D. A. Khalezov

9/11thology:

The “third” truth about 9/11
or
Defending the US Government, which has only the first two…

Full Edition (not fully proofed) v.4. July 2013.

Important Notice

Original important notice was moved to the end of the book.
Please, make sure to read this notice at the end of the book.

However, a new important notice right here:

PLEASE, DISTRIBUTE THIS BOOK AS WIDELY AS POSSIBLE! NOW!

I ALLOW ITS FREE DISTRIBUTION!

I WISH IT TO BE DISTRIBUTED VERY FAST, NOW, BEFORE THE 9/11 ANNIVERSARY!

NOTE: this book goes together with two additional PDF files, named:

A_Big_Lyrical_Digression_password.pdf

MD5 : 2096C5E8617F8DA8918EDBBCA5288A2F
CRC-32 : 1F102E70

Philosophy_an_alternative_version_password.pdf

MD5 : 5564886763F956E9778470BCD2112AF6
CRC-32 : AFB7107E

Each file is PGP-signed and includes corresponding PGP-signature file, as well as MD5 and CRC-32 checksums mentioned above. Please, make sure to verify the checksums of the files you received in order to prevent their unauthorized or falsified versions.

Both of these file are very important parts of this book.

However, they must only be read in the prescribed order.

In order to prevent some curious people from "premature" reading of these files, I protected them with passwords. You will encounter these passwords when you reach corresponding chapters. A password for "A Big Lyrical Digression" is available in the text of this book. A password for "Philosophy" is available in the text of "A Big Lyrical Digression".

I would like to apologize for causing such an inconvenience.

If you have difficulties with these passwords, you can search in the Internet for unprotected versions of the same PDF files. Here are their names and checksums:

A_Big_Lyrical_Digression_v3_(FINAL).pdf

MD5 : B1236EDB11BDC9A0F9B36E3357EEC1FA
CRC-32 : AE63DEC0

Philosophy_an_alternative_version_(ver.3_FINAL).pdf

MD5 : F87EF549222403E9A93E5E78C7D8B93C
CRC-32 : 880A8F2A

Important Notice 2

Moved to the end of the book. Please, make sure to read this notice at the end of the book, preferably, before reading the book.

Important Notice 3

Moved to the end of the book. Please, make sure to read this notice at the end of the book.

Important Notice 4

Moved to the end of the book. Please, read this important notice at the end of this book when you finish reading the actual book.

Important Notice 5

Moved to the end of the book. Please, make sure to read this notice at the end of the book.

Important Notice 6

Moved to the end of the book. Please, make sure to read this notice at the end of the book.

Important Notice 7

Moved to the end of the book. Please, make sure to read this notice at the end of the book.

Please, make sure to read every notice mentioned on the previous pages. They are indeed important!

D. A. Khalezov

9/11thology:

V for Vendetta and R for Reality.

The “third” truth about 9/11, or Defending the US Government, which has only the first two…

DETECTIVE STORY WITHOUT FICTION

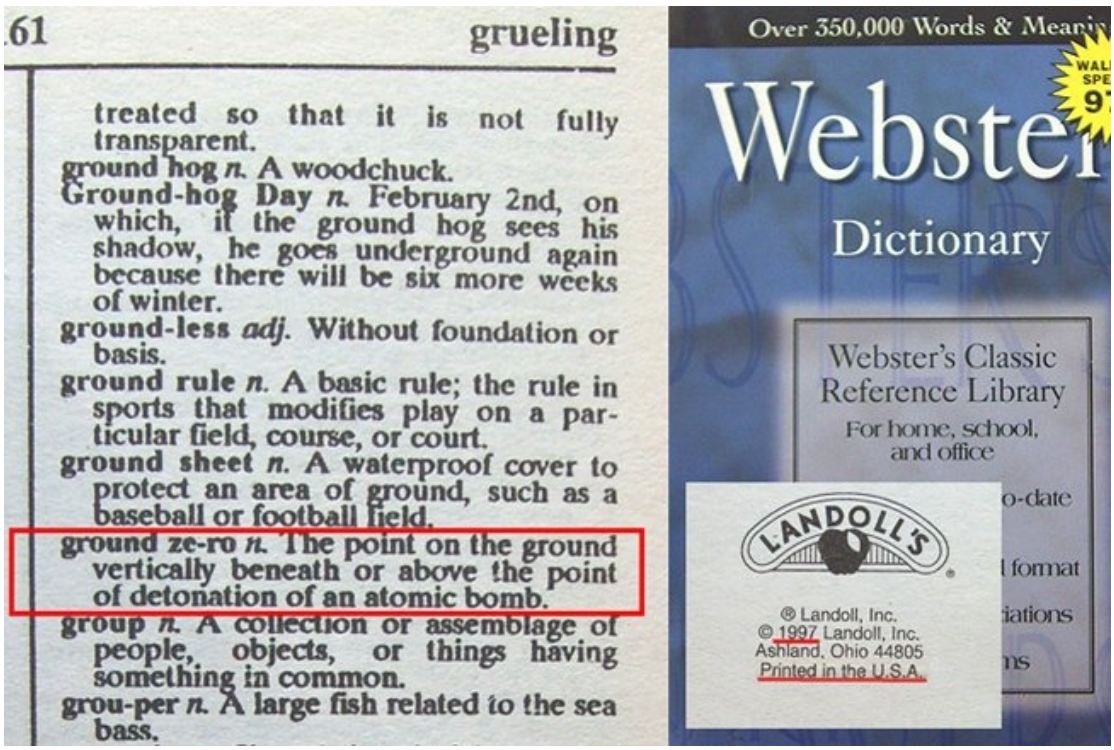
or

The first exact book that offers a full course on a new exact science:

“9/11thology”

(Intended exclusively for free-minded students)

Full 4th edition of the "9/11thology" book.



61 grueling

treated so that it is not fully transparent.

ground hog *n.* A woodchuck.

Ground-hog Day *n.* February 2nd, on which, if the ground hog sees his shadow, he goes underground again because there will be six more weeks of winter.

ground-less *adj.* Without foundation or basis.

ground rule *n.* A basic rule; the rule in sports that modifies play on a particular field, course, or court.

ground sheet *n.* A waterproof cover to protect an area of ground, such as a baseball or football field.

ground ze-ro *n.* The point on the ground vertically beneath or above the point of detonation of an atomic bomb.

group *n.* A collection or assemblage of people, objects, or things having something in common.

grou-per *n.* A large fish related to the sea bass.

Over 350,000 Words & Meanin

Webster

Dictionary

Webster's Classic Reference Library

For home, school, and office

LANDOLL'S

® Landoll, Inc.
© 1997 Landoll, Inc.
Ashland, Ohio 44805
Printed in the U.S.A.

About author

Dimitri A. Khalezov.

About author:

Mr. Dimitri A. Khalezov, a former Soviet citizen, a former commissioned officer of the so-called "military unit 46179", otherwise known as "the Special Control Service" of the 12th Chief Directorate of the Defense Ministry of the USSR. The Special Control Service, also known as the Soviet atomic (later "nuclear") intelligence was a secret military unit responsible for detecting of nuclear explosions (including underground nuclear tests) of various adversaries of the former USSR as well as responsible for controlling of observance of various international treaties related to nuclear testing and to peaceful nuclear explosions. After September the 11th Khalezov undertook some extensive 9/11 research and proved that the Twin Towers of World Trade Center as well as its building 7 were demolished by three underground thermonuclear explosions – which earned the very name "ground zero" to the demolition site. Moreover, he testifies that he knew about the in-built so-called "emergency nuclear demolitions scheme" of the Twin Towers as long ago as back in the '80s – while being a serviceman in the Soviet Special Control Service.

Some blurbs on the book's jacket

(placed here due to the absence of the jacket):

Third Truth is a definitive work of great wisdom and depth, a much needed corrective to a decade of biased journalistic and academic writing about the events of 9-11 in which the author gets to the bottom of the cauldron that took place on September 11, 2001. We cannot understand today's world without reading this insightful and provocative book.

Daniel Estulin, investigative journalist,
author of International mega seller,
THE TRUE STORY OF THE BILDERBERG GROUP.

As a Radiation Protection Technologist who worked at over 20 Nuclear Electric Generating Stations all over USA including Indian Point in Peekskill New York and Three Mile Island, I find Dimitri Khalezov's assertions and conclusions regarding the mechanics of nuclear demolition at WTC and his observations regarding Health Physics issues of radiation victims that worked "ground zero" to be in complete accord with Radiation Fundamentals and nuclear technology in general.

Art Stockwell,
board certified NRRPT radiation
protection contractor with over 20 years experience.
Musical Director of Stratus Blue.

Copyright Notice (please, make sure to read)

Copyright © 2008, 2010, 2012, 2013 by Dimitri Khalezov

All rights reserved.

No portion of this book could be re-printed, made into an e-book of any kind, or published on the Internet in any manner unless with an explicit permission of me, Mr. Dimitri Khalezov. No translation of this book into other languages could be made unless with my prior permission and on mutually agreed terms. This book could only be distributed "as is" – in its full form, without any alteration or abridging.

As an owner of the copyright, I encourage everyone to promote and to distribute this file among people as widely as possible, but with an obligatory reminder – that the this book is not actually "free" and its price must be transferred by each of its readers to me, its author, in a way, specified in an "Important Notice" at the end of this book, or on www.911thology.com or on other "911thology" web sites of mine accordingly. Should the web sites mentioned above become permanently or temporarily unavailable, details of payment could be requested by contacting me directly. Latest contact details could be, for example, found here: www.dkhalezov.com

If for some reason you got this text in the Microsoft Word format (that could only be the case with my close friends who might get the Word file for a review)**, you are expressly prohibited from passing this file to other people. Please, download the proper PDF or an E-book file, instead.** The distribution of this PDF file for the abovementioned reason could only be made in an original SFX RAR-archive that contains both files – the actual file of the book (the very ".pdf" file you are reading now) must be necessarily accompanied by a corresponding PGP signature file (a file bearing the same name, but with the ".sig" file extension). **I explicitly prohibit anyone from distributing the PDF file of my book in an unZIPped/unRARed format or unaccompanied by the PGP signature file**.

Should anyone have an interest in proofreading and editing this book and publishing it in the proper manner, or in translating it to other languages for the same reason, please, do not hesitate to contact me.

I would like to state that the copyright to this book belongs only to me alone, Mr. Dimitri Khalezov, and any claim to the contrary should be automatically presumed to be fraudulent. The actual text of this book was composed and written by me in its entirety without any help from anyone; I have never shared the copyright to this book with anyone; I have never transferred any copyright to this book to anyone, and I am not going to do such things in the future.

I would like also to state that all photographs used as evidence in this book were taken from the public domain and that no claim could be accepted in regard to their supposedly "unauthorized" usage here. Moreover, all these photographs constitute nothing less than important evidence in the important criminal case and as such these photographs could not be even embraced by the concept of the "copyright". They are *the evidence* and shall enjoy the status of "evidence". However, I would like to express my sincere thanks to all photographers who produced those photographs and made them available for the 9/11 inquiry.

Sincerely yours,
Dimitri Khalezov.

P.S. My name could also be spelled "Dmitri" without the second "i" – as it used to be in my original Soviet documents; so, be informed that "Dimitri Khalezov" and "Dmitri Khalezov" is the same person – me.

A bit of history and a small disclaimer.

This was my foreword to the third edition of my "free" book published on August 20, 2010:

After my "9/11thology" video presentation appeared on the Internet in March 2010, the absolute majority of the innocent people welcomed it. However, it was not so with the "professional" 9/11 auditorium. Those "professional" 9/11 conspiracy theorists (who spent at least 8 years on their supposed "9/11 research" but who did not even bother to open a pre-9/11 dictionary and to check the only pre-9/11 meaning of "ground zero") were not happy at all with my presentation that they promptly dubbed a "theory". In addition, series of the most spiteful accusations were hurled at me on various Internet forums by governmental shills who accused me of supposedly "making money on the 9/11 tragedy" by refusing to release my information free of charge.

Apparently, they did not bother to notice that my actual video presentation that lasted well over 4 hours was released totally free of charge and it successfully covered nearly all aspects of 9/11 and explained them even better than the book. But I understand them. They receive their monthly pay from the U.S. Government for trolling on the 9/11-related Internet forums and for ostracizing and ridiculing all 9/11 discussions dangerous to their masters. That is why they have to work off their monthly salaries. Perhaps, the majority of the innocent people do not even suspect that almost 99% of so-called "9/11 truthers" and full-time 9/11 conspiracy theorists are merely government appointed shills that receive their monthly subsistence at the expense of the American taxpayer.

Unlike the professional, full-time 9/11 folks, who are being secretly paid by the Government on the monthly basis, I receive no salary… I have no job, no business, no country, and no prospect of the retirement pension. To sell my book is the only means for me to survive and to save some money for my old age. However, not too many people seem to realize it. Several thousands of people, 95% of whom have positive feelings about it, saw my free video presentation. My web sites that provided detailed explanation about 9/11 were read by thousands of people, too. Do you think I really made much money out of it? Ha! You are badly mistaken if you think so.

Despite accusations that I supposedly "make money on the 9/11 tragedy" I received (as on 12 of August 2010) the following donations: 100 Euro – 1 time; 600 Euro – 1 time; 500 USD – 1 time; 250 USD – 1 time; 200 USD – 1 time; 25 USD – 1 time. As you can see, despite the donation sums were quite large, only 6 persons out of several thousands who liked my research actually donated anything to support it.

However, to tell you honestly, I spent plenty of my own money on this research that led to creation of the book and of the video. Add here that I spent **several years** of my precious time entirely on this unpaid work instead of making some profitable business or doing some well-paid professional work like many of you. This is just to clarify how much I actually "earned" on the 9/11 tragedy.

Now, at last, I hope you realize why I do not want to distribute my book free of charge and want to earn at least something from it?

It is because out of every 10,000 people who will read my book free and appreciate my explanations, may be only one or two will render their appreciation in cash and send me a hundred dollars...

By the way – how many writers do you know who give their books away free? Well. Now you know one. Following all those spiteful assaults, I decided to make freely available 11 most

important chapters of my book that explain nearly everything about 9/11 – in addition to one chapter about the Chernobyl so-called "disaster" which I made freely available a few days earlier. These 11 chapters really explain almost everything you need to know about the WTC demolition and its aftereffects; and this is really a lot – 122 A4 pages – the size of a real book.

From now on, nobody can accuse me of hiding the truth from the public because of "greediness". My conscience is now as clean as my purse is. I hope you will appreciate this step of mine and express your gratitude accordingly.

Dimitri Khalezov.

P.S. These free 11 chapters of the book mentioned above were available for everyone during more than two years – from July 2010 until December 2012. The video presentation was available also – everyone could download it via torrents or directly from my web-hosting with a large bandwidth (which I maintain at my own expense, just to let you know). I could assure you that during these two years, not less than 200,000 people downloaded the free version of the book and even more people got this book via file-sharing services like "torrents".

Do you think that during these two years many people "expressed their gratitude accordingly" and I got many more donations? Well. I received, in addition to those sums mentioned above: 500 USD – 1 time, 200 Euro – 2 times, 100 Euro – 1 time, 200 USD – 1 time, 10,000 Japanese Yen – 1 time; 100 USD – 1 time; 50 USD – 1 time. Not much, is it? Only 8 donations from tens of thousands of grateful readers and from tens of thousands of grateful watchers during two and a half years?

Even when I published my urgent video address on YouTube on November 18, 2012, where I requested some support (because my security situation had greatly deteriorated at that moment and I badly needed some cash to improve my security), a ridiculously low number of people supported me. As on December 23, 2012 (more than one month starting from uploading the video-address onto YouTube) the video was watched by about 1,800 people, but only 4 (four) of them sent me something: 500 USD – 1 time, 100 Euro – 2 times, 250 AUD – 1 time. And that was it: 4 donations out of 1,800 people... Thank you, folks, for your kind support of a person who told you (and not just "told", but explained in precise detail, moreover, risking his life in the process) the truth about the most heinous perpetration that supposes to shape the new century.

Well. I would like to remind you one more time that I am NOT GREEDY. I am sure that *"naked man came into This world and naked he will depart and nothing he could take in his hand from his works Here"*. Thus, I care little about money. But I still need these stupid papers. I have daily expenses, as any other people. In addition, unlike many of you, I have a couple of criminal cases in the court that I have to deal with (i.e. paying for lawyers, for translators, for translations, etc.) – and these court cases, just to remind you, are directly connected to my efforts to let you know the truth about 9/11. Besides, I had grandiose plans to promote this important information about 9/11 and to translate this information into a few more languages, not to mention that I planned to publish a paper-edition of my book (which I could only do at my own expense, since all publishers are scared touching this stuff).

However, with this rate of support, I was scarcely able to survive. I could not even afford to create a nice web site or to acquire a good hosting to host my files. I was not able to hire a moderator to maintain my Internet forum; therefore, it is full of spam now. I was not able to hire a secretary to answer my mail; therefore a lot of letters addressed to me remain unanswered. Not to mention, that I simply could not afford to promote this information among many people, as I

initially planned, folks.

From now on, I hope, you understand why I do not want to release anything free of charge? Just try to imagine yourself in my shoes. You spent 5 years of your precious life not making any money, but rather spending your previous savings on something very important (and fighting various serious secret services in the process, in addition). And after 5 years of your hard work (and fighting) your readers (who, unlike you, were earning during these 5 years and were not facing any assassination attempt or a prospect to be thrown behind bars) are very happy with your book. However, they do not feel that they need to contribute anything. They are just happy reading it free of charge. Would this state of affairs make any of you happy?

Well. You can continue to think that I supposedly "make money on the 9/11 tragedy" if you wish so. But, at least, now you know how much I actually "earned" from it. You can calculate all the financial transactions mentioned above and divide that by number of months that have passed since. I can assure you that I spent much more than I earned – and not just "much more", but "incomparably much more". Only on acquiring important rare dictionaries, needed to prove machinations with "ground zero" definitions, I spent more than 10 thousand USD. Moreover, I could assure you that my conscience is indeed clear. I indeed released my video-presentation free of charge and it explained more than the book. In addition, the most important part of the book was available free of charge for two and a half years – exactly as I promised in July 2010.

From now on, it will no longer be free. This updated book costs money.

However, I do not wish to put any pressure on my reader. I want him to read the book first and to enjoy reading it without being preconceived with a notion that its author supposedly "makes money on the 9/11 tragedy". Besides, I have difficulties calculating this book's price.

If I set the price like $4.99 – I could probably sell a lot of it, but it would be perceived "cheap" and therefore "not trustworthy". If I set the price like "50 Euro" – it would greatly decrease its circulation – many greedy people would not buy it at that price. However, I want this book to be read by anyone – even by the greediest folks (those who have salaries in an order of thousands USD, but do not wish to pay even a few bucks). I believe that even those who are greedy must know the Truth about 9/11. That is not to mention those poor, who are entitled to know it as well. Thus, I indeed have no clue when it comes to its price-tag. So, after thinking a while, I decided to distribute it freely, but on a certain condition: everyone who read this book must pay for it at his or her own discretion. Without putting any pressure on my reader, I let him decide – how much he values my work and transfer that cost to me, the book's author. The details of my bank account or other means of payment could be found at the end of this book ("Important Notice") – you will reach that page when you finish reading the book.

I remind you one more time: this book is not free. It has its price. And I want you to pay its price. However, I let you decide on the amount. If you feel that this book costs merely 2 dollars – then send me 2 dollars. If you value it at 7 dollars – then send me 7 dollars. If you value it at 50 dollars – then send me 50 dollars. If you value it at 100 dollars – then send me 100 dollars. It is entirely up to you – how much you value the work that is included in this book. Just keep in mind that I spent on this book 5 years of my precious time, and that now I have no income.

I hope this time I made everything clear.

Thank you very much for your understanding.

Dimitri Khalezov.

Contents

page

Important notice……..…….1

About Author……..……..11

Some blurbs on the book's jacket……..……12

Copyright Notice (please, make sure to read)……..…….....13

A bit of history and a small disclaimer (please, make sure to read) ……..…….14

Contents……17

Warnings (please, make sure to read) ……..22

Foreword to the '12th anniversary edition' of this book…...…...…….. 24

About shills, trolls, and the so-called "good guys"…..……...…….. 25

About this book……..…….…….…….....33

Thanks……..…...…….…….…….37

Disclaimers (please, make sure to read)..…….……...…….39

The 9/11thology, its difference from a conspiracy theory, and the list of the most difficult 9/11 questions answered by this new exact science…….……..49

The last warning! The pharmaceutical warning that comes with the red pill……..….56

My testimony…….……...…57

Dedication…….……...…….59

Prologue. The largest "non-nuclear" blast ever... …….……..60

John Walcott, FBI agents, and haz-mat suits 67

More about the author of this book and why this book appeared.....69

About "ground zero" and "Ground Zero". Introduction to the Orwellian "newspeak": pre-9/11 and post-9/11 meanings of "ground zero"……..……...93

Why there are two "truths" about 9/11. Plebeians and Patricians……...…...…….108

Brief introduction to nuclear weapons. Destructive factors of nuclear explosions…….....117

"Mini-nukes". Brief introduction…….…….……..131

Reminding about the exact events of September the 11, for those who might have already forgotten them. ……142

Part 1. Official claims and 9/11 events in short ……143

Part 2. Real events in chronological order ……146

Disassembling the 9/11 project.....221

Suspicious facts about the 9/11 and "nuclear card" from the sleeve of the U.S. Government.....222

Vortex.....247

Conspiracy theories about the 9/11 in a sense: "How did they manage to arrange planes?"……252

Conspiracy theories about 9/11 in a sense: "How did they demolish the World Trade Center?" and disproving these conspiracy theories……294

Explosives theory……295

Thermite theory……303

So-called "nano-thermite" theory……305

Kerosene pancake collapse theory……306

Laser beams/Directed Energy Weapons (DEW) theory……308

Mini-nukes theory……310

Clandestine reactors theory or the first introduction to Nuclear Madness……329

Barbarian truth: the WTC nuclear demolition scheme and what benefits could be extracted out of the knowledge of it………335

Barbarian truth: Nuclear Coup de Grâce or the H-Hour of the World Trade Center. Technicalities of the Twin Towers collapse from the "nuclear" point of view……341

Barbarian truth: technicalities of the WTC-7 collapse from the "nuclear" point of view……356

Technicalities of the WTC-7 collapse and the rest of the WTC collapses from the logical point of view. Unproven suspicions……363

Nuclear Madness 1……387

Independent confirmations of the nuclear demolition. Molten rock, thermal maps, "Ice Age glaciers" and "hard evidence"……390

Nelson Rockefeller, "Controlled Demolition Inc.", Mark Loizeaux, and his intriguing sayings in regard to the WTC collapse……406

Explaining to the shills the "unexplainable": the alleged "absence of damage" to the "bathtub" and to PATH.……..……...……..……416

Some interesting testimonies of the 9/11 witnesses……...…..424

Barbarian truth: legal aspects of the Twin Towers collapse from the "nuclear" point of view. Legal "Nuclear Madness"……. ……..……...444

Levels of radiation and personal radiation doses received at "Ground Zero"……...446

More information about radiation sickness: why not too many cases of acute radiation sickness were noticed among "Ground Zero" responders?.....450

Alleged "asbestos" and examples of chronic radiation sickness in the "Ground Zero" responders……..….463

Comparing the 1986 Chernobyl "nuclear disaster" with the 2001 Manhattan thermo-nuclear catastrophe……...…….490

Powerful "ultra-violet absorbers" and the longest-burning "structural fire" in history…516

***P.S.* The most seditious diagram from old good days…** ……518

Defending Larry Silverstein against accusations in the 9/11 culpability……..519

Debunking the debunkers. Interesting argument - famous physicist Jan Zeman vs infamous impostor Dimitri Khalezov……..…….537

Sedition: how post-9/11 definitions of "ground zero" managed to appear in "pre-9/11" dictionaries……....559

Modern mini-nuclear bombings masquerading as "car-bombings"……..…….607

2002 Bali nightclub nuclear bombing ……...…….……...……..608

1995 Oklahoma nuclear bombing……...……...…….……...……..631

The Pentagon attack. Disproving "conspiracy theories"…….…….……642

Barbarian truth: the Pentagon attack; introducing the true "attacker"...…….652

Instruction on actions during an atomic strike……..…….665

Donald Rumsfeld and his true role in the 9/11 events……671

Barbarian truth: the "Kursk" submarine. One year before the Pentagon attack……..…692

Nuclear Madness 2 (or "Nuclear Madness à la Russe")…….……..……703

A few more mini-nuclear bombings masquerading as "car-bombings"……..…...722

Nuclear hysteria of the U.S. Government and some reasons behind it.....760

Study Details Catastrophic Impact of Nuclear Attack on U.S. cities……..……...760

Nuclear Madness 3. The first 1993 WTC bombing and the last 9/11 conspiracy theory…773

The first mini-nuclear bombing of the WTC also known as the 1993 WTC "car-bombing"……775

Nuclear Madness 4 (or "Nuclear Madness à la Española"). Maxi-nuclear bombings masquerading as "car-bombings", and other interesting nuclear events in Spain…...…..786

2006 Madrid Barajas International Airport "car" bombing……786

Spanair Flight JK 5022 nuclear "crash"……..791

Flight 93 – "politically incorrect" truth……...801

Bio-terrorism – anthrax attacks following 9/11……..……...……...…….……...813

Meet the "main culprit" of 9/11: Mike Harari…..……...…….……...…….833

Bangkok. Before and after 9/11……..……..……849

Operation "Black Magic" – "Hambali" and others…….…..859

French secret services and the 9/11 Vendetta ……...…….……890

Secret services of Thailand and their role in 9/11……..…...…….……910

First official reactions to this book. Fake "mini-nuclear" car-bombings…….915

Lyrical digression. Chemical weapons of secular "Muslim" dictators. Journey from the era of "Militant Islamism" to the era of Islamic Fundamentalism. More on the ideology……928

Covert-Labs Red Button: Party Music pre-9/11 prediction and post-9/11 controversy….956

Assembling the 9/11 project back…….……...……...…972

The collapse of the Communism, the demise of the Islamic Fundamentalism, and the lack of enemies to the so-called "democracy"……...……...……...……...973

The run-up to 9/11. Years 1991-1997. Comparative history of "car"-bombings and nuclear aspirations of the so-called "Al-Qaeda"……..988

The run-up to 9/11. Year 1998. Osama bin Laden versus Ayman al-Zawahiri…….1002

The run-up to 9/11. Year 1999. Chechen adventures of Doctor al-Zawahiri…….1032

The run-up to 9/11. Year 2000. Who wanted to "collapse" the Ostankino Tower in Moscow and why?.....1037

The year 2001; final preparations and execution of the 9/11 project; final conclusions...1045

Appendix: photos of some geniuine documents concerning Mike Harari, Hambali, Hani Hammoer, so-called "terror" and the humble author of this book.……1049

Important Notice….....1076

Important Notice 2.....1078

Important Notice 3.....1082

Important Notice 4.....1084

Important Notice 5.....1085

Important Notice 6.....1086

Important Notice 7.....1089

Contacts……..……..1090

My PGP key…..……..…….1092

Warnings.

This book is not a pleasant surprise for some who have spent by now 10 (ten!!!) years of their precious lives chewing on multiple 9/11 "conspiracy theories". Since this book does not leave a stone unturned of those former theories, it might deeply disturb a considerable number of "conspiracy theorists" – by implying they have spent these ten years for nothing. So, do not be surprised when this book causes an extreme annoyance for many of them.

Someone might think at first that this book is just one more conspiracy theory.

Unfortunately, it is NOT a conspiracy theory. This book is an explanation for what *really happened* on 9/11. This is the *testimony* of a person who, firstly, was an appropriate specialist in related fields, and, secondly, who was personally involved with the events. That's it.

I hope you can perceive a difference between the testimony of an eye-witness (who is also an expert at the same time) and some guessing of a lay "theorist" who neither saw, nor knew anything at all. That is the very difference between a testimony and a "conspiracy theory".

This book not only claims something, it *proves* everything. And its proof is not based on logic alone. This proof also includes names, photographs, photocopies of documents, statements of well-known officials, and all necessary references – including criminal cases numbers – in where every claim of mine can be easily verified. However, if anyone is interested in more proofs and details – there is my contact information at the end of the book. All honest investigators and sincere researchers are welcome.

This book is strange. It is easily understandable and is very logical. Yet, it is not so easy to make oneself believe it because of purely psychological reasons. You will see all the facts proven and yet you might still be inclined not to accept them.

It could be partly because of our own slavish mentality so thoughtfully cultivated in us by inhumane propaganda which has heavily targeted humanity since the 19th century or it could be partly because of someone's inborn inability to believe in anything that is unusual.

Still, I hope that freeminded people will not hesitate to understand and believe the truth in this book.

What about the rest? – I do not care about them or their opinions anyway. This book is intended exclusively for truth-seeking and freedom-loving people – neither for modern slaves, nor for their modern masters.

What can you do with someone who believes that two plus two is *five* because his master has told him so? Try to prove to him that it is *four* only? He won't believe you even if you place four apples in front of him and carefully count them as: "one, two, three, four", since it would be too unusual for him. In addition, he might disbelieve you because you won't be able to produce a doctoral degree in arithmetic as some diploma is always required for these types of folks to believe you even when it comes to the mere counting of the four apples… Moreover, such folks would rather accept an idea that two by two could be five, than a possibility that his beloved master who taught them so might have cheated them. You could do really nothing in this case. Neither could I…

Anyhow, logic of this book is based on a premise that two by two is still *four*, even when this arithmetical operation takes place in the 21st century A.D.

Considering all of it, I could say that this book is intended exclusively for those who wish to believe in that old-fashioned (and now obviously "politically incorrect") notion which is otherwise called *elementary logic*.

It is not intended for any of those who sincerely believe in the so-called "human rights", "genocide", "terrorism", "money laundering", "human trafficking", "global warming", and in other garbage of similar kind – invented by the so-called "good guys" mostly in the second half of the last century for entertaining modern slaves and for depriving them of their remaining freedoms and of their incomes as well.

Unfortunately, it appears that this book could be easier understood by social outcasts, rather than by so-called “good citizens”; but, still, even some “good citizens” might try getting its point if they overcome the abovementioned slavish complexes, and always keep in mind that: 1) two by two is still four, even today; and 2) a testimony of an eye-witness and a “conspiracy theory” are totally different things.

This book is awful. It deals with weapons of mass destruction. You might encounter here a cynical yet exact depiction of a real nuclear explosion over a populated area or potential effects of a plague strike against a big modern city. This book was not really intended to shock its reader; actually, it was intended only to explain in exact detail what happened on September 11, 2001, in New York and Washington. However, it became a necessity to enlighten the reader about modern nuclear terrorism, and to a certain extent – about modern so-called “bio-terrorism” as well; otherwise, many important points in regard to the actual 9/11 tragedy might be misunderstood. As a result of all of these additional explanations, plus explanations concerning the actual WTC collapse, this book became indeed a little bit shocking. It was reported that a few adult men after reading it were not able to sleep for about a week – that is how much they were shocked.

Be careful when reading this book. Take your heart medicines first, and do not read it shortly before going to bed; otherwise, you might really have nightmares. You have been warned.

Unfortunately, this warning is the maximum of what I can do in sense of any amendment. But, on the other hand, it is good that this book produces such a shocking impression. It means that it has some sense, at least; otherwise, the people would not take it so much seriously.

Chapters of this book should be read only in a currently presented order. If you try to read this book from its back, or from its middle, you risk misunderstanding its main points, and, possibly – even losing interest in reading it whatsoever. Though, if you read the book from its beginning, you will most likely enjoy reading; moreover, you are expected to properly understand everything explained here.

So, please, do not even try to attend university courses without completing your elementary school first. You have been warned.

Foreword to the edition timed to the 12th anniversary of 9/11.

I completed the main part of this book almost five years ago – by September 11, 2008, it was ready and could have been published any time. Unfortunately, it did not happen. As you could sincerely expect, this book is "politically incorrect" to such an extent that notorious concepts of alleged "freedom of speech" and alleged "freedom of expression" are simply inapplicable to it. Today, with the notorious concept of the professed "freedom of speech" you can publish practically anything, including insults against the U.S. President. The so-called "good guys" might consider allowing you to publish even certain 9/11 conspiracy theories. However, you would never be allowed to publish the actual truth of 9/11…

I was quite a realistic person and, of course, I knew in advance that it would not be that easy to publish such a seditious book in any so-called "civilized" country. Nonetheless, I sincerely hoped that I would still be able to get it published either in some "rogue" or "uncivilized" state – such as Iran or Bulgaria – where publishers might not be bound so much by "political correctness".

Unfortunately, my hopes proved to be in vain. So on today, not only was I unable to publish this book; I was unable even to complete its proofing process – therefore, please tolerate some of my strange English expressions, including outright grammatical errors, which otherwise would have been corrected a long time ago.

To be completely honest, I would say that not all publishers refused publishing my book right away. Some of such prospective publishers spent a couple of months of my precious time by supposedly getting the book "proofed and printed", in the meantime apparently getting some ransom from the so-called "good guys" for not publishing it. After encountering such a problem for several times in a row, I have realized that I simply can not afford to wait any longer and to continue spending my precious time and efforts on enriching unscrupulous publishers who would only use an opportunity to get hold of this book for blackmailing poor U.S. officials.

In addition to that, I eventually realized that most supposed "publishers" as well as "middlemen" who claimed to undertake publishing of this book, were simply planted on me by some secret services, in order to delay at any cost, my inevitable decision to make this book publicly available in one way or another.

Thanks to their combined efforts, the book that was actually ready to go public four years back, would only reach its reader in the year 2013. Five years have been completely stolen from me and also from you, my dear reader. But what could we do? We have to live with it… In any case "late" is better then "never".

One might ask this question – why didn't I publish the book for free immediately upon finishing it 5 years ago? Why should I wait for five years before making such a decision?

The answer would be very trivial: it is because unlike you, guys, who have your salaries, businesses, and retirement pensions pending your old age, I have nothing at all. No business, no salary, and no retirement pension pending… Therefore, I wanted to earn some little money by officially publishing the book and getting my due from selling its hard copies. Is there anything wrong with such a normal intention?

In any case, I would appreciate receiving donations. Money is badly needed to continue spreading the truth – by maintaining and promoting web sites and videos, as well as for publishing the complete version of this book in the paper-form. If you consider donating – please, find information on how to contact me at the end of this book. This information could also be used in case you need to contact me for any other reason – such as research, inquiry, investigation, interview, cooperation in regard to publishing of this book, improvement of this book, translating this book into other languages, or for any other positive reason.

In order to prevent being impersonated by some unscrupulous guys, which, I sincerely guess, could easily happen, taking into consideration the mere sensitivity of material in this book, I decided to place here my photograph. Besides, in order to prevent unauthorized modifying of its content, the current file of the book is electronically signed by the PGP program, using my PGP key that is available on the PGP key servers.

To be continued in the next chapter (since now we are touching a new subject – the existence of shills)…

About shills, trolls, and the so-called “good guys”.

(continued from the “Foreword” chapter)

I am obliged to mention that a long time ago I sent several copies of this book (in its complete form) to various prominent 9/11 “scholars” – those, who nowadays head various “truth-seeking” 9/11 societies. I wanted either to inform them of my findings, to obtain their opinions, or even hopefully to obtain their help in publishing it.

I was surprised, however, that there was absolutely no reaction from any of them. Considering that the book, in fact, contained extremely explosive information that any true 9/11 researcher would die for, and especially taking into consideration that these “scholars” seemed to supposedly devote their very lives to this particular research and to 9/11 “truth-seeking”.

Now, I am no longer surprised by their indifference. They did not even bother to contact me anymore, despite acknowledging having received the materials. The problem is that in the U.S. all those “truth-seeking” 9/11 societies are headed by some special “trustworthy” people secretly appointed by the FBI that have the task to prevent such “truth-seeking societies” from ever finding the actual truth about 9/11.

It is easy to understand, if you take into consideration modern political technologies, one of them being “*the best way to control the opposition is to lead it ourselves”*.

Of course, I have to say here at least a couple of words about shills.

Actually, I noticed existence of the Internet shills (or full-time Internet-forum “trolls”, if you prefer to call them “trolls”) a very long time ago – from approximately the end of 2007. Before the end of 2007 I simply did not believe in the existence of such shills and trolls and if someone would tell me about them I would probably disbelieve. The notion that such Internet shills could exist was too strange for me to believe.

Because of my participation in various serious discussions on the Internet, I began to notice certain systematic “trolling” on the Internet forums that could not have been “accidental”. I began to analyze the typical behavior of suspected shills, cooperation between suspected shills, the time of their reaction to “dangerous” discussions, the appearance of shills’ reinforcements in order to get the numerical superiority in discussions, and so on, trying to figure out a system behind their activities. Soon, maybe in a couple of months, I was certain – shills DID EXIST. In another couple of months I trained myself to distinguish shills from the very moment of their entering an Internet discussion.

I could say that I achieved significant results in this particular field – soon I was able to spot a shill after his third, sometimes even after his second post on any Internet-forum and I have never made any mistake – I could clearly distinguish an innocent skilled debater from a skilled shill. Moreover, I concluded that the shills apparently received certain professional training prior to their dispatch to the field and because of this training they acquired some qualities that could be easily noticed in their behavior (thus, actually, betraying them as shills).

However, even though I personally was convinced that the shills did exist (and not just “convinced”, but also able to spot them at once and even to classify them) by the year 2008, I was not able to convince the rest of the Internet community as to the shills’ existence.

When I tried to alarm people that the existence of the shills is a reality that had to be dealt with, I noticed that the most of the people (if not to say the absolute majority of them) did not believe me, moreover, thinking that I might suffer from a certain “persecution mania” or something of this kind.

I was trying hard to increase the awareness of the Internet community about the shills from 2008 and up to 2011, but my efforts brought very little results: only a few people seemed to accept the fact that the shills indeed existed, but even those few seemed not to realize the true extent of the shills’ penetration of the Internet and it seemed that none of my listeners was able to master the “shills recognition technique” that I developed back in 2008. I understand their innocence – the mere fact of the shills’ existence in the wilderness of the Internet was so odd and so unbelievable that it was hard to convince oneself of this notion…

Anyway, it all changed in April 2012 with an unprecedented confession of a certain ex-shill that was published on the Internet.

Do not underestimate the importance of this confession, please. It is indeed so important and so unprecedented that even if George W. Bush or Condoleezza Rice would appear in TV and publicly admit that aluminum could not penetrate steel and that the United States leadership was duped by digital planes, even then, the abovementioned confession of the former shill would be more important in comparison.

The shill revealed nothing less than the Freemasonic *modus operandi* that is supposed to be kept secret forever from the people. Yes, clever people might *suspect* that the shills exist, but, still, they must have *no proof* of it. This is the main point. However, the confession of the former shill in this case provided nothing less than the *proof*. It is indeed very serious. So serious, that I sincerely hope the former shill is still alive. His revelation is such a big blow to the so-called "good guys" that it could be punishable by death.

Not surprisingly, today (noticed in August 2013 by one of my friends who reviewed a preliminary edition of this book) the testimony of the shill on the web page specified below[1] is being preceded by the following statement:

"Thread is close and hoaxed. The author admitted in a private exchange that the entire story was fabricated."

The so-called "good guys" are serious. Besides, they know psychology very well. They know if they simply remove the text of the shill's confession, it would serve as a proof that the actual story was genuine. Moreover, due to its being removed, this story would be at one elevated to the status of "seditious" and it would be re-published by many people on many other web sites with corresponding comments. Thus, the maximum the Freemasons could do in to minimize the damage, considering the circumstances, was to keep the original revelation in place, but to suggest it was allegedly a "hoax" + add an [unproven] claim that the turncoat shill allegedly "admitted" something in an alleged so-called "private exchange" + closing commenting on the seditious thread. They just could not afford to do more than that without aggravating the situation. However, you shall not be duped by the above addition; a serious person shall be cynical when analyzing the reality. And I sincerely hope that the reader of this book is serious enough to duly appreciate both – the recent attempt of the so-called "good guys" mentioned above and the original statement of the ex-shill mentioned below.

I think it is important to quote here the entire confession that was published on this Internet forum:
http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread826545/pg1

Here is its original text:

"I am writing here to come out of the closet as a paid shill. For a little over six months, I was paid to spread disinformation and argue political points on the Internet. This site, ATS, was NOT one that I was assigned to post on, although other people in the same organization were paid to be here, and I assume they still walk among you. But more on this later.

I quit this job in the latter part of 2011, because I became disgusted with it, and with myself. I realized I couldn't look myself in the mirror anymore. If this confession triggers some kind of retribution against me, so be it. Part of being a real man in this world is having real values that you stand up for, no matter what the consequences.

My story begins in early 2011. I had been out of work for almost a year after losing my last job in tech support. Increasingly desperate and despondent, I jumped at the chance when a former co-worker called me up and said she had a possible lead for me. "It is an unusual job, and one that requires secrecy. But the pay is good. And I know you are a good writer, so it's something you are suited for." (Writing has always been a hobby for me). She gave me only a phone-number and an address, in one of the seedier parts of San Francisco, where I live. Intrigued, I asked her for the company's URL and some more info. She laughed. "They don't have a website. Or even a name. You'll see. Just tell them I referred you." Yes, it sounded suspicious, but long-term joblessness breeds desperation, and desperation has a funny way of overlooking the suspicious when it comes to putting food on the table.

[1] http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread826545/pg1

The next day, I arrived at the address – the third floor in a crumbling building. The appearance of the place did not inspire confidence. After walking down a long, filthy linoleum-covered corridor lit by dimly-flickering halogen, I came to the entrance of the office itself: a crudely battered metal door with a sign that said "United Amalgamated Industries, Inc." I later learned that this "company" changed its name almost monthly, always using bland names like that which gave no strong impression of what the company actually does. Not too hopeful, I went inside. The interior was equally shabby. There were a few long tables with folding chairs, at which about a dozen people were tapping away on old, beat-up computers. There were no decorations or ornaments of any type: not even the standard-issue office fica trees or plastic ferns. What a dump. Well, beggars can't be choosers.

The manager, a balding man in his late forties, rose from the only stand-alone desk in the room and came forward with an easy smile. "You must be Chris. Yvette [my ex-co-worker] told me you'd be coming." [Not our real names]. "Welcome. Let me tell you a little about what we do." No interview, nothing. I later learned they took people based solely on referral, and that the people making the referrals, like my ex-colleague Yvette, were trained to pick out candidates based on several factors including ability to keep one's mouth shut, basic writing skills, and desperation for work.

We sat down at his desk and he began by asking me a few questions about myself and my background, including my political views (which were basically non-existent). Then he began to explain the job. "We work on influencing people's opinions here," is how he described it. The company's clients paid them to post on Internet message boards and popular chartrooms, as well as in gaming forums and social networks like Facebook and MySpace. Who were these clients? "Oh, various people," he said vaguely. "Sometimes private companies, sometimes political groups." Satisfied that my political views were not strong, he said I would be assigned to political work. "The best people for this type of job are people like you, without strong views," he said with a laugh. "It might seem counterintuitive, but actually we've found that to be the case." Well, OK. Fine. As long as it comes with a steady paycheck, I'd believe whatever they wanted me to believe, as the guy in Ghostbusters said.

After discussing pay (which was much better than I'd hoped) and a few other details, he then went over the need for absolute privacy and secrecy. "You can't tell anyone what we do here. Not your wife, not your dog." (I have neither, as it happens.) "We'll give you a cover story and even a phone number and a fake website you can use. You will have to tell people you are a consultant. Since your background is in tech support, that will be your cover job. Is this going to be a problem for you?" I assured him it would not. "Well, OK. Shall we get started?"

"Right now?" I asked, a bit taken aback.

"No time like the present!" he said with a hearty laugh.

The rest of the day was taken up with training. Another staff member, a no-nonsense woman in her thirties, was to be my trainer, and training would only last two days. "You seem like a bright guy, you'll get the hang of it pretty fast, I think," she said. And indeed, the job was easier than I'd imagined. My task was simple: I would be assigned to four different websites, with the goal of entering certain discussions and promoting a certain view. I learned later that some of the personnel were assigned to internet message boards (like me), while others worked on Facebook or chatrooms. It seems these three types of media each have different strategy for shilling, and each shill concentrates on one of the three in particular.

My task? "To support Israel and counter anti-Israeli, anti-Semitic posters." Fine with me. I had no opinions one way or another about Israel, and who likes anti-Semites and Nazis? Not me, anyway. But I didn't know too much about the topic. "That's OK," she said. "You'll pick it up as you go along. For the most part, at first, you will be doing what we call "meme-patrol." This is pretty easy. Later if you show promise, we'll train you for more complex arguments, where more in-depth knowledge is necessary."

She handed me two binders with sheets enclosed in limp plastic. The first was labeled simply "Israel" in magic-marker on the cover, and it had two sections .The first section contained basic background info on the topic. I would have to read and memorize some of this, as time went on. It had internet links for further reading, essays and talking points, and excerpts from some history books. The second, and larger, section was called "Strat" (short for "strategy") with long lists of "dialogue pairs." These were specific responses to specific postings. If a poster wrote something close to "X," we were supposed to respond with something close to "Y." "You have to mix it up a bit, though," said my trainer. "Otherwise it gets too obvious. Learn to use a thesaurus." This section also contained a number of hints for de-railing conversations that went too far away from what we were attempting. These strategies included various forms of personal attacks, complaining to the forum moderators, smearing the characters of our

opponents, using images and icons effectively, and even dragging the tone of the conversation down with sexual innuendo, links to pornography, or other such things. "Sometimes we have to fight dirty," our trainer told us. "Our opponents don't hesitate to, so we can't either."

The second binder was smaller, and it contained information specific to the web sites I would be assigned to. The sites I would work were: Godlike Productions, Lunatic Outpost, CNN news, Yahoo News, and a handful of smaller sites that rotated depending on need. As stated, I was NOT assigned to work ATS (although others in my group were), which is part of the reason I am posting this here, rather than elsewhere. I wanted to post this on Godlike Productions at first, but they have banned me from even viewing that site for some reason (perhaps they are onto me?). But if somebody connected with this site can get the message to them, I think they should know about it, because that was the site I spent a good 70% of my time working on.

The site-specific info in the second binder included a brief history of each site, including recent flame-wars, as well as info on what to avoid on each site so as not to get banned. It also had quite detailed info on the moderators and the most popular regged posters on each site: location (if known), personality type, topics of interest, background sketch, and even some notes on how to "push the psychological buttons" of different posters. Although I didn't work for ATS, I did see they had a lot of info on your so-called "WATS" posters here (the ones with gold borders around their edges). "Focus on the popular posters," my trainer told me. "These are the influential ones. Each of these is worth 50 to 100 of the lesser known names." Each popular poster was classified as "hostile," "friendly," or "indifferent" to my goal. We were supposed to cultivate friendship with the friendly posters as well as the mods (basically, by brownnosing and sucking up), and there were even notes on strategies for dealing with specific hostile posters. The info was pretty detailed, but not perfect in every case. "If you can convert one of the hostile posters from the enemy side to our side, you get a nice bonus. But this doesn't happen too often, sadly. So mostly you'll be attacking them and trying to smear them."

At first, like I said, my job was "meme-patrol." This was pretty simple and repetitive; it involved countering memes and introducing new memes, and didn't demand much in-depth knowledge of the subject. Mostly just repetitive posting based on the dialogue pairs in the "Strat" section of the first binder. A lot of my job was de-railing and spamming threads that didn't go our way, or making accusations of racism and anti-Semitism. Sometimes I had to simply lie and claim a poster said something or did something "in another thread" they really hadn't said or done. I felt bad about this…but in the end I felt worse about the possibility of losing the first job I'd been able to get since losing my "real" job.

The funny thing was, although I started the job with no strong opinions or political views, after a few weeks of this I became very emotionally wedded to the pro-Israel ideas I was pushing. There must be some psychological factor at work…a good salesman learns to honestly love the products he's selling, I guess. It wasn't long before my responses became fiery and passionate, and I began to learn more about the topic on my own. "This is a good sign," my trainer told me. "It means you are ready for the next step: complex debate."

The "complex debate" part of the job involved a fair amount of additional training, including memorizing more specific information about the specific posters (friendly and hostile) I'd be sparring with. Here, too, there were scripts and suggested lines of argument, but we were given more freedom. There were a lot of details to this more advanced stage of the job – everything from how to select the right avatar to how to use "demotivationals" (humorous images with black borders that one finds floating around the web). Even the proper use of images of cats was discussed. Sometimes we used faked or photo-shopped images or doctored news reports (something else that bothered me).

I was also given the job of tying to find new recruits, people "like me" who had the personality type, ability to keep a secret, basic writing/thinking skills, and desperation necessary to sign on a shill. I was less successful at this part of the job, though, and I couldn't find another in the time I was there.

After a while of doing this, I started to feel bad. Not because of the views I was pushing (as I said, I was first apolitical, then pro-Israel), but because of the dishonesty involved. If my arguments were so correct, I wondered, why did we have to do this in the first place? Shouldn't truth propagate itself naturally, rather than through, well…propaganda? And who was behind this whole operation, anyway? Who was signing my paychecks? The stress of lying to my parents and friends about being a "consultant" was also getting to me. Finally, I said enough was enough. I quit in September 2011. Since then I've been working a series of unglamorous temp office jobs for lower pay. But at least I'm not making my living lying and heckling people who come online to express their views and exercise freedom of speech.

A few days ago I happened to be in the same neighborhood and on a whim thought I'd check out the old office. It turns out the operation is gone, having moved on. This, too, I understood, is part of their strategy: Don't stay in the same place for too long, don't keep the same name too long, move on after half a year or so. Keeping a low profile, finding new employees through word of mouth: All this is part of the shill way of life. But it is a deceptive way of life, and no matter how noble the goals (I remain pro-Israel, by the way), these sleazy means cannot be justified by the end.

This is my confession. I haven't made up my mind yet about whether I want to talk more about this, so if I don't respond to this thread, don't be angry. But I think you should know: Shills exist. They are real. They walk among you, and they pay special attention to your popular gold-bordered WATS posters. You should be aware of this. What you choose to do with this awareness is up to you.

Yours,

ExShill

April 2012"

I am proud to announce that the former shill revealed exactly what I was convinced of by the year of 2008. The above revelation confirmed that I did not make any exaggeration when I was trying to convince the innocent Internet auditorium about the shills' activities and their modus operandi.

Now, when I read the above confession, I could put my signature under every word of it – it is exactly the truth. The above description matches the reality exactly 100%. It contains no lie and not even exaggeration. Even the Godlike Productions forum where I personally used to battle the shills in reality is mentioned there…

As you can see from the above confession, the former shill who published it was specialized on derailing discussions dangerous to the state of Israel and his primary task was to suppress any anti-Israeli and anti-Jewish sentiment.

However, based on the abovementioned details, you can easily imagine that there must be a considerable number of the shills whose specialty is to derail dangerous 9/11 discussions – primarily the discussions that touch the two most "unwanted" aspects of the 9/11 truth:

- the so-called "no-plane" theory;
- and the fact that the WTC was demolished by underground nuclear explosions (hence the "ground zero" name).

From now on, please, understand:

1) The shills *do* exist.
2) The fact of the shills' existence is an extremely seditious issue, which must be kept secret from the gullible consumers of the Internet;
3) The shills are many; their total number is considerably big – bigger than you could imagine;
4) The shills are trained professionals; they are at least well-educated, moreover, shills are skilled in demagogy and many of them are better in conducting an argument, than you, an untrained, and, moreover, unsuspecting innocent person;
5) The shills infest the Internet; their presence is considerable on every populated Internet forum;
6) The shills have much better cooperation with each other than innocent people; this allows the shills to seemingly "win" any and every argument they wish;
7) The shills can easily call for reinforcements – thus, easily gaining numerical superiority on any dangerous Internet-discussion and so being able to easily crush such a discussion;
8) The shills deeply study their subject first and so they indeed possess the required knowledge that could be used for both – for successful arguing and for appearing as "knowledgeable researchers" to innocent gullible people;
9) The shills are not only good in demagogy and skilled in conducting an argument in general; the shills are knowledgeable in psychology and they know how to knock down their opponents by smearing and by insulting in case they can not defeat them by proper arguing;
10) The shills have very good salaries; their salaries are considerably higher than those of other professionals;
11) It is you, a gullible taxpayer, who actually pay the numerous shills their high salaries;
12) The shills receive their income from you and yet they dupe you, dear reader…

It is good to observe, that people began to wake up in regard to the shills during the year 2012. It means, that the shills were, at last, NOTICED by the community! This is really great news! For over 10 years the shills acted with unprecedented audacity and impunity – because gullible common people took the shills and "their opinions" for genuine things. It is no longer the case: the shills are being more and more often recognized these days by pretty ordinary, formerly unsuspecting people, who were, at last, made aware of the shills' existence. Moreover, there are attempts to study the shills and to classify them, undertaken by serious researchers, who try to analyze the shills' behavior and to publish their findings for the community.

I was really pleased to discover a great article on the shills published by a famous internet-journalist and a former U.S. military intelligence officer Gordon Duff in the "Veterans Today" on-line magazine. The article named ***"Scamsters, Spies and Trolls, an Internet Story; Paid $25 Per Hour to Infect Your Life"***[2] provided an interesting analysis of the shilling and trolling on the Internet. Gordon's analyses are not limited to the typical forums/chatrooms activities of the shills, described above; he also mentions campaigns of harassment conducted by the shills, and even outright criminal enterprises run by the shills and their bosses in order to fund the actual shilling activities. I highly recommend everyone to read the abovementioned article. Such good articles on the shills and the trolls are still very rare (and we can understand *why they are very rare* – the shills still hold the numerical superiority on the most important web forums and they do all they can to prevent their opponents from publishing such things). However, I hope the community will wake up completely and that the exposed shills and trolls (and their actual methods) will get the due attention.

Just to add here my personal observation-contemplation and a bit of recent history.

You have to understand that freedom of speech was always dangerous for authorities. The authorities have always tried to control the freedom of speech whether directly or indirectly.

In the "good old days", the control was easier because there was no mass-media in the modern sense. There were no means to address many people at once with some seditious statement. You could not publish any seditious thing in a newspaper because all newspapers either belonged to the so-called "good guys" or were controlled by them. As the last line of defense there was always an official censorship that would prohibit any dangerous publication. The same thing could be said about the radio. To operate a radio-transmitter you must have a license and you would never get the license if the so-called "good guys" were not sure about your loyalty and your adherence to "political correctness".

When the first manual typewriters came into existence, they were not so "free" as you might think. They were sold only to authorized people, or, at least, their purchases were registered, so that each sold typewriter could be traced to a particular user (much in the same sense as a licensed firearm could be traced to a person who bought it from a gun-shop).

Moreover, it was obligatory in those "good old days" to take a "control print" from every typewriter and to keep it with the authorities (this served as more or less a "fingerprint" of any and every typewriter for forensic reasons, so in case the authorities would discover a seditious statement printed they could easily find the typewriter used and its owner).

Later, with the development of computer-connected printers and appearance of cheaper electrical typewriters, the authorities eased the control of these potentially seditious devices. However, by then, the general degradation of the Western society, affected by corrupting freedom of sex and by other easily available entertainments, by destructive rock music and by other aspects of the "mass-culture", by alienating the younger generation from adults, and by an intentional decline in general education, made people much less susceptible to potentially seditious ideas. Therefore, the so-called "good guys" cared much less about the proliferation of typewriters and printers in the '50s than they used to care about the typewriters in the pre-WWII era.

Nonetheless, when easily affordable copying machines came into existence, the so-called "good guys" were alarmed again. Not before the middle of the '70s the copying machines were freed from any control. Before that, such machines were duly supervised in order not to allow some "rogue people" to use them for multiplying works of Stalin, Mao Tse-tung or Che Guevara, for example. Later, with the death of Mao

---

[2] http://www.veteranstoday.com/2012/12/09/scamsters-spies-and-trolls-an-internet-story/

and with further degradation of the Western society (which by the end of the '70s became even lesser susceptible to the potentially seditious ideas than it used to be in the '60s), the copying machines were deemed no longer dangerous and were freed from any state control whatsoever.

When it comes to the potential publishing of seditious statements in the printed mass-media, the so-called "good guys" did not worry much, since the mass-media belonged to them and even in the absence of the official governmental censorship they could still successfully censor any unwanted content (by simply ordering the owners of the mass-media to adhere to the "political correctness").

As you could imagine, in the situations described above there was simply no need to employ any shills.

However, it was all changed with the appearance of the free Internet. The so-called "good guys" could no longer control it.

What they could do in this case? Of course, the easiest thing is to prohibit the Internet. Unfortunately, it is impossible right now. Later, the so-called "good guys" will definitely prohibit, or, at least, severely restrict the Internet and you don't even have to doubt it – they already are doing it slowly but surely. For the time being, they have to combat the dangerous tendencies on the Internet. It is obvious.

How they could do it? Try to guess. They only way to do it is to employ the shills – trained professionals who could successfully derail dangerous discussions and help the so-called "good guys" to maintain at least some order on the Internet in one way or another.

Do you still doubt that the shills exist? Do not doubt it. Use your logic to understand that shills MUST exist in the present conditions and therefore they DO exist. And read the confession of the former shill quoted above one more time.

Coming back to the professional 9/11 conspiracy theorists and the full-time "9/11 truth-seekers". You don't have to doubt that many of those "9/11 truth-seeking scholars" are merely secret government agents secretly tasked with never allowing the "truth-seekers" under their command to find any truth. This is a very sad fact, but it is the fact and we have to live with it. The same thing could probably be said about the moderators and owners of many of the more prominent Internet forums specializing on 9/11 – *they are shills*; whether you like it or not. Once you finish reading this book and get its main point, you will be surprised how ignorant many of those 9/11 truth-seekers actually are, despite their endless and seemingly "genuine" efforts to dig to the truth that last, to remind you, well over a decade…

As I have already warned above, most of "professional" 9/11 conspiracy theorists, those who routinely spend their precious time chatting in various Internet forums and otherwise parasitizing on the 9/11 topic, without any doubt will be greatly annoyed by this book. They will be annoyed not because my claims in this book are inconsistent, but because of the diametrically opposite reason: because my claims are logical and consistent, thus leaving no room for them to continue to parasitize on the 9/11 topic which they got used to during the last 10 years.

Try to understand them – they got used to chewing on various conspiracy theories in regard to 9/11, routinely spending many hours per day sticking in various Internet forums and even sitting physically in various "truth-finding" 9/11-related societies. This became their life-style. It does not matter that during their 10-year long "research" they managed not to even come close to the truth. This apparent failure does not bother them – despite the fact those 10 years were enough to complete two additional university courses with 2 master-degrees per each of them. What matters is the very process – to chew on various conspiracy theories has become a self-purpose…

Therefore when someone attempts to steal their favorite chews from their mouths by replacing it with a healthy, delicious, but one-time only meal, it understandably causes their displeasure and their displeasure could be, in fact, very intense.

It is easy to understand them. Just try to imagine yourself in their shoes – imagine that you got used to spending all your time chatting with other 9/11 conspiracy theorists for the last 10 years, and now, at last, you have gotten the point and therefore beginning from tomorrow there is nothing else to discuss on 9/11-related Internet forums... The 9/11 battle is clearly over, the case is closed, and you have to come back to your normal life – and so to spend your future efforts on renovating your house, for example, or to devote some time to your kids, at last. Can you imagine your indignation in such a case?

Therefore, do not be surprised when this book will be attacked from every side. The government agents

and shills will attack it with one (understandable one) reason in mind, while “professional” 9/11 conspiracy theorists (the absolute majority of whom are government shills too) will lash out at it with either the same reason in mind, or merely out of jealousy, or simply because of their annoyance that someone dared to steal their beloved toys and so to deprive them of their favorite pastimes...

But who cares about their problems and feelings? *Dogs bark, caravan moves on*.

These folks had their sick fun for more than 10 years and that should be enough. Even they knew very well, they could not continue their cheating forever and one day all fruits of their efforts would be flushed down the lavatory when the truth would be revealed.

Now the time has come. The truth is available and you have a chance to get acquainted with it and judge it yourself. Just read the book and you will have your own ideas.

About this book.

There have been many books and other researches undertaken on this general topic: "9/11; who carried it out and why they did it; how the U.S. Government lies to us, etc." Most of these sources claim not more and not less but the "final truth" in the last instance.

Who did it? *Of course, it was G.W. Bush and his clique.*

Why did they do it? *Of course, they did it because they wanted to attack Iraq and lay their hands on Iraqi oil and looked for a beautiful pretext to do so.*

How did they manage to collapse the Twin Towers? *Of course, by TNT (or C4) charges pre-positioned on each floor and simultaneously detonated.*

Why then were temperatures on "Ground Zero" so high that the boots of the firefighters completely melted in a few hours – even after a few weeks had passed from the actual Towers collapse? *Of course, it is because "Bush and his clique" used thermite, in addition to the TNT and C4 charges.*

How did these "Bush and his clique" manage to strike the Pentagon? *Of course, they did it by a "Tomahawk" missile of their own.*

But why then did they run an atomic alert in that case, hid themselves in anti-atomic bunkers, and even managed to scramble their "doomsday plane", which until now they scarcely admitted to the general public? *Oh, really? This I did not know… May be they did that just to enhance an overall picture…*

And you, serious reader, do you really believe that all was as simple as claimed above?

Do you seriously believe that an aluminum-made "Tomahawk" would be capable of penetrating 6 (six!) capital walls of the Pentagon, simultaneously causing the most serious atomic alert known in the entire U.S. history? Don't you think that a "Tomahawk" would simply smash itself flat on the very first wall?

Do you seriously believe that charges of TNT or C4 would be really capable of *instantly* reducing double-walled steel columns of the Twin Towers (each wall being as thick as a tank's armor) to complete microscopic dust and so – causing the Towers collapse with near the speed of free fall?

Do you really believe that thermite (that is indeed capable of causing the effect seen by everybody in an event of electric welding) is capable of continuing to melt boots of the firefighters for as long as a few weeks after September the 11th?

Do you really believe that "Bush" and his alleged "clique" were indeed capable of instantly causing such unprecedented damage using the abovementioned cheap stuff as C4, TNT, Thermite, and a "Tomahawk"?

And, at last, do you seriously believe that such a malicious "clique" might really exist in a transparent democratic society, such as The United States of America, and feel free to perform so many technical miracles in order to impress their gullible fellow citizens?

Oh, we almost forgot about the so-called "initiated" guys – senators, congressmen, top judges, military brass, foreign prime-ministers, and other dignitaries who did not even question those ridiculous conclusions of the infamous "9/11 Commission" and seem to be fully satisfied with its "findings".

I mean we almost forgot about those high-ranking guys who did not hesitate to name the former WTC site by a peculiar nuclear name "Ground Zero" and who in the same time pretended "to believe" that it was aviation fuel, namely "kerosene", that allegedly "completely melted" steel core and steel perimeter columns of the Twin Towers into fluffy microscopic dust and then continued to melt boots of the "Ground Zero" responders for another 4 (four) months.

What about those high-ranking guys? Are they really that stupid?

No, obviously they are not. At least, not to the extent they appear to be in this case.

Those seemingly "stupid" high-ranking guys have some extenuating circumstances. They believe that it was indeed Saddam Hussein who supplied Osama bin Laden and Co. with certain portable nuclear weapons, possibly stolen Soviet-made "suit-case nukes" – similar to those that destroyed the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on an anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing – and these tiny nuclear munitions were allegedly the true cause of the Twin Towers disasters (hence the name "Ground Zero").

But you, serious reader, do you really believe that such a laughable 1 (one) kiloton in TNT yield mini-nuclear charge would be really capable of instantly reducing the over 350 meters long and extremely robust steel Towers structure into complete microscopic dust? Or would you rather believe that such a "mini-nuke" (if any) would, instead, cause the Tower to be undercut and fall over?

Interestingly, while almost everybody is in a hurry to answer these relatively unimportant questions: "Who did this" and "Why they did this", no one has ever been able to satisfactorily answer this seemingly reasonable question: "How did they manage to do it from the merely technical point of view and so to achieve those incredible results that everyone saw on his/her TV?"

I guess it is clear to everybody that to answer "TNT/C4/Thermite and Tomahawk", is not a satisfactory answer to this question. It is by no means better than the well-known answer "Kerosene and the Boeing 757". Unfortunately, "stolen Soviet-made suit-case nukes of 1 kiloton in TNT yield!" is not a valid answer either – despite the common misconception.

This book will satisfactorily answer this question concerning all 9/11 "victims" – WTC-1, WTC-2, WTC-7, and the Pentagon.

No, it was not two stolen Soviet "suit-case nukes" that instantly transformed the WTC1, 2 and 7 into piles of microscopic dust. It was something else; many times more powerful than those laughable one- or two kiloton "mini-nukes". You will know what it really was after reading this book.

No, it was not two mini-nuclear explosions on Manhattan that determined the peculiar "Ground Zero" name promptly awarded by Civil Defense dosimetrists to the WTC demolition site. It was *three* nuclear explosions that did the job and neither of the three was "mini". Moreover, these three were not just "nuclear", but "thermonuclear".

No, it was not an aluminum-made "Tomahawk" that managed to penetrate six capital walls of the Pentagon and to cause the most serious atomic alert during the entire history of The United States. It was something much stronger and faster; much more expensive, and much more awful than a "Tomahawk". Not only will you know from this book what really struck the Pentagon on 9/11; you will even be able to see a picture of that peculiar thing.

No, it was neither George W. Bush, nor his alleged "clique", who stood behind this most heinous and the most incredible 9/11 perpetration. It was another person and another "clique"; and, what is the most important, this "another person" is not as mysterious as you might guess. He has his exact name, his date of birth, his country of origin, his color photograph, and even a photocopy of his diplomatic passport. And, unlike mysterious Osama bin Laden, that real person is still available (at least it was so as on June 2008 when I wrote these lines).

As I have mentioned, most of the existing books on the 9/11 topic attempt to somehow answer the two questions: "Who did it?" and "Why they did it?" leaving practically without any answer the most interesting question, "**How** they did it?"

In the current book you will encounter a totally different approach. This book answers questions: "Who did it?" and "How they did it?" Both of these questions will be answered precisely, in exact detail. You will have the exact name of the chief perpetrator and the exact technical details of the actual perpetration.

After reading of this book, simple people who were fed with the "findings" of the 9/11 Commission will no longer wonder how someone could achieve a feat of reducing thick steel columns into microscopic dust using TNT, C4, thermite, or so-called "nano-thermite".

While the prominent people (confidentially fed with the "mini-nukes" theory) will no longer wonder how someone could use a seemingly uncontrollable nuclear explosion so precisely as to cause the rigid 415

meters long structures to fall straight down in disintegrated condition, rather than causing them to simply fall to a side as whole pieces.

Of course, some unfortunate people will, at last, understand that they now suffer from leukemia and from various kinds of cancer not because of alleged “asbestos dust” but because of an entirely different reason.

No major question of technical nature should remain unanswered after you finish reading this book neither in regard to the WTC-1, -2 and -7, nor in regard to the Pentagon.

Moreover, this time I decided to even answer the question “Why they did it?”

Initially, when I prepared the first edition of this book, I did not want to answer this question. I wanted to limit myself to answering only “Who?” and “How?” It seemed to me that to answer the question “Why?” would be unnecessary, since I thought that people are observant and educated enough to understand *why they did it* without any additional guidance on my part.

However, after participating in various Internet-discussions, and after reading lots of published opinions, and also after being acquainted with lots of loony conspiracy theories, I realized that the most people have been duped into a wrong perception of reality. Thus, I decided that a failure to educate my reader in this regard would be a crime on my part. I do not want to commit this crime. Therefore, I added somewhere closer to the end of my book a couple of new chapters entirely devoted to those so-called “good guys” who planned and executed the unprecedented 9/11 project. From the actual book you will understand *how* they did it. But from those particular chapters you will understand *why* they did it.

Do not jump directly to those chapters, though. It would be a premature step. Read the book first. You will be much better prepared to understand who committed the 9/11 perpetration and why they committed it, if you reach that chapter in a “natural” way – by reading all the chapters of this book one-by-one, in the prescribed order.

When it comes to the methodology of presenting this information to you, I decided to do it in a bit unusual way.

The problem is that the 9/11 is a complex event. It is impossible to understand only one part of it, taken entirely out of context of the whole thing. The 9/11 affair could only be understood in full, in its entire complexity, “as is”. And I promise you, you will understand it in its entirety (if you only bother to read the chapters of this book in the due order).

However, you should understand, that the 9/11 project was indeed a grandiose project. It was a highly sophisticated program that could be compared to some sophisticated computer program.

Just imagine, you have a certain nicely functioning computer program, a so-called “utility”. This utility appears for you as merely an icon on your computer’s “desktop”, plus, when you double-click this icon, the utility will pop-up some window where you could click some buttons and do your intended task. Certainly, as an end-user, you have no clue how much effort its programmers spent in conceiving, designing, developing, testing and polishing this program before you could click its installer and see its ready-to-start icon on your desktop. You have no clue of how many elements this utility consists, and what these elements are – it could only be understood by a programmer.

Now, imagine that you are a hacker. You need to understand how this program works, let’s say, in order to make its unauthorized modification. However, you can not so simply get to its source code – it is most probably protected by its legitimate developer. In order to get to its source code, you have to “disassemble” the program, or, speaking in terms of computer jargon, to subject this utility to the process, known as “reverse engineering”. Only after this, you could get access to the program’s separate components and to analyze each of them. Finally, after you analyzed and modified, if necessary, certain components, you might try to assemble it back. As a result of such a disassembling you will certainly understand how this program functions. However, without subjecting it to the disassembling, you have no chance. All you could do – is to continue to double-click its icon and to use this program as an ordinary lay user whom it is intended for. This makes the difference between a consumer and a researcher.

The point is that in this case we do not want to *consume* the 9/11 project. We want to *understand* it.

Now, imagine that the 9/11 project is not just “complex”. It is *more than complex*. Moreover, it was from

the very beginning intended for at least two separate levels of consumption. It must be consumed by the general public in one way, and, at the same time, it must be consumed by targeted officials in a very different way. Even more than that, as a "well-developed project", 9/11 is designed to be consumed in a continuous manner, for many years ahead. Both – the plebs and the high-ranking officials – continue to consume the 9/11 project even today, in 2013, almost 12 years after its first presentation.

Of course, here we are going to study the 9/11 project in a serious, professional manner. Thus, we will have no choice but to disassemble the actual project first. Then – we will subject deep scrutiny to each of its multiple aspects separately. And only then – we will assemble this project again, and with the newly acquired understanding we will make a brief, final overview of the assembled thing. After that, I guarantee you the full understanding of 9/11.

As you could probably imagine, such an approach made this book quite thick. I would be pleased to make it smaller, but it is impossible without damaging its quality. Have you ever seen how thick is Microsoft's book on its Windows XP, for example? I am just trying to say that complex things require a certain minimal thickness of manuals that describe them. The 9/11 project was too complex. Therefore, the size of the first ever complete studying book on it should match the complexity of the subject. Sorry for that.

Anyway, I hope, you will like this book, and even if you don't, I hope you will still find it interesting enough to read from beginning to end.

I really did my best in compiling this book, and many people, who were given test copies to read, said that it was comprehensive research leaving practically no question unanswered – either in regard to 9/11 or in regard to the nuclear terrorism in general.

Some of my first readers even suggested re-naming this book ***"The encyclopedia of 9/11 and of modern nuclear terrorism"*** – the status, they claimed, it truly deserved.

However, I decided to ignore their flattering suggestion and stick to the original version of its name: ***"9/11thology: V for Vendetta and R for Reality. The "third" truth about 9/11, or Defending the US Government, which has only the first two…"***

I think this former name reflects the purpose, the way of compiling (single-man's job), and actual contents of the book more precisely as the name "Encyclopedia" – however flattering it might sound to me.

Read it and you will understand why.

Thanks for your kind interest in downloading and reading my work.

Dimitri Khalezov.

P.S. Since I have neither time, nor money to arrange the proper proofing process of the text of my book, you are going to read the text that may contain accidental grammatical and stylistic errors, that are due to English being not my native language. I would like to apologize for it in advance. The final edited version of my book will definitely contain fewer errors than this one.

Thanks.

Special thanks to the late Lak Nitiwattanawichan – my former lawyer in Thailand. He was the man who virtually opened my eyes and helped me understand many strange things I otherwise would never be able to understand. If not for him, I may not have had the reasons and mood to create this book. Moreover, shortly before his death, Mr. Lak Nitiwattanawichan let me know some secrets of the Freemasonic sect – including those related to the 9/11 Pentagon attack and to the confidential information behind Victor Bout's (the so-called "Merchant of Death" and the so-called "Lord of War") extradition case. He also revealed to me a couple of the most awful secrets of the Kingdom of Thailand. Many of you might remember Mr. Lak Nitiwattanawichan – he was Victor Bout's lawyer here in Bangkok's Criminal Court during the infamous extradition case of Victor initiated by the United States' DEA in 2008.

Special thanks to another person who represents the same camp of the so-called "good" – Mr. Bekhterev July (or "Yuliy") Germanovich, a former chief-editor of Soviet journal "Philately" – for his kind, although indirect guidance to understanding some other peculiar things. If not for several artifacts that were willingly or accidentally provided by him, it would not be possible to establish many things in regard to 9/11 nor some other acts of nuclear terrorism that led to the creation of this work. This man, who boasts his powers being probably next only to those of The God Almighty, really did his best to ensure that this book would appear and bring the true enlightenment to humanity.

Special thanks to the late Mr. Boris Natanovich Strugatsky, a famous author of Soviet-Russian science-fiction novels and yet another important representative of the same camp of the so-called "good", for his help in understanding certain things that made this book possible.

Thanks to my late friend Vadim Alexandrovski, who contributed a great deal of work and research that helped to complete this book. Without his efforts it would not be as comprehensive as it is now. If not for him, I would not have been certain regarding the exact origins of the missile that hit the Pentagon. I had wanted Vadim to be mentioned as one of this book's co-authors, but he categorically refused. He believed that certain pieces of sensitive information used in here were obtained from the Freemasons, and, being too proud a person, he could not afford to accept any sop from those disgusting folks. This should mean that the humble author of these lines is not so proud since while hating the Freemasons to the very same extent, I didn't abhor undersigning my name. However, it seems that I had no choice – I really wanted this information to go public and if it were anonymous it would have no credibility. Moreover, I am certain that the mere fact of the publication of this book will cause extreme damage to the Freemasonic sect that is primarily responsible for the New World Order in general and for the 9/11 production in particular. Vadim Alexandrovski is indirectly known to many of you because the Freemasons devoted to him at least two well-known movies in the recent years. He was the main character in the "Blood of Templars" as well as in "Gone in Sixty Seconds" – Nicolas Cage played no one else than Vadim in that movie. Vadim Alexandrovski was murdered ("suicided") here, in Bangkok, on the 10th of October 2011 – in an apparent connection to our combined efforts to create troubles for the Freemasonic sect and for the Israeli Mossad. I can not officially mention Vadim's name as the co-author of this book because I wish to respect his last wishes. Vadim, however, contributed a lot to the creation of this book and even if he did not want to be mentioned as its co-author, at least, he has to be credited as helping.

Thanks to one kind lady whose name is not to be revealed to mortals but is definitely known to the Lord God – if not for her wholehearted support and selfless devotion to the cause, you wouldn't be reading this book now.

Thanks to Loida dela Cruz, a brave woman, who risked tricking the most serious secret services of the world and so saved invaluable computer-files that were eventually used in creation of this book.

Thanks to my friend Daniel Estulin, the brave investigative journalist and the author of several bestselling anti-New World Order books about the Bilderberg Group. He has been quoted saying that the Bilderberg Group's "main objective is creating a World Government ruled by an elite group of people whose main objective is to control the Natural resources of the Planet". Daniel provided truly invaluable support to my humble efforts to reveal the truth about 9/11.

Thanks to my friend Andrew Musacchio for his wholehearted support of my work and for his professional advice.

Thanks to my friend Viktor Bauer for his wholehearted support of my work, for his active participation in promoting and defending it from shills, and for supplying me with important information included in this book.

Thanks to my friend Sebastian Armbrüster, a student from Germany, for his invaluable help in obtaining rare dictionaries needed to compile this research.

Thanks to my friend Mauricio Massa, a highly-qualified Portuguese interpreter, for his invaluable help in obtaining rare dictionaries needed to compile this research as well as for his professional advice.

Thanks to my friend Marc Pinke, a qualified web programmer from Canada for his help in obtaining rare 9/11 materials and for his helpful advice.

Thanks to a nice guy who calls himself the “Finnish Military Expert” for providing me invaluable information.

Thanks to retired NYPD Detective John Walcott, a famous “Ground Zero” responder, whose ordeal, which was well publicized on the Internet, became an actual source of my inspiration to create this book.

Thanks to everyone who managed to record contemporary news releases during the 9/11 events and made their recordings publicly available. Without this invaluable video evidence, that is no longer officially available, this book would not be as comprehensive as it is now.

Thanks to everyone whose photographs are used in this book.

My deep appreciation goes to all of the others here and there, who made this book possible.

Disclaimers (please, make sure to read all):

1. Concerning possible accusations of falsifying facts or defaming "innocent" people.

Everything that is claimed in this book can be easily verified. The only exception to this rule is a chapter of this book named *"Technicalities of the WTC-7 collapse and the rest of the WTC collapses from the logical point of view. Unproven suspicions."* This particular chapter was composed using guessing rather than exact knowledge of facts. However, even in regard to this chapter, I believe everything stated in it is still verifiable.

When it comes to the rest of facts mentioned in this book, all of them are well-known, well-documented, and in the most part they were published in open sources, so all necessary links and other references are provided here. Even when it comes to the particular people having significant roles in 9/11 events or in other acts of so-called "terrorism", all my claims in regard to them can be easily verified too – thanks to a few criminal cases instituted against these people. Various personal data, photographs, photocopies of their documents, and other information on these people are available in corresponding case-files in either United States courts, or in courts of the Kingdom of Thailand; the case-numbers are mentioned in this book.

Anything doubtful can be easily verified using these references. In addition to all of that, I myself am not just a lone witness who can testify to confirm all these claims. There are several more witnesses who could testify too, since they were somehow involved in events described in this book along with its author. Thus, one must not have any doubt in regard to the authenticity of my claims in this book, irrespective of how strange and unbelievable they might appear.

2. Concerning possible accusations in connection with so-called "anti-Semitism".

This book might appear "anti-Semitic" to many people who have gotten used to routine "political correctness". I wish it to be understood, however, that I did not intend to make it "anti-Semitic", even to the slightest extent, and I insist that it is not "anti-Semitic".

This book may only appear "anti-Semitic" because I just freely talk here about involvement of some descendents of Jacob into modern terrorism activities. I am not defaming anybody and I can prove all of my accusations in the course of legal proceedings in any country, including even in an Israeli court (providing those proceedings are indeed *legal*, of course). I am by no means against the State of Israel; and, unlike many Arabs and Muslims, who believe that Israel is the "unlawful entity", I sincerely believe that the State of Israel has its undeniable right to exist.

Being a reasonable person, I even understand that the State of Israel, being indeed a small country surrounded by an overwhelmingly large number of enemies, has to employ extraordinary means to ensure its defense and its eventual survival.

However, I believe that *this* time the small pitiable State of Israel has gone far beyond the boundaries of any reasonable defense. Moreover, the State of Israel, which according to the very sense of Judaism should have served as an example of freedom, has became the most important tool of those behind the curtain who want to enslave the entire mankind on this Planet.

Upon its creation, the State of Israel was intended to become an outpost of freedom; but, it did not take long for those "behind the curtain" to transform this new state into their most formidable weapon which they turned against that very freedom. Therefore, the modern State of Israel is by no means the "promised land" into which people can escape slavery from the house of slave-owning Egypt. It rather became the very military base where elite troops of the New Global Egypt are stationed. The Star of David, which is still depicted on the Israeli flag, should not mislead you. It now has nothing to do with David. It is no more than a relic and from the point of view of logic, the Israelis should have depicted on their flag the very Egyptian pyramid with an eye of Satan – right from the US one dollar bill.

There shall be no doubt that Israel has become a criminal enterprise in every possible sense judging from either the point of view of the ancient religion or from the point of view of modern criminal law. This state of affairs has to be brought to an end. I hope this book will help to do it.

Indeed, this book might seriously harm the State of Israel, but even this does not make this book "anti-Semitic". I do not even believe that the term "anti-Semitism" makes any sense in the modern world – as it did at the beginning of the 20th century, when the Jews, who attempted to continue to abide in feudal freedom under the Law of Moses amidst constitutional environments, were subjected to officially approved persecutions in many post-feudal countries.

It shall be understood that modern so-called "Jews" do not practice the Law of Moses in excess of the freemasonic constitution any longer, and as such, they actually lost the very right to be called "Jews". Moreover, the very reason for which these so-called "Jews" might differ from the rest of the inhabitants of their respective countries ceased to exist.

Please, try to realize that formerly (I mean in the 19th century and at the beginning of the 20th century A.D.), a Jew could be contrasted against the rest of people of a country because the Jew refused to accept that country's citizenship – he preferred to abide by the Law of Moses and so deny the constitution of the country. The Jew in those days was clearly, obviously, self-evidently, an anti-social element – akin to a Gypsy, a Sicilian Mafioso, or to a Maoist insurgent. In those days, rulers of the non-feudal countries had to counteract the anti-social and anti-constitutional stance of the Jews. The rulers also had to counteract the Jew's potentially seditious influence on the so-called "Christians" and on the so-called "Muslims". The Christians and the Muslims, according to their sense of their religion, were supposed to abide by the Old Testament and by Tawrat/Adat, respectively, and to whom the "anti-social" Jews, abiding by the Torah, might show a very dangerous example to follow. Hence the anti-Semitism. The rulers those days had to certainly defend their "constitutions" and supposed "absolute monarchies" (as well as the actual flocks of supposed "Christians" and so-called "Muslims") from the subversion imminently carried out by the rebellious Jews. That is exactly why they promoted the anti-Semitic ideology and had from time to time to stir up the anti-Semitic sentiment (hence the infamous "pogroms", evictions and other persecutions of the Jews in the former times).

However, it started to change by the end of the 19th century. Former Jews began to accept citizenships of their respective countries, thus accepting the constitutions and automatically denouncing their ancestral adherence to the Law of Moses. A lot of Jews began to receive secular education – up to the university levels. Many of those "educated" and "civilized" Jews became scientists, musicians, artists and even politicians and army generals. Lesser parts of the former "anti-social" Jews embraced the Communist ideology (which was, in fact, developed by the Jews) and joined the ranks of the Communists (who were professed internationalists, in case you forgot it). Thus, the former classical "anti-social" Jew, who used to live in the closed "anti-constitutional" Jewish community under the Law of Moses and under the supervision of Kahal, and who spoke Yiddish or Ladino (speaking a certain "Jewish" language also used to make the Jews distinctly different in those days) ceased to exist by the beginning of the 20th century because they now had to follow their country's laws and constitutions.

The last remnants of the anti-constitutional (or, to be more precise, "potentially anti-constitutional") Jewish communities were physically exterminated in Europe by Fascists (and by the Fascists' admirers in "Muslim" countries) and the absolute majority of the descendents of Jacob became obedient citizens by the end of the World War II. The Jew in the sense of the "Jew of the 19th century" sank into oblivion. You have to face it: a modern descendant of Jacob is by no means a "Jew". He is an ordinary citizen of the respective country – by no means different from an Italian, Chinese, Vietnamese, Hispanic, Polish, or Irish immigrant. Formerly, it was his adherence to the Torah and the Law of Moses (that he practiced in excess of or contrary to the constitution) that made the Jew different from the rest of the country's inhabitants. However, it is no longer a case. Thus, the very reason for the anti-Semitism ceased to exist.

However, unfortunately, it appears that some "clever" people still try to somehow exploit that old and nearly forgotten concept of "anti-Semitism". It seems that some Jewish criminals make a cunning use of the old term, trying to ascribe to it an entirely new sense: ***"Anyone who caught a criminal that happens to be a descendant of Jacob and did not release that criminal immediately, right on the spot, upon being informed that he has accidentally caught a Jew, is apparently an anti-Semite".***

Actually, such a concept does nothing else than gives a Jewish criminal an extremely unfair advantage over a non-Jewish criminal.

One must not be surprised if he gets to know that the Mossad supplies the biggest share of heroin, cocaine, and hashish to the world's black market, for example, in comparison with any other drug organization.

Such an implementation of this "slightly modified" concept, understandably, allows Jewish criminals to act

with an unprecedented impunity for many years since the end of the World War II. They can make bombings in the times of peace (and even make it as bold as to admit them) – but they are not terrorists; they can assassinate – but they are not murderers; they can abduct – but they are not kidnappers; they can massacre civilians – but they are not war criminals; they can attack first – but they are not aggressors; they can conduct illegal surveillance in independent countries – but they are not spies; they can divide humanity into Jews and Goyim – but they are not nationalists; they can give lesser legal rights to fellow Israeli citizens of Arab blood – but they are not racists; they can displace entire populations – but this is not qualified as "genocide"; they can transport tons of heroin or cocaine via a civilized country – but this is not drug-trafficking.

Why? The so-called "Jews" are no longer Jews in a technical sense since they do not practice the Law of Moses in excess of constitutions. Thus, they are merely citizens of a constitutional community, moreover, perfectly integrated into the modern multi-national political landscape. Why should they differ from others and based on what point could they claim any difference from other citizens of similar societies?

For example, an unprecedented campaign of state-sponsored terror unleashed by Israel almost 50 years ago is in its full swing today – but nobody dares to duly label it as the "state-sponsored terrorism" – the right name it truly deserves.

Why are the Israelis allowed to do all of it and enjoy such an unprecedented immunity from any prosecution whatsoever? Only because great-grand-fathers of some of them have been persecuted by Hitler and his proxies in the first half of the 20th century? Or is it because their ancestors openly practiced the Law of Moses and were persecuted for that in early capitalist societies that managed to enslave the former Christians, but not the Jews?

You are badly mistaken if you think that this is the real reason for allowing today's Jewish criminals to proceed with all their crimes unpunished.

The Jewish criminals mostly escape their due prosecutions because of an entirely different reason: they managed to cunningly implement a new concept of the former term "anti-Semitism" – so, the prominent people nowadays are simply afraid to criticize Jews for any of their wrongdoings because they are afraid to be labeled "anti-Semites" (which in most cases could mean an end to their political or bureaucratic careers).

And you, are you really sure, dear reader, that if some acclaimed murderer, child molester, drug dealer, spy, and war criminal – all-in-one – is eventually caught red-handed, let's say, in an attempt to exchange a stolen thermonuclear warhead for a couple of tons of heroin and a couple of underage concubines in addition – he has to be released with the excuse that his great-grand-father was a Jew persecuted 70 years ago?

Or it would be better to bring such an evil guy to Justice – at last?

But the fact that I prefer to call a spade a spade does not make out of me any so-called "anti-Semite" – especially considering that I understand perfectly well what a Jewish legacy is, that I have a lot of friends and even relatives of Jewish blood, and that I have never ever in my life allowed any uneducated idiot to speak out anything against the Jews in general in my presence. I simply cannot tolerate any anti-Semitism in its former sense at all. That anti-Semitism is (was) really disgusting.

However, this clear understanding of mine does not make me stupid to allow any criminal Jews to abuse this very concept of anti-Semitism and to enjoy their impunity in regard to common crimes for which non-Jews are expected to be prosecuted.

All I want to say here is that I simply do not make any distinction between a Jewish and a non-Jewish criminal (unlike many others who do) and nothing more than that.

What could we do if it were indeed the Israelis who were hired by those behind the curtain to make 9/11 and so to create a nice-looking pretext for your future enslavement? Try to avoid mentioning it and to find some other "culprits" who are not Jews?

Would it be reasonable to claim that it was supposed "religious fanatics" who carried out 9/11, thus giving the ungodly imperialists a very good pretext to create the global concentration camp named the "New World Order"? But why should we sin against the justice and blame innocent? Why don't we simply point to the real perpetrators who did the actual job? Especially when they were caught red-handed and we

have abundant proof of it?

Are you really afraid of the so-called “Jews” that much that you are ready even to accuse innocent people in order to cover up their crimes? As for my humble self, I am not. But it does not mean that I am an “anti-Semite”. Please, do not accuse this book of being “anti-Semitic”, because it is certainly not, and neither is its humble author personally. I hope I managed to make this clear enough.

3. Concerning accusations that are diametrically opposite to those in connection with the so-called “anti-Semitism” – i.e. accusations that I allegedly disregard the “true danger” of the so-called “Zionism” and that of the so-called “Jews” that supposedly “control the world”.

Hey, folks. I am not so stupid, actually. The fact that most bankers are of Jewish blood is not a proof to me that the “Jews allegedly control the world”. The world is controlled by the *Freemasons*, and not by the Jews.

The percentage of the actual descendants of Jacob in the Freemasonic sect is not too high. Most of the Freemasons are definitely NOT Jews. Moreover, the Freemasons in reality *hate Jews* and *hate the Jewish ideology*. They hate Jews more than anything else in the world. In addition, the Freemasons want you to hate the Jews as well. You have to understand, that the Freemasons want to enslave you. And for them to enslave cattle that hate Jews is much easier than to enslave a thinking person who reads the "Jewish" Bible that defines the actual concept of Freedom.

When it comes to the so-called “Zionists”, I do not even believe that they exist in reality. It might look to some primitive people that the so-called “Zionists” allegedly exist and they allegedly “control the United States and the world”. But it is a wrong impression. It is just a clever Freemasonic setup.

The Freemasons, who really control the United States and the entire world now, do not want you, gullible folks, to hate them. They do not want you to hate the Freemasons. They want you to hate the Jews and the so-called “Zionists”, instead. Do you understand this?

That is why the Freemasons organized things in such a manner that it will appear to you that everything in the world is supposedly run, perpetrated and lobbied by the Jews and the “Zionists”. While in reality all these “Jews and Zionists” are merely a front, a smoke-screen that allows the Freemasons to remain “good” while the “Jews” they put at the front are “bad”.

But do not make any mistake, folks. It was not the Jews who printed the Egyptian pyramid with an eye of Satan and the bold Latin inscriptions on the one US-dollar bill. The Jews, in fact, committed the Exodus from the slave-owning Egypt, if you care to remember this biblical fact. It is the Freemasons who brought the Christians as well as Muslims back to the slave-owning global Egypt codenamed “capitalism” and made them slaves there. This has nothing to do with the Jews or with the so-called “Zionists”.

Remember:

It was not Jews who prohibited you from possessing and carrying firearms.

It was not Jews who invented the unprecedented so-called “value added tax” (which the biblical Pharaoh who charged flat “one fifth” of income from the biblical Egyptian slaves could only dream of).

It was not Jews who instilled the “property tax” (that would make the biblical Pharaoh green with envy).

It was not Jews who invented monitoring of your bank accounts allegedly for the so-called “money laundering” or for the support of the so-called “terrorism” (but in reality – for possible tax evasion).

It was not Jews who prohibited you from spanking your children and from “raping” your own wives.

It was not Jews who enforced obligatory passports, and further – even obligatory biometric passports.

It was not Jews who allowed cops to search your cars and your bodies without any search-warrant.

It was not Jews who installed surveillance video-cameras in public places without public’s permission.

All of it was done **by the Freemasons**, and not by any Jews and not by any so-called “Zionists”.

Yes, I know many people blame everything on the “Jews” and “Zionists”. However, in the most part these

people are not educated enough to realize the obvious: that the Jews and the Freemasons have *diametrically opposite ideologies*. While the Jews are craving for Freedom as accorded by the Torah, the Freemasons are craving for the establishment of the slave-owning society where the Torah will be prohibited as the most dangerous extremist book.

I feel very pity for you, folks, if you do not understand this obvious fact. Read the Holy Bible: The Old Testament – the Ten Commandments. And pay particularly good attention to the last sentence before the very First Commandment (Deuteronomy 5:6). And then – look very carefully at the one US dollar bill and try to understand *what* the Freemasons depicted for you there. And think – what it has to do with the Jews and with the "Jewish" Law of Moses?

I hope you will get my point and forever forget the silly notion: "the Jews are guilty of everything" – that the Freemasons want to you believe in.

4. Concerning copyright over photographs.

There are some photographs used in this book. All of them are widely available in the Internet and it is not possible to establish whether they are copyrighted or not, and who are their legal owners (if any) in order to ask their permissions to use these photographs in this book, or in order to credit their respective owners.

Moreover, many of these photographs were taken illegally, since there was a strict prohibition from bringing any photographic equipment onto Ground Zero and violators should have been prosecuted and their equipment seized. Ironically, many photographs of 9/11, especially those of "Ground Zero", are not only anonymous, but also technically "illegal".

Unlikely it would ever be possible to find their real makers; moreover, it is very much possible that those who actually made those illegal photos have already died from chronic radiation sickness which became peculiarly endemic to "Ground Zero"…

Based on my inability to ever discover the real owners of such photographs, I simply used here several of these which were needed to explain the truth about 9/11 and about several other important terrorist acts.

Actually, I could write this book even without any photographs at all and I would still be able to successfully explain what exactly happened with the World Trade Center and with the Pentagon, but it will not be as much illustrative as with this photographic evidence. I believe that this book (and its reader by extension) will greatly benefit from the photographs used here.

If anyone accidentally recognizes his or her photograph used wholly or partly in this book and insists that it is copyrighted and published without his or her explicit permission – I would like to apologize in advance, and I promise to remove such a photograph from any further edition of this book immediately upon receiving an appropriate notice.

However, considering that all of the photographs used in this book were from the public domain, it is highly unlikely that someone could claim any exclusive copyright over them to the extent that might prohibit me using them as important evidence in my explanation.

For those people who are the owners of these photographs but who do not object their works to be used here as photographic evidence, I would like to express my gratitude for their courtesy and my apology that I was not able to credit them here for their works appropriately – due to all of the photographs being anonymous.

I would like to thank everyone who was brave enough to make these photographs despite all the dangers of 9/11 and despite all the dangers of being prosecuted for bringing their photo-cameras onto "Ground Zero" in violation of the official prohibition; and I would like to thank all who were kind enough to make their works freely available in the Internet.

Several photographs used in this book belong to me – such as several photographs of some people involved in the 9/11 perpetration and in some other well-known acts of so-called "terrorism"; so I insist that these photographs belong to me personally and nobody else could claim any copyright over them in order to prohibit me from freely distributing them. I feel free to publish these photographs in any way I want. Moreover, I allow anybody who wants to copy and re-distribute these photographs to do so without

any explicit permission of mine (but with the obligatory notice of their actually source – which is the book you are currently reading).

5. Concerning the possible accusation over supposed betraying of state secrets.

There will be a few secrets revealed in this book. These secrets partly belong to the United States and partly – to the former Soviet Union.

I have no obligations whatsoever to keep any secrets belonging to the United States, because I have never been confidentially acquainted with them in the course of any duties; neither have I ever signed any non-disclosure contract. Therefore, I feel free to talk about those secrets openly.

In regard to some secrets belonging to the former Soviet Union, I had certain obligations to that defunct state to keep its secrets. It shall be understood, though, that all these obligations were directly connected to an anti-imperialism stance of the former Soviet Union and correspondingly – to that of its armed forces and intelligence apparatus.

Apparently, this Communist state no longer exists. What about it's supposed successor – bourgeois Russian Federation – it does not seem to be a real successor to its former Soviet, revolutionary, and anti-imperialist legacies – all of which were, moreover, officially denounced by the new Russian counter-revolutionary government.

Moreover, the Russian Federation does not even consider all those citizens of the former Soviet Union (who might have also been acquainted with similar secrets of the former USSR) to be Russian citizens if after dissolution of the USSR those people have found themselves outside of the Russian territory. I guess it is pretty clear to everybody, that no Georgian, Latvian, or Ukrainian has any duty to keep secrets of the former USSR in regard to the modern Russian Federation and nobody has the right to demand from them doing so.

Based on all these considerations, I do not feel any obligation whatsoever to keep those secrets of the non-existent USSR, at least in regard to modern Russia, which has obviously nothing to do with the former USSR (except only accidentally inheriting its nuclear and other weapons that were primarily designed to protect well-known achievements of the October Revolution from its imperialist enemies). My former obligations to keep such secrets given to the now-defunct Soviet Union are obviously void.

Nobody could argue claiming to the contrary. It seems to me that to force anyone today – over 20 years after the USSR's disappearance – to keep secrets of the Soviet Union would be as ridiculous as to insist that Slovenians are obliged to keep the secrets of Austro-Hungary, or that Armenians or Iraqis must keep secrets of the Turkish Ottoman Empire.

Nevertheless, I think I will continue to keep some of these secrets of the former USSR – just as a matter of principle, but I will do it entirely at my own discretion, meaning nobody has the right to tell me what to do and what not to do.

In this light, I decided to reveal here some of these – those which seem not being dangerous secrets, but being vitally important to understanding the truth about September the 11. Actually, there is one quite awful secret that has direct relevance to the WTC Twin Towers demolitions and this one will be revealed in this book.

However, nobody has right to accuse me of betraying any state secrets. Since the Soviet legacy no longer exists, no one has right to blame me for revealing its former secrets, or hold me accountable in a legal way. I am legally and morally right to say anything I wish to say. I guess this is clear.

6. Concerning possible accusations of being not "politically correct".

Sorry, but I have never seen any term such as "political correctness" in any section of any penal code or that of any other law. The only definition that was noticed by me in various laws in this respect was the "freedom of speech".

Besides, I have never been taught any "political correctness" in my entire life, so, frankly, I do not even know exactly what this is (except only suspecting that the "political correctness" is some kind of a

voluntarily practiced anti-constitutional magic that would eventually help those craving for totalitarian power to abolish the very constitution and replace it with much tougher rules).

Thus, unlikely you can accuse me of being “politically incorrect”, especially considering that you would unlikely be ever able to define this peculiar concept exactly except that so-called “political correctness” and “double standards” are, perhaps, synonyms. Try to explain to yourself honestly what does the term “political correctness” actually mean and you will get my point.

Moreover, this book in its main part has very little to do with any politics. It has more to do with mechanics. I am just trying to explain here how it was technically possible to instantly transform over 350 meters of extremely rigid steel structure into that complete fluffy microscopic dust, which is a purely technical matter. Unlikely such an explanation has anything to do with so-called “political correctness”.

I do not believe that it would be a right thing to accuse a chemist or a mathematician of being “politically incorrect” because of their purely scientific research that technically has nothing to do with any politics. Neither is it applicable to my own current research concerning the World Trade Center collapse.

If you disagree with the abovementioned argumentation, and continue to insist that explaining such a merely technical thing could still be “politically incorrect”, I am obliged to remind you of something from history.

They used to claim not so long time ago that our planet Earth was “flat” and they considered any claim to the contrary being “politically incorrect” too.

If we stick today to a concept of the so-called “political correctness” in regard to the demolition of the WTC, we risk to forever fixing in our science some peculiar notions: that aluminum projectiles could allegedly penetrate steel structures, that aviation fuel (kerosene) could allegedly “melt” steel structures into fluffy microscopic dust, and that such unprecedented physical processes are usually accompanied by intense releases of radioactive vapors…

Do you, at least, agree with this logic?

7. Concerning possible accusations of “undermining the very pillars of society”.

What to say in this regard? To begin with I would remind you of those brave scientists who claimed several centuries ago that our planet Earth was indeed spherical, and not flat, were also “undermining the very pillars of that society” which were known then to be the three giant whales bearing our supposedly “flat” planet…

There were quite a few Great Lies in the 20th century that seem to be forever fixed in history with their officially acknowledged versions. Among them the discovery of the so-called “dinosaurs” (whose “bones“ even to this day are still made of gypsum), true causes of World War II and its true aggressor; the true story behind the Pearl Harbor “attack”; true reasons behind the atomic bombing of Hiroshima and the true physical nature of the “atomic” bombing of Nagasaki; the “death” of “First Cosmonaut” Yuri Gagarin and those “human landings on the Moon” that followed; the “assassination” of President Kennedy; the Chernobyl “nuclear catastrophe” and “sinking” of the best Soviet nuclear submarine “Komsomolets”; an advent of so-called “Muslim terrorism” peculiarly devoid of any ideology whatsoever that peculiarly coincided with the demise of the Islamic Revolution and with that of genuine Islamic Fundamentalism, etc.

Some people know about these Great Lies very well, but it is no longer possible to change official definitions of respective events for the general public consumption. References to these Great Lies are too numerous and it would require completely re-writing history and to change too many other things which no one could afford.

Besides that, all those Great Lies become so deeply embedded into respective cultures, that it would be too painful for many if someone tries to challenge them right now. It is simply too late to do it today. This society has put too much load on these false pillars since those days, and it is no longer possible to touch these very pillars without endangering the existing social structure…

One of the best examples of what I am trying to say is this: on April 12, 2007, the Kremlin vetoed a new investigation into the alleged “death” of Yuri Gagarin – the investigation, which is still being demanded by many, including some Russian legislators and its initial investigators – who were ordered to shut up 40

years ago... And it is understandable, indeed. *You cannot touch a holy cow*. *It is taboo*. Even if such a holy cow enters a Parliament session and decides to shit right there…

Unfortunately, it seems that the first Great Lie of the 21st century – the 9/11 affair – might easily follow in suit and become a holy cow too... Its controversies are still being widely discussed today by many but you have to expect that soon it will turn to be a kind of taboo as well. It is no longer "politically correct" to challenge inconsistencies of the official interpretation of 9/11 and you have to expect that the next logical step is to declare such a challenge a criminal offence.

I would not be surprised if one day challenging the infamous Report of the 9/11 Commission would be criminalized and 9/11 conspiracy theorists would be legally prosecuted and imprisoned just next to those who watch child pornography, spank their children, or rape their wives. The EU has recently shown a very scary example of what could be done to critics of an officially approved version of history – when it abandoned a former "voluntarily" concept of "political incorrectness" regarding the Holocaust denial and enacted monstrous legislation that provides for punishing Holocaust deniers with imprisonment.

Considering this precedent, one could sincerely expect something similar about the 9/11 Commission Report "denial" in the near future.

It is self-evident that the 9/11 affair slowly, but surely, moves to be fixed in history in its officially approved version, despite being itself too improbable to believe in, judging from either logical or even merely technical points of view.

The fact that 9/11's officially approved version is not even remotely plausible seems to be compensated for by another fact: this approved version *is convenient* for almost every ruler in every country in the world. In the same manner the bogus official claims concerning the beginning of World War II and its true causes were convenient to the then rulers of all winning states in 1945.

It is pitiable, indeed. And it seems that soon we will have the same problem in regard to 9/11. However, when it comes to my humble self, I presume that it is still not too late to try to disprove those ridiculous official claims about 9/11, because only seven years have passed since, and it is still feasible to do it today, in September 2008.

Therefore I try my best to relieve the 21st century of its first Great Lie. But in doing so, I do not undermine the very pillars of this society. I rather attempt to replace some rotten ones. Before it is too late.

8. Concerning possible resentment of some readers who might expect this book to be a fiction and who might find that it is not, to their disappointment.

I am sorry, but this book is not a fiction book. I know that to read truly fiction books is a more pleasurable experience than to read materials from some criminal case-file. But the problem is that fiction books are primarily intended for recreation of their readers. My book explains what really happened on 9/11, obviously having nothing to do with any entertainment. It is rather intended as education for its readers.

Of course, the incredible 9/11 intrigue explained here makes it easy to convert this book into a kind of fiction and it would be much easier to read in such a case. I guess it allows even to make a couple of Hollywood movies.

I, however, consciously decided not to go that way because making this book in the form of fiction might seriously undermine the credibility of the extremely important information provided in it. Therefore, this book feels more like a set of incriminating documents that is suitable to be submitted directly to a public prosecutor's office, rather than as belles-lettres suitable for a boudoir.

Still, it must not scare you off. I have really tried my best to write this book in an easy language and to make it as interesting as possible. And indeed it is very interesting. And it is very easy to read. I am sure you will like it, despite its being a non-fiction.

9. Concerning possible accusations of this book being just one more "conspiracy theory".

As I have mentioned above, there is a great difference between the testimony of an eye-witness and a so-called "conspiracy theory". For example, if the first one is acceptable in a court of law, the second one

is not. All I say here is verifiable and I could repeat everything I claim here in a court-room.

Moreover, all my words in such legal proceedings would be supported by many legal documents obtained in a purely legal way. If this would not be enough, more eye-witnesses would come to the court-room to testify to the same effect.

Besides, all these claims would be additionally supported by highly-trusted documents that would come from various third-parties sources that have nothing to do with this book or with its author.

Would you still call it a “conspiracy theory” after all of that?

If so, then you probably do not need to read this book further; it will be just a loss of your precious time. We seem to speak in different languages and you would not be able to understand the language of this book anyway. Try to read something else in this case – something written in *your* language. You might love the famous Report of the "9/11 Commission" or memories of President George W. Bush (who, by the way, refused to testify under oath or on the record before the "9/11 Commission" – unlike the humble author of this book, who is ready to do so at any time). Perhaps, you could enjoy reading these without dubbing either of them “conspiracy theories”.

I have honestly warned you that this book is not for everyone capable of reading, but only for the free minded people who clearly understand the difference between a “conspiracy theory” and an eye-witness’ testimony.

10. Concerning accusations of my “protecting” and “shifting all 9/11 blame away” from the “guilty” U.S. Government.

Since my video presentation “9/11thology” went public in March 2010 and my 9/11 research began to be publicly discussed, I noticed a new trend, which I did not even expect initially.

Some folks began to accuse me of “protecting” the U.S. Government, because it appears from my claims that it was not the U.S. Government who actually perpetrated 9/11, while these people are “sure” that it was the U.S. Government. Some of these folks went as far as even accusing me of being a “plant” of the American FBI. Some of these accusations were very primitive and therefore of little value to the shills, but some were quite professional, accusing me of “intentionally mixing lies with some truth” and therefore believable for the “advanced gullible”, such as, for example, a very elaborate concoction published here: http://www.lawrencechin2011.com/blogs/2012/05/27/the-crimes-of-mss-director-viktor-bouts-framing-and-dimitri-khalezovs-third-truth/ that was designed to seriously undermine my credibility by arguing in quite an “earnest” manner (as opposed to typical spiteful assaults of the rank-and-file shills). The “critical” article mentioned above, in reality, is written in a classical “loony conspiratorial” style common to conspiracy theorists. Its author advances notions of so-called “international court cases” without substantiating his claims even to the least extent. In the same time, he strives to undermine my credibility in a surprisingly “professional” manner. I do not want to stoop to arguing with this type of folks, but I strongly suggest that after reading this book and getting its point, the reader comes back to the abovementioned web page and forms his *own* opinion (I repeat: *after* reading this book, not *before* that).

I have to state frankly: most of those who accuse me of the above, whether in a typical spiteful-, or in an “earnest” manner, are “professional” 9/11 conspiracy theorists. Though, most of them do so at the FBI’s expense, which elevates their actual status from the “conspiracy theorists” to the “shills”. These folks parasitize on the 9/11 tragedy by accusing the U.S. Government for perpetrating 9/11, but without being able to prove their accusations in any court of law.

Actually, these “professional” conspiracy theorists had more than 10 years to compile a winnable legal suit against the U.S. Government and to file it to the court of justice. Interestingly, they spent these 10 years only talking. It seems it became their self-purpose: to consume precious time of their listeners and blame the U.S. Government indefinitely, without being able to ever convert their incessant babbling into a real prosecution.

Unlike them, I do not accuse innocents and do not claim things which I cannot prove.

It was NOT the U.S. Government who perpetrated 9/11.

It was the so-called “good guys” from behind the so-called “curtain”. Those “good guys” that printed the

Egyptian pyramid – the symbol of Egyptian slavery (in defiance of the verse from Exodus 20:2 preceding the First Commandment), on the US one dollar bill. Those guys that created the so-called “United Nations Organization” and push for a global concentration camp on this Planet. While the U.S. Government is an elected body that is changed every few years, those people behind the infamous “curtain” are permanent. You cannot change them. Thus, those shrilly folks who accuse me of “protecting” the supposedly “guilty” U.S. Government, are actually *paid shills*, who in this way protect those very “good guys” from behind the so-called “curtain”. This means they protect the very people who actually committed the crime.

I hope you get my point.

11. Concerning grammar.

Excellent grammar has never fed a hungry man. Its known disadvantage is a lack of love for mankind. Moreover, English is not my native language. Therefore – relax!

The 9/11thology; its difference from a conspiracy theory, and the list of the most difficult 9/11 questions answered by this new exact science.

After thinking for a while, I decided that 9/11 events were meaningful and important enough to name a science after them. We still have so-called “Sovietology”, for example, even though there is nothing else to study about the “Soviets” that became extinct like wooly mammoths. There are pseudo-sciences that purport to undertake some “serious” studies on non-existent things such as the so-called “terrorism”, for example, or on obviously artificial things that would never ever come into existence if not for the joint efforts of the American CIA and the Israeli Mossad – such as so-called “Islamism”. In this respect it would be really unfair if such an important event as 9/11 would miss having its own special science intended to undertake a serious dedicated study on all 9/11 actual events, their chronology, their causes, their consequences, their technical details, publicity in regard to them, public opinions in regard to them, legal matters in regard to them, political matters in regard to them, linguistic matters in regard to them, and so on.

9/11 was such an important milestone in history, that without any doubt it deserves having a special science dedicated to its study. Therefore I made it so bold to found this new science, and, since no one else has bothered to do it before me, I take an honor to claim to be its founder. Moreover, since I am its founder, I have an apparent right to find out an appropriate name for this new science.

After some considerations I decided to name this new science “9/11thology”. It sounds peculiar, but it has its apparent meaning – and in any case “Sovietology”, “Egyptology” or “Archaeology” sounded initially as peculiar, but eventually people got used to these words and they began to sound OK to the listeners. Besides, since the word “9/11thology” itself is quite unique, it would always be easy to find anything related to it on the wilderness of the Internet using typical search-engines – because it is unlikely this peculiar word could be mistaken with anything else.

Here it is: we have a new science named “9/11thology” and I sincerely hope the new word “9/11thology” would find its way to dictionaries one day and would become a commonly spoken word. Of course, as any new science this one is still incomplete, but I would say that I have made quite a few first important steps in establishing this new exact science, so that with our common efforts in the future we could develop it into a full-fledged scientific discipline that one day might even be taught in some university.

What is “9/11thology”?

There are quite a few questions in regard to the actual 9/11 perpetration, to its cover-up, and to consecutive turn of events (such as the U.S.-initiated wars in Iraq and Afghanistan and the so-called “War against Terror”). Practically, no commonly known 9/11 conspiracy theory could answer any of these important questions. Some of these questions are not answered at all, while some others are somehow answered, but the actual answers are far from being satisfactory.

Most of the 9/11 conspiracy theories will offer you only these answers:

1. **Q.** Who was the chief 9/11 perpetrator? **A.** the U.S. Government/U.S. secret services/U.S. military (or, as a variety – The Israeli Mossad in collaboration with its American colleagues).

2. **Q.** What struck the Pentagon? **A.** A certain cruise missile (or, as a variety “a small plane loaded with explosives”).

3. **Q**. Why the U.S. Government does not admit it honestly? **A.** Because it was the owner of this missile and the actual perpetrator of the Pentagon strike.

4. **Q.** Why did the Twin Towers collapse? **A.** Because they demolished them in a process known as a “controlled demolition”.

5. **Q.** Still the question remains: how it was technically possible to bring them down? **A.** They used numerous charges of conventional explosives attached to every core- and perimeter- column on every floor of the Twins and detonated them synchronously as it is a technology known to be used in a demolition industry (or, as a variety – they used thermite, or so-called “nano-thermite”,

or thermite in addition to explosives, to additionally melt those steel core- and perimeter- columns of the Twin Towers).

Basically, all commonly known conspiracy theories (except only a "mini-nukes conspiracy theory" and a "clandestine nuclear reactors conspiracy theory") in regard to the 9/11 offer nothing more than is mentioned above. The "mini-nukes-" and "clandestine nuclear reactors-" conspiracy theories offer a little bit more than that – they attempt to somehow explain technicalities of the unexplainable collapse of the WTC Twin Towers at near freefall speed, and a peculiar "ground zero" name peculiarly awarded to the World Trade Center demolition grounds. However, neither of these two additional "nuclear" conspiracy theories could offer any satisfactory explanation, neither in regard to the WTC Twins' pulverizations, nor in regard to the WTC-7 collapse; and neither of them could offer any explanation whatsoever in regard to the Pentagon attack.

Let us disregard for a while these two additional "nuclear" conspiracy theories and concentrate mostly on the classical explosives/thermite/so-called "nano-thermite"/explosives+thermite conspiracy theories, since they are the most widespread. I intentionally failed to mention here any argumentation in regard to either existent or non-existent passenger planes that supposedly struck the WTC Twin Towers, since their existence/non-existence is irrelevant to our current topic and arguing over it would only distract our attention from important points.

Let us imagine, that the 5 questions above have been answered satisfactorily. Still, there are some seemingly logical questions available, which none of the conspiracy theorists have ever bothered to answer. Note: Some of these questions can only be perceived by advanced 9/11 students, who are familiar with the subject at least a little bit. If you are a novice, you might need to educate yourself first by studying some basic details of the 9/11 affair and taking a look first at at least some commonly known conspiracy theories.

These are the questions that are seemingly logical, but so far remain unanswered:

1. Why did the U.S. high-ranking officials (including also those belonging to the opposition of Bush Administration) so easily agree with the ridiculous "findings" of the infamous 9/11 Commission in regard to the WTC destruction? If there was any argument among them, it was not about the practicability of the ridiculous "kerosene theory", but exclusively on the quality of U.S. military preparedness and on the quality of the American secret services' response to an alleged terrorism threat. Why wasn't the ridiculous "kerosene theory" challenged by those high-ranking guys and gals?

2. Why did all foreign high-ranking officials, including those countries that traditionally oppose U.S. policies, so easily agree with the ridiculous "findings" of the 9/11 Commission and challenge neither its ridiculous "kerosene theory" coupled with its ridiculous interpretation of the Pentagon strike, nor its unsubstantiated claims in regard to the supposed "hijackings"?

3. Why insurance companies were unable to effectively defend their positions in courts while being sued for insurance payments by new owners of the WTC property, when it was pretty obvious to everyone (lawyers and judges including) that controlled demolitions were used to bring down all 3 buildings – particularly the WTC-7, which did not suffer any "plane's" impact?

4. Why an apparent missile attack on the Pentagon took place whatsoever? According to many conspiracy theories who claim it was the U.S. Government behind aerial attacks on the WTC and its consequent demolitions, it was also the U.S. Government that supposedly organized the attack against the Pentagon. But it is pretty obvious that the 9/11 Pentagon strike (which was indeed the hardest thing to be covered up) was nothing else than a profanation of the successful "aerial" attacks on the Twins and their destruction. There should not be even a slightest doubt that the WTC strike alone, without any additional and unnecessary attack on the Pentagon, would look much more beautiful and much more believable and it would achieve absolutely all its supposed goals – i.e. an unprecedented public outrage directed against Muslims, as well as much needed sympathies from various simpletons from all around the world. Still, the ridiculous attack on the Pentagon took place, seemingly despite any logic. The question is: Why?

5. What was the name and origins of that mysterious missile that struck the Pentagon on 9/11?

6. Why the U.S. government could not admit honestly to the public that it was a missile, not "AA Flight 77" – the Boeing-757, that struck the Pentagon in reality? It appears that it would be much

easier to say the awful truth once and forever than to say beautiful lies many times for many years ahead, wouldn't it? It is pretty obvious that the U.S. Government "confidentially" admitted to all local and foreign high-ranking politicians that the Pentagon was struck by a missile, not by an airplane. At least two high-ranking U.S. officials afforded Freudian slips of the tongue accidentally saying that the Pentagon was struck by a missile. At least once such a slip of the tongue was afforded by Donald Rumsfled, and at least once – by Tim Roemer, a former 9/11 Commissioner. This means that among the high-ranking U.S. politicians, the missile that struck the Pentagon is a matter of fact. There should not be any doubt either that this missile which struck the Pentagon was honestly reported as such to all high-ranking foreign politicians as well, otherwise they would never accept any of seemingly insane military actions by the United States in the 9/11 aftermath. Still, the main question remains: why the U.S. officials do not want to admit the Pentagon missile attack honestly to the general public?

7. Almost everybody who is interested in 9/11 knows that a so-called "doomsday plane" (a/k/a "strategic airborne command post" earmarked to conduct a retaliatory nuclear strike against the Soviet Union in case the USSR strikes first) was scrambled during the 9/11 events and was seen by many making slow circles over the White House. It was shown on various TV footages by different news channels and it is impossible to deny this obvious fact now. Nonetheless, the U.S. Government stubbornly refuses to admit it until today that the "doomsday plane" was indeed engaged. Why is the U.S. Government so stubborn on this particular issue?

8. Why F-15 and F-16 jet fighters scrambled in response to the Pentagon attack were promptly directed over the Atlantic Ocean and what did it have to do with the supposed "passenger planes"?

9. Why were another bunch of U.S. Air Force jet fighters also directed over the Atlantic Ocean, even before the Pentagon strike, thus constituting a totally different event than described in the above question?

10. Why did all three buildings – the WTC-1, -2 and -7 – collapse with near freefall speed? If they were demolished by ordinary explosives, as claimed, or by a combination of explosives + thermite, or by thermite alone, or even by so-called "nano-thermite" – it would apparently take at least 55 seconds (giving only half-a-second per floor) for upper parts of the Towers to reach the ground. This is because, even damaged by explosives/incendiaries, remnants of floors and steel columns would still provide some considerable resistance and would delay their collapse. Still, the question remains: why the Towers' tops fell down in a manner as if under them there were not any remnants of supposedly "blown-up" concrete floors and thick steel columns, but only air alone?

11. Why alleged thermite (as claimed by many conspiracy theorists) that was supposedly used by 9/11 culprits to "melt" the thick steel core- and perimeter columns, "melted" them, instead, into that well-known fluffy microscopic dust that was extremely volatile, rather than liquid?

12. Why was this dust microscopic? Why an approximate particle of it did not exceed the diameter of an average human hair? The existence of such a finely ground material can not be explained by supposed TNT or C4 explosive charges – you simply can not reduce thick steel into dust using explosives, irrespective of their distribution and quantity. Try to reduce a tank to dust using TNT or C4, or try to reduce to dust a railway track using these explosives. You would find out that it is simply impossible. Any specialist in explosives would confirm it – you don't actually need to experiment with TNT and steel bars in order to establish this self-evident truth (much in the same sense that you do not actually need to experiment with planes' impacts in order to establish another self-evident truth: steel targets cannot be penetrated by aluminum projectiles, irrespective of the latter's speed). Still, the above question remains: Why were the Twin Towers reduced to that fluffy microscopic dust, which allowed the Towers' tops to reach the ground with near freefall speed? Re-phrasing this question, we could put it this way: Why was the resulting dust from not only concrete floors, but also thick steel perimeter/core columns, so fine that it offered no resistance whatsoever – as if it was not thick dust, but thin air?

13. It is well-known that whenever a structure collapses and it causes human casualties, an architect of such a structure would always be arrested and tried for criminal negligence. It would be logical to expect that the architect of the Twin Towers must be arrested and tried for at least two different counts of crime: 1. He calculated the strength of the Twin Towers in such a wrong manner that the Towers were so easily penetrated by the Boeings 767, while according to the official claims

the Towers were built to withstand an impact of the fully loaded Boeing 707 (that is much larger than the 767). 2. He miscalculated the structural strength of the Twin Towers that they could be so easily collapsed by fires. In addition to this, the architect of the WTC-7 must have been arrested and tried too – because his brain-child – the WTC-7 collapsed due to fires as well. However, we do not see that the architects of either of the failed projects were arrested and tried in reality. This was seemingly despite any logic. The question is – why the architects were not tried in court for their self-evident failures?

14. Why when the "chief hijacker" – Mohammed Atta – was found to be an agent of the Pakistani ISI, no action was undertaken by the American law enforcement agencies against their Pakistani colleagues? And why none of the U.S. Senators/Congressmen had ever insisted on taking such an action against the Pakistanis who were apparently caught "red-handed" with their infamous money transfer to Atta and so evidently proved their complicity with the alleged 9/11 perpetrators?

15. Why when many of the alleged "suicidal" 9/11 "hijackers" were found alive and kicking in only a couple of weeks following accusations published against them, this fact did not prompt any prominent U.S.- or foreign official to openly challenge the FBI's 9/11 conspiracy theory which lost its entire credibility at once?

16. Why demolition grounds of the World Trade Center were peculiarly dubbed by the most particular nuclear name "ground zero" and even this transparent hint did not arouse suspicions of either the U.S. high-ranking officials or their foreign counterparts to the conclusions of the 9/11 Commission and to its ridiculous "kerosene/pancake-collapse" theory? Were all of these high-ranking officials – both domestic and foreign ones – uneducated enough as not to know that "ground zero" was nothing else than a standard ABC designation of a spot of a nuclear or a thermonuclear explosion and that it had no other meaning prior to that day? Still, the question remains: Why did none of these high-ranking officials raise his or her objections to the officially approved "kerosene/pancake-collapse" theory?

17. Why did high-temperatures, a/k/a the "longest-lasting underground fires", persist, deep underground, on "Ground Zero" for as long as the end of December 2001? Did it have anything to do with thermite that usually cools down in a maximum of 10-15 minutes; or did it have anything to do with supposed "kerosene" that cools down even faster than thermite?

18. Why do almost all ground zero responders now suffer from leukemia and from various types of cancers typical to those evolving as a result of chronic radiation sickness?

19. Why the North Tower (that was struck first, but collapsed second, seemingly against any logic) could not have been demolished by the supposed 9/11 perpetrators before the South Tower in order to make the entire setup look logical?

20. Why in only a few minutes after the South Tower (in New York) collapsed, the Sears Tower in Chicago was ordered to be immediately evacuated, but the Empire State Building in New York did not get such an order?

21. Why was the most top-ranking in the demolition industry (and the most expensive of all demolition companies) "Controlled Demolition Inc." hired to remove the debris from "Ground Zero", considering that the actual World Trade Center had already been demolished by others and no highly-paid qualified demolition works were required any longer?

22. Why did the Salomon Brothers Building (the WTC-7) have to be demolished afterwards? Why was its demolition so necessary, despite the fact that it terribly spoiled an overall positive impression created by the 9/11 "atrocity" and attracted a lot of unnecessary suspicions? Would not it look much better if only the Twin Towers were destroyed by kerosene from the "terrorist planes", when the WTC-7, which was not hit by any plane, be left standing? Try to answer this question (but based on the presumption that it was the U.S. Government that allegedly planned and perpetrated the 9/11 in order to dupe the public) and you will never be able to find an answer as to why the WTC-7 had to be demolished…

23. How was it possible to explain the WTC-7 collapse to various domestic and foreign high-ranking officials in a satisfactory manner? And how was it possible to explain it to the judges in law courts who decided insurance compensation cases in favor of the new owners of the WTC property,

rather than in favor of the insurance companies, who were evidently defrauded?

24. Why did the U.S. law courts decide insurance claims in favor of Larry Silverstein and Co, and award insurance payment to Silverstein, despite the fact that Silverstein back in 2002 had publicly stated that it was him, Mr. Larry Silverstein, who gave his personal permission (if not his personal order) to "pull" the WTC-7 in a process known as "controlled demolition"? And why the insurance companies were not able to successfully use that admission of Mr. Silverstein to defend their cause – while his unprecedented admission, shown worldwide on TV, was recorded by many and was freely available even on YouTube?

25. Why the FBI and the U.S. Government which refused to publish lists of supposed passengers of "hijacked flights" (at least for the first 6 years after 9/11), nonetheless, allowed the Columbia University's Lamont-Doherty Earth Observatory in Palisades to openly display their seditious seismograms showing two obvious underground mini-nuclear explosions (which are so "nuclear" that it could not be mistaken with anything else) that corresponded with the Twin Towers' collapse? This unprecedented seismic "evidence" blatantly contradicts the official "kerosene/pancake collapse theory" and is openly published on their website http://www.ldeo.columbia.edu/LCSN/Eq/20010911_wtc.html – right within the U.S. jurisdiction, and no FBI wanted to remove it. Is this merely an excess of an alleged "freedom of speech" or of a "freedom of expression" in the United States? Where then are the lists of the passengers? Why they do not exist on the Internet within the frames of the same supposed excess? Why United Airlines and American Airlines did not publish those seditious passenger lists with the same ease and impunity the Columbia University's Lamont-Doherty Earth Observatory published its supposedly "seditious" seismograms? And why no one has so easily published any seditious videos that recorded details of the 9/11 Pentagon strike? The question remains: why this utterly seditious "seismic evidence" is not removed by the FBI from the U.S.-based Internet site with the same zeal they confiscated the Pentagon attack videos and the lists of the passengers?

26. Why in the aftermath of 9/11 attacks the U.S. Government ventured into a ridiculous war against Iraq, supposedly "in search of weapons of mass destruction" while according to the official 9/11 conspiracy theory (**"Al-Qaeda"->"hijackers"->"planes' strikes" -> "kerosene"->"pancake collapse"->"ground zero"**) neither Iraq, nor "weapons of mass destruction" had anything to do with the World Trade Center destruction and with the Pentagon attack and it was exclusively "Al-Qaeda" and "kerosene" who were to be blamed?

27. Why was this ridiculous war against Iraq and it's ridiculous pretext, nevertheless, accepted, and, moreover, approved by the majority of the U.S.- and foreign politicians who even sent their armies to participate in the Iraqi adventure? Were all those local and foreign politicians as naïve as to believe that Saddam Hussein was really responsible for the 9/11 hijackings and for the "kerosene initiated pancake collapse"? Still, the question remains: why all these high-ranking officials, especially the foreign ones, so readily accepted and approved the U.S.-initiated war against Iraq in connection with the 9/11 events?

28. Why Saddam Hussein, who was known as the most ruthless secular dictator who wore a neck-tie and whose regime used to suppress the Islamic religion much more harshly than any other regime in the world, had to be linked to the supposedly "religious" organization that goes by the name of "Al-Qaeda" and thus – to the actual 9/11 perpetration?

29. Why even after no supposed "weapons of mass destruction" were found in Iraq, this senseless war against the innocent Iraqis has continued with nearly the same amount of seemingly idiotic zeal as it had in its beginning in 2003?

30. Why the U.S. Government, who was apparently involved in the most incredible and the most awkward cover-up in regard to the entire 9/11 affair, nonetheless, enjoy a lot of sympathies and even support in all its future ridiculous undertakings from among various high-ranking foreign and domestic officials? Are they not annoyed with that ridiculous 9/11 cover-up?

31. How did the U.S. Government manage to compile several relatively populous 9/11 commissions tasked with hiding details of the 9/11 perpetration and that of the buildings' collapse, and how did the U.S. Government manage to convince all members of these commissions to lie to the U.S. citizens so shamelessly? Is the U.S. indeed populated by such shameless liars who appear to occupy all high positions in the Senate, Congress, Justice system, police, military, the FBI, the CIA, and even in its engineering science? Is this picture indeed so grim?

32. If to presume that the 9/11 perpetrator was the U.S. Government (or the so-called "Bush-Cheney clique", or the so-called "neocons" sect) as alleged by many, and their main goal was supposedly to lay their hands on Iraqi oil, why would they need to collapse the Twin Towers whatsoever? Wouldn't it be enough to only direct a couple of electronically "hijacked" passenger planes filled with carefully arranged corpses from a morgue (or even with live citizens as a variety) flown on autopilot into the Twin Towers and blame this action on very carefully selected "suicidal Muslim hijackers" – I mean those "hijackers" who would not be found alive by the very next week? Even if such aluminum planes would not be able to successfully cut through thick double-walled steel perimeters of the Twins and would simply smash themselves flat and fall back to sidewalks without actually causing any "kerosene initiated pancake collapse" at near free-fall speed, wouldn't such a desperate act of so-called "terrorism" reach all supposed goals in regard to the "Iraqi oil"? Wouldn't such an action be enough to cause an unprecedented public outrage directed against "evil Muslims"? Wouldn't it be enough to win sympathies of all simpletons inside and outside the U.S. who would approve of any military action against oil-rich "evil" Muslims states? Apparently, such a realistic scenario as described above would serve all supposed causes and achieve all alleged goals, however, without making the U.S. Government look stupid and without driving it into the most ridiculous cover-up as a result of which it badly lost its face both home and abroad. Wouldn't it? It is very clear that if the so-called "Bush-Cheney clique", or the "neocons" sect, or the entire evil U.S. Government were the real 9/11 culprits they **WOULD NOT NEED** to actually collapse the Twin Towers. Even if they were in need to get rid of the Twins for some additional mercantile reasons, they still would not need to demolish them in such an awful manner. The "clique"/"neocons" could simply claim that the Twin Towers' structural integrity was allegedly damaged as a result of the aluminum planes' strikes and specialists had judged that the Towers were no longer safe to stand and had to be lawfully demolished (or disassembled) – giving way to some new grandiose project in Lower Manhattan. As any logical person friendly with common sense could see, neither the U.S. Government, nor the supposed "Bush-Cheney clique", nor the so-called "neocons" needed to actually demolish the WTC Twin Towers in such a spectacular manner, thus attracting suspicions and even accusations of the 9/11 culpability. They could easily achieve all the alleged goals *without* demolishing the WTC and this fact is pretty self-evident. It is clear to any logically thinking person that the U.S. Government was not the 9/11 culprit and it did not plan to demolish the Twin Towers, simply because it did not need such an action in reality and could benefit from it under no circumstances. Still, as everyone could see, the U.S. Government resorted to demolishing the WTC, seemingly despite any logic. The question is: Why?

33. And, at last, if it were not the U.S. Government who organized the attacks on the WTC and on the Pentagon (and apparently it was NOT the U.S. Government, whether you like it or not), who was then the actual 9/11 perpetrator? What was his name and what was his nationality? Osama bin Laden apparently had an alibi – being a person with a moderate income he was unlikely capable to perform all those 9/11 miracles, including forcing the U.S. Government into demolishing the WTC and driving it into such a desperate post-9/11 cover-up… Still, the question remains – Who? Name? Nationality? Age? Address? Proof?

The new science – the "9/11thology" – answers all these questions without any exception. It answers them precisely and in an exact detail. You will have more than exhaustive answers to all above questions and to many other questions, in addition. Practically, no question of either technical- or conspiratorial-nature in regard to 9/11 will remain unanswered after you finish reading the first studying book ever available on this new exact science.

This ability to answer questions precisely is the very thing that makes a science an "exact science".

For example, no one could call mathematics a "theory" because it is able to answer precisely to a question: "how much will be two plus two?". Its answer "four" is verifiable – all you need to verify it is to have four apples and to be able to count till four.

However, some other sciences – like Darwin's theory of supposed "evolution" are not called "exact sciences"; they are called "theories", because no one in This World has ever been able to verify them and no one has ever been able to come back from the Next World to either confirm or to disprove them.

Its ability to answer precisely such questions in regard to 9/11 makes the very difference between the 9/11thology and an ordinary 9/11 conspiracy theory. The 9/11thology is able to answer all the 33 questions mentioned above, while a conspiracy theory can not.

Just go ahead – read this book from the beginning to the end and you will have satisfactory answers to every one of the abovementioned 33 questions.

The last warning! The pharmaceutical warning that comes with the red pill.

I have to warn you that by choosing to read this seditious book you have chosen to take your *red pill*. This means that once you read it, your status will be changed at once and forever. You will become *initiated*.

If you were a conspiracy theorist or an advocate of one of those multiple conspiracy theories, you can no longer persist in your former theory, because otherwise your behavior will serve as proof that you are either a paid shill or an unpaid moron.

If you were a so-called “good citizen” and enjoyed your blissful ignorance in regards to the true nature of your government, as well as in regard to the true nature of the existing social order, you can no longer persist in your former delusion by pretending to continue being the so-called “good citizen”. It will not work. It will no longer be possible for you to remain the gullible “good citizen” if you know the contents of this book – because you will be converted into a miserable coward by your knowledge.

If you are a soldier or a cop, this is the worst. Because if after reading this book you continue to fight the so-called “terror”, the so-called “crime”, or the so-called “evil”, you would no longer be covered by your supposed “blissful ignorance”: You would know that in reality you serve liars and criminals and this will forever change your former status of the “soldier” or the “policeman”. Your new status will be: “an armed criminal”. Yet, it is even worse, if you are a judge. After getting the point of this book, it will no longer be possible for you to look at your reflection in a mirror without disgust if you prefer to continue serving the so-called “justice”. Others would, probably, continue addressing you as “Your Honor”, but you yourself would know that this title is no longer applicable to you personally.

In any case, you will no longer be able to claim your innocence based on your ignorance.

This book shares with you some awful secret.

Thus, after you read this book, you will no longer be ignorant and therefore you will no longer be innocent: you will know the secret. And you will not be able to flush out your memory in order to forget this secret.

You will not be able to spit out the red pill once you take it down.

Or, speaking in the language of George Orwell’s “Nineteen Eighty Four”, once you *read* this book, you will not be able to *unread* it.

Thus, if you take this warning seriously and prefer not to swallow the dangerous red pill, here is the blue pill for you:

Close this book now and forever. Read the Report of the 9/11 Commission, instead.

However, if you prefer to read this book further, be warned:

You are taking your red pill at your own discretion.

I do not enforce that prescription on you. Moreover, I do not even know the severity of your actual condition and I have no chance of setting a diagnosis in your personal case and so to be able to establish the proper dose and the necessity of the treatment. The red pill, therefore, is provided “as is”. The pharmacy relieves itself of any responsibility in connection with its usage. If you prefer to read further, it means that you make your own conscious decision to do so and you shall be solely responsible for the outcome of this auto-therapy.

You have been warned.

This was the last warning.

My testimony.

As I have already mentioned, there is a big difference between a conspiracy theorist and a witness. The difference is that a conspiracy theorist claims what he thinks/guesses/concludes, while a witness states what he knows. They also enjoy a very different legal status. The testimony of a conspiracy theorist is not admissible in legal proceedings. While the testimony of a witness is not only admissible in the court-room, but it is the primary evidence which is technically far more valuable than any documentary evidence.

There is a very big difference in approach to the claims of a conspiracy theorist and to those of an eye-witness (which many people unfamiliar with law and logic seem not to comprehend).

The difference is this. While a conspiracy theorist could be “right” or “wrong” in what he claims, a witness could not be “right” or “wrong”. A witness could only be a truthful witness, who says the truth, or a false witness who intentionally lies. In the first case he performs his citizen’s duties. In the second case he commits a crime punishable with imprisonment. I hope now, at last, you understand what the difference is and from now on you will no longer call this book a “conspiracy theory”?

The difference between the humble author of these lines and other people who advanced their claims in regard to 9/11 like Prof. David Ray Griffin, Prof. Steven E. Jones, Prof. James H. Fetzer, Prof. Morgan Reynolds, Dr. Judy Wood, so-called “Anonymous Physicist”, and other well-known and less-known 9/11 scholars is that *not even one of them* could testify under oath that he knows the truth and promises to say the truth, the only truth and nothing by the truth, primarily because they do not know the truth and are only guessing, while the humble author of these lines could testify under oath, because he knows the truth and does not need to guess.

Since many people attempted to claim that my video presentation (that first appeared on the Internet in March, 2010) and, consecutively, my book, were supposedly a new, although a “very plausible” 9/11 “conspiracy theory”, I am obliged to disprove this dangerous accusation in an official manner.

My version is not a “conspiracy theory”, dear accusers, because by calling it a “conspiracy theory” you intentionally, again, *intentionally*, try to diminish my legal status from being an important 9/11 witness, whose testimony is admissible in the court of law – to being a meager 9/11 conspiracy theorist, whose suggestions have no legal value.

But, please, be informed, dear accusers: this kind of cheap trick of yours does not work with the humble author of these lines. I am not a conspiracy theorist; I am a witness, who testifies as follows:

(see my testimony on the next page)

I, Mr. Dimitri Khalezov, swear to The Lord God Almighty that I say the truth, the whole truth, and nothing but the truth and if I lie let God punish me in This World and in the World to Come, and testify as follows:

1) I indeed used to serve as a commissioned officer in the Soviet military unit 46179, which was the code-name of the Soviet Special Control Service – an organization primarily responsible for detecting nuclear explosions (underground or otherwise) everywhere in the world.

2) I indeed knew from the time of my former military service mentioned above about the existence of a so-called “emergency nuclear demolition scheme” of the World Trade Center in the city of New York, in the United States of America; and I knew about the existence of this so-called “emergency nuclear demolition scheme” of the World Trade Center in New York City during not less than ten years prior to the eleventh day of September, year 2001 (two thousand one) A.D.

3) I indeed used to know personally a very high-ranking and the very-well known official from the Israeli secret service who was using a bogus Arabic identity and a diplomatic cover for setting up various bogus Muslim terrorist networks in South East Asia and elsewhere and for organizing various false-flag terror actions, including those directly connected to the 9/11 perpetration and to the 2002 Bali bombing, at least. A photograph of this person appears below:

4) I was indeed invited by the abovementioned Israeli intelligence official to his celebratory breakfast early morning, 12 of September, 2001, Bangkok time (still evening of 11 of September in the United States). This celebratory breakfast took place in his diplomatic residence at: *15A, Bangkapi Mansion, 89, Soi 12, Sukhumvit Road, Bangkok, Thailand*. And I indeed discussed with this Israeli intelligence official various proceeds of the 9/11 perpetration during this breakfast which was indeed a celebratory one.

5) I indeed honestly informed the U.S. authorities at the U.S. Embassy in Bangkok, Thailand, of all of the abovementioned facts providing them in a form of a detailed testimony and I could confirm that the U.S. authorities definitely know about all the four abovementioned facts, at least, from my testimony.

6) I could confirm that the U.S. authorities knew about terrorism-related activities of the abovementioned high-ranking Israeli intelligence official, as well as about my and his close relationship, even without me informing them as mentioned in the clause 5) above, and the U.S. officials indeed attempted to prosecute him. However, they abandoned all prosecution attempts against the abovementioned Israeli intelligence official and let him escape the prosecution by using another bogus identity. This particular fact that the U.S. officials knowingly let the abovementioned person escape justice is duly documented in several Thai law courts and I know the corresponding criminal cases’ numbers and could provide them if necessary.

Anyone could use the text of the abovementioned testimony of mine in any legal proceedings, without modifying any word of mine and without taking any word of mine out of context.

I could repeat the above testimony of mine in front of the court of law of any country.

Dimitri Khalezov,
the witness.

Dedicated to the memory of my good friend, Akbar Shah,
a noble Pakistani gangster, who was lured out of my house, where he was a guest, kidnapped, and three days later murdered by rogue police in Bangkok, Thailand.

Peculiarly enough, it happened exactly on September 11, 2000 – precisely one year before the World Trade Center demolition…

Prologue. The largest “non-nuclear” blast ever...

"The car bomb is the nuclear weapon of guerrilla warfare."

-- Washington Post columnist Charles Krauthammer

It is not so, dear Mr. Krauthammer. It is vice-versa.

It happened a long time ago – at that time no one ever complained that those notorious “suit-case nukes” had been supposedly stolen from Soviet nuclear arsenals, no politician had come up with any public claim yet that “evil Iran” allegedly pursued its “clandestine nuclear weapons program”, and even “evil North Korea” had not yet been accused of developing its alleged nuclear weapons. It happened in remote 1983.

This largely forgotten nuclear perpetration was, indeed, the best of early “car-bombings” that became nothing less than a “golden standard” for future nuclear terrorism. Ironically, despite the fact that it was not performed by any “conventional” Muslim terrorists, it indeed inspired many of them and continues to inspire them even up to this day. Even though the true Muslim terrorists could not obtain any “suit-case nuke” (and the majority of those poor guys did not even suspect that such a thing even existed in This World), they all, nevertheless, were greatly encouraged by this particular event. The event itself was cunningly timed by its actual perpetrators to be the greatest political mistake of the then U.S. leadership – which at that time, after the first U.S. Beirut Embassy bombing, had decided to participate in the Lebanese Civil War and ordered the U.S. Navy to bombard Lebanese guerillas storming positions of Lebanese Government forces.

This is an official photograph (alias “file-photograph”) of 1983 Beirut barracks bombing – it is from an official site of U.S. Department of Defense, thanks to its courtesy. This is indeed the file-photograph of that event. It shall be known: conventional explosions do not feature any mushroom cloud. If you see anything like this all you have to do is to believe your eyes because you are not mistaken: you see a very nuclear explosion…

Official information on this bombing, at least, as provided by Wikipedia (comments in square brackets added by me):

The 1983 Beirut barracks bombing was a major incident on October 23, 1983, during the Lebanese Civil War. Two truck bombs struck separate buildings in Beirut, housing US and French members of the Multinational [peacekeeping] Force in Lebanon, killing hundreds of servicemen, the majority being US Marines. The blasts led to the withdrawal of the international peacekeeping force from Lebanon, where they had been stationed since the Israeli 1982 invasion of Lebanon. [The so-called] *"Islamic Jihad"* [organization hitherto unheard of] [reportedly] *took responsibility for the bombing, but that organization is thought to have been a nom de guerre for Hezbollah receiving help from the Islamic Republic of Iran.*

On around 6:20 AM, a yellow Mercedes-Benz truck drove to Beirut International Airport, where the 1st Battalion 8th Marines, under the US 2nd Marine Division of the United States Marine Corps, had set up its local headquarters. The truck had been substituted for a hijacked water delivery truck. The truck turned onto an access road leading to the Marines' compound and circled a parking lot. The driver then accelerated and crashed through a barbed wire fence around the parking lot, passed between two sentry posts, crashed through a gate and barreled into the lobby of the Marine headquarters.

By the time the two sentries had locked, loaded, and shouldered their weapons, the truck was already inside the building's entry way. The suicide bomber detonated his explosives, which were [allegedly] *equivalent to 12,000 pounds (about 5,400 kg) of TNT. The force of the explosion collapsed the four-story cinder-block building into rubble, crushing many inside. It is said by a US federal district court judge in his ruling to have been the* ***largest non-nuclear blast ever (deliberately) detonated on the face of the earth****.* [Do not believe this claim, because it was a deliberate lie. When there were standard 10-ton (20,000 pounds of TNT) aviation bombs available and, moreover, widely used – even during World War II. To claim that a laughable 5.4 tons of TNT was "the largest" blast was nothing, but ridiculous. This blast was, of course, larger than any known non-nuclear blast, because this particular blast was a nuclear one.]

According to Eric Hammel in his history of the Marine landing force, "The force of the explosion initially lifted the entire four-story structure, ***shearing*** *the bases of the* ***concrete support columns****, each measuring* ***fifteen feet*** *in circumference and* ***reinforced*** *by numerous* ***one and three quarter inch steel*** *rods. The* ***airborne building*** *then fell in upon itself. A* ***massive shock wave*** *and* ***ball of flaming gas*** *was hurled in all directions." In the attack on the American barracks, the death toll was 241 American servicemen: 220 Marines, 18 Navy personnel and 3 Army soldiers. Sixty Americans were injured* [and unlikely they had any chance to survive, because of received doses of radiation exceeding nominally "lethal" ones by several times].

This was the deadliest single-day death toll for the United States military since the 243 killed on 31st January 1968 – the first day of the Tet offensive in the Vietnam war. [This meant that one suicide bomber with a mere 5.4 tons of the TNT could instantly inflict casualties at the same rate as those inflicted during a full day of heavy fighting by the entire regular North Vietnamese army at its strategic full-scale offensive.]

About 2 minutes later, a similar attack occurred against the barracks of the French La 3ème Compagnie, 1er Régiment de Chasseurs Parachutistes (3rd Company of the 1st Parachute Infantry Regiment), 6 km away in the Ramlet al Baida area of West Beirut. Another suicide bomber drove his truck down a ramp into the 'Drakkar' building's underground parking garage and detonated his bomb, leveling the eight-story building. In the attack on the French barracks, 58 paratroopers were killed and 15 injured, in the single worst military loss for the French since the end of the Algerian war.

In addition, the elderly Lebanese custodian of the Marines' building was killed in the first blast. The wife and four children of a Lebanese janitor at the French building also were killed. Many of the French soldiers had gathered on their balconies moments earlier to see what was happening at the airport [where their American colleagues had been just nuked]. | End of the Wikipedia quote here.

The unfortunate French soldiers had apparently seen an interesting picture similar to that captured by the above photograph when they had gathered on their balconies moments earlier to see what was happening at the airport …

Probably, if one would make a competition for the best picture of a mushroom cloud of an atomic explosion, this photo would undoubtedly win the first prize – it is the ideal one: an atomic mushroom cloud should look exactly like this one – vapor and dust separately...

This particular photo, of course, was not made by those poor French paratroopers, because unlikely their photo-cameras could survive the second nuclear blast; it was taken by someone else. But, probably, from their balconies the French soldiers could see something like that before the second "truck" with alleged "TNT load" has "arrived" to their own barracks.

It is suspected, however, that there were not any trucks at all. The two "mini-nukes" were simply planted inside both premises by "someone" whose visit was not suspicious to either the French or the American servicemen. It shall be suspected as being a truly "inside job". The man, who installed both "mini-nukes" in both premises, must have been well-known to both – the French and the Americans – and must have been above any suspicion…

Culprits: Despite the apparent "success" of the attack (I guess it is clear to everybody that to instantly send to Hell several hundreds of infidels is an apparent success – at least, judging from the point of view of any true Muslim warrior), nobody claimed responsibility for it. This was the strangest feature of this particular act of alleged "terror": No "terrorists" were in a hurry to come up to claim their laurels… It became even more weird when one hitherto unheard of organization, bearing the exceptionally idiotic name "Islamic Jihad", has eventually stepped forward to claim responsibility for this bombing by an anonymous telephone call.

It is probably known that "Jihad" itself is a typically Koranic term – meaning "Holy War against unbelievers who suppress Muslims". Logically, "Jihad" is "Islamic" by default, and no Muslim would ever name any organization "Islamic Jihad", since the "Jihad" itself couldn't be anything, but "Islamic". Such a name could have only been invented by non-Muslims, moreover, by those non-Muslims, who were in a real hurry. If they only had time to use their brains a little bit longer, they would have chosen some other name.

Just to illustrate how strange it sounds to real Muslims, try to imagine, that, let's say, after some despicable act of terror in North Korea, the next day, all North Korean newspapers would publish information that an organization named "Imperialistic Capitalism" claimed responsibility for that act of terror. Now, please, try to imagine that combination of these two words: "Islamic Jihad" indeed sounds about as idiotic as in the above example.

Moreover, the circumstances in general surrounding this nuclear bombing and the eventual appearance of hitherto unheard of "Islamic Jihad" with its claims looked exactly as idiotic as in the above example too. Up to this day it is not known anything at all about that mysterious "Islamic Jihad". Neither an address of its headquarters, nor names of its leaders, nor any if its political agenda has ever been known. All what was known about this peculiar organization is that from time to time someone telephoned to mass media and claimed that this "Islamic Jihad" was responsible for such and such nuclear bombing.

This so-called "Islamic Jihad", in fact, became so much associated with nuclear bombings that for some concerned security officials words "nuclear" and "Islamic Jihad" began to sound like synonyms. It was not therefore surprising when on 9/11 the very first responsibility was claimed by the very same organization, at least, so it was reported by many TV channels about noon time September 11, 2001…

Later it was claimed that "Islamic Jihad" was allegedly nothing else, than a *nom de guerre* for Hezbollah (which was a Shi'a Revolutionary organization, inspired by teachings of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini) – at least, so the abovementioned Wikipedia article claims citing various official sources.

It shall be known, however, that Hezbollah in Lebanon was officially inaugurated 2 years after the Beirut barracks bombing occurred. Hezbollah had come into existence only in 1985. Despite that the U.S. investigators several years later attempted to claim that Hezbollah had organized the 23 of October, 1983, bombing while still being "underground", nobody took their bizarre claims seriously. Hezbollah has never existed "underground" and it is well-known fact. Once it had been created it immediately proclaimed itself publicly.

Anyhow, in response to the belated claims of the U.S. investigators, Hezbollah, as well as Iran and Syria (neither of whom could have had any nuclear, not even mini-nuclear, weapons back in the '80s), have firmly denied any involvement in that despicable double nuclear bombing of American and French peacekeepers.

Possible motives: "someone", who initially instigated the civil war in Lebanon, needed that war to go on, implementing a well-known principle: "divide and rule". Those American and French peacekeepers were apparently unwanted. That is why it was "politely" hinted that they were not really welcome. The peacekeepers had to leave. They left and the civil war in Lebanon continued to the benefit of a certain

small country.

However, this was not all. The United States Government was caught by that development virtually with their pants down. For some reasons it did not dare to admit it publicly that the American peacekeepers were unwelcome in Lebanon – to the extent that it had been decided to show them the door by annihilating some of them using an atomic bomb...

Actually, it was the biggest strategic mistake of the U.S. Government. Had the U.S. administration admitted it honestly then, in 1983, that both – the First U.S. Embassy Bombing, and the Marines Barracks Bombing – were indeed nuclear events, the U.S. officials would not need to lie continuously about all those "suicidal" and "non-suicidal" "truck-", "van-" and "car-bombings" for the next 25 years to come.

Moreover, there would be a pretty good chance that due to a broad public interest in regard to possible origins of the "mini-nukes" in hands of the so-called "terrorists", these "terrorists" would not dare to use their "mini-nukes" again, and therefore neither the 1995 Oklahoma-, nor the 1993 WTC-, nor the 1996 Khobar Towers-, nor the 1998 US Embassies-, nor any other nuclear bombings would ever occur. If subjected to public scrutiny from the very beginning, these nuclear bombings would never be blamed on "Iran", "Iraq", "Hezbollah", "Sendero Luminoso", "Tamil Tigers", "Al-Qaeda" or Colombian "FARC".

The discerning public would quickly figure it out who was really capable of manufacturing such precise mini-nuclear devices and would quickly draw the correct conclusions. Perhaps, even 9/11 could have been avoided in such a case…

As one of the Beirut barracks bombing's eye-witness – the then, "embedded" with the Marines, NBC News Correspondent Jim Maceda would put it 25 years later: *"…**a ground zero that would, inexorably, lead to the Ground Zero, a generation later**[3]…"*

He was 100% right, this perspicacious Mr. Maseda: it was indeed the very Beirut's **ground zero** in lower case letters that led to the Manhattan's **Ground Zero** in Capital letters… And it happened due to that apparently wrong decision of the Reagan Administration – which elected not to explain to the gullible public what the term "ground zero" really meant in the then English language...

Still, the U.S. Government, which decided to lie, rather than to say the awful truth, had to respond somehow to an intense public outcry that followed the bombing. Thus, the Reagan Administration ventured on an adequately unprecedented measure in response to the unprecedented Beirut barracks bombing.

Only ***a day later***, the U.S. army launched a totally unexplainable and unprepared surprise Grenada Invasion, which attracted understandable international criticism and eventually cost the United States much more damage than the very "non-nuclear" blast in Beirut it was intended to distract attention from.

If the U.S. marines in Lebanon by 23 of October 1983 were still considered as being true peacekeepers by almost every nation (including Arabs and other Muslims), the U.S. marines that landed on Grenada shore on 25 of October 1983 were condemned as true aggressors by almost everyone, including the Americans themselves. Still, it was a chance for the U.S. Government to distract the undue public attention from the true physical nature of the mysterious Beirut blast a/k/a "the largest non-nuclear blast ever (deliberately) detonated on the face of the earth"… And apparently that timely "small victorious war" against small Grenada worked out. Exactly as another "small victorious war" would do later in similar circumstances in a popular 1997 Hollywood movie "Wag the dog"…

It is good to remember this story, because it will be helpful in understanding the true position of the U.S. Government in its unprecedented 9/11 cover-up and in its infamous "war" against the so-called "terror" that followed those apocalyptic events…

P.S. There is yet another interesting thing with this unprecedented "largest non-nuclear bombing" (that produced the perfect atomic mushroom cloud along with the "ground zero" designation of its spot).

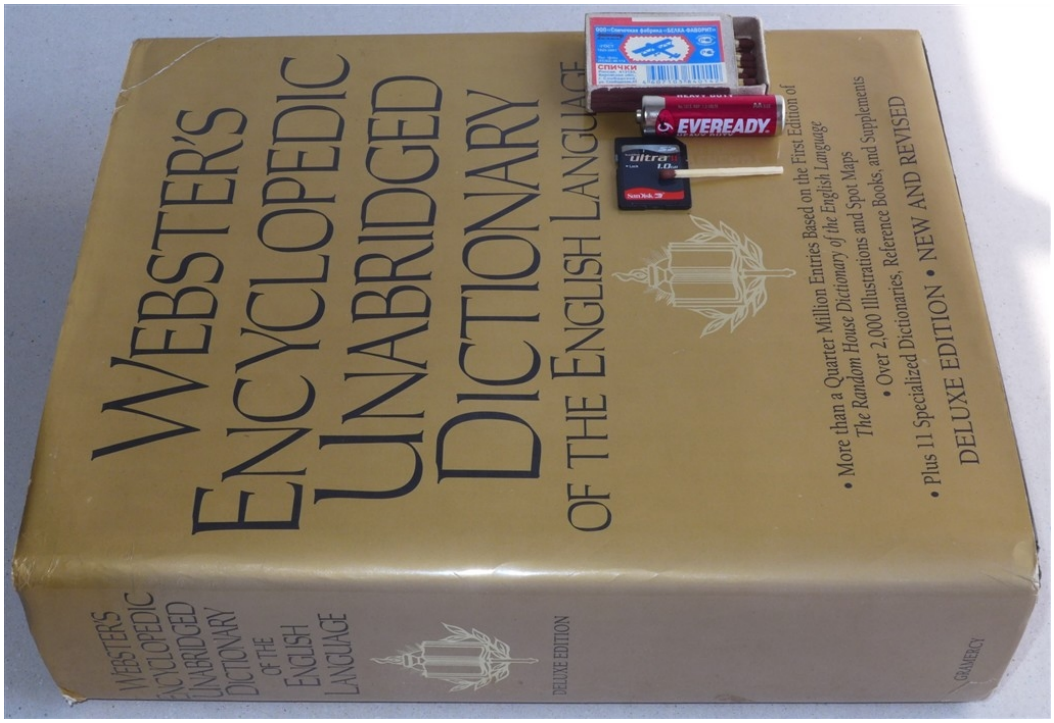
Now it might sound unbelievable, but during the first two decades following the actual Beirut Barracks bombing, it was "politically incorrect" to mention this bombing as a historical event of any importance (not

---

[3] Full article by Jim Maceda is available here: http://worldblog.msnbc.msn.com/archive/2008/10/23/1584456.aspx

to say that it was extremely “politically incorrect” to mention the infamous Grenada invasion along with the Beirut Barracks bombing in any historical timetable – because the two unprecedented events were too seditiously close to each other). Both events – the 23 October 1983 Beirut Barracks bombings and the 25 October 1983 Grenada invasion that served as the attention distraction/cover-up for the former – were scheduled to be forgotten as soon as possible (or, speaking in the Orwell’s “newspeak” terminology, both were relegated to the status of “unevents”).

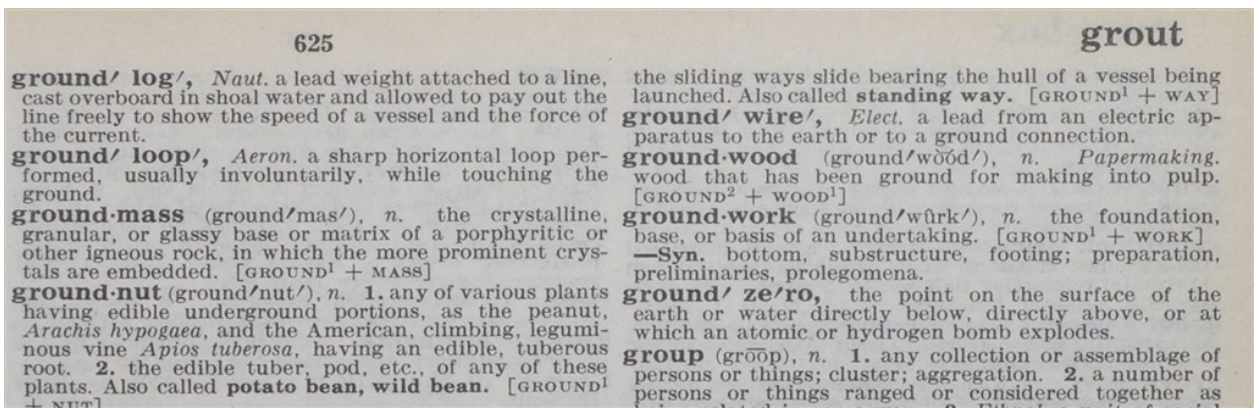
Here is an example of what I am trying to say. Please, look at this dictionary (it is a huge dictionary; you can imagine how big it is by comparing the volume’s size against that of a matches box, an AA-battery and an SD-card added to the photo for scaling purposes):



Above – Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language 1994; Deluxe edition. ISBN 0-517-11888-2; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 89-3785.

Exactly as it is stated on its front dust-cover, this dictionary is based on the Random House Unabridged Dictionary, First Edition, published for the last time under that name in 1983. Since then, it was published under a new name – the “Webster’s Encyclopedic Unabridged” in 1989, 1994 and 1996 (genuine editions), and, allegedly, in “1987”, “1991”, “1993”, “1996”, “1998”, “2001” (fake, backdated editions with modified definition of “ground zero” that were in reality manufactured in 2004-2005).

Perhaps, you remember this dictionary of mine if you watched my first video presentation about the WTC nuclear demolition that was first published on YouTube in March 2010 – in that video I used this very dictionary to demonstrate the pre-9/11 definition of “ground zero”, which is, just to remind you:


625 grout

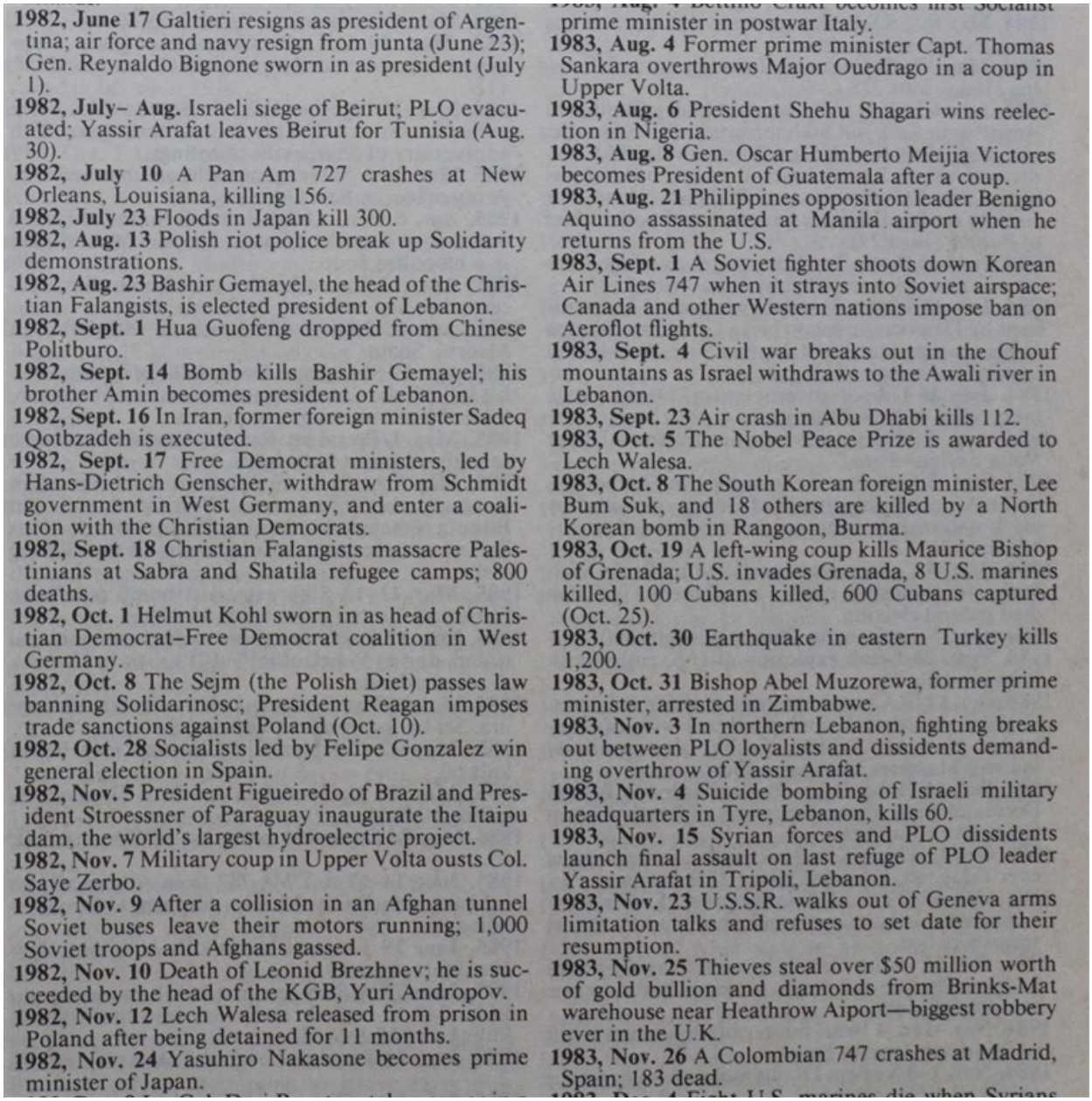
ground′ log′, *Naut.* a lead weight attached to a line, cast overboard in shoal water and allowed to pay out the line freely to show the speed of a vessel and the force of the current.
ground′ loop′, *Aeron.* a sharp horizontal loop performed, usually involuntarily, while touching the ground.
ground·mass (ground′mas′), *n.* the crystalline, granular, or glassy base or matrix of a porphyritic or other igneous rock, in which the more prominent crystals are embedded. [GROUND¹ + MASS]
ground·nut (ground′nut′), *n.* **1.** any of various plants having edible underground portions, as the peanut, *Arachis hypogaea*, and the American, climbing, leguminous vine *Apios tuberosa*, having an edible, tuberous root. **2.** the edible tuber, pod, etc., of any of these plants. Also called **potato bean, wild bean.** [GROUND¹ + NUT]
the sliding ways slide bearing the hull of a vessel being launched. Also called **standing way.** [GROUND¹ + WAY]
ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection.
ground·wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n.* *Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [GROUND² + WOOD¹]
ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* the foundation, base, or basis of an undertaking. [GROUND¹ + WORK] —**Syn.** bottom, substructure, footing; preparation, preliminaries, prolegomena.
ground′ ze′ro, the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.
group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as

Above – top of the page 625 of Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (1994; Deluxe edition. ISBN 0-517-11888-2; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 89-3785) showing “ground

zero" definition.

This seditious dictionary that was fortunately acquired by me prior to the 9/11 events (now it is very difficult to find its genuine edition, because the fake backdated one replaced it in most libraries and in the second-hand book-stores), in fact, serves many purposes. It does not only show us the genuine definition of "ground zero" as it used to be in the largest unabridged English dictionaries of the pre-9/11 era. Much more importantly, this dictionary will help us later to unmask the most dangerous work of the so-called "good guys" and their shills – i.e. to debunk the backdated faked "second edition" of the Random House Unabridged Dictionary of the alleged "1987" edition with the "broadened" definition of "ground zero".

However, in this particular case we need this dictionary for some different purpose. While its genuine pre-9/11 definition of "ground zero" is an example of how "politically incorrect" this dictionary is today, there is another example that reveals the vice-versa: the "political correctness" of that dictionary (at least judging by the standards of the "political correctness" of the '80s and the '90s). At the back of this dictionary, after the main body of its actual dictionary text, there is an add-on chapter named "Chronology of Major Dates in History". Look what it says about that "minor" 23 October 1983 Beirut barracks bombing (on the photo below there is a corresponding fragment of its page 1693):



1982, June 17 Galtieri resigns as president of Argentina; air force and navy resign from junta (June 23); Gen. Reynaldo Bignone sworn in as president (July 1).
1982, July– Aug. Israeli siege of Beirut; PLO evacuated; Yassir Arafat leaves Beirut for Tunisia (Aug. 30).
1982, July 10 A Pan Am 727 crashes at New Orleans, Louisiana, killing 156.
1982, July 23 Floods in Japan kill 300.
1982, Aug. 13 Polish riot police break up Solidarity demonstrations.
1982, Aug. 23 Bashir Gemayel, the head of the Christian Falangists, is elected president of Lebanon.
1982, Sept. 1 Hua Guofeng dropped from Chinese Politburo.
1982, Sept. 14 Bomb kills Bashir Gemayel; his brother Amin becomes president of Lebanon.
1982, Sept. 16 In Iran, former foreign minister Sadeq Qotbzadeh is executed.
1982, Sept. 17 Free Democrat ministers, led by Hans-Dietrich Genscher, withdraw from Schmidt government in West Germany, and enter a coalition with the Christian Democrats.
1982, Sept. 18 Christian Falangists massacre Palestinians at Sabra and Shatila refugee camps; 800 deaths.
1982, Oct. 1 Helmut Kohl sworn in as head of Christian Democrat–Free Democrat coalition in West Germany.
1982, Oct. 8 The Sejm (the Polish Diet) passes law banning Solidarinosc; President Reagan imposes trade sanctions against Poland (Oct. 10).
1982, Oct. 28 Socialists led by Felipe Gonzalez win general election in Spain.
1982, Nov. 5 President Figueiredo of Brazil and President Stroessner of Paraguay inaugurate the Itaipu dam, the world's largest hydroelectric project.
1982, Nov. 7 Military coup in Upper Volta ousts Col. Saye Zerbo.
1982, Nov. 9 After a collision in an Afghan tunnel Soviet buses leave their motors running; 1,000 Soviet troops and Afghans gassed.
1982, Nov. 10 Death of Leonid Brezhnev; he is succeeded by the head of the KGB, Yuri Andropov.
1982, Nov. 12 Lech Walesa released from prison in Poland after being detained for 11 months.
1982, Nov. 24 Yasuhiro Nakasone becomes prime minister of Japan.
prime minister in postwar Italy.
1983, Aug. 4 Former prime minister Capt. Thomas Sankara overthrows Major Ouedrago in a coup in Upper Volta.
1983, Aug. 6 President Shehu Shagari wins reelection in Nigeria.
1983, Aug. 8 Gen. Oscar Humberto Meijia Victores becomes President of Guatemala after a coup.
1983, Aug. 21 Philippines opposition leader Benigno Aquino assassinated at Manila airport when he returns from the U.S.
1983, Sept. 1 A Soviet fighter shoots down Korean Air Lines 747 when it strays into Soviet airspace; Canada and other Western nations impose ban on Aeroflot flights.
1983, Sept. 4 Civil war breaks out in the Chouf mountains as Israel withdraws to the Awali river in Lebanon.
1983, Sept. 23 Air crash in Abu Dhabi kills 112.
1983, Oct. 5 The Nobel Peace Prize is awarded to Lech Walesa.
1983, Oct. 8 The South Korean foreign minister, Lee Bum Suk, and 18 others are killed by a North Korean bomb in Rangoon, Burma.
1983, Oct. 19 A left-wing coup kills Maurice Bishop of Grenada; U.S. invades Grenada, 8 U.S. marines killed, 100 Cubans killed, 600 Cubans captured (Oct. 25).
1983, Oct. 30 Earthquake in eastern Turkey kills 1,200.
1983, Oct. 31 Bishop Abel Muzorewa, former prime minister, arrested in Zimbabwe.
1983, Nov. 3 In northern Lebanon, fighting breaks out between PLO loyalists and dissidents demanding overthrow of Yassir Arafat.
1983, Nov. 4 Suicide bombing of Israeli military headquarters in Tyre, Lebanon, kills 60.
1983, Nov. 15 Syrian forces and PLO dissidents launch final assault on last refuge of PLO leader Yassir Arafat in Tripoli, Lebanon.
1983, Nov. 23 U.S.S.R. walks out of Geneva arms limitation talks and refuses to set date for their resumption.
1983, Nov. 25 Thieves steal over $50 million worth of gold bullion and diamonds from Brinks-Mat warehouse near Heathrow Aiport—biggest robbery ever in the U.K.
1983, Nov. 26 A Colombian 747 crashes at Madrid, Spain; 183 dead.

Above – part of the page 1693 of Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (1994; Deluxe edition. ISBN 0-517-11888-2; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 89-3785) showing the most important historical events of October 1983.

As you can see – despite mentioning three other bombings, as well as thefts, assassinations, massacres, executions, crashes, shooting down of airliners, and even collisions in Afghan tunnels, the so-called "largest non-nuclear" bombing of the U.S. Marines in Beirut that took place on October 23 1983 is not mentioned at all, while the unprecedented Grenada invasion (that took place in reality on 25 October 1983) is "modestly" mentioned as a presumably "unimportant" event under the "19 October 1983" entry that pertained to another event.

From this presentation you can judge yourself – how "politically incorrect" the actual Beirut Barracks bombing was in its time… And you do not even have to doubt that the main reasons behind its actual "political incorrectness" were both – its true perpetrator (since the alleged organization bearing the idiotic name "Islamic Jihad" was perceived accordingly by thinking people those days and could not dupe them), and the supposedly "non-nuclear" designation "ground zero" awarded to the spot of that allegedly "non-nuclear" bombing by the U.S. defense specialists…

John Walcott, FBI agents, and haz-mat suits.

"If liberty means anything at all, it means the right to tell people what they do not want to hear."
- George Orwell, Preface to Animal Farm (1946)

To begin with, I would like to quote some statements concerning one of the 9/11 heroes – Detective John Walcott, a "Ground Zero" responder, who spent a considerable amount of time in the WTC site cleaning the rubble of the World Trade Center. He spent enough time there to develop a peculiar disease: acute myelogenous leukemia in its terminal form.

Two paragraphs of this statement from a scary article "***Death by Dust***"[4] managed to contain and to reveal to us practically all those "unexplainable" peculiar things – which the reader will need as a basic premise to understanding the main point of this book:

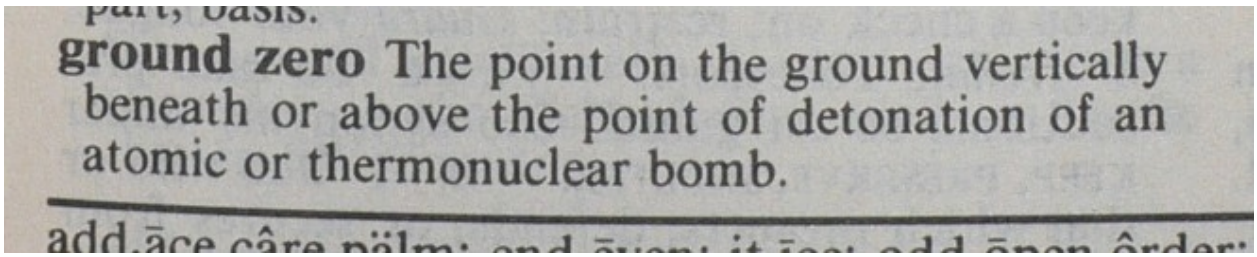
"…Because Walcott was a detective, he ended up spending his five-month stint not just at Ground Zero, but also at Fresh Kills. As much as he choked on the Lower Manhattan air, he dreaded the Staten Island landfill. Walcott knew everything in the towers had fallen - desks, lights, computers. But apart from the occasional steel beam, the detritus that he sifted through there consisted of tiny grains of dust - no furniture pieces, no light fixtures, not even a computer mouse.

At times, the detectives would take shelter in wooden sheds, in an attempt to get away from what Walcott likes to call "all that freaking bad air." One day, he was sitting in the shed with his colleagues, eating candy bars and drinking sodas, when some FBI agents entered. They were dressed in full haz-mat suits, complete with head masks, which they had sealed shut with duct tape to ward off the fumes. As Walcott took in the scene, contrasting the well-protected FBI agents with the New York cops wearing respirator masks, one thought entered his mind: What is wrong with this picture?..."

Yes, Mr. Walcott, unfortunately something was wrong, very badly wrong with that picture…

Those FBI agents, who were not ashamed to wear those full haz-mat suits, moreover, sealed shut with duct tape, in front of unprotected "commoners", knew the "third" and the ultimate truth I am going to talk about in this book. That is why they do not suffer now from leukemia or from any other kinds of terminal cancer. The FBI agents will apparently live long and fulfilling lives, despite briefly visiting "Ground Zero"…

If you would only open a contemporary dictionary to look at the actual meaning of this peculiar term, you won't need to ask that question; you would understand immediately what was wrong with "Ground Zero":


ground zero The point on the ground vertically beneath or above the point of detonation of an atomic or thermonuclear bomb.

All possible meanings of "ground zero" as defined by The New International Webster's Comprehensive Dictionary of the English Language (Deluxe Encyclopedic Edition 1999, ISBN 1-888777796), page 559.

It should be mentioned here also that Mr. John Walcott eventually managed to survive, unlike many of his colleagues who used to work at "Ground Zero" and who were less lucky... On December 17, 2007, it was briefly mentioned in some Internet news[5] that John Walcott at last underwent some peculiar (and an extremely painful) operation – a **bone marrow transplantation**. From now on, he could continue to live

[4] The entire story from which I am quoting is here: http://www.villagevoice.com/news/0648,lombardi,75156,2.html
[5] Full story about Mr. John Walcott who underwent a bone marrow transplantation was published here: http://www.nypost.com/seven/12172007/news/regionalnews/9_11_hero_meets_his_cell_mate_11157.htm and yet another shocking story was published here: http://abcnews.go.com/US/Story?id=2408066&page=1

(on special immuno-depressant drugs that would prevent his transplant rejection; and without leaving his house due to the fact that his immune system no longer exists and any kind of infection could easily be fatal).

For someone who does not know what the “marrow transplantation” means, I am obliged to explain. The marrow transplantation is required for patients who suffered heavy doses of either penetrating or residual ionizing radiation (or both) and whose own bone marrow (that is responsible for blood regeneration) is completely killed by these heavy doses of radiation.

It is a peculiar property of radiation – it always strikes bone marrow cells most heavily compared to any other cells of man’s body. That is why the majority of victims of radiation suffer from leukemia – the heavier the radiation dose was – the more of their bone marrow is killed and the heavier is their leukemia.

John Walcott, apparently, suffered from the heaviest possible condition – all the time before he obtained his bone marrow transplant, he lived exclusively on donors’ blood, because his own blood was not regenerating at all.

In addition to killing or severely damaging bone marrow, ionizing radiation, especially when someone inhales or ingests radioactive dust or radioactive vapor, could cause various kinds of cancer that could affect virtually any part of a man’s body, or even a few parts simultaneously. However, it is pretty easy for dishonest doctors and health officials to give some plausible “explanations” in regard to these cancers. They can claim that it is due to “asbestos”, “toxic fumes”, “toxic dust particles” etc. But when it comes to the bone marrow damage, these cheaters are helpless. The bone marrow damage could only be caused by ionizing radiation.

When you hear that someone needs marrow transplantation, all you have to do is to believe your ears:
it is a case of radiation poisoning.

That is exactly why those FBI agents wore full “haz-mat” suits with head masks even sealed shut with duct tape “to ward off the fumes” while visiting “Ground Zero”. They wanted to suffer not from leukemia, neither from any cancer. And when they additionally sealed shut their head masks with duct tape, they did it not “to ward off the fumes” as believed by John Walcott. They did it in order to ward off radioactive dust and especially radioactive vapor, which they wanted neither to inhale, nor to ingest.

More about the author of this book and why this book appeared.

Actually, many friends of mine used to continuously ask me to write this book for the last few years, but I was always hesitating.

It would never be possible for me to write this kind of book without properly being identified as its author. Even if I tried to hide my identity, it would not be successful anyway – serious guys would discover immediately who did it, so I really had no chance to stay anonymous.

However, I did not want to be famous even to a lesser extent – all my life I preferred to be a small guy, unknown to anyone and I was always happy with that state of affairs. This was the only reason behind my unwillingness to write anything like that.

My unwillingness to write a book on this topic did not mean that I did not want to share with others something important that I knew about terrorism. Yes, I did not want to write any book, but I did honestly inform several different secret services of a few countries (including also those of the United States, of course) about things I knew. Moreover, I did that a very long time ago. I felt my conscience was clear even if I would not proceed to any further step.

Nonetheless, once I had accidentally encountered the abovementioned story of poor John Walcott somewhere on the Internet, I finally set up my mind and at last decided to write this book. It was not my friends, but those cowardly FBI agents wearing full haz-mat suits, who managed to finally convince me to reveal the truth about "Ground Zero" to others.

I am well aware that many so-called "American patriots" will hate me for this book (not even to mention those FBI agents in haz-mat suits, and scribblers at their pay who are parasitic on "terrorism"-related topics). I am anticipating how all of them will lash out at this book. But, frankly, I do not really care about their opinions, especially considering that these guys and gals who parasitize on the concept of so-called "terrorism" (as well as zombies who believe them) do not have opinions of their own anyway.

The main reason for me to write this book was that I did not believe that those FBI agents wearing haz-mat suits should alone enjoy their exclusive knowledge about 9/11. It would be simply too unfair for the rest of the descendants of Adam – who do not expect to be reduced to resemble those poor creatures described by George Orwell in his immortal "Animal Farm".

This book will allow *other* people to get to know *also* everything that happened on September 11, 2001: why there were no pieces of furniture or of a computer found among "unexplainable" fine dust, why the WTC buildings collapsed with almost freefall speed, why the former WTC site was promptly dubbed "Ground Zero", why all former "Ground Zero" workers now suffer from leukemia and other kinds of cancer, and why all those FBI agents, who had exclusive knowledge, wore full haz-mat suits while denying these very haz-mat suits to others…

* * *

Let the author of this book introduce himself first:

My name is Dimitri Khalezov (according to my former Uruguayan and some other documents of mine: "Dimitri Kolesov"; according to my original Soviet documents: "Dmitri Alekseevich Khalezov" or, simply "Dmitri Khalezov"; or, in Cyrillic alphabet – "Дмитрий Алексеевич Халезов").

I was born 11 of August 1965.

I was formerly a commissioned officer in the Soviet military unit 46179, otherwise known as the "Special Control Service[6] of the 12th Chief Directorate of the Defense Ministry of the USSR".

The 12th Chief Directorate itself was an organization responsible in the Soviet Union for safe-keeping, production control, technical maintenance etc. of the entire nuclear arsenal of the state. The same organization was also responsible for maintaining both Soviet nuclear testing grounds in Novaya Zemlia archipelago and near Semipalatinsk (now Kazakhstan) and for conducting all nuclear tests (practically only underground ones), as well as for the ecological safety of such nuclear tests. That is why I possess some specific knowledge which you will encounter below.

After dissolution of the Soviet Union, I quit the Armed Forces.

Later, due to some specific knowledge possessed from my former military service, I was involuntarily involved in certain terrorist activities (luckily to myself more as a victim, than as an organizer of such activities). Because of my involuntarily involvement, I somehow managed to get to know not only certain exact details of the 9/11 attacks – both against the Pentagon and against the World Trade Center – but even exact names of some of its main perpetrators, which are not known today – at least, officially.

Someone might (and apparently will) think: "Why should we listen to your ravings, boy? Don't you know how many idiots who claim to possess "specific knowledge" have appeared since September 11, 2001, to this day? You are probably 1001st – who claims to "know everything"… Why should we read your stupid book and take your idiotic claims seriously? Do you think we are not tired yet of reading all these crazy stories about September 11, lol?"

Well, I will answer this reasonable question.

I am not that small boy, actually – even the U.S. Government has already acknowledged my being a "big guy": I was the first person who was officially arrested in 2003 on accusation of supplying travel documents to a certain, well-known Mr. Hambali[7] – an alleged affiliate of a certain Mr. Osama bin Laden and an acknowledged leader of a so-called "Jemaah Islamiah" terrorist organization. Hambali was described as nothing less than "the Osama bin Laden of Southeast Asia" and was blamed by President G.W. Bush for arranging that well-known meeting of the would be 9/11 hijackers in Kuala-Lumpur, Malaysia, in 2000, and for planning one more similar attack by hijacked planes against some skyscrapers in Los-Angeles.

The author of these lines, in turn, was officially accused by the U.S. Government for arranging fake travel documents for Mr. Hambali and for other major operation planners of "Al-Qaeda" and "Jemaah Islamiah" terrorist organizations – including allegedly helping September 11 hijackers and the 2002 Bali bombers. Though unofficially, my humble person was accused by the U.S. Government in something much more serious than that… While Mr. Hambali was arrested August 11, 2003, I was arrested right after him – August 13, 2003.

Actually, I was one step away from my extradition to the United States after my arrest in Bangkok, Thailand. Ironically, my extradition did not take place, not because I was too small and did not know anything. It was exactly vice-versa: the extradition had not taken place precisely because I knew too much. Someone thought it wouldn't be good for the U.S. Justice to get such a guy revealing the full truth about 9/11 in a court room. That is why I was eventually excluded.

All of this is just to confirm that my claims are not as stupid as they might appear at the first glance – I really know many things about 9/11.

At the next page there is a confidential document, copied from my case-file in the Thai Criminal Court – this chart composed by the American FBI purports to represent an actual conspiracy of the infamous 2002 Bali Bombing – particularly links of senior operational planners of the so-called "Jemaah Islamiah" and the so-called "Al-Qaeda" to those who could supply them with appropriate travel documents. In this

---

[6] Special Control Service (in Russian "SSK") was a relatively independent service in different times subordinated to the GRU, to the Directorate of the Chemical Forces' Commander and to the 12th Chief Directorate and often shifted between these three big Directorates; most of the time, however, SSK has been subordinated to the last one, being simply a part of the 12th Chief Directorate – which was known in the then Soviet Army as "12e GUMO".

[7] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Riduan_Isamuddin

chart you can see Mr. Hambali – at the top left corner; the author of this book – on the down row, second from left.

However, most importantly – you can see one of the true organizers of 9/11 perpetration on the same row, right. Unfortunately, his photo is not so clear in this secret chart, but it does not matter – I have a clearer one, which you will encounter later in this book.

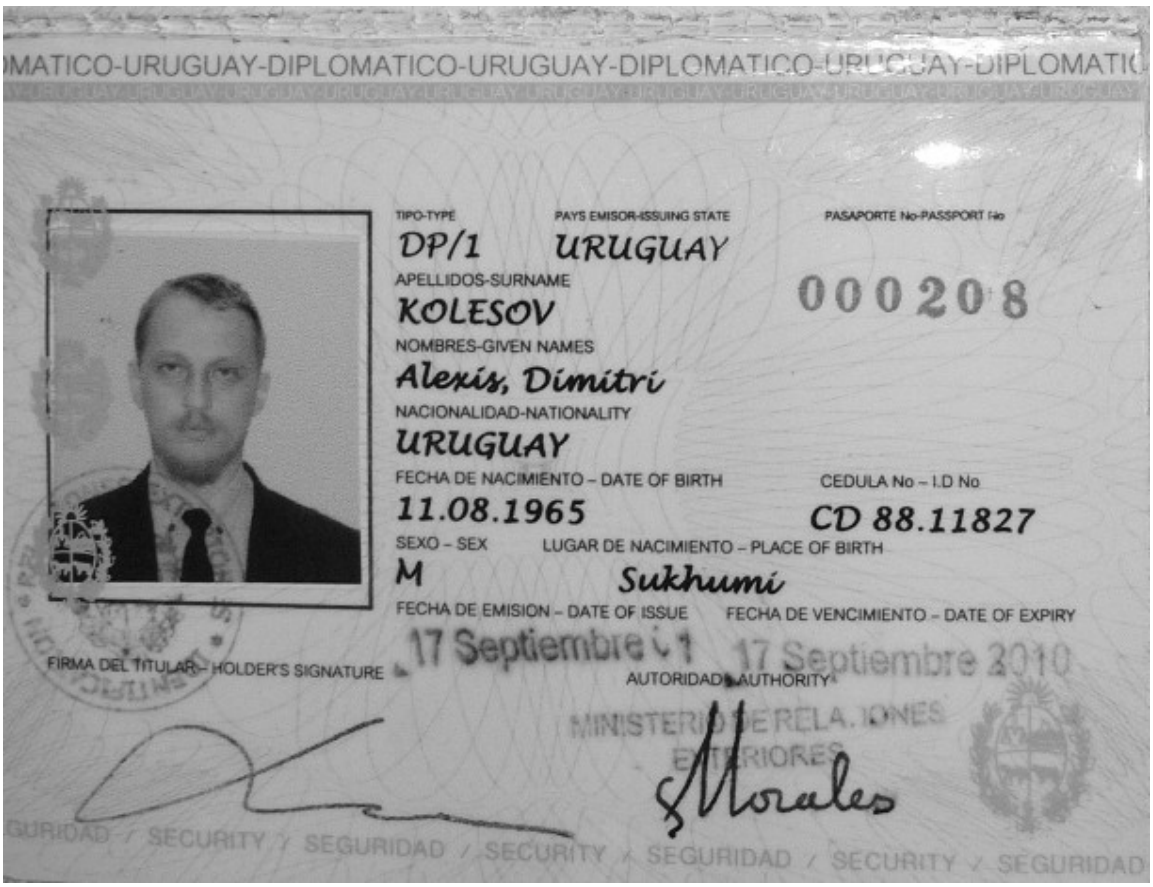
As you can see from this chart, I am not such a little guy, actually. The American FBI put me in the very same row with the chief perpetrator of 9/11 – just next to him. Considering my status, awarded to me by the very U.S. Government, I have an obvious privilege to be listened to.

I would dare to claim that I will name in this book at least one hitherto unknown chief perpetrator of the 9/11 attacks, including even showing his photographs and a photocopy of his passport. I will name here, in addition, at least two of his subordinates – also including photographs and photocopies of their passports.

Moreover, I would dare to claim that I will explain in this book everything that has really happened with the World Trade Center and with the Pentagon – in precise detail, and I will also explain not only *what* has happened, but also *why* it has happened.

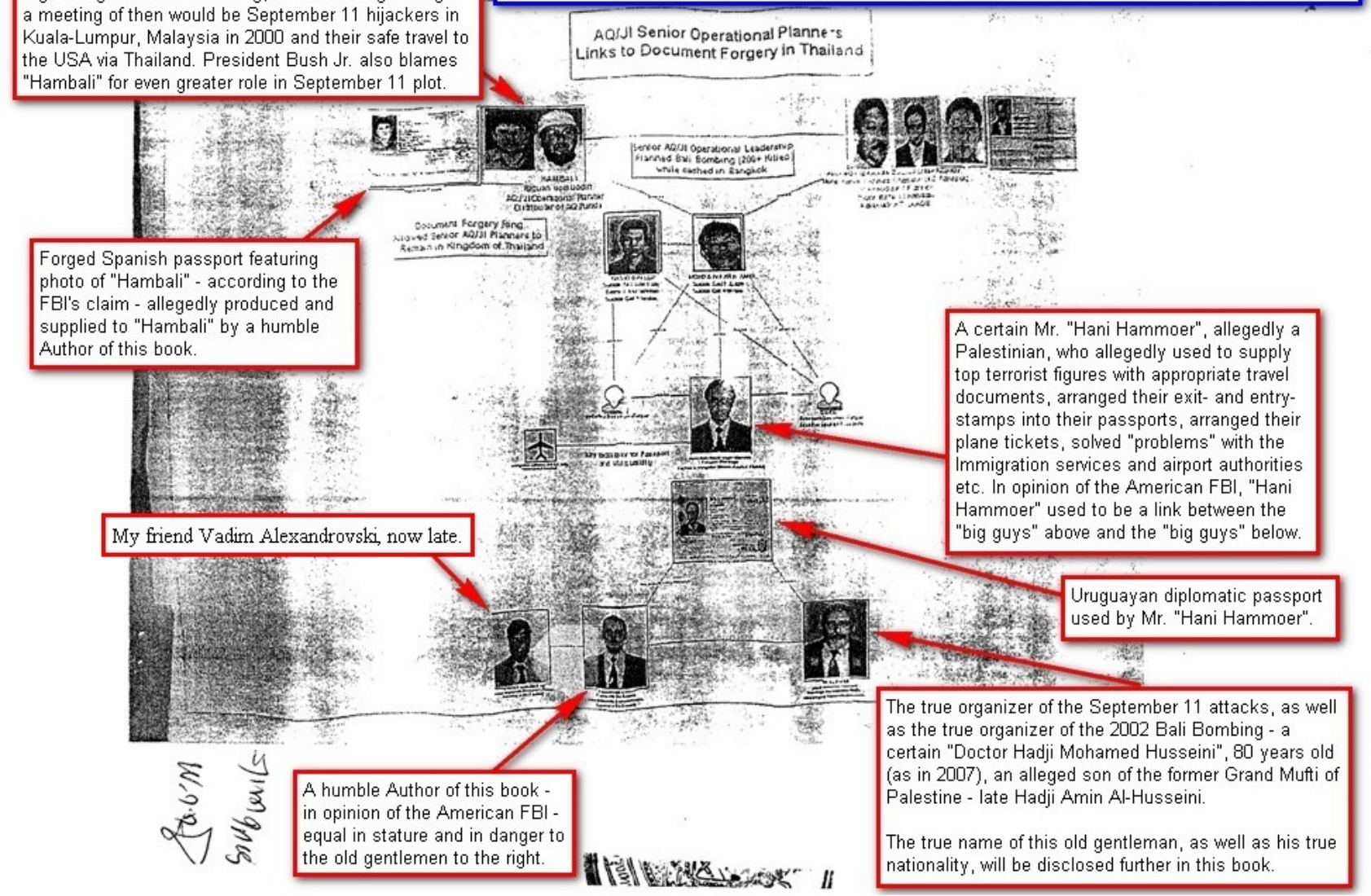
However, to anticipate any possible mistrust, I would like to state in advance that neither a demolition of the World Trade Center, nor the Pentagon attack had anything to do with either the U.S. Government, or with Osama bin Laden. Their chief organizer was another organization, one of the most important members of which, thanks to Satan, I happened to know personally.

Below is a photo of a Uruguayan diplomatic passport, presented to me. It was a gift from a man, who was one of the main 9/11 planners and a former deputy director of the Mossad. This passport was purported to be a sign of “appreciation” by his organization for certain “consultation services” provided by me prior to the September 11 attacks. The date of issuance of this diplomatic passport was September 17, 2001.



Composed by the American FBI confidential chart intended for their Thai colleagues, which purports to show alleged links of senior operational planners of the "Al-Qaeda" ("AQ") and the "Jemaah Islamiyah" ("JI") organizations to alleged passports forgery gang in Thailand. This chart is avaliable in case-files of criminal cases No. 605/49, 6009/48, 2534/49, 5729/48 - all at the Criminal Court of Southern Bangkok. This one is a legally obtained copy of that document.

A certian Mr."Hambali", alias Nurjaman Riduan Isamuddin, a leader of the "Jemaah Islamiyah" ("JI") terrorist organization and a closest affiliate of a certain Mr.Osama bin Laden. Mr."Hambali" stands accused of organizing 2002 Bali bombing, as well as organizing of a meeting of then would be September 11 hijackers in Kuala-Lumpur, Malaysia in 2000 and their safe travel to the USA via Thailand. President Bush Jr. also blames "Hambali" for even greater role in September 11 plot.



Forged Spanish passport featuring photo of "Hambali" - according to the FBI's claim - allegedly produced and supplied to "Hambali" by a humble Author of this book.

A certain Mr. "Hani Hammoer", allegedly a Palestinian, who allegedly used to supply top terrorist figures with appropriate travel documents, arranged their exit- and entry-stamps into their passports, arranged their plane tickets, solved "problems" with the Immigration services and airport authorities etc. In opinion of the American FBI, "Hani Hammoer" used to be a link between the "big guys" above and the "big guys" below.

My friend Vadim Alexandrovski, now late.

Uruguayan diplomatic passport used by Mr. "Hani Hammoer".

A humble Author of this book - in opinion of the American FBI - equal in stature and in danger to the old gentlemen to the right.

The true organizer of the September 11 attacks, as well as the true organizer of the 2002 Bali Bombing - a certain "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini", 80 years old (as in 2007), an alleged son of the former Grand Mufti of Palestine - late Hadji Amin Al-Husseini.

The true name of this old gentleman, as well as his true nationality, will be disclosed further in this book.

Author of this book in December 1987 – in a rank of First Lieutenant in his new military aviation uniform.

I wasn't a pilot, but a military communication engineer; such an aviation uniform was issued to me when I was transferred from head-quarters of the 12th Chief Directorate of the Defense Ministry of the USSR to its Special Control Service and had to change my old uniform to the aviation uniform – worn by all officers of the then Soviet nuclear intelligence. It retained a tradition of wearing such an aviation uniform from the very beginning of this Service. At first, it was operating some airplane-based flying laboratories which were used to collect various data after the first atmospheric nuclear explosions – either domestic ones, or those of various adversaries of the USSR.

Later, some other methods were added to the nuclear control – such as seismic, ionospheric, radio intercepts analyzing, etc, which no longer required the officers to be always airborne, but the old traditional aviation uniform has remained in that Service.

By contrast, most of the remaining officers of the 12th Chief Directorate wore gunnery uniforms – being considered as specialists in arsenal-keeping affairs, even though their actual "arsenal" was a nuclear one.

Since my video appeared on the Internet in 2010, many shills immediately took an opportunity to accuse

me of being an “impostor” who supposedly “had no relevance” to the military unit 46179. While some other shills started to claim that such an organization as the “military unit 46179”, a/k/a “Soviet Special Control Service”, allegedly “did not exist” (except in the sick imagination of the infamous impostor and conspiracy theorist that goes by the name “Dimitri Khalezov”). Some of the shills even managed to remove Wikipedia articles – that were describing the Special Control Service of the USSR/Russian Federation.

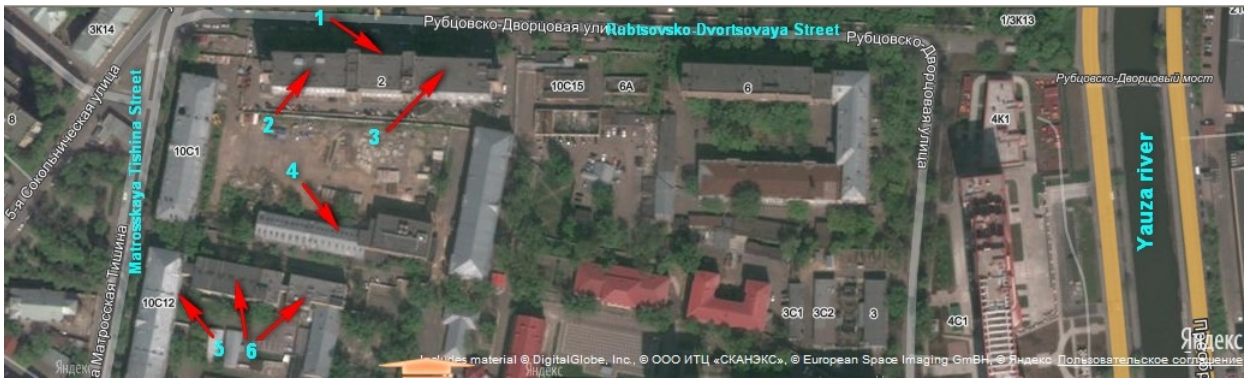
However, their desperate efforts cannot change anything – a thinking person could easily find proof of the existence of the said organization by searching the Internet for the “military unit 46179” or “Special Control Service”, or “Special Control Service of the 12 Chief Directorate”, or “12 Chief Directorate”, or, in Russian, for the following keywords: “воинская часть 46179”, or “в/ч 46179”, or “Служба Специального Контроля”, or “Служба Спецконтроля”, or “Служба Специального Контроля 12 ГУМО”, or “12 ГУМО”.

Here is its main building in Moscow:

Above: headquarters of the Soviet Special Control Service located on Rubtsovsko-Dvortsovaya Street, 2 (in Russian: “*Рубцовско-Дворцовая улица, дом № 2”*), Moscow city.

Left half of this huge building was occupied by the staff and the administration of the “Military unit 46179”, right half – by the Military Scientific-Research Institute of the Special Control Service (codenamed “Military unit 31650”).

The actual operational command center of the Special Control Service (codenamed “Military unit 63679”) those days occupied a separate building on the “Matrosskaya Tishina Street, 10” – just some 200 meters away, over the corner.



Above: location map of the Soviet Special Control Service and its neighbors from among other branches of the Soviet military. Red arrows show locations of the most important buildings. "1" – the main entrance to the Special Control Service headquarters building (the one shown on the previous photo) directly from the Rubtsovsko-Dvortsovaya Street. "2" – half of the building occupied by the "Military unit 31650" and "3" – half of the building occupied by the "Military unit 46179". "4" – the operational building of the Special Control Service occupied by the "170 Operational-Coordination Center of the Special Control Service" and by its "844 Command Post" (codenamed "Military unit 63679"). It was not possible to approach this building from any street, unless passing first a check-point of the paratroopers' (who guarded the entire compound), and then – the second checkpoint of the actual Special Control Service inside that was guarded by special guard-troops. "5" and "6" show buildings occupied by headquarters of the paratroopers' forces (in Russian "VDV") and that of the military transport aviation (in Russian "VTA"). Both – the paratroopers' forces and the Special Control Service (both of whom wore aviation uniforms, by the way) were historically located within the same compound together with the headquarters of the military transport aviation, since the latter one was their actual carrier. The rest of the compound (to the right as on this photo) was occupied by a few units of the paratroopers and of the special guards, by the central command of the military topographic service, and by a special brigade of communication troops that belonged to the Moscow military circle.

If anyone bothers to go to this Wikipedia article about the 12th Chief Directorate in Russian:
http://ru.wikipedia.org/wiki/12-е_Главное_управление_Министерства_обороны_России

he would notice (after scrolling down about the two-thirds of the Wikipedia page) the abovementioned photograph of the headquarters of the Special Control Service, located on the Rubtsovsko-Dvortsovaya Street, 2, and, right under that photo, he would notice another depiction, this time of the emblem of the Special Control Service of the Ministry of Defense of the Russian Federation:

Above – the emblem of the Special Control Service of the Ministry of Defense of the Russian Federation, picture of which is located here: http://ru.wikipedia.org/wiki/Файл:Эмблема_ССК.png

The wording in Russian on the above emblem could be translated to English as follows:

Top: * *Service [of] Special Control* *

Bottom: * *[of the] Ministry of Defense of the Russian Federation* *

The actual depiction in the middle says the rest. I guess no one in sound mind would doubt, after looking at this emblem that the Special Control Service of the Ministry of Defense of the Russian Federation, that it had something to do with the nuclear explosions? Do not doubt that the Special Control Service of the Ministry of Defense of the former *Soviet Union* (I used to serve in that organization still in the Soviet Union times) had something to do with nuclear explosions either.

Actually, to be frank with you, I hate the above emblem, because it looks so stupid, if not to say "idiotic" to my taste. Moreover, it did not exist in the Soviet times.

The Soviet Army was firstly modest, and secondly – very secretive. Nothing extra was allowed to be attached to the military uniform those days. There was nothing that could indicate your actual duties, or could hint the name or the exact location of your actual military unit. The maximum you could do those days was to be able to recognize an infantry man from a paratrooper or aviation personnel from border guards. And nothing more exact than that. So, all servicemen of the then Soviet Special Control Service were dressed modestly, in the typical military aviation uniforms (though a few were dressed in black uniforms of the naval aviation) and you could not tell a difference between a serviceman of the Soviet nuclear intelligence and a serviceman of the military aviation of any kind. All were dressed exactly the same.

However, the Russian successor of the Soviet Army is by no way modest (and you can forget about any secrecy, of course) – now they proudly wear badges and emblems that describe their actual duties, not to mention the exact names of their actual military units. Today even the servicemen of the 12th Chief Directorate, the nuclear arsenal of the state, that was the most secret organization in the Soviet times, wear special emblems that indicate that they are indeed servicemen of the 12th Chief Directorate…

Anyway, the stupid and tasteless emblem of the Special Control Service of Russia discussed above is not a bad addition to my claims – the shills and the so-called "debunkers" would never be able to deny the obvious after looking at it.

In any case, to duly meet the accusations of the shills (who claimed that I allegedly had nothing to do with the said service) I am obliged to provide some scanned copies of original papers that fortunately survived a confiscation attempt by the Russian "FSB" (the rest of my military documents kept at my home were, unfortunately, confiscated by thugs from the Russian secret service who broke into my house in Golitsyno, Russia, and took almost everything, diplomas and family photographs inclusive).

Luckily, these few surviving papers are more than enough to establish the fact that makes the shills so desperate – i.e. the fact that I indeed used to be a serviceman in the Soviet Special Control Service, a/k/a "military unit 46179".

However, to properly connect those papers (that are dealing with my service at the actual "military unit 46179") to the actual story, I have to tell more of that story first.

The actual story of my appearance at this supposedly "mystical" organization (existence of which is being challenged by the shills today) was quite funny.

Above – graduation photo of the 4th platoon in my military college (altogether our class had 4 platoons, so this photo shows only one quarter of the entire class).

On the photo above, from left to right, in the upper row are depicted my classmates: Zotov Alexander, Zadorojnyi Igor, Kokorin Dmitri, Khromov Alexei, Krylov Valeri, Giz Konstantin, Yakovenko Vladimir, Kurochkin Serguei; in the middle row (left to right): Sobolev Andrei, Rumeev Igor, Fedorets Igor, Vlasov Mikhail, Kozin Alexei, Belov Nikolai, Khalezov Dmitri, Frolovski Vitali; in the lower row (left to right): Mudrik Viktor, Klushnikov Boris, Galkin Pavel, Brovkin Alexander, Korotkov Andrei, Kovrigin Vladimir, Diyakov Igor.

Of this 4th platoon of our class only I, Belov, Yakovenko, and Galkin ended up in the Special Control Service; Zadorojnyi (being an A-student) seemed to remain at the 12th Chief Directorate itself, while the rest were assigned to various other branches of the Soviet Armed forces after our graduation. Only one (Krylov) was assigned to the KGB, and none from our 4th platoon was assigned to the Navy (otherwise, you would see such guys in the Navy uniform).

Above – the author of this book during the graduation ceremony at the military college in Leningrad. 25 or 26 (can not remember exactly) of June 1987. Here I receive my diploma and an academic badge. My actual class' commander (the one who sent me and some other people to the 12th Chief Directorate) is seen at the next table (the third officer, counting from the left), preparing to hand a diploma to a guy behind me.

I graduated from a military college in the then Leningrad (now renamed back to "Saint-Petersburg") city at the summer of 1987 and, as any other newly graduated commissioned officer, I was awarded a 30-days leave before starting my military duties. The leave supposed to end around 28 or 29 of July 1987. The majority of graduates of my military college (as well as those of any other Soviet military college, actually) were assigned directly to their new positions in the Armed Forces or in the Navy by the very same order of the Minister of Defense that promoted them to the commissioned officer's rank ("Lieutenant"), because it was the standard approach in the then Soviet Army. The Minister of Defense of the Soviet Union in his "graduation order" usually awards the rank of a "Lieutenant" to each graduate of a military college and by the same order he appoints this particular graduate to such and such position in such and such regiment (military ship, military research institute, military hospital, or whatever), located there and there.

However, it was not so in the case of me and that of a few comrades of mine. Instead of being appointed by the Minister's of Defense's order directly to certain positions – such as a "commander of a platoon in such and such regiment", for example (as would the absolute majority of other newly graduated military officers), we were given upon our graduation ceremony peculiarly looking written orders bearing a certain address in Moscow and a certain telephone number. Those orders prescribed the holder upon the expiration of his 30-days leave to arrive to Moscow and to report to the so-called "Military Unit 31600" then located in an old-type mansion in a quiet compound on a quiet street, however, situated not so far from the busy main building of the General Stuff. And only there we discovered how bad was the joke our class' commander at the military college played with everybody, the actual Soviet Armed Forces inclusive…

As far as I can recollect, besides the humble author of these lines (who was born curious and knew a lot about the Soviet Armed Forces and their secrets, even while being a cadet) and our class' commander at the military college (who actually "sold" us there) no one had a clue of what was the "12th Chief Directorate of the Ministry of Defense", a/k/a "Military unit 31600"… It was, in fact, such a secret organization those days that I used to encounter major-generals and even lieutenant-generals who

served in the Soviet Army for 40 years, graduated from a couple of military academies, in addition to an initial military college, but, nonetheless, had never heard of what the 12th Chief Directorate was and what was its actual function in the Soviet military. Needless to say that in our military college probably a few (if any at all) commanding officers knew it either. Not to mention the actual cadets-graduates who simply had no clue where they were about to serve. Nonetheless, our class' commander at the military college (who was, in fact, a very clever and well-educated lieutenant-colonel with a good sense of humor) knew very well what the "12th Chief Directorate" was and he was fully aware what he was doing when he played that bad joke as a result of which you are reading this book now.

The author of this book in a cadet uniform around the time of being "sold" to the "buyer" from the 12th Chief Directorate.

In our military college there were a few grades of the cadets depending on their behavior, success in studying, and also depending on their attitude towards the superiors: the "good guys" (i.e. "A-students", prominent sportsmen, platoon-sergeants, but also "early" members of the Communist Party, informers, bootlickers, etc. similar folks); the "moderate guys" (i.e. cadets demonstrating moderate behavior and moderate success in studying and in the social work); the "bad guys" (i.e. those with poor results in studying), and the "Mafia" (i.e. those who demonstrated antisocial, "politically incorrect", or unruly behavior, abused alcohol, were often absent without leave, did not want to join the Communist Party, or were expelled from either the Communist Party, or from the "Komsomol", who had encounters with the local police, or were close to the criminal underworld, and so on). Of course, as you might sincerely expect, the humble author of these lines was from the "Mafia" category (I mean if I had the typical mentality of an obedient slave, a/k/a a "good citizen", you would unlikely be reading this book now).

Our class' commander was dreaming of retaliating on that "Mafia" category by getting us assignments at the worst possible places upon our graduation. Till some "buyer" from the 12th Chief Directorate came to our military college to choose the cadets (which was the rarest occasion that happened only once in a few years), the worst place to serve was considered to be the "anti-aircraft defense forces" (called by an abbreviator "PVO" in Russian). Their military units were never located in big cities, but rather 30-40 kilometers away from them, stressful because of their constant elevated state of combat readiness coupled with not so good prospects of promotion in the future. So, it seems that all of us were destined to be assigned to the anti-aircraft defense forces and we were already reconciled to that prospect.

When a "buyer", however, from the 12th Chief Directorate came to our military college a few months

before graduation and solemnly declared that he was "from the most serious and the most secret organization of the Soviet Armed Forces and his organization requires the best people", our commander judged that to serve at the 12th Chief Directorate would be even worse than to serve at the anti-aircraft defense. Military units of the 12th Chief Directorate were located even father from the big cities (usually, at least 100 kilometers, if not 200 kilometers away), they were very tightly guarded (those days not only by the military alone, but by the KGB, in addition). Moreover, to temporarily leave a compound of such a military unit (let's say, for merely fishing in a nearby river, not to mention going to the nearest city) every serviceman had to obtain special permission on a case-by-case basis, while to get permission to be visited there by one's relatives was next to impossible.

So, our class' commander thought that the best way to retaliate against those whom he considered "mafia" was to send them to serve there. He thusly called the naïve chap who was acting as a "buyer" from the 12th Chief Directorate (I remember it was a Major in a peculiar marine uniform – perhaps, because of being from a naval unit of the 12th Chief Directorate) into a room and also called into this room all those who were of the "mafia" category – as far as I can recollect, 17 or 18 people in total, about a quarter of them from my 4th platoon. There he began to shower praise on us, telling to the poor Major how good and how reliable we were (without telling him that none of us was a member of the Communist Party – that was the main requirement at the 12th Chief Directorate and that only a few of us were "A-students" – which was yet another requirement at the 12th Chief Directorate) and eventually convinced him to "buy" all of us at once. The Major in the peculiar marine uniform happily noted down our names and departed.

That is how we were "sold" prior to our graduation. However, because the 12th Chief Directorate was a very secretive organization, it had a peculiar procedure. Instead of submitting to the Minister of Defense (for his standard graduation-assignment order) vacant positions to be occupied by young lieutenants in concrete military units, it demanded that all graduates from all military colleges arrive at such and such date to such and such locality in Moscow (or even call in such and such day on such and such telephone number for further instructions – in a very much "spy-like" manner). Only after a personal interview with each of them, could they be assigned to their positions within military units of the 12th Chief Directorate. In this way even geographical locations and dummy numbers of the actual military units (i.e. arsenal bases where nuclear warheads were being kept and serviced) could remain obscure from those folks who were not entitled to know it.

My home was not so far from Moscow – in the town of Golitsyno (to be more exact, in a small village 5 km away from Golitsyno that served as "testing grounds" (a/k/a "polygon") for antennas and used to house scientific and technical personnel of the Scientific Research Institute of Radio – where my parents used to work. Since my home was only 45 kilometers away, I could reach Moscow by a commuter train or by a car in less than an hour. The rest of the "mafia" members from my class in the military college were from other cities and even from other republics of the Soviet Union; none of them had any place to stay in Moscow. That is why the most of them arrived first to my home in Golitsyno 1-2 days prior to the day we had to report to the mysterious organization's headquarters. After spending time having great fun the last couple of days, all of us dressed up and departed to the prescribed place.

When we arrived to the headquarters of the 12th Chief Directorate (that indeed looked like an old-style mansion in a very quiet compound on a very quiet street), we noticed that our group looked very different compared to the rest of the graduates from other military colleges that were crowded in the yard around the mansion. I guess we indeed looked like "mafia" by outward appearance, since you could easily distinguish hooligans from "A-students" even by their faces (not to mention that some of our folks were not yet completely sober from the previous night party at my home in Golitsyno).

In addition to all of that, a Soviet military tradition required that a serviceman had to report to the new place of duty wearing a full parade uniform (that in the Soviet Army was with the boxcalf boots, rather than short-boots). So, while the rest of the newly appointed graduates were properly dressed, our group was dressed in service uniforms (since we were not sure how we had to appear there – it was not actually a final place, in our opinion, but just some intermediate destination). Perhaps, the way we were dressed was considered as an "insult" to those commanders who were about to receive and to interview us.

I have to mention also that the 30-days leaves of different graduates were not ending on the very same day – because the actual travel time from the school in Leningrad to different home-towns of different graduates was different and the actual total length of the 30-days leave might vary – from 33 to 38 days. Thus, a few of our folks reported to the headquarters of the 12th Chief Directorate on some later dates, were interviewed by different officials and, as a result, were treated differently and a few of them were even left to serve there. However, the majority of us (including me) reported in bulk on the very same day.

Just to make the long story short: our group was immediately noticed – as something "different" in the crowded compound of the 12th Chief Directorate headquarters – and we were promptly invited in by a certain Colonel who introduced himself as an official from the personnel department of the 12th Chief Directorate responsible for interviewing the newcomers.

To say that the Colonel was not too pleased to see us is an understatement… He seated us and requested us to wait while our personal files were being delivered to him. Once he briefly looked through the first few files he almost fell in shock. His face turned red and he was speechless for a few minutes.

After that, probably not believing that someone could joke in such a manner with the most serious department of the Soviet Armed Forces, he asked:
"Who of you was a member of the Communist Party?" – Silence in response.
"Who of you was a member of the Komsomol (Communist Youth Organization, membership in which was almost obligatory in every Soviet high-school, not to say about a military college)"? – About half of our group answered positively.
"What??? How about the other half?" – "We were expelled from the Komsomol."
"What??? For what?" – The answers varied from "I desecrated a Jewish cemetery" and "I attempted to rape a nurse in a hospital" to "I robbed a tailor shop while being drunk and was arrested by local police".

The Colonel had no more questions. He asked us to wait and disappeared for about half an hour. Once he came back, he was in a bit better mood: "Sorry, guys, but we cannot entrust your keeping a nuclear arsenal of the state, because it is our policy that every serviceman in our Organization must be a member of the Communist Party, and, in addition, he must have an irreproachable service-record. None of you meets the requirements. However, I have some good news for you. Tomorrow you must report to another military unit, also here, in Moscow, and its commander will appoint you to your final duties."

The poor Colonel had no choice. Our class' commander in the military college played the worst joke – the graduates could not be sent back to a military college. It was technically impossible, especially because they were appointed "at the disposal of the Commander of the 12th Chief Directorate" by the highest order – signed personally by the Minister of Defense. Moreover, young lieutenants assigned in that way could not be transferred anywhere outside of the 12th Chief Directorate, because the Commander of the latter had simply no power over other branches of the Soviet Armed Forces. All transfers of servicemen from one branch of the Soviet Armed Forces to another branch could only be done on an individual basis and that required lots of negotiations between different high-ranking commanders. To arrange the transfer of our group to, let's say, infantry or to the anti-aircraft defense forces would paralyze the entire personnel department of the 12th Chief Directorate for a few weeks, and, in addition, they would be obliged to provide for our accommodation in Moscow for the mean time. Apparently, you cannot lodge a commissioned officer into soldiers' barracks – you have to provide him with a hotel, at least.

However, shortly before those events, one smaller military organization, the so-called "Military Unit 46179" (also known as the "Special Control Service" a/k/a "Soviet nuclear intelligence") was re-subordinated to the 12th Chief Directorate from its previous patron – the Chief Directorate of the Chemical Forces.

Even though subordinated to the 12th Chief Directorate, the said Special Control Service had a distinctly different structure of its own. First of all, it had its own independent communication network, it had its own cryptographic department, its own uniform, its own traditions, it had its own scientific-research institute, its own military college and its own faculty at the Dzerjinski Academy; it had its own personnel department, its own financial department, its own transport department, its own command posts, its own computation center, its own officers' club, etc., etc. The Special Control Service held even its own yearly championship among soccer teams of subordinated regiments that were located all over the Soviet Union and abroad (and this championship was completely separate from a similar soccer championship held among the military units of the 12th Chief Directorate itself). So it was like a structure within a bigger structure.

The Special Control Service was organized in such a manner that it could exist and function totally autonomously. In fact, in different times it was either a completely separate organization – subordinated directly to the Ministry of Defense, or sometimes it was a part of some bigger directorate – such as GRU [Chief Directorate of Intelligence of the General Staff of the Soviet Armed Forces], or a part of other chief directorates of the Soviet Defense Ministry. However, irrespective of its multiple subordinations and re-subordinations (often conducted for purely bureaucratic reasons), the Special Control Service was always an independent organization with its own structure that would never mix with its temporary "owner". Understandably, its temporary "owners" did not try to interfere with the Special Control Service either and

always treated the military unit 46179 and its subordinated network of smaller military units as something "alien" rather than "own".

The Special Control Service once existed as a part of the GRU. It was logical – to have the smaller intelligence organization within the bigger intelligence organization.

Then someone decided that the Special Control Service was simply too important to be subordinated to the GRU (since the GRU itself was a directorate of the General Staff, while General Staff, in turn, was subordinated to the Ministry of Defense). Those days the Commander of the Special Control Service reported about detection of nuclear explosions of the USSR's adversaries directly to the Soviet Politburo, while the chief of the GRU reported his findings to the Chief of the General Staff, he, in turn – to the Minister of Defense, and the Minister of Defense, in turn – to the Soviet Politburo.

Thus, considering its actual importance and the way of reporting, the Special Control Service was once made into a completely independent organization. It was elevated in status, and subordinated directly to the Ministry of Defense. It sounded logical too.

After sometime, those high-ranking folks thought that even though being very important, the Special Control Service was simply too small (less than 3.000 commissioned officers) to be completely independent and to be subordinated directly to the Ministry of Defense. Moreover, it was apparently inconvenient from the bureaucratic point of view. So, they decided to subordinate it to the 12th Chief Directorate. It was logical too – the nuclear intelligence department became a part of the bigger nuclear directorate (the 12th Chief Directorate was responsible for the entire Soviet nuclear arsenal).

Then someone decided that since the Special Control Service detected nuclear explosions, then it had something to do with the ABC service and it would be proper to subordinate it to the Chief Directorate of the Chemical Forces of the Soviet Army (that was responsible, besides other things, for the protection of troops against weapons of mass destruction of various kinds, atomic weapons inclusive). And it was done so. And again it sounded logical.

Then someone changed his mind and decided to re-subordinate it, and so on, and so on.

After being continuously kicked between the GRU, the Ministry of Defense, the 12th Chief Directorate, the Chief Directorate of the Chemical Forces, and so on, several times over, the Soviet Special Control Service once again ended up as a subject of the 12th Chief Directorate.

However, because the Special Control Service so often changed hands in such a manner, none of the commanders of the bigger directorates treated this slippery organization as "their own" because it was always expected that it could be taken away from them any time. Therefore, no higher commander in sound mind would ever send his best cadres to serve in the "military unit 46179" – because the risk losing these cadres due to the next reshuffling, that could happen any time, was simply too high.

Thanks to this attitude, the Soviet Special Control Service indeed suffered shortages of required personnel, as anyone could sincerely expect would be the case in such circumstances. So, it was not uncommon that the cadres sent to serve there were merely rejects from some bigger organizations.

Once our "gang" of graduates was rejected by the personnel department of the main structure of the 12th Chief Directorate (known as the "Military unit 31600"), its chiefs decided to get rid of us by sending us to the "Military unit 46179" (that had a personnel department of its own, however, unlike personnel departments of the "chief directorates", this one had technically no rights to demand graduates directly from military colleges that were not their own; they had to beg for them from their temporary "patrons"). Thus, by the strangest twist of fate, all of our "mafia" members appeared at the gates of the then Soviet nuclear intelligence.

The reception at the Special Control Service was far warmer than that in the 12th Chief Directorate on the previous day. First of all, the mentality of the servicemen in these two organizations was completely different. If those who served at the 12th Chief Directorate were sullen, serious and totally devoid of any sense of humor (but what else do you expect from those folks who keep nuclear weapons capable of destroying the Earth several times over?), those who served in the then Soviet nuclear intelligence showed exactly the opposite qualities – they were simple, hospitable and cheerful.

Moreover, they were extremely happy to get at once so many graduates, because that organization badly needed lots of educated people those days. All of us were military communication engineers, specialists

in data transmission, in telephonic and telegraphic communication, in communication security and in cryptography. I.e. we were exactly what the Special Control Service was craving for but could not get any of such specialists for the last five years at least – due to shortages of specialists all such positions in that organization those days were occupied by miscellaneous servicemen with improper specializations.

It was almost a celebration there upon our arrival. The Colonel from the personnel department, who received us at first, as well as two other Colonels who were the chief of communication and the chief I cannot remember of what, talked to us in the most friendly manner. They explained that we were the most lucky people to be appointed there, because the service in their organization was firstly very honorable, and, secondly, the promotion chances were very high as well, not to mention that monthly salaries (that depended on the geographical locations of the actual military units) were one of the highest in the then Soviet Armed Forces.

Indeed, most military units (regiments were called "detection laboratories" in the Special Control Service) of this organization were located either in resort-like places (such as, for example, in the city of Sukhumi on the Black Sea, in Abkhazia, or in Borovoe resort on a nice lake in Kazakhstan), or abroad, or in so-called "privileged" regions (such as Kamchatka peninsula, or in Sakhalin, or other Far East or Far North locations) where servicemen received double-salary, got double-year counting of the length of service, and enjoyed yearly leaves that were 50% longer than the usual 30-days.

After studying our personal files (transferred later on that day from the 12th Chief Directorate), one of the Colonels said that he did not actually care how many nurses we raped, how many tailors shops we robbed, and how many Jewish cemeteries we desecrated – but from now on we had a really good chance – to serve good and to be treated accordingly. Of course, all of us happily agreed with the proposal.

Each of us was taken to a large map on the wall, showed geographical locations of subordinated military units and asked where we would prefer to start the service – a privilege unprecedented by the standards of the Soviet Army – only those who completed the military colleges with "gold medals" (i.e. less than 1% of the entire cadet folk) were given a privilege to choose the place of military service. In our case such a privilege was awarded to what was called the "mafia" in our military college… My classmates quickly selected the best they could only dream of – those who needed double-salaries, long leaves and double-years counting selected Kamchatka Peninsula, some others – made a choice to go abroad, while others – preferred the resort locations. Our class' commander might have committed suicide at once if he knew what happened...

It was not so with the humble author of these lines. The Organization badly needed someone to serve in Moscow too. The biggest facility of the Special Control Service – its actual operational center – was situated in Moscow. However, while remote military units could provide lodging at once to any new officer (since their commanders had a lot of vacant residential housing at their disposal), it was not so in the then Soviet capital. To get an apartment in Moscow those days you had to wait for 3-4 years minimum and you must be not less than a Major-General to get the apartment in the very day you are appointed to a position in Moscow. That was the situation with the residential housing in Moscow allotted to the Soviet Armed Forces' organizations located in the capital.

To make the long story short, the three Colonels noticed that from among our "mafia" members I was the only one who had where to dwell. My dwelling place was not very far from Moscow and they thought that if they take me to serve at their headquarters, they did not need to provide for my lodging.

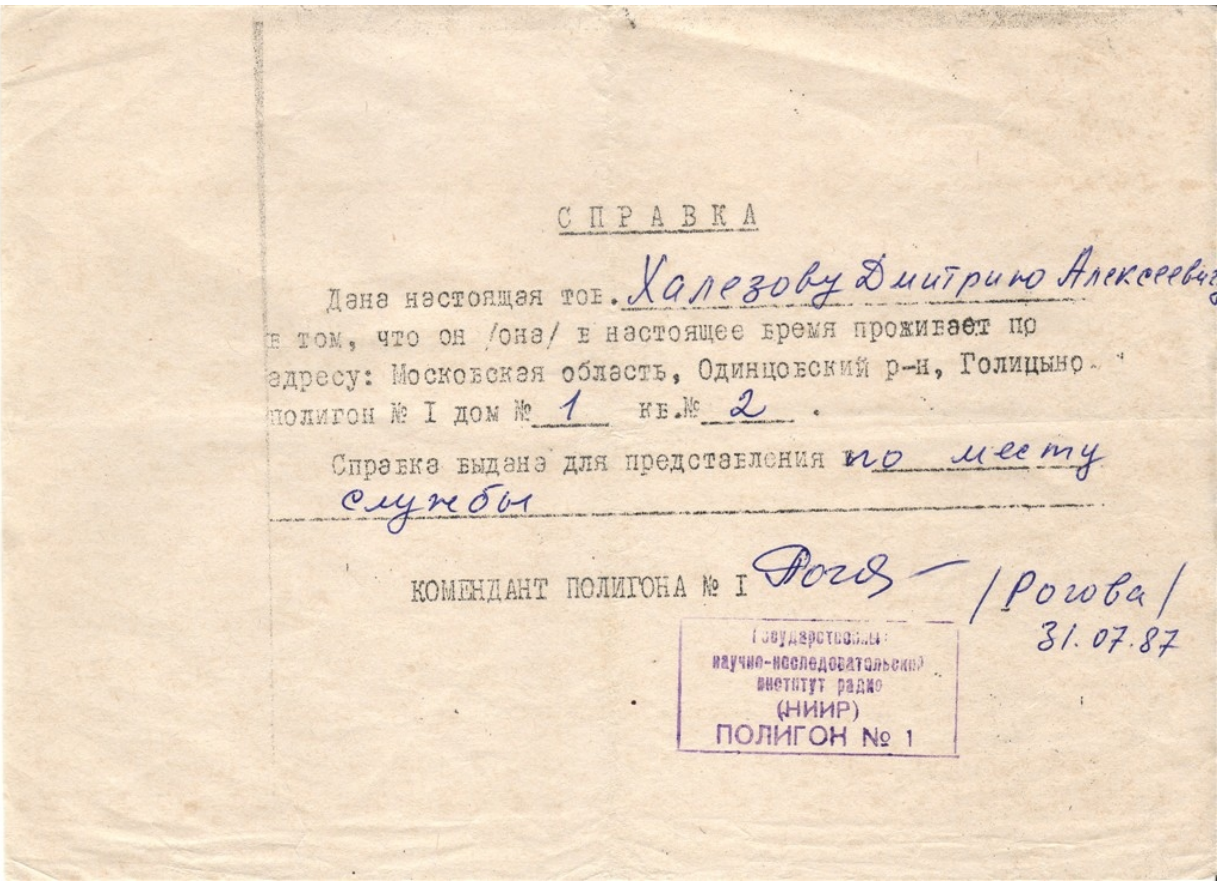
They asked if I agreed and I answered positively – why should I refuse to serve at the very headquarters where a lieutenant had more power than some colonel in a subordinated military unit?

That is how I became the serviceman at the "military unit 46179".

I was a good serviceman, in fact. They liked me. And when it comes to me, I liked to study and even more – I liked *to listen*. As a result, soon I knew a lot of things. The awful things that led to the creation of this book inclusive…

However, for the mean time, I had to bring from my village to my new place of service a certain paper, confirming that I indeed resided not so far from Moscow.

The Soviet bureaucracy had to be respected:



СПРАВКА

Дана настоящая тов. Халезову Дмитрию Алексеевичу
в том, что он /она/ в настоящее время проживает по
адресу: Московская область, Одинцовский р-н, Голицыно-
полигон № I дом № 1 кв.№ 2 .

Справка выдана для представления по месту
службы

КОМЕНДАНТ ПОЛИГОНА № I Рогов /Рогова/
31.07.87

Государственный
научно-исследовательский
институт радио
(НИИР)
ПОЛИГОН № 1

English translation of the above:

REFERENCE

The current one is given to comrade *Khalezov Dmitri Alekseevich* to certify that he /she/ at the present time resides at the address: Moscow province, Odintsovskiy r-n, Golitsyno, polygon №1, house № *1*, fl. № *2*.

Reference issued for submission *at the place of the [military] service*

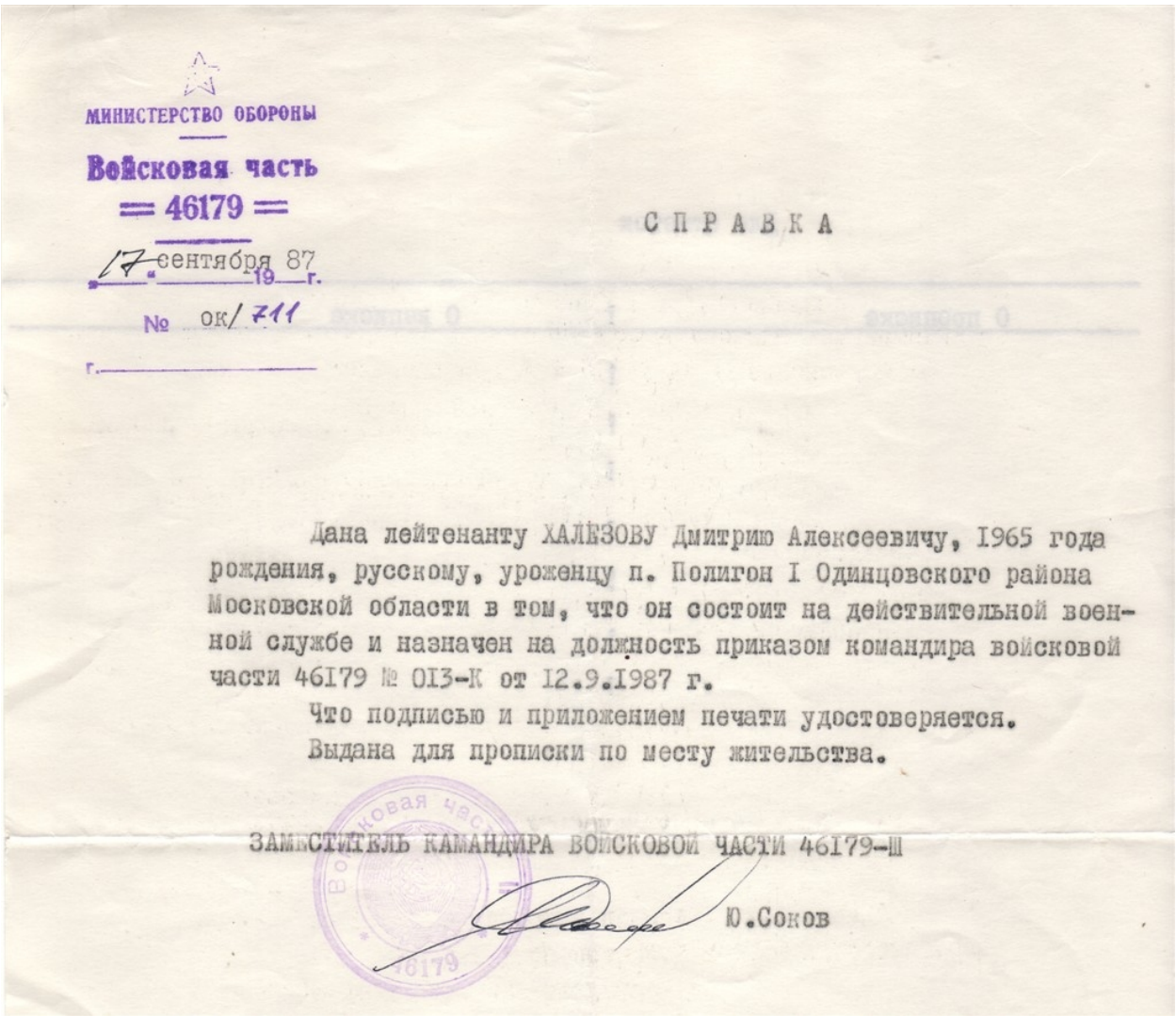
SUPERINTENDENT OF POLYGON №1 [signature] */Rogova/*
31.07.87

[square stamp:
State
Scientific-Research
Institute of Radio
(SRIR)
POLYGON №1]

The above paper had to be shown to the chief of staff of the military unit 46179 as a proof that I indeed resided at the claimed address.

In exchange for the above, the chief of staff of the military unit 46179 had to issue a paper of his own that I, in turn, had to deliver back to my residence location and to show to the local authorities.

Here is that paper. Fortunately, it is the very paper that could prove now that I indeed served in the Soviet Special Control Service – i.e. to prove the fact, which the shills are trying so hard to debunk:



МИНИСТЕРСТВО ОБОРОНЫ

Войсковая часть
= 46179 =

17 сентября 87 19 г.

№ ок/711

г.

СПРАВКА

Дана лейтенанту ХАЛЕЗОВУ Дмитрию Алексеевичу, 1965 года рождения, русскому, уроженцу п. Полигон I Одинцовского района Московской области в том, что он состоит на действительной военной службе и назначен на должность приказом командира войсковой части 46179 № 013-К от 12.9.1987 г.

Что подписью и приложением печати удостоверяется.

Выдана для прописки по месту жительства.

ЗАМЕСТИТЕЛЬ КАМАНДИРА ВОЙСКОВОЙ ЧАСТИ 46179-Ш

Ю.Соков

English translation of the above:

[sign of star with hammer & sickle]

MINISTRY OF DEFENCE

Military unit
= 46179 =

REFERENCE

"*17*" September 1987y.

№ OK/*711*

c.*[ity of]*_____

Given to Lieutenant Khalezov Dmitri Alekseevich, 1965 year of birth, a Russian, a native of s. Polygon 1 Odintsovskiy region, Moscow province, to certify that he is currently in an active military service, and was appointed to his position by an order No. 013-K of the commander of the military unit 46179 issued at 12.9.1987.

Which is certified by a signature and affixing of a stamp.

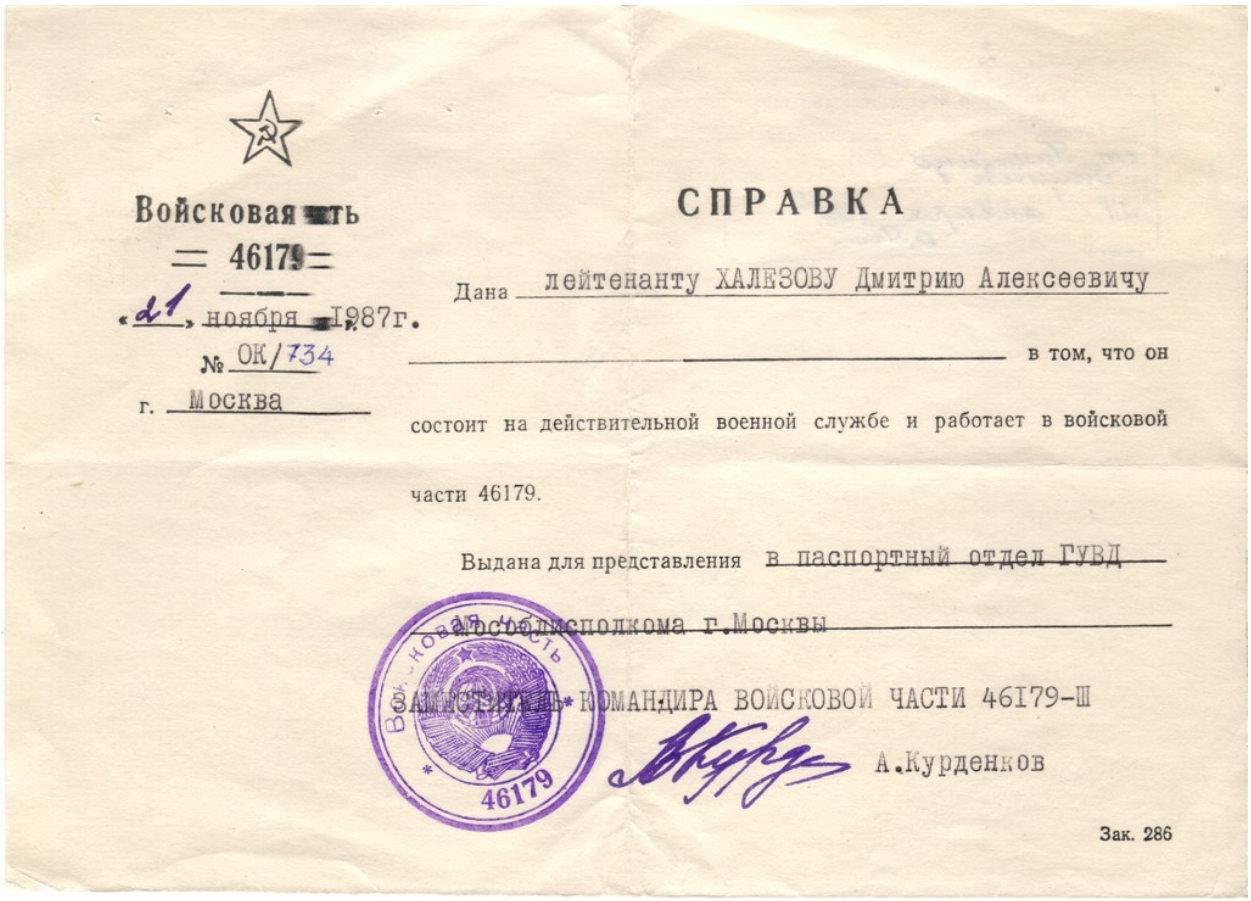
Issued for the registration at the place of residence.

DEPUTY COMMANDER OF THE MILITARY UNIT 46179-Sh [staff]

[round stamp:
Military unit
* 46179 *]

[signature] Yu.Sokov

And yet another paper of a similar kind, issued to me a couple of months later in the same year:



Войсковая часть
= 46179 =
«21» ноября 1987г.
№ ОК/734
г. Москва

СПРАВКА

Дана лейтенанту ХАЛЕЗОВУ Дмитрию Алексеевичу
в том, что он состоит на действительной военной службе и работает в войсковой части 46179.

Выдана для представления в паспортный отдел ГУВД Мособлисполкома г.Москвы

ЗАМЕСТИТЕЛЬ КОМАНДИРА ВОЙСКОВОЙ ЧАСТИ 46179-Ш
А.Курденков

Зак. 286

English translation of the above:

[sign of star with hammer & sickle]
Military unit
= 46179 =

"*21*" November 1987y.
№ OK/*734*
c.*[ity of]* Moscow

REFERENCE

Given to Lieutenant Khalezov Dmitri Alekseevich that he is in an active military service and works at the military unit 46179.

Issued for submission to the passport office of the Chief Directorate of Home Affairs of Moscow province at c.Moscow

DEPUTY COMMANDER OF THE MILITARY UNIT 46179-Sh [staff]
[round stamp:
Military unit
* 46179 *]
[signature] A.Kurdenkov
Ord.[er] 286.

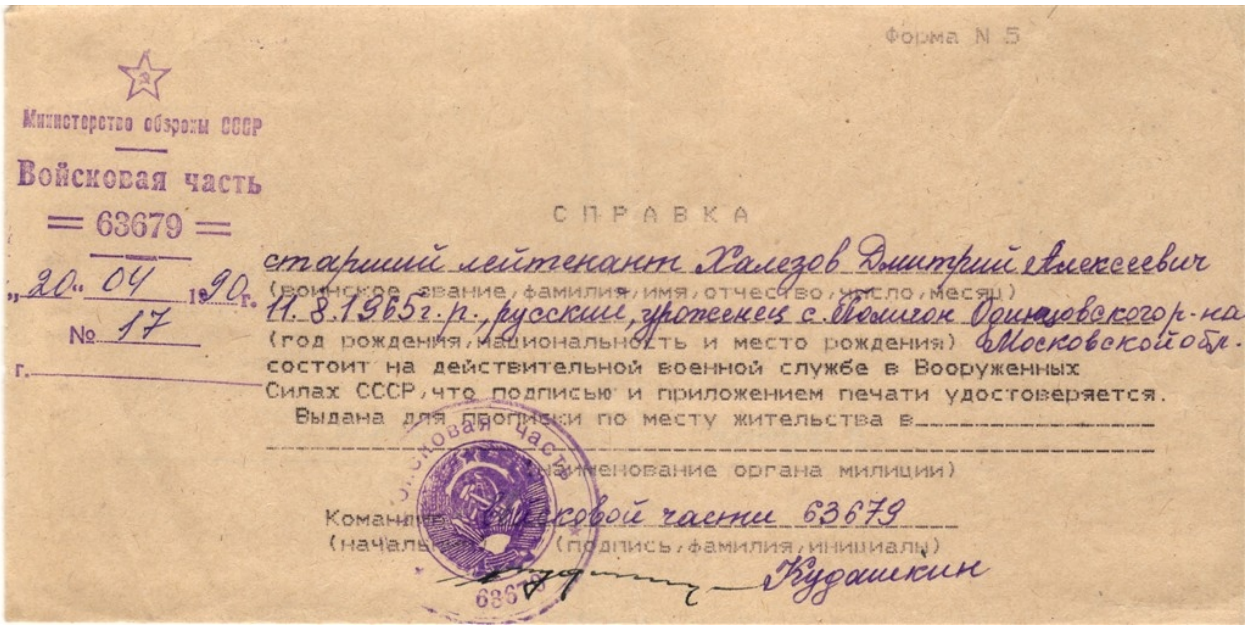
Later, I was transferred from the military unit 46179 to the military unit 63679 (by that time I was promoted from the rank of a "Lieutenant" to the rank of a "Senior Lieutenant"). The "military unit 63679" was just another military unit of the Special Control Service – it was the actual Command Post of this organization, those days detached from its administration. The military unit 63679 had two locations – one in Moscow, and one – in the city of Zagorsk (now re-named into "Sergiev Posad") – situated around 80 kilometers from Moscow. In Moscow this unit operated the main command post of the Special Control, and in Zagorsk – the reserve command post of the Special Control (actually, the second one was intended for the times of war, but our commanders for some reasons used it simultaneously with the main Moscow command post all the time).

Due to specifics of my actual position, I used to serve in both locations – sometimes in Zagorsk, sometimes – in Moscow. However, those days my official place of assignment was in the city of Zagorsk,

because for some bureaucratic reasons the nominal headquarters of the “military unit 63679” was registered in Zagorsk and there were located all supporting services of that military unit – financial, medical, administrative, etc. That is why a new paper for the dwelling registration was issued to me.

And this is yet another paper that could confirm that I indeed served in the Special Control Service. The thugs from the Russian FSB, who broke into my home and confiscated all my military documents, did not bother to discover and to seize these seditious papers that pertained to my home registration. That is why now the shills and their masters have a good chance to see where I really used to serve...

Viva the Soviet bureaucracy:



Форма N 5

Министерство обороны СССР

Войсковая часть
= 63679 =

„20" 04 1990 г.
№ 17
г.

СПРАВКА

старший лейтенант Халезов Дмитрий Алексеевич
(воинское звание, фамилия, имя, отчество, число, месяц)
11.8.1965 г.р., русский, уроженец с. Полигон Одинцовского р-на
(год рождения, национальность и место рождения) Московской обл.
состоит на действительной военной службе в Вооруженных
Силах СССР, что подписью и приложением печати удостоверяется.
Выдана для прописки по месту жительства в_____
_____
(наименование органа милиции)

Командир войсковой части 63679
(начальник) (подпись, фамилия, инициал)

Кудашкин

English translation of the above:

[sign of star with hammer & sickle] Form No.5
Ministry of Defense of the USSR

Military unit
= 63679 =

“*20*” ___*04*___ 1990y.
№ *17*
c.*[ity of]*_____

REFERENCE

Senior Lieutenant Khalezov Dmitri Alekseevich
(military rank, surname, name, patronymic, date, month)
11.08.1965 y. of b., a Russian, a native of s. Polygon Odintsovskiy r-n
(year of birth, nationality and place of birth) *Moscow prov.[ince]*
is currently in an active military service in the Armed Forces of the USSR, which is certified by a signature and by affixing of a stamp.
Issued for the registration at the place of residence at_____
_____
(name of a police organization)

Commander of *military unit 63679*
(chief of) (signature, surname, initials)
[round stamp:
Military unit
* 63679 *]

[signature] *Kudashkin*

Just to complete this lengthy explanation, I think it would not harm if I place here some photographs of my actual home (otherwise, the shills would claim that my home does not exist either, as they used to do with my military unit and with my humble self).

Here are a couple of winter photos of my home (the one I used to dwell while entering the military service and which was the very cause why I became appointed to serve at the headquarters of the Soviet Special Control Service in Moscow):

Above – my home in Golitsyno, Polygon 1. Winter, February 2011. My family occupied the entire ground floor to the left of the entrance door with windows facing three sides – front, left, and back. Below – another view of my home.

Above – a 120 meters tall TV-tower located in our village.

The location of my village cannot be mistaken with anything else, because it is marked by a huge, over 120 meters tall TV-tower located right in the village – the one shown in the above photo, and also by the last remaining in the Soviet (now Russian) Armed Forces real cavalry regiment that still uses real horses, real swords, and real cavalry uniforms. This unique cavalry regiment is quartered just across the road from my village – next to the TV-tower.

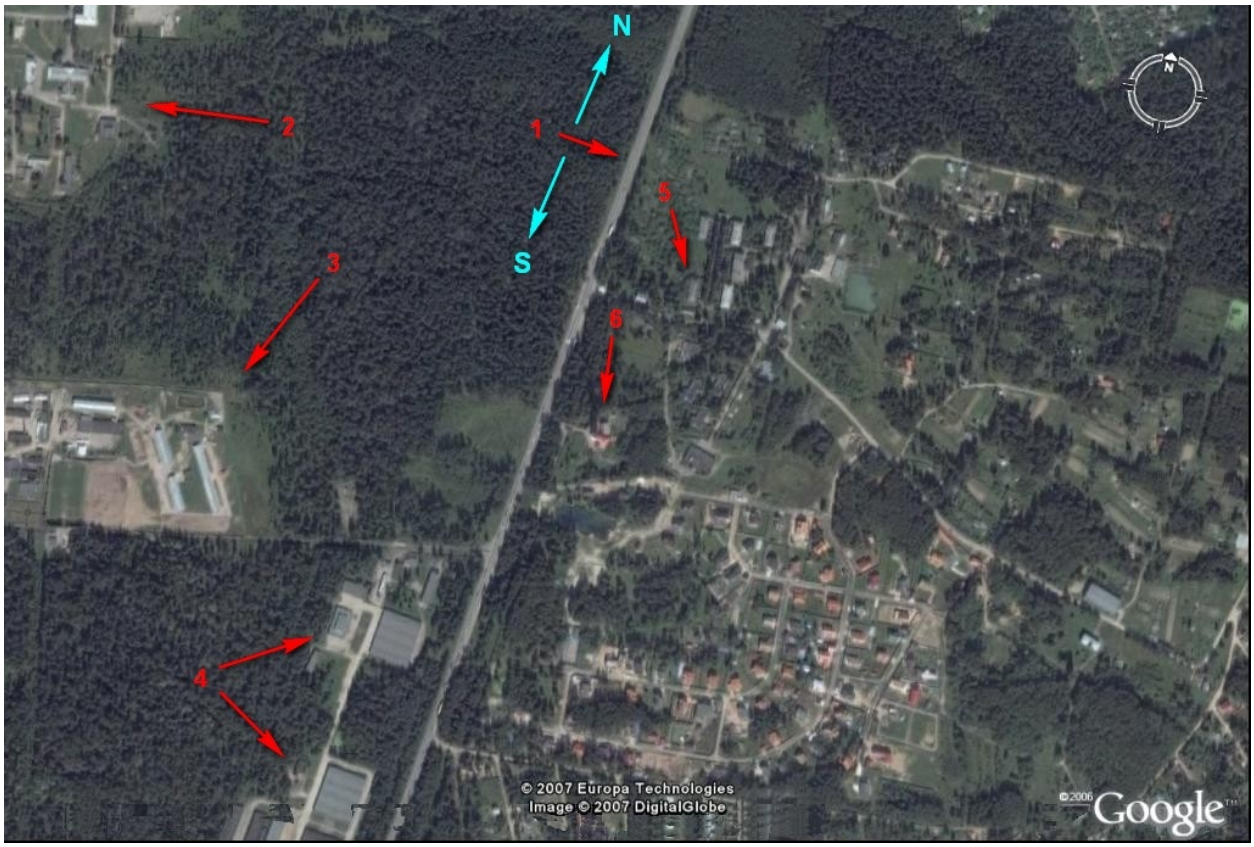
My home is indeed located at the following address (exactly as stated in the very first document shown above that confirmed my residence in the last day of July 1987):

Flats No. 1 and No. 2, House No. 1, Polygon No. 1, Golitsyno, Odintsovski region, Moscow province, Russian Federation. Zip code 143040.

By the way, it is funny, considering that our village is quite small, but the house of the infamous so-called "Lord of War" and the so-called "Merchant of Death" Victor Bout (who was recently extradited from Thailand to the United States on the most ridiculous charges) is also located in the very same village – merely a couple of hundred meters away from my home – on the other side of the TV-tower shown on the previous photo.

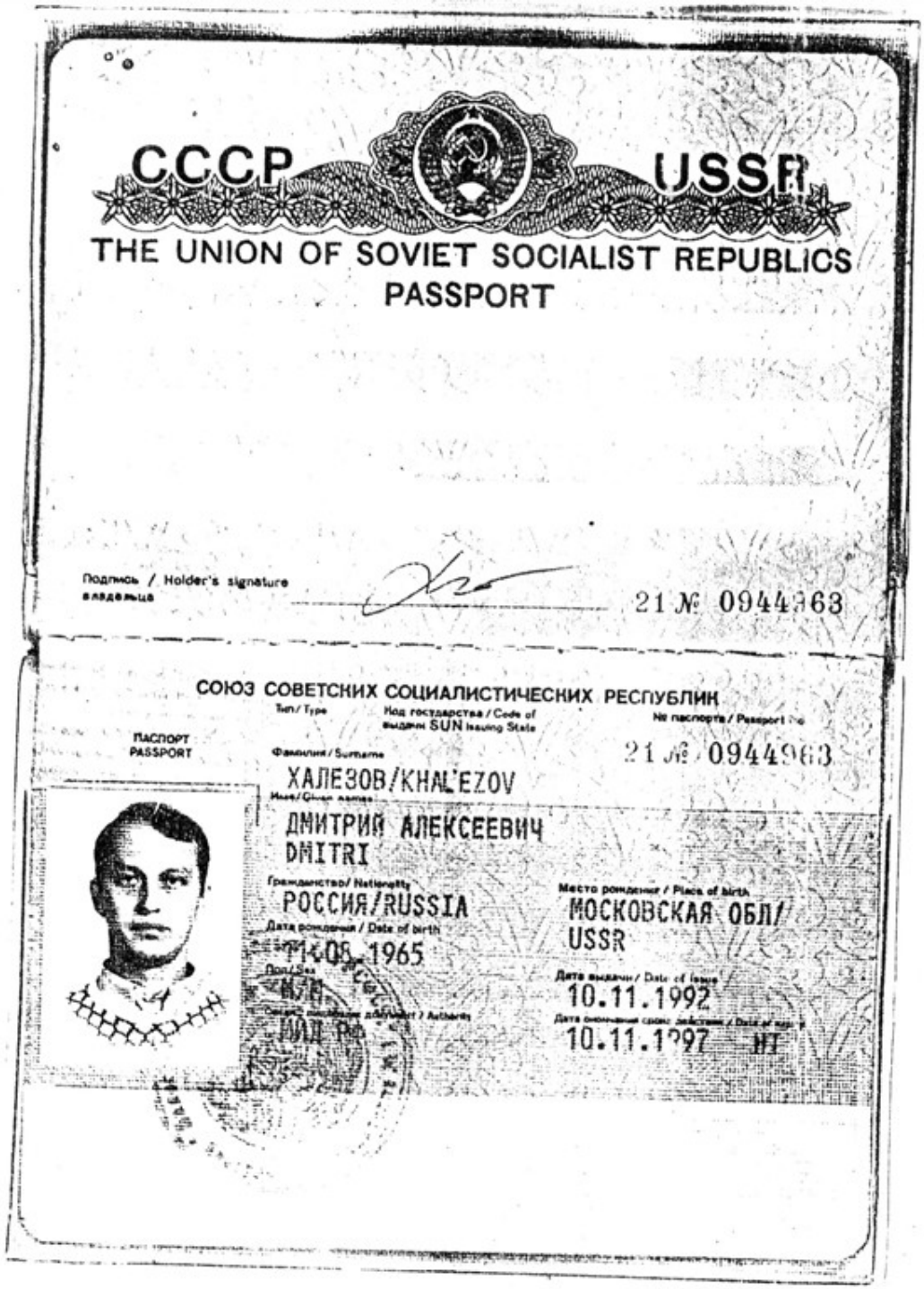
Just in case someone still does not believe that my home exists, here are a couple of screenshots from the "Google Earth" that show its location precisely (I hope you trust Google?):

Above – a location map of my village. Shown with arrows: 1 – Moscow-Minsk Road; East direction is towards Moscow, West direction – towards Smolensk, Minsk, Warsaw. 2 – a so-called "second ring road" that circles Moscow by approximately 40-50 kilometers radius. 3 – town of Golitsyno (also a railway station of Golitsyno). 4 – an entrance to a closed military town of "Krasnoznamensk" (formerly known as the town of "Golitsyno-2" or "G-2" for short, or the town of "The 41st") – the headquarters of the Soviet/Russian military space forces. It hosts a reserve mission control center and a primary mission control center for military satellites (comparable with the United States' Joint Functional Component Command for Space and Global Strike). The entrance to this town shown by the arrow "4" is located at the 41st kilometer of the Moscow-Minsk Road (hence one of its former names). 5 – village of Sidorovskoe. 6 – village of Kobiyakovo. 7 – village of Taraskovo. 8 – village of Sumino (sometimes called "Novosumino"). 9 – the Guards 147th Artillery Regiment (military unit 61896). In the good old days in the same compound there was also stationed a special tactical rockets battalion armed with nuclear warheads; perhaps, it is no longer there. 10 – my home. 11 – an entrance to my village (officially named "Polygon 1" or "Antennoe Pole", but also called "Antenka", or "Jilgorodok"). 12 – the 11th Cavalry Regiment (military unit 55605) – the last real cavalry unit of the Soviet Army with real horses. 13 – military warehouses of the "Mosfilm" (the famous Moscow cinematographic studio, the largest in the Soviet Union and believed to be the eldest in Europe). These warehouses contain various antiquated military equipment (mostly real and functioning) that allows the Mosfilm to shoot real-looking WW2 battles, as well as battles of the ancient times. The neighboring cavalry regiment, which officially belongs to the Armed Forces, in fact, is being kept alive as the real cavalry mostly for the same reasons – to enable the cinematography to shoot the battles of bygone days. 14 – the northern end of a closed military town of "Kalininets". "Kalininets" is the headquarters and the biggest residential housing of the famous 2nd Guards Tamanskaya Motor Rifle Division – the one of the Soviet/Russian Army's "constant readiness" divisions, especially important for the defense of the Russian capital from the Western direction.



Above – an enlarged portion of the above location map. Shown with arrows: 1 – the "second ring road". North direction is towards Moscow-Minsk Road; South direction – towards Moscow-Kiev Road. 2 – the artillery regiment. 3 – the cavalry regiment. 4 – the military warehouses of the "Mosfilm". 5 – my home. 6 – the TV-tower.

Finally, here is my last Soviet passport (I used to live in disguise, using other names, for almost 20 years and only recently I changed my name back to the original) a photocopy of which I managed to retrieve only a few days ago:



Above – my last Soviet passport.

I sincerely hope that the above information is enough to establish (and to verify if necessary) the fact that the humble personality of the author of these lines indeed exists and that it indeed has some relevance to the former Soviet Special Control Service – despite the hysterical cries of the shills to the contrary.

About “ground zero” and “Ground Zero”. Introduction to the Orwellian “newspeak”: pre-9/11 and post-9/11 meanings of “ground zero”.

To begin with, I think it would be reasonable to remind some people (who have probably forgotten what the term “ground zero” used to mean before September 11, 2001) about the true meaning of these two words “ground” and “zero” peculiarly used together. There are few definitions from various sources. Here are entire, unabridged definitions – “as is” – exactly as provided by respective dictionaries:

“ground zero” *point on the ground directly above or beneath **an exploding atomic bomb**.*
The New York Times Everyday Dictionary (Published in 1982, Congress Library Catalog Card Number: 81-84903; ISBN 0-8129-0910-0).

“ground ze-ro” *n. The point on the ground vertically beneath or above the point of detonation of **an atomic bomb**.*
Webster's Dictionary 1997 (Webster’s Classic Reference Library for home, school, and office; over 350,000 Words & Meanings; complete and up-to-date; published by Landoll's Inc.; ISBN 9781569873502).

“ground zero” *n : the point on the surface of the ground or water directly below which, above which, or at which **the explosion of an atom bomb occurs***
Webster's Third New International Dictionary (published in 1986 by Merriam-Webster Inc; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 85-31018; ISBN 0-87779-206-2).

“ground zero” *the point on the surface of the ground or water at which or immediately below or above which **an atomic bomb explodes**.*
Longmans English Larousse 1968; Auge, Gillon, Hollier-Laroussse, Moreau & Cie, Libraries Larousse.

“ground’ ze’ro” *– the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an **atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes**.*
Webster’s Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (1994, ISBN 0-517-11888-2).

“ground zero” *– the point on the ground vertically beneath or above the point of detonation of an **atomic or thermonuclear bomb**.*
The New International Webster’s Comprehensive Dictionary of the English Language (Encyclopedic Edition 1999, ISBN 1-888777796).

“ground zero” *the point on the earth's surface directly below **an exploding nuclear bomb**.*
Reader's Digest Great Dictionary of the English Language (published 2001; ISBN 0 276 42463 8).

“ground zero” n. *a point on the surface of land or water at or directly above or below the center of **a nuclear explosion**.*
Collins English Dictionary 21st Century Edition (Fifth Updated Edition 2001, ISBN 0-00-472529-8 / 0-00-472531-X).

“ground ze-ro” /,.’../ n [U] *the place where a **NUCLEAR bomb explodes**, where the most severe damage happens*
Longman Advanced American Dictionary (new, first published 2000, ISBN 0 582 31732 0).

“ground’-ze’ro” *the point on the ground directly under the **explosion of a nuclear weapon in the air**.*
The Chambers Dictionary (new edition, first published 1998, ISBN 0550 14000 X / 0550 14005 0).

“ground zero” *n. the point on the ground directly below **a nuclear explosion in the air**.*
The Cassell Dictionary (First published in 2000, ISBN 0-304-35732-4).

“ground zero” /'graund zierou/, *n. the point on the surface of the earth directly below the point at which a **nuclear weapon explodes**, or the center of the crater if the weapon is exploded on the ground. Also, **surface zero**.*
The Macquarie Dictionary (Third Revised Edition; first published in 2001; ISBN 1 876429 32 1).

“ground zero” - *The point on the surface of the earth at, or vertically below or above, the center of a planned or actual **nuclear detonation**.*
The Oxford Essential Dictionary of the U.S. Military (published July 10, 2001; ISBN 978-0425180693).

"ground zero" n: *the point above, below, or at which **a nuclear explosion occurs**.*
The Merriam-Webster and Garfield Dictionary (Paper back edition 1999, ISBN 0-87779-626-2).

"ground zero" n. *the point on the surface of the earth at or directly below or above the centre of **a nuclear explosion**.*
The New Penguin English Dictionary (the first hardback edition 2000, ISBN 0-14-029310-8).

"ground zero" ***n-*** *the ground exactly below or above the center **of a nuclear explosion**.*
The Holt Intermediate Dictionary of American English (published in 1966; Library of Congress Catalog Number: 66-13853).

"ground zero", *point on the surface of land or water that is at or directly above or below the center of the explosion of **a nuclear bomb**.*
Macmillan Dictionary (hardback 1987; ISBN 0-02-195390-2; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 80-81024)

"ground zero" *noun the point on the surface of the earth that is immediately above or below the center of **a nuclear bomb blast**.*
Heinemann English Dictionary Fifth Edition (revised and updated edition, first published in 2001, ISBN 978 0 435104 24 5).

"ground zero" *the surface area directly below or above the point of **detonation of a nuclear bomb***
Pacific College Dictionary (Collins - Pacific Edition 1981, ISBN 9971-63-188-1).

"ground zero" = *point on the ground directly under **the explosion of a nuclear weapon**.*
Dictionary of Military Terms (Peter Collin Publishing 1999, ISBN 1-901659-24-0).

"ground zero" *n. the point on the surface or land or water that is precisely the site of **detonation of a nuclear weapon**, or the point immediately above or below it.*
Encarta World English Dictionary (Edition 1999, Microsoft-Bloomsbury Encarta; ISBN 0 7475 4371 2).

"ground zero" *n [Military] the part of the earth that is situated directly beneath **an exploding nuclear weapon**. See also **hypocentre**.*
Dictionary of Jargon; by Jonathon Green (1987; ISBN 0-17100-9919-3).

"ground zero" *Ordnance. the point on the surface of the earth at, or vertically above or below, the center of a planned or actual **nuclear detonation**.*
Academic Press Dictionary of Science and Technology (1992; ISBN 0-12-200400-0; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 90-29032).

"ground zero" *the surface area directly below or above the point where **a nuclear bomb is set off***
Webster's New World Dictionary Student Edition (published 1981, ISBN 0-671-41815-7).

"ground'-ze'ro" *n point on the surface at which, or vertically above or below which, **a nuclear bomb is detonated***
The Scribner-Bantam English Dictionary (Revised Edition, printed 1991, ISBN 0-553-26496-6).

"ground-zero". *(1) The point at which **a thermonuclear weapon makes its impact**. (2) Snack bar in the center of the courtyard in the middle of the Pentagon. It is of course an allusion, meaning (1) that the center of the Pentagon would be a prime target in a missile exchange.*
Dictionary "Slang! : The Topic-by-topic Dictionary [of] Contemporary American Lingoes" (1990; ISBN 0-671-67251-7; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 89-49628).

"ground zero" *noun* **1** [**C usually singular**] *the exact place where **a nuclear bomb explodes**: The blast was felt as far as 30 miles from ground zero.* **2** [U] the site of the former World Trade Center in New York City, which was destroyed in an attack on September 11, 2001.
Cambridge Advanced Learner's Dictionary, 2003 – 2005 – 2008 – 2010 editions. (These are post-9/11 editions, widely available).

Are you surprised? If you do not believe your eyes and prefer to run to the nearest bookstore to buy some dictionary, do not be in a hurry. When you arrive to such shop, you will be surprised even more, because it is no longer possible to find any dictionary with the pure old definition of this peculiar term. Those dictionaries printed before 9/11, such as mentioned above, that contained the only true single meaning of "ground zero" term, have been, a long time ago, removed from book-shelves and replaced with some newer ones.

Unfortunately, the very English language was one of the first victims of the 9/11 perpetration…

Instead of rushing to a book store, try to ask some of your friends if they have any – in case of good luck you might succeed in finding some old big English dictionary that was not victimized by a linguistic part of a 9/11 cover-up.

Etymology of this term is easily traceable. In the military specific part of the English language, there was a term "zeroing in on" which meant exact aiming of a weapon onto some target. With an advent of aviation bombs and especially missiles, this term changed a little bit – concerning missiles, bombs and other projectiles. The exact spot on the earth's surface that is aimed at by such a projectile began to be called "ground zero". It had nothing to do with either "explosion", or "devastation", but exclusively with "aiming of a projectile".

When the first atomic weapons came into the existence, they were first made in a form of aviation bombs and missiles. Logically, the term "ground zero" expanded to embrace the exact hypocenter of an atomic (and later also hydrogen) explosion – since it was exactly "ground zero" as the aim of a projectile carrying its atomic load, so that "ground zero" in an old sense of "aim" and "ground zero" in a new sense: "hypocenter of a nuclear explosion" – always coincided.

Once again, this term has expanded, because nuclear bombs would more likely explode above the ground, rather than on its surface (if exploded in the air, an atomic bomb could cause much more destruction). Thus, "ground zero" began to mean not just an exact spot on the earth hit by a projectile before a nuclear explosion followed, but rather projection on to the earth's surface of a hypocenter of such a nuclear explosion – be it on the ground, or above the ground (and later even below the ground).

Later it was also expanded in the same sense to embrace underwater nuclear explosions.

As you can expect, soon "ground zero" had completely lost its initial meaning (a target of a projectile) and people ceased to use this term in that particular sense. The second meaning (a spot on the ground of-, or a projection onto the ground of an exact hypocenter of a nuclear or a thermonuclear explosion) was to be its only meaning for the next 56 years since an atomic bomb was first tested. The "ground zero's" initial meaning was totally out of use – practically no dictionary (with the rarest exception) did include the former meaning when defining "ground zero". However, the majority of big dictionaries in the second part of the 20th century used to define this term only by its second meaning alone, which became the only practical meaning of this term: *"a hypocenter of a nuclear (or a thermonuclear) explosion or its projection onto the earth's surface"*.

Interestingly, the "ground zero" expression used to be traditionally associated with the so-called "Manhattan Project" of 1942. It was so all the way down starting from 1945 and till about noon time of September 11, 2001. Ironically, since 9/11, this term began to be associated with another "Manhattan Project" – that of 1966 (the beginning of construction on the WTC), which has proven to be so disastrous only 35 years later…

Do not be surprised that almost all new English dictionaries, printed after 9/11, began describing "ground zero" as allegedly having more than one sense. Some of them even "remembered" its very first and completely forgotten meaning ("an aim of a projectile"), which was completely out of use for the last 50 years. In addition, at least 2-3, or in some cases even 5 new meanings have been ascribed to this term, ranging from alleged "great devastation", "great disorder" and "busy activities" to some alleged "basic level" and "starting point". Some preferred another approach: editors of new Longman dictionaries, for example, defined "ground zero" as a "place where a bomb explodes" without mentioning anything at all that such a "bomb" supposes to be only a nuclear or a thermonuclear one. In addition to all of it, now almost all dictionaries – either big or small – began to include this (to be exact "these") definitions.

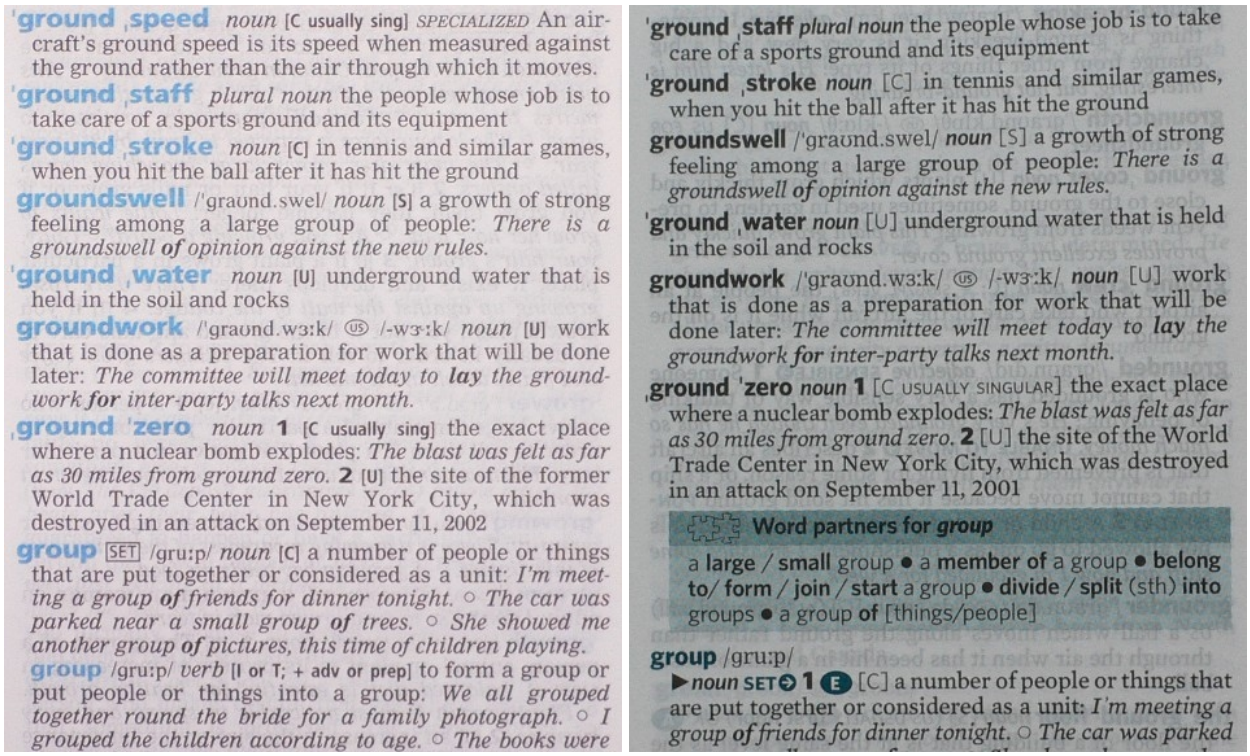
The term "ground zero", obviously because of being too specific, prior to the September 11 affair, existed only in really big English dictionaries – such as Webster's Unabridged, full Collins, full Encarta, and similar (and there it has only a single meaning). The lowest grade of the English dictionaries that used to include "ground zero" in the pre-9/11 era was the "Concise" or "Collegiate"/"College" type.

"Ground zero" was not included in any smaller dictionaries – such as those intended for students and for advanced learners. For example, the "ground zero" entry was absent in the Oxford Advanced Learner's Dictionaries of 4th, 5th and 6th Editions, published before September 11, 2001. Even the Oxford's 4th special "Encyclopedic" version (that was about 50% larger compared to a normal one) did not include any

"ground zero's" entry. Only the Oxford's Advanced Learner's Dictionary of 7th Edition first published in 2005 began describing this term, at last.

Post-9/11 editions of Macmillan English Dictionary for Advanced Learners and Longman Dictionary of Contemporary English, all kinds of new Merriam-Webster's Dictionaries, all new American Heritage Dictionaries, and many other new dictionaries and encyclopedias after the September 11 affair began to include "ground zero" entry and to define it in a sense that it might allegedly have more than one meaning, trying all their best to divert attention of their readers from the former nuclear (and only nuclear) nature of that term.

By the way, the editors of the last mentioned above Cambridge Advanced Learner's Dictionary have to be praised for not cheating their readers:



ˈground ˌspeed *noun* [C usually sing] *SPECIALIZED* An aircraft's ground speed is its speed when measured against the ground rather than the air through which it moves.
ˈground ˌstaff *plural noun* the people whose job is to take care of a sports ground and its equipment
ˈground ˌstroke *noun* [C] in tennis and similar games, when you hit the ball after it has hit the ground
groundswell /ˈgraʊnd.swel/ *noun* [S] a growth of strong feeling among a large group of people: *There is a groundswell of opinion against the new rules.*
ˈground ˌwater *noun* [U] underground water that is held in the soil and rocks
groundwork /ˈgraʊnd.wɜːk/ US /-wɝːk/ *noun* [U] work that is done as a preparation for work that will be done later: *The committee will meet today to lay the groundwork for inter-party talks next month.*
ˌground ˈzero *noun* **1** [C usually sing] the exact place where a nuclear bomb explodes: *The blast was felt as far as 30 miles from ground zero.* **2** [U] the site of the former World Trade Center in New York City, which was destroyed in an attack on September 11, 2002
group SET /gruːp/ *noun* [C] a number of people or things that are put together or considered as a unit: *I'm meeting a group of friends for dinner tonight.* ○ *The car was parked near a small group of trees.* ○ *She showed me another group of pictures, this time of children playing.*
group /gruːp/ *verb* [I or T; + adv or prep] to form a group or put people or things into a group: *We all grouped together round the bride for a family photograph.* ○ *I grouped the children according to age.* ○ *The books were*

ˈground ˌstaff *plural noun* the people whose job is to take care of a sports ground and its equipment
ˈground ˌstroke *noun* [C] in tennis and similar games, when you hit the ball after it has hit the ground
groundswell /ˈgraʊnd.swel/ *noun* [S] a growth of strong feeling among a large group of people: *There is a groundswell of opinion against the new rules.*
ˈground ˌwater *noun* [U] underground water that is held in the soil and rocks
groundwork /ˈgraʊnd.wɜːk/ US /-wɝːk/ *noun* [U] work that is done as a preparation for work that will be done later: *The committee will meet today to lay the groundwork for inter-party talks next month.*
ˌground ˈzero *noun* **1** [C USUALLY SINGULAR] the exact place where a nuclear bomb explodes: *The blast was felt as far as 30 miles from ground zero.* **2** [U] the site of the World Trade Center in New York City, which was destroyed in an attack on September 11, 2001

Word partners for *group*
a **large / small** group ● a **member of** a group ● **belong to/ form / join / start** a group ● **divide / split** (sth) **into** groups ● a group **of** [things/people]

group /gruːp/
▶ *noun* SET **1** E [C] a number of people or things that are put together or considered as a unit: *I'm meeting a group of friends for dinner tonight.* ○ *The car was parked*

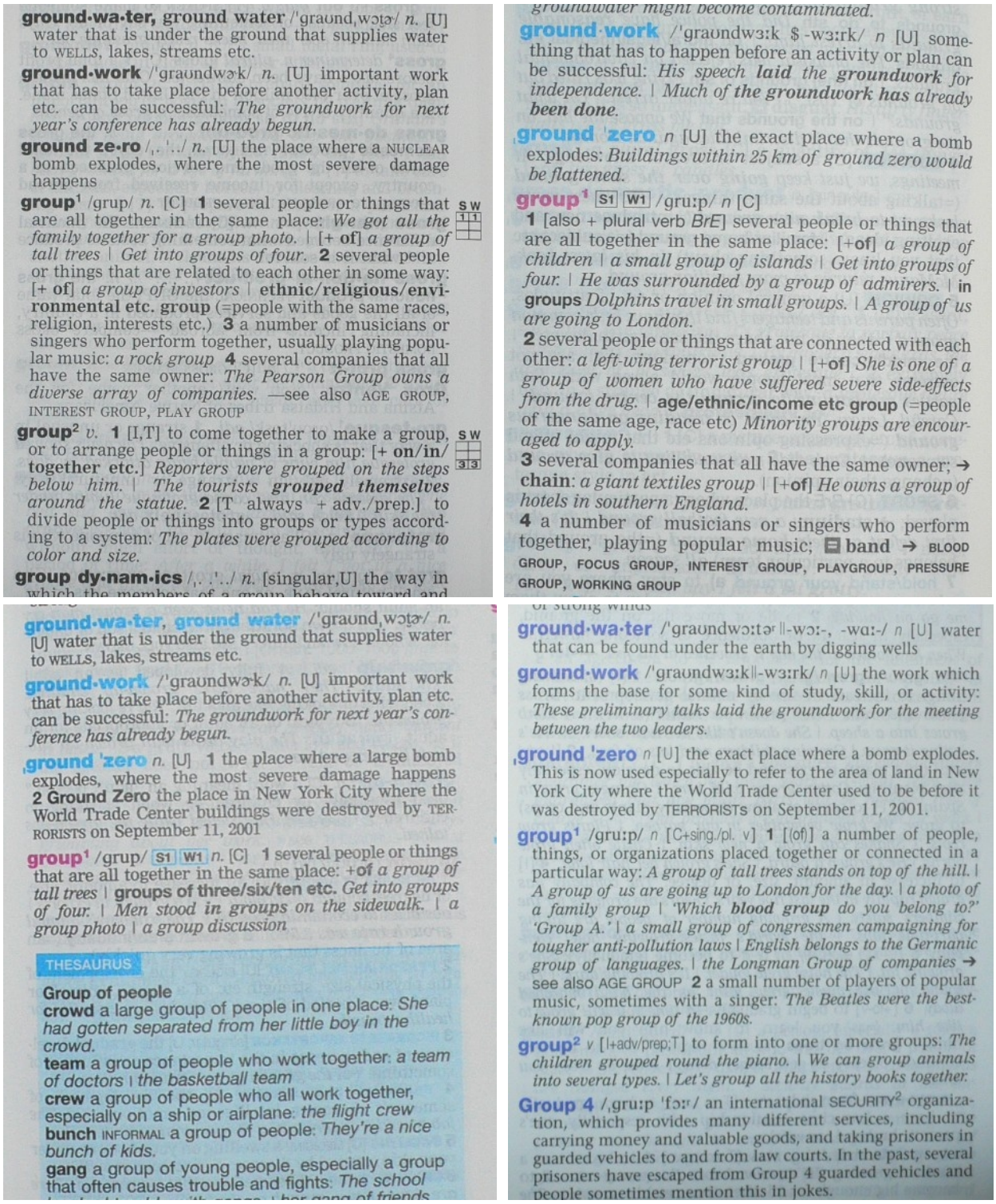
Above left – "ground zero" as defined by the Cambridge Advanced Learner's Dictionaries of 2003; ISBN 0 521 82422 2; page 553. Above right – "ground zero" definition in the Cambridge Advanced Learner's Dictionaries 3rd Edition of 2008 (2010 re-print); ISBN 978-0-521-73511-7 / 978-0-521-73463-9; page 636.

The Cambridge editors were brave enough not to include any misleading definition of "ground zero" into their post-9/11 dictionaries (even in the third edition of their Advanced Learner's Dictionary of 2008/2010 the definition remained seditiously unupdated). The brave editors merely added the fact that the spot of the WTC destruction also bears the same name, in addition to the former single nuclear definition.

Do not underestimate this conduct of the Cambridge editors – they were indeed brave in publishing such politically incorrect thing, because what they did was in a sharp contrast to all other dictionaries editors at service of 9/11 cheaters…

It was reported that there were even attempts to prove that "ground zero" was allegedly used to describe that location long before September 11, 2001.

All these post-9/11 linguistic efforts in regard to "ground zero" are understandable, indeed. That peculiarly revealing name, rashly awarded by the Civil Defense's dosimetrists to the demolition grounds of the former World Trade Center in New York, was obviously *too revealing* to leave that term in future editions of dictionaries with only its former sense alone…



ground·wa·ter, ground water /'graʊnd,wɔtə/ *n.* [U] water that is under the ground that supplies water to WELLS, lakes, streams etc.

ground·work /'graʊndwə·k/ *n.* [U] important work that has to take place before another activity, plan etc. can be successful: *The groundwork for next year's conference has already begun.*

ground ze·ro /ˌ. '../ *n.* [U] the place where a NUCLEAR bomb explodes, where the most severe damage happens

group[1] /grup/ *n.* [C] **1** several people or things that are all together in the same place: *We got all the family together for a group photo.* | [+ **of**] *a group of tall trees* | *Get into groups of four.* **2** several people or things that are related to each other in some way: [+ **of**] *a group of investors* | **ethnic/religious/environmental etc. group** (=people with the same races, religion, interests etc.) **3** a number of musicians or singers who perform together, usually playing popular music: *a rock group* **4** several companies that all have the same owner: *The Pearson Group owns a diverse array of companies.* —see also AGE GROUP, INTEREST GROUP, PLAY GROUP

group[2] *v.* **1** [I,T] to come together to make a group, or to arrange people or things in a group: [+ **on/in/together etc.**] *Reporters were grouped on the steps below him.* | *The tourists* ***grouped themselves*** *around the statue.* **2** [T always + adv./prep.] to divide people or things into groups or types according to a system: *The plates were grouped according to color and size.*

group dy·nam·ics /ˌ. .'../ *n.* [singular,U] the way in which the members of a group behave toward and

groundwater might become contaminated.

ground·work /'graʊndwɜːk $ -wɜːrk/ *n* [U] something that has to happen before an activity or plan can be successful: *His speech* ***laid*** *the* ***groundwork*** *for independence.* | *Much of* ***the groundwork has*** *already* ***been done.***

ground zero *n* [U] the exact place where a bomb explodes: *Buildings within 25 km of ground zero would be flattened.*

group[1] S1 W1 /gruːp/ *n* [C]
1 [also + plural verb *BrE*] several people or things that are all together in the same place: [+**of**] *a group of children* | *a small group of islands* | *Get into groups of four.* | *He was surrounded by a group of admirers.* | **in groups** *Dolphins travel in small groups.* | *A group of us are going to London.*
2 several people or things that are connected with each other: *a left-wing terrorist group* | [+**of**] *She is one of a group of women who have suffered severe side-effects from the drug.* | **age/ethnic/income etc group** (=people of the same age, race etc) *Minority groups are encouraged to apply.*
3 several companies that all have the same owner; → **chain**: *a giant textiles group* | [+**of**] *He owns a group of hotels in southern England.*
4 a number of musicians or singers who perform together, playing popular music; ▣ **band** → BLOOD GROUP, FOCUS GROUP, INTEREST GROUP, PLAYGROUP, PRESSURE GROUP, WORKING GROUP

ground·wa·ter, ground water /'graʊnd,wɔtə/ *n.* [U] water that is under the ground that supplies water to WELLS, lakes, streams etc.

ground·work /'graʊndwə·k/ *n.* [U] important work that has to be place before another activity, plan etc. can be successful: *The groundwork for next year's conference has already begun.*

ground zero *n.* [U] **1** the place where a large bomb explodes, where the most severe damage happens **2 Ground Zero** the place in New York City where the World Trade Center buildings were destroyed by TERRORISTS on September 11, 2001

group[1] /grup/ S1 W1 *n.* [C] **1** several people or things that are all together in the same place: +**of** *a group of tall trees* | **groups of three/six/ten etc.** *Get into groups of four.* | *Men stood* ***in groups*** *on the sidewalk.* | *a group photo* | *a group discussion*

THESAURUS

Group of people
crowd a large group of people in one place: *She had gotten separated from her little boy in the crowd.*
team a group of people who work together: *a team of doctors* | *the basketball team*
crew a group of people who all work together, especially on a ship or airplane: *the flight crew*
bunch INFORMAL a group of people: *They're a nice bunch of kids.*
gang a group of young people, especially a group that often causes trouble and fights: *The school*

ground·wa·ter /'graʊndwɔːtər ‖ -wɔː-, -wɑː-/ *n* [U] water that can be found under the earth by digging wells

ground·work /'graʊndwɜːk ‖ -wɜːrk/ *n* [U] the work which forms the base for some kind of study, skill, or activity: *These preliminary talks laid the groundwork for the meeting between the two leaders.*

ground zero *n* [U] the exact place where a bomb explodes. This is now used especially to refer to the area of land in New York City where the World Trade Center used to be before it was destroyed by TERRORISTS on September 11, 2001.

group[1] /gruːp/ *n* [C+sing./pl. v] **1** [(of)] a number of people, things, or organizations placed together or connected in a particular way: *A group of tall trees stands on top of the hill.* | *A group of us are going up to London for the day.* | *a photo of a family group* | *'Which* ***blood group*** *do you belong to?' 'Group A.'* | *a small group of congressmen campaigning for tougher anti-pollution laws* | *English belongs to the Germanic group of languages.* | *the Longman Group of companies* → see also AGE GROUP **2** a small number of players of popular music, sometimes with a singer: *The Beatles were the best-known pop group of the 1960s.*

group[2] *v* [I+adv/prep;T] to form into one or more groups: *The children grouped round the piano.* | *We can group animals into several types.* | *Let's group all the history books together.*

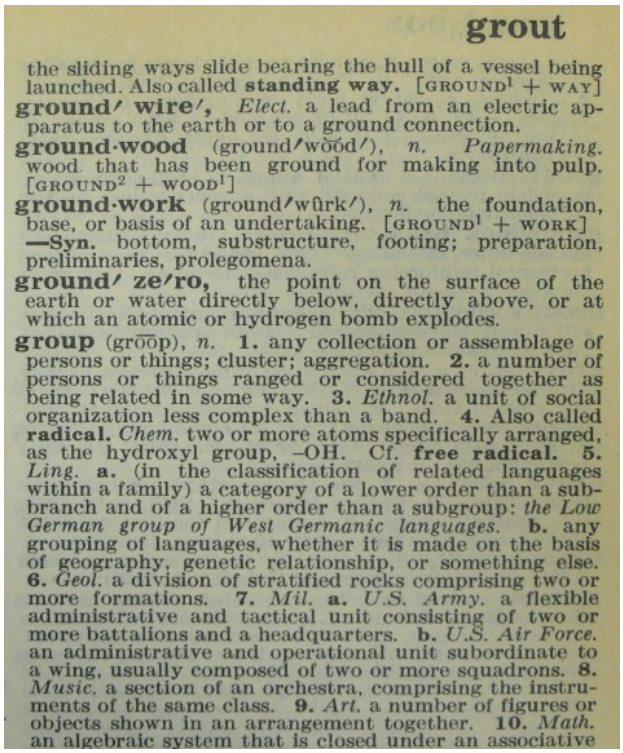
Group 4 /ˌgruːp 'fɔːr/ an international SECURITY[2] organization, which provides many different services, including carrying money and valuable goods, and taking prisoners in guarded vehicles to and from law courts. In the past, several prisoners have escaped from Group 4 guarded vehicles and people sometimes mention this in jokes.

Example of mutation of meanings of "ground zero" from 2000 through 2007 in various Longman's dictionaries. Top left – Longman Advanced American Dictionary (first published 2000, ISBN 0 582 31732 0). Top right – Longman Dictionary of Contemporary English (edition 2003, ISBN 0 582 77649 X). An example of this term's usage in the top right one is particularly impressive: have you ever heard that a certain explosion of a "bomb" could flatten buildings within 25 km (15.5 miles) radius? It is hardly possible, unless a "bomb" were something like 45 megaton (45.000 kiloton) in caliber or even mightier. Yet, the word "nuclear" is not there anymore… But in the original definition it was even in CAPITAL letters… Bottom left – Longman Advanced American Dictionary (second edition 2007, ISBN 978 1 40582 9540). Bottom right – Longman Dictionary of English Language and Culture (3rd edition 2005, 2nd impression 2006; ISBN 0 582 85312 5). Please note, that before it was the word "NUCLEAR" that was printed in capital letters in "ground zero" definition. Now it is another word, printed in capital letters: "TERRORISTs". Note also, that those dictionaries on the left – one above the other – are the First and the Second editions of the very same dictionary: "Longman Advanced American Dictionary", printed in 2000 and 2007 respectively. Here you can see a pure cheating of its reader: either before or after the "ground zero" definition, other words' definitions ("ground

work", "ground water", "group[1]") including even samples of their usage are all exactly the same. But not that of "ground zero".

Here are a few more examples of mutation of "ground zero" definitions. These changes in definitions are especially interesting in the below examples, because here we have a chance to compare editions of similar dictionaries published before- and after 9/11. And these shameless changes are especially notable, because they seemingly have nothing to do with the 9/11 attack on the World Trade Center and with its sacred grounds now spelled with Capital Letters. Additional meanings are NOT about the WTC.

Example 1. Post 9/11-changes of "ground zero" definitions in Random House Dictionaries.



grout

the sliding ways slide bearing the hull of a vessel being launched. Also called **standing way.** [GROUND[1] + WAY]

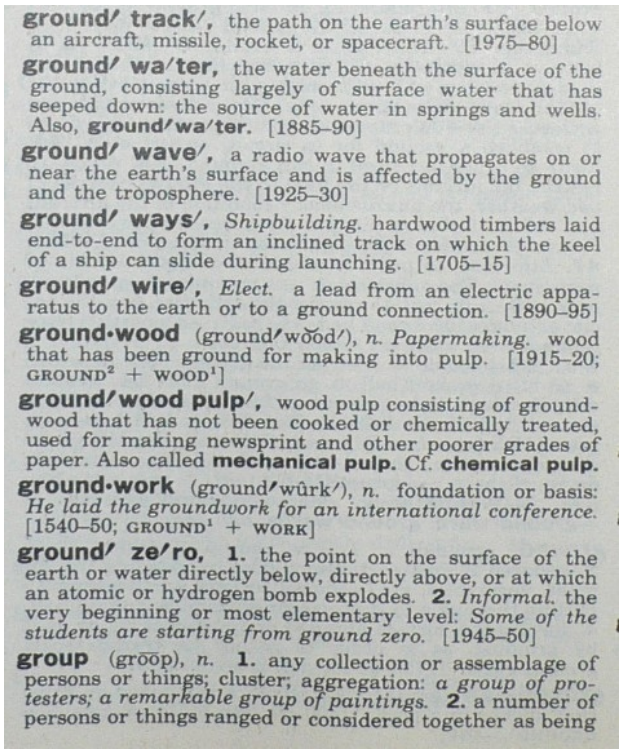
ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection.

ground·wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n. Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [GROUND[2] + WOOD[1]]

ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* the foundation, base, or basis of an undertaking. [GROUND[1] + WORK] —**Syn.** bottom, substructure, footing; preparation, preliminaries, prolegomena.

ground′ ze′ro, the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** *Ethnol.* a unit of social organization less complex than a band. **4.** Also called **radical.** *Chem.* two or more atoms specifically arranged, as the hydroxyl group, –OH. Cf. **free radical. 5.** *Ling.* **a.** (in the classification of related languages within a family) a category of a lower order than a subbranch and of a higher order than a subgroup: *the Low German group of West Germanic languages.* **b.** any grouping of languages, whether it is made on the basis of geography, genetic relationship, or something else. **6.** *Geol.* a division of stratified rocks comprising two or more formations. **7.** *Mil.* **a.** *U.S. Army.* a flexible administrative and tactical unit consisting of two or more battalions and a headquarters. **b.** *U.S. Air Force.* an administrative and operational unit subordinate to a wing, usually composed of two or more squadrons. **8.** *Music.* a section of an orchestra, comprising the instruments of the same class. **9.** *Art.* a number of figures or objects shown in an arrangement together. **10.** *Math.* an algebraic system that is closed under an associative



ground′ track′, the path on the earth's surface below an aircraft, missile, rocket, or spacecraft. [1975–80]

ground′ wa′ter, the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down: the source of water in springs and wells. Also, **ground′wa′ter.** [1885–90]

ground′ wave′, a radio wave that propagates on or near the earth's surface and is affected by the ground and the troposphere. [1925–30]

ground′ ways′, *Shipbuilding.* hardwood timbers laid end-to-end to form an inclined track on which the keel of a ship can slide during launching. [1705–15]

ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection. [1890–95]

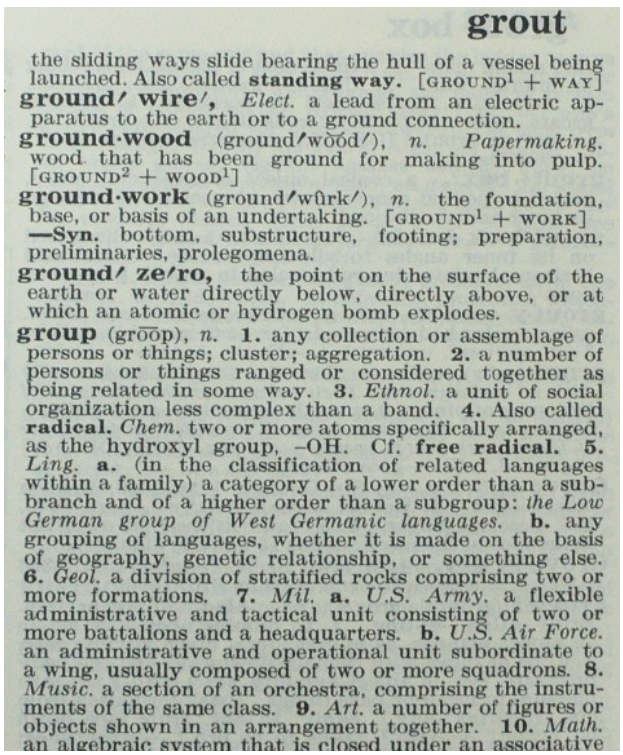
ground·wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n. Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [1915–20; GROUND[2] + WOOD[1]]

ground′wood pulp′, wood pulp consisting of groundwood that has not been cooked or chemically treated, used for making newsprint and other poorer grades of paper. Also called **mechanical pulp.** Cf. **chemical pulp.**

ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* foundation or basis: *He laid the groundwork for an international conference.* [1540–50; GROUND[1] + WORK]

ground′ ze′ro, **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the very beginning or most elementary level: *Some of the students are starting from ground zero.* [1945–50]

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation: *a group of protesters; a remarkable group of paintings.* **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being



grout

the sliding ways slide bearing the hull of a vessel being launched. Also called **standing way.** [GROUND[1] + WAY]

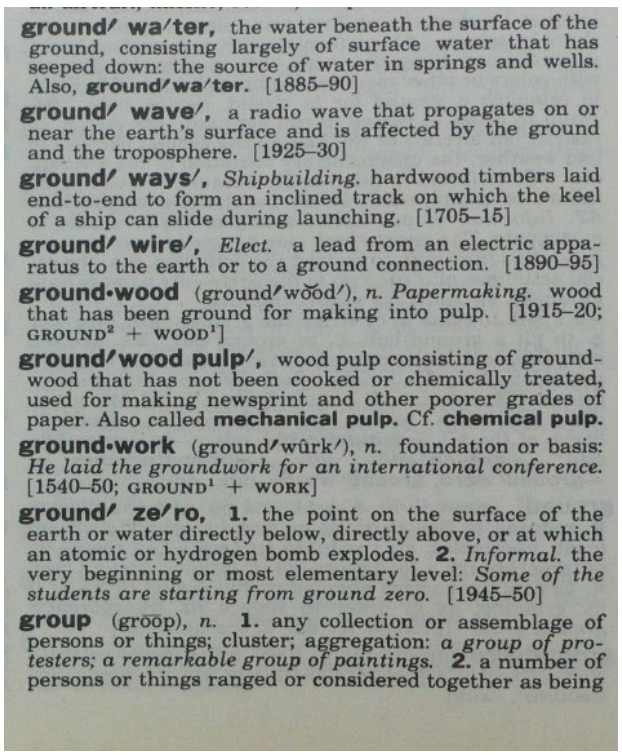
ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection.

ground·wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n. Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [GROUND[2] + WOOD[1]]

ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* the foundation, base, or basis of an undertaking. [GROUND[1] + WORK] —**Syn.** bottom, substructure, footing; preparation, preliminaries, prolegomena.

ground′ ze′ro, the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** *Ethnol.* a unit of social organization less complex than a band. **4.** Also called **radical.** *Chem.* two or more atoms specifically arranged, as the hydroxyl group, –OH. Cf. **free radical. 5.** *Ling.* **a.** (in the classification of related languages within a family) a category of a lower order than a subbranch and of a higher order than a subgroup: *the Low German group of West Germanic languages.* **b.** any grouping of languages, whether it is made on the basis of geography, genetic relationship, or something else. **6.** *Geol.* a division of stratified rocks comprising two or more formations. **7.** *Mil.* **a.** *U.S. Army.* a flexible administrative and tactical unit consisting of two or more battalions and a headquarters. **b.** *U.S. Air Force.* an administrative and operational unit subordinate to a wing, usually composed of two or more squadrons. **8.** *Music.* a section of an orchestra, comprising the instruments of the same class. **9.** *Art.* a number of figures or objects shown in an arrangement together. **10.** *Math.* an algebraic system that is closed under an associative



ground′ wa′ter, the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down: the source of water in springs and wells. Also, **ground′wa′ter.** [1885–90]

ground′ wave′, a radio wave that propagates on or near the earth's surface and is affected by the ground and the troposphere. [1925–30]

ground′ ways′, *Shipbuilding.* hardwood timbers laid end-to-end to form an inclined track on which the keel of a ship can slide during launching. [1705–15]

ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection. [1890–95]

ground·wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n. Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [1915–20; GROUND[2] + WOOD[1]]

ground′wood pulp′, wood pulp consisting of groundwood that has not been cooked or chemically treated, used for making newsprint and other poorer grades of paper. Also called **mechanical pulp.** Cf. **chemical pulp.**

ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* foundation or basis: *He laid the groundwork for an international conference.* [1540–50; GROUND[1] + WORK]

ground′ ze′ro, **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the very beginning or most elementary level: *Some of the students are starting from ground zero.* [1945–50]

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation: *a group of protesters; a remarkable group of paintings.* **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being

Top left – Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (1994 edition, ISBN 0-517-11888-2; page 625). Top right – Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language, New

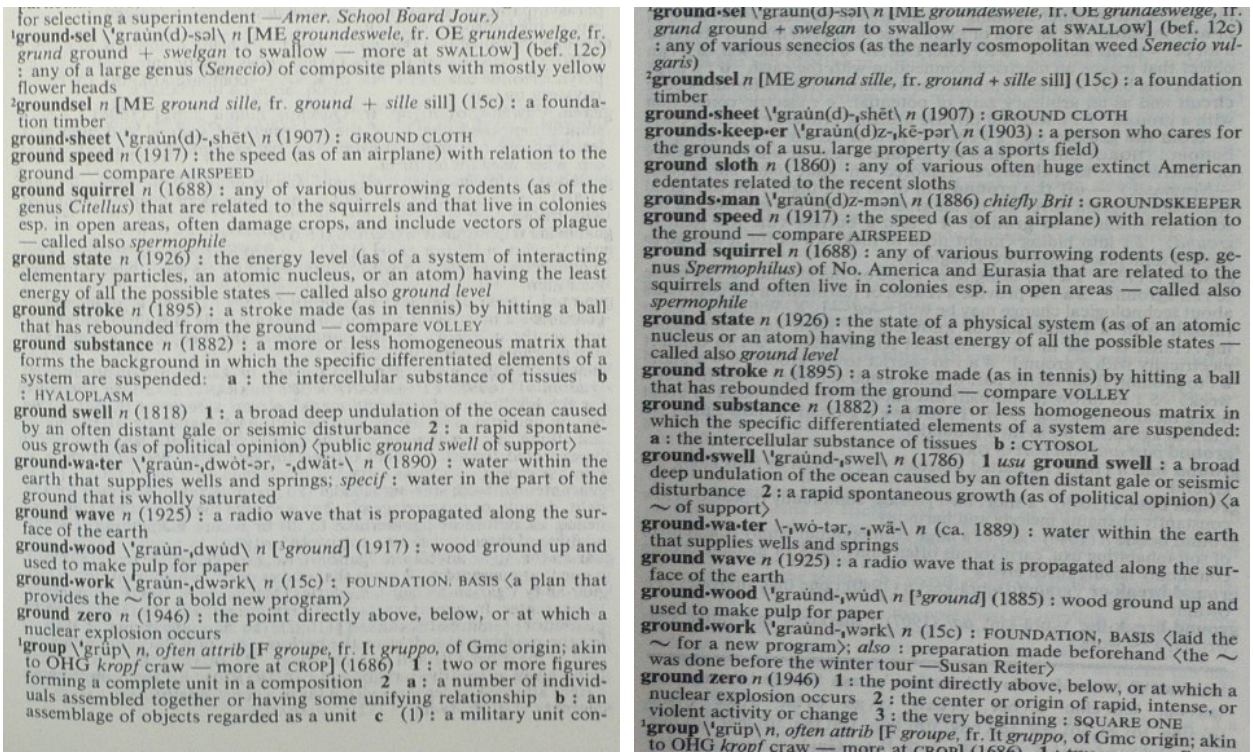
Deluxe Edition (2001 edition; ISBN 1-57145-691-0; page 844). Bottom left – The Random House Dictionary of the English language. The Unabridged Edition. (1983 edition; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 74-129225; ISBN ISBN 0-394-47176-8; page 625). Bottom right – the Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary (ISBN 0-375-42566-7; published right on the 11th day of September, 2001).

When you compare the two pairs, you will see that they are identical – positions of the words, fonts used, and even up to the number of the page. And indeed, it is understandable why they are identical. Because the notes on the Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionaries state clearly that these dictionaries are based on the Random House Unabridged Dictionary. In fact, both of the Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged are merely clones of the Random House Unabridged. The editors of the Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionaries did not even bother to change page numerations – they used exact sets used to print their sources – the Random House Unabridged Dictionaries. That is why the pages of these two different dictionaries look identical – as if they were "twins", while the actual dictionaries differ from each other only by their title, but not by their contents. The important thing to notice here is that the post-9/11 dictionaries in the above pairs were printed immediately after the WTC destruction. Moreover, the Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary (ISBN 0-375-42566-7) was published right on the very 11th day of September, 2001 (to be more exact – its ISBN was registered on the very day – 9/11; meaning that spin-doctors were busy during that apocalyptic day preparing their future linguistic cover-up, instead of joining others in prayers for the 9/11 victims). For those who might not believe my outrageous claim that the Random House editors could have been busy publishing a new dictionary right on the very day September 11, 2001, here is its ISBN number registered on that very day: 978-0375425660 and a link to the Amazon web page where you can verify it:

http://www.amazon.com/Random-House-Websters-Unabridged-Dictionary/dp/0375425667

if you scroll down the web page above you will see this information:
Product Details
Hardcover: 2256 pages
Publisher: Random House Reference; 2 Sub edition (September 11, 2001)
Language: English
ISBN-10: 0375425667
ISBN-13: 978-0375425660

Example 2. Post 9/11-changes of "ground zero" definitions in the Merriam-Webster's dictionaries.

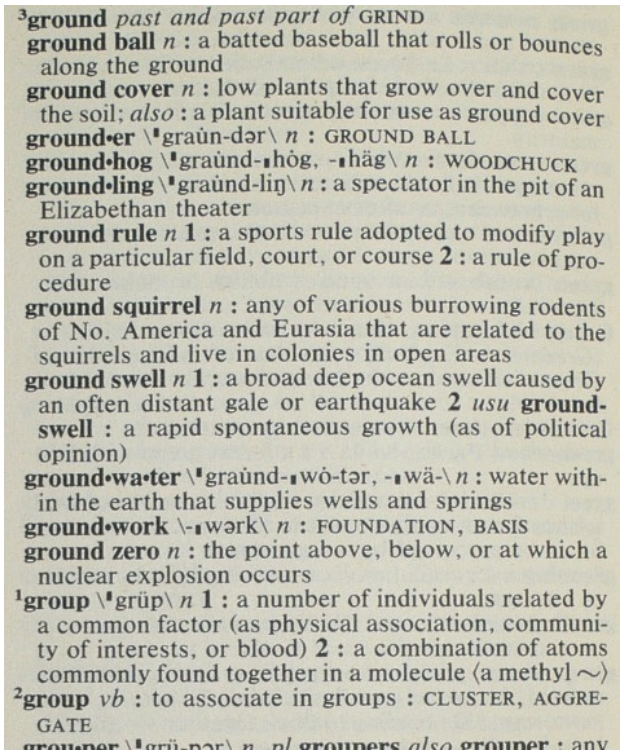


for selecting a superintendent —*Amer. School Board Jour.*〉
¹ground·sel \'graůn(d)-səl\ *n* [ME *groundeswele*, fr. OE *grundeswelge*, fr. *grund* ground + *swelgan* to swallow — more at SWALLOW] (bef. 12c) : any of a large genus (*Senecio*) of composite plants with mostly yellow flower heads
²groundsel *n* [ME *ground sille*, fr. *ground* + *sille* sill] (15c) : a foundation timber
ground·sheet \'graůn(d)-ˌshēt\ *n* (1907) : GROUND CLOTH
ground speed *n* (1917) : the speed (as of an airplane) with relation to the ground — compare AIRSPEED
ground squirrel *n* (1688) : any of various burrowing rodents (as of the genus *Citellus*) that are related to the squirrels and that live in colonies esp. in open areas, often damage crops, and include vectors of plague — called also *spermophile*
ground state *n* (1926) : the energy level (as of a system of interacting elementary particles, an atomic nucleus, or an atom) having the least energy of all the possible states — called also *ground level*
ground stroke *n* (1895) : a stroke made (as in tennis) by hitting a ball that has rebounded from the ground — compare VOLLEY
ground substance *n* (1882) : a more or less homogeneous matrix that forms the background in which the specific differentiated elements of a system are suspended: **a** : the intercellular substance of tissues **b** : HYALOPLASM
ground swell *n* (1818) **1** : a broad deep undulation of the ocean caused by an often distant gale or seismic disturbance **2** : a rapid spontaneous growth (as of political opinion) 〈public *ground swell* of support〉
ground·wa·ter \'graůn-ˌdwȯt-ər, -ˌdwät-\ *n* (1890) : water within the earth that supplies wells and springs; *specif* : water in the part of the ground that is wholly saturated
ground wave *n* (1925) : a radio wave that is propagated along the surface of the earth
ground·wood \'graůn-ˌdwůd\ *n* [³*ground*] (1917) : wood ground up and used to make pulp for paper
ground·work \'graůn-ˌdwərk\ *n* (15c) : FOUNDATION, BASIS 〈a plan that provides the ~ for a bold new program〉
ground zero *n* (1946) : the point directly above, below, or at which a nuclear explosion occurs
¹group \'grůp\ *n, often attrib* [F *groupe*, fr. It *gruppo*, of Gmc origin; akin to OHG *kropf* craw — more at CROP] (1686) **1** : two or more figures forming a complete unit in a composition **2** **a** : a number of individuals assembled together or having some unifying relationship **b** : an assemblage of objects regarded as a unit **c** (1) : a military unit con-

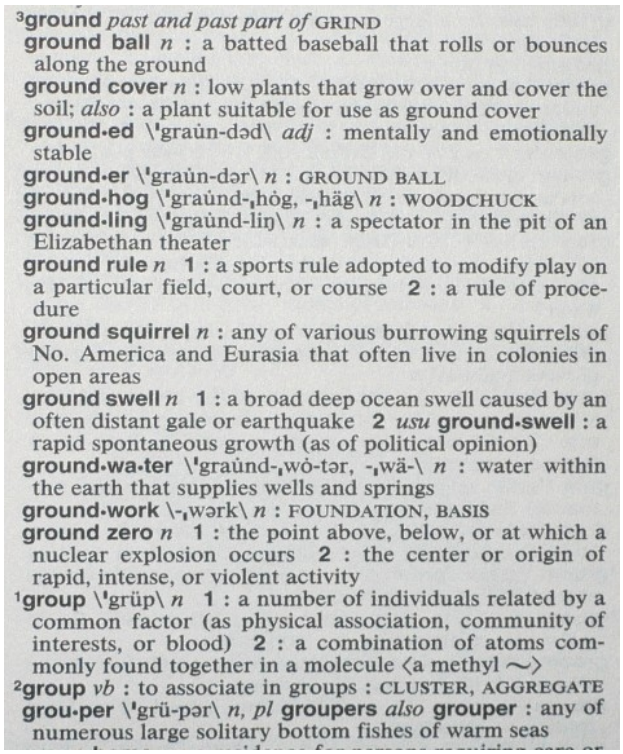
¹ground·sel \'graůn(d)-səl\ *n* [ME *groundeswele*, fr. OE *grundeswelge*, fr. *grund* ground + *swelgan* to swallow — more at SWALLOW] (bef. 12c) : any of various senecios (as the nearly cosmopolitan weed *Senecio vulgaris*)
²groundsel *n* [ME *ground sille*, fr. *ground* + *sille* sill] (15c) : a foundation timber
ground·sheet \'graůn(d)-ˌshēt\ *n* (1907) : GROUND CLOTH
grounds·keep·er \'graůn(d)z-ˌkē-pər\ *n* (1903) : a person who cares for the grounds of a usu. large property (as a sports field)
ground sloth *n* (1860) : any of various often huge extinct American edentates related to the recent sloths
grounds·man \'graůn(d)z-mən\ *n* (1886) *chiefly Brit* : GROUNDSKEEPER
ground speed *n* (1917) : the speed (as of an airplane) with relation to the ground — compare AIRSPEED
ground squirrel *n* (1688) : any of various burrowing rodents (esp. genus *Spermophilus*) of No. America and Eurasia that are related to the squirrels and often live in colonies esp. in open areas — called also *spermophile*
ground state *n* (1926) : the state of a physical system (as of an atomic nucleus or an atom) having the least energy of all the possible states — called also *ground level*
ground stroke *n* (1895) : a stroke made (as in tennis) by hitting a ball that has rebounded from the ground — compare VOLLEY
ground substance *n* (1882) : a more or less homogeneous matrix in which the specific differentiated elements of a system are suspended: **a** : the intercellular substance of tissues **b** : CYTOSOL
ground·swell \'graůnd-ˌswel\ *n* (1786) **1** *usu* **ground swell** : a broad deep undulation of the ocean caused by an often distant gale or seismic disturbance **2** : a rapid spontaneous growth (as of political opinion) 〈a ~ of support〉
ground·wa·ter \-ˌwȯ-tər, -ˌwä-\ *n* (ca. 1889) : water within the earth that supplies wells and springs
ground wave *n* (1925) : a radio wave that is propagated along the surface of the earth
ground·wood \'graůnd-ˌwůd\ *n* [³*ground*] (1885) : wood ground up and used to make pulp for paper
ground·work \'graůnd-ˌwərk\ *n* (15c) : FOUNDATION, BASIS 〈laid the ~ for a new program〉; *also* : preparation made beforehand 〈the ~ was done before the winter tour —Susan Reiter〉
ground zero *n* (1946) **1** : the point directly above, below, or at which a nuclear explosion occurs **2** : the center or origin of rapid, intense, or violent activity or change **3** : the very beginning : SQUARE ONE
¹group \'grůp\ *n, often attrib* [F *groupe*, fr. It *gruppo*, of Gmc origin; akin to OHG *kropf* craw — more at CROP] (1686)

"Broadening" of meanings of "ground zero" in two Merriam-Webster Collegiate dictionaries. Left – Webster's Ninth New Collegiate Dictionary (the last genuine pre-9/11 edition of 1991; ISBN 0-87779-511-8; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 83-19499; page 539). Above right – Merriam-Webster's Collegiate Dictionary Tenth Edition (2001 edition; ISBN 0-87779-707-2; page 514).

Please, note that an additional "meaning" by the Merriam-Webster's cheaters differs from that in the above Random House's attempt.



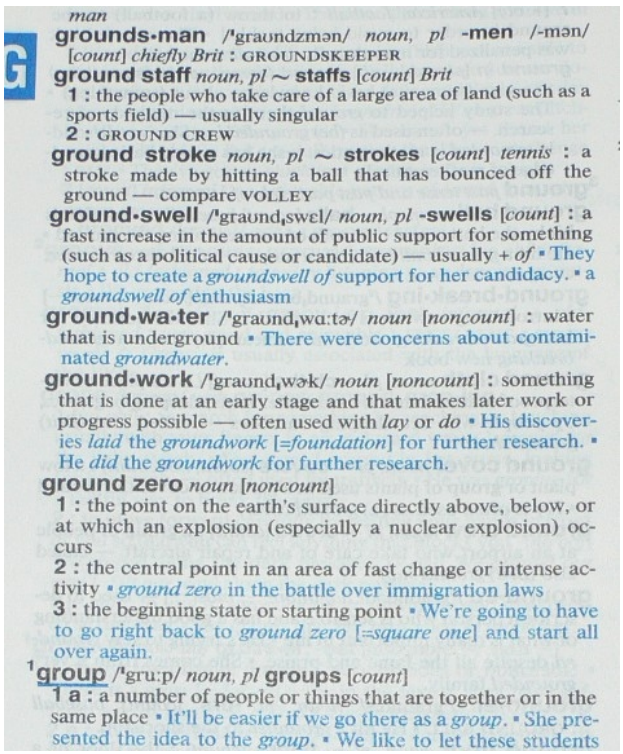
³**ground** *past and past part of* GRIND
ground ball *n* : a batted baseball that rolls or bounces along the ground
ground cover *n* : low plants that grow over and cover the soil; *also* : a plant suitable for use as ground cover
ground•er \'graůn-dər\ *n* : GROUND BALL
ground•hog \'graůnd-ˌhȯg, -ˌhäg\ *n* : WOODCHUCK
ground•ling \'graůnd-liŋ\ *n* : a spectator in the pit of an Elizabethan theater
ground rule *n* **1** : a sports rule adopted to modify play on a particular field, court, or course **2** : a rule of procedure
ground squirrel *n* : any of various burrowing rodents of No. America and Eurasia that are related to the squirrels and live in colonies in open areas
ground swell *n* **1** : a broad deep ocean swell caused by an often distant gale or earthquake **2** *usu* **ground•swell** : a rapid spontaneous growth (as of political opinion)
ground•wa•ter \'graůnd-ˌwȯ-tər, -ˌwä-\ *n* : water within the earth that supplies wells and springs
ground•work \-ˌwərk\ *n* : FOUNDATION, BASIS
ground zero *n* : the point above, below, or at which a nuclear explosion occurs
¹**group** \'grüp\ *n* **1** : a number of individuals related by a common factor (as physical association, community of interests, or blood) **2** : a combination of atoms commonly found together in a molecule ⟨a methyl ~⟩
²**group** *vb* : to associate in groups : CLUSTER, AGGREGATE
grou•per \'grü-pər\ *n, pl* **groupers** *also* **grouper** : any



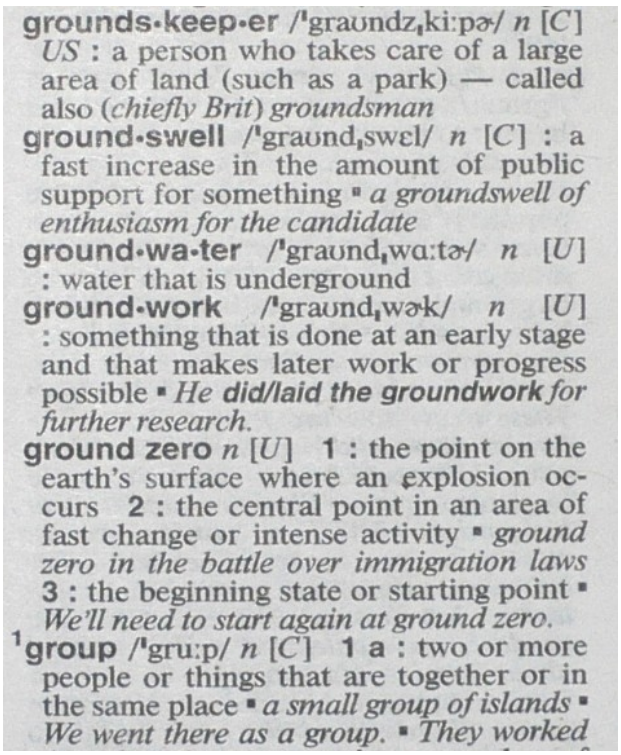
³**ground** *past and past part of* GRIND
ground ball *n* : a batted baseball that rolls or bounces along the ground
ground cover *n* : low plants that grow over and cover the soil; *also* : a plant suitable for use as ground cover
ground•ed \'graůn-dəd\ *adj* : mentally and emotionally stable
ground•er \'graůn-dər\ *n* : GROUND BALL
ground•hog \'graůnd-ˌhȯg, -ˌhäg\ *n* : WOODCHUCK
ground•ling \'graůnd-liŋ\ *n* : a spectator in the pit of an Elizabethan theater
ground rule *n* **1** : a sports rule adopted to modify play on a particular field, court, or course **2** : a rule of procedure
ground squirrel *n* : any of various burrowing squirrels of No. America and Eurasia that often live in colonies in open areas
ground swell *n* **1** : a broad deep ocean swell caused by an often distant gale or earthquake **2** *usu* **ground•swell** : a rapid spontaneous growth (as of political opinion)
ground•wa•ter \'graůnd-ˌwȯ-tər, -ˌwä-\ *n* : water within the earth that supplies wells and springs
ground•work \-ˌwərk\ *n* : FOUNDATION, BASIS
ground zero *n* **1** : the point above, below, or at which a nuclear explosion occurs **2** : the center or origin of rapid, intense, or violent activity
¹**group** \'grüp\ *n* **1** : a number of individuals related by a common factor (as physical association, community of interests, or blood) **2** : a combination of atoms commonly found together in a molecule ⟨a methyl ~⟩
²**group** *vb* : to associate in groups : CLUSTER, AGGREGATE
grou•per \'grü-pər\ *n, pl* **groupers** *also* **grouper** : any of numerous large solitary bottom fishes of warm seas

"Broadening" of meanings of "ground zero" in two Merriam-Webster's New Explorer dictionaries. Above left – Webster's New Explorer Dictionary 1999 (published by Federal Street Press, Division of Merriam-Webster, Incorporated; Created in Cooperation with the Editors of MERRIAM-WEBSTER; ISBN 1-892859-00-9; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 99-61089; page 230). Above right – Webster's New Explorer Dictionary 2005 (published by Federal Street Press, Division of Merriam-Webster, Incorporated; Created in Cooperation with the Editors of MERRIAM-WEBSTER; ISBN10 1-892859-76-9; ISBN13 978-1892859-76-1; page 218).

Finally, here are the latest mutations of "ground zero" meaning in Merriam-Webster's dictionaries from 2008 until 2010:



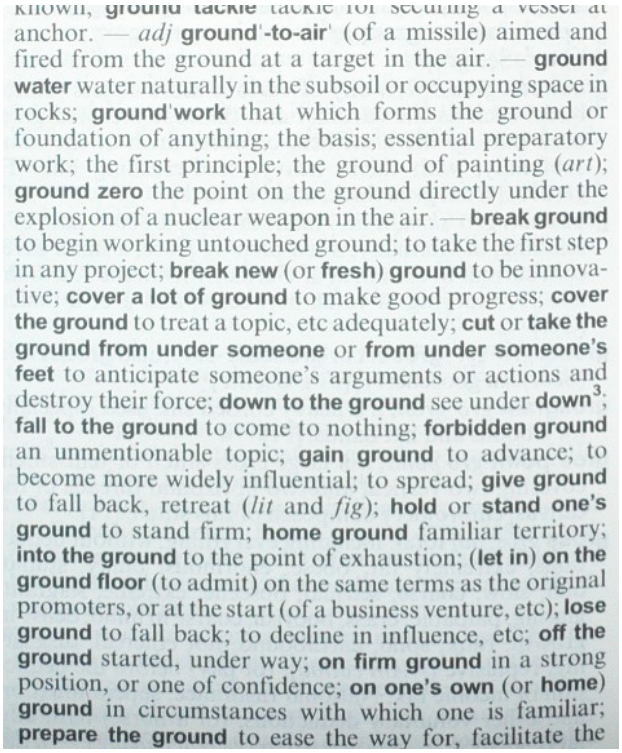
man
grounds•man /'graůndzmən/ *noun, pl* **-men** /-mən/ [*count*] *chiefly Brit* : GROUNDSKEEPER
ground staff *noun, pl* ~ **staffs** [*count*] *Brit*
1 : the people who take care of a large area of land (such as a sports field) — usually singular
2 : GROUND CREW
ground stroke *noun, pl* ~ **strokes** [*count*] *tennis* : a stroke made by hitting a ball that has bounced off the ground — compare VOLLEY
ground•swell /'graůndˌswɛl/ *noun, pl* **-swells** [*count*] : a fast increase in the amount of public support for something (such as a political cause or candidate) — usually + *of* ▪ They hope to create a *groundswell of* support for her candidacy. ▪ a *groundswell of* enthusiasm
ground•wa•ter /'graůndˌwɑ:tə/ *noun* [*noncount*] : water that is underground ▪ There were concerns about contaminated *groundwater*.
ground•work /'graůndˌwək/ *noun* [*noncount*] : something that is done at an early stage and that makes later work or progress possible — often used with *lay* or *do* ▪ His discoveries *laid* the *groundwork* [=*foundation*] for further research. ▪ He *did* the *groundwork* for further research.
ground zero *noun* [*noncount*]
1 : the point on the earth's surface directly above, below, or at which an explosion (especially a nuclear explosion) occurs
2 : the central point in an area of fast change or intense activity ▪ *ground zero* in the battle over immigration laws
3 : the beginning state or starting point ▪ We're going to have to go right back to *ground zero* [=*square one*] and start all over again.
¹**group** /'gru:p/ *noun, pl* **groups** [*count*]
1 a : a number of people or things that are together or in the same place ▪ It'll be easier if we go there as a *group*. ▪ She presented the idea to the *group*. ▪ We like to let these students



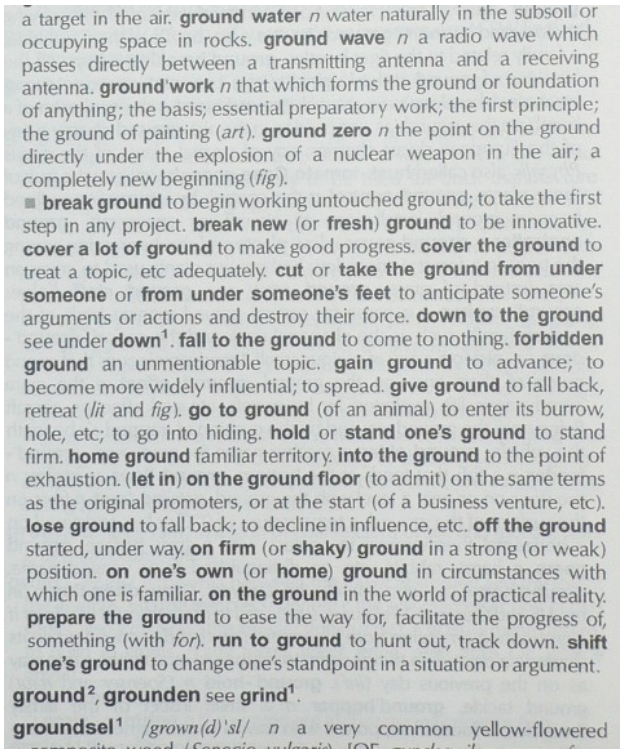
grounds•keep•er /'graůndzˌki:pə/ *n* [*C*] *US* : a person who takes care of a large area of land (such as a park) — called also (*chiefly Brit*) *groundsman*
ground•swell /'graůndˌswɛl/ *n* [*C*] : a fast increase in the amount of public support for something ▪ *a groundswell of enthusiasm for the candidate*
ground•wa•ter /'graůndˌwɑ:tə/ *n* [*U*] : water that is underground
ground•work /'graůndˌwək/ *n* [*U*] : something that is done at an early stage and that makes later work or progress possible ▪ *He did/laid the groundwork for further research.*
ground zero *n* [*U*] **1** : the point on the earth's surface where an explosion occurs **2** : the central point in an area of fast change or intense activity ▪ *ground zero in the battle over immigration laws* **3** : the beginning state or starting point ▪ *We'll need to start again at ground zero.*
¹**group** /'gru:p/ *n* [*C*] **1 a** : two or more people or things that are together or in the same place ▪ *a small group of islands* ▪ *We went there as a group.* ▪ *They worked*

Above left – Merriam-Webster's Advanced Learner's English Dictionary (2008; ISBN 978-0-87779-551-3; page 728). Above right – Merriam-Webster's Essential Learner's English Dictionary (2010; ISBN 978-0-87779-865-9; page 527).

Example 3. Post-9/11 manipulations with "ground zero" definitions in the Chambers dictionaries.



known, **ground tackle** tackle for securing a vessel at anchor. — *adj* **ground'-to-air'** (of a missile) aimed and fired from the ground at a target in the air. — **ground water** water naturally in the subsoil or occupying space in rocks; **ground'work** that which forms the ground or foundation of anything; the basis; essential preparatory work; the first principle; the ground of painting (*art*); **ground zero** the point on the ground directly under the explosion of a nuclear weapon in the air. — **break ground** to begin working untouched ground; to take the first step in any project; **break new** (or **fresh**) **ground** to be innovative; **cover a lot of ground** to make good progress; **cover the ground** to treat a topic, etc adequately; **cut** or **take the ground from under someone** or **from under someone's feet** to anticipate someone's arguments or actions and destroy their force; **down to the ground** see under **down**[3]; **fall to the ground** to come to nothing; **forbidden ground** an unmentionable topic; **gain ground** to advance; to become more widely influential; to spread; **give ground** to fall back, retreat (*lit* and *fig*); **hold** or **stand one's ground** to stand firm; **home ground** familiar territory; **into the ground** to the point of exhaustion; **(let in) on the ground floor** (to admit) on the same terms as the original promoters, or at the start (of a business venture, etc); **lose ground** to fall back; to decline in influence, etc; **off the ground** started, under way; **on firm ground** in a strong position, or one of confidence; **on one's own** (or **home**) **ground** in circumstances with which one is familiar; **prepare the ground** to ease the way for, facilitate the



a target in the air. **ground water** *n* water naturally in the subsoil or occupying space in rocks. **ground wave** *n* a radio wave which passes directly between a transmitting antenna and a receiving antenna. **ground'work** *n* that which forms the ground or foundation of anything; the basis; essential preparatory work; the first principle; the ground of painting (*art*). **ground zero** *n* the point on the ground directly under the explosion of a nuclear weapon in the air; a completely new beginning (*fig*).

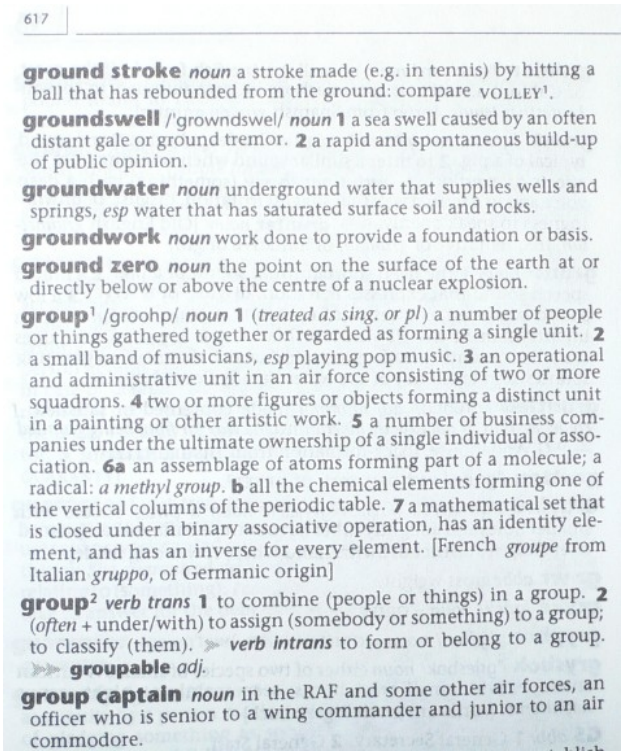
■ **break ground** to begin working untouched ground; to take the first step in any project. **break new** (or **fresh**) **ground** to be innovative. **cover a lot of ground** to make good progress. **cover the ground** to treat a topic, etc adequately. **cut** or **take the ground from under someone** or **from under someone's feet** to anticipate someone's arguments or actions and destroy their force. **down to the ground** see under **down**[1]. **fall to the ground** to come to nothing. **forbidden ground** an unmentionable topic. **gain ground** to advance; to become more widely influential; to spread. **give ground** to fall back, retreat (*lit* and *fig*). **go to ground** (of an animal) to enter its burrow, hole, etc; to go into hiding. **hold** or **stand one's ground** to stand firm. **home ground** familiar territory. **into the ground** to the point of exhaustion. **(let in) on the ground floor** (to admit) on the same terms as the original promoters, or at the start (of a business venture, etc). **lose ground** to fall back; to decline in influence, etc. **off the ground** started, under way. **on firm** (or **shaky**) **ground** in a strong (or weak) position. **on one's own** (or **home**) **ground** in circumstances with which one is familiar. **on the ground** in the world of practical reality. **prepare the ground** to ease the way for, facilitate the progress of, something (with *for*). **run to ground** to hunt out, track down. **shift one's ground** to change one's standpoint in a situation or argument.

ground[2], **grounden** see **grind**[1].

groundsel[1] */grown(d)'sl/* *n* a very common yellow-flowered

Above left – The Chambers Dictionary (printed in 1998; ISBN 0550 14005 0; page 710). Above right – The Chambers Dictionary 10th Edition (published in 2006; ISBN 978 0550 10311 6; page 660).

Example 4. Post-9/11 manipulations with "ground zero" definitions in Penguin dictionaries.



617

ground stroke *noun* a stroke made (e.g. in tennis) by hitting a ball that has rebounded from the ground: compare VOLLEY[1].

groundswell /'growndswel/ *noun* **1** a sea swell caused by an often distant gale or ground tremor. **2** a rapid and spontaneous build-up of public opinion.

groundwater *noun* underground water that supplies wells and springs, *esp* water that has saturated surface soil and rocks.

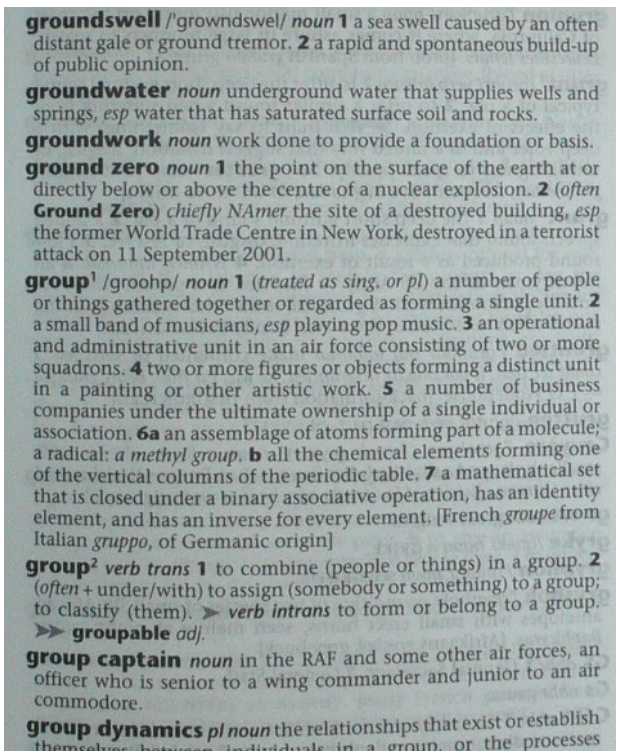
groundwork *noun* work done to provide a foundation or basis.

ground zero *noun* the point on the surface of the earth at or directly below or above the centre of a nuclear explosion.

group[1] /groohp/ *noun* **1** (*treated as sing. or pl*) a number of people or things gathered together or regarded as forming a single unit. **2** a small band of musicians, *esp* playing pop music. **3** an operational and administrative unit in an air force consisting of two or more squadrons. **4** two or more figures or objects forming a distinct unit in a painting or other artistic work. **5** a number of business companies under the ultimate ownership of a single individual or association. **6a** an assemblage of atoms forming part of a molecule; a radical: *a methyl group*. **b** all the chemical elements forming one of the vertical columns of the periodic table. **7** a mathematical set that is closed under a binary associative operation, has an identity element, and has an inverse for every element. [French *groupe* from Italian *gruppo*, of Germanic origin]

group[2] *verb trans* **1** to combine (people or things) in a group. **2** (*often* + under/with) to assign (somebody or something) to a group; to classify (them). ➤ *verb intrans* to form or belong to a group. ➤➤ **groupable** *adj*.

group captain *noun* in the RAF and some other air forces, an officer who is senior to a wing commander and junior to an air commodore.



groundswell /'growndswel/ *noun* **1** a sea swell caused by an often distant gale or ground tremor. **2** a rapid and spontaneous build-up of public opinion.

groundwater *noun* underground water that supplies wells and springs, *esp* water that has saturated surface soil and rocks.

groundwork *noun* work done to provide a foundation or basis.

ground zero *noun* **1** the point on the surface of the earth at or directly below or above the centre of a nuclear explosion. **2** (*often* **Ground Zero**) *chiefly NAmer* the site of a destroyed building, *esp* the former World Trade Centre in New York, destroyed in a terrorist attack on 11 September 2001.

group[1] /groohp/ *noun* **1** (*treated as sing. or pl*) a number of people or things gathered together or regarded as forming a single unit. **2** a small band of musicians, *esp* playing pop music. **3** an operational and administrative unit in an air force consisting of two or more squadrons. **4** two or more figures or objects forming a distinct unit in a painting or other artistic work. **5** a number of business companies under the ultimate ownership of a single individual or association. **6a** an assemblage of atoms forming part of a molecule; a radical: *a methyl group*. **b** all the chemical elements forming one of the vertical columns of the periodic table. **7** a mathematical set that is closed under a binary associative operation, has an identity element, and has an inverse for every element. [French *groupe* from Italian *gruppo*, of Germanic origin]

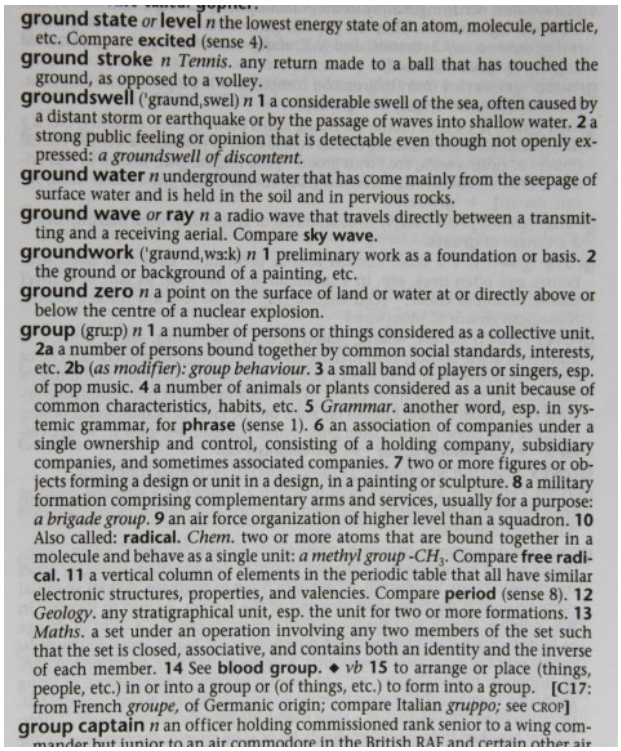
group[2] *verb trans* **1** to combine (people or things) in a group. **2** (*often* + under/with) to assign (somebody or something) to a group; to classify (them). ➤ *verb intrans* to form or belong to a group. ➤➤ **groupable** *adj*.

group captain *noun* in the RAF and some other air forces, an officer who is senior to a wing commander and junior to an air commodore.

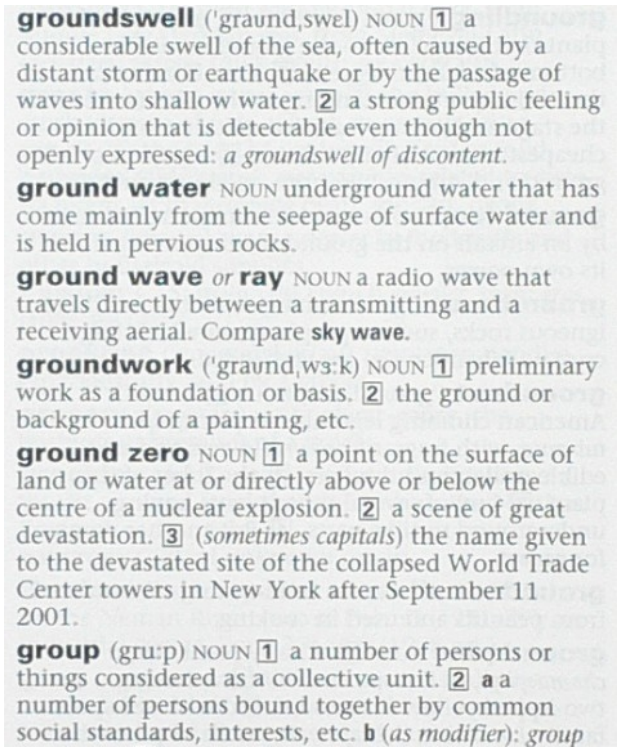
group dynamics *pl noun* the relationships that exist or establish themselves between individuals in a group, or the processes

Above left – The New Penguin English Dictionary First Edition 2000 (ISBN 0-14-029310-8; page 617). Above right – The Penguin English Dictionary Second Edition 2003 (first post-9/11 version of the full Penguin English Dictionary; ISBN 014051533X; page 617).

Example 5. Post-9/11 manipulations with "ground zero" definitions in Collins English dictionaries.



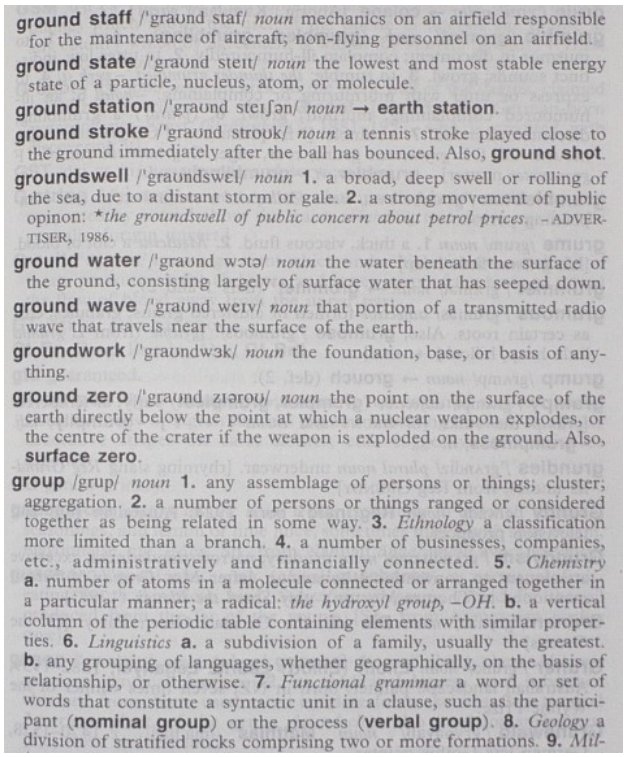
ground state *or* **level** *n* the lowest energy state of an atom, molecule, particle, etc. Compare **excited** (sense 4).
ground stroke *n Tennis.* any return made to a ball that has touched the ground, as opposed to a volley.
groundswell ('graʊnd,swɛl) *n* **1** a considerable swell of the sea, often caused by a distant storm or earthquake or by the passage of waves into shallow water. **2** a strong public feeling or opinion that is detectable even though not openly expressed: *a groundswell of discontent.*
ground water *n* underground water that has come mainly from the seepage of surface water and is held in the soil and in pervious rocks.
ground wave *or* **ray** *n* a radio wave that travels directly between a transmitting and a receiving aerial. Compare **sky wave.**
groundwork ('graʊnd,wɜːk) *n* **1** preliminary work as a foundation or basis. **2** the ground or background of a painting, etc.
ground zero *n* a point on the surface of land or water at or directly above or below the centre of a nuclear explosion.
group (gruːp) *n* **1** a number of persons or things considered as a collective unit. **2a** a number of persons bound together by common social standards, interests, etc. **2b** (*as modifier*): *group behaviour.* **3** a small band of players or singers, esp. of pop music. **4** a number of animals or plants considered as a unit because of common characteristics, habits, etc. **5** *Grammar.* another word, esp. in systemic grammar, for **phrase** (sense 1). **6** an association of companies under a single ownership and control, consisting of a holding company, subsidiary companies, and sometimes associated companies. **7** two or more figures or objects forming a design or unit in a design, in a painting or sculpture. **8** a military formation comprising complementary arms and services, usually for a purpose: *a brigade group.* **9** an air force organization of higher level than a squadron. **10** Also called: **radical.** *Chem.* two or more atoms that are bound together in a molecule and behave as a single unit: *a methyl group* $-CH_3$. Compare **free radical. 11** a vertical column of elements in the periodic table that all have similar electronic structures, properties, and valencies. Compare **period** (sense 8). **12** *Geology.* any stratigraphical unit, esp. the unit for two or more formations. **13** *Maths.* a set under an operation involving any two members of the set such that the set is closed, associative, and contains both an identity and the inverse of each member. **14** See **blood group.** ◆ *vb* **15** to arrange or place (things, people, etc.) in or into a group or (of things, etc.) to form into a group. [C17: from French *groupe,* of Germanic origin; compare Italian *gruppo;* see CROP]
group captain *n* an officer holding commissioned rank senior to a wing commander but junior to an air commodore in the British RAF and certain other air



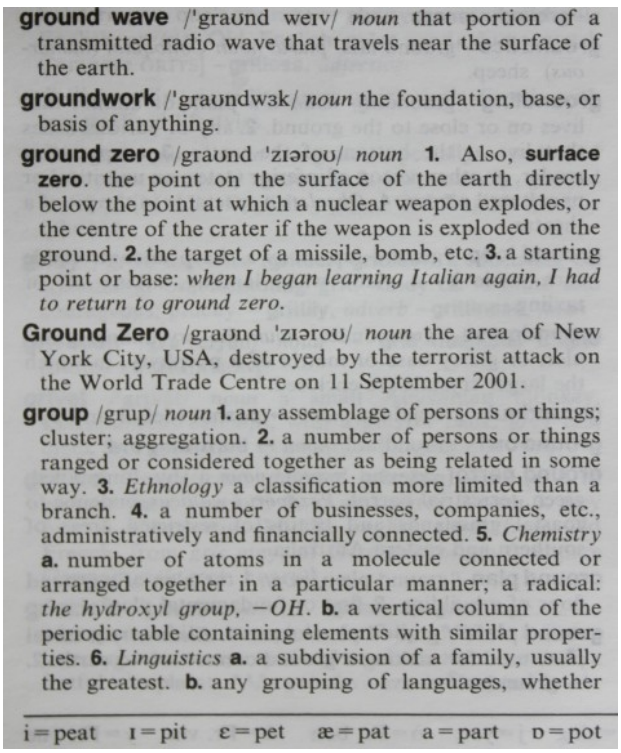
groundswell ('graʊnd,swɛl) NOUN 1 a considerable swell of the sea, often caused by a distant storm or earthquake or by the passage of waves into shallow water. 2 a strong public feeling or opinion that is detectable even though not openly expressed: *a groundswell of discontent.*
ground water NOUN underground water that has come mainly from the seepage of surface water and is held in pervious rocks.
ground wave *or* **ray** NOUN a radio wave that travels directly between a transmitting and a receiving aerial. Compare **sky wave.**
groundwork ('graʊnd,wɜːk) NOUN 1 preliminary work as a foundation or basis. 2 the ground or background of a painting, etc.
ground zero NOUN 1 a point on the surface of land or water at or directly above or below the centre of a nuclear explosion. 2 a scene of great devastation. 3 (*sometimes capitals*) the name given to the devastated site of the collapsed World Trade Center towers in New York after September 11 2001.
group (gruːp) NOUN 1 a number of persons or things considered as a collective unit. 2 **a** a number of persons bound together by common social standards, interests, etc. **b** (*as modifier*): *group*

Above left – Collins English Dictionary 21st Century Edition (printed in 2002; ISBN 0-00-472531-X; page 681). Above right – Collins English Dictionary 6th Edition (published in 2003; ISBN 0-00-710982-2; page 722).

Example 6. Post-9/11 manipulations with "ground zero" definitions in Macquarie dictionaries.



ground staff /'graʊnd staf/ *noun* mechanics on an airfield responsible for the maintenance of aircraft; non-flying personnel on an airfield.
ground state /'graʊnd steɪt/ *noun* the lowest and most stable energy state of a particle, nucleus, atom, or molecule.
ground station /'graʊnd steɪʃən/ *noun* → **earth station.**
ground stroke /'graʊnd stroʊk/ *noun* a tennis stroke played close to the ground immediately after the ball has bounced. Also, **ground shot.**
groundswell /'graʊndswɛl/ *noun* **1.** a broad, deep swell or rolling of the sea, due to a distant storm or gale. **2.** a strong movement of public opinon: **the groundswell of public concern about petrol prices.* –ADVERTISER, 1986.
ground water /'graʊnd wɔtə/ *noun* the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down.
ground wave /'graʊnd weɪv/ *noun* that portion of a transmitted radio wave that travels near the surface of the earth.
groundwork /'graʊndwɜk/ *noun* the foundation, base, or basis of anything.
ground zero /'graʊnd 'zɪərəʊ/ *noun* the point on the surface of the earth directly below the point at which a nuclear weapon explodes, or the centre of the crater if the weapon is exploded on the ground. Also, **surface zero.**
group /grup/ *noun* **1.** any assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** *Ethnology* a classification more limited than a branch. **4.** a number of businesses, companies, etc., administratively and financially connected. **5.** *Chemistry* **a.** number of atoms in a molecule connected or arranged together in a particular manner; a radical: *the hydroxyl group, –OH.* **b.** a vertical column of the periodic table containing elements with similar properties. **6.** *Linguistics* **a.** a subdivision of a family, usually the greatest. **b.** any grouping of languages, whether geographically, on the basis of relationship, or otherwise. **7.** *Functional grammar* a word or set of words that constitute a syntactic unit in a clause, such as the participant (**nominal group**) or the process (**verbal group**). **8.** *Geology* a division of stratified rocks comprising two or more formations. **9.** *Mil-*



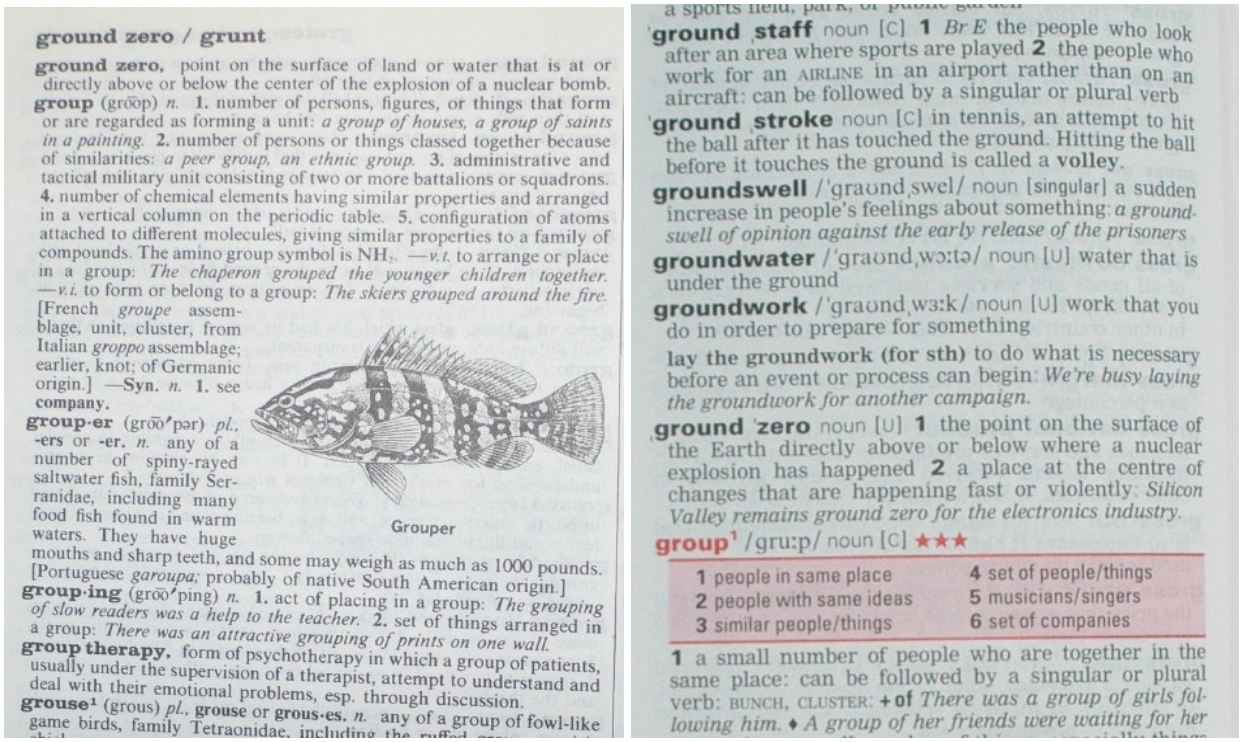
ground wave /'graʊnd weɪv/ *noun* that portion of a transmitted radio wave that travels near the surface of the earth.
groundwork /'graʊndwɜk/ *noun* the foundation, base, or basis of anything.
ground zero /graʊnd 'zɪərəʊ/ *noun* **1.** Also, **surface zero.** the point on the surface of the earth directly below the point at which a nuclear weapon explodes, or the centre of the crater if the weapon is exploded on the ground. **2.** the target of a missile, bomb, etc. **3.** a starting point or base: *when I began learning Italian again, I had to return to ground zero.*
Ground Zero /graʊnd 'zɪərəʊ/ *noun* the area of New York City, USA, destroyed by the terrorist attack on the World Trade Centre on 11 September 2001.
group /grup/ *noun* **1.** any assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** *Ethnology* a classification more limited than a branch. **4.** a number of businesses, companies, etc., administratively and financially connected. **5.** *Chemistry* **a.** number of atoms in a molecule connected or arranged together in a particular manner; a radical: *the hydroxyl group, –OH.* **b.** a vertical column of the periodic table containing elements with similar properties. **6.** *Linguistics* **a.** a subdivision of a family, usually the greatest. **b.** any grouping of languages, whether

i = peat ɪ = pit ɛ = pet æ = pat a = part ɒ = pot

Above left – The Macquarie Dictionary Revised Third Edition (2001; ISBN 1 876429 34 8; page 837). Above right – The Macquarie Dictionary Fourth Edition (2005; ISBN 1 876429 14 3; page 630).

Here you can see that tricky editors of this famous Australian dictionary were so eager to please their U.S. masters that they even decided to remember the very first, historical meaning of “ground zero” and added it to the former lone meaning. Not to mention that now they invented an alleged “figurative” meaning of this purely technical term and, moreover, they want to start using it in your everyday speech – they even provide you an example on how it should be used…

Example 7. Post-9/11 manipulations with “ground zero” definitions in Macmillan dictionaries.



ground zero / grunt

ground zero, point on the surface of land or water that is at or directly above or below the center of the explosion of a nuclear bomb.

group (groōp) *n.* **1.** number of persons, figures, or things that form or are regarded as forming a unit: *a group of houses, a group of saints in a painting.* **2.** number of persons or things classed together because of similarities: *a peer group, an ethnic group.* **3.** administrative and tactical military unit consisting of two or more battalions or squadrons. **4.** number of chemical elements having similar properties and arranged in a vertical column on the periodic table. **5.** configuration of atoms attached to different molecules, giving similar properties to a family of compounds. The amino group symbol is NH_2. —*v.t.* to arrange or place in a group: *The chaperon grouped the younger children together.* —*v.i.* to form or belong to a group: *The skiers grouped around the fire.* [French *groupe* assemblage, unit, cluster, from Italian *groppo* assemblage; earlier, knot; of Germanic origin.] —**Syn.** *n.* **1.** see **company.**

group·er (groō′pər) *pl.*, **-ers** or **-er.** *n.* any of a number of spiny-rayed saltwater fish, family Serranidae, including many food fish found in warm waters. They have huge mouths and sharp teeth, and some may weigh as much as 1000 pounds. [Portuguese *garoupa;* probably of native South American origin.]

Grouper

group·ing (groō′ping) *n.* **1.** act of placing in a group: *The grouping of slow readers was a help to the teacher.* **2.** set of things arranged in a group: *There was an attractive grouping of prints on one wall.*

group therapy, form of psychotherapy in which a group of patients, usually under the supervision of a therapist, attempt to understand and deal with their emotional problems, esp. through discussion.

grouse[1] (grous) *pl.*, **grouse** or **grous·es.** *n.* any of a group of fowl-like game birds, family Tetraonidae, including the ruffed

a sports field, park, or public garden

'ground ,staff noun [C] **1** *Br E* the people who look after an area where sports are played **2** the people who work for an AIRLINE in an airport rather than on an aircraft: can be followed by a singular or plural verb

'ground ,stroke noun [C] in tennis, an attempt to hit the ball after it has touched the ground. Hitting the ball before it touches the ground is called a **volley.**

groundswell /'graʊnd,swel/ noun [singular] a sudden increase in people's feelings about something: *a groundswell of opinion against the early release of the prisoners*

groundwater /'graʊnd,wɔ:tə/ noun [U] water that is under the ground

groundwork /'graʊnd,wɜ:k/ noun [U] work that you do in order to prepare for something

lay the groundwork (for sth) to do what is necessary before an event or process can begin: *We're busy laying the groundwork for another campaign.*

,ground 'zero noun [U] **1** the point on the surface of the Earth directly above or below where a nuclear explosion has happened **2** a place at the centre of changes that are happening fast or violently: *Silicon Valley remains ground zero for the electronics industry.*

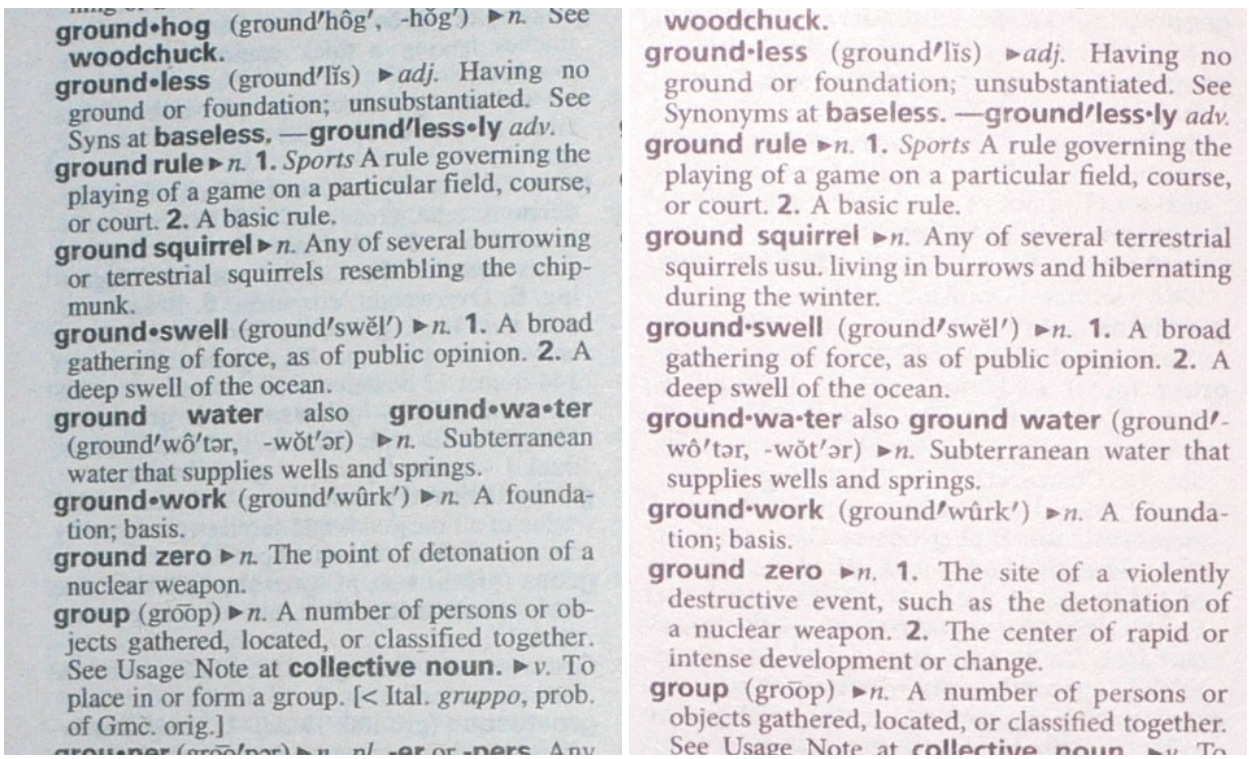
group[1] /gru:p/ noun [C] ★★★

1 people in same place	**4** set of people/things
2 people with same ideas	**5** musicians/singers
3 similar people/things	**6** set of companies

1 a small number of people who are together in the same place: can be followed by a singular or plural verb: BUNCH, CLUSTER: **+ of** *There was a group of girls following him.* ♦ *A group of her friends were waiting for her*

Above left – the Macmillan Dictionary (hardback 1987; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 80-81024; ISBN 0-02-195390-2; page 456). Above right – the Macmillan English Dictionary for Advanced Learners 2002 (First published in 2002; ISBN 0-333-75288-0; page 626).

Example 8. Post-9/11 manipulations with “ground zero” definitions in the American Heritage dictionaries.



ground•hog (ground′hôg′, -hŏg′) ►*n.* See **woodchuck.**

ground•less (ground′lĭs) ►*adj.* Having no ground or foundation; unsubstantiated. See Syns at **baseless.** —**ground′less•ly** *adv.*

ground rule ►*n.* **1.** *Sports* A rule governing the playing of a game on a particular field, course, or court. **2.** A basic rule.

ground squirrel ►*n.* Any of several burrowing or terrestrial squirrels resembling the chipmunk.

ground•swell (ground′swĕl′) ►*n.* **1.** A broad gathering of force, as of public opinion. **2.** A deep swell of the ocean.

ground water also **ground•wa•ter** (ground′wô′tər, -wŏt′ər) ►*n.* Subterranean water that supplies wells and springs.

ground•work (ground′wûrk′) ►*n.* A foundation; basis.

ground zero ►*n.* The point of detonation of a nuclear weapon.

group (groōp) ►*n.* A number of persons or objects gathered, located, or classified together. See Usage Note at **collective noun.** ►*v.* To place in or form a group. [< Ital. *gruppo*, prob. of Gmc. orig.]

grouper (groō′pər) ►*n. pl.* **-er** or **-ers** Any

woodchuck.

ground•less (ground′lĭs) ►*adj.* Having no ground or foundation; unsubstantiated. See Synonyms at **baseless.** —**ground′less•ly** *adv.*

ground rule ►*n.* **1.** *Sports* A rule governing the playing of a game on a particular field, course, or court. **2.** A basic rule.

ground squirrel ►*n.* Any of several terrestrial squirrels usu. living in burrows and hibernating during the winter.

ground•swell (ground′swĕl′) ►*n.* **1.** A broad gathering of force, as of public opinion. **2.** A deep swell of the ocean.

ground•wa•ter also **ground water** (ground′-wô′tər, -wŏt′ər) ►*n.* Subterranean water that supplies wells and springs.

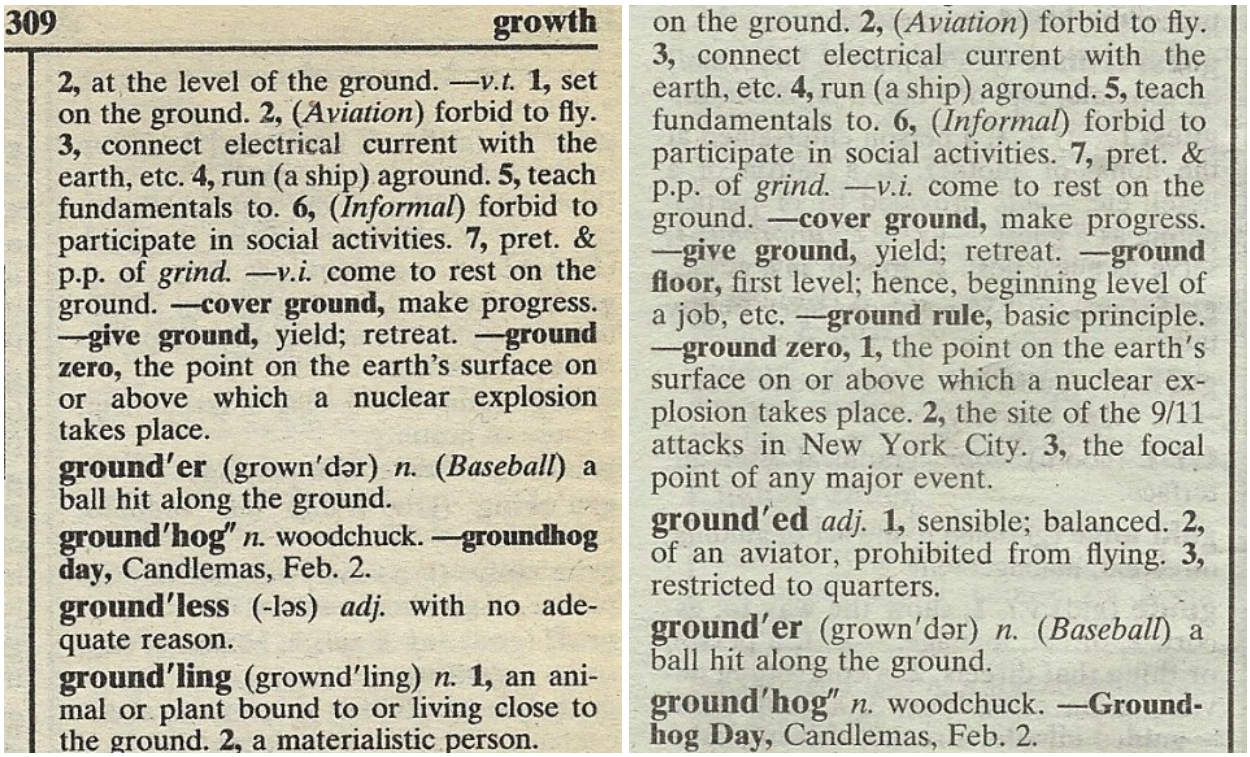
ground•work (ground′wûrk′) ►*n.* A foundation; basis.

ground zero ►*n.* **1.** The site of a violently destructive event, such as the detonation of a nuclear weapon. **2.** The center of rapid or intense development or change.

group (groōp) ►*n.* A number of persons or objects gathered, located, or classified together. See Usage Note at **collective noun.** ►*v.* To

Above left – The American Heritage Dictionary 4th edition (2001; ISBN 978-0-440-23701-3; page 376). Above right – The American Heritage Dictionary 5th edition (2012; ISBN 978-0-553-58322-9; page 374).

Example 9. Post-9/11 manipulations with "ground zero" definitions in the New American Webster Handy College dictionaries.



309 **growth**

2, at the level of the ground. —*v.t.* **1,** set on the ground. **2,** (*Aviation*) forbid to fly. **3,** connect electrical current with the earth, etc. **4,** run (a ship) aground. **5,** teach fundamentals to. **6,** (*Informal*) forbid to participate in social activities. **7,** pret. & p.p. of *grind.* —*v.i.* come to rest on the ground. **—cover ground,** make progress. **—give ground,** yield; retreat. **—ground zero,** the point on the earth's surface on or above which a nuclear explosion takes place.

ground'er (grown'dər) *n.* (*Baseball*) a ball hit along the ground.

ground'hog" *n.* woodchuck. **—groundhog day,** Candlemas, Feb. 2.

ground'less (-ləs) *adj.* with no adequate reason.

ground'ling (grownd'ling) *n.* **1,** an animal or plant bound to or living close to the ground. **2,** a materialistic person.

on the ground. **2,** (*Aviation*) forbid to fly. **3,** connect electrical current with the earth, etc. **4,** run (a ship) aground. **5,** teach fundamentals to. **6,** (*Informal*) forbid to participate in social activities. **7,** pret. & p.p. of *grind.* —*v.i.* come to rest on the ground. **—cover ground,** make progress. **—give ground,** yield; retreat. **—ground floor,** first level; hence, beginning level of a job, etc. **—ground rule,** basic principle. **—ground zero, 1,** the point on the earth's surface on or above which a nuclear explosion takes place. **2,** the site of the 9/11 attacks in New York City. **3,** the focal point of any major event.

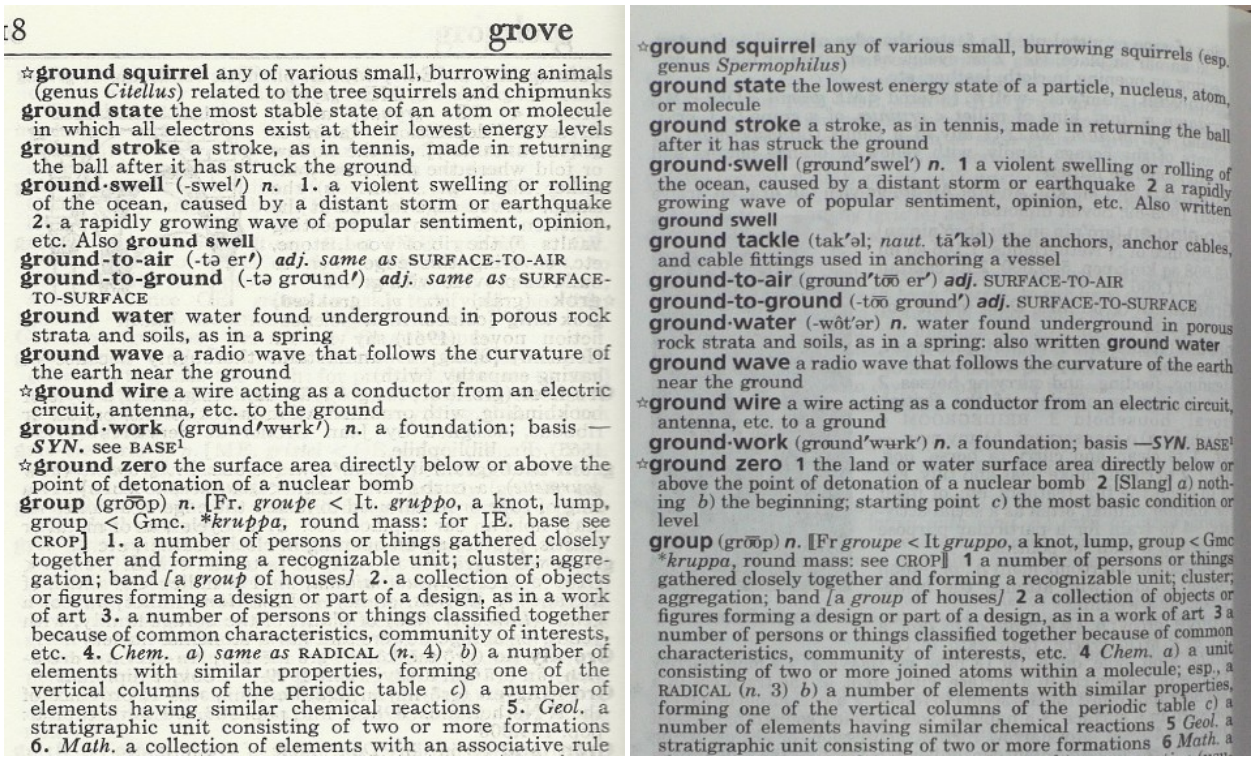
ground'ed *adj.* **1,** sensible; balanced. **2,** of an aviator, prohibited from flying. **3,** restricted to quarters.

ground'er (grown'dər) *n.* (*Baseball*) a ball hit along the ground.

ground'hog" *n.* woodchuck. **—Groundhog Day,** Candlemas, Feb. 2.

Above left – The New American Webster Handy College Dictionary, New Third Edition (Albert and Loy Morehead; 1995; ISBN 0-451-18166-2; page 309). Above right – The New American Webster Handy College Dictionary Fourth Edition (Albert and Loy Morehead; 2006; ISBN 0-451-21905-8; page 327).

Example 10. Post-9/11 manipulations with "ground zero" definitions in the Webster's New World dictionaries.



:8 **grove**

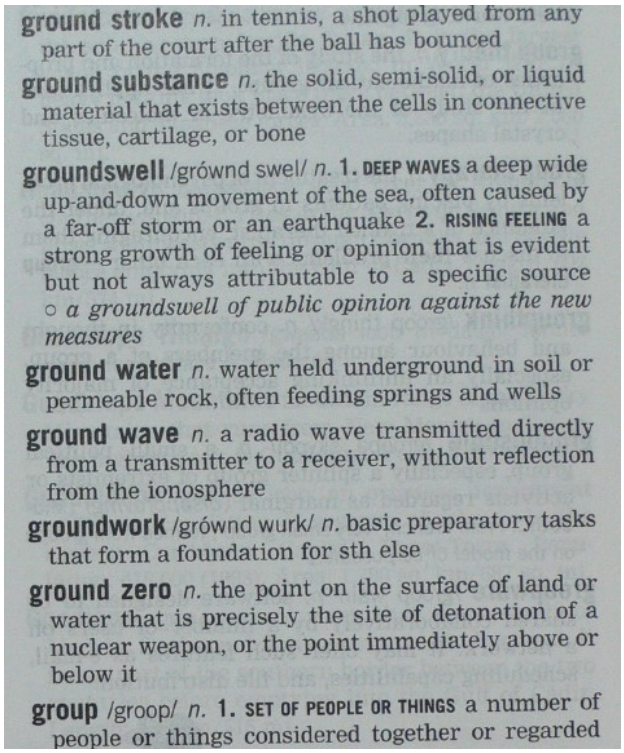
☆**ground squirrel** any of various small, burrowing animals (genus *Citellus*) related to the tree squirrels and chipmunks
ground state the most stable state of an atom or molecule in which all electrons exist at their lowest energy levels
ground stroke a stroke, as in tennis, made in returning the ball after it has struck the ground
ground·swell (-swel') *n.* **1.** a violent swelling or rolling of the ocean, caused by a distant storm or earthquake **2.** a rapidly growing wave of popular sentiment, opinion, etc. Also **ground swell**
ground-to-air (-tə er') *adj. same as* SURFACE-TO-AIR
ground-to-ground (-tə ground') *adj. same as* SURFACE-TO-SURFACE
ground water water found underground in porous rock strata and soils, as in a spring
ground wave a radio wave that follows the curvature of the earth near the ground
☆**ground wire** a wire acting as a conductor from an electric circuit, antenna, etc. to the ground
ground·work (ground'wʉrk') *n.* a foundation; basis —*SYN.* see BASE[1]
☆**ground zero** the surface area directly below or above the point of detonation of a nuclear bomb
group (grōōp) *n.* [Fr. *groupe* < It. *gruppo*, a knot, lump, group < Gmc. **kruppa*, round mass: for IE. base see CROP] **1.** a number of persons or things gathered closely together and forming a recognizable unit; cluster; aggregation; band *[a group of houses]* **2.** a collection of objects or figures forming a design or part of a design, as in a work of art **3.** a number of persons or things classified together because of common characteristics, community of interests, etc. **4.** *Chem. a) same as* RADICAL (*n.* 4) *b)* a number of elements with similar properties, forming one of the vertical columns of the periodic table *c)* a number of elements having similar chemical reactions **5.** *Geol.* a stratigraphic unit consisting of two or more formations **6.** *Math.* a collection of elements with an associative rule

☆**ground squirrel** any of various small, burrowing squirrels (esp. genus *Spermophilus*)
ground state the lowest energy state of a particle, nucleus, atom, or molecule
ground stroke a stroke, as in tennis, made in returning the ball after it has struck the ground
ground·swell (ground'swel') *n.* **1** a violent swelling or rolling of the ocean, caused by a distant storm or earthquake **2** a rapidly growing wave of popular sentiment, opinion, etc. Also written **ground swell**
ground tackle (tak'əl; *naut.* tā'kəl) the anchors, anchor cables, and cable fittings used in anchoring a vessel
ground-to-air (ground'tōō er') *adj.* SURFACE-TO-AIR
ground-to-ground (-tōō ground') *adj.* SURFACE-TO-SURFACE
ground·water (-wôt'ər) *n.* water found underground in porous rock strata and soils, as in a spring: also written **ground water**
ground wave a radio wave that follows the curvature of the earth near the ground
☆**ground wire** a wire acting as a conductor from an electric circuit, antenna, etc. to a ground
ground·work (ground'wʉrk') *n.* a foundation; basis —*SYN.* BASE[1]
☆**ground zero** **1** the land or water surface area directly below or above the point of detonation of a nuclear bomb **2** [Slang] *a)* nothing *b)* the beginning; starting point *c)* the most basic condition or level
group (grōōp) *n.* [Fr *groupe* < It *gruppo*, a knot, lump, group < Gmc **kruppa*, round mass: see CROP] **1** a number of persons or things gathered closely together and forming a recognizable unit; cluster; aggregation; band *[a group of houses]* **2** a collection of objects or figures forming a design or part of a design, as in a work of art **3** a number of persons or things classified together because of common characteristics, community of interests, etc. **4** *Chem. a)* a unit consisting of two or more joined atoms within a molecule; esp., a RADICAL (*n.* 3) *b)* a number of elements with similar properties, forming one of the vertical columns of the periodic table *c)* a number of elements having similar chemical reactions **5** *Geol.* a stratigraphic unit consisting of two or more formations **6** *Math.* a

Above left – Webster's New World Dictionary of the American Language Second College Edition Deluxe Color Edition (last genuine edition of 1986; ISBN 0-671-41814-9; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 83-20232; page 618). Above right – Above right – Webster's New World College Dictionary Fourth Edition (an alleged "1999" edition, in reality printed only in 2004; ISBN 0-02-863118-8; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 99-21175; page 628).

Note also that the cheaters went as far as concocting backdated Webster's New World Dictionary of alleged "Third" edition with modified definitions of "ground zero" dating back as far as "1988", but that backdated fakery is dealt with in a separate book of mine, due to limited space in this book.

Example 11. Post-9/11 manipulations with "ground zero" definitions in the Microsoft Encarta dictionaries.



ground stroke *n.* in tennis, a shot played from any part of the court after the ball has bounced

ground substance *n.* the solid, semi-solid, or liquid material that exists between the cells in connective tissue, cartilage, or bone

groundswell /grównd swel/ *n.* **1. DEEP WAVES** a deep wide up-and-down movement of the sea, often caused by a far-off storm or an earthquake **2. RISING FEELING** a strong growth of feeling or opinion that is evident but not always attributable to a specific source ○ *a groundswell of public opinion against the new measures*

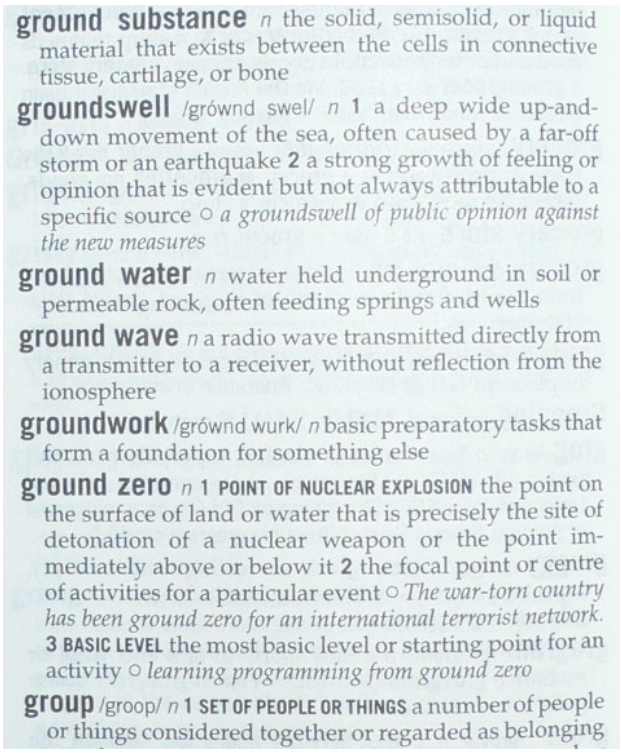
ground water *n.* water held underground in soil or permeable rock, often feeding springs and wells

ground wave *n.* a radio wave transmitted directly from a transmitter to a receiver, without reflection from the ionosphere

groundwork /grównd wurk/ *n.* basic preparatory tasks that form a foundation for sth else

ground zero *n.* the point on the surface of land or water that is precisely the site of detonation of a nuclear weapon, or the point immediately above or below it

group /groop/ *n.* **1. SET OF PEOPLE OR THINGS** a number of people or things considered together or regarded



ground substance *n* the solid, semisolid, or liquid material that exists between the cells in connective tissue, cartilage, or bone

groundswell /grównd swel/ *n* **1** a deep wide up-and-down movement of the sea, often caused by a far-off storm or an earthquake **2** a strong growth of feeling or opinion that is evident but not always attributable to a specific source ○ *a groundswell of public opinion against the new measures*

ground water *n* water held underground in soil or permeable rock, often feeding springs and wells

ground wave *n* a radio wave transmitted directly from a transmitter to a receiver, without reflection from the ionosphere

groundwork /grównd wurk/ *n* basic preparatory tasks that form a foundation for something else

ground zero *n* **1 POINT OF NUCLEAR EXPLOSION** the point on the surface of land or water that is precisely the site of detonation of a nuclear weapon or the point immediately above or below it **2** the focal point or centre of activities for a particular event ○ *The war-torn country has been ground zero for an international terrorist network.* **3 BASIC LEVEL** the most basic level or starting point for an activity ○ *learning programming from ground zero*

group /groop/ *n* **1 SET OF PEOPLE OR THINGS** a number of people or things considered together or regarded as belonging

Above left – Encarta World English Dictionary (Microsoft Encarta full version August 1999 by Bloomsbury Publishing Plc; ISBN 0 7475 4371 2; page 827). Above right – Encarta Concise Dictionary Student Edition 2001 (Microsoft Encarta concise version by Bloomsbury Publishing Plc; ISBN 0 7475 4809 9; page 634).

As you can see, Microsoft also wants you to begin using "ground zero" in your speech as soon as possible in various alleged "figurative" senses. It even offers you examples on how you should use it. The Microsoft envisages that programmers should now "learn programming from ground zero", while cops should use "ground zero" while describing a center of activities of the so-called "terrorists" *(in between planning of how to issue to their slaves biometric passports and how to deprive the slaves from their former right to possess and to carry personal firearms by making just another massacre in some school)*.

Note also that the August 1999 edition of the full unabridged Microsoft Encarta dictionary (which is a real huge volume that won't fit into a standard book-shelf) contains less definitions of "ground zero" than its smaller – concise version, intended for students, that was published in 2001. Do you see any logic in this? By the way – the Encarta Concise dictionary above is claimed to be published by the Microsoft in August 2001, i.e. BEFORE 9/11. And Bill expects us to believe him...

Well done, Bill. Of course, we can not catch you red-handed with producing back-dated concoctions… Even if we undertake chemical analyses of glue, paper, ink, and material used for binding of your alleged "August 2001" book we won't be able to prove anything. Your concoction's claimed date is simply too close to the actual date you manufactured it.

But we will catch you in another way, Bill. In a way you don't even expect. Instead of challenging the actual date of the abovementioned shameful Microsoft's concoction, we will BELIEVE YOU.

We will believe that you, Bill, indeed published the abovementioned concise Encarta dictionary with the "broadened" definition of "ground zero" BEFORE 9/11 – exactly as you claim. Meaning that you indeed published that dictionary in August, 2001, in order to provide the "linguistic alibi" to the desperate American Government IN ADVANCE; i.e. IN ANTICIPATION of the nuclear demolition of the World Trade Center (with live people in and around the buildings). Why in anticipation? Guess why…

Because you knew in advance, Bill, that the WTC was going to be demolished by the nukes and the spot of its demolition would be called "ground zero".

How do you like the idea, Bill? What would you prefer: to be sued in the court for producing back-dated fakeries and inserting them into the Library of Congress in an illegal manner, or to stand trial in the military court together with Khalid Sheikh Mohammad and Co. for conspiring with them to demolish the World Trade Center?

Make your choice, Bill, because we are going to believe you :)

I have to mention here that I made very thorough research in regard to manipulations with "ground zero" definitions in all English dictionaries ever published. It took for me almost a year of hard work, but I eventually got all dictionaries of similar kind – their post- and pre-9/11 editions to compare.

This research will be published by me a separate book, because it runs well over 600 pages. Please, get it separately. Here due to a limited space I placed just a few examples of manipulations with "ground zero"'; however, there are many more of them, but they are definitely worth a separate book.

I hope now you have got the idea – what really happened with the definition of "ground zero" in the post-9/11 dictionaries and how desperate was the U.S. Government that it even ordered the Random House's publishers to publish a new unabridged dictionary with modified "ground zero" definition right on the very day – September 11, 2001.

Just try to realize this awful fact – the Random House editors were booking the ISBN for their would be new Unabridged dictionary with the cheating definition of "ground zero" right during the working hours of the eleventh day of September, 2001!

While the civil defense service's dosimetrists (dressed in full lunar-looking haz-mat suits) were measuring radiation levels at "ground zero", and unsuspecting firefighters were pulling people from under the rubble, (in the meantime accumulating radiation doses and inhaling vapors saturated with deadly alpha-particles), the Random House's editors were busy modifying one of the most famous and the most reputable unabridged dictionaries of the English language (and their agents were busy registering the new ISBN number for the new book)…

However, the shifty folks from the Microsoft publishing house went even further and managed to obtain the ISBN number for their shameless concoction that pertains even to August 2001 – as if their dictionary were indeed published one month in advance – in anticipation of the tragic events…

Well… I have little to say in this regard… I leave it up to the reader to deliver a judgment over the moral aspect of this particular 9/11 effort…

Coming back to the actual modifications of "ground zero" definitions in the post-9/11 dictionaries.

It would be understandable, if some extra definitions of "ground zero" were added in regard to the demolition grounds of the WTC – like it was in the Cambridge Advanced Learner's Dictionary, 2nd Edition – mentioned at the beginning of this Chapter, or like it was done in some Longman's dictionaries – shown on the first set of 4 pictures in this Chapter.

Interestingly, it was not the case with the examples above in the Random House's, the Merriam-Webster's, the Chambers', the Macquarie's, the American Heritage, the Webster's New World's, the Macmillan's, and the Microsoft's concoctions.

It was *other* extra definitions added to the original meaning of "ground zero" (which moreover, conspicuously differ from each other – especially if you compare Random House and Merriam-Webster's efforts).

It seems that neither of these abovementioned conspicuously different additional meanings has anything to do with Manhattan's Ground Zero. Though, as you could guess, in reality there was a direct relevance between such a "broadening" of the former definition of "ground zero", and the nuclear catastrophe that occurred on 9/11 in Manhattan that earned such a peculiar nuclear name to that place.

Those so-called "good guys" from the FBI who did all their best to conduct the unprecedented 9/11 cover-up, simply could not afford to leave this most revealing definition with its former sense, without "broadening" it at least a little bit.

We have to understand them, indeed… If they would not do such a "broadening" of the definition of "ground zero", it would not be only the FBI agents alone who would demand full haz-mat suits to be issued to protect their precious selves – like those FBI agents mentioned by poor John Walcott in the previous Chapter. Apparently, every ground zero responder and every Manhattan resident would demand his full haz-mat suit, too, along with a comprehensible explanation of what really happened at "Ground Zero".

NOTE: a full version of the article devoted to manipulations with "ground zero" definitions in all dictionaries, including debunking of backdated fakeries eventually grew so big in size, that I abandoned any attempt to insert it into the current book, and made it as a completely separate book, instead. This book is named *D. A. Khalezov "9/11thology: "ground zero" term and manipulations with it in post-9/11 dictionaries of the English language."* It is highly recommended to read, because in it I did all my best providing the solid proof that all alleged "pre-9/11" dictionaries with the "broadened" definitions of "ground zero" were in reality backdated fakeries printed in 2003-2004, intentionally "aged", and inserted into all libraries in the very best traditions of Orwell's "Nineteen Eighty-Four".

I feel that I must place here a certain additional disclaimer.

The problem was that from the very beginning, the shills were terribly unhappy with the fact that a certain Russian man, named Dimitri Khalezov, dared to point out to the manipulations with "ground zero" in the post-9/11 dictionaries, as well as to the original "ground zero" definitions in the genuine pre-9/11 dictionaries. It seems that before the humble author of these lines pointed it out, nobody bothered to remind the general public of what "ground zero" actually used to mean prior to the WTC destruction. Understandably, the man, who dared to remind of it, caused a lot of annoyance to the "professional", "full-time" 9/11 "researchers" who infested the Internet-forums and various 9/11 "truth-seeking" communities.

In fact, the annoyance of the shills over this matter was so extreme, that in 2008-2010 Internet-forums visitors who dared posting the above pictures of the dictionaries, or merely posting download links to zip-archives with these pictures, were banned at once from the forums. On several instances even those users who posted download links for these pictures of the dictionaries on specialized torrent-links sites were banned as well. I myself was "blacklisted" at least on 4 torrent-sites for merely offering torrent-users to download such zip-archives with the pre-9/11 dictionaries via torrents, for example. This is just to demonstrate how the shills were (and still *are*) annoyed with this "ground zero" dictionaries matter.

However, on the other hand, the inventive shills quickly found some "good use" of this dictionaries matter (that otherwise annoyed them so much): they began to claim that the supposed "theory", of that Russian guy who goes by the name of Dimitri Khalezov, is allegedly based on the mere fact that "ground zero" in the pre-9/11 dictionaries used to mean "the spot of a nuclear explosion".

This invention, in fact, proved to be so convenient for the shills, that it began to be widely accepted by almost all my opponents as the main means to confront, or, at least, to diminish the importance of my claims. It is not uncommon to encounter on some Internet-forum a statement that might sound like this: *"Dimitri Khalezov bases his claims of the WTC nuclear demolition merely on the dictionary definitions of ground zero"*.

Hence is my little additional disclaimer:

It is not so, dear shills. My claims in regard to the WTC nuclear demolition are by no means based on the dictionary definition of "ground zero" as you try so hard to instill. My claims are based on the fact that during my military service in the Military Unit 46179 (a/k/a the Soviet Special Control Service tasked with detecting nuclear explosions) back in the '80s, I got to know about the existence of the built-in "emergency nuclear demolition scheme" of the Twin Towers of the World Trade Center in the City of New York.

Got it?

Why there are two "truths" about 9/11. Plebeians and Patricians.

Why I am talking about the "third" truth?

One may ask this question: how the truth, which is supposed to be an absolute thing, could be multiplied? And how could you number the truth?

Yes, such a question indeed would be reasonable. Of course, the truth is an absolute thing. The truth has no gradations. It can not be divided into several versions, and, of course, such versions shall not be numbered. Logically, there could be only two situations: when one is being informed honestly and another situation – when one is being cheated. In the first case we encounter truth, in the second – we encounter lies.

The problem, however, is that it was not me who concocted the first well-known public version of the so-called "truth" about 9/11. It was the U.S. Government who invented the so-called "truth" that has already stolen the first position. Thus, when it comes to me, the number "1" has been already booked by others.

What about the "second" "truth"?

Try to guess.

Do you sincerely believe that the U.S. Government would come up with only a single version of the so-called "truth" – the one intended for the gullible general public?

Please, be realistic. The U.S. Government does not deal only with the "commoners" alone. In every society there are not only the "plebeians[8]", but some "patricians[9]" as well. Besides the "plebeians", the U.S. Government deals also with the United States' own top political figures, who are not so gullible, with United States' own high-ranking military and police officials. It deals also with leaders of foreign countries (and not necessarily only pro-American ones) each of whom boasts its own intelligence apparatus and its independent sources of information. It deals with the United Nations Organization, with NATO, with the IAEA[10], and with its own U.S. Justice System.

What do you think – would all those mentioned high-ranking figures, both local and foreign, and all these international organizations be so easily satisfied with the "public" version of the "truth" about 9/11?

Of course, they would never be satisfied. Therefore, for the "patricians" there was another kind of the so-called "truth" invented – an "awful" and "confidential" one – being quite plausible to make them believe in

---

[8] "Plebeians" (or "plebs" for short) – in ancient Rome citizens of common descent, not deserving, commoners; this word had also two more derogatory meanings – one implying that those commoners do not possess horses, so in case of war they would be enlisted into infantry only; and another one – implying that those commoners could easily be manipulated by rulers, who could easily make those citizens to feel happy by simply providing them with enough food and who could easily occupy those plebeians with entertainments – such as public shows – mainly in order to distract their attention from real political problems. In all modern European languages, this ancient word managed to retain at least two of its derogatory meanings – in a sense of "undeserving", and in a sense "could be easily cheated" – i.e. implying that mouths of such modern plebeians could be easily shut up by a hamburger and by an abundance of TV shows.

[9] "Patricians" – as opposed to "plebeians" – in ancient Rome were citizens of noble descent, those, who could boast their ascendance, otherwise "deserving citizens" – also those who necessarily possess horses (which would make them, in case of war, enlisted into cavalry, not infantry), those who have their say in making important political decisions and those whom Roman rulers had to reckon with. In all modern European languages this word managed to retain its full meaning, except its former sense which concerned the necessity of possessing of a horse.

[10] "IAEA" stands for the "International Atomic Energy Agency": the UN body responsible for atomic, radiation etc. control and for alleged "peaceful" and "safe" development of the nuclear power industry and various kinds of scientific nuclear research; it is also considered by many as being a watchdog of imperialism – who suppresses development of nuclear weapons by those nations who did not have it yet, thus, allowing big imperialist nations, who already possess such nuclear weapons, to continue their traditional nuclear black-mail of less developed countries.

it, and in the same time being “awful” enough to easily convince those “patricians” not to disclose it to the “plebeians” (presumably, for the plebeians’ own “good”). This “confidential” kind of “truth” about 9/11 has apparently engaged the number “2” spot.

Since the first two digits have been already booked, I had no other choice than to assume for the ultimate truth (the one without quotation marks) the first available number – i.e. the number “3”.

That is exactly why I call it the “third” [in quotation marks] truth [without quotation marks] about 9/11.

One might immediately come up with another reasonable question: what would be the nature of that “awful” and confidential “secret” version of the “truth” which the U.S. Government might supposedly intend for those “patricians” and which is supposed to be the second so-called “truth”?

Well, I will try to be as exact as possible in answering this reasonable question.

Firstly, I would like to honestly inform you that I was not included in a list of the “patricians” who were supposed to be confidentially initiated into exact details of the “awful” and “secret” version of the so-called “truth” about 9/11. The U.S. Government had forgotten to invite my humble self and has not even bothered to send it to me later in writing. Neither has any one of those “patricians”, who were initiated into the “secret” version of the so-called “truth”, ever shared it with me in full – those “patricians” apparently, know how to keep their secrets.

I have to be honest – I simply do not know (I mean I do not know from any official or at least from any reliable source) what the exact contents of the second so-called “truth” about 9/11 are.

However, it does not mean at all that I am merely speculating here. What is most important – even if I do not know the exact confirmed details of the second so-called “truth”, I know for sure that this second “truth” indeed exists in reality.

I have encountered, several times, certain security and intelligence officials from a few different countries (including those from the United States). While discussing this subject with them I always had a strong feeling that those officials had been seriously warned by their superiors to this effect: the superiors themselves had already known each and every piece of the “awful truth” about either the Pentagon attack, as well as about the World Trade Center nuclear demolition, and whatever the new information was you might try to convey to them, they were no longer interested in it.

However, the most important thing is that I know very well the “third” truth – the one without quotation marks. The point is that all those, who have concocted the “second truth”, must have based their claims on some real facts; otherwise their concoction wouldn’t be digestible.

What I am trying to say is this: I know for sure some real facts which could have been used (and which were indeed used) in the creation of the second “truth” for the “patricians”. Therefore, even if I had honestly admitted that I *could* be mistaken in regard to the exact details of the second version of the so-called “truth”, such an admission only applies to a merely theoretical possibility of an error. I am almost certain that in reality I am not mistaken.

By the way – the mere attitude of several security and intelligence officials which I have mentioned above shows to us how destructive the nature of this “second” so-called “truth” is: those who were unlucky to be initiated into it became totally “immune” to the real truth – which in our case is the “third” truth.

Indeed, the very commoners who were spared by the “second truth” would be in a much better position… They do not know anything yet, they are not satisfied with the “first” version of the “truth” and many of them are apparently eager to get to know the real truth, at last.

By contrast, those who *were* “initiated”, are simply no longer interested in any new “story”, because it seems to them that they already “know everything” and nobody could tell them any more.

Unfortunately, they are mistaken, they are very badly mistaken. Thus, not only the “plebeians” have been cheated by the U.S. Government. The “patricians” have been cheated as well.

Coming to the question: What is the actual nature of this supposed “second” so-called “truth” ?

Again, I can not guarantee the exact 100% accuracy of my answer, but I still put it to be very close to 100%. If I am not mistaken (and I am certain that I am not), that very "awful", secret version of the so-called "truth" intended by the U.S. Government to be distributed confidentially only among the "patricians" is this:

The U.S. Government "confidentially" claims that:

1) The World Trade Center Buildings 1 and 2 had been destroyed by certain low-caliber nuclear devices ("mini-nukes" or SADM[11]) which belonged to either Saddam Hussein or to Osama bin Laden (or both) – which had been smuggled into the WTC 1 and 2 prior to the planes' impacts and went off one-by-one in their lowest underground floors at about 1 kiloton in TNT yield.

2) The WTC-7 was destroyed by the same kind of low-caliber portable nuclear devise which has been smuggled into the basement of that building and went off at about 1 kiloton in TNT yield at around 05.30 PM the same day (luckily, with no additional casualties).

3) The Pentagon had been attacked by a certain hi-tech armored supersonic cruise missile provided by Saddam Hussein. Moreover, the missile was equipped with a certain thermonuclear (formerly known as "hydrogen") warhead, also provided by Saddam Hussein, but this thermo-nuclear warhead, thanks to the late mother of Jesus Christ, did not go off and was found unexploded; this very hydrogen warhead, which has a caliber of about 500 kiloton[12] in TNT yield, is currently confiscated by the FBI, and, on the request of any unbelieving "patrician", could be "confidentially" demonstrated to him – along with "confidential" genuine photographs showing this unexploded warhead laying about between the Pentagon's Rings "C" and "B".

4) The U.S. Government confidentially and sincerely requests all the "patricians" – of either home or foreign breed – to "understand" the position of the U.S. Government which supposedly can not afford to admit the dangerous truth to the "plebeians" – in order to avoid a tremendous public panic, an uncontrollable evacuation, and even possible collapse of the American financial system and even its entire economy due to such a panic.

5) Moreover, the U.S. Government confidentially claims that the same kind of "mini-nukes", though at lower yields – at only 0.01 – 0.1 kiloton of TNT equivalent – were repeatedly used by the alleged "Muslim terrorists" even after September 11 – i.e. in the infamous October 12, 2002 Bali bombing, in two attacks in Riyadh, Saudi Arabia, in 2003 and 2004, in an attack against the Australian Embassy in Jakarta on September 9, 2004, and in several other instances. In addition to this, the U.S. Government confidentially claims, that the "Muslim terrorists", in fact, have had their "mini-nukes" even long before 9/11 – and successfully used these "mini-nukes" in bombings against American Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania in 1998 on an anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing, in the Khobar Towers bombing in Saudi Arabia in 1996, in the bombing of the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma in 1995, and in the 1983 Beirut barracks double nuclear bombings against the U.S. Marines and French paratroopers, as well as in the first, unsuccessful WTC bombing in 1993.

---

[11] "SADM" – stands for "Special Atomic Demolition Munitions" – also called a "mini-nuke", or sometimes even a "suitcase nuke" – a small nuclear charge, which has an explosion power of approximately 1 kiloton in TNT yield (one kiloton is the same as 1,000 Tons); actually, it could be also more than 1 kt in some cases – it is still considered being "mini" when it is up to 5 kiloton or 5,000 Tons of TNT – which has a weight of less than 70 kg and could be carried by one man. This kind of device was primarily intended to be used by specially trained military saboteurs in demolitions of large objects (such as tunnels, bridges etc.) which are too big to be demolished by any reasonable amount of ordinary explosives; of course, "mini-nukes" could also be used against other important targets – such as large gatherings of people, or at meetings of important officials etc. Most "mini-nukes" have a variable yield and could be set to explode at only a few percentage points of their full intended capacity; that is to say that a 1kt charge could be set to explode at only 10, 15, 100, 200, 300 etc. ton in the TNT yield.

[12] Just to compare – an atomic bomb dropped in 1945 on Hiroshima was officially 20 kiloton in TNT yield, while its explosion claimed to be not fully successful and was estimated to reach only a maximum of 13-15kt, or even less than that.

Apparently, this kind of "secret" so-called "truth" of 9/11 attacks purports to "explain" a lot of otherwise "unexplainable" technicalities. It "explains" to a certain extent[13] that peculiar fine dust, to which almost 80% of the Twin Towers' structures were instantly reduced. It somehow explains otherwise unexplainable high-temperatures and "long-lasting" deep underground fires. It explains streams of radioactive vapors, emanating from the pile at "Ground Zero" for weeks and months after the WTC demolition. It somehow "explains" the almost total absence of any dead bodies and even of body parts in the rubble of the WTC. It also somehow "explains" that "unexplainable" high speed with which both the WTC Twin Towers collapsed. It explains otherwise unexplainable cases of chronic radiation sickness among former "Ground Zero" workers and nearby Manhattan residents. It explains, at last, the very name "Ground Zero[14]" – promptly awarded to the actual WTC demolition site. And, in the case with the Pentagon, it explains otherwise the "unexplainable" trajectory and unprecedented penetrating capability shown by that flying object which actually struck the Pentagon.

But what is most important – such a "secret" version of the so-called "truth" explains to everybody the otherwise unexplainable 9/11 cover-up (I mean that shameless distribution of the incredible "plebeian version" of the "truth" – moreover, totally unchallenged by any high-ranking officials – neither in the USA, nor outside of it). It explains the otherwise unexplainable desire of the U.S. Government to get rid of the WTC debris as soon as possible and at any cost – as much as even to export the debris to another country. Moreover, it explains the otherwise unexplainable desire of the U.S. Government to attack and to topple the Iraqi regime – which, according to the first – the "plebeian version" of the "truth" – had absolutely *nothing* to do with the actual 9/11 perpetration.

One might ask another question – how many people were indeed initiated into the "second" kind of the so-called "truth" and how many people in reality know the "third" one – which is without quotation marks?

It is quite difficult to answer it exactly, but we may try to guess:

The "third" and ultimate truth is known to, at least:

- The actual organizers of the 9/11 attacks and the WTC demolitions, of course (most of them are not Americans, do not worry, and even those who are, are not American officials);
- To my humble self, since I personally knew some of those mentioned above and also I know a lot of technical details; it is also known to several of my friends, and, since the release of my video-presentation, to many of those who spent their precious time watching that 4+ hours long video);
- To some top figures in the Mossad (an Israeli intelligence service);
- Definitely – to some top figures from the American FBI, who were apparently reasonable enough to understand everything that has happened in reality;
- Definitely – to several figures inside the U.S. Government – since they have been reported to by the FBI about the exact findings (still, it is not necessary that the U.S. President is one of those);
- to a few (probably "few" could in reality be equal to "tens" or even "hundreds" of) construction engineers who knew certain secret details about the WTC construction (if only they are still alive);
- Definitely – to the Russian President Putin and to some top figures from his intelligence service;
- Apparently – to some top figures in the French Government as well as in its intelligence services;
- Definitely – to a few American nuclear weapons manufacturers and to a few American nuclear weapons distribution controllers, as well as to certain officials from the U.S. Office of Secure Transportation (OST) that is the part of the U.S. National Nuclear Security Administration within the U.S. Department of Energy;
- Definitely – to some officials from the Department of Buildings who have their duty to register, to approve and to finally permit the implementing of the skyscrapers' in-built demolition schemes;
- Obviously – to some specialists from a company named "Controlled Demolition Inc." which is rightly suspected to be a primary designer of the WTC demolition scheme;
- Possibly – to some officials who register patents – because the actual demolition scheme of the WTC skyscrapers, however secret it might be, has been apparently patented as a "know-how";
- I hope if you will be patient enough to read this book – you could also be added here.

---

[13] Proponents of "mini-nuke" theory claim that only a blast-wave of a nuclear explosion and nothing else could allegedly reduce the entire rigid building structure (including steel bar and even furniture inside) into a fine dust. It is not exactly true (it will be explained later what caused that dust in reality), but it is quite plausible to believe in.

[14] "Ground Zero" – in commonly known military jargon means a hypocenter of a nuclear explosion; its dictionary's definitions provided in the very first chapter of this book.

The second "confidential" or "patrician" version of the so-called "truth" is known to at least:

- other figures in the U.S. Government (except those who are entitled to know the ultimate truth);
- members of the U.S. Senate and Congress;
- the Attorney-General and other top officials within his department;
- the rest of senior FBI officials (except those who are entitled to know the ultimate truth);
- important members in the New York and New Jersey governments (if only they were not initiated into the ultimate truth);
- senior American diplomats;
- top figures in the U.S. military, navy, intelligence (except those entitled to know the ultimate truth);
- top figures in the U.S. police, FEMA[15], possibly even top figures among NYFD[16] firefighters;
- top figures within the U.S. Justice System;
- top figures within the U.S. Health System;
- top figures within the FAA[17] who had to officially support the first kind of "truth" about the "planes";
- all members of various "commissions" (such as the 9/11 Commission, the NIST Commission, the FEMA Commission, etc.) appointed to "inquire" into the perpetration and to produce their reports;
- various engineering experts invited to help to concoct the cover-up story and to make it look plausible from the technical point of view;
- various public relations experts (a/k/a "spin-doctors") invited to help to concoct the cover-up story and to make it look plausible from the logical point of view;
- some senior seismic specialists – in both military and civil seismic detection systems;
- those specialists whose duty is to exercise permanent radiation control particularly in New York City and in the entire United States;
- some military specialists in the ABC[18] field;
- apparently some hand-picked workers and engineers who worked at "Ground Zero" at final stages of its cleaning – especially those who were entrusted to design and to build those final protective sarcophaguses over the spots of the former WTC Towers;
- some officials who worked in the New York underground train system (since they apparently noticed certain effects of the underground nuclear explosions – especially in the WTC proximity);
- at least some medical doctors who were appointed to treat "Ground Zero" patients;
- possibly some lawyers who represent "Ground Zero" patients in law courts (but this particular one is only guessing – I can not be really sure about this group, though I suspect it to be the case);
- definitely some owners and top managers of several insurance companies, who were forced to pay huge sums in insurance claims in such doubtful circumstances;
- top officials of the United Nations Organization;
- all officials of the IAEA;
- all officials of the NATO;
- all top figures of foreign countries – kings, presidents, prime-ministers, chiefs of intelligence services, chiefs of internal security services, defense-ministers, possibly – some senior police officials and other senior statesmen and, possibly, their ambassadors – at least those to the USA.

And the last – I mean "the first" – publicly available version of the "truth" – intended for "plebs", - alias "9/11 Commission Report" – as you probably guess, is known to everybody else, who was not included in either of the two groups above.

As I guess that at last I managed to intrigue my reader into reading this book further, let me comment on the abovementioned so-called "patrician" version of "truth" of 9/11, or the "truth" Number Two:

This "confidential" version of "truth" for "patricians" is nothing else than **a blatant lie**.

Since I am not really interested in disproving here the first – I mean the "plebeian" version of the 9/11 "truth", please, do not even expect me to do it here.

---

[15] "FEMA" sands for "Federal Emergency Management Agency" - which is an agency of the United States Department of Homeland Security. It is perceived by thinking people as the main tool of the so-called "New World Order" whose actual duty will be to send all so-called "citizens" to concentration camps when the time will come.
[16] "FDNY" stands for "The New York City Fire Department" or the "Fire Department of New York".
[17] "FAA" sands for "Federal Aviation Administration" of the United States.
[18] Dealing with consequences of various Weapons of Mass Destruction: Atomic, Biological, and Chemical – hence is "ABC".

The “plebeian” so-called “truth” is so incredible, so illogical, and so cheap, that to indulge oneself into attacking the poor U.S. Government, accusing it of lying and going into disproving of such a poor concoction as the “findings of the 9/11 Commission” would be just nothing else than utter disrespect to oneself and an unforgivable loss of precious time.

I feel that my primary duty is to disprove only the “patrician” version of the so-called “truth” or the so-called “truth No.2” – because that one is much more dangerous, especially from the psychological point of view. The mere existence of the second “truth” represents a serious danger that the truth without quotation marks would not be accepted.

I promise you that this most dangerous kind of lie will be effectively disproved below – and not even a stone standing will be left of the “patrician” version of the so-called “truth”. And then, once the building of that second “truth” is completely demolished, I will proceed to build the final building on that already clean ground.

As everybody knows, a new building could only be built on either new grounds, or, if the grounds were previously occupied by another structure, the previous structure has to be completely demolished first and its debris has to be removed from this construction site. Exactly the same as above applies to any revelations. Since the ultimate truth and especially the one about such an apocalyptic event as 9/11 is indeed tantamount to a revelation, it has to be treated as such.

For this reason, I would like to request my readers’ forgiveness – please, forgive me that I have chosen such a “round-about” way, instead of simply and straightly telling the full truth “as is”.

Please, try to understand that I had to take into consideration a lot of psychological aspects of how to serve the truth in the nicest and the most comprehensible way – especially in the situation where the intended receivers of it have been already cheated so many times that they might simply become unreceptive.

In any case, if you only bother to read this book till its end, you will understand absolutely everything that happened on that fateful day – September 11, 2001. This book will absolutely answer all your possible questions related to those events. And, what is most important, nobody will ever be able to cheat you again. Thus, instead of becoming unreceptive to the truth, you will become unreceptive to any lie.

There is yet another important consideration to be discussed here.

You may have heard the story from American book publishers that a book will lose 50% of its sales for each mathematical formula that appears in any given book.

This is the reality of America today and I have to reckon with this sad fact… The average reader became too lazy, and, moreover, badly spoiled by cheap, easy to read pulp fiction that replaced any serious literature since the ‘50s. An attempt to add mathematical formulas to this narration, will indeed decrease interest of the majority of potential readers, with the greater part of them losing interest in reading it completely. On the other hand, since this book deals with the technicalities of the WTC destruction and with some other technical things, to make it completely “easy to read” was not possible. I would have to sacrifice too much of important information in this case.

This book definitely contains some technical data. However, unlike some other guys, who want to appear very “scientific-looking” while presenting their evidence (without realizing that they scare away most readers), the author of this book has preferred a totally different approach. Instead of emphasizing those digits, chemical formulas, fission sequences, and engineering computations, which could only scare away an innocent reader and would never prove anything to him, I decided to stress in this book only logical facts as primary points, while giving all those technical details just a secondary value, presenting them (only when really necessary) on a familiarization level.

Due to this approach, I believe, this book could be easily readable and could be easily understood by everybody who is familiar with just elementary logic alone. It is not necessary at all to be familiar with any nuclear weapons or with any other high-tech stuff in order to understand everything that is being explained here.

How should we call this third truth – which is without quotation marks, considering that the first "truth" is its "plebeian" version, and the second one – is considered to be a "truth" for "patricians"?

I thought about it for quite a while and eventually decided as follows: in former Rome there were only two groups of those free citizens: plebeians and patricians (slaves were not even counted).

Since both of these two groups in our case have been already fed up and supposed to be replete with their respective versions of the so-called "truth", the third one supposes not to be in their wish-list. Probably, only those descendants of Adam who live outside Rome, in this case might be interested in it.

As you probably remember from the history of Christianity, the teaching of Jesus Christ was not the thing wanted in contemporary ancient Rome. Therefore, the first who embraced the truth in that case were Barbarians, who used to live outside Rome and who were considered "un-humans" (i.e. being neither patricians, nor even plebeians) by those Roman citizens, who considered only themselves being "humans"...

As a result of that attitude, the Barbarians managed to become Christians some 300 years before the Romans…

Based on the above consideration, I think that the truth without quotation marks should be called the "barbarian" version of truth – as opposed to "plebeian" and "patrician" versions.

You could also think that the author of this book is himself a "Barbarian", because he is definitely neither a patrician, nor a plebeian… I myself also believe that I shall be classified as the Barbarian, especially considering that I came from the former Soviet Union – the most "rogue" state (far more "rogue" than poor North Korea, Syria or Somalia), whose official aim was to completely destroy the existing social structure – where poor humans could be so easily duped despite even being patricians…

Let us call this truth about 9/11 the "barbarian" version of the truth. I think it is very fair, especially considering that this truth without quotation marks is destructive to modern imperialist rulers to about the same extent as the former Barbarians were destructive to the former Roman Empire.

Since the author of this book is apparently a Barbarian, who does not speak good language of the plebeians, nor that of the patricians, and moreover, does not know how to be "politically correct" in a sense of modern plebeian politeness, his language in this book, as well as his manner of expression, might appear rude and inappropriate, not even to say grammatically or stylistically incorrect.

For this reason, I would like to ask for your forgiveness in advance – I am the Barbarian anyway, and English is not my native language, never mind that I have never been taught any so-called "political correctness".

* * *

One might also ask yet another question – why I have chosen such a peculiar name for this book – which includes a phrase: "…**defending the U.S. Government**…"? Does the U.S. Government really deserve to be "defended" after all those unprecedented amounts of lies?

Yes, I think so. One has to be fair even towards those who are unfair themselves. Even the worst kind of criminals shall be provided with advocates in the criminal courts' hearings. And even the worst criminals shall not be accused of crimes which they did not commit in reality. Every criminal has to be accused only of those particular counts of offenses which he [allegedly] committed. Moreover, all those alleged crimes have to be proven accordingly: any accused, however "bad" he might be in person, shall enjoy benefits of the doubt.

Please, be fair – the U.S. Government, whose alleged participation in the 9/11 perpetration is more than doubtful, has to enjoy benefits of the doubt in exactly the same manner as any other accused.

By the way – in real judicial proceedings quite often the following situation occurs: some wrongfully accused person, in an attempt to defend himself, often resorts to a lie – i.e. for example, he denies having been in the area where a crime has been committed. When he is eventually "caught" with such a lie, it might look to some primitive people that this mere fact that he was lying to the Justice is supposedly "the best proof of his guilt".

Thus, if one does not know how to lie effectively, he is risking aggravating those suspicions against him which might easily lead to a wrongful judgment.

If you see that someone has come into the abovementioned situation – i.e. when in order to defend himself he had attempted to lie and had been caught with the lie – instead of attacking such a poor chap, you should rather try to protect him and to clear him from such a dangerous situation. Then you can undoubtedly call yourself "fair".

Coming back to the U.S. Government.

Nowadays many people around the world have developed a new kind of "hobby". They routinely collect and analyze various inconsistencies of the official 9/11 conspiracy theory, and, since it is not so difficult a job to prove that it is a lie, they accuse the U.S. Government of being the main perpetrator of 9/11.

However, in reality the only problem of the poor U.S. Government was that it did not know how to lie beautifully. Of course, such a poor "accused" should be defended, because by its cumbersome lies the poor U.S. Government has almost "proven" it's non-existent guilt and is currently just one step away from a final guilty verdict – for a crime it has never committed…

Yes, the U.S. Government is definitely guilty for:

- its cover-up of the entire 9/11 affair, including faking documents and hiding evidence;

- its shooting down innocent passengers on several civil flights during the 9/11 panic;

- its cheating the "plebeians";

- its cheating the "patricians";

- its cheating poor "Ground Zero" responders and Manhattan residents;

- its unprecedented war against the so-called "terror", which does not exist in reality;

- its outrageous persecution of innocent Muslims;

- its extrajudicial detentions of some people in Guantanamo Bay without bringing them to the Justice;

- its various violations of basic human rights;

- its massive encroachment on civil freedoms;

- its manipulating of the U.S. own Justice System;

- being a bit of an old-fashioned person, I presume that the members of U.S. Government are also guilty for not committing suicide (i.e. for not shooting themselves to death after their unprecedented failures of 9/11) and, instead, for making it as bold as to even ballot for the second terms in the 9/11 aftermath (though, perhaps, this particular presumption of mine is unfair – maybe I am too old-fashioned; in reality, those shameless folks from the present generations of politicians have never committed the "right thing" since the '50s).

However, whether you like it or not, the U.S. Government is NOT guilty of planning the 9/11 attacks. It did NOT plan them and it did NOT know anything about them in advance. That is exactly why I would like to clear the U.S. Government from that count.

Hence is the name of my book.

Someone might have yet another question – why "V for Vendetta" and "R for Reality" was used in the title of this book?

I refuse to answer this question. If you are not able to understand it yourself, then you would not be able to understand it even if I answer. However, if you are able to understand it yourself, then you do not need

my answer anyway. In neither case would you really need my answer. That is exactly why you won't have it.

If you want to educate yourself on this topic, just go to a cinema and watch this very movie: "V for Vendetta" or rent a video-CD and watch it in privacy of your home. For your further understanding, just compare the pictures of "Ground Zero" in New York with those depicted on the DVD package with this particular movie – the one which is used in the cover of this book.

However, you do not have to worry; this in particular has nothing to do with the technicalities of this book.

Actually, at first, I did not even plan to use this mysterious phrase in its title and wanted to restrict myself only to the "third truth" and to the "defending of the U.S Government".

This book was intended to be very simple, technical, logical, and understandable and without any mysticism whatsoever. But when the book had been already completed, one friend of mine has pointed it out to me that near the punched-out hole in the Pentagon's Ring "C" there has been a strange letter "V" painted on the wall. In his opinion, it was nothing else than "V" for "Vendetta", because shortly before that he saw a movie of the same name.

He advised me to see it as well. But when I took the DVD with that movie, I was simply shocked, because a picture used on the DVD package reminded me of "Ground Zero", what was left of the former World Trade Center in New York City.

Actually, due to various hardships and disappointments which chased me all my life, I grew so hardened, so cynical, and so tired of various surprises, that it would be very unlikely that now anybody could still be able to tell me anything really shocking – that I would really take close to my heart. However, that time I was really impressed. And at that moment I remembered that the chief organizer of the 9/11 attacks (whom I used to know personally for almost three years) was known firstly for his apocalyptic pretensions, and secondly, for his vindictiveness.

Thus, at the last moment, I decided to add this puzzle to the title of my book and corresponding pictures – to its cover. I guessed it would make the book look more "apocalyptic", because it apparently deserves it, considering its topic. When you read this book, you will see another, less "apocalyptic" and more humanistic reason of why the 9/11 attack was obviously a Vendetta and by whom this Vendetta was exacted. It will be quite easy to understand if you only read this book attentively.

So, please, do not worry – you wouldn't really need to solve this puzzle concerning the strange letter "V" in order to understand the actual meaning of this book. I did really my best to make it as understandable as possible.

Irrespective of understanding about the hidden meaning of the strange letter "V" strangely inscribed in the inner wall of the Pentagon's Ring "C", you will have a clear picture of everything else, namely: *who* did it and *how* he did it.

As I have promised at the beginning of this book, no question of technical nature would remain. You will understand where that microscopic fluffy dust came from, why the WTC Twin Towers as well as the WTC-7 all collapsed with near freefall speed, what kind of "flying object" struck the Pentagon, why a "Doomsday Plane" was seen flying on the September the 11th, who sent the infamous "anthrax letters", and why neither of these technicalities could be honestly explained to the general public by the U.S. Government.

Brief introduction to nuclear weapons. Destructive factors of nuclear explosions.

This particular chapter was absent in an original version of this book, because I wrote the book based on a presumption that everybody knows about nuclear weapons anyway and it would be just a waste of time and of paper explaining this topic. However, several people who read the original version of the book, requested me to add this chapter. They said that in fact not so many people in the world know much about nuclear weapons, and, due to their lack of basic knowledge, they might easily misunderstand some important points of this book. According to their request, I add here this small chapter.

I will not go deep into exact technical details of nuclear weapons, because if someone wishes to study it deeper he could find a lot of information on this topic on the Internet. I explain only basic points needed for understanding of the rest of the book. My explanation here will be on a familiarization level only, so, please, do not blame me for being so primitive in this regard. Those many readers, who are certain to know about nuclear weapons, could easily jump over this chapter, thus saving their precious time, and only those who know nothing about nuclear weapons are encouraged to read what is said below.

Nuclear (old-fashioned name “atomic”) weapons are a group of extremely powerful weapons that utilize a great amount of the potential energy that is normally used to hold together elementary particles (protons and neutrons) that constitute a nucleus of every atom. If you are able to cause an atomic nucleus to fission, to split into separate elementary particles, all that enormous energy that used to hold them together would be instantly released. That is the very principle of any so-called “nuclear fission reaction”.

These nuclear reactions, in turn, could be “slow” or “controlled” ones (such as used in nuclear reactors of nuclear power plants or in those of nuclear powered ships and submarines), and “fast” or “instant” or “uncontrolled” ones – where the entire tremendous potential energy of the entire fissionable material used as the nuclear fuel is released at once (“atomic blast” or “nuclear explosion”).

Instrumental in such a nuclear reaction (which is also called a “chain nuclear reaction”) are free neutrons that can “bombard” atomic nucleuses, thus causing them to split and release both the free energy and more neutrons. The latter, in turn, continue to do the job in regard to the remaining and not yet bombarded atomic nucleuses within a core made of a fissionable material. The entire process of such a chain nuclear reaction takes milliseconds, if not less.

The power of atomic or “nuclear” explosions is traditionally measured in its TNT explosive equivalent, which, in turn, is usually measured in kilotons (kt or Kt) and megatons (mt or Mt). Sometimes it is also measured in fractions of a kiloton (such as 0.1 kt or even 0.01 kt etc.) – especially in the case of mini-nuclear explosions caused by low-yield portable nuclear land-mines, so-called “suit-case nukes”, SADM, and other similar small nuclear munitions. As you can expect, a “kiloton” is an equivalent of 1,000 tons of TNT, while a “megaton” is an equivalent of 1,000,000 tons of TNT, or an equivalent of 1,000 kilotons. In modern English it is common to refer to the power of a nuclear explosion as “its TNT yield”. For example, if you hear that such and such nuclear explosion was “half-Megaton in TNT yield” it means that the TNT equivalent of that nuclear explosion was 0.5 Megaton, or 500 Kilotons, or 500,000 tons of TNT.

Fortunately, not every atom could so easily fission, but only atoms of several rare and expensive isotopes of certain chemical elements, namely that of Uranium-235 and Plutonium-239. Several other rare isotopes of chemical elements such as Thorium and Neptunium could apparently fission too, but so far there are no reports of their usage for that reason; at least, they are not used as such on an industrial scale (however, there are reports of Americium and Californium used in modern so-called “micro-nukes”).

Both – Uranium-235 (also called for short “U-235”) and Plutonium-239 (for short “Pu-239”) – are very expensive materials, which, besides their actual cost, are extremely difficult to obtain.

Uranium that occurs in nature usually contains less than 1% of the required isotope of Uranium-235, while the major part of crude natural Uranium is represented by a non-fissionable isotope Uranium-238, as well as by some other “useless” isotopes. To obtain fissionable nuclear material, natural Uranium has to be “enriched” by removing “useless” isotopes and so by increasing the percentage of Uranium-235. The minimum level of “enrichment” of U-235, for a reason of creating nuclear weapons, is over 80%, while in reality, all countries who produce Uranium-based nuclear weapons enrich the Uranium U-235 isotope to at least 90-95% or higher – up to 100%.

Uranium that is going to be used as a fuel for nuclear reactors also has to be enriched by U-235, though to a considerably lower percentage. Usually, “reactor-quality” Uranium contains from 3-4% to 15% of U-235, while Uranium fuel for naval reactors, where a higher efficiency factor is desired, could be enriched to much higher percentage – up to 40% or even 60% (still falling short of that of the so-called “weapon-grade” Uranium).

The Uranium enrichment process is a very expensive and quite a slow process that requires huge industrial capacities. Moreover, nowadays there are many internationally imposed restrictions that were especially designed not to allow so-called “rogue” countries to indulge in any Uranium enrichment even for a reason of obtaining only a “reactor-quality” material.

The situation with Plutonium-239 is slightly different. It does not actually need any enrichment (moreover, it is not even possible from the technical point of view to enrich Plutonium-239). The problem is that this element does not exist in a natural form. It could only be obtained from working nuclear reactors in very small quantities. It is nothing, but a by-product of the usual Uranium-based nuclear reaction in such nuclear reactors. Plutonium-239 is about 10 times more expensive than Uranium-235 and working reactors accumulate its quantities very slowly – mere hundreds of grams per year. However, usage of Plutonium-239 allows manufacturing nuclear weapons much smaller in size than the Uranium-based ones.

All fissionable nuclear materials have a special property called “critical mass”. Critical mass is the mass of a fissionable material required to produce an instant nuclear reaction (or “nuclear blast”). It would not be possible to achieve any nuclear explosion unless you have the critical mass of such nuclear material in one piece; however, once you have it, the nuclear explosion would follow automatically.

To escape any premature nuclear explosion, the mass of the nuclear material is separated into 2 (or more) sub-critical masses that are kept separate. When a nuclear explosion is desired, these sub-critical masses are joined together using some special mechanism and the explosion follows immediately.

The critical masses of fissionable materials are reported to be as follows: Uranium-235: 50-52 kg (depending on its exact level of enrichment and on its exact geometrical form – the spherical form always has the lowest critical mass compared to the cylindrical or other forms); Plutonium-239: 10-11 kg (also depends on its geometrical form.) Besides, Plutonium-239 has 4 different crystallization phases, so the said parameter is for its most common, “natural” crystallization phase, while for its other crystallization phases it could be as low as 4-5 kg only.

Critical mass is determined by the mere number of free neutrons capable of escaping a piece of fissionable material and thus excluded from the chain reaction that causes an atomic blast. When you have a piece of Uranium-235 smaller than 50 kg or a piece of Plutonium-239 smaller than 10 kg, or when you do not have a proper geometry of such a piece (for example, you make this piece too long or too flat rather than a spherical one) too many neutrons would be able to escape this piece through its surface. Thus, it would not be enough neutrons required for a chain reaction. When a piece of fissionable material is well-calculated (it is of a right geometrical form to decrease to the minimum its surface) and it contains the right mass of actual fissionable material within itself, you have all the basic premises for the chain nuclear reaction.

It is very easy to imagine that you can create some special “screen” (or reflector) around the core of your actual fissionable material that would additionally prevent free neutrons from escaping the core. By using this “screen”, usually made from otherwise useless Uranium-238, you might decrease the actual critical mass of the fissionable material needed.

Another method of decreasing critical mass is a so-called “implosion”. For example, you have an 8 kg piece of Plutonium-239 made into a spherical form. It would not explode, because it is much lower than the required critical mass (normally, 10-11 kg) and so too many neutrons needed for a chain nuclear reaction would escape from inside the core via its surface. Thus, the number of needed free neutrons within this Plutonium-239 core would never grow to become critical and nuclear explosion would never be possible. However, if you position well-calculated charges of conventional explosive materials around the Plutonium-239 core and detonate them synchronously, it will compress the core from every direction and even 8 kg of it could easily grow into an over-critical mass due to its compressed state and the chain nuclear reaction (a/k/a “nuclear blast”) would follow immediately. The same thing could also be performed in regard to Uranium-235.

Another part of a typical nuclear device is a so-called "neutron initializer" – a device that "adds" a great number of neutrons to the abovementioned scheme at the last moment, thus increasing both – speed and the possibility of a chain reaction. However, such a device is considered to be an optional one, since a mere critical mass of fissionable material alone is believed to be enough to cause a nuclear explosion at once.

This was some necessary basic knowledge about the design of purely nuclear charges.

The efficiency factor of a typical nuclear charge is not very high. Even if you have 50 kg of Uranium-235 inside your bomb, it does not mean that all the 50 kg would be involved in the nuclear chain reaction. The 50 kg are required to be there in order to reach the critical mass, but it does not mean that all this Uranium-235 would be used in a nuclear explosion. The most advanced designs of modern nuclear weapons scarcely allow into a chain nuclear reaction 2 kg of Uranium or so from among the available 50 kg… In the first, more primitive design of nuclear weapons, it was not more than a half-kilogram of Uranium that was really engaged in a chain reaction. If you are able to cause a mere 1 kilogram of Uranium-235 into a chain reaction, you may expect a yield of your atomic blast to be somewhat near 20 kiloton. The first atomic bomb dropped by Americans on the Japanese city of Hiroshima in 1945 was officially designed to be only 18 kiloton, but it is widely believed that due to many flaws in its design it went off at much lower yield – not more than 13 or even 12 kiloton only[19].

Judging by this information, you could imagine that it is not really feasible – to achieve yields greater than 40 kiloton even if such a nuclear bomb is manufactured by a highly developed country – such as USA, France, or Russia. Less advanced designs of nuclear bombs could scarcely achieve yields of 20 kiloton, while all those fearful "atomic bombs" that could allegedly be assembled in one's kitchen, or inside one's cave in Afghanistan, would obviously never be able to achieve yields of 10 or a maximum of 12 kiloton (which is still, however, enough to make something resembling the Hiroshima event).

Although some sources claim that "pure fission" nuclear bombs (meaning "atomic", not "hydrogen") could allegedly achieve yields of 500 kiloton – like the alleged "Ivy King" test, described by this Wikipedia article: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ivy_King that refers to the alleged "four-critical-mass-bomb", it is hardly believable. Perhaps, it could be true to a certain extent (I mean it might have been a real nuclear explosion, but with exaggerated digits published). But I would rather presume that it was merely a scam intended to impress the gullible back in the earlier '50s (a scam akin to the infamous "Moon landing") and there was no any nuclear explosion at all in that particular case. It is hardly possible to achieve the alleged half-megaton yield with the device properties of which are described in the said Wikipedia article.

On the other hand, today's demands are not actually high yields of nuclear explosions, but exactly vice versa: nuclear explosions with lower yields are on the wish-list nowadays. It is required that modern nuclear charges (especially nuclear land-mines, so-called "suit-case nukes", and other similar stuff) would be able to explode at yields of 0.1 kiloton, 0.01 kiloton, sometimes 0.2 or 0.3 or 0.5 kiloton, and never more than 1 kiloton. Moreover, it is required that such small nuclear charges would not have fixed yields, but variable ones – so that an end-user would be able to manually set the desired yield of explosion right at the moment of laying such a nuclear charge under its target. Such precise mini-nuclear munitions are badly needed today. They could be used in cases of assassinations of important people or groups of people, in demolitions of heavily fortified structures, as well as for destroying big bridges, tunnels, dams, etc., in targeting underground bunkers, and in cases when it is desired to use nuclear weapons clandestinely, without attracting undue attention from controlling services and without informing the general public that nuclear weapons are actually being used.

Thus, while primitive nuclear weapons designs cannot achieve really high yields because of the reasons mentioned above, these primitive designs cannot achieve precisely low yields either. It is actually the same matter – one has to be able to control and not just "control", but "precisely control" the exact amount of fissional material that would be involved into a chain nuclear reaction. It is quite difficult, indeed, to make any workable nuclear bomb whatsoever, but it is a much more difficult task to be able to control the exact amount of material that would actually explode.

---

[19] For those discerning readers who like to dig deep right to the truth, I have to say that there are some serious inconsistencies when it comes to the Hiroshima bombing, and I have deeply studied all these inconsistencies, of course. However, for the sake of presenting the truth about 9/11 in a clear and understandable manner, I have to skip discussing the Hiroshima case here. Thus, here and further, I would presume the version of the Hiroshima bombing that is alleged by the officially approved version of history.

Take it as a basic premise: while some old nuclear player, let's say the United States, France, Russia, or Israel, could manufacture an atomic bomb that could explode at 40 kt in TNT yield, the same level of technology might allow the same country to manufacture a precisely wrought mini-nuclear device that could cause a precisely calculated mini-nuclear explosion of 0.3-0.1 kt or even 0.01 kt in TNT yield (equal to only 300-100 tons, and 10 tons of TNT respectively).

On the other hand, if some nuclear beginner (such as you in your garage, or Osama bin Laden in his cave) could theoretically be able to assemble some primitive a/k/a "crude" atomic bomb, he would never be able to achieve any control over how much of its fissionable material would really participate in a chain nuclear reaction (or "explosion"). A maximum of what such a "designer" could do – is to make his bomb to be able to explode whatsoever and to keep his fingers crossed: in case of good luck it might achieve 12 kiloton, in case of bad luck – maybe 7 or 8 kiloton. Such a nuclear beginner cannot even dream about achieving any precisely calculated yield – such as 1 kiloton, not even to say about fractions of it. I think I managed to make it clear enough.

Our conclusion is that it is not possible to make an atomic bomb mightier than 40 kiloton even by a developed nation; while under-developed nations could not achieve even 20 kiloton (a possibility for such an under-developed nation to produce any "mini-nuke" is absolutely excluded). Still, all modern strategic nuclear charges are much mightier – their yields are measured in hundreds and thousands of kilotons. How do they manage to achieve these incredible yields?

Besides nuclear charges (formerly called "atomic"), there are also thermonuclear (old-fashioned name "hydrogen") charges. This reaction releases much greater amounts of energy than an ordinary nuclear explosion described above. If purely nuclear charges work by the principle "Fission" alone, these thermo-nuclear charges work by the principle "Fission-Fusion". The term "fusion" in this case refers to a process of a "nuclear fusion" that means synthesizing atomic nucleuses of atoms of heavy hydrogen, known also as deuterium and tritium. Such a reaction is impossible in natural conditions (since it requires temperatures of several millions degrees Celsius which is not possible to achieve by any conventional means).

Scientists decided to greatly improve destructive powers of nuclear weapons by combining into one piece, two reactions: an ordinary nuclear reaction (that creates those high temperatures required to start such a heavy hydrogen fusion process) and the actual thermonuclear or "fusion" one. Thus, any and every thermonuclear bomb or other munitions necessarily contains at least one "ordinary" nuclear charge that is called in this case a "fission primary trigger" or simply a "fission primary". It is intended to trigger the much more powerful thermonuclear reaction. More advanced modern thermonuclear charges include not even one, but two "ordinary" nuclear charges – the one mentioned above "fission primary" and another one – a so-called "fission spark plug". The latter is intended to additionally "ignite" the thermo-nuclear reaction itself once the rest of the required conditions are achieved.

All these thermonuclear charges, in turn, can be sub-divided into two categories: so-called "clean charges" and so-called "dirty charges". "Clean" ones use the principle: "Fission-Fusion" only. "Dirty" ones use the principle: "Fission-Fusion-Fission". The last one works like this: first an ordinary nuclear (fission) reaction occurs; it ignites a secondary – thermonuclear reaction (fusion). The latter is followed by such high-temperatures that it becomes possible to achieve a fission reaction in otherwise non-fissionable materials – such as that otherwise useless depleted Uranium-238. A tertiary nuclear reaction follows the thermonuclear one – Uranium-238 also begins to fission. This adds even greater amounts of energy to the secondary thermonuclear explosion and increases a total yield of such munitions by almost two-fold.

A basic difference between "clean" and "dirty" thermonuclear charges is that the latter has an outer hull usually made of Uranium-238 (a non-fissionable material which would be involved in the tertiary nuclear fission reaction because of the special conditions created by the secondary thermonuclear explosion).

Why they use terms "dirty" and "clean" in regard to these designs? It is because in a "clean" thermo-nuclear explosion only a fraction of its total explosive yield is contributed by its primary fission nuclear reaction. The major part of its energy is contributed by its fusion reaction, which is considered being much "cleaner" in terms of radioactive contamination compared to the fission one (that releases a lot of harmful radio-nuclides into the environment). Still, even "clean" hydrogen bombs are dirty enough – they badly contaminate the environment making it uninhabitable for years (the exact time depends on their exact yields).

By contrast, so-called “dirty” thermonuclear charges gain almost half of their entire explosive energy from their tertiary fission nuclear reaction (meaning from fission of that Uranium-238 outer hull). Such a fission reaction is about as dirty as any fission of primary Uranium-235 or that of Plutonium-239, but a much greater percentage of material in that case would be involved in the reaction, because of the special conditions created by the thermonuclear reaction that triggers it. Considering all of this, a “dirty” thermonuclear bomb is many times “dirtier” than an ordinary nuclear bomb. And anyhow even a “clean” thermonuclear bomb is still “dirtier” compared to an ordinary nuclear bomb.

The main thermonuclear material used in modern thermonuclear weapons is usually deuteride of lithium, while sometimes it is enhanced by additions of pure tritium.

There are some additional varieties of thermonuclear charges. For example, it is possible to create a “dirty” variety of it where its third fissionable stage (that is traditionally made out of non-fissionable and cheap Uranium-238) would be made out of Cobalt, instead. This kind of bomb would be much “dirtier”. In fact it would be “dirty” to the extent that it would make lands around its explosion uninhabitable for at least a thousand years. Only a couple of “cobalt bombs” detonated over the United States would turn the entire territory into a lifeless radioactive desert completely unsuitable for future inhabitation for the next 1000, or maybe even 1500 years. Only about 15-17 “cobalt bombs” skillfully positioned around the Earth and detonated would make our entire planet uninhabitable forever.

For this reason, such “cobalt bombs” were dubbed “weapons of those who lost the conventional nuclear war”. The “cobalt bombs” are indeed weapons of losers judging by logic. It is not known how many bombs of this kind have been ever produced and whether they are still in combat-ready state or not. But it is known that none of such “cobalt bombs” has ever been tested due to its being too dangerous. Still, there are reasons to believe that these “weapons of losers” remain in service and continue to contribute their share to the nuclear deterrent. However, nobody, except only a few people, knows it for sure.

Besides these, there are possibilities to increase the amount of energy of a thermonuclear explosion spent on the creation of free neutrons rather than on the creation of other destructive factors; such a concept has been implemented in so-called “neutron bombs” which emit greater numbers of fast neutrons compared to “ordinary” nuclear weapons. These fast neutrons could easily penetrate even a thick armor of a modern tank killing everyone inside, which is near impossible to achieve with “ordinary” gamma-radiation and small numbers of the usual fast neutrons in the case of an “ordinary” nuclear or thermonuclear explosion. However, these scary “neutron bombs” are not very huge in yield – usually around 1 kiloton only. Still, they are capable of effectively killing every living being, even those hiding behind thick armor at distances of well over a kilometer from hypocenters of their explosions.

The efficiency factor of thermonuclear charges in general is much higher than that of ordinary atomic charges and therefore much greater yields can be easily achieved. The mightiest hydrogen bomb ever built was the famous Soviet “Tsar-bomba” that boasted an explosive yield of 100 megaton in its “dirty”, and about 50 megaton – in its “clean” variety. It was detonated in atmospheric conditions in its “clean” variety (with its tertiary stage removed) on October 30, 1961, and it indeed achieved a yield of ~58 megaton, to the horror of the entire world. The largest commissioned thermonuclear warheads possessed by the United States- and Soviet militaries were less mighty – only 25-27 megaton. Still, it was not easy to construct them and especially difficult to achieve their effective delivery to their intended targets due to their tremendous weight. However, yields of several megaton could be achieved relatively easy, not to mention yields of several hundreds of kilotons, and such munitions are considered being much more useful today than those mammoth ones that were made in the ‘60s.

All modern thermonuclear charges are also precisely wrought and precisely calculated devices and they could also feature variable yields. While old multi-megaton munitions (5-10 megaton warheads and 25 megaton bombs) are still being maintained by both – Russia and the United States, they are considered an obsolete kind of weapon. Modern military doctrines favor usage of warheads of somewhat between 200 - 500 kiloton due to their much easier deployment and greater accuracy. Back in the ‘60s and ‘70s one big intercontinental ballistic missile (ICBM) could be equipped with a single ~10 megaton warhead that could completely destroy a single city, now the same size of missile is equipped, instead, with somewhat 10 or even more MIRVs each featuring 0.5 megaton which is still enough to destroy a big city. Thus, if an old missile could destroy a single city with a 10 megaton blast, a new missile could effectively destroy 10 cities with 10 x 500 kiloton blasts each (500 kilotons is still more than 40 times the size of the first atomic bomb dropped on Hiroshima).

I hope I managed to make it more or less clear and to educate the reader at least a little bit about what those nuclear and thermonuclear weapons are.

What about the destructive factors of an atomic blast? They are, actually, the same when it comes to either a nuclear- or a thermonuclear blast. These destructive factors in regard to nuclear and thermo-nuclear blasts do not differ in principle, but only differ in their properties (due to thermonuclear blasts being much more powerful than nuclear ones). Traditionally, it is believed that there are three main destructive factors of nuclear explosions and two additional ones, which are:

1) Air-blast wave (also called "**shock wave**") – the most efficient destructive factor that causes the most visible devastation and kills a good half of all atomic blast's victims by either its direct hit, or by its secondary effects – such as flying glass from broken windows or building debris.

It is represented by a hard air-front with an extreme overpressure that travels to every direction from a hypocenter of a nuclear explosion with a supersonic speed, killing and smashing everything on its way. Its exact killing distance directly depends on the exact yield of an actual nuclear or a thermonuclear explosion and could range from hundreds of meters to tens of kilometers from ground zero. The destructive power of the air-blast wave is traditionally described by its overpressure measured (in the English-speaking world) in "pounds per square inch" ("psi").

Many people mistakenly believe that such an air-blast wave from nuclear explosions is caused by merely "pushing" off the air around the explosion in every direction by the very explosion in the middle. It is not so, in fact (I mean, it is not so primitive). This phenomenon owes its existence exclusively to high temperatures in close proximity to the hypocenter of a nuclear explosion.

At the very first stage of any chain nuclear reaction the entire energy that is instantly released exists only in a form of so-called "**primary radiation**" that falls mainly within X-rays spectrum. Remaining parts of its spectrum – gamma-rays, alpha-rays, beta-rays, neutrons, visible – are also present (and, in fact, they form a third destructive factor – called "**penetrating radiation**"), but their percentage in the total energy of a nuclear explosion is negligible compared to that represented by the X-rays (less than 1%). Further behavior of X-rays largely depends on the physical conditions around the hypocenter and you will have entirely different pictures of events when you compare atmospheric-, underground-, underwater-, and over-atmospheric (or "exo-atmospheric") nuclear explosions.

In the case of an atmospheric nuclear explosion, its primary radiation is absorbed by atmospheric gases in distances of several meters around its hypocenter. Absorption of this primary radiation leads to the creation of a zone of extremely overheated air that is traditionally being referred to as "nuclear fireballs". The radius of the fireballs continues to grow because the energy from its inner hotter parts continues to be transmitted to its outer colder parts. This, understandably, causes the decrease of the temperatures in the middle. At the moment when the temperature of the expanding fireballs decreases to roughly 300,000 degrees Celsius, the speed of its future expansion decreases to be comparable to the speed of sound. At this moment the formation of the air-blast wave begins. Its expanding front breaks away from that of the nuclear fireballs (that loses its speed of expansion) and, separated in such a manner, the air-blast wave continues to expand to every direction with the still supersonic speed. For a very brief moment following the breaking-away of the front of the air-blast wave, the temperature of the fireballs' surface slightly decreases and the fireballs do not start to emit any thermal radiation yet. However, soon (in milliseconds), the temperature in the fireballs surface again increases to several thousand degrees Celsius forming that well-known orange shining sphere that begins to emit deadly thermal radiation – another main destructive factor of every atmospheric nuclear blast, which is described below.

2) Thermal radiation is nothing but a pretty ordinary heat that is being irradiated, in enormous quantities, in a form of light (including that in its invisible infra-red and ultra-violet spectrums) from a shining sphere (commonly known as "nuclear fireballs") that surrounds the hypocenter of any atmospheric nuclear explosion.

This is the second most powerful destructive factor, because it causes severe burns to people that could lead to their deaths very quickly (not even to mention that it often simply burns them to death right away). In addition to direct burns, thermal radiation causes various inflammable materials to inflame and so causes widespread fires, thus causing additional casualties, not to mention zones of conflagrations especially in cities and forests that are impossible to extinguish; of course, it is not possible to survive in such zones of conflagration. Thermal radiation from megaton- and especially from multi-megaton thermo-nuclear explosions is so powerful that it is capable of evaporating entire rivers and lakes in distances of up to several kilometers from ground zero.

Thermal radiation may last from fractions of a second in the case of mini-nuclear explosions, seconds in cases of kiloton-yields blasts, and up to tens of seconds in case of multi-megaton blasts.

Its exact killing distance also directly depends on the exact yield of an actual nuclear or thermonuclear explosion (as well as it greatly depends on how high above the earth's surface this explosion occurs) and could range from hundreds of meters to tens of kilometers from ground zero. In case of a huge multi-megaton blast the killing distance of thermal radiation could easily reach even 50 kilometers, for example, and thus by about two-folds exceed the corresponding killing distance of its air-blast wave.

It should be clearly understood that both abovementioned destructive factors – air-blast wave and thermal radiation – pertain exclusively to a nuclear explosion in atmospheric conditions. If there is no air around a nuclear explosion, neither fireballs, nor consequent factors could be formed. The enormous quantities of the nuclear explosion energy released mainly in the form of X-rays would not be spent for heating any air around due to its absence. That is why deep underground-, underwater-, and over-atmospheric- nuclear blasts do not feature these two most dangerous destructive factors.

It shall be mentioned also that many people mistakenly believe that a source of thermal radiation is the initial flash of a nuclear blast. It is not so. An initial "flash" that produces white visible light akin to a photo-flash right at the moment of a nuclear blast pertains to its "primary radiation" that besides X-rays, gamma-rays, etc. includes full visible spectrum (which makes it white). Thermal radiation emanates from nuclear fireballs (which do not occur immediately, but with some delay) and its color is not actually white, but orange – similar to the color of our sun (the fireballs are also akin to the sun by their physical nature).

3) Ionizing radiation (also called "**penetrating radiation**", which I believe is more correct in this case) – is the third most powerful destructive factor. It is represented by a hard front of penetrating radiation that consists of gamma-rays and high-energy neutrons instantly released during an actual nuclear explosion as a part of its primary radiation (that travel from its hypocenter in every direction with the speed of light).

The X-rays part of the primary radiation that carries out the major part of the total energy released by chain reaction (~99% of the entire energy) would be spent as described above on heating surrounding air (this, in turn, would form the nuclear fireballs). However, those neutrons and especially gamma-rays that would have much greater penetrating capability would not be absorbed by the surrounding air so easily and could travel much farther from ground zero compared to the X-rays.

This particular destructive factor does not represent any major danger to immovable property, but exclusively to live beings, because it causes their radiation sickness (also called "radioactive poisoning") of various degrees which could likely lead to their deaths or to extreme damage to their health.

The penetrating radiation in this case is instant, so it does not last any considerable period of time. Its exact killing distance directly depends on the exact yield of an actual nuclear or a thermonuclear explosion. However, unlike the two abovementioned main destructive factors, it has much narrower range. Its range could vary from several hundreds meters in case of a mini-nuclear explosion of only 0.01 kiloton to only a few kilometers in case of a multi-megaton thermonuclear explosion (even in case of incredibly huge 100 megaton blast it won't reach 10 kilometers).

It is also notable that the killing distance of this particular destructive factor exceeds that of the above two (that of the air-blast wave and thermal radiation) in the case of mini-nuclear explosions, it is almost equal to that of those two in case of explosions of several kiloton yields, but it is far shorter than killing distances of the first two destructive factors in cases of megaton- and in especially in cases of multi-megaton yields (please, view a table below for comparison).

It should be mentioned also that ionizing radiation has a so-called "cumulative effect" – meaning that doses of ionizing radiation acquired on several different instances could be summarized to calculate their potential harmful effect. Moreover, doses of received penetrating ionizing radiation and doses of ionizing radiation acquired on account of radioactive contamination could be summarized in the same manner for such a calculation, because they do not differ much when it comes to their harmful effects.

It should be known also that exact doses of penetrating radiation capable of causing various degrees of radiation sickness are not truly established, due to only a few patients having suffered from these kinds of sickness during the entire history of nuclear science. Medical doctors do not possess much data to draw any exact conclusions. For this reason, for example, in the Soviet Union and in the United States there were different views on which doses are dangerous and to which extent they are dangerous to health.

In the Soviet Union at the time of my own military service it was believed that doses between 50 and 100 rem cause light radiation sickness; 100 to 150 rem – moderate ones (with mortality rate of up to 50%); 150 to 200 rem – heavy ones (with mortality rate up to 90%); and between 200 to 250 rem – extremely heavy ones (with mortality rate up to 99%); while doses of over 250 rem were considered to be nominally lethal. It was also believed then that doses of less than 50 rem did not cause any noticeable harm, so it was established that a 25 rem was an acceptable dose in combat conditions, and half of that (12.5 rem) – an acceptable dose in non-combat conditions.

In the United States, however, the same doses are about twice as much compared to the former Soviet Union. It is believed in the United States that a nominally lethal dose is 500 rem and sometimes even 600 rem. It is further believed in the United States that doses between 100 and 200 rem cause light radiation sickness (with mortality rate of 10%); doses between 200 and 300 rem cause moderate radiation sickness (with mortality rate of 35%); doses between 300 and 400 rem cause severe radiation sickness (with mortality rate of 50%); doses between 400 and 600 rem cause acute radiation sickness (with mortality rate of 60%); and doses between 600 and 1000 rem cause acute radiation sickness (with mortality rate near 100%).

Anyhow, it is very difficult to establish which of these two sets of data is closer to truth, considering lack of clinical experience. Besides, usage of the term “acute” had different meanings when used in the former Soviet Union and in the United States. In the Soviet Union “acute” when applied to radiation sickness means “as opposed to chronic” – meaning that even light radiation sickness could be an acute one. While in the U.S. “acute” means “as opposed to less severe”, meaning that “acute” is the heaviest condition of sickness.

4) Radioactive contamination – subdivided, in turn, into so-called “**induced radiation**” and so-called “**residual radiation**”.

Radioactive contamination is considered to be a mere after-effect of an atomic blast, rather than its immediate destructive factor. Still, it is destructive enough to be taken into the most serious consideration.

Induced radiation is a property of certain common materials that could become radioactive themselves after being subjected to ionizing radiation of a nuclear explosion. It is especially notable in the case of a so-called “neutron bomb’s” explosion. A “neutron bomb” exploded at a distance of 700 meters from a modern tank would not just instantly kill everyone inside of it; it would also induce its own radioactivity in the tank’s armor. Let’s say if a new crew would sit in the said tank to substitute for the dead, they would still receive lethal radiation doses in only 24 hours because the tank’s own armor became radioactive.

Residual radiation results from various highly poisonous short-living and long-living radio-nuclides that become abundant after a nuclear explosion. These dangerous materials always condense on and thus contaminate tiny microscopic particles of dust (microscopic dust is always present during surface nuclear explosions as well as in cases of nuclear explosions in the air not sufficiently high above the earth’s surface). These tiny particles are first sucked into ascending nuclear fireballs when their thermal radiation ceases and their temperature begins to decrease, forming that well-known to everybody atomic mushroom cloud. Inside the cloud these particles become radioactive. Later those radioactive particles are blown by wind and could end up a great distance from ground zero forming so-called “radioactive fallout”. Not every nuclear explosion creates radioactive fallout, but only that exploded on the surface or being close enough to it. For example, a nuclear explosion of 20 kiloton that occurs 200 meters above the surface supposes not to cause any radioactive fallout. For 1 megaton explosion such a “safe” altitude is 1 kilometer above the surface.

These highly radioactive materials are especially dangerous and especially abundant when a nuclear explosion happens underground but not sufficiently deep to be a “contained” one. A great part of the total energy of such a shallow sub-surface nuclear explosion is spent on creating enormous quantities of deadly radioactive dust, as well as radioactive vapors – far greater in comparison with that of a surface- or an air-burst. Practically, when a nuclear explosion creates a crater, you can assume that all volume of soil removed from this crater, would be contaminated with the greater part of it converted into microscopic radioactive dust. This microscopic radioactive dust represents a mortal danger to every living being. Its particles are simply too small to permit anyone to protect himself against them by conventional means.

These tiny yet deadly particles could easily penetrate any kind of commonly used materials that could be used as improvised respirators; no conventional windows or doors could protect premises from their penetration. Besides, these microscopic particles of radioactive dust could be easily airborne for long periods of time and they could be moved to great distances by wind and thus they might descend

somewhere far away in an effect commonly known as “radioactive fallout”. Another danger of radioactive dust is that its individual particles are too small to be seen by a naked eye (unless in huge quantities), so one would never have a chance to notice them before inhaling or ingesting. The same factor also greatly complicates any cleaning of such tiny radioactive particles – they could easily remain in some small crevices on various surfaces even after extensive de-contamination (or how they call it “deactivation” in the ABC jargon) measures undertaken in order to remove them.

Radioactive vapors are probably less dangerous than radioactive dust, because they could not be blown by wind too far, so radioactive vapors represent major danger only in close proximity to ground zero, but at the very ground zero and around it the vapors are by no means less dangerous than radioactive dust.

If you swallow a particle of radioactive dust or that of radioactive vapor and this particle ends up somewhere in your gastro-intestinal tract or in your lungs (which is even more dangerous) it will remain there and continue to irradiate you from inside your body for prolonged periods of time. Radiation from inside the body is far more dangerous than “outside” penetrating radiation from which you are at least partly protected by your skin which stops most dangerous alpha- and beta-radiations. From inner radiation you are not protected at all.

Health effects caused by penetrating ionizing radiation (that is an integral part of the primary radiation of a nuclear explosion) as described above and health effects caused by radioactive dust/vapor could be compared to some extent, but there are also some differences between them.

Comparable is that either of them in big doses could kill you right away in about the same manner. Each of them usually causes radiation poisoning (also called “radiation sickness”) but symptoms caused by their doses that are lesser than “definitely lethal” ones are different.

Penetrating ionizing radiation in huge doses (unless it kills you right on the spot or causes you to die in a couple of hours) would cause acute radiation sickness in a heavy or a moderate form. In a course of such acute radiation sickness you might die or you might recover (mortality rates are usually 90% for heavy and 50% for moderate forms of radiation sickness). In case you manage to recover from acute radiation sickness on your own (meaning really on your own, not on account of a bone marrow transplantation), your body would slowly but surely recover to its former state. It might take several months and even a couple of years in a heavy case to achieve a complete recovery, but it would be really a complete recovery at the end. Those, who manage to recover in that way, do not suffer from radiation anymore. They have neither a higher risks of developing any cancer, nor any other noticeable adverse effects on their health compared to any normal person.

A totally different picture occurs when someone is being subjected to a harmful irradiation from inside his body on account of inhaled or ingested radioactive particles. Such particles harm the body from inside by alpha- and beta-radiations, rather than by gamma-radiation (which is the main case with penetrating radiation). Normally such a process of irradiating your body from inside does not cause any acute radiation sickness as described above (unless its effect is combined with that of a dose received from recent penetrating radiation, of course). It would rather harm your body slowly. Slowly, but surely. In huge doses it would most likely damage your bone marrow (often completely), and, in addition, it would create various opportunities for development of cancers, plus it might open ways to secondary infections that result from weakening of your immune system. In lesser doses radiation from inside your body would probably create only various opportunities for development of cancers.

It shall be understood that penetrating ionizing radiation (the destructive factor No.3) usually causes acute cases of radiation sickness that typically lead to quick deaths of patients. However, radioactive contamination (the destructive factor No.4) usually causes cases of chronic radiation sickness (that could be indeed logically and literally called “radiation poisoning”). The latter typically lead to slow deaths of patients from seemingly extraneous causes – such as various cancers, blood diseases, or secondary infections. It is also possible to observe combined effects – especially when someone has been subjected to both – ionizing penetrating radiation, plus to inhaling or ingesting of radioactive dust or radioactive vapor soon after that.

5) The fifth and the last destructive factor of any nuclear and thermonuclear explosion is its so-called “**Electromagnetic Pulse**” often referred to as “**EMP**”.

A nuclear explosion will instantly release not only enormous quantities of neutrons alone, but that of electrons as well, since electrons are even more numerous than neutrons. In addition, gamma-rays released by a nuclear explosion, would also create additional electrons, because each gamma-quant

striking an atom of surrounding air would kick an electron out of it, thus ionizing air around. Besides, each of these electrons will be able to kick out more electrons when they strike neighboring atoms. It looked more like a kind of a chain reaction where only one gamma-quant would be able to eventually kick out of atoms up to 60,000 electrons. Soon all these enormous quantities of freed electrons due to their relatively light weight and high speed will quit an immediate zone around the nuclear explosion where they have been just born and will fly to every direction. This will create a strong horizontal current, which, in turn, will act like a giant spark that creates an extremely strong wideband electromagnetic radiation.

In the meantime, many atoms in that area will be positively ionized with the departure of the electrons (that are negatively charged, as you probably remember). The positively ionized atoms left will attract a great number of electrons from neighboring areas. These will concentrate right under the nuclear explosion area (fair to an airburst), since those negatively charged electrons will become “interested” in high concentrations of positively charged ions above. This effect will additionally cause a strong vertical current that too will emit a strong electromagnetic pulse.

A combination of these electromagnetic events will severely interrupt any kind of radio communications that depend on the conditions of an electromagnetic field. In addition, it will induce extremely high-tension currents in various conductors – including electric power lines, transformers, antennas, communication cables, transistors, circuit boards, etc. These high-tension currents will cause serious damage to all these items – you can expect that even thick high-voltage power lines will be damaged, not to mention smaller ones. Of course, such EMP will also damage beyond repair all sensitive electronic- and electric devices – such as computers, communication equipment, various electrical appliances, cars’, train’s, and aircraft’s electronics, not to mention smaller and more sensitive microelectronic devises all of which will be instantly destroyed. You could roughly imagine that as a result of the EMP impact there would not remain anything electrical in workable condition around at all – it would appear that you come back to the first part of the 19th century when electricity had not been used yet.

Only a small fraction of the total energy of a nuclear explosion would be spent on creating its EMP (a truly negligible amount compared to that percentage of its total energy spent on creating of its air-blast wave and thermal radiation), but still, such EMP could achieve enormous power output of up to 100,000 Megawatt or more.

When it comes to a high-altitude nuclear explosion (i.e. in a situation when a nuclear or a thermonuclear charge is detonated well above the Earth’s troposphere) you will see even a more dangerous picture. Since there is no thick air there that is a pre-requisite for the two main destructive factors – air-blast wave and thermal radiation – the entire energy of such an over-atmospheric nuclear explosion that could have been spent in the atmospheric conditions on these two main factors, would be spent, instead, on the creation of the EMP alone. It is expected that roughly 100,000 times the energy would be spent on the EMP creation compared to the “normal” situation described above. In addition to the higher amounts of the energy spent on the EMP creation, gamma-rays would be able to travel to far greater distances in the exo-atmospheric conditions, because they would no longer be stopped by the air (because the air is very thin at those high altitudes).

A single powerful thermonuclear explosion detonated at an altitude of 500 km would create an ionized zone of about 2.500 km in radius and being as thick as 80 km. The Earth’s own magnetic field would twirl trajectories of electrons into a spiral, thus causing an extremely strong current lasting several microseconds. That would be enough to create an extremely powerful EMP that would affect all electronic equipment on the earth’s surface beneath this 2.500 km zone.

Actually, only two, or maximum three thermonuclear charges skillfully detonated in the rights spots above the U.S. territory would at once render useless absolutely all electrical and electronic devices in the entire United States, including its defensive radars and warning systems.

It is, by the way, one of the first options that would be used in an event of a major nuclear attack against the United States. First, submarines should launch several of their ballistic missiles with an intention of creating a strong EMP in order to damage all communication lines and so to prevent further transmitting of alarms to either civilians or military. Second – other submarines positioned not very far from U.S. territory would launch the rest of their missiles onto well-known stationary positions of ICBMs, as well as against other most important military targets including long run-ways that could be used by strategic bombers. And third – you can expect (in another 10-15 minutes) arriving warheads of ICBMs launched from across the oceans from their stationary positions – against the rest of important targets.

It seems that the U.S. strategic forces supposedly employ similar tactics when planning their own nuclear strikes against their adversaries.

Ironically, this property of nuclear explosions to create strong EMP is also used for defensive reasons. All those notorious anti-ballistic missile defenses that are being handsomely paid from the taxpayer's money actually have no way of physically intercepting ballistic missiles warheads that fall from space at hypersonic speeds. You can try to physically intercept a cruise missile, since it does not differ much from an ordinary plane, but you have no chance to do the same thing in regard to a ballistic missile because of both – its tremendous speed and the total absence of any atmosphere in where it usually travels.

All those notorious ABMs are primarily designed to defeat incoming adverse warheads by "friendly" thermonuclear explosions nearby. Such a "friendly" thermonuclear explosion that occurs in the over-atmospheric conditions will create a very strong EMP akin to the one described above. It supposes to damage electronic components of an attacking warhead – rendering useless its main electronic parts – its guidance system and its system that is responsible for detonating its actual thermonuclear charge. This is the only way so far available to protect oneself from ballistic missiles of one's enemies...

For example, commissioned in 1975, U.S. long-range anti-ballistic missile LIM-49 "Spartan" was armed with no more no less but 5 (f-i-v-e) m-e-g-a-ton thermonuclear warheads for purely defensive reasons.

Whether it is really workable or not is very difficult to say. It seems that it is not. Such system obviously would never be able to protect the entire country from a large number of attacking missiles and individual warheads in the case of a well-planned massive surprise nuclear strike. I think it is self-evident. In addition, such a "friendly" nuclear explosion with the strong EMP would apparently cause about the same amount of damage to the U.S.'s own electronics on the ground compared to an "unfriendly" nuclear explosion designed to the same effect.

To continue this idea, I would say that it is difficult to imagine what would actually cause more damage – a real enemy warhead that could partly incinerate just one city only, or a "friendly" EMP – that would render useless all electric and electronic devices in a territory of maybe 2.500 km (>1.550 miles) in radius, simultaneously causing to crash several thousand airborne aircraft, cutting power in hospitals, creating disasters on railways and in nuclear power plants, etc… Still, some big guys spend big money on the creations of such ABM systems… OK, it is actually not our business – let them continue to spend.

From now on, I guess, it is more or less clear to a reader what are the three main and the two additional destructive factors of a typical nuclear- or a thermonuclear blast.

Here some useful tables showing sizes of corresponding killing distances pertaining to main destructive factors of nuclear / thermonuclear blasts in the atmospheric conditions, and their remaining parameters calculated for various yields (no full data is available for mini-nuclear explosions, but only some):

Yield of nuclear explosion	50 Mt	25 Mt	10 Mt	5 Mt	2 Mt	1 Mt	500 Kt	150 Kt	40 Kt	20 Kt	10 Kt	1 Kt	0.1 Kt	0.01 Kt
Thermal radiation radius (3rd degree burns)	58 km	43.7 km	30 km	22.6 km	15.5 km	11.7 km	8.8 km	5.4 km	3.1 km	2.3 km	1.8 km	687 m	200 m	60 m
Air blast radius (widespread destruction)	26.3 km	20.9 km	15.4 km	12.3 km	9.1 km	7.2 km	5.7 km	3.9 km	2.5 km	2 km	1.6 km	739 m	?	?
Air blast radius (near-total fatalities)	9.9 km	7.9 km	5.9 km	4.7 km	3.4 km	2.7 km	2.2 km	1.5 km	946 m	752 m	599 km	280 m	130 m	60 m
Ionizing radiation	6.6 km	5.8 km	4.8 km	4.2 km	3.6 km	3.1 km	2.7 km	2.2 km	1.7 km	1.5 km	1.3 km	840 m	460 m	250 m

radius (500 Rem dose)														
Fireballs duration	26.2 sec	19.2 sec	12.7 sec	9.3 sec	6.1 sec	4.5 sec	3.3 sec	1.9 sec	1.1 sec	0.8 sec	0.6 sec	0.2 sec	0.01 sec	?
Fireballs radius (minimum)	2.1 km	1.6 km	1.1 km	820 m	570 m	430 m	330 m	200 m	120 m	90 m	70 m	30 m	10.6 m	?
Fireballs radius (airburst)	2.5 km	1.9 km	1.3 km	1 km	700 m	530 m	400 m	250 m	150 m	110 m	80 m	30 m	?	?
Fireballs radius (ground-contact airburst)	3.3 km	2.5 km	1.8 km	1.3 km	920 m	700 m	530 m	330 m	190 m	150 m	110 m	40 m	25.4 m	?

However, we have considered above only four kinds of nuclear explosions – the one on the surface, the one slightly above the surface, the one slightly below the surface, and the one in the over-atmospheric ("exo-atmosperic") conditions. There are more varieties of nuclear explosions, still. There are also under-water nuclear explosions, as well as deep underground nuclear explosions.

What is particularly important for us to learn, in order to understand the main point of this book, is about the deep underground nuclear explosion and its physical properties.

We already know that if we detonate a nuclear (or a thermonuclear) charge in the atmospheric conditions the major part of its tremendous energy would be spent on heating surrounding air that would result, in turn, firstly in the creation of mighty supersonic air-blast wave, and, secondly, in the creation of a large shining area of the orange color, akin to our sun, that would irradiate heat a/k/a "thermal radiation".

In the same time we also know now that if we detonate such a nuclear (or a thermonuclear) charge on a very high altitude where air is thin or absent, it would not spend any energy on heating surrounding air, since there is actually nothing to heat. Because of this there would be neither air-blast wave, nor any thermal radiation created, which is self-evident.

Almost the entire energy of a nuclear explosion in such over-atmospheric conditions that would have been otherwise spent on heating of the air and consequently on creating air-blast wave and thermal radiation would be spent, instead, on creating an enormous Electromagnetic Pulse.

But what would happen if we bury some nuclear (or a thermonuclear) charge sufficiently deep underground, in a small hole and detonate it in these conditions? What would the entire tremendous energy of such an explosion be spent for?

Try to guess what will happen in that case. The tremendous energy released by the nuclear explosion in a form of X-rays would be spent, instead of heating the air, on heating of its rock surroundings. It will melt and vaporize certain quantities of rock until the entire energy of such an underground nuclear explosion is used up in such a process. That is it.

Such an explosion will cause neither any air-blast wave, nor any thermal radiation. Its ionizing radiation will be stopped by surrounding materials and thus it cannot travel up to the earth's surface. The same thing will happen with the free electrons – all of them will be stopped by surrounding rock; thus no noticeable EMP could be created as well. However, such an underground explosion will still release great amounts of highly poisonous radio-nuclides resulting from chain reaction into the surrounding melted and vaporized rocks.

Secondly, even though it won't cause any air-blast wave, it would cause some noticeable shock to the Earth akin to an earthquake that will travel to great distances across the Earth in the form of seismic waves. These will be definitely detected by various seismic control services in the same manner they usually detect natural earthquakes.

The resulting picture after such a deep underground nuclear explosion will look like this: there will be a cavity under the earth's surface that results from the disappearance of the vaporized rock. The size of this cavity directly depends on the explosive yield and on the hardness of surrounding soil and could be easily calculated.

Just for example – a 150 kiloton yield deep underground nuclear explosion could vaporize enough rock to create a cavity of up to 100 meters in diameter (50 meters in radius). Though, this cavity will be created not only by the actual disappearance of the rock, but also as a result of an additional expansion of the cavity by the high pressure of the vaporized rock in gaseous form inside the cavity seeking to expand the cavity to every direction.

Here is a table[20] that might help readers to imagine potential sizes of such cavities created by deep underground nuclear explosions of various yields. Quantities of vaporized and melted materials of various kinds (in tons) are shown on "per kiloton of yield" basis:

Rock type	Specific mass of vaporized material (in tons per kiloton yield)	Specific mass of the melted material (in tons per kiloton yield)
Dry granite	69	300 (±100)
Moist tuff (18-20% of water)	72	500 (± 150)
Dry tuff	73	200 - 300
Alluvium	107	650 (±50)
Rock salt	150	800

Such a cavity left by a recent nuclear explosion of ~150 kiloton will be extremely hot for at least a year and will contain extremely dangerous quantities of various radioactive materials in highly concentrated gaseous and liquid forms.

If a nuclear explosion is poorly contained, all these radioactive gases would quickly find their way through rock crevices onto the earth's surface and eventually – into its atmosphere. Moreover, it will happen in a relatively short period of time, thus causing noticeable and dangerous levels of radioactive contamination on the surface. In addition to it, some poorly contained underground nuclear explosions could even cause certain amounts of radioactively contaminated soil to go through onto the surface, thus adding radioactive dust that is the most dangerous thing.

If this explosion is well-calculated, it is considered to be "fully contained", so it supposes not to release any noticeable amounts of radioactivity into the atmosphere and all those highly poisonous radioactive materials are supposed to remain inside the cavity. However, this is only in theory. On practice, even during those "fully contained" underground nuclear explosions, radioactive gases inside the deep underground cavity would, nonetheless, find their ways onto the Earth's surface and so – into its atmosphere. Though, it will happen in a much slower rate compare with the situation above. If in case of the "poorly contained" underground nuclear explosion all those radioactive gases could break into the Earth's surface at once, thus causing dangerous levels of radiation, in the case of "properly contained" nuclear explosions, the radioactive gases would seep slowly, in little quantities, moreover, being somehow "filtered" on the way up by thick layers of soil.

Thus, even during those "fully contained" underground nuclear explosions, it is traditionally presumed that the dangerous radioactive gases could (and would) seep onto the Earth's surface during about two weeks little-by-little, and therefore it is considered to be dangerous to remain about the spot of such explosion for any prolonged periods of time.

Of course, the amounts of radioactivity that remain inside the deep cavities left by underground nuclear explosions would represent a major danger to health. Therefore, no research could be undertaken to study effects of such an underground nuclear explosion (even if someone wears heavy protective gear) until at least three years would pass. Only after then, some studies of it could be undertaken, but all

[20] As provided by an Open File Report 01-312 of the U.S. Department of The Interior Geological Survey.

researchers must wear protective gears, and, besides, they must carefully calculate amounts of radioactivity and their time spent there in order to avoid damage to their health.

I hope this extra chapter indeed helped some readers to educate themselves at least a little bit in regard to nuclear weapons and it will be easier for them from now on to understand the rest of this book.

“Mini-nukes” – a brief introduction.

I decided to insert here this small chapter, because it seems to me that in the course of narrative in this book we will always encounter these “mini-nukes”, references to them, suspicions of them, and either real or imaginary consequences of their supposed use. I think it would be a big miss not to enlighten a reader of what that “mini-nuke” is in advance.

In the United States they normally refer to it as “SADMs” – which stands for “Special Atomic Demolition Munitions”. Some people mistakenly read this abbreviation as “Small Atomic Demolition Munitions” – as opposed to “MADM” – which stands for “Medium Atomic Demolition Munitions”.

The term “mini-nuke” is obviously an unofficial term, and probably it is not correct from the logical point of view. Nevertheless, it is being widely used, so we have no choice than to use it as well. Besides the term “mini-nuke” – which generally refers to a portable nuclear charge of 1 kiloton in TNT yield, there is also another term: “micro-nuke”. The latter one purports to refer to even smaller nuclear charges – probably with their yields of around 0.01 kiloton (i.e. 10 tons of a TNT equivalent).

There is yet another term: “suitcase-nuke” – which probably refers to the latest generation of “mini-nukes” small enough to fit into an attaché-case. It should be noted, though, that neither of these terms is logically correct: a modern hydrogen warhead is actually small enough to fit into a medium-sized “suitcase”. Such a thermonuclear warhead would be capable of destroying an entire city with a population of a couple of million people, because its yield is equal to 20 “Hiroshima-sized” bombs. However, it would not be logical to call such a thing a “suitcase-nuke”, despite it could probably fit into a suitcase. In any case, it should be understood that all those terms are conventional and colloquial rather than exact and legal.

The first generation of those “mini-nukes” with reasonably small yields – 2-5 kiloton or even less – were developed in the ‘50s. They were conceived without any malicious reason whatsoever. The first “mini-nukes” were designed to help combat engineers (otherwise called “sappers” or “pioneers”) to demolish large objects, which were simply too large to be demolished by any reasonable amount of conventional explosives – such as, for example, big bridges.

Later it was found out that probably the best tactical use for the “mini-nukes” was to deploy them in order to stop or to hinder advances of enemy forces in critical sectors of own defense. For example, a “mini-nuke” detonated in the middle of strategically important tunnel would without any doubt stop the enemy’s advance for a considerable amount of time, while it would never be possible to target the middle of such a tunnel with any other means of delivery of nuclear weapons – except by only bringing a nuclear charge in by hand. Those “mini-nukes” could also be used to demolish other important large objects in order to harm the enemy by one means or another. Primarily it is: dams, bridges, electric power stations, various port’s installations, rail-way junctions, large reinforced buildings, etc.

Thus, the first generation of “mini-nukes” was intended for more or less “honest” use and the “mini-nukes” were earmarked to be supplied mostly to various engineering forces. Those first “mini-nukes” mostly looked like tubes 15-20 cm in diameter, almost 1.5 meters long, and they weighed over 70 kg.

They were the most primitive nuclear devises in which the so-called “cannon scheme” – the most primitive solution for the nuclear weapons – was implemented: the critical mass of Uranium 235 was separated into two sub-critical pieces, positioned in opposite ends of the tube. A smaller piece (a “bullet”) was then shot by using explosives, instead of gun-powder, towards the bigger piece (a “target”) within a barrel, which was the main part of such a “mini-nuke”. When a small piece met the big piece, the mass of Uranium from sub-critical became critical and the nuclear explosion followed. Such a “mini-nuke”, considering its shape and its weight, was designed to be carried by two soldiers. It did not have any variable yield (i.e. it could only explode at maximum yield – let’s say, 1 kiloton or 2 kiloton) and it was not really convenient for any “hidden” or “dishonest” use – such as nowadays mini-nuclear bombings.

Since it was designed to be used exclusively in one’s own defense, it was nothing else than the weapons of defense – without any way to use it in an offensive. It could be even scarcely called “weapons” at all since it was not actually intended to kill enemy soldiers; it was more a military demolition charge than a kind of weaponry.

In the ‘60s, there appeared a new generation of “mini-nukes” where a so-called “implosive scheme” was implemented. They looked like a large pot – so, despite their heavy weight (still well over 50 kg), they could be successfully carried by one strong soldier. This second generation of “mini-nukes” has already

boasted variable yields – for example, 1 kiloton nuclear charge could be set to explode at 0.8, 0.5, 0.3, etc. – and down to 0.2 kiloton – which was at minimum equal to only 200 tons of TNT. The second generation of "mini-nukes" was not so "honestly" intended as the first one: besides combat engineers, it was also earmarked for specially trained military saboteurs – who could secretly deliver such a thing into the enemy's rear and to install it right at the most vulnerable part of enemy defense. In the United States for example, there were special groups of two soldiers each created, which were continuously trained to secretly deliver and install SADMs in various circumstances – parachute delivery, under-water delivery etc. That is how the second generation of "mini-nukes" from weapons of defense was elevated to the weapons of offence.

In reply to the U.S. efforts, Soviet saboteurs from KGB and GRU managed to secretly install a number of "mini-nukes" right inside the United States own territory, not counting Western Europe where they installed them too. It is believed that up to this day an unspecified number of Soviet "mini-nukes" remains installed inside the United States, and, despite their obviously expired shelf-lives, they remain in workable condition. It is known also that in several instances these "mini-nukes" have been transported in the disguise of diplomatic mail and kept in diplomatic premises.

It shall be mentioned also that such a concept of "mini-nukes" usage was immediately loved by some third-world dictators – particularly by the then dictator of Uganda General Idi Amin. Idi Amin sincerely believed that all Western imperialist countries unfairly enjoyed their unearned wealth (which they primarily earned by robbing their former colonies in the 19th and 20th centuries), and therefore he advanced a concept of a "nuclear blackmail". According to his views, several advanced third-world countries should unite their efforts in development of clandestine nuclear weapons; to produce a large number of "mini-nukes", which should be delivered in the disguise of diplomatic mail into embassies to those "rich" countries. Idi Amin saw himself then as the chief nuclear blackmailer – who would become a kind of modern "Robin Hood", demanding fair re-distribution of wealth from the "rich" nations to the poor ones.

The second one was probably the last generation of overt development of "mini-nukes" – because soon after they were prohibited whatsoever and as such all "mini-nukes" were supposedly (means "officially") de-commissioned. The United States reportedly put these SADMs out of commission in 1968, while the Soviet Union did not even need to officially de-commission them, because it has never officially admitted to have any "mini-nukes" in the first instance. From now on, there has been only clandestine development of "mini-nukes" – in circumvention of the official prohibition. Since the second generation of them, the "mini-nukes", as a class of weapons, were relegated to the same status as chemical weapons and biological weapons – officially they are prohibited, officially nobody has them, but in reality everybody has them and even continues to develop them. However, officially "mini-nukes" supposedly "do not exist".

In the '70s and '80s, "mini-nukes" became much smaller than before. Due to the usage of Plutonium-239 (and reportedly even some other rare nuclear materials), instead of Uranium-235, it became possible to achieve weight of the third generation of "mini-nukes" as only several kilograms. Firstly, it was slightly over 25 kg, and then it became even smaller with the development of precise technologies. It is believed that now it could be as light as slightly over 6 kg and as small as a hand-grenade. This generation of "mini-nukes" could be sincerely called "suitcase nukes" – since one could really fit one of them into an attaché-case. (Though, you could obviously fit into an attaché-case a standard U.S.-made 155mm- or a Soviet-made 152mm atomic artillery shell, which existed in the beginning of the '60s; that is why the very concept of using the "suit-case nuke" term is slightly controversial.)

The explosive power of such portable nuclear munitions could be up to 1 kiloton or even more, and all modern "mini-nukes" have variable yields. It is claimed that now they could explode not only at minimum of 0.1 kt (equivalent of 100 tons of TNT), but even at 0.01 and 0.015 kt – at two additional "micro-modes" equal to only 10 and 15 tons of TNT respectively.

Apparently, there are also bigger "mini-nukes" which could achieve yields of up to 15 kiloton (they also have variable yield) and they are still smaller in size in comparison with those 1 kiloton "mini-nukes" of the second generation. Moreover, there are thermonuclear charges which could easily destroy a medium-sized city, which are small and light enough, so that one could lift them with his two hands and hide them in a suit-case. However, these are not prohibited and not even called "mini-nukes"; because it is actually not a size of a portable nuclear devise, and not even its weight that makes it "mini" – it is its yield only. Generally speaking, anything which is less than 5 kiloton in yield is called "mini-nuke" and is prohibited.

"Why it is prohibited?" one might ask? The main reason is because it contradicts the very concept of nuclear weapons.

The main concept of nuclear weapons is this: **they are not going to be used in reality**. Here we come closer to the real reasons behind the prohibition of the "mini-nukes". Why did they decide to prohibit the "mini-nukes"? Because the "mini-nukes", due to their relatively small explosive power, do not fit into the main modern concept of nuclear weapons: they cannot serve as means of a nuclear deterrent. They are simply too small for that purpose. Yet the "mini-nukes" are too dangerous, because they could be used clandestinely in some none-nuclear conflict being unnoticed by controlling services.

The "mini-nukes", if used in a local conflict, would give their user an extremely unfair advantage over enemy. Let's say the United States starts a war with Canada and begins secretly killing Canadian soldiers with "mini-nukes" claiming it was "large conventional bombs". Would it be fair, considering that Canada abstained from producing nuclear weapons of her own, while being definitely capable of making nuclear weapons from the technological point of view? This is one of the main reasons to prohibit the "mini-nukes".

The second reason is that the sheer possession of "mini-nukes" in one's arsenal might encourage him to secretly use them – because of their being too small and not too powerful, it might seem to one that to put them to use does not actually elevate an ordinary armed conflict to a level of a nuclear conflict. As such, the "mini-nukes" might be put to use one day with relative ease. To make it sound official, we could say that **adding low-yield warheads to the world's nuclear inventory simply makes their eventual use more likely**.

Because low-yield nuclear weapons blur the distinction between nuclear and conventional war, they are prohibited. While the nuclear weapons in a common sense are unlikely to be ever used, the "mini-nukes" (if any) are exactly vice-versa: they are very likely to be used. And that is exactly why all nuclear weapons of less than 5 kiloton in TNT yield are officially prohibited.

Despite the fact that they are officially prohibited, the "mini-nukes" are being secretly developed, primarily because they could be effectively used in assassinations of important people. Thus, reasons behind their clandestine development are about the same as reasons behind development of some effective poisons intended for clandestine use.

Readers, who remember the history of the World War II, might probably recollect one well-known assassination attempt against Adolph Hitler: a certain army officer brought a portfolio full of high-explosives equipped with a timing detonator into Hitler's meeting room and "forgot" this portfolio right besides Hitler. However, when it actually went off, Hitler was not killed, because there was a huge leg of a billiard table between him and the blast that saved his life. This is the problem – you cannot inflict really big damage, and, what is the most important – you cannot expect to inflict any *guaranteed* damage with small amounts of conventional explosives. A "mini-nuke" will eliminate any uncertainties – if it is detonated in a big room, or even in an adjacent room, or even at a basement of a small building, it would guarantee you that a targeted person or a group will be killed with a probability of exactly 100%.

Thus, "mini-nukes" are needed for some reasons. They supposedly are not available, but, unfortunately, they are – exactly as those highly effective poisons are. Moreover, "mini-nukes" are widely used today. There were at least 50 well-known "mini-nuclear" bombings during the last 15 years (most of them against the United States); plus there was an unspecified number of "mini-nuclear" bombings which went largely unnoticed. Some of the most famous "mini-nuclear" bombings – particularly those having direct relevance to the 9/11 affair – will be discussed later in this book. However, to begin with, it is important only to understand that "mini-nukes" do exist in This World, and that they are available to some rogue guys.

Which countries could produce "mini-nukes"? "Mini-nukes" of the first generation, since they are quite primitive, could be theoretically made by anyone in his kitchen as long as one has in his possession over 50 kg of highly enriched Uranium-235 along with some specific knowledge. It does not actually require any advanced technology (though a certain level of technology is still apparently required). Such a thing could theoretically be produced not only by a "rogue" government, but even by some determined group of individuals in any country. However, there would not be any guarantee that such a "mini-nuke" would really explode as "mini" and that its yield would not accidentally exceed that of the Hiroshima-bomb.

"Mini-nukes" of the second generation could be theoretically (again *t-h-e-o-r-e-t-i-c-a-l-l-y*) produced by India, and by China, but probably not by Pakistan and definitely not by North Korea. Some elder nuclear players – such as France, the UK, and Israel would probably be able to produce them as well.

"Mini-nukes" of the third generation could only be produced by the United States, Russia, Israel, and, probably, by France. Of course, highly-developed countries such as Japan, Sweden, Germany, or

Canada would apparently be able to produce the third generation-, not to say about the second generation “mini-nukes” if they really want to, but these countries do not produce any nuclear weapons – at least, right now.

Let us conclude. A modern “mini-nuke” is a portable nuclear charge, designed to explode at variable yields, at minimum of 0,01kt (10 tons of TNT), or 0.015kt (15 tons of TNT); as well as 0,1kt (100 tons of TNT); 0.2kt (200 tons of TNT); 0.3kt; 0,4kt; 0,5kt etc. – up to 1 kiloton (1000 tons of TNT) and even more – up to several kilotons. The actual yield is determined by its end-user, who could set the required yield right before the explosion.

Despite the traditional concept, which suggests that a “mini-nuke” is something of 1 kiloton yield, some “mini-nukes” could be as powerful as up to even 5 kiloton in TNT yield (they also feature smaller variable yields). It is rumored that there are also “micro-nukes” supposedly as small as AA-size battery – which explode only at several tons of TNT yields (at least, so was claimed by Condoleezza Rice and by some other officials). However, the author of these lines has never heard about any one like that from any specialist (irresponsible conspiracy theorists and their ravings are not counted), that is why he doubts their alleged existence.

However, we do not even need such miniature nukes in our case: what we will need for our consideration for future understanding of this book are those “mini-nukes” that are about the size of a 0.5L bottle or slightly more – of a size of a 2L bottle.

These 3rd-generation “mini-nukes” could only come from the USA, Russia or the former Soviet Union, from France, or from Israel. By no means could they be made in India, China, Pakistan, Brazil, North Korea, South Africa, Iran, Iraq, Egypt, Libya, Syria, Somalia, Sudan, not even to say about Afghanistan. If someone sincerely believes that Saddam Hussein and Osama bin Laden could produce such a “mini-nuke”, it is better to believe then that Osama bin Laden – together with Mullah Mohammed Omar – could land on the Moon – to repeat a corresponding feat of the Americans of the late ‘60s. Such a scientific feat as the Moon landing would be much more likely for the so-called “Muslim terrorists”, especially considering their level of development of precise technology in their respective countries and the true state of nuclear science in their respective societies as well.

There is one more detail, which you might probably find interesting. Heavy “mini-nukes” of the second generation and small “mini-nukes” of the third generation can be relatively easily recognized by inquirers even after their explosions. An old “mini-nuke” normally uses at least some Uranium-238 in its reflector – so after a nuclear explosion Uranium-238 could be found in its residue. Small modern “mini-nukes” do not use any Uranium at all, so nothing like that could be found in their residue after the explosion, but only Plutonium alone. So if it is found that some mini-nuclear bombing has been done using the latest generation “mini-nuke” and it is still blamed on “Al-Qaeda” or “Hezbollah”, a reasonable person shall understand immediately that he is being cheated.

People in developing countries could still theoretically produce a crude “kitchen-made” nuclear devise of the most primitive “cannon-type” design if they could only obtain some 50 kg of highly enriched Uranium-235. However, it is absolutely impossible that any kind of cottage-industry would ever be able to produce any workable nuclear charge made out of Plutonium. Even if so-called “terrorists” manage to obtain some Plutonium-239 from the black-market, they would never ever be able to make any nuclear bomb out of it, not even to say about a “mini-nuke”, because the technology required to produce Plutonium-based nuclear charges is too precise. A workable Plutonium-based nuclear charge could only be manufactured by a developed country within frames of an extensive national program.

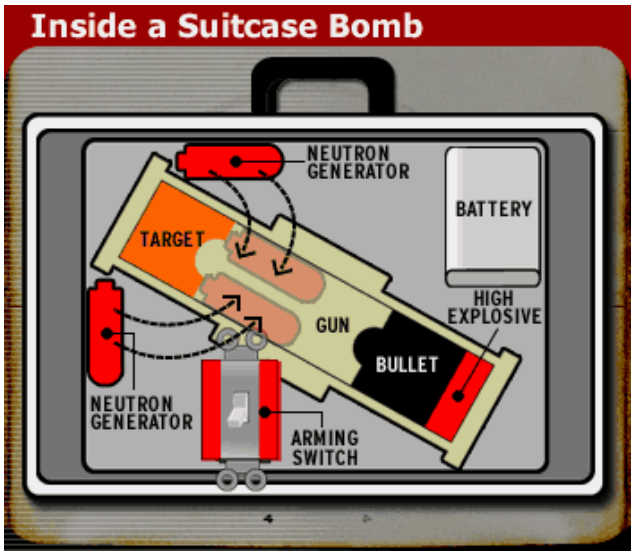
I think it is necessary to provide basic knowledge in regard to the usage of the two nuclear materials – Urainum-235 and Plutonium-239 – in construction of nuclear charges. It seems that nuclear ignorance in this respect is widespread.

Here is, for example, what Americans believe a “mini-nuke” supposedly looks like – the below picture was found on this website: http://www.nationalterroralert.com/suitcasenuke/ . This webpage bears a file name: ***“Suitcase Nukes – Homeland Security National Terror Alert”*** and it was apparently intended to increase the public awareness of potential nuclear threats coming from the so-called “international terror”. Here is one of the “pearls of speech” from that webpage:

“A suitcase nuke or suitcase bomb is a very compact and portable nuclear weapon and could have the dimensions of 60 x 40 x 20 centimeters or 24 x 16 x 8 inches. The smallest possible bomb-like object would be a single critical mass of ***plutonium*** *(or U-233) at maximum density under normal conditions.*

*The **Pu-239** weighs 10.5 kg and is 10.1 cm across. It **doesn't take much more than a single critical mass** to cause significant explosions ranging from **10-20 tons**…"*

They are too naïve, these guys… Are they really sure that in order to get such precise micro-yields as only 0.01-0.02 kiloton it **"doesn't take much more than a single critical mass"**? And are they really sure that such a device as shown in this picture could really be made out of Plutonium-239? They are way too naïve, these guys from the Homeland Security…



I guess that from the picture above it is clear that this design represents the very design of the old, first generation "mini-nuke" (which looked like a long tube – as I described it above) and also similar to the first primitive atomic bomb dropped by the Americans on Hiroshima in 1945. Two sub-critical masses – "bullet" and "target" – are shot towards each other and once they join together their combined mass gets critical. It is called a "cannon-design" (sometimes, also called a "gun-type") of the nuclear weapons design. In fact, in the ridiculous design above only the "bullet" is designed to be shot, while the "target" remains stationary, since the "designers" did not place any "high explosive" charge behind the target.

The problem is that Uranium-235 boasts a critical mass of about 50 kg. This means that a "bullet" and a "target" when they joined together must reach some over-50 kg mass; otherwise, such a nuclear charge won't explode.

The picture above shows the most primitive, so-called "canon design" of a nuclear charge. It seems that to make such a "crude" charge is easy, but it only seems so. The problem is that when you try to join two pieces of Uranium, once you get them close to each other and their corresponding "neutron fields" overlap this will cause a "slow" nuclear reaction to start. This "slow" nuclear reaction will instantly heat up these two pieces of Uranium, and when you try to get them even closer – they will be overheated, melted, and vaporized.

You will never have a chance to actually join these two pieces – they will be always vaporized before you could get them to physically touch each other. Besides themselves, these two pieces of Uranium will also vaporize any joining device and their environment. In order to really join the two sub-critical masses of Uranium into one over-critical mass required for the "fast" nuclear reaction (alias "nuclear explosion") you need to move them towards each other pretty fast. The required "joining speed" for Uranium 235 is nothing less than 2.5 km/sec (over 1.5 miles/sec). Only in this case will you have a chance to join these two pieces before the "slow" nuclear reaction will vaporize them.

Even the most advanced modern long-barreled anti-tank- or anti-aircraft cannon could speed up its corresponding [and only sub-caliber] shell to slightly over 1,200 m/sec (slightly over 0.75 miles/sec) and not any faster. While typical speeds of rifle/machinegun bullets are in between 700 to 900 m/sec. This is just to illustrate that to reach speeds of 2,500 m/sec in such a short barrel as shown in the above picture, with such a huge chunk of metal acting as the "bullet", is quite a difficult task, if not an impossible one. Still, it is possible to achieve, if you use, instead of ordinary gun-powder, a well-calculated combination of "slow" and "fast" explosives, and a barrel – slightly longer than the one shown in the above picture.

It is possible to imagine that Osama bin Laden in his famous cave in Afghanistan would produce such a "crude" nuke (if only someone would be so kind as to supply to him over 50 kg of pure Uranium-235), but

by no means would such an imaginary “mighty muslim bomb” be “mini”. Osama would most probably need to use a cut off piece of an anti-aircraft cannon’s barrel (as the Americans themselves used in their first Hiroshima bomb) and such a primitive nuclear charge would never ever fit into any suitcase – as shown above. At best case it would fit into a middle-sized truck.

All those scary “suit-case nukes” are presumed to be made out of Plutonium only, because Plutonium-239 (or “weapon-grade Plutonium”) in its most common crystallization phase has the critical mass of less than 11 kg. This is five times less than the critical mass of Uranium. The problem with Plutonium-239, however, is that it has a much higher power intensity (or reactivity) than that of Uranium-235. Therefore, you need speeds of about 12 km/sec (~7.5 miles/sec) to actually join two sub-critical pieces of Plutonium into one over-critical before the two pieces would be overheated and vaporized.

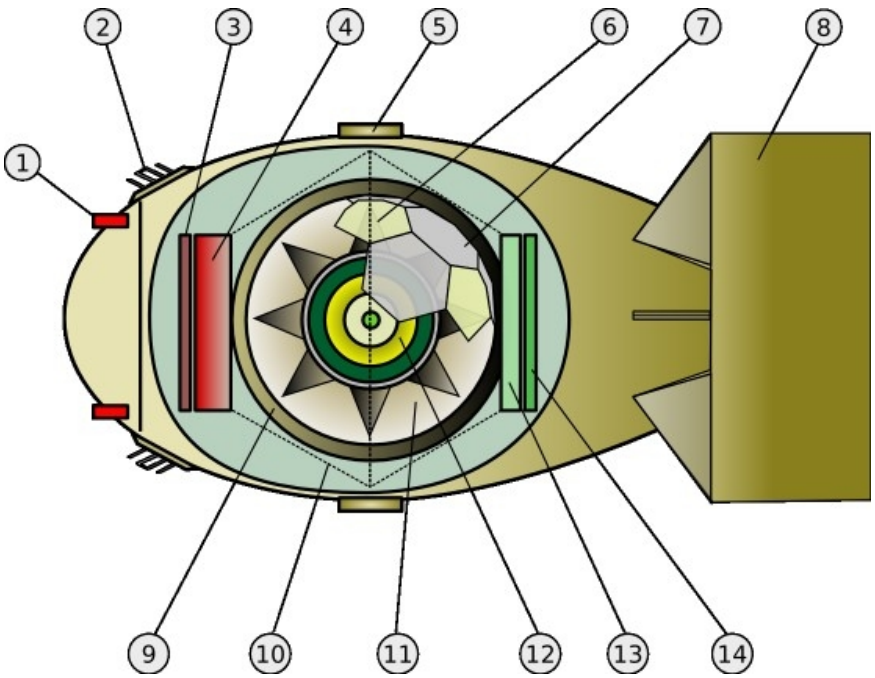
If you in your kitchen, or Osama bin Laden in his famous cave could still theoretically achieve speeds of 2.5 km/sec – required to join the two pieces of Uranium-235 (by using a well-calculated mixture of TNT and RDX instead of gun-powder), no mortal in This World would ever be able to achieve speeds of 12 km/sec – required to join the two pieces of Plutonium-239... Thus, the abovementioned method of joining the two sub-critical masses of Plutonium-239 into one over-critical mass does not work. It is *technically impossible*. And this unfortunate fact is well-known to all specialists in nuclear weapons.

How to make Plutonium to produce a nuclear explosion? Scientists were lucky to notice that speed of detonation waves inside metals is about 6 km/sec. Thus, if you detonate two conventional charges on both sides of a metallic item and let the two detonation waves propagate towards each other – their combined speed would be exactly 12 km/sec. This could be used to compress Plutonium-239 material into a critical mass. This particular invention was the only solution that allowed nuclear scientists to get around the abovementioned limitation and to be able to detonate Plutonium-239.

Plutonium-based charges do not use that primitive “canon-design” (a/k/a “gun-type”), as shown above. They use, instead, a so-called “implosion scheme” – where a slightly sub-critical mass of Plutonium-239 is being compressed into a critical mass by well-calculated simultaneous explosions of conventional explosive materials, charges of which are positioned equally around the Plutonium nucleus.

Practically, the Plutonium nucleus in real nuclear weapons is being compressed in such a manner not from only two directions, but from every direction – where charges of conventional materials are positioned in sphere around the Plutonium in the same manner as sections of a typical football.

How it might look like, you may imagine from the below picture (an official picture, by the way) which purports to reveal the supposed design of the infamous “Fatman” – an alleged Plutonium-based second American “atomic bomb” allegedly dropped on the Japanese city of Nagasaki on August 9, 1945.



An official claim as to the alleged design of the so-called “Fatman” – the alleged “Nagasaki bomb”.

Here figures 6 and 7 show us pentagonal (12 units around the core) and hexagonal (20 units around the core) explosive lenses respectively; figure 12 – an actual Plutonium nuclear material supposedly in Delta crystallization phase (claimed to be 6.2 kg only) that is supposed to be imploded in order to reach an overcritical condition – as described above.

As you could probably guess, the alleged "Fatman" (that reportedly weighed, by the way, well over 2.5 tons, despite its actual nucleus which was supposedly a mere 6 kg) has never existed in reality. It is pretty clear today that it was a bogus devise designed to swindle the gullible U.S. Government – if you look carefully at all ravings of 1945 Manhattan charlatans with eyes of a person armed with the latest available knowledge. While it was quite easy to dupe simpletons in 1945, it is not so easy to continue to do it today – in 2013. If you try to read with your eyes OPEN (I mean "to read between the lines") officially published accounts of the alleged "atomic bombing of Nagasaki" – especially comparing it with officially published accounts of the atomic bombing of Hiroshima – you will understand what I mean. The published descriptions of the August 9, 1945, "second atomic bombing" bear striking resemblance to the descriptions of how the aluminum "terrorist planes" managed to penetrate steel perimeters of the WTC, and how kerosene managed to melt those steel perimeters (along with the cores) into fluffy microscopic dust. Just read all that is available about the Nagasaki bombing with your eyes *open* and you will get the point.

Anyhow, the lay-out of the implosion scheme shown on the above picture of the alleged "Nagasaki bomb" is quite realistic. This is the only way to make Plutonium-239 explode.

Now, at last, when you understand how to detonate Plutonium-239, try to imagine whether it is easy to make a "suit-case nuke" based on the implosion scheme or not; and what level of technology is required, considering that the alleged "Fatman" claimed to have weight well over 2,500 kg.

The problem of the "implosion scheme", however, is that the implosion charges (or how they call them "implosion lenses") should be precisely calculated and precisely wrought – and *this* you can achieve in neither your kitchen, nor inside a cave in Afghanistan.

Moreover, detonators that would detonate all these conventional explosive charges around the Plutonium nucleus, have to be precisely synchronized – practically on a microsecond level (even millisecond-level synchronization is not enough). If these implosion charges would detonate even slightly asynchronously, the detonation wave which supposes to compress the Plutonium from every direction, would, instead, destroy the Plutonium nucleus and would render your nuclear charge useless.

Only a few developed countries possess such a precise technology which may enable them to produce Plutonium-based nuclear weapons. And only a couple of countries are capable of miniaturizing these nuclear weapons to a size suitable to fit into an attaché-case (taking into consideration, of course, that in such a case not a "canon scheme" shown on the "suit-case" picture, but an "implosion scheme" is used).

To illustrate how difficult it is to miniaturize such a Plutonium-based charge to a size needed to fit it into an attaché-case, here is one good example. India has embarked on the development of Plutonium-based nuclear weapons (since India does not have any Uranium and all its nuclear weapons are Plutonium-based) as early as at the beginning of the '50s. However, despite its considerable financial and intellectual resources, allocated within frames of an extensive (and high-priority) national program, India was not able to come up with any really workable Plutonium-based nuclear charge before the mid-70s.

This is, by the way, the very proof why the alleged Plutonium-based "Fatman" allegedly dropped on Nagasaki on 9 of August, 1945, was just the "alleged" one. If you are a realistic person (and I hope you *are*), you should understand that it was technically impossible for those Manhattan Doctor Quacks to come up with such a precision devise in 1945 – amidst the war and taking into consideration their true scientific and technological potential at that time.

Anyhow, the first really workable Indian nuclear charge detonated underground in 1974 was very far from being "mini" – the Indians had to use a crane to lift it, since it weighed *over one and half ton*. Its actual implosion scheme featured 12 explosive lenses weighing over 100 kg each (despite that the actual Plutonium nucleus – i.e. the main component of the charge was less than 10 kg). And it was in 1974 – i.e. 20 years after India had first embarked on its nuclear weapons research…

The first Indian nuclear charge was not a precise devise either – it was meant to explode at something between 10 and 13 kilotons, while it was claimed that it achieved a yield of only 8 kiloton. Add here that the first workable Indian nuclear charge was not a combat-quality either. It was of a *laboratory quality*. It

was a long way to go then – to transform their scarcely being able to explode whatsoever first nuclear charge into a highly-reliable, well-calculated nuclear weapon suitable to be used in a real ballistic missile's warhead.

Do not forget also, that India is quite an advanced country that boasts a very high scientific potential, as well as a certain level of high technology. The world science and technology (fruits of which were available for the Indians) made huge steps forward – if you compare the situation of the mid-'40s with the situation of the mid-'60s, for example, not to mention the earlier '70s. It means that in 1974 the Indian researchers could afford themselves much more compared to those members of secretive Manhattan project during the last months of the World War II. Do not doubt that Indian researchers could afford more expenses as well. They definitely got more cash from the Indian Government on their program than the 1945 Manhattan charlatans got from the U.S. Government on their scam.

Still, it is quite obvious that even up to this day (as in 2013) India is not advanced enough to produce any "mini-nuke". At best, India could produce nuclear warheads (that weigh several hundreds kilograms) for some medium-sized strategic ballistic missiles.

Israel is much more advanced than India when it comes to the precise technology. It has the most efficient intelligence apparatus, capable of stealing any kind of technological and military secrets (not to say that it is capable of stealing ready nuclear weapons that could be used as an example to follow). Thus, considering that its own nuclear weapons, which were being intensively developed starting from the mid-'60s, were primarily Plutonium-based, Israel is the only "rogue" state capable of producing the second and the third generations' "mini-nukes" – in addition to the United States, Russia, and possibly France. (It is not actually known for sure if France is capable of producing them or not, but it is definitely confirmed that Israel is.)

Forget about the notorious "nuclear ambitions" of Osama bin Laden that are so shamelessly used by spin-doctors to scare simpletons. Neither him, nor Saddam Hussein, nor Kim Jong Il, nor late Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini or his followers in Iran, would ever be able to produce any "mini-nuke" on their own.

Thus, the above picture of the supposed "suit-case nuke" shown on the http://www.nationalterroralert.com/suitcasenuke/ web site is nothing but nonsense.

The alleged "mini-nuke" depicted on it cannot be made out of Uranium, because it won't be possible to set 50 kg of Uranium to be able to explode in this kind of scheme: its barrel is too short; and the probable weight of such a "suit-case nuke" would be simply too heavy to lift (unless you are a superman from a Hollywood thriller capable of firing a hand-held six-barreled machine-gun, of course). On the other hand, such a "mini-nuke" cannot be made out of Plutonium, because it is not possible to cause Plutonium into a chain reaction using such a "cannon-scheme" as shown, since it is well-known that Plutonium explodes only in an "implosion scheme".

Although hidden from the plebeians, there was in fact intense nuclear hysteria unleashed after all those well-known mini-nuclear "car"-bombings in the '90s, and especially after the supposed "mini-nuking" of the World Trade Center on 9/11. The U.S. Government attempted to somehow blame this "mini-nuclear" terror on allegedly stolen Soviet "suitcase nukes". These, according to their hysterical cries, allegedly ended up in the hands of so-called "Al-Qaeda" and other "terrorist" organizations.

Those alleged "suit-case nukes" were claimed to be stolen from Soviet nuclear arsenals in the beginning of the '90s during a period of general confusion regarding transformation of the former Soviet Union into Russia and corresponding confusion of transferring nuclear arsenals from former Soviet Republics to the newly created Russian armed forces.

To enhance this claim, two well-known political clowns – Russian Generals Lev Rokhlin and Alexander Lebed – were deployed. They came up with well-publicized "public revelations" that well over 100 of these "suitcase-nukes" were allegedly "stolen".

For example, in an interview with the newsmagazine "Sixty Minutes" General Lebed said:

"I'm saying that more than a hundred weapons out of the supposed number of 250 are not under the control of the armed forces of Russia. I don't know their location. I don't know whether they have been destroyed or whether they are stored or whether they've been sold or stolen, I don't know."

Just try to analyze what he is trying to say here from a logical point of view: “I don’t know, I don’t know, I don’t know” – in fact this is a very high class of cheating. You cannot even catch him with his lie, because he “does not know”. Yet, almost every simpleton in the world immediately believed that the so-called “suit-case nukes” were indeed stolen and there is not even the slightest doubt about it…

After their strange “revelations”, both of these two Generals imitated their “unexplainable” deaths, so it became very “obvious” for the simpletons that the alleged Soviet “suit-case nukes” were indeed “stolen” – and that everyone who dares to speak up about the “truth” shall soon die some “unexplainable” death.

This is how a real mini-nuke looks like. H-912 transport container for Mk-54 SADM; U.S.-made.

Does the nuke on the picture above look like a “suit-case”? A Soviet-made one looked about the same – simply because the Soviet nuclear weapons designers did not bother to invent their own device; they preferred to copy the American one… It is self-evident that this kind of device could only use an “implosion scheme” – considering its mere shape.

This info is for those who believe the “late” General Lebed’s ridiculous claims.

It shall be known also that a primitive “cannon-type” scheme is indeed PRIMITIVE, so it cannot be used in mini-nukes by definition, because it simply cannot offer any small yields due to its primitivism, while mini-nukes apparently require not just small yields, but *precisely small*, moreover, *variable* yields.

I guess the majority of simpletons, who have already come to believe this beautiful nonsense, will not change their opinions anyway. However, I hope that reasonable people will if I enlighten them a little bit on this topic.

So, here it is: the Organization, which was responsible in the former Soviet Union for the safe-keeping of the entire nuclear arsenal of the state, has never ever lost any control of even the smallest piece of nuclear weaponry entrusted to it. This particular Organization was staffed with very serious and very responsible people, who understood their responsibilities very well. When these people at the end of the ‘80s noticed that some parts of the Soviet Union began to grow politically unstable, they immediately proposed to their superiors to evacuate all nuclear arsenal bases from such potentially unstable locations into central Russia and so it was done.

Well before the Soviet Union ceased to exist all its nuclear arsenal bases were re-located into safe places within Russian territorial jurisdiction.

Several strategic warheads issued to end-users (i.e. attached to ballistic missiles at service or to strategic bombers at service) indeed found themselves within territorial jurisdictions of several former Soviet Republics immediately after dissolution of the Soviet Union. However, all of them were soon returned to the Russian Federation without any loss. Even during their being outside of Russia, these strategic warheads were never actually controlled by any local military or by any local government. All of them remained under firm control of the then still indivisible CIS Strategic Forces – commanded by some specially appointed top General, who continued to perform his duties for a couple of years more as if the

former Soviet Union still existed. Only after all strategic weapons were securely transferred into the Russian jurisdiction, Russia begun to reform the former Soviet Strategic Forces into her own.

What about tactical nuclear weapons? (not even to say about "mini-nukes" – which are officially prohibited, by the way, and the mere fact of their proven existence is tantamount to a great political scandal) – there was no chance that such things could have been stolen from anywhere. The point is that neither of such tactical nuclear weapons was actually issued to any end-user and therefore all of this nuclear weaponry was always kept in a very secure manner in the abovementioned nuclear arsenal bases. It was not possible to steal any Soviet "mini-nuke" even in the darkest times of the former Soviet Union, or in the earliest times of new Russia, and any claim to the contrary is nothing but a blatant lie.

Neither of those two supposedly "late" Russian Generals – who "revealed" to the gullible public the awful "secret" of allegedly stolen "suitcase nukes" has ever had any relevance to the Soviet nuclear weapons, and most probably none of them have ever seen any nuclear weapons at all in his life. And it is highly unlikely that any of these two had any access to the Soviet or Russian nuclear weapons registrar – in order to get to the very source of their ridiculous and seemingly "unexplainable" claims.

Interestingly, in the light of the recent nuclear hysteria of the U.S. Government, the seemingly "unexplainable" claims of these two clowns appear, in fact, quite explainable. These irresponsible public "revelations" of the two supposedly "late" Russian Generals were made with the sole reason – to somehow mask the real supplier of "mini-nukes" to so-called "international terrorism". They were merely hired by "someone" to claim such a thing and to "die" later – to enhance their "revelations" by the fact of their "unexplainable deaths" (a cheap and a very common trick, routinely used by the so-called "good guys", by the way). These two "late" guys got good money for their job and were resettled within frames of the notorious "witness protection program". One must not have any slightest doubt in this regard.

In fact, there is one more "Doctor Quack", this time an officially live one – a certain well-known former GRU Colonel Stanislav Lunev. This Soviet GRU defector now "consults" the U.S. Congress on the supposed "nuclear dangers" in regard to allegedly stolen Soviet "mini-nukes". From amongst the most famous claims of this charlatan is this: he claims that Soviet suit-case nukes were allegedly Plutonium-based **canon-type** (Remember? Now, even you know that Plutonium could only explode in an implosion-scheme due to its high reactivity and the canon-type won't work!).

Above - U.S. Representative Curt Weldon showing a prototype of an alleged "mini-nuke" during a so-called Burton-Lunev Hearing.

On the photo above you can see how U.S. Representative Curt Weldon tries to scare other U.S. officials with a hypothetical Soviet-made "suit-case nuke" made exactly in accordance with claims of charlatan

Lunev. The suite-case nuke a la Lunev is supposedly based on Plutonium-239 core that was allegedly designed as a primitive “gun-type”.

Another ridiculous claim of Lunev before the U.S. Congress was that he tried to defend supposedly “late” General Lebed’s claims saying that those allegedly “missing in registrar” suit-case nukes were in fact secretly installed in the U.S. territory during the Cold War times.

Try to implement your logic when analyzing this particular claim. What do you think: if the “mini-nukes” were really issued to end-users to be permanently installed in the enemy territory (without any chance to be ever returned) – would they be accounted for in the registrar as “missing”, or as “used”/”spent”???

Yes, some “mini-nukes” have been obviously installed in the U.S. during the Cold War, but not even one of them had ever been stolen from either the former Soviet- or from Russian nuclear arsenals. You can be absolutely sure about it.

However, several larger nuclear warheads (of half-megaton in TNT yield) have been indeed stolen. However, these were not stolen from any Soviet nuclear arsenal. They were stolen from some navy end-users long after the so-called “Perestroika”.

Moreover, one of those stolen half-megaton thermonuclear warheads was used in the Pentagon attack on 9/11. It will be described in detail at the end of this book.

For now I would like to stop about that, since this particular Chapter was about the “mini-nukes” only.

Now, as I guess, it is more or less clear what the modern “mini-nuke” is and who is capable of producing such a thing, let us proceed to the conspiracy theories and to the rest of this book.

Reminding about the exact events of September the 11 for those who might have already forgotten them.

I guess that the vast majority of readers of this book still remember the exact events of September 11, 2001, more or less clear. However, I write this book aiming on a long-term prospect. Thus, I have to presume that someone might get hold on it many years later, when the 9/11 attacks will be such a well-forgotten past as Saddam Hussein's offensive against the Islamic Revolution in Iran in 1979 at the expense of the American taxpayer, which continued for 10 years, wholehearted support by the United States of Pol Pot's regime of Democratic Kampuchea against the Vietnamese, or the U.S.-sponsored mujahidin fighting against the Soviet "infidels" in Afghanistan in the '80s, which continued for about the same length of time.

Such forgetfulness in regard to the 9/11 events might easily prohibit some future reader from thorough understanding of this book and its points.

Only because of such a reason – that the 9/11 events one day might be (and definitely *will* be) forgotten – I would like to remind how 9/11 looked in its contemporary time – in September 2001.

Those readers, who are very sure that they could still remember those events clearly enough, could easily jump over this chapter – thus saving their precious time – and to go straight to the next chapter.

However, it will do no harm to refresh one's memory by reading this chapter over even if someone thinks he is sure to remember everything. Another review of material always helps in studying.

Besides, it is very unlikely that you could indeed remember any and every small event and their exact timeline. Even if you are an advanced 9/11 scholar and you are sure that you remember everything, you might still be surprised when you read the below timetable and notice there were quite a few very important events that somehow managed to miss your attention before.

Just in case someone feels bored reading over all these events, I have made it easier for him by marking the most important events that one MUST review with inscription **"important!"** in bold. To take notice of those marked events is highly recommended for better understanding of the rest of the book.

This chapter is sub-divided into two parts – the smaller one will represent in short an official claim and the bigger one – a more detailed account of events in chronological order.

Part 1. Official claims and 9/11 events in short.

The official governmental story (otherwise, known as the "Official Conspiracy Theory") sounded roughly like this:

On that date, September 11, 2001, 19 suicidal "terrorists", aiming to go to Paradise, associated with a terrorist organization called "Al Qaeda" – allegedly armed with box-cutting knives – managed to hijack four airplanes, took over pilot controls and managed to successfully fly three of them until crashing into public buildings they had targeted: one into each of the two Twin Towers of the World Trade Center in New York, and one into the Pentagon near Washington, D.C. The WTC Twin Towers were completely destroyed and the Pentagon was seriously damaged. Passengers on the fourth hijacked airliner were believed to have overpowered the hijackers, and in so doing prevented that airplane from being similarly used, although it too crashed, in a field in Pennsylvania, and all aboard were killed. In all, more than 3,000 people were killed in that day's precisely coordinated attacks.

These flights were supposedly hi-jacked:

American Airlines Flight 11– from Boston to Los Angeles, a "Boeing 767", hit the North Tower (WTC-1) at 8:46 AM (time is based on alleged seismic data); neither debris nor passengers' bodies have ever been found.

United Airlines Flight 175 – from Boston to Los Angeles, a "Boeing 767", hit the South Tower (WTC-2) at 9:03 AM (time is based on alleged seismic data); neither debris nor passengers' bodies have ever been found.

American Airlines Flight 77 – from Dulles to Los Angeles, a "Boeing 757", supposedly crashed into the Pentagon at 9:37:46 AM (neither debris nor passengers' bodies have been ever found where they were supposed to be found).

United Airlines Flight 93 – from Newark to San Francisco, a "Boeing 757", "crashed in a field in southwest Pennsylvania just outside of Shanksville" at 10:03:11 AM (neither debris nor passengers' bodies have been ever found where they were supposed to be found).

The alleged hijackers:

Flight 175: Marwan al Shehhi (pilot), Fayez Ahmed Banihammad, Mohand al Shehri, Hamza al Ghamdi and Ahmed al Ghamdi;

Flight 11: Waleed M al Shehri, Wail al Shehri, Mohamed Atta (pilot), Abdulaziz al Omari and Satam al Suqami;

Flight 77: Khalid al Mihdhar, Majed Moqed, Nawaf al Hamzi, Salem al Hamzi and Hani Hanjour (pilot);

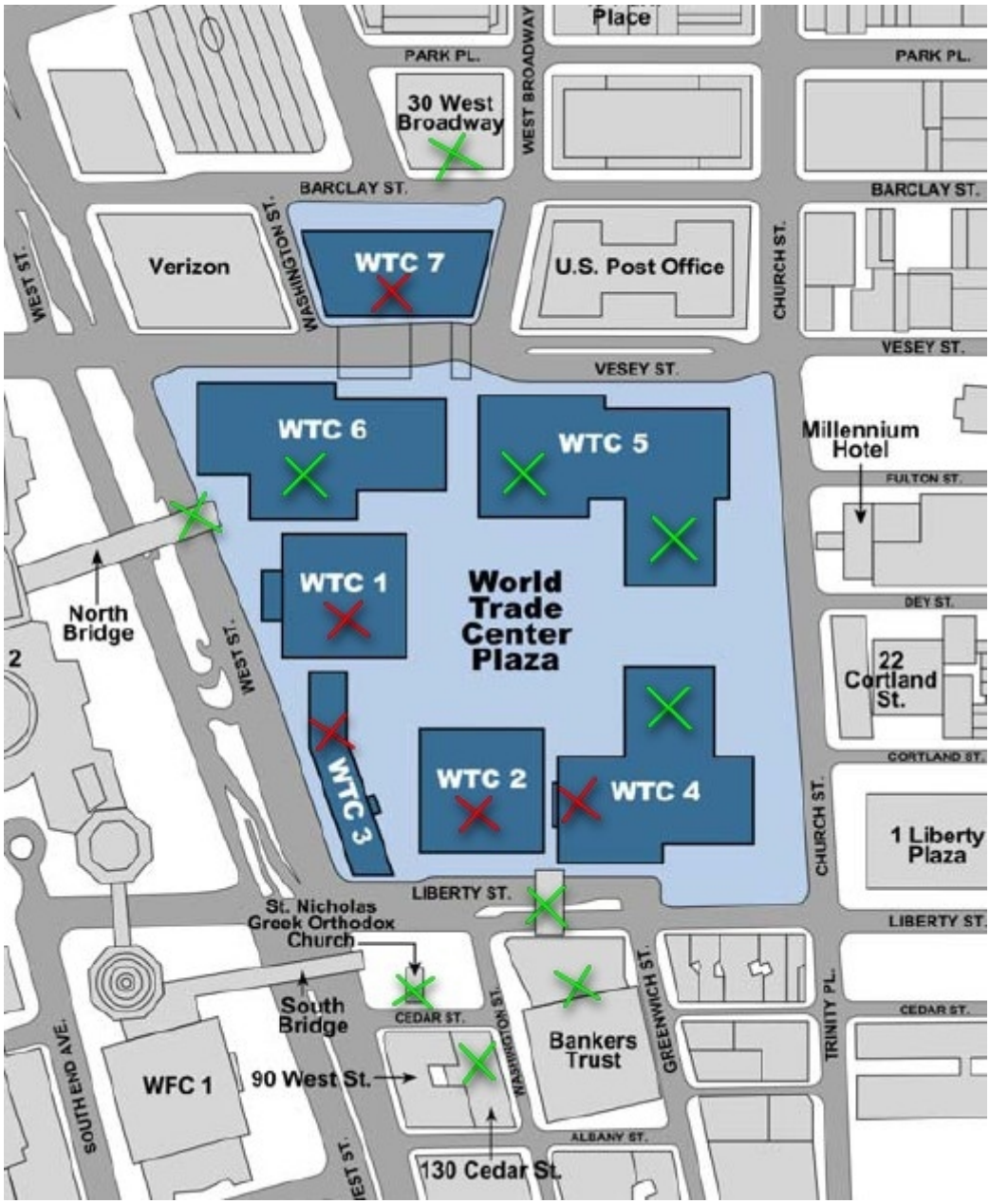
Flight 93: Ahmed al Haznawi, Ahmed al Nami, Ziad Jarrah (pilot) and Saeed al Ghamdi.

Damage:

The Pentagon was damaged by both the impact and the ensuing fires, so badly, that its entire sector of about half of one of its five wedges as deep as up to its internal buildings row No. 2 (Ring "B") had to be completely demolished later and built again virtually from zero. However, the actual impact caused severe damage only to the Ring "E" (Pentagon's outer row of buildings or its façade), which almost immediately (in precisely 29 minutes) collapsed, and lesser damage – to the next two rows (Rings "D" and "C") which were later demolished in the impact sector.

After standing for almost 30 years, and 56 minutes after being hit on September 11, 2001, the "South Tower" (the WTC-2) went from being one of the tallest steel framed buildings in the world to a pile of totally pulverized remains in 10.2 (by more moderate estimates in 11-12[21]) seconds at 9:59 AM. It is officially claimed that the steel core columns of the Tower were weakened by the burning of the plane's fuel which caused the Tower's collapse.

After standing for almost 30 years, and 102 minutes (1 hour and 42 minutes) after being hit, the "North Tower" (the WTC-1) was similarly destroyed in 8.4 (by more moderate estimates in 11-12) seconds at 10:28 AM. The official explanation about causes of the Tower's collapse was the same as in regard to the WTC-2.



Damage to the WTC: marked with red cross – building was completely pulverized (reduced to microscopic dust either completely or in its major part); marked with green cross – building was damaged beyond repair either by falling debris from the Twins, or by subterranean shock (or both) and had to be demolished later.

---

[21] The 9/11 Commission says that the South Tower collapsed in "ten seconds" and the NIST (the National Institute of Standards and Technology) says that tops of the buildings came down "essentially in free fall." However, many people argue that judging by many available video-clips which depicted the collapse it could be even 11 to 12 seconds before the upper parts of the building actually reached the ground. In any case – whether it was 9, 10, 11 or even 12 seconds, it was unbelievably fast and very close to the freefall speed.

The “Marriott World Trade Center” (the WTC-3) was razed simultaneously with the collapse of the WTC-1 and in the process it was instantly reduced to the same kind of microscopic dust as the WTC1 and WTC2.

4 World Trade Center (the WTC-4), 5 World Trade Center (the WTC-5), and 6 World Trade Center (the WTC-6) were damaged beyond repair by falling debris of the WTC-1 and WTC-2 during their collapse and later had to be demolished.

In addition, the St. Nicholas Greek Orthodox Church (not part of the WTC complex located across Liberty Street – just opposite the eastern corner of the WTC North Tower) was destroyed by the collapse of the WTC-2, and the Deutsche Bank Building (at 130 Liberty Street) was damaged beyond repair and was later also demolished.

Later another two buildings had to be demolished in the same direction: 4 Albany Street and 130 Cedar Street – located behind the Deutsche Bank and St. Nicholas Church correspondingly.

Devastating damage sustained by an underground train system (“tube” of which used to cross the WTC site right under the footprint of one of the Twin Towers) has never been disclosed in detail and up to this day remains obscure. No witnesses’ accounts, from among those who might have been inside the tube, in regard to the Twin Towers’ collapse have ever been made public either.

On September 11, 2001, at precisely 5:20:33 PM (based on alleged seismic data), the 47-story “Salomon Brothers Building”, or 7 World Trade Center (the WTC-7) also collapsed straightly down onto its footprint with a near freefall speed – despite being quite far from the Twin Towers and despite being spared by any terror action or by any debris falling from the Twin Towers during their collapse seven hours earlier.

Yet another building suffered irreparable damage at the moment of the WTC-7 collapse (despite of being located quite far from the actual WTC-7) and has to be demolished later: it was the Fiterman Hall located behind the WTC-7 at 30 West Broadway.

FEMA[22]'s provisional study on the WTC-7’s collapse was inconclusive and the collapse of WTC-7 was not included in the final report of the NIST[23] investigation into the collapse of the World Trade Center when it was published in September of 2005.

The infamous Report of the “9/11 Commission” did not mention the WTC-7 collapse as well, as if it was not worth mentioning.

For the sake of clarity, it shall be also mentioned that while the 9/11 Commission established the “guilt” of the so-called “Al-Qaeda” and of its leader – Osama bin Laden in connection with this affair, it was not so with any official U.S. agency.

The American FBI, tasked with the criminal inquiry into 9/11, was not able to find any connection of the 9/11 affair to any so-called “Al-Qaeda” or to Osama bin Laden personally. That is why, in the official FBI’s “List of 10 Most Wanted” Osama has never been wanted in connection with the 9/11 attacks. Right until his announced death in 2011, Osama was wanted by the FBI (and so mentioned in that List) only in connection with the infamous “car-“bombings of U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on an anniversary of Hiroshima bombing in 1998, but not because of 9/11.

[22] “FEMA” stands for “Federal Emergency Management Agency” – which is an agency of the United States Department of Homeland Security.

[23] “NIST” stands for “The National Institute of Standards and Technology” – which is a federal technology agency that develops and promotes measurement, standards, and technology.

Part 2. Real events in chronological order.

Now we are about to come to the more detailed account of events in chronological order. In this second part I will not mention all related events, because if I would mention all of them, this chapter would be about twice as big as the rest of the book. I will remind readers of only the basic important facts, plus only a few extra details, which might have missed someone's attention, but might represent a certain interest for a researcher. Falsified and doubtful statements (such as most of the 9/11 Commission Report's ravings) will be omitted here, with a very few exceptions, and only well known events and only the most important statements will be included.

Even though this particular book calls for an unbiased perception of reality in general, still, it is highly recommended to review all these 9/11 events (especially media statements) under a certain bias: please, try to make a few presumptions first, before starting to review the events, and you will be surprised at the end, because the actual development of these 9/11 events and statements will match the presumptions, which are suggested to be as follows:

- there were no actual passenger planes that hit the Twin Towers; the planes were digital images existing only in media-releases; while two actual aircraft quietly sunk in the Atlantic Ocean;

- all Airfone-calls were made by 9/11 perpetrators; while all alleged mobile-phone calls (if any were made at all) were either bogus or invented later in the ensuing cover-up attempt;

- all those "witnesses" who claimed to "see" the planes were prepared in advance and they lied to the media (except only those "witnesses" who were forced to lie to the same effect by the FBI as a part of its ensuing cover-up; so if the first group were real accomplices of the perpetration, the second group was only accomplices to the desperate cover-up attempt; you have to distinguish the two groups of the false "witnesses");

- the Twin Towers were brought down by a certain controlled demolition procedure because such a possibility to demolish the Twins was their in-built feature; the WTC-7 later shared the same fate;

- this "certain" controlled demolition procedure was nothing else than a built-in demolition feature of the WTC buildings 1, 2 and 7 that existed in these buildings from the time of their construction;

- this "certain" in-built controlled demolition feature was based on nothing else than very powerful thermonuclear charges positioned deep underground beneath each building (hence the nuclear name "ground zero" immediately awarded to the WTC nuclear demolition grounds);

- moreover, such a built-in demolition feature was not only peculiar to the World Trade Center in New York; it was also a part of the United Nations Building in New York and of the Sears Tower in Chicago, and, almost certainly, even that of the Petronas Towers in Kuala-Lumpur, Malaysia (try to remember this and you will find a lot of peculiar "coincidences" in the below chronology of 9/11 events);

- the Pentagon was hit not by a subsonic aluminum plane, but by an armored supersonic missile;

- moreover, this missile was equipped with a nuclear warhead – that led the United States to the most serious atomic alert during its entire history (including scrambling of "doomsday planes");

- understandably, the U.S. Government felt that:

    - it was by no means an act of terror, but an act of outright nuclear war;
    - the United States was indeed attacked by a "faceless coward";
    - the United States narrowly escaped being decapitated on account of the nuclear warhead of the missile not going off merely due to the failure of a detonator;

- the U.S. Government decided to collapse the Twin Towers by their in-built nuclear demolition scheme because it sincerely believed some false reports produced by the 9/11 perpetrators who claimed that not only one nuclear warhead was used against the Pentagon that day; they claimed that there were two nuclear warheads allegedly stuck in the upper floors of the WTC Twin Towers and they were about to explode; so the U.S. officials believed these claims and decided to collapse the Twin Towers in order to prevent the city of New York from being annihilated by these

half-megaton thermonuclear explosions at 300 meters high altitudes; they simply preferred the lesser of two evils;

- after the Twin Towers had been demolished, some U.S. officials (particularly from the FBI) began to immediately search for a "nice" explanation as to their peculiar pulverizations and as such they resorted to the most typical "terrorist activity" – mini-nukes' bombings – i.e. so-called "car-bombings" or "van-bombings" in the WTC basements that was the alleged factor that brought down the Twins (this would also help them to explain obvious nuclear effects in the area);

- several passenger planes were shot down by the U.S. Air Force during an unprecedented panic.

The second part of this chapter – i.e. 9/11 events in chronological order – have been reconstructed mostly by using a very comprehensive 9/11 timeline as kindly provided by this website: http://www.cooperativeresearch.org/timeline.jsp?timeline=complete_911_timeline . However, several reconstructed events were acquired from other websites, from several published witnesses' accounts of events, from contemporary newspapers, and from several video-recordings of contemporary 9/11 TV news channels which are still available today on websites such as YouTube[24] and in private collections.

September 5 – [**the most important!**] The Department of Energy's nuclear bomb squad, known as the Nuclear Emergency Search Team (NEST), was in Europe for an exercise called Jackal Cave[25]. The alleged "exercise" (that allowed the squad to be absent from the United States on 9/11) was scheduled to last till September 15, 2001. The unit was created in 1975 following an extortionist's threat to detonate a nuclear device in Boston if not paid a ransom. Since then, the group has been responsible for evaluating nuclear threats and, if the threat is judged credible, by searching for and disabling a nuclear device[26]. Thus, when after the Pentagon nuclear strike, someone would claim that it was allegedly a "nuclear strike" against the Twin Towers too and two alleged thermonuclear warheads were supposedly stuck in the Towers' upper floors and were about to annihilate New York City by 500 kiloton explosions, there would be no appropriate professionals present in New York who could evaluate this particular claim of the alleged nuclear threat…

September 9 – Ahmad Shah Massoud – a hero of Afghani resistance, who was dubbed by Western press as "Che Guevara of the '80s", and one of the most respected leaders of the Northern Alliance[27], is assassinated by suicide bombers. The two suicide bombers posing as interviewers hid explosives in their video camera and were to ask him some interesting questions such as "what are you going to do with Osama bin Laden if you defeat the Taliban and seize power in Kabul?" shortly before detonating their bomb. The timing of the assassination, two days before 9/11 attacks on the United States, is considered significant by "commentators" who "believed" Osama bin Laden ordered the assassination supposedly "to help his Taliban protectors and ensure he would have their protection and cooperation in Afghanistan".

September 11, 6.45 AM – [**important!**] At least two workers of an Israeli-owned instant-messaging company "Odigo" receive messages – warning of the attack. Odigo's U.S. headquarters are located two blocks from the WTC. The source of the supposedly "anonymous" warning is unknown; it was reported later that the actual warning allegedly contained some obscene anti-Semitic wording. It is widely believed

---

[24] Meaning www.youtube.com
[25] Richelson, 2009, pp. 178; National Security Archive, 1/23/2009.
[26] Time, 1/8/1996
[27] Afghan Northern Alliance was a unity of former adversaries, united by the national disaster. It included pro-Soviet forces of Afghanistan, such as remnants of its regular, Communist-trained army – mostly represented by the regular infantry division of Uzbek General Abdul Rashid Dostum, and forces of the first post-Communist Government of President Barhanuddin Rabbani, which have united in order to fight the pseudo-religious Taliban sect, which with support of Pakistani Secret Services, the American CIA and their Saudi lackeys, managed to seize power in Kabul in the mid-'90s and aimed to replace the traditional Afghani Adat law (that was based on the Old Testament and was identical to the Law of Moses) with annoying "Sharia laws" (known to be invented by Brithis secret services in the 19th century in order to subdue former Muslims in colonized Muslim states). Ahmad Shah Massoud, who was one of the most successful field-commanders during fighting against the Soviet Army, was appointed a Minister of Defense in the Government of President Barhanuddin Rabbani, which later lost its power in Kabul to the Taliban and has retreated to the North of the country, hence is the name of the Alliance. The Northern Alliance's temporary capital was then a city of Masar-i-Sharif in the Northern Afghanistan. Ahmad Shah Massoud, an ethnic Tadjik, was considered a highly professional commander, and an exceptionally decent and honest personality, being always above any kind of political intrigue. A mystery of his assassination on the eve of 9/11 remains unsolved.

today that this unexplainable warning to this particular Israeli-owned instant-messaging company was intended to be used as pretext to "beautifully" (means with the minimum possible amount of suspicions) inform all Israelis and other Jews who permanently worked in the WTC not to report to work on September 11. Apparently, it worked out flawlessly – none of the Israelis reported to work on September 11 and none of them were killed. Besides, the mere fact the initial warning was received (and apparently transmitted to all clients) by no one else other than the instant-messaging company, will later relieve many Jews from giving proper answers to the ensuing inquiry, which would obviously have a reasonable question: *"**Why** did not you report to you work at the WTC this morning and **who** was the one to pass that peculiar advance warning to you?"*

September 11, 6.47 AM – [**extremely important!**] The WTC Building 7's Alarm System is placed on "TEST" status for a period due to last eight hours. This ordinarily happens during maintenance or other testing, and any alarms received from the building are generally ignored[28]. It is officially "unknown" until now what kind of "Alarm System" that was and what kind of "alarm" it was designed to transmit to the WTC complex. However, it is suspected that it was the alarm of nothing else than the built-in demolition feature of the WTC Twin Towers that was designed to be initiated from the WTC-7 building.

September 11, 8.00 AM – [**important!**] A new owner of the WTC, Mr. Larry Silverstein, who has an appointment on the 88th floor of the North Tower with his tenants, prefers, instead, to go to see his dermatologist with whom he claims to have an appointment. Two of Silverstein's children – his son, Roger, and daughter, Lisa – who work for his company and have been regularly attending meetings with WTC tenants at "Windows on the World" (the restaurant at the top of the North Tower) both are late to their work. It saved their lives.

September 11, 8.19 AM – Flight 11 attendant Betty Ong calls Vanessa Minter, an American Airlines reservations agent at its Southeastern Reservations Office in Cary, North Carolina, using a seatback Airfone from the back of the plane. Ong speaks to Minter and another employee, Winston Sadler, for about two minutes. Then, at 8.21 AM., supervisor Nydia Gonzalez is patched in to the call as well. Ong says, "The cockpit's not answering. Somebody's[29] shot [later edited to "stabbed"] in business class and… I think there's mace… that we can't breathe. I don't know, I think we're getting hijacked." Asked what flight she is on, she mistakenly answers, "Flight 12", though a minute later she corrects this, saying, "I'm number three on Flight 11". She continues, "And the cockpit is not answering their phone. And there's somebody shot [later edited to "stabbed"] in business class. And there's… we can't breathe in business class. Somebody's got mace or something… I'm sitting in the back. Somebody's coming back from business. If you can hold on for one second, they're coming back." As this quote shows, other flight attendants relay information from the front of the airplane to Ong sitting in the back, and she periodically waits for updates. She goes on, "I think the guys are up there [in the cockpit]. They might have gone there – jammed the way up there, or something. Nobody can call the cockpit. We can't even get inside." Ong's emergency call will last about 25 minutes, being cut off around 8.44 AM. However, the recently installed recording system at American Airlines reservations center contains a default time limit, and consequently only the first four minutes of it will be recorded – the rest of the conversation was reported in spoken. Gonzalez later testifies that Ong was "calm, professional and in control" all through the call. As Flight 11 supposedly "approaches" New York and the World Trade Center, it appears to be quiet on board. Vanessa Minter, one of the employees receiving Ong's call, later recalls, "You didn't hear hysteria in the background. You didn't hear people screaming." In a composed voice, Ong repeatedly says, "Pray for us. Pray for us." Minter and Nydia Gonzalez, the reservations office supervisor, assure her they are praying. Seconds later – at 8.44 AM, the line goes dead. Amy Sweeney, another Flight 11 attendant, has also made an emergency phone call from the plane. This also ends at 8.44 AM.

---

[28] Source: NIST, "Interim Findings And Accomplishments", in Progress Report on the Federal Building and Fire Safety Investigation of the World Trade Center, Vol.1.,28

[29] This particular claim was later edited to "passenger in seat 10B shot (later edited one more time to "stabbed") a passenger in seat 9B"; seat 9B was alleged to be occupied by Mr. Daniel Lewin, an Israeli secret service operative and seat 10B – by an alleged hijacker Satam al Suqami. Moreover, Nydia Gonzalez claimed that Ong was saying the hijackers from seats 2A and 2B were in the cockpit with the pilots. It was also claimed that Ong was saying that the two female flight attendants were allegedly stabbed. Since the FBI refuses to release passenger-lists, neither of these claims could be independently verified.

September 11, 8.20 AM – Flight 11 stops transmitting its IFF[30] beacon signal. But this was claimed later so it can not be independently verified: it could be true or it could be lie as well.

September 11, 8.41 AM – [**important!**] Flight 175 Reports suspicious Flight 11 Radio transmission: the pilots of Flight 175 tell ground control about Flight 11, "We figured we'd wait to go to your center. We heard a suspicious transmission on our departure out of Boston. Someone keyed the mic[rophone] and said, 'Everyone stay in your seats.' It cut out." An alternate version: "We heard a suspicious transmission on our departure from B-O-S [Boston's airport code]. Sounds like someone keyed the mic and said, 'Everyone, stay in your seats.'" The final transmission from Flight 175, still discussing this message, comes a few seconds before 8:42 AM. The 9/11 Commission will conclude later that Flight 175 was then "hijacked" within the next four minutes. **[A simple thought that pilots of Flight 11 (an American Airlines flight) and pilots of Flight 175 (a United Airlines flight) logically had no reason to conduct such a peculiar conversation and conducted it primarily because both had been accomplices to the same count of cheating did not occur to the inquirers...]**

September 11, 8.42 AM – United Airlines Flight 93 takes off from Newark International Airport, bound for San Francisco, California. It leaves 41 minutes late because of heavy runway traffic.

September 11, 8.43 AM – Later it was claimed that it was at that time Boston flight control had first contacted NORAD[31]'s Northeast Air Defense Sector (NEADS) to notify it of the hijacking of Flight 11, but its personnel there had initially mistaken it for a simulation as part of an exercise. Soon after realizing that it was not a part of the planned exercise, but a real incident, NEADS orders to scramble fighters to go after Flight 11 and then calls NORAD's operations center in Cheyenne Mountain, Colorado, in order to get NORAD commander in chief's approval for it.

September 11, 8.43 AM – Later it was claimed that at this moment NORAD is first notified that Untied Flight 175 was hijacked. However, this claim could not be independently verified.

September 11, 8.44 AM – Flight attendant Amy Sweeney is still on the phone with American Airlines flight services manager Michael Woodward, describing the conditions on Flight 11. The plane is supposedly nearing New York City, but the coach section passengers are still quiet, apparently unaware a hijacking is in progress. Sweeney reports, "Something is wrong. We are in a rapid descent… we are all over the place." Woodward asks her to look out of the window and see if she can tell where they are. According to ABC News, she replies, "I see the water. I see the buildings. I see buildings." She tells him the plane is flying very low. Then she takes a slow, deep breath and slowly, calmly says, "Oh my God!" According to Woodward's account to the 9/11 Commission, Sweeney's reply is, "We are flying low. We are flying very, very low. We are flying way too low." Seconds later, she adds, "Oh my God, we are way too low." These are her last words. Then Woodward hears a "very, very loud static on the other end." Sweeney's call has ended at about 8.44 AM, according to the 9/11 Commission – the same time as Ong's call on Flight 11. two minutes before her plane supposedly crashes into the WTC.

September 11, 8.46 AM – [**attention, important!**] A huge explosion occurs inside the WTC "North Tower" between its 93rd till 99th floors followed by intense fires and black smoke. Nobody understands anything for a quite some time, but it is later reported that it was a passenger plane that hit the WTC Tower One on

---

[30] "IFF" stands for "Identify Friend or Foe" – a special highly guarded secret coded signal which is supposed to be transmitted permanently by any and every airborne object; this concept was implemented a very long time ago – shortly after the end of the World War II. It allows avoiding an accidental shot down of your own aircraft by mistakenly taking it for an adversary one. All modern anti-aircraft defense weaponry, especially fully automated ones – such as guided surface-to-air and air-to-air missiles and in some cases even automated rapid-firing anti-aircraft canons – would never accidentally strike your own plane, because they are digitally "taught" to recognize their own aircraft. It is probably possible to shoot at your own aircraft only either by using machine-guns or canons in manual mode or if your own aircraft is flying without a proper IFF signal. Besides, flying without transmitting a proper IFF signal would always alert an anti-aircraft defense system because it would always appear to the system that the country is being attacked by enemy aircraft or by cruise missiles. That is exactly why it is absolutely impossible that any aircraft might fly without transmitting an IFF signal. It is strictly prohibited. Such a plane must be landed immediately if there is something wrong found with its IFF transmission system. A pilot has no option to turn off the IFF transmitter from within his cockpit. Such a possibility is never provided for.

[31] "NORAD" stands for the "North-American Aerospace Defense Command" – a joint anti-aircraft and anti-ballistic missiles defense system protecting the Untied States and Canada which is jointly maintained by these two countries military personnel.

its southern side and completely disappeared inside the building. Many people, including high-ranking U.S. officials were still unsure if it was really a plane or something else. Many high-ranking U.S. officials, especially from secret services and from the military, who learnt about the explosion before the very first news report released by CNN two minutes later were initially inclined to believe that it was either a cruise missile or even some surface-to-air missile which struck the WTC Tower accidentally. Though there were no videos available which could show an alleged "plane" immediately, later in the evening it was "discovered" that some two French cameramen "luckily" managed to capture the plane approaching North Tower and even the exact moment of the impact – it was followed by some huge orange fireballs suddenly bursting out of that façade of the Tower which is supposed to be hit head-on (so the direction of fireballs propagating was diametrically opposite to the course of the "plane" itself – while in the case of the South Tower later it would be vice-versa: direction of the fireballs propagating would coincide with the direction of the supposed "plane's" course). That only available movie shot by the French was widely shown in various news TV releases late in the evening of September 11 and on the next day. The immediate images shown on the TV during first hours did not show those fireballs, but only some black smoke and the actual hole, supposedly punched in the Tower's steel perimeter by the entire plane – including even the very ends of its wings and the top end of its tail.

Hole supposedly punched by the plane in the steel perimeter grid of the WTC North Tower – as shown on TV soon after the black smoke became thinner and the visibility improved.

September 11, 8.46 AM – it is claimed that two F-15 fighters, at last, get the order to scramble from Otis Air National Guard Base in Massachusetts in accordance with the previous NEADS order to find Flight 11, approximately 190 miles from the known location of the plane and 188 miles from New York City.

September 11, 8.47 AM – It is claimed later that at that moment the transponder signal of United Airlines Flight 175 has changed; but this claim could not be independently verified: it could be true or it could be a lie as well.

September 11, 8.49 AM – CNN becomes the first major network that begins to show the WTC crash, claiming that it has unconfirmed reports that this morning a plane has crashed into one of the towers of the World Trade Center.

September 11, 8.49 AM – Majority of the U.S. top officials, including even top intelligence officials, top military brass and even NORAD operational stuff, learned from CNN TV report of the WTC crash for the first time. An absolute majority of them believed immediately it was only an accident. United Airlines managers have also first learnt about the WTC accident from CNN news on TV.

September 11, 8.50 AM – CIA director George Tenet is informed that the WTC is attacked by the plane; Tenet [supposedly] comments to former Senator David Boren with whom he is having breakfast at the St. Regis Hotel in Washington, DC: *"You know, this has bin Laden's fingerprints all over it."*

September 11, 8.50 AM - New York and Boston Flight Control allegedly concluded that it was allegedly American Airlines Flight 11 that has hit the WTC North Tower (but these events were claimed much later). They believed it was Flight 11 simply because it has disappeared and then they learned from CNN news that some plane supposedly hit the WTC, but not because they were able to trace its actual track and trajectory.

September 11, 8.50 AM – American Airlines headquarters in Fort Worth, Texas has been called by an American employee at La Guardia Airport in New York City, and informed that an aircraft has hit the World Trade Center. However, it does not yet know that this was Flight 11.

September 11, 8.50 AM – It is alleged (later) that United Airlines Flight 175 has been lost.

September 11, 8.50 AM – CBS news began to report on the WTC crash, saying first they do not know what type of plane it might be – so it could be a small Cessna plane or anything larger than that.

September 11, 8.50 AM – NY1 TV shows a live image of the North Tower being filmed from the Empire State Building and saying that they do not have much detail about what has happened but reporting that the New York Fire Department is responding with a large number of crews.

September 11, 8.50 AM – TV Channel 4 shows a live image of the North Tower emitting black smoke and interviewing live in the telephone one witness who claims to be "Tony Arrigo" and who claims that he saw the *"big-big plane – most probably Boeing 737 – that crashed into the World Trade Center"*.

September 11, 8.50 AM – Rich Miles, manager of United Airline's Chicago system operations center, receives a call from a mechanic at an airline maintenance center in San Francisco. The mechanic informs Miles that a female flight attendant from Flight 175 has just called to report, "Oh my God. The crew has been killed; a flight attendant has been stabbed; we've been hijacked." Then the line goes dead. A dispatcher monitoring the flight then sends messages to the plane's cockpit computer but gets no response.

September 11, 8.51 AM – About two minutes after its initial news CNN adds a live account of events – a voice of a vice-president of finance for CNN Sean Murtagh, who is on the telephone; Mr. Murtagh miraculously happened to be somewhere with a good view of the WTC scene and he claims to see the plane hitting the North Tower with his very eyes. He says: *"I just witnessed a plane that appeared to be cruising at slightly lower-than-normal altitude over New York City, and it appears to have crashed into -- I don't know which tower it is -- but it hit directly in the middle of one of the World Trade Center towers. It was a jet. It looked like a two-engine jet, maybe a 737."*

CNN Live screen at between 8.51 and 8.52 AM (ET) shows a hole supposedly punched by an aluminum plane in the steel perimeter of the North Tower. Running text on the left frame says it is a voice of CNN vice-president Sean Murtagh – an alleged eye-witness who allegedly saw the plane penetrating the North Tower.

September 11, 8.51 AM – Fox News reports tragic news – a plane that crashed into the WTC; the plane is believed to be a "Boeing 737".

September 11, 8.51 AM – It was claimed later that at that moment radio-contact with American Airlines Flight 77 has been lost.

September 11, 8.52 AM – ABC begins to report about the WTC accident, saying there are major fires and there was an explosion in the World Trade Center; they do not know what exactly happened, but there is one report saying that it was a plane that hit the tower.

September 11, 8.52 AM – Two F-15s take off from Otis Air National Guard Base. This occurs six minutes after being ordered to go after Flight 11 (which has supposedly crashed); 26 minutes after flight controllers were certain Flight 11 was hijacked; and 39 minutes after flight controllers lost contact with Flight 11.

September 11, 8.52 AM – Passenger Peter Hanson calls his father from Flight 175 and says, "Oh, my God! They just stabbed the airline hostess. I think the airline is being hijacked." Despite being cut off twice, he manages to report how men armed with knives are stabbing flight attendants, apparently in an attempt to force crewmembers to unlock the doors to the cockpit. He calls again a couple of minutes before the plane supposedly crashes. (These claims, of course, can not be independently verified, but it

seems that all calls from Flight 11 and Flight 175 were indeed real, though not necessarily "genuine", unlike the alleged calls from other flights – which are suspected of being fabricated in an ensuing cover-up.)

September 11, 8.52 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] NBC Live joins other news agencies and begins its own reporting on unfolding WTC events. NBC news anchor Katie Couric interviews an eyewitness, a certain Ms. Jennifer Oberstein, who comes on the phone. The witness describes that she looked up at the World Trade Center Towers, because, she says, it is normal to look up at these Towers when you pass by, and then she saw a huge explosion, and she proceeds then to describe the explosion and smoke. NBC new anchor is apparently more interested in what exactly plane it was and asks her*: "Do you have any idea what kind of plane it was?"* Jennifer: *"I am sorry?"* Katie: *"Do you have any idea what hit the World Trade Center?"* Jennifer (who seems not to understand at all what they are talking about): *"What it was?"* Katie: *"Yah, what kind of plane - we are getting reports that an airplane hit the building."* Jennifer: *"Oh? I... I didn't even know that... Honestly... I was walking up and looked up and saw big boom and fires and... and... I have to tell you that we were all saying around here that it will be very interesting that if it were a bomb it would so high up! So, perhaps, it was a plane..."* (Several minutes later many witnesses will call to NBC who will claim that they "saw" and "heard" the first plane that hit the North Tower describing it as "Boeing 727" or "737".)

September 11, 8.53 AM – Flight controllers declare that United Airlines Flight 175 is hijacked.

September 11, 8.54 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] CNN Live re-transmits footage shot by WNYW which shows how Fox's reporter Dick Oliver on the street tries to interview several passers-by in an attempt to find out what exactly happened with the WTC Tower; one woman who was an eye-witness says it was a huge explosion and a large section of the building is blown out; when asked if it [the tower] was hit by something, she clearly answers <u>NO</u>, *"it was inside"*, and she repeats it twice – *"<u>it was inside</u>, because papers and everything was coming **out** of the building as a result of this explosion"*; when asked what was on the side wall, she says, she did not see anything.

CNN Live screen at 8.54 shows footage provided by WNYW where a woman on the street, who witnessed the first explosion, clearly testifies that it was an explosion from <u>inside</u> and she repeated it twice in an affirmative manner: "it was <u>inside</u>".

September 11, 8.55 AM – CNN reporter Don Dahler, who is not far from the WTC, reports that several minutes ago there had been a huge explosion, and there was a sound of something like a missile, and definitely not a sound of a prop plane. He repeats that it was definitely not the sound of a prop plane or of anything of this kind. He says it was a woofing sound which might be the sound of a jet or of a missile.

September 11, 8.55 AM – President G. W. Bush (who is at that moment in Sarasota, Florida, at the Emma E. Booker Elementary School for a photo-op to promote his education policies) is informed of the WTC crash; he proceeds with his school project apparently thinking it was too minor of an incident to be interrupted. Bush also suggests at that moment that the pilot might have had a heart attack.

September 11, 8.55 AM – WNYW (New York Channel 5) begins its most controversial reportage, which will result in ignominy only 7 minutes later. It interviews over the telephone some two witnesses (obviously shills, prepared in advance) – a woman and a man, both of whom claimed to see a large passenger plane, probably a "Boeing 727", which flew over Lower Manhattan and struck the World Trade Center North Tower, providing also some alleged details on the plane behavior before its impact. This interview will continue right up to the explosion in the South Tower, which will happen at 9.02.59 AM.

September 11, 8.56 AM – It is claimed [later] that signal from transponder of Flight 77 disappears.

September 11, 8.57 AM – Rumors have started circulating through the civilian air traffic system that the plane that hit the WTC was a small Cessna.

September 11, 8.57 AM – Fire department commanders at WTC Tower One advise Port Authority police and building personnel to evacuate Tower Two. According to the 9/11 Commission, the reason for this was not concern of a possible second plane, but because the fire chiefs judged the impact of the plane into the North Tower to have made the entire WTC complex unsafe. However, the supposed jet fuel that might have been spilled from the aircraft which supposedly hit the North Tower has mostly burned up by this time.

September 11, 8.59 AM – NBC Live news anchor reports that they have information the plane that hit the World Trade Center was a small commuter plane. He will repeat this information a minute later.

September 11, 9.00 AM – A United Airlines dispatcher allegedly reports to his superiors at United Airlines' headquarters that Flight 175 has been lost.

September 11, 9.00 AM – [**attention!**] A public announcement is broadcast over loudspeakers inside the WTC Tower Two (the "South Tower", which is yet to be hit), saying that the building is secure and people can return to their offices. Initial panic subsided and many people who just began to get out of their offices have decided to stay in and so have abandoned their initial evacuation attempts. Until now it is unknown who exactly made this public announcement and who should be held responsible for it.

September 11, 9.00 AM – National Security Adviser Condoleezza Rice later claims she is in her White House office when she hears about the first WTC crash just before 9:00 AM. She recalls, "I thought to myself, what an odd accident." She reportedly speaks to President G. W. Bush around 9.00 AM on the telephone, and tells him that a twin-engine plane has struck the WTC tower. She says, "That's all we know right now, Mr. President." Rice later claims, "He [Bush] said, what a terrible, it sounds like a terrible accident. Keep me informed." Rice too thinks it is too unimportant an accident and proceeds with her usual national security staff meeting.

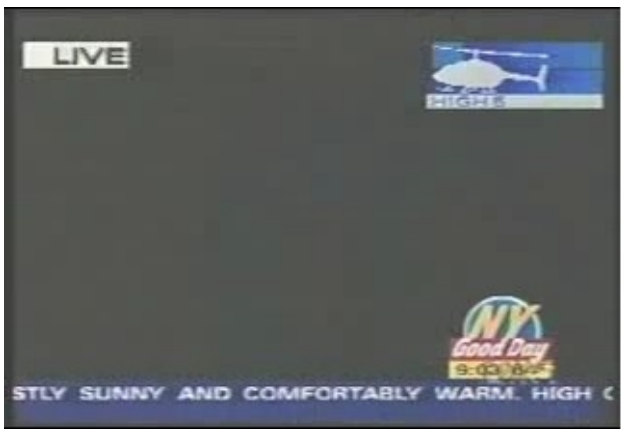
September 11, 9.00 AM – Vice President Cheney later says he is in his White House office watching the television images of the first WTC crash wreckage. According to his recollection, he was puzzled. "I was sitting there thinking about it. It was a clear day, there was no weather problem – how in hell could a plane hit the World Trade Center?" His staff members elsewhere in the White House are apparently unaware of the emerging crisis.

September 11, 9.01 AM – [**attention, important!**] An unidentified woman in the La Guardia control tower speaks to a Port Authority police officer. La Guardia is one of two major New York City airports. The Port Authority patrols both the WTC and the city's airports. The woman asks the officer what happened at the WTC, and the officer replies that he has learned from the news that a plane crashed into it. Around the same time, one flight controller in the tower says to another, "But you don't know anything." The other responds, "We don't know. We're looking at it on Channel 5 right now." Nothing on the later released transcripts shows that the La Guardia controllers knew that the planes flying into their airspace had been seized by terrorists, or that military aircraft were in pursuit over the Hudson River as it was alleged later. Port Authority officials appear to be equally oblivious. All of it clearly indicates that officials whose duty was to control airspace in Manhattan area were totally unaware of any alleged "planes" allegedly flying in the zone of their control and got the news only from TV broadcasts.

September 11, 9.01 AM – The WTC building 7 is evacuated before the second tower is hit. All individuals in the Secret Service's New York field office, located in WTC 7, were ordered to evacuate after the first attack, and they are in the process of doing so when a second explosion occurs in the South Tower a minute later.

September 11, 9.02 AM – WNYW continues its broadcast which began with interrogation of the two witnesses at 8.55 AM – one of the witnesses claims to be a certain Mr. "Jim Friedl". Their supposed to be "live" TV screen showing the WTC background is strangely brownish – seeming to be digitally modified, despite an obvious fact that it was perfect weather, ideal visibility, and the sky behind the World Trade Center continued to remain strikingly blue – unaffected by black smokes, rising from the North Tower. Later it will be found that the supposedly "live" picture was shown with a certain 17 seconds delay. Suddenly, for only 4 frames, the background is changed to "bluish" with slightly different focus of the camera, and then

– changed to a distant view of the WTC Twin Towers, obviously being shot from a helicopter, this time with a strangely absent background color and with no actual background whatsoever.



Shortly before the explosion in the South Tower, which would happen only moments later, it shows an image of a plane, suddenly approaching the Tower from the right and quickly disappearing inside the building; a moment later it shows something which was not supposed to be shown – namely how the nose of the penetrating aluminum plane sticks out of the Tower on the opposite side after “penetrating” all double steel perimeters (on both sides) and even some steel cores in the Tower’s middle. The most laughable part of this particular manipulation was that the second “plane”, unlike the first one, was not supposed not to penetrate the entire Tower’s body (meaning its two opposite façades), because it was believed to hit it

An official diagram showing the approaching angle of the alleged plane.

under some angle – it was supposed "to penetrate" only two adjacent façades, over the corner; so by no means would a nose of this plane ever stick out of the opposite façade – like it is shown on that frame. A few frames later it shows three black frames in a raw – without any picture at all. Then only, starting from the 4th frame, those famous orange fireballs began to appear from inside the South Tower. All of it happened too fast to recognize any foul play immediately. This cheating would be noticed by researchers only some time later after detailed studying and only after logical suspicions arose that aluminum aircraft would never be able to completely disappear inside the steel Towers…

September 11, 9.02 AM – The BBC reports that a "twin-engine plane", "possibly Boeing 737", was the plane that has crashed into the World Trade Center North Tower, and at this time huge orange fireballs were bursting out of the side of the second (South) Tower. The BBC anchor talks to some man ("Stephen Evans") who is alleged to be right at the WTC spot, who, in turn, claims there was an aircraft that hit the 1st Tower and reports that there are a lot of people in the building and there is panic and chaos. However, despite the second explosion (in the South Tower) having already occurred a few seconds ago, the BBC anchor corrects herself by saying that it is not confirmed whether there was any plane or not and, despite continuing explosions and chaos, it is not really clear whether there was any plane crash or not and what went on.

September 11, 9.03 AM (precisely 9.02.59) – A huge explosion occurs between the WTC "South Tower's" floors 77th and till 85th, followed by huge orange fireballs and throwing some debris, office parts, and even people's bodies to the streets around from the explosion zone.

Above – the explosion in the South Tower which is in front; the North Tower emitting black smoke is to the right; the sky in the background on this genuine photograph is perfectly blue (unlike in bogus videos showing how the aluminum plane penetrates the South Tower – on those videos the background is either completely absent or, at best, the color of the "sky" behind the WTC does not look real).

All main news agencies almost immediately reported (since it was a direct coverage of the incident with the WTC-1 and attention of all major news agencies was riveted to the WTC North Tower) that it was a second passenger plane which hit the WTC South Tower. Various footage of the approaching plane under several different angles is shown on live TV coverage by all the main news agencies, but all of

them with unexplainable 17-19 seconds delay in comparison with the real time. The “plane” is believed to be one of the suspected hijacked “Boeings 757” or “767”. Later it is reported that it was American Flight 77 that struck the WTC “South Tower”. This claim about Flight 77 was maintained till the late evening, but some agencies continued to maintain it even the next day – 12th of September, until about midday.

September 11, 9.03 AM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN Live (but with an unexplainable 19 seconds delay) shows a supposedly “live” image of the second plane approaching the South Tower and penetrating it – which is followed by huge orange fireballs and flying debris. The CNN screen on its left top corner bears an inscription “COURTESY WABC” which means that the video is not CNN’s own, but has been supplied by a third party. The entire background behind the Twin Towers is clearly digitally erased (this particular job was quite rude, in fact). At the very moment, without actually seeing the picture courtesy WABC, CNN news anchor talks to its reporter on the WTC spot, who, in turn, reports a second huge explosion**, without mentioning anything at all that it might have been caused by a plane**. After receiving an update, CNN news anchor says that perhaps it was a plane, but, stressing that “let’s not speculate” he maintains the word **“perhaps”** – by repeating this word twice.

September 11, 9.03 AM – [**attention, very important!**] Fox News 5 news anchor discusses with a former FBI agent whether the first impact could be an act of terrorism, when the supposedly live picture on TV bearing “WABC” logo shows the second plane hitting the other Tower and completely disappearing inside – followed by huge orange fireballs. Despite the fact that the picture is supposedly “live”, when the Fox News anchor decides to replay this video of the second impact only 3 minutes later, he will comment: *“I thought it first happened... I thought it* [the first and supposedly “live” footage] *was a replay, but in fact we saw that live perhaps two minutes ago...”* – which supposes to mean that even Fox News own staff was unsure at that moment as to the origins of the supplied footage and was told that it was allegedly “live” only after it had been actually shown on the TV. In reality, however, even that so-called “live” picture has been shown with an unexplainable 19 seconds delay compared to the real time.

Supposedly “live” TV screen as shown by Fox News 5 at 9.03 (delay with the real time is 19 seconds). Fox News anchor himself did not believe it was a “live” footage and 3 minutes later he will say that he thought initially that this one was already a replay. He himself will learn it was allegedly “live” only 3 minutes later.

September 11, 9.03 AM – The New York Police Department (NYPD) Chief of Department Joseph Esposito calls for the initiation of something called “Operation Omega”. This puts New York on the highest state of alert, and requires the protection of sensitive locations around the city. NYPD headquarters is secured and all other government buildings are evacuated.

September 11, 9.03 AM – The chief of the Defense Protective Service which guards the Pentagon raises the building’s state of alert by one level, from “normal” to “alpha,” which only requires spot-inspections of vehicles and increased police patrols.

September 11, 9.04 AM – [**attention, very important!**] The WTC building 7’s evacuation was hastened due to a warning that a third plane was scheduled to strike the WTC-7.

September 11, 9.04 AM – Office of Emergency Management staff requests air security over New York.

September 11, 9.04 AM – New York flight control informs NORAD that Flight 175 has been hijacked.

September 11, 9.04 AM – All takeoffs and landings in New York City are halted without asking for permission from Washington.

September 11, 9.04 AM – [**attention, very important!**] The CBS news anchor, who was initially supplied with some "live" footage of the Twin Towers, showing the second approaching plane – the very same footage as was supplied to other major news agencies, has missed the actual impact of the "second plane", because at that moment he was interviewing a woman said to be somewhere near the WTC. He decides to replay the moment of the impact and the approaching plane, but this time he uses his own CBS footage to show the moment of impact. CBS' own footage, shot from another spot, clearly shows huge orange fireballs suddenly bursting out of the South Tower, but it does not show any plane. The CBS news anchor complains that he can not see any plane at all – and suggests that it might be a mistake. However, a woman he is interviewing claims it was a plane. A few minutes later the CBS news anchor, for some unknown reason, decides to replay the same footage again and this time he confirms that now, at last, he "could see a plane", while actually nothing could be seen.

September 11, 9.05 AM – A Counterterrorism Coordinator [further will be called as "anti-terrorism tsar"] Richard Clarke recommends to vice-president Dick Cheney and National Security Advisor Condoleezza Rice to evacuate the White House stating that *"It's an al-Qaeda attack and they like simultaneous attacks. This may not be over."* However, his recommendation is ignored.

September 11, 9.05 AM – New York Mayor Rudolph Giuliani is informed of the first WTC crash while having breakfast at the Peninsula Hotel on 55th Street; he interrupts his breakfast and after leaving the hotel, he quickly proceeds south.

September 11, 9.06 AM – All flight control facilities nationwide are notified that the Flight 11 crash into the WTC was probably a hijacking case.

September 11, 9.06 AM – President G. W. Bush (who is in a class-room with children) is notified about the second plane's crash. He prefers, however, to continue with the children for the next 7 to 10 minutes.

September 11, 9.07 AM – [**attention, interesting**] CNN repeats footage of the second plane approaching and disappearing inside the South Tower, supplied by the WABC, and its news anchor wonders if there was any kind of navigation equipment used – such as some electronic devices implanted into the building which could guide aircraft so precisely into the towers.

September 11, 9.07 AM – [**attention!**] R. Giuliani meets Police Commissioner Bernard Kerik at Barclay Street, on the northern border of the WTC complex. Instead of going to the $13 million emergency command center opened by Giuliani in 1999, specifically for coordinating responses to emergencies, including terrorist attacks, which is located on the 23rd floor of building 7 of the WTC, they head to West Street, where the fire department has set up a command post, and arrive there at around 9.20 AM.

September 11, 9.07 AM – The Federal Aviation Administration's (FAA) Command Center sends a message to all the nation's air traffic facilities at this time, announcing the first hijacking.

September 11, 9.08 AM – Boston and Newark flight control centers halted all takeoffs and landings. Departures nationwide heading to or through New York and Boston airspace are canceled.

September 11, 9.08 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] The two F-15s scrambled some time ago (nobody could confirm what time exactly they had been scrambled) to find Flight 11 in New York skies are now ordered to circle in a 150-mile window of air space off the coast of Long Island. It is not clear whether they had reached New York City before being directed over the ocean. **It happened because NORAD "allegedly"** [but surely] **managed to trace the two hijacked planes – Flight 11 and Flight 175 – heading away from Baltimore and Boston to over the Atlantic Ocean.** (This particular piece of information remains undoubtedly the most seditious part of the entire 9/11 evidence and it is no longer publicly discussed; however, it was voiced by Senator Mark Dayton[32] on July 30, 2004.)

September 11, 9.08 AM – By this time, officials at American Airlines' System Operations Control in Fort Worth, Texas had [later edited to "mistakenly"] concluded that the second aircraft to hit the World Trade Center might have been Flight 77, because communications with Flight 77 have been lost shortly before 9.00 AM. [Flight AA 77 is the flight that would be officially alleged later to have hit the Pentagon.]

---

[32] Transcript is available here: http://www.911truth.org/article.php?story=20040805095600503

September 11, 9.09 AM – Multiple erroneous reports of hijacked aircraft appear in the system; the FAA Command Center reports that 11 aircraft are either not communicating with FAA facilities or flying unexpected routes.

September 11, 9.09 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] Certain confusion occurs because Flight 77 is confirmed to have crashed near the Ohio-Kentucky border by local police and even by the Indianapolis Flight Control Center. It was later claimed that the mistake was quickly corrected. However, the report of the downed plane persists. Shortly before 10 AM, Dale Watson, counterterrorism chief at the FBI, will say to counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke over a video teleconference, "We have a report of a large jet crashed in Kentucky, near the Ohio line." According to USA Today, "The reports are so serious that [FAA Administrator Jane] Garvey notifies the White House that there has been **another** crash".

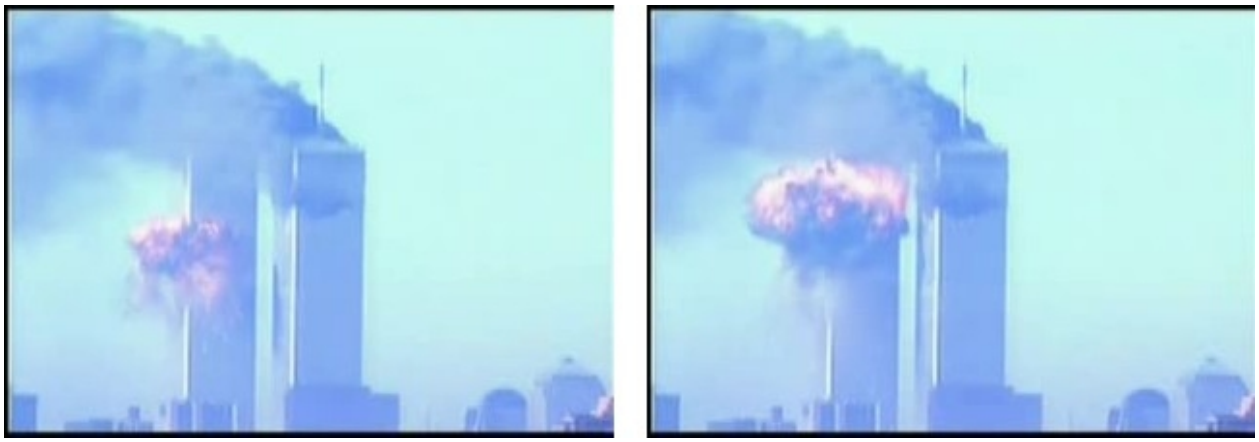
September 11, 9.12 AM – Renee May, a flight attendant on Flight 77, allegedly uses a cell phone to call her mother in Las Vegas. She tells her mother that the flight has been hijacked, and that everyone has been asked to move to the back of the plane. She asks her mother to call American Airlines and let them know Flight 77 has been hijacked. Her mother (Nancy May) calls the airline. Serious people have never believed this ridiculous claim, but it has been, nevertheless, included in the 9/11 Commission's official report. It shall be noted that by that time Flight 77 had already been assumed crashed – see the above entry for 9.09 AM.

September 11, 9.13 AM – Burning fires in the South Tower began to subside, because the alleged jet fuel has almost burned out.

September 11, 9.15 AM – [**attention, important!**] Brian Clark, the executive vice president of the brokerage firm Euro Brokers, was on the 84th floor of the South Tower, where his firm's offices are, when the explosion occurred. He headed out, going down Stairway A, which was the only staircase in the tower that remained intact from top to bottom, and was soon joined by Stanley Praimnath, who also worked in the South Tower. They reached a point that Clark later guesses to have been around the 77th or 78th floor, where the stairway walls are cracked, allowing them to look through. This would have been around the lower end of the floors where the supposed plane impacted. Clark, however, sees no large fire. He later says, "You could look through the cracks and see flames. They were just quietly licking up, not a roaring inferno. And there was some smoke there, but again I think the stairs were pressurized, pushing the air out so we had less smoke in the stairway than you might imagine." This apparently contradicts later claims that the tower was subjected to "extreme fires" prior to its collapse. Clark and Praimnath continued down the stairs and made it out just minutes before the collapse. They are two of only four people who were at or above the impact zone after the explosion, who were able to escape from the South Tower. A further 14 people were able to get out of the building from its 78th floor, which is the lower part of the impact zone.

September 11, 9.15 AM – American Airlines orders no new take-offs in the U.S.

September 11, 9.16 AM – [**attention, important!**] CBS TV shows new footage of the plane hitting the second WTC Tower – this time the direction of the approaching plane is towards the camera and plane is clearly shown as taking a sharp descending course before actually disappearing behind the South Tower. (Later this particular footage would be dubbed ***"diving bomber footage"*** by various 9/11 researchers.) This is the same kind of footage with that strangely "blue" entire background, as well as the Twin Towers – as the second "bluefish" frame of the WNYW footage as shown above. A CBS news anchor comments: *"a new footage; it looks like Hollywood, but it is real"*.



New footage as shown by CBS 5 at 9.16 AM (ET). On the two frames above is clearly shown some plane taking a visibly descending course before hitting its target (on other footage the trajectory of the second plane was clearly parallel to the ground). On fireballs, the CBS anchor comments it looks like Hollywood.

September 11, 9.16 AM – President G. W. Bush leaves the Sarasota classroom where he has been since about 9.03 AM and returns to an adjacent holding room where he is briefed by his staff about the events. The president also speaks with National Security Adviser Condoleezza Rice, New York Governor George Pataki, and FBI Director Robert Mueller. Bush learns from Mueller that the planes that hit the WTC were commercial American aircraft, and at least one of them had apparently been hijacked after leaving Boston.

September 11, 9.16 AM (7.16 MT) – [**attention, important!**] CNN honestly informs that not only had the two plane crashed to the towers, but also the fact that the towers were made of steel with aluminum and steel facing.

CNN Live TV screen at 9.16 AM ET (7.16 MT). Text on TV screen reminds that the WTC buildings were made of steel with aluminum and steel facing (suggesting doubts by CNN's own producers that it could have been penetrated so easily by an aluminum plane).

September 11, 9.16 AM – Bill Halleck, an American Airlines air traffic control specialist at the airline's System Operations Control (SOC) in Fort Worth, Texas, phones an official at the FAA's Herndon Command Center, to ask about the status of New York City air traffic. During their two-and-a-half minute conversation, Halleck says American [Airlines] thinks Flight 11 crashed into the WTC, and says that Flight 77 is "missing." Presently, he receives an update from someone else at SOC, indicating that Flight 77 may also have crashed into the WTC. He wonders how it could have gotten to New York, but updates the FAA official on this news.

September 11, 9.17 AM – The FAA shuts down all New York City area airports.

September 11, 9.18 AM – The FAA Command Center finally issues a nationwide alert to flight controllers to watch for planes disappearing from radar or making unauthorized course changes.

September 11, 9.18 AM – CNN first suggests that the planes might have been hijacked, referring to Associated Press; however, a CNN reporter citing the FBI source says at the very same moment that the FBI is not sure if the planes were hijacked and is only beginning to investigate into this matter.

At 9.18 AM (ET) CNN Live shows the following text on its screen:

"BREAKING NEWS
AP: PLANE WAS HIJACKED
BEFORE CRASHES".

However, in the same time, a CNN reporter citing some source from the FBI says that the FBI is not sure yet about any hijacking and is only beginning its investigation.

September 11, 9.19 AM – Fox News 5 reports: *"We got a report from the FBI that a* ***seven thirty seven*** *was hijacked."*

September 11, 9.19 AM – "NBC Live" reporter in the Pentagon says he was informed by the Pentagon officials that no military jets have been scrambled at that moment in response to any hijacking, but says that it might be possible that some jets of the National Guard have been scrambled following orders of some local Governor, but the Pentagon does not have any information in this regard and can not confirm this.

September 11, 9.20 AM – [**attention, important!**] A CNN news anchor, while commenting on an amount of damage which might have been inflicted by the second plane, especially stressed that they [CNN] do not have any videotape of the second plane – implying that all footage showing the second plane's impact repeated several times by CNN, was indeed supplied by a third party.

September 11, 9.20 AM – United Airlines orders no new take-offs in the U.S.

September 11, 9.21 AM – The New York City Port Authority closes all bridges and tunnels in New York City.

September 11, 9.21 AM – NEADS is contacted by Boston flight control. Colin Scoggins, Boston Center's military liaison, tells them, *"I just had a report that American 11 is still in the air, and it's on its way towards – heading towards Washington.… That was another – it was evidently another aircraft that hit the tower. That's the latest report we have.… I'm going to try to confirm an ID for you, but I would assume he's somewhere over, uh, either New Jersey or somewhere further South."* The NEADS official asks, *"He – American 11 is a hijack? … And he's heading into Washington?"* Scoggins answers *"yes"* both times and adds, *"This could be a third aircraft."* Somehow Boston has been told by FAA headquarters that Flight 11 is still airborne, despite being alleged to have hit the WTC North Tower 36 minutes ago.

September 11, 9.21 AM – [**attention, important!**] United Airlines dispatchers are told to advise their flights to secure cockpit doors. Flight dispatcher Ed Ballinger has already started doing this on his own a couple of minutes earlier. Sending electronic messages one by one, at 9.24 he sends a message to Flight 93 reading: "Beware of cockpit intrusion. Two aircraft in New York hit Trade Center buildings." Flight 93 pilot Jason Dahl acknowledges the message two minutes later, replying, "Ed, confirm latest message please Jason." This is the last vocal contact from the cockpit of Flight 93. This claim, however, could not be independently verified and there are reasons to believe that this claim was not true – the point is that the actual Flight 93 (that was shot down by U.S. Air National Guard later) was empty of passengers and empty of pilots, flying on an autopilot, in reality.

September 11, 9.22 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN news anchor again repeats that they [CNN] do not have any tape of the second plane to repeat how it crashes into the WTC [meaning that CNN does not have its *own* tape] and then they replay a tape showing how the second plane crashes into the Tower bearing an inscription in the left top corner: "COURTESY WABC".

This movie shows an image of a plane approaching from the right and disappearing inside the tower's body before those orange fireballs burst out from the opposite side of the Tower. Nothing unusual could be noticed when seeing this footage live; however, when seeing it on a frame-by-frame mode, it is very clear that a couple of completely black frames strangely appear between the moment of the plane's disappearance inside the Tower and the moment when those famous orange fireballs start to appear. This clearly points, firstly, to a digital manipulation, and, secondly, to a very limited time allotted to perform such a digital manipulation – a person, who did that, apparently had no time to review his job and to remove those black frames. It is believed, due to a calculated margin between the then real time and these frames, which is only 17 seconds, that people, who did the digital part of the 9/11 perpetration, probably had not more than 10-15 seconds at their disposal. Moreover, the word "Live" on the above 4 frames was obviously added on different backgrounds (red on first two frames and blue on the 4th frame) as these two different pieces of video were hastily combined together (timing on the right low corner traditionally changes in CNN footage – showing ET, MT, PT etc. – so in the 4th frame it shows "PT", instead of "MT" – but it is normal for CNN, so nothing is wrong with it, because in reality these four frames only differ in less than a second from the first to the last). The most ridiculous, however, in this clip was that two CNN reporters talking to each other on the background did not mention a "plane" even once, talking only about how the entire building exploded. They repeated words "explosion" and "exploded" at least 6 or 7 times.

September 11, 9.23 AM – [**attention, important!**] NEADS is just informed that Flight 11 is still airborne and is heading towards Washington. NEADS mission crew commander Major Kevin Nasypany issues an order to scramble fighters from Langley, Virginia to chase the hijacked Flight 11. However, later this order to scramble the Langley fighters was alleged to have been issued allegedly "in response to the reported hijacking of American Flight 77, or United Flight 93", or some combination of the two. However, the true contemporary record of the report of Flight 11 heading south as the cause of the Langley scramble is reflected not just in taped conversations at NEADS, but in taped conversations at FAA centers, on chat logs compiled at NEADS, Continental Region headquarters, NORAD, and in other records.

September 11, 9.24 AM – The FAA's Great Lakes Regional Operations Center notifies the Operations Center at FAA's Washington headquarters of the simultaneous loss of radar identification and radar communications with Flight 77. This is almost 30 minutes after the supposed loss of contact which had been claimed to occur at 8.56 AM – shortly before Flight 77 has been alleged to strike the second WTC Tower. This is why this particular "news" is not believable at all – apparently, it was invented only after Flight 77 was finally "assigned" to strike the Pentagon [previously it was claimed to strike the second WTC].

September 11, 9.25 AM – CNN for the first time quotes some U.S. official who says that the WTC events are an act of terrorism.

September 11, 9.25 AM – [**attention, important!**] The FAA Command Center advises FAA headquarters that American Airlines Flight 77 is lost in Indianapolis flight control's airspace; that Indianapolis has no primary radar track and is looking for the aircraft. When exactly the Command Center first learned that Flight 77 was lost is unclear. American Airlines headquarters was allegedly notified of the loss of contact with Flight 77 before 9.00 AM, but had thought this was the aircraft that hit the second WTC tower minutes later.

September 11, 9.27 AM – All planes nationwide are ordered down in a reasonable amount of time.

September 11, 9.28 AM – CNN reports, quoting the Associated Press, that a U.S. official believes the attacks are believed to have been carried out by terrorists. Some sources claim that it has been mentioned then that the attacks were carried out in particular by terrorists belonging to "Al-Qaeda".

September 11, 9.29 AM – Still inside the Emma E. Booker Elementary School, President Bush gives a brief speech in front of about 200 students, plus many teachers and reporters. He says, *"Today we've had a national tragedy. Two airplanes have crashed into the World Trade Center in an apparent terrorist attack on our country."* At this moment the U.S. President first voiced an official definition of the 9/11 perpetration, classifying it as the "Act of terrorism". Ironically, very soon (after the Pentagon attack) it will be changed to the "Act of war". This is the last time most Americans will see of Bush until the evening.

September 11, 9.30 AM – [**attention, important!**] American Airlines confirms that Flight 11 crashed into the World Trade Center. This is almost 45 minutes after the attack occurred. Earlier, at around 9.16, an American air traffic control specialist had only told the FAA that the airline "thought" the first plane to hit the WTC had been Flight 11; now it is confirmed. However, Colin Scoggins, a civilian manager at the FAA's Boston Center, will later claim that American Airlines refused to confirm that its plane had hit the WTC for several hours afterwards.

September 11, 9.30 AM – CNN shows President G. W. Bush brief speech in Sarasota and at this time it first announces the 1st plane that crashed into the World Trade Center was an American Airlines [Boeing] 767 from Boston. Bush declares "A National Tragedy". He promises a "full-scale investigation".

CNN at 9.30 AM (ET) shows President G. W. Bush delivering a brief speech in Sarasota and for the 1st time it announces that one of the planes has been identified; its text on the screen reads: "BREAKING NEWS SOURCES TELL CNN 1 PLANE WAS AN AMERICAN 767 FROM BOSTON".

September 11, 9.30 AM – The headquarters of New York's Office of Emergency Management (OEM), which is on the 23rd floor of the WTC building 7, is evacuated. The headquarters was opened in 1999 and was specifically intended to coordinate the city's response to disasters such as terrorism. A senior OEM official orders the evacuation after being supposedly told by some Secret Service agent that additional commercial planes were allegedly "unaccounted for". OEM personnel do not initially respond to the evacuation order with a sense of urgency. They calmly collected personal belongings and began removing OEM records, but they were urged to abandon everything and leave the building quickly. Fire Commissioner Thomas Von Essen will arrive at WTC 7 shortly before the collapse of the South Tower, looking for Mayor Giuliani. Learning that the OEM headquarters has been evacuated, he later claims that he thinks, *"How ridiculous. We've got a thirteen-million-dollar command center and we can't even use it."* He says in frustration, *"How can we be evacuating OEM? We really need it now." He will later tell an interviewer that he'd headed for the OEM headquarters because, "I thought that was where we should all be because that's what [it] was built for."* All civilians were evacuated from WTC 7 earlier, around the time the second WTC tower was hit.

September 11, 9.30 AM – United Airlines orders all its planes to land immediately. American Airlines orders all its planes to land immediately 5 minutes later.

September 11, 9.30 AM – Flight controllers mistakenly suspect that Delta Flight 1989, flying West over Pennsylvania, has been hijacked. At some point, the Cleveland Airport flight control tower is evacuated for fear Flight 1989 will crash into it. However, Flight 1989 lands in Cleveland at 10.10 AM.

September 11, 9.30 AM – Emergency responders in the lobby of the WTC North Tower hear an unconfirmed report of a third plane heading toward New York. Consequently, Assistant Fire Chief Joseph Callan orders all firefighters to evacuate the tower. The third plane report is soon found to be incorrect and rescue efforts are resumed. The source of the incorrect report is apparently Richard Rotanz, the deputy director of the New York Office of Emergency Management (OEM), who is in the OEM command center on the 23rd floor of the WTC building 7. A certain Secret Service agent in WTC 7 reportedly told him there were unconfirmed reports of other planes in the air. It is also alleged that soon after hearing this false report of a third inbound plane, Mayor Rudolph Giuliani, Police Commissioner Bernard Kerik, and OEM Director Richard Sheirer will all leave the North Tower lobby and relocate to a temporary command post on Barclay Street (but according to another account of events R. Giuliani was there from the very beginning and had visited the lobby of the WTC North Tower only for a brief look).

September 11, 9.31 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] Alarm is raised when a panel truck is stopped near the temporary command post, with **a painting of a plane flying into the World Trade Center on it**. Fearing that it might be a truck bomb, the New York Police Department immediately evacuates the surrounding area and calls out the bomb squad. NYPD **temporarily** detains the truck's occupants, who turn out to be a group of Middle Easterners *[sic]* who speak no English, and have rented the truck. **No explanation is provided until now why the track sported a picture of a plane hitting the WTC**. However, all major news agencies released news shortly afterwards claiming some truck loaded with explosives allegedly struck the WTC and exploded.

September 11, 9.32 AM – The FAA notifies United Airlines' headquarters that Flight 93 is not responding to radio calls. This lack of response, combined with the plane's turning to the East (but not any alleged cellular phone "calls" from its board as later claimed), causes United Airlines to believe, by 9:36 AM., that the plane has been hijacked.

September 11, 9.32 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] Dulles Airport flight controllers notice an unidentified target moving very fast **from the northwest to the southeast**. An object without transponder traveling **at a very high rate of speed** towards the White House in an obviously attacking course. Its speed is evidently **supersonic**, because all of those experienced air traffic controllers **unmistakably** take it for **a military jet**, not for a commuter jet, not even to say a large airliner. The Dulles flight control supervisor picks a direct telephone line to the White House and begins to relay to them information about **a very fast** unidentified aircraft moving towards the White House. There are no official reports that this object that travelled towards the White House "at a very high rate of speed" had been detected by NORAD's radars; it was officially confirmed that it was detected only by civilian ones from Dulles. There are all reasonable grounds to believe, however, that NORAD, which has superior detection capabilities, had not just only "noticed" the fast approaching "object", but had definitely identified it – i.e. the "flying object" was quickly and unmistakably recognized by its speed, shape and other characteristics – as to its type, class, a country of origin, and even to a type of its warhead. So, it appears that the atomic alert had rung over the United States before that "object" had actually arrived to the Pentagon five minutes later.

September 11, 9.32 AM – [**attention, very important!**] Secret Service agents burst into Vice-President Dick Cheney's White House office. They grabbed him under his arms and by his belt – nearly lifting him off the ground – and propelled him down the steps into the White House basement and through a long tunnel toward the underground anti-atomic bunker. National Security Adviser Condoleezza Rice is also rushed to the same underground bunker. The rest of the people in the White House were told to immediately run away from the building [apparently, to meet their imminent thermonuclear incineration only minutes later].

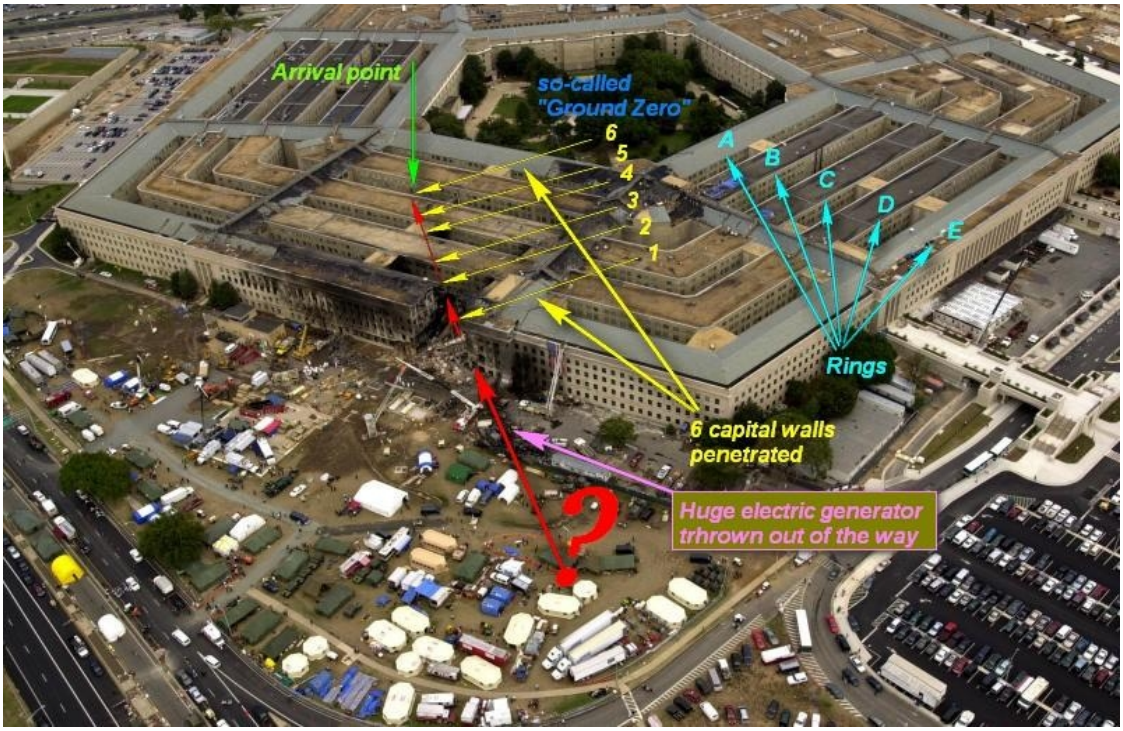
September 11, 9.33 AM – [**attention, important!**] The BBC reports (one year later) that pilot Major Dean Eckmann gets a message as he's flying from Langley, Virginia. "They said – all airplanes, if you come within 30 miles of Washington, D.C., you will be shot down." Apparently such a message had been transmitted over the radio.

September 11, 9.33 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] An unidentified fast-moving object noticed a minute earlier by Dulles controllers turns away from the White House being only about three miles short of it and now is crossing the Capitol Beltway heading towards the Pentagon. However, it is still too high when it nears the Pentagon at 9.35 AM, crossing the Pentagon at about 7,000 feet up. The object makes a difficult high-speed descending turn. It makes a "downward spiral, turning almost a complete circle and dropping the last 7,000 feet in two-and-a-half minutes…" It gets very near the White House during this turn. Dulles controllers claimed that before executing such an unbelievable maneuver – the "fast-moving plane" is how they call it – **has completely disappeared from their radar screens**. Its last known position is six miles from the Pentagon and four miles from the White House.

September 11, 9.35 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] It is claimed by a Representative Christopher Cox who was at meeting with Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld in the Pentagon building discussing missile defense, that both of them were completely oblivious of the incoming attack [**as well as of the atomic alert that was rung two minutes earlier and which forced the U.S. Vice-President into the anti-atomic bunker under the White House**]. Watching television coverage from New York City, Rumsfeld says to Cox: *"If we remain vulnerable to a missile attack, a terrorist group or rogue state that demonstrates the capacity to strike the US or its allies from long range could have the power to hold our entire country hostage to nuclear or other blackmail. And let me tell you, I've been around the block a few times. There will be another event."* All his words would be proven to be suspiciously prophetical just only a few seconds later. His country would be soon held hostage to *nuclear* and *other* blackmail in the worst possible manner.

September 11, 9.37 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] The flying object strikes the Pentagon's West wall at a 45° angle slightly above ground level causing serious damage and fires in the building; following the damage and fires, some parts of the Pentagon building collapse – it happens 29 minutes after the impact. Rumsfeld immediately gets out of his office and goes to the impact spot to see what happened. The peculiar object approached the Pentagon at an altitude of less than 1 (one) meter above the ground, torn a hole about 2.5 meters wide in a light fence surrounding an external generator's site, threw out of its way to the right side the actual generator (that was heavier and bigger in size than a typical truck) and still managed to penetrate the Pentagon Rings "E", "D", perpendicular row of the buildings between Rings "D" and "C", and actual Ring "C", and had lost its tremendous inertia in between Rings "C" and "B" where it was soon found and confiscated by the FBI. All photographs of the peculiar object after its crash inside the Pentagon and all films by Pentagon security cameras and by other security cameras around – all which might somehow capture the flying object as it approached and struck the Pentagon, are promptly confiscated by the FBI and have never been made public. All witnesses inside and outside the Pentagon who might have seen any details of the object whether during its flight or after its impact were forced to sign non-disclosure contracts. All Dulles air-traffic controllers who managed to see the apparently supersonic object on their radar-screens during its approaching Washington D.C. were told by the FBI to say to everybody that the object had travelled at only 500 mph speed.

Pentagon almost immediately after being hit by the "flying object" – before its wall collapsed. It is interesting to notice all standing lamp posts (later some of them were toppled to imitate that it was caused by the supposed "plane's" wings). It is also clear that the "object" descended to its final altitude being very close to the fence. Two different sources of smoke are clearly seen: one from a generator and one – from the actual building. An entry punch hole in the Pentagon's façade is visible – at the spot where the 2nd source of smoke is located.



The Pentagon 9/11 impact: penetration details. The "flying object" approached the Pentagon at a 45 degrees angle (means "horizontal angle") flying at an altitude less than 1 meter above the ground, throwing aside a huge electric generator (bigger in size than a typical lorry), which happened to be on its way, and struck the West wall slightly above the ground, continuing at the same altitude and punching in and out holes in 3 rows of the Pentagon building (all together 6 capital walls plus one more perpendicular row of the buildings – in between Rings D and C). This particular picture was taken later – not in the day of an actual attack, because a nice green lawn in front of the Pentagon has been already damaged here by various construction equipment; at the evening of September 11 (even after departure of fire engines) it was still green and intact.

[**attention, extremely important!**] General Ralph Eberhart, the commander of NORAD, upon getting the news of the peculiar "object" (it is suspected that he got the news of the true nature of the "object" much earlier – while the "object" was still airborne, i.e. before it actually hit the Pentagon), immediately departs from his NORAD headquarters office at Peterson Air Force Base, Colorado, and drives to NORAD's operations center in Cheyenne Mountain, about a dozen miles away. The reason he makes this "strange" journey is supposedly "unknown", though it is reported that there are allegedly "superior communications capabilities available at Cheyenne Mountain". However, for anyone who possesses even elementary knowledge about how the modern military functions in general, it is very clear that General R. Eberhart has departed from an unprotected command post to a protected one following a warning of a nuclear attack; otherwise, he would have no reason to do so, because "communication capabilities" in an unprotected command post are apparently much better in comparison with those in a protected command post buried deep underground. After his arrival to the Cheyenne Mountain operations center, its massive anti-atomic steel doors, which are designed to protect the Cheyenne Mountain's contents from a thermo-nuclear blast in its immediate vicinity, are ordered shut for the first time in its history.

September 11, 9.37 AM – [**attention, very important!**] An E-4B "National Airborne Operations Center" (NAOC) or, in other words, an "Advanced Airborne Command Post" takes off from Wright-Patterson Air Force Base, near Dayton, Ohio, **bound for an undisclosed location**. The aircraft, which is supposedly "carrying civilian and military officials", is launched in order to allegedly "participate in an alleged pre-scheduled military exercise" (which was interestingly not cancelled due to the unfolding unprecedented events). It is also claimed that the other three E-4Bs (there are altogether 4 of them in the United States) were already airborne at that moment because all of them were alleged to participate in some "exercise" on that morning. However, it is believed now that this "Boeing E-4B", which otherwise is called a "***doomsday plane***" because it could only be engaged during a real nuclear war, had been scrambled at that moment because there was a confirmed warning of a nuclear attack against the United States. It is now believed that NORAD managed to understand that the "object" on the attacking course towards the White House was nothing but an enemy missile equipped with its usual thermonuclear warhead even before it arrived to the Pentagon – probably a few minutes before that. That is why the "doomsday" plane was scrambled even before the "object" actually hit the Pentagon. It is clear, considering that it took at least 2-3 minutes to prepare its take-off.

September 11, 9.37 AM – [**attention, important!**] several F-16 and F-15 fighters which are already airborne in several different locations near both – New York and Washington – are "strangely" directed over the Atlantic Ocean – in order to protect New York and Washington from unexplainable alleged "seaborne" attacks. Yet another plane – AWACS (Airborne Warning and Control System – designed to conduct a surveillance, and 'command and control, battle management', mainly – to provide an early warning of approaching enemy cruise missiles and aircraft) is scrambled and also directed over the Atlantic Ocean.

September 11, 9.37 AM – [**attention, important!**] Navy ships and aircraft squadrons that are stationed, or at sea, along the coast of the United States are, reportedly, "rapidly pressed into action" to defend the country. Several defense cruisers are positioned to watch any "seaborne" [sic.] attack, later followed by departures of five warships and two aircraft carriers to protect the East Coast. Later, the Navy also reported that an undisclosed number of Aegis guided-missile cruisers and destroyers also were underway, their magazines loaded with Standard 2 surface-to-air missiles. Positioned off New York and Norfolk, and along the Gulf Coast, they provided robust early-warning and air-defense capabilities to help ensure against "follow-on terrorist attacks".

September 11, 9.37 AM – Immediately upon learning that the Pentagon has been hit, counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke orders an aide, *"Find out where the fighter planes are. I want Combat Air Patrol over every major city in this country. Now!"*

September 11, 9.37 AM – Naval Operations Intelligence Unit in the Pentagon receives a phone call from the National Military Joint Intelligence Center (NMJIC); NMJIC warns that Flight 11 is still airborne and is heading toward Washington.

September 11, 9.38 AM – Vice-President Cheney telephones President G. W. Bush, who is on his way to the Sarasota airport, and tells him that the White House has been "targeted." Bush says he wants to return to Washington, but Cheney advises him not to "until we could find out what the hell is going on."

September 11, 9.38 AM – Mayor Rudolph Giuliani is told by his Chief-Of-Staff that the White House knows of seven planes that are unaccounted for.

September 11, 9.39 AM – NBC news begins to report on the Pentagon's accident, without mentioning anything at all that it might have been caused by a passenger plane. Soon it is followed by other news agencies, who also say nothing about the true causes of the explosion. No media outlets record video footage of the Pentagon crash, and the cause of the crash remains unknown for some minutes afterward.

September 11, 9.40 AM – CNN Live Breaking News reports about "fires in the Pentagon" as only a line of text on its screen.

September 11, 9.40 AM – An air traffic manager Dennis Fritz, in the control tower at Johnstown-Cambria County Airport, 70 miles east of Pittsburgh, receives a call from Cleveland Air Traffic Control reporting a large, suspicious aircraft about 20 miles South of them, descending below six thousand feet. Despite the clear day, Fritz and his colleagues can see no plane approaching through binoculars. Soon afterwards, in response to another call from Cleveland, Fritz orders trainees and custodial staff to evacuate the tower, yet he is still unable to see any plane approaching. Less than a minute later, though, Cleveland calls a third time, saying to disregard the evacuation: the plane has turned South and they have lost radar contact with it.

September 11, 9.40 AM – The transponder signal from Flight 93 allegedly ceases. However, the plane can be – and is – tracked using primary radar by Cleveland flight controllers and at United Airlines headquarters. Altitude can no longer be determined, except by visual sightings from other aircrafts. The FAA Command Center is still suspicious of at least ten planes for one reason or another, all possible hijackings.

September 11, 9.41 AM – Colin Scoggins, Boston flight control's military liaison, calls NEADS to alert it to Delta 1989, which is possibly off course and being tracked by Boston controllers. The flight is believed to be hijacked. However, unlike flights 11, 175, 77, and 93, Delta 1989's beacon code, broadcasted from its transponder, is still working.

September 11, 9.42 AM – Within five minutes of the Pentagon being hit, the first group from the FBI's National Capital Response Squad arrives there. Due to this being a terrorist attack, the Pentagon and its

grounds are immediately declared a federal crime scene. Under the terms of a 1995 presidential directive, this makes them the exclusive responsibility of the FBI. The FBI immediately begins collecting evidence and is also responsible for recovering bodies. Its agents are able to confiscate security videos from a nearby gas station within minutes of the crash.

September 11, 9.42 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] NBC reporter Jim Miklaszewski reports from the Pentagon site that while he himself did not hear any explosion, but only felt the building shake – because of him being on the opposite side of the huge Pentagon building – some military officials from near the helicopter port say that it was an explosion. He says that construction workers, who worked in the Pentagon building were seen taking flight and running from the explosion area as fast as they could. He proceeds to inform that one of the military officials said it looked like a bomb exploded near the heliport. However, a minute later he continues to report that the people there [in the Pentagon] are now beginning to say that it was indeed a **"highly sophisticated"** attack on the Pentagon. NBC news anchor says that they [NBC central office] have already a report that it was a plane that crashed into the Pentagon, but NBC reporter on site answers he is not sure at all about a plane – all he could confirm that it was an explosion only.

September 11, 9.42 AM – CNN reporter Chris Plante, who is on the opposite side of the Pentagon reports about huge fires in the Pentagon saying that it is unknown what caused the fires, since nobody has heard any big explosion; the building is being evacuated.

September 11, 9.43 AM – CNN news anchor Aaron Brown interrupts CNN reporter Chris Plante (who is reporting about the Pentagon's fires) to inform breaking news: the White House is being evacuated too.

September 11, 9.43 AM – President G. W. Bush learns about the Pentagon attack while his motorcade is entering Sarasota's Airport – almost when it drives near to the "Air Force One" (the presidential plane). Bush immediately boards the plane, but it won't depart until 9.55 AM due to an excessively strict checking of the baggage of the other plane's passengers by the security service.

September 11, 9.44 AM – [**important! please, note that the NMCC**[33] began functioning **within only a few minutes starting from the Pentagon strike, which is a peculiar occurrence**] NORAD briefs the NMCC teleconference on the possible hijacking of Delta Flight 1989. Four minutes later, a representative from the White House bunker containing Vice President Cheney, asks if there are any indications of other hijacked planes. Captain Charles Leidig, temporarily in charge of the NMCC, mentions the Delta Flight and comments, "that would be the fourth possible hijack." Flight 1989 is in the same general Ohio region as Flight 93, but NORAD doesn't scramble fighters toward either plane at this time.

September 11, 9.45 AM – The FAA's National Operations Manager orders the entire nationwide air traffic system shut down. All flights at U.S. airports are stopped.

September 11, 9.45 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] It is alleged (later) by the "9/11 Commission's" Report that **United Airlines** allegedly had "learned" that it was Flight 77 that crashed into the Pentagon at that moment. However, it cannot be true, because 77 was an **American Airlines flight**, which had **nothing to do** with **United Airlines**. Moreover, the decision to blame the Pentagon incident on the hijacked plane had not yet been made in such a short time. It was at least an hour later when the FBI and the American leadership finally decided to blame that on the passenger plane. The first time when United Airlines "learned" about the "flight allegedly crashed into the Pentagon", was at least an hour later, and in the first instance it was decided to blame the Pentagon attack on United Flight 175, because American Flight 77 at that moment was publicly declared to be the second plane which struck the WTC Tower 2 in New York. That is exactly why, United Airlines allegedly "learned" of the attack – it was simply because it was United Airlines' own flight alleged to strike the Pentagon first. This news (that it was allegedly United Flight 175 that crashed into the Pentagon) was reported by many news agencies about an hour later. Some news agencies had continued to report it (mostly in newspapers and in the Internet on-line news-releases) until about midday September 12, 2001. Only late in the evening September 11,

---

[33] "NMCC" stands for "The National Military Command Center" which is located in the Joint Chiefs of Staff area of the Pentagon. In its nuclear role, the NMCC is responsible for generating Emergency Action Messages (EAMs) to launch control centers, nuclear submarines, recon aircraft, and battlefield commanders worldwide. This is the first and foremost purpose of the NMCC. Primarily, it is intended to conduct a nuclear war. Interesting thing is that immediately after the attack on the Pentagon, the NMCC had assumed a leading role in coordinating a response.

2001, it was finally decided “to assign” American Airlines Flight 77 to the Pentagon, and United Airlines Flight 175 – to the WTC in New York.

September 11, 9.45 AM – Secret Service Director Brian Stafford informs counterterrorism “tsar” Richard Clarke that radar shows an aircraft heading towards the White House and decides to evacuate the complex (however, everybody in the White House was already running away from the building anyway, because of the first warning – shortly before the Pentagon’s crash). The Secret Service learns this by monitoring radar and over an open line with the FAA (the “hijack net”), which enable them to receive real time information about the hijacked aircraft. The Secret Service, which has been using an air surveillance system called “Tigerwall” (probably their own system) for some time, tracks both American 77 and United 93 as they approach Washington and assumes the White House is a target. (Make sure to note that Flight 77 was still confirmed being airborne even after it was alleged to strike the WTC-2 as long as 42 minutes ago, and even after it was alleged to strike the Pentagon – 8 minutes ago).

September 11, 9.45 AM – The Presidential Chief of Staff Andrew Card, the lead Secret Service agent, the President’s military aide, and Air Force One pilot Colonel Mark Tillman, confer on a possible destination for Air Force One around this time. According to witnesses, some support President Bush’s desire to return to Washington, but the others advise against it. The issue is still not decided when Air Force One takes off around 9:55 AM.

September 11, 9.48 AM – CNN cites a certain woman speaking from a Washington airport, who says she was somewhere in a parking lot of the airport when she heard a huge noise and that the Pentagon was struck by some airborne object, which also produced a terrible noise shortly before hitting the Pentagon. It is unknown whether this object was a plane or anything else; however, it was definitely some flying object. About the same time CNN reporter Chris Plante at the Pentagon site reports that according to several military officers there had been an explosion, indeed, but nobody could confirm what really hit the Pentagon. A certain officer working at the Pentagon (who was on the opposite side of the Pentagon) is sited that he saw a military helicopter on the other side of the Pentagon disappearing from the view beneath (toward where the helicopter landing pad supposed to be) and then it was followed by fireballs going to the sky. Nothing else is known so far.

September 11, 9.48 AM – [**attention, important!**] The Capitol is ordered to evacuate. Senator Tom Daschle, Majority Leader of the Senate, later states, “Some capitol policemen broke into the room and said, ‘We’re under attack. I’ve got to take you out right away.’” Speaker of the House Dennis Hastert, third in line of succession to the presidency behind Vice-President Cheney, is in the Capitol building with other congress people. Sometime after this, Hastert and other leaders are flown by helicopter to secret bunkers.

September 11, after 9.48 AM – [**attention, important!**] the “doomsday” plane – Boeing E-4B – Advanced Airborne Command Post is seen circling over the White House; CNN will report at 9.54 AM that it was first seen “10 minutes ago” (i.e. at 9.44 AM). This plane could only be engaged during a nuclear war. These planes are primarily intended to control nuclear forces from the air in times of crisis. They are capable of acting as alternative command posts for top government officials from where they can direct U.S. forces and execute war orders. The fact of its being airborne has never been accepted by the U.S. Government. Two government sources familiar with the incident will later tell CNN the plane was a military aircraft, but that its details are classified. Even by 2007, the Pentagon, FAA, and Secret Service will have offered no public explanation for this plane over the White House. However, later (probably in the spring of 2007) some U.S. officials would “unofficially” confess that it was indeed the “doomsday plane”.

September 11, 9.49 AM – NORAD gives the nationwide order to provide Combat Air Patrol over every major U.S. city.

September 11, 9.49 AM – The FAA orders the Pittsburgh control tower evacuated. Shortly before the order, Cleveland flight controllers called Pittsburgh flight control to say that a plane is heading towards Pittsburgh and the pilot refuses to communicate.

September 11, 9.40 AM – CNN reports that Stock Exchange Trading is suspended. Stock Exchange is not very far from that part of Lower Manhattan where the World Trade Center is.

September 11, 9.50 AM – [**attention, very important!**] Mayor Rudolph Giuliani speaking to ABC’s Peter Jennings claims he was given some advance warning of the South Tower’s collapse while at his temporary command post a small office building at 75 Barclay Street, about two blocks from the WTC. He

will also tell this to the TV reporters during his improvised interview on the walk 20 minutes later – after the first Tower's collapse, but before the collapse of the second Tower.

Mayor R. Giuliani says he had information the WTC is going to collapse.

September 11, 9.50 AM – [**attention, very important!**] The CIA headquarters in Langley was evacuated; with an exception of only a few people who worked at the CIA's Counterterrorist Center and the CIA's Global Response Center. The CIA's entire staff is told to quickly leave the building and go home until further notice. [It shall be known that the CIA headquarters is one of the pre-designated most important targets of a nuclear strike by potential U.S. adversaries – it is probably next to the Pentagon, White House, and NORAD]

September 11, 9.52 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN announces one of the most controversial pieces of 9/11 news – which several years later would force the American officials to admit something they did not want the Americans to know: that the so-called "doomsday plane" was scrambled in response to the Pentagon attack. JOHN KING, CNN SENIOR WHITE HOUSE CORRESPONDENT reports: *"…Aaron, I'm standing in Lafayette Park, directly across the White House, perhaps about 200 yards away from the White House residence itself. The Secret Service has pushed most people all the way back to the other side of the park. I'm trying to avoid having that done to me at the moment. Just moments ago they started slowing evacuating the White House about 30 minutes ago. Then, in the last five minute people have come running out of the White House and the old executive office building, which is the office building right directly across from the White House. About 10 minutes ago, there was* ***a white jet circling overhead****. Now, you generally don't see planes in the area over the White House. That is restricted air space. No reason to believe that this jet was there for any nefarious purposes, but* ***the Secret Service was very concerned, pointing up at the jet in the sky****..."*

September 11, 9.52 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] Two firefighters [allegedly] climbing up the South Tower, Battalion Chief Orio J. Palmer and Fire Marshall Ronald P. Bucca, have [allegedly] reached its 78th floor, the lower end of the alleged impact. Over radio [genuinely], Palmer tells firefighter Joseph Leavey, *"We've got two isolated pockets of fire. We should be able to knock it down with two lines."* He called for a pair of engine companies to fight the fires. Palmer radioed also that there were a lot of injured people found there and on the stairs below and he began to organize their evacuation down the stairs, asking for reinforcements. These were actually his last words, because only moments later the South Tower began to collapse. This was an initial story. There was the latest update to it too: the supposed "awful truth" eventually leaked out that the two supposedly "late" firefighters were sent upstairs for a totally different reason – they were sent to discover and to confirm about alleged "secondary devices" that were allegedly planted there and were "about to explode". In this case, it would be safe to presume that both supposedly "late" firefighters, instead of running upstairs as claimed, departed in some get-away car and reported over their radios that they indeed "discovered" the so-called "secondary devices" while being at a safe distance from the WTC Towers that were doomed to be immediately brought down as a result of their report... Now it seems that these two supposedly "late" firefighters helped the 9/11 perpetrators to concoct the "awful story" that would be used to convince the U.S. officials to demolish the Twin Towers.

September 11, 9.53 AM – The National Security Agency (NSA) reportedly intercepts a phone call from one of Osama bin Laden's operatives in Afghanistan to a phone number in the Republic of Georgia. The caller says he has "heard good news" and that another target is still to come. The caller is also supposed to say that the attackers are following through on "the doctor's program." After some long deliberations over that odd statement by various counter-terrorism specialists it was decided that it could only be a reference to the Al-Qaeda's number two leader, Ayman al-Zawahiri, who has a doctorate in medicine – since he was the only person who could be called "Doctor". [The author of this book highly recommends trying to remember about this particular "doctor's program": you might also have some opinion in this regard later.]

September 11, 9.53 AM – NBC reporter Jim Miklaszewski reports from the Pentagon site, mentioning once more, that they do not know what it was – a bomb or a plane; that one of the survivors, whose office was in the second floor of the Ring "D" (second from the outer row of the Pentagon's buildings) describes the impact as *"suddenly there was a terrific blast, and the second floor buckled upward and the third floor above him actually collapsed downward"*. A CNN reporter a minute later rephrases it as: *"the floor has just buckled under him and the roof has caved on him"*. NBC reporter from the Pentagon site reports that here in the Pentagon they still do not know yet what it was. However, some eye-witnesses from outside claim that it was a plane.

September 11, 9.55 AM – [**attention, important!**] Counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke institutes "Continuity of Government" plans. Important government personnel, especially those in line to succeed the president, are evacuated to alternate Command Centers. (This particular decision is a clear indication of a nuclear war, which has nothing to do with any terrorism.)

September 11, 9.55 AM – [**attention, important!**] Richard Clarke gets a phone call from the PEOC Command Center where Vice-President Cheney and National Security Advisor Rice are positioned. An aide tells Clarke, "Air Force One is getting ready to take off with some press still on board. [President Bush will] divert to an air base. Fighter escort is authorized. And… tell the Pentagon they have authority from the president to shoot down hostile aircraft, repeat, they have authority to shoot down hostile aircraft."

September 11, 9.55 AM – [**attention, important!**] NBC Live reports from the White House that the picture is *"utterly surreal"*: the building is forcefully evacuated, following news of the Pentagon crash; staff there is running away at a very high speed. NBC reporter in the White House says: *"…the most surreal of all of this morning was a white plane, a very big jet which is flying in an unusual pattern near the White House, near the Lafayette Park, very slowly, made one circle and they haven't seen it since. There are a lot of concerns about what that plane might be… This was a totally white plane, looked unusual to all of us…"* (Several years later it will be unofficially disclosed that it was the "doomsday plane" – which could be engaged only during a real nuclear war; it was scrambled in response to the Pentagon's attack. It must be completely white, of course, because it is intended to be used in the case of a massive nuclear strike against the U.S.; its distinctive white painting, known to military specialists as "anti-flash white", would protect it to some extent from thermal radiations of nuclear blasts that might happen around during its flight.)

September 11, 9.56 AM – Air Force One (the presidential plane) takes off from Sarasota; nobody on board has any clear idea as to its destination; they only wanted to get airborne as soon as possible. Air Force One takes off and quickly gains altitude going almost straight up like a rocket. Once the plane reaches cruising altitude, it flies in circles. Apparently Bush, Cheney, and the Secret Service argue over the safety of Bush coming back to Washington.

September 11, 9.57 AM – NBC Live reports that the first plane that crashed into the WTC was apparently an American Airlines flight from Boston to Los Angeles, which was hijacked in mid-air, because there was some transmission from that plane confirming it was hijacked – it is reported that hijackers "shot the pilot" (as if they could have firearms on board) and one of the hijackers took over the control of the plane.

September 11, 9.57 AM – ITV Live shows the damage inflicted to the Pentagon and reports that it has a report of three hijacked aircrafts – one of them apparently involved in the Pentagon crash; two of them – a "Boeing 767" and a "Boeing 737" crashed into the World Trade Center. A few minutes later the ITV news anchor will say that it was probably not even a plane, but possibly a helicopter, loaded with explosives, that crashed into the Pentagon. This report at the Pentagon site is interrupted two minutes later because it is reported that the South Tower of the WTC has just collapsed.

September 11, 9.58 AM – Live 9 Breaking News reports that one man who drove his car over the 14th Street Bridge near the Pentagon heard that something flew right over his car and struck the Pentagon followed by a tremendous explosion; the man says *"it sounded like a small plane flying very-very low"*.

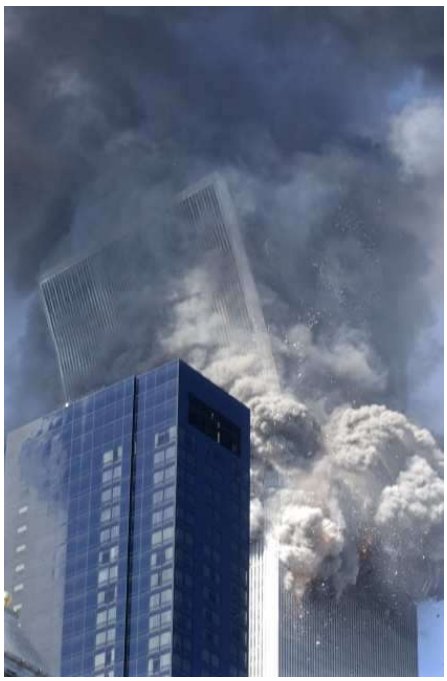
September 11, 9.58 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] In the lobby of building 7 of the WTC, EMS Division Chief John Peruggia is in discussion with Fire Department Captain Richard Rotanz **and a representative from the Department of Buildings** [please, remember about the unexplainable presence of that "representative from the Department of Buildings"]. As Peruggia later describes, "It was brought to my attention, it was believed that the structural damage that was suffered to the [Twin] Towers was quite significant and they were very confident that the building's stability was compromised and they felt that the North Tower was in danger of a near imminent collapse." Peruggia grabs EMT Richard

Zarrillo and tells him to pass on the message "that the buildings have been compromised, we need to evacuate, **they're going to collapse**." Zarrillo heads out to the fire command post, situated in front of 3 World Financial, the American Express Building, where he relays this message to several senior firefighters. He says, "**OEM says** the buildings are going to collapse; we need to get out." Fire Chief Pete Ganci's response is, "who the f*ck told you that?" Seconds later, they hear the noise of the South Tower as it collapses. (P. Ganci, the New York City Fire Department's highest-ranking uniformed officer, was killed during the collapse.) Others also appear to have been aware of the imminent danger. Fire Chief Joseph Pfeifer, who is at the command post in the lobby of the North Tower, says, "Right before the South Tower collapsed, I noticed a lot of people just left the lobby, and I heard we had a crew of all different people, high-level people in government, everybody was gone, **almost like they had information that we didn't have**." Mayor Giuliani also says he received **a prior warning of the first collapse**, while at his temporary headquarters at 75 Barclay Street.

September 11, 9.59 AM – [**attention, very important!**] Some witnesses near the World Trade Center feel the ground shaking just before the South Tower starts to collapse: EMT Joseph Fortis is heading across West Street, when, he says, "the ground started shaking like a train was coming." He then looks up and sees the South Tower starting to collapse. Lonnie Penn, another EMT, is outside the Marriott Hotel, which is adjacent to the North Tower. He and his partner "felt the ground shake. You could see the towers sway and then it [the South Tower] just came down." Battalion Chief Brian O'Flaherty is walking into the lobby of the Marriott Hotel. He says, "I hear a noise. Right after that noise, you could feel the building start to shudder, tremble, under your feet." He then hears the "terrible noise" of the South Tower collapsing. Several witnesses also described some huge ball of flame, created by the exploding diesel fuel from the building's own supply tank, shooting from the elevator shaft and out the doors of the South Tower just seconds before it began to collapse.

September 11, 9.59 AM – Counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke is [allegedly] told in private by Dale Watson, the head of the FBI's Counterterrorism Division, "We got the passenger manifests from the airlines. We recognize some names, Dick. They're al-Qaeda." Clarke replies, "How the f*ck did they get on board then?" He is told, "Hey, don't shoot the messenger, friend. CIA forgot to tell us about them." As they are talking about this, they see the first WTC tower collapse on television. [This alleged conversation is highly improbable; perhaps, it was invented in the ensuing cover-up; though it is theoretically possible that the 9/11 perpetrators indeed supplied the FBI's Counterterrorism Division with the bogus passenger lists, prepared in advance, and being a part of the set-up, that might contain some alleged "terrorists" names.]

September 11, 9.59 AM – The top of the South Tower of the World Trade Center (presumably, above the "impact spot") suddenly tilts to the southeast and began to crash all the way down spreading beneath itself first some debris and then only the fine dust – to which the entire Tower's structure was instantly and unexplainably reduced.



Left – the top of the WTC South Tower tilts to the southeast (towards the wall opposite of the impact spot) at the beginning of its collapse. Right – the top of the South Tower collapsed about half-way down (in about only 5 seconds) crushing and spreading fine steel dust under itself.

The fall produced a sound of an avalanche – as if it were not a tower made of steel and concrete, but a kind of snowball. Relatively undamaged and heavy upper parts of the Tower's structure managed to reach the ground with the speed comparable to freefall speed – so that the top of the Tower actually hit the ground in only 11-12 seconds counting from the moment it had first tilted. It was about the same speed a stone would gather being thrown from the Tower's top. Thus, it should be considered that the "dusty" texture of the former Tower's structure beneath the heavy upper part was indeed so "fine" that the top of the Tower did not meet any resistance at all in its fall – as if on its way down there was not even dust, but simply air alone.

The dust itself was not only just fine, but also extremely volatile and as such it was transformed into a kind of a huge cloud which instantly enveloped lower Manhattan and remained airborne for at least half-an-hour initially making a visibility equal to zero – one could not be able to see even his own hand close to his face. Only after sometime the visibility begun to improve and surviving people were able to get out of their hidings and to escape the dangerous areas.

It is believed that over 80% of the former Tower's structure (including all steel core and perimeter columns, internal decorations, office materials, furniture, cables, computers, and even people inside) was transformed into this unexplainable fine dust thrown all around Manhattan. This fine dust in some areas was reported to be knee-deep. Moreover, the dust particles were reported to be so small (its particles in general did not exceed 100 microns in size, while some particles were as small as only 0.2 microns – for comparison: a width of an average human hair is from 70 to 100 microns, or 0.07 - 0.1 mm); so, the dust was so permeable that its particles had eaten deep into skin of survivors and caused some great deal of itching. It was reported that to wash this dust out from one's skin was quite a difficult task.

Most of the people who did not perish inside the South Tower, but were in its close proximity in the open, were killed by falling debris, which covered quite a huge area around. Most of the people who were at that moment inside the North Tower's lobby and inside other buildings managed to survive. After the descending dust had slightly cleared the air and visibility had improved, there had been a strange orange glow (but not any burning flames) noticed – which persisted for quite a long time over the former spot of the Tower, being higher than a pile left of debris; this orange glow was clearly visible from adjacent streets and has even been shown on TV by various news agencies covering the events.

Dust after the WTC collapse (after its initial subside).

September 11, 9.59 AM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN transmits a report of Jamie McIntyre who is covering the Pentagon explosion; he describes a "confusion" and cites some military officers who said that **some airborne object** apparently struck the Pentagon wall on its side facing the Arlington Cemetery; **it is not yet known** what was the object – **plane or helicopter or anything else**, but the security staff now is evacuating the Pentagon building. At that moment he is interrupted by CNN news anchor – because the South Tower disappears in a huge cloud of dust; he is visibly shocked – he does not know what to say and only says that the South Tower disappeared and only the North Tower is still standing.

September 11, 9.59 AM – Irish TCM news reports: *"**A huge explosion has occurred** at the second of the two twin towers hit by planes in New York. The tower is now covered in smoke."*

September 11, 9.59 AM – NBC news anchor commenting on the WTC collapse suggests that the building might have enormous structural effect and **this building would probably have to be brought down**, but, he says, it is too early to speculate.

September 11, shortly after 9.59 AM – CNN shows direct footage of the South Tower collapse; CNN anchor cites a certain terrorism security expert (who was, in fact cited not only by CNN alone, but by many news agencies) who, after commenting on the *"secondary explosions"*, claimed that *"whether in fact there wasn't something else at the base of the towers, that in fact was* ***the coup de grâce*** *to bring them to the ground".* Shortly afterwards this term "**coup de grâce**" was cited by many other news outlets and also repeated by CNN several more times – equally applicable after the collapse of the North Tower.

September 11, 10.00 AM – [**attention, important!**] President Bush is said to confirm his shoot-down order: "[Vice-President] Cheney recommended that Bush authorized the military to shoot down any such civilian airliners – as momentous a decision as the president was asked to make in those first hours." Bush then talks to Defense Secretary Rumsfeld to clarify the procedure, and Rumsfeld passes word down the chain of command.

September 11, 10.00 AM – It was later claimed that the transponder for Flight 93 (which was supposedly hijacked with its transponder turned off) briefly turns back on. The plane is at 7,000 feet. The transponder stays on until about 10:03 a.m. It is unclear why the transponder signal briefly returns.

September 11, 10.00 AM – NEADS receives a call from a NORAD unit in Canada, reporting another suspected hijacked aircraft, heading South across the border towards Washington, DC. This is one of the numerous mistaken reports of hijackings received during the course of the events. According to Vanity Fair, "In the barrage of information and misinformation, it becomes increasingly difficult for the controllers to keep count of how many suspected hijackings are pending. So far, it is known that three have hit buildings, but given the uncertainty about the fates of American 11 and American 77 – no one knows yet that this is the plane that hit the Pentagon – the sense at NEADS is that there are possibly three hijacked jets still out there, and who knows how many more yet to be reported. At this point, no one on the military side is aware that United 93 has been hijacked."

September 11, 10.00 AM – ABC repeats footage of the South Tower collapse and its co-author Don Dahler from ABC's "Good Morning America" reports: *"…The entire building has just collapsed,* ***as if a demolition team set off****; when you see the old demolitions of these old buildings, it folded down on itself, and it is not there anymore…"* Peter Jennings, an ABC news anchor, says*: "… The southern .. tower ... 10 o'clock eastern time this morning, just collapsing on itself. This is a place where thousands of people work. We have no idea what caused this. Um .. If you wish to bring ah .. anybody who ever watched a* ***building being demolished on purpose*** *knows .. that if you're going* ***to do this*** *you have to get at the .. at* ***the under infrastructure of a building and bring it down****…"*

ABC Live screenshot at 9.00 MT (10.00 ET) – ABC reporter Don Dahler reports from Manhattan that the building has just collapsed as if a demolition team set it off. At 9.01 MT (10.01 ET) ABC repeats its footage showing how the WTC South Tower was disintegrating into a cascade of a fine white dust; the North Tower is on the right.

September 11, shortly after 10.00 AM – [**attention, important!**] At the instruction of National Security Adviser Condoleezza Rice, Deputy Secretary of State Richard Armitage sends a cable out around the world saying the U.S. government is still functioning. The first thing that occurs to Rice, she will later

say[34], is that it is important to get a cable out to all diplomatic posts around the world, to say the United States government has "not been decapitated by this attack.… I thought to myself, we need to let everybody know that we're still up and running." (This satisfactorily proves that the U.S. Government was indeed at the danger of the destruction and confirms the fact of nothing less than a nuclear war was under way, or at least presumed to be under way.)

September 11, 10.01 AM – NORAD orders F-16 fighters to scramble from Toledo, Ohio. Although the base has no fighters on standby alert status, it manages to put fighters in the air 16 minutes later, a "phenomenal" response time – but still ten minutes after the last [allegedly] hijacked plane (Flight 93) has [allegedly] crashed. The 9/11 Commission concludes these fighters, along with fighters from Michigan, are scrambled to go after Delta Flight 1989. (Delta Flight 1989 was not out of contact with air traffic controllers and was not hijacked.) Meanwhile, according to the 9/11 Commission, no fighters are ever scrambled to intercept Flight 93.

September 11, 10.01 AM – CNN repeats brief account of events: the two planes hit the Twin Towers in New York, the South Tower has just collapsed 2 minutes ago, there are fires in the State Department and huge fires at the Pentagon, Washington; the State Department, the Pentagon and the White House are being evacuated; it is not known yet what caused the explosion at the Pentagon, but it is obvious that the US Government is very concerned about what is happening in the Pentagon. At this moment CNN news anchor Aaron Brown again interrupts this to inform that there was **a third, huge explosion in Manhattan which was the cause of collapse** of the South Tower. CNN news anchors wonders if it there was any warning prior to the collapse and whether it was any kind **of a precautionary measure**.

September 11, 10.02 AM – [**take a note of this event, it is extremely important!**] The Sears Tower in Chicago begins its evacuation. FOX5 news TV channel is the first agency to report this strange event. At 10.02 AM the evacuation of The Sears Tower is also reported by CNN news anchor Aaron Brown.

September 11, 10.03 AM – The BBC reports it is confirmed that it was a plane that crashed into the Pentagon.

September 11, 10.03 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN Live shows on TV screen the following text line: "BREAKING NEWS: THIRD EXPLOSION SHATTERS WORLD TRADE CENTER IN NEW YORK" – in the background of it is visible still standing North Tower and only a pillar of dust which remains of the South Tower.

10.03 AM. CNN Live in its Breaking News claims that the WTC South Tower was destroyed by an explosion (being third counting- as the first two being the two planes' crashes).

September 11, 10.03 AM – NBC Live quotes a certain FBI agent, who is suspiciously philosophizing that almost everybody could easily access the WTC Towers and in fact "many instruments" could have been used to carry out the attack [referring to the demolition of the Tower, not to the planes' impacts].

September 11, 10.03 AM – According to "9/11 Commission", the NMCC learns about Flight 93 hijacking at this time. Since the FAA has not yet been patched in to the NMCC's conference call, the news comes from the White House. The White House learned about it from the Secret Service, and the Secret Service

[34] http://www.msnbc.com/modules/91102/interviews/rice.asp [MSNBC, 9/11/2002]

learned about it from the FAA. NORAD apparently is still unaware. Four minutes later, a NORAD representative on the conference call states: “NORAD has no indication of a hijack heading to Washington, D.C., at this time. (Considering that all alleged “calls” by passengers who supposedly used their “cellular phones” were apparently invented much later, in the ensuing cover-up, there are all reasons to believe that all of the abovementioned officials will learn about the alleged “hijacking” of Flight 93 only when it was actually shot down a few minutes later.)

September 11, between 10.03 – 10.05 AM, the exact time unknown – [**attention, very important!**] one of the passenger flights (either American Airlines 77, or the flight from Boston to Atlanta, or United flight from Chicago to New York, or, most unlikely, United Flight 93) is presumed to be shot down by the U.S. Air Force jet-fighter, which has carried out the shoot-down order of the President. The aircraft, allegedly a “Boeing 757” (however, the aircraft type could be incorrect), presumed not to hit the ground as a whole piece as claimed, but is believed to totally disintegrate while still airborne, with its small parts scattered around a vast area – judging by the fact that the FBI cordoned the crash area of 3 mile wide and 8 miles long. It is presumed also that the shot-down flight could not have been targeted by the “Sidewinder” heat-seeking air-to-air missile because of two reasons – firstly, this missile would most probably target one of the plane’s two engines and this kind of damage would unlikely cause the entire plane’s disintegration, and secondly, it would never engage itself on its own plane because the plane is supposed to transmit the IFF beacon signal (“I am a FRIEND, not a FOE”) which would not allow the missile to engage on it. It is therefore believed that this aircraft could only be struck by the fighter’s cannons; this suspicion was confirmed when one of the F-16 fighters returned to it base with its entire 20-mm cannon munitions spent on some alleged “exercise” (this “exercise” claimed to occur amidst those 9/11 horrors as just pre-scheduled routine thing). Residents whose property is adjacent to Flight 93 crash side are immediately placed under house arrest. Only after two weeks they will be allowed to move freely.

September 11, 10.04 AM – CNN Live again shows on TV screen the following text line: “BREAKING NEWS: THIRD EXPLOSION SHATTERS WORLD TRADE CENTER IN NEW YORK” – in connection with the recent collapse of the South Tower. On the background is seen only the North Tower enveloped in a huge cloud of dust. A few seconds before its text read: “CHICAGO’S SEARS TOWER EVACUATED”.

10.04 AM. CNN Live in its Breaking News claims that the WTC South Tower was destroyed by an explosion (being third counting as the first two were the two planes’ crashes). Left: “Chicago’s Sears Tower evacuated”.

September 11, 10.05 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] Fox New shows how its reporter on the dusty street near the WTC tries to interview a witness, obviously a shill, prepared in advance, who claims to see the 2nd plane hitting the South Tower. The staged interview is promptly interrupted by an angry man passing by who steals the show and firmly states that there was no plane, but a bomb.

Dialogue: *Unwanted witness: "**No second plane, it was a bomb! A bomb in the other building, not a second plane! That was a bomb! Who said a second plane?**" Reporter: "That's what we are told! A second plane, we saw it on television" Witness: "**No!** I saw everything" Fox news reporter (very chilly): "All right, thanks a lot".*

Fox News reporter (right) is obliged to listen to an angry man (left) who states it was a bomb, not a 2nd plane.

September 11, 10.06 AM – An emergency dispatch reports that apparently another plane, possibly with a bomb onboard, is heading towards the Johnstown airport (located about 14 miles north of Flight 93 supposed crash site). The control tower at the Johnstown airport has been evacuated earlier – at around 10 AM, following reports of a suspect aircraft heading towards it.

September 11, 10.06 AM – witnesses would later report seeing a small, white jet plane near the crash site, around the time Flight 93 reportedly goes down near Shanksville, Pennsylvania. Many witnesses would also claim later Flight 93 was shot down by this white jet plane.

September 11, 10.06 AM – NBC Live reports that while details of the second plane that crashed into the WTC are still unknown, it is confirmed now that a third plane has deliberately crashed into the Pentagon.

September 11, shortly after 10.06 AM – [**attention, important!**] it is publicly announced that one hijacked passenger flight was shot down by the U.S. fighter because it had been presumed to be heading towards some nuclear power plant; the news have briefly declared on TV by several news agencies, but have never repeated; however, it is claimed later that the plane was allegedly "hijacked" and then fell by "itself" because of some fighting on board between the alleged hijackers and brave passengers. Two days after the attacks, it is reported that an unnamed New England flight controller ignored a ban on controllers speaking to the media, reportedly claiming "that an F-16 fighter closely pursued Flight 93 [however, it is unknown whether in this particular case Flight 93 was involved or some other flight]… the F-16 made 360-degree turns to remain close to the commercial jet." He adds that the fighter pilot "must've seen the whole thing." He reportedly learned this from speaking to controllers who were closer to the crash. It is also reported that the FBI agents on the crash scene ignored testimonies of several witnesses who saw the military jet-fighter and even attempted to convince those witnesses that it was not a fighter, but a turboprop C-130, which was unarmed and therefore had nothing to do with an accident. The mere fact that the matter of "armed-unarmed" was discussed was self-evident that United Flight 93 was indeed shot down [however, it should be reminded again that it is unknown whether in this particular case Flight 93 was involved or some other flight]. Some people from NORAD – ignoring the ban – also claimed the same thing about a certain F-16 being in pursuit of Flight 93 and so noticed on NORAD's radars.

September 11, shortly after 10.06 AM – Counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke is told by an aide, "Secret Service reports a hostile aircraft [is] ten minutes out." Two minutes later, he is given an update: "Hostile aircraft [is] eight minutes out."

September 11, shortly after 10.06 AM – Counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke is told by an aide, "United 93 is down, crashed outside of Pittsburgh. It's odd. Appears not to have hit anything much on the ground."

September 11, shortly after 10.06 AM – President Bush is told that Flight 93 (it was claimed later about the exact "Flight 93", while during this report the flight's number was probably not specified) crashed a few minutes after it happened, but the exact timing of this notice is unclear. Because of the Vice President Cheney's earlier order, he asks, "Did we shoot it down or did it crash?" Several hours later, he is assured that it "crashed".

September 11, 10.06 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN Live shows on TV screen the following text line: "BREAKING NEWS: THIRD EXPLOSION COLLAPSES WORLD TRADE CENTER IN NEW YORK" – in the background of it is a distant view of still standing North Tower and huge clouds of dust.

10.10 AM. CNN Live in its Breaking News claims that the WTC South Tower was brought down by an [intentional] explosion (controlled demolition)

September 11, 10.07 AM – NEADS finally receives a call from Cleveland flight control about Flight 93, saying it has a bomb on board. Cleveland says it has lost the plane's transponder, but passes on its last known latitude and longitude. NEADS is unable to locate it on radar because it has already crashed. That was actually the first time when NORAD's officials have been informed about the alleged "hijacking" of Flight 93. A former senior FAA executive, speaking on condition of anonymity, will later try to explain this failure, saying, "Our whole procedures prior to 9/11 were that you turned everything [regarding a hijacking] over to the FBI [meaning: but not to NORAD or to NEADS, but to the FBI]."

September 11, 10.07 AM – NEADS receives a warning of an unidentified plane over the White House and issues an immediate order to one of the fighter pilots (already airborne) to divert and intercept target.

September 11, 10.07 AM – Armed agents deploy around the White House. Secret Service agents at the White House appear with automatic weapons drawn. Still no word on the whereabouts of the VP Cheney. Calls into the White House were not answered.

September 11. 10.07 AM – ABC interviews an eye-witness said to be "Don Wright" who is on the site of the Pentagon. He claims that at 9.35 he was looking out of his windows when he saw a small, two-engine commuter plane that has approached from the South and crashed into the Pentagon. He confirms it was a deliberate act. When asked by an ABC news anchor to confirm that it was indeed a "small commuter plane" he says definitely "yes, it was".

September 11, approx. 10.08 AM – [**attention, the most important!**] – CBS camera-man, who is constantly filming the events, runs into the abandoned WTC building 7's lobby. His move is being accompanied by strange signals of a certain sound alarm (that could only be heard inside the WTC-7, not outside of it). The actual alarm sound (long beeps followed by two short beeps constantly repeated) is distinctly different from alarm signals of fire-engines and ambulances that are heard outside. In the WTC-7 lobby the CBS camera-man encounters a certain William Bennette – a most suspicious personality who is dressed in a "Secret Service's" vest and wears a VRU hood over his head (the VRU hood is intended as a means of breath protection against bio- and chemical- hazards and could be as well used for protection against radioactive dust and radioactive vapor).

Raw CBS footage (from the NIST FOIA Raw CBS 9/11 WTC Footage; never actually shown on the TV) shot approximately at approx. 10.08 AM. Left: Mr. Bennette (who is removing the VRU hood from his head) in the

lobby of the abandoned WTC-7. Right: Mr. Bennette at the end of the conversation. Note the construction helmet in his left hand.

Mr. Bennette in a remarkably calm and composed manner (considering the unprecedented collapse of the South Tower only a few minutes ago that supposed to horrify everyone, the toughest servicemen inclusive) urges the CBS man to leave and says that everyone has already gone from the Building 7 and only he remained there (according to him, he was there to control that nobody goes *downstairs*). Mr. Bennette refuses to elaborate, but tells the CBS camera-man his surname and admits to be from the Secret Service. Mr. Bennette holds in his right hand the VRU hood (that he removed from his head prior to starting the conversation with the CBS camera-man), but what is the most suspicious (if not to say – outright incriminating) in this scene is that in his left hand Mr. Bennette holds a typical construction helmet – a highly unusual thing to be worn by the Secret Service personnel (especially considering that the supposedly "unexpected" collapse of the South Tower has occurred only a few minutes ago, while the collapse of the North Tower was yet to happen).

We could only guess what reason Mr. Bennette (who is by no means a construction worker) was issued the construction helmet for at that moment (or, almost certainly, *prior* to that moment)...

September 11, 10.09 AM – Command Center allegedly reports to FAA headquarters at this time that Flight 93 has crashed in the Pennsylvania countryside.

September 11, 10.10 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] All U.S. military forces are ordered to Defcon Three (or Defcon Delta), which was the highest alert for the **nuclear arsenal** in 30 years. (This one was yet another clear indication of the unfolding nuclear war. Most probably, by this time an unexploded thermonuclear warhead of the peculiar "object" that hit the Pentagon has been cooled down enough to be recognized at last to be a real thing, not a joke.)

September 11, 10.10 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN again shows footage of the collapse of the South Tower, followed by the same text on the TV screen: "THIRD EXPLOSION COLLAPSES WORLD TRADE CENTER IN NEW YORK".

10.10 AM. CNN again claims that the WTC South Tower was destroyed by the "third explosion" (being third counting as the first two – the two planes' crashes).

September 11, 10.11 AM – Irish TCM news reports: *"Paul Begala, a Democratic consultant, said he witnessed an explosion near the Pentagon. "It was a huge fireball, a huge, orange fireball," Begala said in an interview on his cell phone. He said another witness told him a helicopter exploded"*

September 11, 10.11 AM – [**attention, important!**] NBC Live news anchors decides to replay a tape showing in detail how the WTC Tower is crumbling to a cloud of small debris and dust, starting from top, and in the same moment he connects to a woman, who is an NBC reporter on the WTC site, to ask about her opinion, because she has witnessed the actual collapse; the woman says it looks to her that the Tower **has been demolished**.

September 11, 10.12 AM – CNN reports an explosion on Capitol Hill; but then announces this is untrue only 12 minutes later.

September 11, 10.13 AM – Fox News 5 reporter taking interview from the Pentagon witnesses says she has heard a "loud boom" a couple of minutes ago, the witnesses from the Pentagon confirm that they also

have heard the second explosion. Fox News reporter says it is believed that Washington Monument has been targeted.

September 11, 10.13 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] CNN reports[35] on the evacuation of the United Nations building in New York City. Counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke apparently began arranging the evacuation a short time before this[36]. This seemingly "unimportant" piece of evidence would later prove to be one of the most valuable, indeed – about as valuable as the fact of the evacuation of the Sears Tower in Chicago that started 11 minutes earlier. It would be revealed later that the United Nations Building too had its built-in nuclear demolition scheme based on an underground thermonuclear charge – exactly as did the WTC buildings 1, 2 and 7 and the Sears Tower in Chicago.

September 11, 10.13 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN Live again shows on TV screen the following text line: "BREAKING NEWS: THIRD EXPLOSION COLLAPSES WORLD TRADE CENTER IN NEW YORK" – in the background of it is visible still standing North Tower and only a pillar of dust which remains of the South Tower. At this moment, CNN news anchor Aaron Brown interviews Randy Mastro, former Deputy Mayor, New York, who explains to him how the city's emergency services and leadership are going to respond to the tragedy. This interview is interrupted, because CNN receives news of an explosion on Capitol Hill. It is also reported about fires at the Washington's Mall and that some plane has hit the Pentagon.

10.13 AM. CNN Live in its Breaking News claims that the WTC South Tower was brought down by an [intentional] explosion (controlled demolition).

September 11, 10.15 AM – [**attention, very important!**] Following the arrival of General Ralph Eberhart, the commander-in-chief of NORAD, incredibly massive steel doors designed to protect from a nearby thermonuclear blast internals of the Cheyenne Mountain, Colorado, where NORAD's operations center is located, are ordered to be closed for the first time in its history – due to some "peculiar" internal alert, nature of which remains officially undisclosed. (This one was one more and final indication of the unfolding nuclear war.)

September 11, 10.15 AM – The front section of the Pentagon, that had been hit by the peculiar flying object, collapses. A few minutes prior to its collapse, firefighters saw warning signs and sounded a general evacuation tone. No firefighters were injured.

[35] http://www.cnn.com/2001/US/09/11/chronology.attack/ (it is also confirmed by New York Times, 9/12/2001).
[36] http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/ASIN/0743260244/centerforcoop-20 [Clarke, 2004, pp. 14-15]

Pentagon's wall collapses 29 minutes after the attack.

September 11, 10.15 AM – Fire and rescue workers at the Pentagon in response to the attack are evacuated to a nearby highway overpass, due to the warning of another hijacked aircraft flying towards Washington, DC, currently 20 minutes away. The warning is passed on by Special Agent Chris Combs, the FBI's representative at the Pentagon crash site. Combs received this information from the FBI's Washington Field Office, which is in direct contact with the FAA. According to a report put out by the government of Arlington County, Virginia, updates are announced of the approaching aircraft "until the last warning when [it] went below radar coverage in Pennsylvania, an estimated 4 minutes flying time from the Pentagon."

September 11, 10.15 AM – NEADS calls Washington flight control at this time. Asked about Flight 93, flight control responds, "He's down." It is clarified that the plane crashed "somewhere up northeast of Camp David.… That's the last report. They don't know exactly where." The crash site was in fact about 85 miles northwest of Camp David.

September 11, 10.15 AM – Less than 30 seconds after hearing that Flight 93 has crashed, NEADS receives a call informing it of yet another suspected hijacking in its area.

September 11, 10.15 AM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN news anchor Aaron Brown says that they have one eye-witness, a pilot, who claims to see how the second plane has crashed into the World Trade Center. He asks the pilot over the phone: *"Sir? Can you tell me your name?"* **There is a clear silence in response.** A few seconds later Brown urges the "pilot" to talk this time without insisting for his name. The "pilot" says: *"This morning we are at the mid-town Manhattan at the 31st floor in the building facing south; we saw a seven sixty seven flying low down the center of Manhattan Island, heading towards downtown Manhattan; at about maybe twenty blocks north of the World Trade Center we saw the plane veered to the left and flied directly into the north side of the South Tower…"* Aaron Brown: *"This was… er… the second plane to get the tower, correct?"*. The "pilot": *"This was the first plane, a seven sixty seven…"*

September 11, 10.16 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN Congressional Correspondent Kate Snow reports about the evacuation of the Capitol; people are running away from the building; the situation, according to her, is very chaotic. She says also that she saw some plane circling above the Capitol; it is unclear whether this is a civil or a U.S. military plane, but it seems to her that this plane might be a source of worries of the local security. She also says at 10.17 AM that five minutes ago there was something sounding like an explosion. She says it sounded like a "loud boom". She says she is on Pennsylvania Avenue, about two blocks away from the Capitol.

September 11, 10.16 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] The BBC's reporter Jim Fish reports from the United States that General Richard Myers is cited by Associated Press as saying that it was a plane **from New York to Washington** (i.e. not AA Flight 77, neither UA Flight 175) **that hit the Pentagon**. Later this particular version about "Washington-bound flight" would be repeated by CNN at 5.37 PM, stating that Mrs. Barbara Olson (who allegedly called her husband Ted Olson from a hijacked plane that was about to strike the Pentagon) was allegedly on the flight bound to Washington, and not on AA Flight 77. Flight 77 would be eventually "assigned" to the Pentagon, but it won't happen until the late of 9/11 evening. Jim Fish continues citing one unnamed U.S. official that the second plane that hit the Twin Towers was a plane from New York (implying that it was AA Flight 77, rather than UA Flight 175, since the latter one was from Boston, not from New York). Jim Fish is interrupted at that point by the BBC's news anchor who wanted to listen to another important witness.

September 11, 10.17 AM – [**attention, important!**] NBC Live on TV reports from the WTC site saying *"they worry that another building"* (meaning the North Tower – since the South Tower has already

collapsed) *"may come down"*. Only moments later NBC news anchor says: *"Now I am told that there is concern that the second one is collapsing as well"*.

September 11, 10.18 AM – NBC reports that Yassir Arafat, the leader of the PLO (Palestinian Liberation Organization) has condemned what has happened here in New York.

September 11, 10.19 AM – CNN news anchor Aaron Brown makes a brief account of today's events and he mentions, among other things, that they [CNN] have been told by American Airlines, that one of their planes, a seven six seven, has been hijacked out of Boston today, but they do not know which of those two planes that hit the towers was that hijacked plane.

September 11, 10.20 AM – It is publicly reported that alleged fires at the State Department were caused by a car bomb.

September 11, 10.20 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN news anchor Aaron Brown talks to a certain "David" who is in the Capitol and who claims to have on the phone line a certain "Barbara", a wife of his friend, and this Barbara while driving her car, witnessed the plane as it hit the Pentagon. Barbara says over the phone that she saw a large commercial plane, which was flying too fast and too low; she says she saw it clearly how it has happened. When Brown asks her if she believes that it was a commercial airliner that hit the Pentagon, she answers definitely "Yes". She say it was flying at 45 degrees (probably meaning vertical angle), but she cannot see any details of the airline or the type of the aircraft. When asked by Brown how big were the fireballs, she avoided answering this question.

September 11, shortly after 10.20 AM – [**attention, important!**] It is publicly reported that an explosion in the Pentagon was caused by a car bomb.

September 11, 10.22 AM – In Washington, the State and the Justice Departments are evacuated, along with the World Bank.

September 11, 10.22 AM – CNN Live Breaking News reports that the first plane that hit the World Trade Center was American Airlines Boeing 767 from Boston.

September 11, 10.22 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN Live Breaking News **for the first time** reports a plane hit the Pentagon by its text line on the TV screen only – without providing any further details.

September 11, 10.23 AM – CNN reports that the evacuation of the State Department was caused by fires, in only a next second it **again repeats for the third time that it was the third explosion** that brought down the South Tower of the World Trade Center.

CNN TV screen at 10.23 AM (ET). CNN reports about fires at State Department and for the fifth time confirms that the World Trade Center Tower in New York was brought down by the third explosion.

September 11, 10.23 AM – The Associated Press reports, "A car bomb explodes outside the State Department, senior law enforcement officials say." Counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke later claimed that he has heard these reports at this time and has asked Deputy Secretary of State Richard Armitage in the State Department to see if the building he's in has been hit. Armitage supposedly goes outside the building, finds out there's no bomb, and calls his colleagues to inform them that the reports are false.

September 11, 10.24 AM – Jane Garvey, head of the FAA, orders the diversion of all international flights with US destinations. Most flights are diverted to Canada.

September 11, 10.24 AM – NBC Live reports that a car-bomb exploded near the State Department.

September 11, 10.25 AM – CNN reports that there was no explosion on Capitol Hill as reported earlier.

September 11, 10.25 AM – [**attention, very important!**] UK Channel 5 reports probably the most interesting of all September 11 news. Its news anchor, reporting on the South Tower collapse, says precisely as follows: *"What we can see is that sections of the **other** tower are **also** crumbling* [the **other** Tower will start to collapse only 3 minutes later – so we at this moment cannot see anything at all] - *now the reason this is happening, according to the **website** for the World Trade Center, they're actually telling us that the structure, the outside cladding of this building is integral to the safety and security of it. Once you penetrate that apparently the very structure of the building is under threat and that's why one tower has already collapsed."* (This meant that some WTC official had the presence of mind to even provide live updates to the World Trade Center's official web-site at the very moment of those unprecedented events were unfolding. Even the event of collapse of the South Tower has been duly updated on the web-site – well before the North Tower began to collapse.) The news anchor then continues to explain on his own that the North Tower is now also "crumbling", because of some structural damage, and says that *"it is currently in the process of collapsing"*, mentioning also that what we could see in the TV is the live picture (North Tower was still intact then); about a minute later – at 10.28 AM (ET) the North Tower indeed begins to collapse.

UK Channel 5 Live TV screen at 10.26 AM (ET) when its news anchor says that the North Tower is in "process of collapsing" – according to the WTC own web-site. At 10.28 AM the North Tower indeed begins to collapse.

September 11, 10.27 AM – NBC Live reports from the Pentagon that according to military officials another hijacked plane was detected being 27 miles away and heading towards Washington. NBC reporter Jim Miklaszewski says that Pentagon security officials announced over loud speakers that all people near the Pentagon and even pedestrians walking near the Pentagon have to take cover immediately.

September 11, 10.27 AM – [**attention, very important!**] Some witnesses at the WTC site feel the ground shaking just before the North WTC tower starts collapsing: Fire Patrolman Paul Curran is in front of the US Customs House (WTC 6), next to the North Tower. He says, "all of a sudden the ground just started shaking. It felt like a train was running under my feet.… The next thing we know, we look up and the tower is collapsing." EMS Lieutenant Bradley Mann is heading toward the EMS staging area on Vesey Street. He'd felt the ground shaking prior to the first collapse. He says, "The ground shook again, and we heard another terrible noise and the next thing we knew the second tower was coming down."

September 11, 10.28 AM – [**attention, very important!**] The top of the North Tower of the World Trade Center tilts to the south (the impact spot of an alleged "plane" was on its north side, meaning, that exactly like it was the case with the South Tower, it tilted to the "wrong" direction relative to the spot of "impact") and then started to crash down. After the antenna (on its roof) starts to move, the next sign that the top section of the building is moving downward is on floor 98, at the top of the "impact zone".

The top of the North Tower at the very beginning of its collapse.

The rest of the North Tower collapse had an exact pattern of the collapse of the South Tower 30 minutes earlier. The heavy and relatively undamaged top of the Tower began to crash down, as if only being under the influence of gravity alone – crashing beneath itself first some debris and then – only that very fine dust to which the entire Tower was instantly reduced. The Tower's top managed to reach the ground with the same speed of free fall – like in the case of the South Tower 30 minutes earlier – so the entire destruction of the North Tower took about 11-12 seconds only. The rest of details you can see in the above description of the South Tower's collapse, because they were exactly the same, with probably only two extra details in comparison with the South Tower:

1) the roof antenna of the North Tower was more or less clearly visible even after the undamaged top of the North Tower has finally reached the ground – since the antenna was quite high (360 feet or 110 meters) it was still sticking up vertically for probably 12-14 seconds before slowly disappearing downwards as if it was melting from beneath; and 2) one adjacent building - the WTC-3 – the Marriott Hotel (former Vista Hotel) was instantly reduced to the same dust as the North Tower itself.

Most of the people who did not perish inside the North Tower, but were in its close proximity in the open, were killed by the debris, which was falling around quite a huge area. Again, some people who managed to hide themselves inside other buildings were able to survive. The huge cloud of dust after the North Tower's destruction again enveloped the entire Lower Manhattan and greatly reduced visibility in the WTC site and around it, because it remained airborne for a quite some time. Probably, in 10 minutes or so the visibility slightly improved and all who managed to survive the second collapse began getting out of their hidings and leaving this horrible scene. The strange orange glow – similar to that in the case of the South Tower – became clearly visible from adjacent streets after the visibility has been improved.

September 11, 10.28 AM (10.28a ET time on CNN screen) – [**attention, very important!**] CNN Breaking New shows in their direct coverage on TV how the North Tower is collapsing in precise detail and commenting that the White House is being evacuated due to an alleged "credible threat to it as claimed by the Secret Service" and "there is also a large fire at the Pentagon and the Pentagon is being evacuated" (**without mentioning anything this time that it might have been hit by any plane**).

CNN Live at 10.28 ET shows the very beginning of the North Tower' top collapse – followed by the Tower's complete disintegration into a cascade of fine dust.

September 11, 10.30 AM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN producer Rose Arce reports from the WTC site how the North Tower has collapsed. She mentions, among other things, some extremely important information: the top of the Tower before its collapse ***"suddenly started to shake"***.

CNN Live TV screenshot at 10.30 AM (ET). CNN producer Rose Arce reports from the WTC site that the top of the tower "suddenly started to shake" before its collapse.

September 11, 10.30 AM – NBC Live reports that the second plane that crashed into the World Trade Center is believed to be a "Boeing 727" or could be even a "Boeing 757". NBC says it has confirmed report about the first plane – which is confirmed to be American Airlines Flight 11 Boston to Los Angeles and that yet another plane has reportedly crashed into the Pentagon.

September 11, 10.32 AM – [**attention, very important!**] – The BBC world new anchor cites CBS as saying that 2 planes crashed to the WTC were one from Boston (implying that it was AA Flight 11), and one from Dulles (implying that it was AA Flight 77, rather than UA Flight 175).

September 11, 10.34 AM – There are reports of a car bombing at the State Department. CNN news anchor Aaron Brown says that they are going to verify these reports.

CNN Live in its Breaking News, referring to Associated Press, reports a car bombing at the State Department at 10.35 (ET).

September 11, 10.34 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] – The BBC world repeats footage of the North Tower's collapse and its screen shows running text saying that "Buildings are being evacuated in Chicago after explosions in New York and Washington". In fact, it was not "buildings", but only one single building evacuated in Chicago: "The Sears Tower". It is very important to take note of this particular detail, taking into consideration that it was not Empire State Building in New York that was evacuated, but the Sears Tower in Chicago. Later, when we come to study about the demolition scheme of the Twin Towers you will understand why this particular detail of the "evacuation of buildings in Chicago" is worth remembering..

The BBC screen at 10.34 AM repeats the North Tower's collapse and forming of a cloud of dust. Running text below reads: "Buildings are being evacuated in Chicago after explosions in New York and Washington".

September 11, 10.36 AM – [**attention, important!**] White House declares the Washington area "a free-fire zone". That meant that Air Force pilots were given authority to use force (means to fire at any airborne object), if the situation required it, in defense of the nation's capital, its property and the people.

September 11, 10.36 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN Live interviews a former New York Police Commissioner Howard Safire, who, among other things, mentions that the World Trade Center was designed to withstand a direct impact of the Boeing 707.

September 11, 10.37 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN reports of a **747** down near Pittsburgh (other news agencies reported it as well). Downed plane later said to be a **767**.

September 11, 10.39 AM – [**attention, very important!**] Vice President Cheney tries to bring Defense Secretary Rumsfeld up to date over the NMCC's conference call, as Rumsfeld has just arrived there minutes before (he was out supposedly "observing damage" inflicted by the impact on the Pentagon's wall). Cheney explains that he has given authorization for hijacked planes to be shot down and that this has been told to the fighter pilots. Rumsfeld asks, "So we've got a couple of aircraft up there that have those instructions at the present time?" Cheney replies, "That is correct. And it's my understanding they've already taken **a couple of** [!] aircraft out." Then Rumsfeld says, "We can't confirm that. We're told that one aircraft is down but we do not have a pilot report that they did it." (Here they were talking of at least one passenger plane already shot down, but maybe even two).

September 11, 10.40 AM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN shows how the wall of the Pentagon has collapsed – the live picture shows a nice green lawn in front of the Pentagon absolutely undamaged, as well as many standing lamp posts (which were supposed to be toppled by the plane's wings if there was any plane involved). At this minute CNN news anchor also reports that it was a **fourth explosion** in Lower Manhattan – which brought down the second World Trade Center Tower.

9.40 AM (ET) CNN Live shows a nice green lawn and several standing lamp posts in front of the Pentagon after part of it has collapsed. The movie is apparently not CNN's own, but provided by WUSA.

September 11, 10.42 AM – [**attention, important!**] the FAA tells the White House that it still cannot account for three planes in addition to the four that have crashed. Vice President Cheney later says, *"That's what we started working off of, that list of six, and we could account for two of them in New York. The third one we didn't know what had happened to. It turned out it had hit the Pentagon, but the first reports on the Pentagon attack suggested a helicopter and then later a private jet."* (The FAA at that moment was not talking of any aircraft used in attack against anything like the WTC or the Pentagon – it was talking about those planes confirmed to have crashed; there were four of such crashed already confirmed at that moment. Cheney, who knew for sure that the Pentagon was hit by a certain supersonic cruise missile from the very beginning, and not by a private jet, and not by a helicopter, obviously has invented the abovementioned story much later – during the ensuing 9/11 inquiry.)

September 11, 10.42 AM – [**attention, important!**] Some fighter pilots hear a message over a shared channel: "Attention all aircraft monitoring Andrews tower frequency. Andrews and Class Bravo airspace is closed. No general aviation aircraft are permitted to enter Class Bravo airspace. Any infractions will be shot down."

September 11, 10.42 AM – CNN while reporting on the recent crash of a part of the Pentagon mentions that until now it is uncertain whether it was a plane or a helicopter that has crashed into the Pentagon.

September 11, 10.43 AM – CNN reports that the second plane is suspected to be heading towards the Pentagon. At that moment CNN cameraman moves his camera several times back and force towards the damaged part of the Pentagon and along the green lawn in front of the entire Pentagon, showing the entire lawn intact, with all lampposts standing and without any sign of a plane's crash whatsoever.

CNN cameraman at the Pentagon site moves focus of his camera along the lawn in front of the Pentagon, showing that there is no any sign of a large plane's crash whatsoever. In the same time the Pentagon officials report the "second plane", thus implying that the "first" one was also a plane. It is 10.43 AM (ET).

September 11, 10.45 AM – All federal office buildings in Washington are evacuated.

September 11, 10.45 AM – [**attention, very important!**] Russian President Vladimir Putin phones the White House, wanting to speak with the U.S. President. With Bush not there, Condoleezza Rice takes the call. Putin tells her that the Russians are voluntarily standing down a military exercise they are conducting, as a gesture of solidarity with the United States. (However, there are hard reasons to suspect that conversation was far more serious than only "solidarity" – it will be clear later, at the very end of this

book; besides, there are also some other claims that it was the U.S. side which kindly requested Putin to stop that military exercise, because the United States was a little bit "nervous"; Russia at that moment was practicing – no more no less – an attack by its strategic bombers against the United States).

September 11, 10.45 AM – Second hijacked plane said to be heading for Pentagon. An F-16 jet scrambled to deal with the situation. CNN news anchor briefly mentions the news.

September 11, 10.46 AM – U.S. Secretary of State Colin Powell cuts short his trip to Latin America (he is in Lima, Peru) to return to the United States.

September 11, 10.47 AM – CNN reporter on the Pentagon site Chris Plante reports that there are reports of the second hijacked aircraft approaching the Pentagon and it is expected to arrive to the Pentagon any time soon; he says he personally saw that an F-16 fighter jet circling above the Pentagon a few minutes ago has now headed west in response to the alleged threat.

September 11, 10.48 AM – Police confirm the crash of a large plane in Somerset County, Pennsylvania.

September 11, 10.49 AM – CNN reporter Chris Plante on the Pentagon site reports that he spoke to one of the Pentagon officials, who have said that a plane inside the Pentagon building has been identified as a *"Boeing **SEVEN SIXTY SEVEN**"*. He repeats it one more time: *"a full-sized airliner – Boeing **SEVEN SIXTY SEVEN**"*, and continues to report that *"…at this point they are waiting for the arrival of a possible second plane. They say that fighter jets have been scrambled to address this matter.…"* (Please, note, that initially it was claimed that United Airlines Flight 175 was the plane that struck the Pentagon – so it coincided with initial claims of the Pentagon officials at this moment – since UA 175 was a Boeing 767, while eventually it was blamed on American Airlines Flight 77 – which was a Boeing 757.)

September 11, 10.50 AM – [**attention, very important!**] Footage by the BBC shows a peculiar strikingly white plane, seems to be a special kind of the Boeing 747, flying very slowly in the protected airspace above the White House (view from Lafayette Square). Later it was found to be nothing else than the so-called "doomsday plane" that could only be engaged during a real nuclear war.

The BBC screen at 10.51 - 10.53 AM showing the peculiar white plane flying slowly over Lafayette Square.

September 11, 10.50 AM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN reports one of the most controversial pieces of information, which would later lead to serious suspicions that the U.S. Air Force shot down not only United Flight 93 alone, but some other plane as well – may be American Flight 11, or Untied Flight from Chicago to New York, or even both. CNN's anchor Aaron Brown interrupts CNN's reporter at the Pentagon site to say that an extraordinary piece of information has been just received from Washington: *"…It's extraordinary bit of information coming out of Washington now. Let me add to something that we said earlier. We have a report now that a large plane crashed this morning north of the Somerset County airport, which is in western Pennsylvania, not too terribly far from Pittsburgh, about 80 miles or so, a "Boeing **767** jet..* [Apparently meaning that the former CNN report of a 747 crash now has been amended – the plane has been at last identified as **767**.] *Don't know whose airlines it was, whose airplane it was, and we don't have any details beyond that which I have just given you. We don't know -- we don't know -- if this is somehow connected to what has gone on in New York and Washington, **but** we **do know** that **another** plane has **crashed**, this one about 80 miles south of Pittsburgh, or at least to southeast of Pittsburgh."* However, the text in CNN Live TV screen at that very moment still says that it was a "Boeing **747**" – which is outdated information referring to old news first reported at 10.37 AM. (Note that UA-93 was a "Boeing **757**", so neither reported "**747**", nor "**767**" really match flight UA-93.)

CNN text at 10.50 ET still says it was a Boeing 747.

September 11, 10.54 AM – CNN reports that Israel has evacuated all its diplomatic missions around the world.

September 11, 10.55 AM – Following an alarm that Air Force One is targeted, its pilot undertakes an evasive maneuver – rapidly pulling his plane high above normal traffic. At that moment Air Force One still flies alone – being unprotected by any fighters escort – despite that such a fighters escort has been demanded quite a long time ago.

September 11, 10.57 AM – New York Mayor R. Giuliani speaks to the television channel New York 1 and offers a message of reassurance to the people of New York City.

September 11, 10.57 AM – New York Governor George Pataki says all state government offices are closed.

September 11, 10.58 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN confirms its earlier information that a passenger plane, a Boeing **767**, later believed to be a Boeing **747**, has crashed near Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

September 11, 10.59 AM – CNN reports from the WTC site that dust from the Tower's collapse is minimal two inches thick everywhere. It was not possible to see one's own hand because of dust and the people had to make masks in order to be able to breath, followed by footage of the people around the WTC site covered in dust.

CNN shows dust around the WTC at 10.59 AM (ET).

September 11, 11.00 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] ABC reports that the fate of Flight 77, a Boeing 757 from Washington, Dulles to Los Angeles, with 58 passengers, 2 pilots and 4 flight attendants, **it still uncertain**. ABC claims that *"it is not certain whether that's the one that went into the Pentagon or whether it's one of the other aircraft that went into the Twin Trade Towers"*.

September 11, 11.00 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] Lauren Ashburn from "USA Today" interviews Jack Kelley, a foreign correspondent of "USA Today", who is said to have just returned from Israel. Jack Kelley possesses some extraordinary piece of information in regard to the Twin Towers' collapse. He claims that some FBI officials have a "suspicion" that the Twin Towers were brought down by explosives packed in some cars that were allegedly parked in the basements of the Towers.

Dialogue:

Lauren Ashburn: "Joining me is Jack Kelley, now he is a foreign correspondent - war correspondent - and just came back from Israel. He has some information about these attacks. Jack, what can you tell us happened, first in New York." Jack Kelly: "Um, apparently what appears to happen was that at the same time 2 planes hit the building, that there ... that the ***FBI most likely thinks that*** *there was* ***a car or truck packed with explosives underneath the buildings****, which also exploded at the same time* ***and brought both of them down****." Lauren Ashburn: "Now that's the first time were hearing that, so 2 planes and explosives that were in the building, is that correct?" Jack Kelley: "****That is the working theory at this point****, that is still unconfirmed* ***but*** *that is* ***what the FBI is going on at this point****."*

Jack Kelley from USA Today is being interviewed by Lauren Ashburn

The information, revealed by Jack Kelly, in fact, remains one of the most seditious pieces of the entire 9/11 evidence. It **confirms** that the U.S. Government has indeed concocted some second "truth" for the prominent people's consumption: the Twins were allegedly brought down by "mini-nukes" belonging to terrorists that were supposedly hidden in an underground parking lot (it is well-known to any high-ranking security official or to any prominent politician that the so-called "car-bomb" is merely a non-revealing name of *a mini-nuke* that is used by officials in open publications in order not to scare the plebs).

Ironically, a few years later, "USA Today" would "acknowledge" that its former star reporter, Jack Kelley, used to fabricate quotes and entire stories… However, it seems that this one he did not fabricate – he simply revealed to the public everything that he was told by the FBI that was not sure at that moment if their "mini-nukes theory" would be for everybody or only for the exclusive consumption of high-ranking officials.

Later, at 04.25 PM the same day, in his interview to Lauren Ashburn shown by CBS, Jack Kelley would mention as a matter of fact, besides the hijacked planes, terrorists led by Osama bin Laden, also planted "car-bombs" – as if the existence of the alleged "car-bombs" had been already an established fact.

September 11, 11.00 AM – [**attention, very important!**] NORAD implements a little known plan to clear the skies and give the military control over U.S. airspace. The plan, Security Control of Air Traffic and Navigation Aids (SCATANA), was developed in the 1960s as a way to clear airspace above the U.S. and off the U.S. coast in the event of a **confirmed** warning of **a nuclear attack** by the Soviet Union. It should be noted that this plan has nothing to do with the earlier orders by FAA- all planes down. NORAD issued its own order roughly 30 minutes after the FAA issued *its* order. It should be noted also that this plan could not have been implemented in an event of an *unconfirmed nuclear attack*, but only a *confirmed* one.

September 11, 11.00 AM – More skyscrapers and tourist attractions are evacuated, including Walt Disney World, Philadelphia's Liberty Bell and Independence Hall, Seattle's Space Needle, and the Gateway Arch in St. Louis.

September 11, 11.01 AM – [**attention, very important!**] New York Mayor R. Giuliani urges citizens to stay **at home** and orders **an evacuation of the area south of Canal Street**. CNN re-transmits his warning over its TV channel. The way this warning sounded reminds one of a typical alert of a civil defense system in the time of a real war.

September 11, 11.03 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] MSNBC news anchor Rick Sanchez reports one of the most seditious pieces of information about the 9/11 perpetration – he cites some police officials who "believe" that the Twin Towers might have been demolished by certain "explosive devices"

packed in vans that were parked in the basements of the Towers. He says precisely as follows: *"Police have found what they believe to be a suspicious device and they fear that it may lead to another explosion…" "…I spoke with some police officials moments ago, Chris, and they told me* ***they have reason to*** *believe that one of the* ***explosions****,* ***besides the ones made with the planes****, may have been* ***caused by a van that was parked in the building*** *that may have had an explosive device in it."*

MSNBC Live screen at the moment Rick Sanchez reports a peculiar piece of information about a "van packed with explosives" that might have been the cause of the Twin Towers' collapse. On the left frame there is a screen text that says hot news: United Airlines confirms crash of 2nd plane.

The information, revealed by Rick Sanchez here, **confirms for the second time** that the American Government has indeed concocted the second "truth" for the "patrician" consumption claiming that the Twin Towers were allegedly brought down by "mini-nukes" belonging to the terrorists.

September 11, 11.04 AM – CNN again shows pictures of the Pentagon, featuring undamaged green lawn in front of the damaged part of the building – along with all standing lamp posts and followed by footage of the rescue efforts at the Pentagon scene. CNN Military Affairs Correspondent Jamie McIntyre covers the rescue efforts; he mentions, among other things: *"…it was an aircraft, at least some kind of an aircraft, and there is at least one witness who has identified it as a civilian aircraft that hit the side of the building…"*

CNN Live at 11.01 AM (ET) shows the Pentagon.

September 11, 11.05 AM – [**attention, very important!**] New York Mayor R. Giuliani again urges all those who work or live **south of Canal Street to walk directly north** in an orderly fashion.

September 11, 11.08 AM – CNN reports that *"…a [Boeing]* ***747*** *an route from Chicago to New York city crashed in the Somerset County, Pennsylvania, at about 80 miles to the south-east from Pittsburg, Pennsylvania… that's the accident…"*

September 11, 11.10 AM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN shows its earlier footage referring to the time before the Twin Towers collapsed. CNN reporter interviews one man on the street asking him what happened; the man with "ABM" logo on his shirt says that he was inside the Tower on B-1 floor when the explosion occurred, he says lifts were blown off; then, according to him, about 10 minutes later the

second tower “went off”; he confirmed that he personally saw the second explosion with his very eyes, when it burst out of the second building; he says he was late to get out of the building because he was helping others to get out of it – practically dragging them out. The man did not even imply that it might have been any planes that hit the Towers – he was clearly using terms such as “explosion”, “went off”, “blown off”, etc. Later this man was identified as Mr. Kenneth Johannemann. (Later – on August 31, 2008, Johannemann presumably committed suicide by way of a gunshot wound to the head. His death was a surprise to everyone and instantly raised suspicion amongst 9/11 researchers.)

CNN interviews an eye-witness Mr. Kenneth Johannemann who did not see any plane at all, but only the explosions (an earlier footage).

September 11, 11.11 AM – [**attention, very important!**] The BBC repeats footage from the Sarasota school where President G.W. Bush delivers his first 9/11 speech. The running text on the BBC TV screen informs that a plane which has crashed in Pennsylvania was a Boeing 747 en route from Chicago to New York (rather than the Boeing 757 – i.e. UA Flight 93 from Newark to San Francisco as claimed later).

The BBC screen at 11.11 AM says it was a 747 jetliner from Chicago to New York crashed in Pennsylvania.

September 11, 11.11 AM – NBC Live interviews an eye-witness at the Pentagon site said to be “Steven Gerard” who claims to see that it was a plane that struck the Pentagon He says: *“I was just casually looking out of my window and in the corner of my eye I saw what looked like maybe a 20-passenger turbo-jet... coming in the shallow angle like it was landing – right into the side of the Pentagon…”*

September 11, 11.15 AM – [**attention, important!**] Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld speaks with President Bush, and tells him that the Department of Defense is working on refining the rules of engagement, so pilots will have a better understanding of the circumstances under which an aircraft can be shot down.

September 11, 11.16 AM – [**attention, important!**] Russian President Vladimir Putin phones President Bush while he is aboard Air Force One. Putin is the first foreign leader to call Bush following the attacks. He earlier called the White House to speak with the president, but had to speak with Condoleezza Rice instead. Putin tells Bush he recognizes that the U.S. has put troops on alert, and makes it clear that he will stand down Russian troops. US forces were ordered to high alert. Bush later describes, “In the past… had the President put the – raised the **DEF CON levels** of our troops, Russia would have responded

accordingly. There would have been inevitable tension." Bush therefore describes this phone call as "a moment where it clearly said to me, [President Putin] understands the Cold War is over."

September 11, 11.18 AM – American Airlines reports it has lost two aircraft. American Flight 11, a Boeing 767 flying from Boston to Los Angeles, had 81 passengers and 11 crew aboard. Flight 77, a Boeing 757 en route from Washington's Dulles International Airport to Los Angeles, had 58 passengers and six crew members aboard.

September 11, 11.20 AM – Taliban news conference announced.

September 11, 11.21 AM – [**attention, important!**] CNN briefly mentions news as only a text on its TV screen saying that American Airlines confirms the loss of two of its flights, one of the lost American Airlines flights – Flight 11 was from Boston to Los Angeles; and the second lost American Flight was Flight 11 from Dulles to Los Angeles; and that one United Airlines jet crashed near Pittsburgh.

4 frames with CNN texts on TV screen within a minute between 11.21 and 11.22 AM (ET).

[**attention, important!**] Then, CNN news anchor Aaron Brown from behind the frames says as follows:

"...we are now getting a report from American Airlines which says one of its flights - its flight from Boston to... I believe... to Los Angeles, correct me guys if I am wrong [meaning that "guys" from American Airlines are still on the line listening to what he is saying] *is... is... is down. What they say is they lost contact with it ...81 people on board... this would be the second American Airlines flight to have been involved presumably and there is yet another flight this one from Dulles to Los Angeles is down with 54 passengers on board... So, again... there are two American Airlines one - Dulles, Washington D.C., to Los Angeles, the other - Boston to Los Angeles, both American Airlines planes, reported by the Airlines to be down; it is also believed that an American Airlines plane 767 was involved with one of the hits on the World Trade Center as well... We don't know the reason why is American and not any other... we won't speculate this to whether there is or not... we just tell you what the facts are.... as we get them and that's what we have... American says two of its planes down... and I assume that is two other then one hit the Trade Center..."*

At this point Brown is interrupted by another reporter who wishes to say something:

"…and we have a report of a crash in the Somerset County, Pittsburgh..." Brown: *"er.. right, right... er... I believe that a seven six seven or as we are getting reports, perhaps a seven forty seven, which does not*

quite fit into what we believe, flies from Chicago to New York, is also down as well and I do not know the Airlines involved there… Let me just go back... er... OK, I do now - it is United Airlines plane... so we have a number of planes down and number of planes involved in these attacks... er... Boston to Atlanta if I am reading the notes correctly... ahead... an American Airlines seven sixty seven with 81 passengers on board, 9 flight attendants, 2 pilots, is the flight 11 reported down, this is American Airlines flight 11, and American Airlines flight 77 - which is a seven five seven jetliner - Dulles airport outside of Washington to Los Angeles International with the 58 passengers on board, 4 flight attendants, 2 pilots, also reported down. And then there is a United Airlines jet that crashed er… about 80 miles, er… 80 miles to the south-east of Pittsburgh. "

At this point Aaron Brown is interrupted by another reporter who says that there is a report that another hijacked plane is heading towards Washington.

September 11, 11.25 AM – [**attention, very important!**] The BBC world news anchor says that American Airlines has confirmed loss of its two flights, and "they know that" two more aircraft were involved, one of them being a United Airlines **737**" [according to later versions, none of "737" was involved in 9/11 events].

September 11, 11.26 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] CNN reports that the Centers for Disease Control and Prevention **is preparing bioterrorism teams** to respond to the incidents in a precautionary move. The preparation is not based on any known bioterrorism threat. (However, it is suspected that it was based on **a known radiation alert**.)

At this point the running line of text (yellow color) on CNN TV screen says the following: "Part of Pentagon collapses after airliner ***reportedly*** crashes into military nerve center" – the word "reportedly" has been used in this case as if it has not been firmly established yet whether it was indeed a passenger plane that crashed into the Pentagon.

CNN TV screen between 11.26 and 11.27 AM (ET).

September 11, 11:27 AM – CNN reports that United Airlines says that United Flight 93, en route from Newark, New Jersey, to San Francisco, California, has crashed (without mentioning that it crashed in Pennsylvania and without mentioning how many passengers were on board). CNN reporter says it is not sure if they are talking about the same plane that crashed earlier in Somerset County, Pennsylvania that Aaron [Brown – CNN news anchor] was talking about. The airline also says that it is "deeply concerned" about another flight. Later it will be revealed that the matter of concern was United Flight 175.

September 11, 11.30 AM – [**attention, very important!**] General Wesley Clark, former supreme commander of NATO says on TV (as reported by CNN, which conducts an on-line live conversation with Clark):

"This is clearly a coordinated effort. It hasn't been announced that it's over. We don't know how it will finally conclude. There is likely to be more trouble before this concludes. We've got to protect the American people first. We're still hearing reports of aircraft that are out there. There is no way of knowing when all of the possible incidents have taken place or been aborted by whoever is behind this. We have to be ready for whatever will happen next. Only one group has this kind of ability and that is Osama bin Laden's; it has to be the first suspicion…"

General Clark delivers quite a lengthy speech (the above are only excerpts from it), he speaks about the hijacked planes and even he says they [the military] know about several **car-bombings**, however, he

does not say anything that it was exactly a plane that crashed into the Pentagon – it sounds especially suspicious.

September 11, ~11.30 AM (approximate time[37]) – [**attention, the most important!**] NBC reporter Pat Dawson discusses the comments of Albert Turi, the Chief of Safety for the New York City Fire Department. He says: *"....The Chief of Safety of the Fire Department of New York told me that...er...shortly after 9 o'clock here had roughly 200 men in the building trying to effect rescues of some of those civilians who were in there...er... and that basically he received word of the possibility of a* ***secondary device****,* ***another bomb*** *going off. He tried to get his men out as quickly as he could but he said that there was* ***another*** *explosion which took place* ***and then an hour after the first hit*** *here, the first crash that took place, he said there was* ***another explosion*** *which took place in one of the towers here. So obviously he, according to his theory, he thinks that there were* ***actually devices that*** *were* ***planted in the building****.* ***One of the secondary devices*** *he thinks that took place after the initial impact was, he thinks,* ***may have been on the plane*** *that crashed into one of the towers. The* ***second device****, he thinks, he speculates, was* ***probably planted in the building****...er... so that's what we have been told by ...erm... Albert Turi who is the Chief of Safety for the New York City Fire Department, he told me that just moments ago."* The reporter then goes on to describe continuing explosions which are blamed on faulty gas lines. *"....the bottom line is, that according to the Chief of Safety of the New York Fire Department, he says that he lost a great many men in those secondary explosions and he said that there were literally hundreds if not thousands of people in those towers when the explosions took place. He said everything above the 60th floor was extremely difficult to get to as you can imagine."*

NBC TV screen between 11.17 and 11.59 AM (ET) showing its reporter Pat Dawson voicing an unprecedented admission of Albert Turi about certain "secondary devices" in the planes, and other "secondary devices" planted in the buildings.

September 11, ~11.30 AM (approximate time[38]) – [**attention, extremely important!**] An ABC news anchor says that he spoke to a chief of safety for the New York Fire Department who said that he received a word about certain **"secondary devices" in the buildings** and **one of such "bombs" just went off**; he said **he believed that these actual devices were implanted into** the buildings.

September 11, 11.43 AM – [**attention, important!**] There are unconfirmed reports that a spokesman of the radical Islamic Jihad movement said that the *"attacks were a consequence of US policy in the Middle East."* It is claimed therefore that **Islamic Jihad** may be responsible for the attacks. [Please, try to

---

[37] This interview with Albert Turi is one of the most seditious parts of the 9/11 evidence. Therefore, the original NBC 9/11 footage that supposed to contain it was removed from any and every publicly accessible on-line archives. That particular hour with the NBC footage (known as **"NBC Sept. 11, 2001 11.17 AM - 11.59 AM"**) is conspicuously missing in any dedicated video collection. All former YouTube pages that used to host this excerpt prior to 2010 were removed either. I have in my possession only a cut part of that seditious footabe, which I uploaded to YouTube: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TTYMzTH_ZPc ; unfortunately, it was without any initial time-mark; therefore, it was impossible to establish the exact time when this information was broadcast by NBC. It could be anything between 11.17AM and 11.59AM. Thus, I have no choice than to assign to this piece of info the "approximate time ~11.30 AM".

[38] The same as above is applicable to this one too.

remember these particular comments about "Islamic Jihad", you might find it interesting if you re-read Prologue to this book where there are more details provided on this mysterious organization.]

September 11, 11.43 AM – ABC and Associated Press both report, citing Mayor R. White, that a certain United Airlines plane has safely landed at Cleveland Hopkins International airport because of a report of a bomb aboard the plane; United has identified the flight as Flight 93; in the same news release United has repeated its concern for another plane – Flight 175. This mysterious news release remains up to this day the most controversial piece of information of 9/11 – none of the independent investigators could confirm whether it was really Flight 93 that was one of the two planes shot down over Pennsylvania or it was indeed United Airlines flight from Chicago to New York as reported earlier. According to this report, all the passengers of Flight 93 have been safely evacuated upon landing. The situation with independent inquiry into this matter is aggravated by the "no speak the truth" ban imposed on air-traffic controllers, flight dispatchers and other airlines staff by the FBI and by the refusal of the U.S. Government to reveal to the public all passenger-lists pertaining to various flights involved in a 9/11 mess-up.

September 11, 11.59 AM – [**attention, very important!**] United Airlines confirms that Flight 175, from Boston to Los Angeles, has crashed with 56 passengers and nine crew members on board. Emergency personnel at the scene say there are no survivors. This will later lead to serious suspicions that U.S. Air Force shot down not only United Flight 93/or Chicago-New York flight and American Flight 11, but also United Flight 175. The mere fact that they were talking about the "scene" of a crash, already makes it impossible to later switch to a new story that Flight 175 might be the one to crash into the Pentagon, as they began to do a couple of hours later, not even to say about the WTC 2nd Tower – as they began to do later in the evening.

September 11, 12.00 Noon – President Bush arrives at the Louisiana Barksdale Air Force Base headquarters in a Humvee escorted by armed outriders. Reporters and others are not allowed to say where they are. Bush remains in this location for approximately one hour, recording a brief message and talking on the phone.

September 11, 12.04 PM – Los Angeles International Airport, the destination of two of the hijacked American Airlines flights, is evacuated.

September 11, 12.05 PM – [**attention, very important!**] NBC reports **the downed** flights are identified as: American Airlines **Flight 11** from Boston to Los Angeles; American Airlines **Flight 77** from Dulles to Los Angeles; United Airlines **Flight 93** from Newark to San Francisco; United Airlines **Flight 175** from Boston to Los Angeles. (This is probably the most important and the most seditious piece of the news about the entire September 11; it is suspected that the U.S.'s own fighter-jets, in a panic ensuing from the WTC explosions and the Pentagon attack, actually shot down all four planes – the most "heroic" deed later ascribed to the non-existent Arabic "hijackers").

September 11, starting from about noon and continuously all day and even the next day – Various TV news channels repeatedly show images of Palestinians apparently rejoicing over the attacks. The Palestinians are dancing, firing their guns to the air and giving away candies to the passers-by. Several videos of this kind were supplied to all major news agencies. It was found later that all of them were shot well in advance and kept waiting their hour – in reality, on some of these videos the Palestinians were celebrating some wedding, on another – were firing their guns to the air during some funeral.

Palestinians supposedly "celebrating 9/11 attacks".

September 11, 12.05 PM – [**attention, very important!**] CIA Director Tenet tells Defense Secretary Rumsfeld about an intercepted phone call from earlier in the day at 9.53 AM [an interesting call whereby someone was talking about certain "Doctor's plans"]. An al-Qaeda operative talked of a fourth target just before Flight 93 crashed. Rumsfeld's assistant Stephen Cambone dictates Rumsfeld's thoughts at the time, and the notes taken will later be leaked to CBS News. According to CBS, *"Rumsfeld felt it was 'vague,' that it 'might not mean anything,' and that there was 'no good basis for hanging a hat.' In other words, the evidence was not clear-cut enough to justify military action against bin Laden."* A couple of hours later, Rumsfeld will use this information to begin arguing that Iraq should be attacked, despite the lack of verified ties between al-Qaeda and Iraq…

September 11, 12.08 PM – Israeli Prime Minister Ariel Sharon has offered his country's condolences to the United States. "This has been a threat to freedom. It a turning point in the war against terrorism," he said. Israel will observe a day of mourning tomorrow in sympathy with the U.S.

September 11, 12.15 PM – San Francisco International Airport is evacuated and shut down. The airport was the destination of American Airlines Flight 77, which was one of the aircraft claimed to be second to strike the World Trade Center.

September 11, 12.15 PM – The Immigration and Naturalization Service says U.S. borders with Canada and Mexico are on the highest state of alert, but no decision has been made about closing borders.

September 11, 12.16 PM – U.S. airspace is cleared of aircraft except for military and emergency flights. Only a few transoceanic flights are still landing in Canada.

September 11, 12.26 PM – Russia put troops on alert. The country's air force meanwhile announced a series of emergency "anti-terrorist" measures to protect Russian air space. "The series of barbaric acts directed against innocent people fills us with indignation and revolt," said Putin in a telegram to U.S. President George W. Bush. "Such inhuman acts must not go unpunished," he said, according to the Interfax news agency. Putin later telephoned U.S. National Security Advisor Condoleezza Rice to ask her to convey his condolences to Bush. These strikes are "an unprecedented aggression by international terrorism" which "go beyond the borders of the United States," the Russian president said. "This is a challenge to the whole of humanity," he added, saying the unprecedented terrorist acts underlined "the relevance of the Russian proposal to unite efforts to fight terrorism." At least three money exchanges offices in the Russian capital refused to accept dollars. Cashiers said they had been given instructions not to accept the U.S. currency, universally used as a safe haven by Russians.

September 11, 12.30 PM – [**attention, important!**] it is publicly reported that the plane which hit the Pentagon has been identified as United Airlines Flight 175.

September 11, 12.35 PM – Mullah Abdul Salam Zaeef, the Taliban ambassador to Pakistan, said in reaction to the news of the terror attacks that "we want to tell the American children that Afghanistan feels your pain and we hope that the courts find justice."

September 11, 12.42 PM – NBC reports that according to latest information they received the "other plane they crashed into the World Trade Center" has been identified by American Airlines as their Flight 77, which was hijacked while carrying 64 people from Washington Dallas Airport to Los Angeles. And United Airlines says that its Flight 93, a Boeing 757, on the way from Newark, New Jersey to San Francisco crashed about 80 miles south-east of Pittsburgh, with 45 people on board, and the United says another of its planes, Flight 175, that was a Boeing 767, bound from Boston to Los Angeles, with 65 people on board also crashed, but the United does not say where that plane crashed. This means that even in the afternoon time, September 11, 2001, neither American Airlines, nor United Airlines could say definitely about the tracks of their planes and were not sure at all where their planes disappeared to.

September 11, 12.55 PM – [**attention, very important!**] It is reported by WB 11 TV that while it was a passenger plane that hit the North Tower, it was some "small" plane that hit the South Tower. Moreover, a terrorism expert, Professor Charles Bahn, who is interviewed by this TV-channel at this moment (a man in a blue shirt shown in two screenshots below) claims nothing less than the planes, which hit the Twin Towers, were pre-loaded with certain explosive devices and there should not be any doubt that the planes must have been taken over by the terrorists while still on the ground – in order to enable the terrorists to load the planes with the explosives before take-offs, according to this terrorist expert.

WB 11 TV screen shows running text at 12.55 PM saying: 'PASSENGER PLANE CRASHES INTO TOWER ONE SMALL PLANE CRASHED INTO TOWER TWO'. At a live background is only dust that remained of the WTC.

September 11, 1.02 PM – [**attention, extremely important!**] New York Mayor Rudolph Giuliani orders an evacuation of Manhattan South of Canal Street.

September 11, 1.02 PM – [**attention, very important!**] Rumsfeld [allegedly] informs President Bush that it had been "an American Airlines plane" that hit the Pentagon. Previously, there had been a question as to whether it was hit by a smaller plane or a helicopter. However, it was exactly during this particular conversation when it was decided that the United States was indeed attacked and it was not an act of terror, but an act of war – because Rumsfeld also told Bush at that moment, **"This is not a criminal action. This is war."** [Apparently by that time a warhead at the Pentagon, had been cooled down and so could be at last studied and confirmed as being a thermonuclear one.] This phrase will be repeated by the U.S. President in his address to the American people and to the entire world only two minutes later.

September 11, approximately 1.03 PM – [**attention, very important!**] It appears that the peculiar nuclear term "ground zero" was publicly mentioned for the first time. FOX shows its infamous staged interview by reporter Rick Leventhal with a guy they identify as Fox freelancer Mark Walsh (who is in reality alleged to be Canadian actor Mark Humphrey). "Mark Walsh" claims to see both [aluminum] planes cutting into the [steel] Twin Towers and then he goes into a lengthy explanation about the "structural damage" of the collapsed Towers (as if he has already read the report of the 9/11 Commission at that moment). This appears to be the "plowing of the ground" to plant the seeds of the aviation fuel pancake collapse theory and it is during this explanation that Mr. "Mark Walsh" mentions the "ground zero" words for the first time. Where this supposed "freelancer" managed to learn the term "ground zero" (which at that moment was still a Civil Defense's designation of the place) remains a mystery up to this day. The true identity of "Fox freelancer Mark Walsh" remains a mystery too, although many people have recognized him as Mark Humphrey. Rick Leventhal repeats the "ground zero" words while describing the WTC spot a couple of minutes after that interview.

FOX5 screen at approximately 01.03 PM (ET) showing Rick Leventhal (right) and mysterious "FOX freelancer Mark Walsh" who is suspected to be Canadian actor Mark Humphrey (left).

September 11, 1.04 PM – [**attention, important!**] President G. W. Bush, speaking from an undisclosed location, says that all appropriate security measures are being taken, including putting the U.S. military on high alert worldwide. He begins his speech with this pathetic sentence: *"Freedom itself was attacked this morning by a faceless coward…"* Bush asks for prayers for those killed or wounded in the attacks and says: *"Make no mistake, the United States will hunt down and punish those responsible for these cowardly acts."* Moreover, at this very moment Bush first changes the official name of the September 11 perpetration from the previous **"Act of Terror"** to the new: **"Act of War"**.

September 11, 1.04 PM – President Bush announces that the U.S. military has been put on high alert worldwide.

September 11, soon after the President's speech – [**attention, very important!**] CNN reports one of its most seditious 9/11 claims from the Pentagon site (it has never been repeated and was excluded from CNN's own news transcripts published later). CNN reporter Jamie McIntyre:

"…From my close-up inspection, there is no evidence of a plane having crashed anywhere near the Pentagon; the only actual side of the building has crushed; there are no large tail sections, wing sections, er… fuselage... nothing like that anywhere around that would indicate that the entire plane crashed into a side of the Pentagon..."

At these words a CNN cameraman moves focus of his camera from the actual Pentagon building to a largely intact green lawn in front of the Pentagon and moves his camera to several directions showing different parts of the lawn – starting from the bridge on the right and then following the entire lawn – just to make sure that anyone watching TV would not doubt what he is saying and that there are indeed not any signs at all of a plane's crash. (Later, the same CNN reporter will claim that he was at the Pentagon site and saw with his very eyes wreckage of a passenger plane – so that all those "conspiracy theorists" should not have any doubt that it was indeed American Airlines Flight 77 that allegedly crashed into the Pentagon…)

CNN cameraman moves his camera from the Pentagon building which has just collapsed to a green lawn in front of the Pentagon to illustrate that there is no any evidence at all of a plane's crash at this site.

September 11, 1.27 PM – CNN reports that another building in New York is on the verge of collapse. The building near the collapsed World Trade Centre towers was hit and damaged by falling debris. CNN reports it looks likely to fall down. It remains unknown what building they did mean at that moment.

September 11, 1.27 PM – A state of emergency is declared by the city of Washington.

September 11, 1.30 PM – President Bush leaves Louisiana on Air Force One, and flies to Nebraska's Offutt Air Force Base, where the U.S. Strategic Command is located.

September 11, 1.30 PM – [**attention, important!**] President Bush calls Mike Morell, his CIA briefer, to his cabin near the front of the plane. He asks Morell who he thinks is responsible for the attack. Morell replies, *"I would bet everything on bin Laden."* He lists some of Osama bin Laden's previous attacks: the 1998 attacks on the American embassies in Kenya and Tanzania, and the 2000 attack on the USS Cole in Yemen. Bush asks about the Palestinian extremist group, the Popular Front for the Liberation of Palestine (PFLP). Morell says it is unlikely this group could be responsible for the day's attack, as PFLP simply doesn't have the capability for something like this. Bush asks how long it will take to know *"if bin*

Laden is to blame". Based on previous attacks, Morell says, it will probably be a matter of days. Bush says that if anything definitive is learned about the attack, he wants to be the first to know.

September 11, 1.44 PM – [**attention, important!**] The Pentagon announces that aircraft carriers and guided missile destroyers have been dispatched toward New York and Washington. Around the country, more fighters, airborne radar (AWACs), and refueling planes are scrambling. NORAD is on its highest alert.

September 11, 1.46 PM – [**attention, important!**] Afghanistan's hard-line Taliban rulers condemn the devastating terrorist attacks in New York and Washington and reject suggestions that Osama bin Laden could be behind them. "We never support terrorism. We too are targets of terrorism," Abdul Hai Muttmain, the Taliban's spokesman in the southern city of Kandahar, told The Associated Press in a telephone interview. Muttmain, who is the spokesman for the Taliban's reclusive leader Mullah Mohammed Omar and one of the most senior Taliban officials, dismissed allegations that Osama bin Laden could be behind the attacks in the United States. "Such a big conspiracy, to have infiltrated in such a major way is impossible for Osama," said Muttmain. He said Osama bin Laden does not have the facilities to orchestrate such a major assault within the United States.

September 11, 2.00 PM – Senior FBI sources tell CNN they are working on the assumption that the four airplanes that crashed were hijacked as part of a terrorist attack.

September 11, 2.00 PM – [**attention, very important!**] U.S. "shadow government" is formed. Initially deployed "on the fly," executive directives on government continuity in the face of a crisis that date back to the Reagan administration are put into effect. Approximately 100 midlevel officials are moved to underground bunkers and stay there 24 hours a day. Presumably among them are a number of FAA managers, members of a designated group of "shadow" managers, who slip away from their usual activities around midday. Officials rotate in and out of the shadow government on a 90-day cycle. (This was another clear indication of the unfolding nuclear war. It should be also noted that the "shadow government" was 100% Republican-represented.)

September 11, 2.00 PM – [**attention, very important!**] F-15 fighter pilot Major Daniel Nash returns to base around this time, after chasing Flight 175 and patrolling the skies over New York City. He says that when he gets out of the plane, "he [is] told that a military F-16 had shot down a fourth airliner in Pennsylvania."

September 11, 2.02 PM – [**attention, extremely important!**] Russian TV news program "Сегодня" ("Today") presents the account of today's events in the USA. Its news anchor Alexander Khabarov lets have the floor to the NTV's international editor Filipp Trofimov, who, among others details, reports one of the most important pieces of the 9/11 evidence (verbatim in Russian): *"…ПВО США обнаруживают четвёртый лайнер предположительно направляющийся к Пентагону. Истребитель отводит угрозу. Самолёт падает недалеко от президентской резиденции Кэмп-Дэвид…."* An exact English translation*: "… anti-aircraft defense of the USA discovers the fourth airliner – presumably heading towards the Pentagon. A pursuit plane wards off the threat. The aircraft falls down not very far from Camp David, the presidential residence…"*

Screenshots of the Russian TV program "Сегодня" ("Today") at 2.02 PM-2.03 PM (New York time).

It is difficult to establish which of the two shot down planes was reported at that news release – Flight 93 or Flight 77; it could be any of them, or even some other flight, since it is suspected that up to 4-5 flights could have been shot down during the 9/11 panic.

September 11, 2.30 PM – The FAA announces there will be no U.S. commercial air traffic until noon EDT Wednesday at the earliest.

September 11, 2.49 PM – At a news conference, Giuliani says that subway and bus service are partially restored in New York City.

September 11, 2.50 PM – [**attention, important!**] President Bush arrives to Nebraska Air Force Base. Bush stays on the plane for about ten minutes before entering the United States Strategic Command bunker at 3.06 PM (this is a very deep underground structure intended to be used in case of a nuclear war).

September 11, 3.12 PM – It is claimed that the terrorists who hijacked four planes and attacked the U.S. Pentagon and World Trade Centre are believed to have flown the planes themselves. Terrorism experts say the suicide mission could only have succeeded with the use of trained terrorist pilots. Gene Poteat, President of the Association of Former Intelligence Officers said, *"They flew the planes themselves. No pilot, even with a gun to his head, is going to fly into the World Towers."*

September 11, 3.15 PM – President Bush convenes the first meeting of the National Security Council since the attacks occurred. He begins the video conference call from a bunker beneath the base. According to Condoleezza Rice, he begins with the words, **"We're at war."**

September 11, 4.00 PM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN National Security Correspondent David Ensor reports that U.S. officials say there are "good indications" that Saudi militant Osama bin Laden, suspected of coordinating the bombings of two U.S. embassies in 1998, is involved in the attacks, based on "new and specific" information developed since the attacks. (This is another implication of the second "truth" – it transparently hints that the "new and specific information" is nothing else than the alleged "car-bombs" allegedly used to destroy the Twin Towers from beneath were not different from the mini-nukes supposedly used by "Osama bin Laden & Co." to destroy the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on an anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing.)

September 11, 4.10 PM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN had reported that WTC-7 is in the danger of collapsing or may have already collapsed.

September 11, 4.14 PM - [**attention, very important!**] CNN mentions that the so-called "Islamic Jihad" has allegedly been commenting on the events (information on this particular topic comes from Israel).

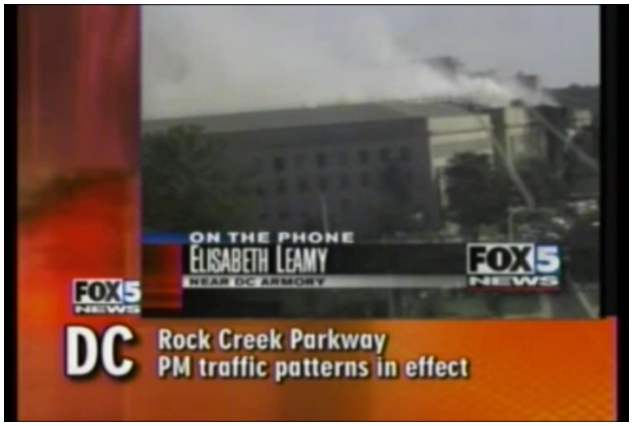
September 11, 4.14 PM – [**attention, important!**] CNN news anchor Aaron Brown reports: *"We're getting information that one of the other buildings… Building 7… is on fire and has either collapsed or is collapsing… now we're told there is a fire there and that the building may collapse as well."*

CNN Live TV screenshot at 4.14 PM (ET). The WTC-7 is the lone tall building on the right. Text on the screen (right frame) reads: BREAKING NEWS AMERICA UNDER ATTACK BUILDING 7 AT WORLD TRADE CTR. ON FIRE, MAY COLLAPSE. On the left frame CNN reports claims that came from Israel where it is reported that

the so-called "Islamic Jihad" allegedly commented on the events leaving implication that it must have been at least suspected of being behind the attacks (considering that in the past the so-called "Islamic Jihad" took responsibility exclusively for mini-nuke bombings, known to the plebs as "car-" and "truck-bombings", this is the most transparent "hint" to the "initiated patricians" that the World Trade Center suffered nothing less than explosions of the mini-nukes, since the mini-nukes are the well-known "Islamic Jihad's" specialty).

September 11, 4.27 PM – [**attention, important!**] The area around building 7 is being evacuated, supposedly because senior firefighters have determined it is in the danger of collapsing.

September 11, 4.29 PM – [**attention, extremely important!**] FOX 5 News reporter Elisabeth Leamy reports over the phone from near the Pentagon that an F-16 fighter-jet from the DC National Air Guard shot down the 4th passenger aircraft presumably heading towards the Pentagon. The DC National Air Guard was acting, according to Elisabeth Leamy, on simultaneous, but independent requests of the local Mayor and also of the White House.



FOX5 screen at 4.29 PM (ET) during Elizabeth Leamy's report about the 4th passenger aircraft being shot down by the F-16 fighter-jet from the DC National Air Guard.

September 11, 4.53 PM – [**attention, important!**] The Radio Five Live show's presenter will incorrectly claim that building 7 has already collapsed, saying, "25 minutes ago we had reports from Greg Barrow [The BBC's New York reporter] that another large building has collapsed just over an hour ago."

September 11, 4.54 PM – [**attention, important!**] NBC reporter Dan Abrams reports that WTC-7 is believed to be in jeopardy – according to officials; they are "concerned that the building may fall as well" and they are even [suspiciously] "*concerned the way wind has been moving*".

NBC Live at 4.54 PM (ET) – NBC reporter Dan Abrams points to the WTC-7 (a building far on the right).

September 11, 4.54 PM – [**attention, important!**] The BBC domestic television news channel, the BBC News 24, reports, "We're now being told that yet another enormous building has collapsed… it is the 47-story Salomon Brothers building [i.e. WTC-7]."

September 11, 4.56 PM (EST) – [**attention, extremely important!**] The BBC international channel, the BBC World, reports one of the most seditious pieces of the entire September 11 evidence that could shed

some light to the confidential part of the so-called "truth" in regard to the causes of the WTC-7 collapse (as confidentially fed to various high-ranking officials, domestic and foreign ones).

The BBC news anchor says precisely as follows:

"…we have got some news, just coming in, actually, that the Salomon Brothers building in New York, right in the heart of Manhattan has also collapsed; this comes with a warning from the British Foreign Office couple of hours ago to British citizens that there is a real risk, ...let me get the exact words... the.. the British Foreign Office... the Foreign Department of British Government said there was a strong risk of ***further atrocities*** *in the United States.. and it does seem as if there is* ***now an another one with*** *the Salomon Brothers Building collapsing. We got no word yet on casualties..."*

The WTC-7 had not yet collapsed at that moment (it would collapse 24 minutes later), but it had been prematurely reported as "collapsed" since even a matter of casualties had been discussed. But the most important part of this statement is that the WTC-7 was apparently brought down in the same manner as the Twin Towers, being a "third" of the same kind, and, most importantly, that the collapse of the WTC-7 was nothing less than the third [terrorist] "atrocity", apparently counting the first two "terrorist atrocities" as those applied to the WTC-1 and the WTC-2. This is the clearest indication that:

1) The WTC-1 and WTC-2 had collapsed from some "atrocious" causes which had nothing to do with the terrorist planes' impacts (since the WTC-7 wasn't hit by any plane, but collapsed from the very same kind of "atrocity", at least, it was so according to the British Foreign Office, which distributed its warning to this effect around 2 hours prior to its collapse);

and

2) That all the three buildings – the WTC-1, the WTC-2 and the WTC-7 – were destroyed by nothing else than certain **nuclear** devices ("atrocious devises") which represented news that was too dangerous to have been honestly released to the general public, but only (confidentially) to some high-ranking people. Actually, it shall be known that the term "atrocity" in this context is just another synonym of the typical "mini-nuclear" bombing – akin to the "car-" or "truck-bombing". In the lexicon of the security officials terms such as "car-bomb", "truck-bomb", "Islamic Jihad", and "atrocity" – all refer to the nuclear terrorism. Thus, if the word "atrocity" is used in this particular context, it shall be interpreted as if the British officials openly admitted that the WTC-1 and WTC-2 were destroyed by the mini-nukes, and the WTC-7 was destroyed by the mini-nuke too (although, in reality it was not even destroyed yet at the moment it was so reported).

The BBC World at 4.56 PM (EST) – during its unprecedented premature report on the collapse of the Salomon Brothers Building (a/k/a the collapse of the WTC Building 7 – that would only collapse 24 minutes later) as an alleged result of a "further terrorist atrocity".

September 11, 5.07 PM – [**attention, important!**] The BBC's New York reporter Jane Standley reports collapse (as if it had already happened some time ago) of the "Salomon Brothers Building" (official name of the WTC-7) live on TV while the very WTC-7, still intact, had been clearly visible on her background. The BBC news anchor claims (before switching to Jane Standley) that building 7 "collapsed" not because of any new terrorist attacks (as suggested by the BBC 5 minutes ago), but because it was allegedly "weakened" by the morning attacks. The WTC-7 will collapse in reality only 13 minutes later. Ironically, at the end of her report, when she begun describing devastation at the WTC site, Jane Standley compared it to devastation caused by a *huge* (she eventually found a right word after some hesitation) …*atom bomb*.

The BBC reporter Jane Standley at 5.07 PM EST reports from New York that the 47-story Salomon Brothers building (the WTC-7) has collapsed as if it had already happened some time ago. The very WTC-7 is still clearly visible over her left shoulder (this is a live coverage and her background is a real contemporary picture). The following text line is clearly visible on the TV-screen:

"TERRORISM ATTACKS IN US
The 47 storey Salomon Brothers building close to the World Trade Center has also collapsed".

The WTC-7 will collapse only 13 minutes later.

September 11, 5.10 PM – [**attention, important!**] The BBC World repeats the claim; its reporter says: *"I was talking a few moments ago about the Salomon building collapsing and indeed it has… it seems this wasn't the result of a new attack but because the building had been weakened during this morning's attack."*

September 11, 5.13 PM – [**attention, important!**] The BBC World shows nice green lawn in front of the Pentagon building with all standing lampposts and its reporter says that they [the BBC] have information that the terrorist plane slammed into the ground floor of the Pentagon (rather than striking it from above). It shows a witness who says that first it was a bomb, but later it was told to him that it was a plane (much to his surprise). The witness proceeds to describe then, using his gestures, how the plane dove to strike the ground floor of the Pentagon, rather than its roof or its upper floors, and how its impact was followed by fireballs that spread up at the Pentagon's wall.

September 11, 5.15 PM – [**attention, important!**] Afghanistan's Taliban rulers have rejected claims that Osama bin Laden was behind today's attacks on New York and Washington. They say Osama did not have the means to carry out such well-orchestrated attacks. Osama bin Laden has been given asylum in Afghanistan.

September 11, 5.19 PM – CNN Breaking News shows its interview with Tom Clancy, a writer, questioning him about his opinion concerning extremism, suicide bombers etc. Text on CNN Live screen reads: **"BUILDING 7 AT WORLD TRADE CTR. ON FIRE, ON VERGE OF COLLAPSE"**. Beneath, running line of text reads: "NATO URGES ALL NON-ESSENTIAL EMPLOYEES TO LEAVE HEADQUARTERS IN BRUSELLS, BELGIUM". About 2 minutes later, the interview is suddenly interrupted because there is some development in New York – it is believed that building 7 has collapsed, because there has been a new huge cloud of smoke over Manhattan and also the color of smoke has just changed.

CNN at 5.19 PM reports that the WTC-7 is on fire and on verge of collapse. It will indeed collapse only a minute later.

September 11, 5.21 (precisely 5.20.31) PM – [**attention, extremely important!**] 47-story building 7 of the World Trade Center complex collapses. No one is killed. It is claimed that the evacuated building is damaged when the twin towers across the street collapsed earlier in the day. It collapses precisely down in its footprint in 6.6 seconds, which is just 0.6 of a second longer than it would have taken a free-falling object dropped from its roof to hit the ground. The entire WTC-7 structure (including steel bars, concrete and the rest of materials – including internals) was also pulverized to unexplainable fine dust – exactly as

the Twin Towers during their collapse. The dust cloud from the WTC-7's collapse has also enveloped a large area of Lower Manhattan. Witnesses also reported the ground shaking before its collapse.

The WTC-7 collapses in a cloud of dust.

September 11, 5.22 PM – [**attention, important!**] CBS News anchor Dan Rather comments that the collapse is *"reminiscent of… when a building was deliberately destroyed by well-placed dynamite to knock it down."*

September 11, 5.23 PM – [**attention, very important!**] NBC News reporter Pat Dawson reports from near the WTC spot about the WTC-7 collapse: *"…that they were afraid that another building in the complex - we later learned it was building 7, the one we showed you half hour ago; and just moments ago that building collapsed..."*

NBC news anchor asks him: *"We are just curious - is there any other building in danger of collapsing?"*

Pat Dawson answers: *"When we spoke to the Port Authority officials, as I've said probably in almost an hour and a half, they indicated that they were worried about a couple of buildings, but really they concentrated on building 7; that is the one that just fell literally moments ago; er... they did indicate that they specifically thought that there was another building that was in trouble; they just said they were nervous and there was a couple of buildings... and then specifically they sited building 7 - which is the building we have just referred to..."*

5.23 PM (ET) NBC Live shows only a cloud of dust as all that is left of the WTC-7 – from about the same position where Dan Abrams was pointing to the WTC-7 half-an-hour ago; on the right Pat Dawson is talking about his conversation with the Port Authorities officials about their specific concern about the WTC-7.

September 11, 5.29 PM – [**attention, important!**] Many local news agencies report that building 7 has just collapsed without providing any details except that it was 47 stories high. It is claimed in the same news releases that the two planes crashed into the Twin Towers of the WTC (without stating any flight numbers) and that further 266 passengers on board the four crashed passenger planes are presumed dead – without adding that any of the planes might have been crashed into the Pentagon.

September 11, 5:30 PM – [**attention, important!**] CNN Senior White House Correspondent John King reports that U.S. officials say the plane that crashed in Pennsylvania could have been headed for one of three possible targets: Camp David, the White House, or the U.S. Capitol building.

September 11, 5.30 PM – [**attention, extremely important!**] The little known New York City agency named "Department of Design and Construction" (DDC) is appointed to oversee the WTC demolition site cleanup operation. At exactly 5.30 PM a group of workers assembled by DDC chief Kenneth Holden and his deputy, Michael Burton, gains permission to explore the WTC ruins. Under Burton's direction, the team of "unbuilders" subsequently undertakes what journalist William Langewiesche has later described as "the most aggressive possible schedule of demolition and debris removal." Later, however, it was found that a company bearing a peculiar name "Controlled Demolition Inc." was actually appointed to remove the debris from the WTC site.

September 11, 5.30 PM – [**attention, important!**] ABC shows footage how the WTC-7 had collapsed, several times from several different vantage points, and repeats each of them several times. ABC reporter Bill Blakemore reports from the site that some firefighters standing around were a little bit shocked and have said that they would have even more work to do. The police are quoted as saying that *"they feared that the WTC-7 was going to come down and they were evacuating people from around it".*

ABC repeats one of several available videos of the WTC-7 collapse shortly after it had collapsed.

September 11, 5.37 PM – [**attention, very important!**] CNN reports one of the most seditious pieces of 9/11 information: it claims that the Pentagon was hit by some hitherto unheard-of hijacked passenger plane **bound to Washington**. It is reported that a certain Mrs. Barbara Olson (a notoriously hawkish right-winger and CNN TV pundit, a third wife of an even more hawkish right-winger, Ted Olson, whom President Bush Jr. had appointed Solicitor-General after Olson persuaded the Supreme Court to appoint his election-losing client to the Presidency by a margin of one vote) was allegedly one of the unfortunate passengers on the hijacked flight, bound "to Washington", which crashed into the Pentagon, killing all people on board. It is claimed that "late" Mrs. Barbara Olson allegedly called to her husband, moreover, called twice, using her cellular mobile phone, from aboard the hijacked flight – allegedly describing how the situation with the hijacking was unfolding.

CNN TV screen portrays Mrs. Olson in a manner as if she were already dead – followed by her years of birth and of alleged "death". CNN news anchor Aaron Brown reports: *"We heard earlier that Barbara Olson, frequent commentator here, was on the flight… they were going **to Washington** and they've been hijacked,… **to Washington**, she called her husband, said the hijacking was on the way, she said that for what she could tell that hijackers.. she did not indicate how many, except there were more than one, who're with just knives and cardboard-cutters and that they herded all people on board of this flight to the back of the plane, including a pilot, and she asked her husband, the solicitor-general, Ted Olson, whom many of you will recall… he argued a post-election case before the Supreme Court… said to her husband: what could I do... and shortly after that that plane with Olson in it and many more... crashed into the Pentagon..."* (Later it will be claimed that Barbara Olson was on the "hijacked" American Airlines Flight 77 from Dulles **to Los Angeles**, which will be "assigned" to hit the Pentagon – being the third plane on this particular task – after the initially mentioned United Flight 175 and the mentioned here "Washington-bound" flight.)

CNN TV screen between 5.37 and 5.38 PM (ET) shows ostensibly "late" Barbara Olson, who was alleged to call her husband twice from aboard a hijacked Washington-bound plane using a mobile phone. Running text on the right reads: "EUROPEAN UNION OFFICIAL DENOUNCES ATTACKS AS "ACT OF WAR BY MADMEN"".

September 11, 6.04 PM – [**attention, very important!**] NBC shows its earlier footage of the damage inflicted to the Pentagon – first for a few seconds it shows a huge burning electric generator, thrown to the right side by the flying object that struck the Pentagon, and a hole made by this flying object in a fence surrounding the generator and still undamaged grass before the fence; after that NBC reporter interviews one man, said to be "Mike Walter" who claims to see that it was definitely an American Airlines jetliner that struck the Pentagon, because he says there were two huge letters "AA" **clearly visible on its fuselage** (but not on its tail as it is supposed to be).

NBC screen at 6.04 PM shows the burning generator in front of the Pentagon and a certain Mr. Mike Walter.

CBS Live 9 screen at about the same time shows Mr. Mike Walter in front of the Pentagon talking about an alleged American Airlines flight allegedly flown over him that hit the Pentagon.

Interestingly, the same person – Mike Walter – who is said to be from "USA Today" is giving another interview near the Pentagon – this time to CBS Live 9. He says he was stuck in traffic and he definitely saw that it was an American Airlines jet that flew very low and struck the Pentagon. It is especially

interesting, because till today there is one quite seditious video clip available on YouTube where Mike Walter during his morning interview to CBS says clearly as follows: *"… I mean it was **like a cruise missile with wings** that went right there* [pointing to the impact spot] *and slammed into the Pentagon…*"

September 11, 6.10 PM – [**attention, very important!**] New York Mayor R. Giuliani urges New Yorkers to stay home on Wednesday if they can.

September 11, 6.45 PM – President G. W. Bush arrives back at the White House aboard Marine One and is scheduled to address the nation at 8:30 PM. The president earlier landed at Andrews Air Force Base in Maryland with a three-fighter jet escort.

September 11, 7:02 PM – [**attention, important!**] CNN's Paula Zahn reports the Marriott Hotel near the World Trade Center is on the verge of collapse (in reality, it had already been pulverized instantly together with the North Tower during the latter's collapse) and says some New York bridges are now open to outbound traffic.

September 11, 7.05 PM – [**attention, very important!**] NBC reporter Anne Thompson appears to be the second reporter who used the peculiar nuclear term **"ground zero"** in regard to the World Trade Center demolition site. She is saying how she witnessed the Twin Towers collapse, and at this time she is already referring to the WTC site as **"my ground zero"**. Moreover, she refers to the actual collapse of the Twin Towers as **"the first explosion"** and **"the second explosion"** correspondingly, and says that someone has told her that they have to leave, because they are waiting for **"the third explosion"** – apparently referring to the demolition of the WTC-7.

Soon after the WTC-7 collapse NBC reporter Anne Thompson already refers to the WTC site as "ground zero". The screenshot on the left is footage shot several hours earlier, because it is much lighter there and the WTC-7 has not collapsed yet, but even in that footage she already uses the nuclear term "ground zero".

September 11, 8:30 PM – President G. W. Bush addresses the nation, saying "thousands of lives were suddenly ended by evil" and asks for prayers for the families and friends of Tuesday's victims. "These acts shattered steel, but they cannot dent the steel of American resolve," he says. Bush says the U.S. government will make no distinction between the terrorists who committed the acts and those who harbor them.

September 11, 9:57 PM – New York Mayor R. Giuliani says New York City schools will be closed Wednesday and no more volunteers are needed for the Tuesday evening's rescue efforts.

September 11, 10.29 PM – [**attention, extremely important!**] FOX 5 News reports again repeating its earlier information that the F-16 fighter-jet from the 113th Wing of the DC National Air Guard shot down the 2nd passenger aircraft presumably heading towards the Pentagon. This time a certain uniformed servicewoman from the DC National Air Guard said to be Lt. Col. Phyllis Phipps-Barnes speaks to the FOX reporter and confirms that the 2nd passenger aircraft (the reference was most probably to Flight 93) was indeed shot down.

FOX5 screen at 10.30 PM -10.32 PM (ET) shows the US National Air Guard's servicewoman said to be Lt. Col. Phyllis Phipps-Barnes who confirms to the FOX reporter that her unit has shot down the "2nd passenger plane heading towards the Pentagon".

September 11, 11:54 PM – CNN Washington Bureau Chief Frank Sesno reports that a government official told him there was an open microphone on one of the hijacked planes and that sounds of discussion and "duress" were heard. Sesno also reports a source says law enforcement has "credible" information and leads and is confident about the investigation.

September 11, end of the day [**attention, extremely important**] – FEMA units began to arrive to New York from other cities of the United States and began being deployed at and around "ground zero" for an alleged **"bio-terrorism" drill** (which was peculiarly allowed amidst these unprecedented events). It shall be understood, though, that such a "drill" was nothing but a beautiful pretext for FEMA stuff to wear full haz-mat suits and to perform some necessary measurements of radioactivity at and around "ground zero" (still spelt then in the lower-case letters) areas without attracting undue attention from totally unprotected commoners who did not wear neither full haz-mat suits, nor even elementary respirators or gas-masks.

September 11, end of the day – [**attention, extremely important!**] A peculiar video-footage surfaces that purports to show the alleged "first plane" claimed to strike the WTC North Tower at 8.46 AM that morning. The footage is supplied to all major news agencies and is shown by many of them on TV that evening. It is claimed that some French movie-making crew, shooting a supposed documentary about a probationary firefighter, managed to occur with their video-camera switched on in exactly the right time and the right place – with a good view of that façade of the North Tower which was about to be hit.

The French crew (that consisted of two infamous Naudet brothers[39] – Jules and Gedeon) shooting a scene of their documentary "suddenly hears" a sound of a turbofan airliner. This follows by all participating actors throwing back their heads, which, in turn, follows by a camera-man re-directing his video-camera to the supposed source of the sound. The camera-man manages to trace the alleged plane passing right over his head up to its "impact" to the North Tower (meaning right up to the explosion in the North Tower).

The footage features: sound of a moving plane during the otherwise innocent documentary scene, all actors throwing back their heads at the sound, an image of a silverfish silhouette of a "plane" moving very fast towards the North Tower and disappearing inside its steel façade, and an actual explosion that tears the façade, followed by huge Hollywood-style orange fireballs.

This video is available on YouTube, for example, here[40] or here[41].

Here are some screenshots from it:

[39] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jules_and_Gedeon_Naudet
[40] http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Ys41jnL2Elk
[41] http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XNJu-JofS5A

CNN shows a peculiar footage supplied by a French film-crew that managed to "accidentally" capture at 8.46 AM the alleged "1st plane" on its flight and how it managed to penetrate steel perimeter columns of the North Tower. On the 2nd frame actors suddenly threw back their heads at the "sound" of the approaching "plane".

The movie also shows in quite a detail how some cutting charges of explosives eat in succession into the steel perimeters apparently imitating the long wings of the "plane" cutting through the steel. Interestingly, in that case, the direction of the fireballs propagation was towards the camera-man, thus, being diametrically opposite the course of the supposed "plane" (as everybody could see in the case of the South Tower, it was vice-versa: the direction of the orange fireballs propagation coincided with the direction of the alleged plane's movement).

September 11, end of the day – [**attention, important!**] NBC closes its news session for today with the following brief account of events: two planes hit the two Twin Towers in New York, which later collapsed (neither aircraft types, nor numbers of the two flights are elaborated); the Pentagon was hit by a third plane (neither an aircraft type, nor a flight number is elaborated); another plane – which was heading to its target, but crashed in Pennsylvania – the flight number is not elaborated, but the aircraft type is established – it is a "Boeing **767 (seven sixty seven)**"; the WTC-7 collapse is not mentioned at all. Osama bin Laden, a Saudi dissident, is suspected to be behind the attacks.

September 11, end of the day – [**attention, very important!**] ABC appears to become the third news agency that uses a peculiar nuclear term "ground zero" in regard to the WTC demolition site. Two ABC reporters, near "ground zero", interview a responder said to be a volunteer from California. Dialogue: ABC reporter: *"- I just wanted to know how much fires is there; you said you were at **ground zero**, how much fires left?"* Volunteer from California (who wears only a cheap home-made respirator mask around his neck, rather than a full haz-mat suit): *"- Well, **in the building seven there were no fires there whatsoever**, but there was one truck putting water on the building, **but it collapsed completely**... And then, there are other buildings that were in flames, still coming up within the World Trade Center One, but not a lot."* ABC reporter: *"- And you said you saw melted tour-buses, melted cars?"* Volunteer: *"- **The cars that were right down there were just unbelievable, they were twisted and melted into nothing**..."*

ABC interviews a volunteer near "ground zero".

September 12, 02.06 AM (ET) – [**attention, very important!**] CNN releases an updated version of news about the flight that allegedly hit the Pentagon: it is now claimed that it was American Airlines Flight 77. Mrs. Barbara Olson now is claimed to have been onboard Flight 77 when she made her two calls to her husband using her mobile phone. The rest of the story and its exact details are repeating the previous version – where Mrs. Barbara Olson was said to be on some Washington-bound flight (the first story was released at 5:37 PM, September 11, and it was immediately removed from the CNN website – in either video or text form – and it is available now only in its "seditious" version, thanks to some people who managed to record the live CNN footage on a VHS tape and then – made it publicly available).

September 12, earliest morning hours [**attention, very important!**] – several men in strangely "lunar-looking" full haz-mat suits are first noticed at "ground zero" (still not elevated to Capital Letters yet). The rest of the people there are totally unprotected, not counting that some of them wear self-made masks or respirators which they obtained on their own. These protected men were apparently FEMA officers measuring radioactivity at the site or either military ABC specialists doing some similar job.

September 12 – [**attention, extremely important!**] ISI[42] Director Lt. General Mahmood Ahmed, extending his Washington visit because of the 9/11 attacks, meets with U.S. officials and negotiates Pakistan's cooperation with the U.S. against al-Qaeda. It is rumored that later in the day of 9/11 and

[42] "ISI" stands for "Inter Service Intelligence" – Pakistani secret service.

again the next day, Deputy Secretary of State Richard Armitage visits Mahmood and offers him the choice: “Help us and breathe in the 21st century along with the international community or be prepared to live in the Stone Age.” Pakistan’s President Pervez Musharraf will write in a 2006 book that Armitage actually threatens to bomb Pakistan “back to the Stone Age.” Secretary of State Powell presents Mahmood seven demands as an ultimatum and Pakistan supposedly agrees to all seven. Mahmood also has meetings with Senator Joseph Biden, Chairman of the Senate Foreign Relations Committee, and Secretary of State Powell, regarding Pakistan’s position. In only a few days it will be found by the Indians that a peculiar money transfer of 100,000 USD to the chief “hijacker” Mohammed Atta on personal orders of Mahmood Ahmed was made prior to 9/11. The Indians will publish this information in their newspapers and it would be quickly re-printed everywhere in the world. However scandalous, this revelation would not prompt the U.S. security officials to undertake any action either against their Pakistani colleagues in general, or against General Ahmed in particular.

September 12, morning new releases – [**attention!**] The “hijacked” planes are finally and officially (as to be reported to the public) assigned to their targets – Flight 11 is claimed to hit the WTC-1 (the North Tower), Flight 175 (previously assigned to the Pentagon) is claimed to hit the WTC-2 (the South Tower), Flight 77 (previously assigned to the South Tower) is claimed to hit the Pentagon, Flight 93 (previously claimed to aim on some nuclear power plant) is now claimed to aim on either the White House or on the Capitol; it is claimed that a group of brave passengers attempted to wrestle control of the hijacked Flight 93 from the hijackers and as a result of the ensuing fighting on board the aircraft fell somewhere in Pennsylvania – as a whole piece, not as small debris scattered around a big area.

September 12, evening – [**attention, extremely important!**] FEMA officer Tom Kenney appears on TV while it is also claimed that FEMA units arrived to New York for some supposed “bio-terror drill”. Kenney speaks to reporter Dan Rather right at “ground zero” and says that they [his FEMA unit] arrived on late Monday night (meaning the 10th) and went into action on Tuesday morning (meaning the 11th), and not until today (that being said on Wednesday evening) did they get the full opportunity to work the entire site [which shall be interpreted as *“radiation levels were still too high in some areas and so his superiors prohibited working in those areas”*]... He begins his interview with these words: “To be honest with you…”

There is a controversy in the timing he mentioned – it appears to many conspiracy theorists that FEMA had involved into an execution of the actual September 11 attacks since it had “suspiciously” arrived there “in advance”. However, it is not so simple, as it might appear at the first glance. Firstly, it was not an idea of FEMA’s own stuff to claim such a thing, but that of the then New York mayor Rudolph Giuliani who then badly needed to produce some plausible explanations in regard to two otherwise unexplainable things:

1) he needed to explain why did he set his command post outside of WTC-7 during the initial 9/11 events;

and,

2) he needed to explain apparent decontamination procedures and other protective measures undertaken (including facts that some people wore full “lunar-looking” haz-mat suits). Tom Kenney himself, by the way, did not wear any haz-mat suit and it appears that his unit was not informed at all about radioactivity at “ground zero”.

Moreover, a wife of Tom Kenney revealed that her husband went to New York only after the 9/11 attacks.

Tom Kenney from FEMA describes how they arrived in New York on late Monday night being ready for some "bio-terror drill". He begins with these words: "To be honest with you, we arrived on late Monday night…"

Thus, the initial issue of the timing of Kenney's deployment is overshadowed by the revelation that FEMA was allegedly planning the "bio-terror drill", so-called TRIPOD, in New York City for September 12th, and allegedly had equipment in place before the 11th.

In his testimony to the 9/11 Commission former New York City mayor Rudolph Giuliani said:

"... the reason Pier 92 was selected as a command center was because on the next day, on September 12, Pier 92 was going to have a drill, it had hundreds of people here, from FEMA, from the Federal Government, from the State, from the State Emergency Management Office, and they were getting ready for ***a drill for biochemical attack****. So that was gonna be the place they were going to have the drill. The equipment was already there, so we were able to establish a command center there, within three days, that was two and a half to three times bigger than the command center that we had lost at 7 World Trade Center. And it was from there that the rest of the search and rescue effort was completed."*

Of course, the "drill for biochemical attack" was the perfect pretext to explain to the gullible public the otherwise unexplainable presence of haz-mat suits, decontamination liquids, and other peculiar stuff (that had obviously nothing to do with the "conventional collapse" of the WTC buildings), as well as his suspicious desire not to use his Office of Emergency Management located inside the WTC-7 from the very beginning of events. The attempt to cheat the public in such a manner was quite awkward, and, instead of answering some questions, this attempt brought about even more questions and suspicions: it began to appear to many conspiracy theorists who believed these claims that FEMA indeed moved to near "ground zero" well before the events, that some FEMA officials were accomplices to the actual perpetration… But it was not so, of course. FEMA has never arrived with all its "bio-chemical" appliances before 9/11 events. They did it later – when they received an alert that some nuclear explosions have just occurred in the middle of Manhattan. The problem was that they simply did not know how to lie beautifully…

September 12 – [**attention, extremely important!**] It was later claimed by the CIA Director George Tenet, he had bumped into Pentagon adviser Richard Perle in the White House who tells him, *"**Iraq** has to pay a price for what happened yesterday, **they** bear responsibility."* (It is difficult to understand what Saddam Hussein's Iraq had to do with 9/11 based on the official claims of the U.S. Government – alias "9/11 truth for the public consumption", but when you will read this book further you will understand why Saddam Hussein had been suspected.)

September 12 and later on [**attention, very important!**] – Workers involved in the cleanup find that much of the World Trade Center towers and their contents have been pulverized to dust. Charlie Vitchers, a construction superintendent who oversees the operation, says:

"Apart from recoveries, we didn't find one thing. Nothing. Not even a file cabinet.… As we were working on the pile, people were saying, 'We're not finding anything.'" He adds, "We weren't going to find anything that was made out of wood. But you think we would have found a computer.… We found cell phones. We found shoes. But with regard to furniture, nothing, not a thing, not a desk, not a wall panel.… For the most part there was nothing in the pile of debris that was recognizable."

Crane operator Bobby Gray says*:*

"I don't remember seeing carpeting or furniture. You'd think a metal file cabinet would make it, but I don't remember seeing any, or phones, computers, none of that stuff. There were areas where there were no fires, which is not to say that they didn't experience tremendous heat anyway. But even in areas that never burned we didn't find anything." He comments, *"It was just so hard to comprehend that everything could have been pulverized to that extent. How do you pulverize carpet or filing cabinets?"*

According to Greg Meeker of the US Geological Survey, *"Six million sq ft of masonry, 5 million sq ft of painted surfaces, 7 million sq ft of flooring, 600,000 sq ft of window glass, 200 elevators, and everything inside came down as dust"* when the towers collapsed [he prudently avoided mentioning that almost entire steel of the WTC Twin Towers and the WTC-7 was pulverized too].

Some people will later claim that this complete pulverization of the WTC is evidence of the towers having been brought down deliberately, using explosives [but, in reality, it was not "explosives", of course].

September 12 – There are reports of whole rows of seats with passengers in them being found, as well as much of the cockpit of one of the planes, complete with the body of one of the hijackers, and the body of another stewardess, whose hands were tied with wire.

September 12 – [**attention, extremely important!**] All news agencies report that a passport of an alleged "hijacker" Satam al Suqami was found in the rubble around the WTC site. Some agencies mistakenly report at the same moment that it was a passport belonging to a leader of the "hijacking crew" and alleged "pilot" Mohammed Atta. Later this error has corrected and the Saudi Arabian passport of Satam al Sukami in fairly undamaged condition had been demonstrated to the public.

September 12 – [**attention, important!**] Several cars belonging to the alleged "hijackers" are discovered parked in various airports. In the cars are reported to be found some flying manuals in Arabic language, videotape named "How to fly a commercial jet", copies of Holy Qu'rans (some also with personal inscriptions by Osama bin Laden's own hand), and several suicidal letters left by hijackers who claim that by the time one might read these letters their authors would be already in Paradise – among Houris.

September 12 – [**attention, important!**] A suitcase belonging to the alleged "lead hijacker" Mohammed Atta, which was miraculously not loaded onto a plane at his "last" departure, is discovered. Interestingly, a 4 pages long instructional suicide letter is found in the suitcase. It was established (later) that the letter was written by a female's hand.

September 13 – The airport in Islamabad, the capital of Pakistan, is shut down for the day. A government official later says the airport had been closed because of threats made against Pakistan's "strategic assets", but does not elaborate. The next day, Pakistan declares "unstinting" support for the U.S., and the airport is reopened. It is later suggested that Israel and India threatened to attack Pakistan and take control of its nuclear weapons if Pakistan did not side with the U.S.

September 13 – All members of Saudi Royal family and all members of bin Laden's family being currently in the U.S. are flown (seems to be forcefully flown) out of the United States (but not actually deported).

September 13 – [**attention, important!**] The White House announces that there is "overwhelming evidence" that [Osama] bin Laden is behind the attacks [nonetheless, even 10 years later, the FBI would still insist that it had no any evidence whatsoever to link Osama bin Laden to the 9/11 attacks; therefore Osama was officially wanted in the infamous "10 most wanted" FBI's list and on corresponding FBI's web site only for his alleged participation in the so-called "car-bombings" of the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on an anniversary of Hiroshima bombing in 1998].

September 13 – [**attention, important!**] A pair of severed hands bound together with plastic handcuffs discovered on a roof of a nearby building; the hands reported to belong to some flight-attendant. Fire Lieutenant John McCole sees even a body bag with a tag on it saying, "Possible Perp - pilot." McCole later comments: *"I found it pretty amazing that someone's body could remain so intact after crashing through a skyscraper into the middle of an inferno."* However, black-boxes (flight recorders) which are so strong that considered being nearly indestructible are reported not to be found, being presumably "destructed in the Towers' collapse".

September 13 – Investigators say they have found debris from Flight 93 crash far from the main crash site. A second debris field centers around Indian Lake about three miles from the crash scene, where eyewitnesses reported seeing falling debris only moments after the crash. More debris is found in New Baltimore, some eight miles away. Later in the day, the investigators say all that debris likely was blown there. Another debris field is found six miles away, and human remains are found miles away. State police and the FBI have cordoned off an area where there is plane debris, about six to eight miles from the main crash site. After all of this is discovered, the FBI still "stresses" that "no evidence [has] surfaced" to support the idea that the plane was shot down. A half-ton piece of one of the engines is found 2,000 yards away from the main crash site. This was the single heaviest piece recovered from the crash. Days later, the FBI would say the wide debris field was probably the result of the explosion on the impact. The Independent [UK newspaper], nevertheless, will later cite the wide debris field as one of many reasons why widespread rumors remain that the plane was shot down.

September 13 – [**attention, important!**] It is reported that the many phone calls made by passengers from the hijacked flights are normally technically impossible to make. A major cell phone carrier spokeswoman claims, *"Those were a series of circumstances that made those calls go through, which would not be repeated under normal circumstances."* Supposedly, the calls worked because they were made when the planes were close to the ground. However, it was challenged by many independent

observers that the majority of those alleged calls from the planes were made when the planes were supposed to be on their cruise altitudes.

September 13 – CIA director George Tenet presents to the U.S. President a plan to fight "global terrorism" which purports to achieve victory in weeks. The main part of this plan is to utilize the Northern Alliance to fight the Taliban.

September 14 – [**attention, very important!**] The FBI finally comes up with a complete list of alleged hijackers: the nineteen men, including seven trained pilots, are named as being responsible for hijacking the four American airliners to destroy the two World Trade Centre towers and damage the Pentagon. It is claimed that at least five of the 10 hijackers had been traveling under Saudi documents or came from Saudi Arabia to gain entry to America and flight-training schools in Florida. Saudi citizens are not required to get FBI clearance to obtain flight training in America.

The 19 hijackers were: Marwan Al Shehhi, Fayez Ahmed, Mohald Al Shehri, Hamza Al Ghamdi and Ahmed Al Ghamdi on United Airlines Flight 175 which destroyed the World Trade Centre; Waleed M Al Shehri, Wail Al Shehri, Mohamed Atta, Abdulaziz Al Omari and Satam Al Suqami on American Airlines Flight 11, which also destroyed the World Trade Centre; Khalid Al-Midhar, Majed Moqed, Nawaq Al Hamzi, Salem Al Hamzi and Hani Hanjour on American Airlines Flight 77, which crashed on the Pentagon; and Ahmed Al Haznawi, Ahmed Al Nami, Ziad Jarrahi and Saeed Al Ghamdi on United Airlines Flight 93 which crashed in Pennsylvania.

Of the 19 names, at least two-thirds had surnames associated with the south-west corner of Saudi Arabia or Yemen, which is where the bin Laden family originates. America remained on its highest state of alert, with fighter aircraft still circling the skies over seven of its major cities and FBI agents on duty at all major airports. The Secret Service, responsible for the security of America's senior leaders, kept Vice-President Dick Cheney away from President George W. Bush, a precaution only usually taken in time of war.

September 15 – The peculiar nuclear term "ground zero" is rapidly appropriated by all mass media and it became the most common term to refer to the WTC demolition site. During the first few days it was written in lower-case letters. However, in a few days all of a sudden it was elevated to "Ground Zero". Though, some mass media outlets continued to use this term with lower-case letters for about two weeks.

September 16 – The peculiar nuclear term "ground zero" is adopted even by the purportedly circumspect "New York Times".

However, interestingly enough, this term had never been adopted by rescue workers on site who used the term "The Pile", referring to the pile of rubble that was left after the buildings collapsed.

September 16 – [**attention, extremely important!**] Spanish-language "El Mundo" publishes a suspicious "revelation" – in an article bearing name "***TRAGEDIA / APOCALIPSIS USA MI HERMANO BIN LADEN***" it cites certain US officials, claiming that there is "latest" information that Al-Qaeda's emissaries allegedly succeeded buying from Ukraine ***3 (three) pieces of Soviet-made mini-nukes known as "RA115" and "RA116"*** – an extremely seditious claim that in the context of the recent events could only be interpreted as follows: ***it was allegedly 3 Soviet-made suit-case nukes of Al-Qaeda that actually brought down the three WTC buildings – the Twin Towers and the WTC-7***. The article's actual name also leaves no option to doubt as to what they really mean in this particular "revelation". This seditious article would stay on the "El Mundo's" web site right up to the first days of March, 2010, but would be removed at once when a video presentation from the humble author of this book referring to that article appeared on YouTube.

September 17 – [**attention, important!**] Osama bin Laden issues his first direct denial of involvement in the attacks: *"The US is pointing the finger at me but I categorically state that I have not done this,"* he was quoted as saying by the Pakistan-based Afghan Islamic Press news agency.

September 17 – U.S. Attorney-General John Ashcroft asks Congress for stronger anti-terrorism laws, including wider phone-tapping powers.

September 17 - President George Bush has urged Americans to return to work and put the economy back on track six days after the devastating airborne suicide attacks on New York and Washington.

September 17 – [**attention, very important!**] The British Independent reports that the alleged “hijacker” Abudulaziz al Omari, a pilot with Saudi Airlines, recognizes himself on a set of photos of hijackers published by the FBI. He visits the U.S. consulate in Jeddah to demand explanations.

September 18 – [**attention, very important!**] The then head of the Environmental Protection Agency Christine Todd Whitman releases her official public report saying “New York air is safe to breathe” – which meant the people could continue to lead their normal life even around “Ground Zero” and workers on the WTC site could continue to work unprotected. Several years later when the people begun to suffer from cancer her report was mildly dubbed “controversial”. It was officially revealed later that it was Condoleezza Rice's office that gave final approval to those infamous EPA press releases; Rice was then head of the National Security Council "the final decision maker" on EPA statements about lower Manhattan air quality.

September 17 – [**attention, important!**] Five letters containing anthrax powder are believed to have been mailed at this time, to ABC News, CBS News, NBC News and the New York Post, all located in New York City; and to the National Enquirer at American Media, Inc. (AMI) in Boca Raton, Florida.

September 21 – [**attention, very important!**] George Pataki, the then Governor of New York, guides a CNN reporter at “Ground Zero” – he explains in detail how the WTC building were completely pulverized to the smallest particles, and besides that, he explains that incredible underground fires under the WTC rubble, six floor down the ground, continue to burn.

September 21 – [**attention, very important!**] Los Angeles Times reports that the alleged “hijacker” Wail M. al Shehri was found alive: *“…a man by the same name is a pilot, whose father is a Saudi diplomat in Bombay. "I personally talked to both father and son today," said Gaafar Allagany, head of the Saudi Embassy's information center…”*

September 23 – [**attention, very important!**] It is discovered that the FBI has concocted a bogus personality of the “hijacker Abdulaziz al Omari” by combining particulars of two different persons – 1. Abdulaziz al Omari – the pilot and 2. Abdulaziz al Omari – an electrical engineer, whose passport was reported stolen in 1995 in the United States, when he studied electrical engineering at the University of Denver. Both al Omaris were found almost instantly in Saudi Arabia. The incident was barely reported, except by the BBC.

In the same article the BBC referring to various Arabic newspapers reports that the alleged “hijacker” Khalid al Mihdhar – who also believed to be a co-pilot of Hani Hanjour (who has allegedly crashed American Airlines Flight 77 into the Pentagon) may still be alive (at this time, various Arabic newspapers reported to interview him).

September 23 – [**attention, very important!**] Telegraph UK reports that another alleged “hijacker” – Salem al Hazmi – was found alive in Saudi Arabia; he had just returned to work at a petrochemical complex in the industrial eastern city of Yanbo after a holiday – when he learned that the FBI named him as one of the “hijackers”.

September 23 – [**attention, very important!**] Telegraph UK reports that yet another alleged “hijacker” – Saeed al Ghamdi – a student “Airbus-320” pilot undergoing pilot training courses in Tunisia – is found alive. He is quoted as saying: *“I was completely shocked. For the past 10 months I have been based in Tunis with 22 other pilots learning to fly an Airbus 320. The FBI provided no evidence of my presumed involvement in the attacks."*

September 23 – The BBC cites “Asharq Al Awsat” newspaper, a London-based Arabic daily, which says it has interviewed Saeed al Ghamdi.

September 23 – [**attention, very important!**] Telegraph UK reports that one more alleged “hijacker” – Ahmed al Nami – an administrative supervisor of Saudi Arabian Airlines – is found alive. He is quoted as saying: *"I'm still alive, as you can see. I was shocked to see my name mentioned by the American Justice Department. I had never even heard of Pennsylvania where the plane I was supposed to have hijacked."* He had never lost his passport and found it "very worrying" that his identity appeared to have been "stolen" and published by the FBI without any checks.

September 27 – [**attention, very important!**] One more alleged “hijacker” – Waleed M. al Shehri (also a pilot with Saudi Airlines and brother of Wail al Shehri) is found alive. Incident is barely reported.

September 27 – [**attention, extremely important!**] New York City officials order 2000 gallons of the foaming agent called Pyrocool FEF which contained, according to a vague explanation of some fire official, some *"**two powerful ultra-violet absorbers intended to absorb the high-energy emissions**"*, which has to be added to water used by firefighters to extinguish "unexplainable long-lasting underground fires" under the debris of WTC buildings 1, 2, and 7.

September 28 – [**attention, extremely important!**] The firefighters began to use the abovementioned chemicals when spraying with water the underground fires under the wreckage of the WTC. Deputy Chief Charles Blaich of the New York City Fire Department also confessed that *"The foam also extinguished the fires in **World Trade Center No 7**, the wreckage of a 40-story office tower."*

October 1 – [**attention, important!**] Guardian UK reports that it was discovered that a certain man with a Saudi Arabian passport left the UAE on the day of the attack(s) for Karachi in Pakistan, after receiving transfers of "surplus" funds of $15,000 [meaning that those alleged "suicidal hijackers" who intended to go to Paradise could not take the remaining money with them and therefore decided to return the money to their earthly masters prior to their departures to the Heaven] from three hijackers, Mohamed Atta, Walid al-Shehri [who had been already found alive] and Marwan al-Shehhi [who will be found alive later]. The money was transferred from the US to the UAE two days before the attack.

October 2 – [**attention, important!**] Robert Stevens, a photo editor at the American Media Inc. tabloid The Sun in Boca Raton, Florida, is admitted to the John F. Kennedy Hospital emergency room in Atlantis, Florida suffering from disorientation, a high fever, vomiting and inability to speak.

October 4 – [**attention, important!**] Robert Stevens is publicly confirmed to have inhalation (pulmonary) anthrax. It is the first known case of inhalation anthrax in the U.S. since 1976. United States Department of Health and Human Services Secretary Tommy Thompson downplays terrorism as a possible cause, suggesting Stevens may have contracted anthrax by drinking water from a stream. Officials emphasize that since anthrax is not contagious, there is no reason for the public concern.

October 5 – Robert Stevens, 63, dies – he becomes the first fatality in the anthrax attacks.

October 6 – October 9 – [**attention, very important!**] An anthrax attack No.2 – Sometime within this range, two more anthrax letters are mailed, targeting Democratic Senators Tom Daschle (Senate Majority Leader) and Patrick Leahy (Judiciary Committee Chairman).

October 7 – Anthrax spores are found on Robert Stevens's computer keyboard. The American Media building is closed and workers are tested for exposure.

October 7 – The War in Afghanistan begins as the U.S. military operation "Operation Enduring Freedom", was launched by the United States, with the United Kingdom, in response to the September 11 attacks. It was the beginning of the dubbed "War on Terror".

The stated purpose of the invasion was "to capture Osama bin Laden, destroy al-Qaeda, and remove the Taliban regime which had provided support and safe harbor to al-Qaeda". The war continues even up to this day (as on September 2008) with Osama bin Laden still at large. The pro-Pakistani and pro-Saudi (and pro-American by default) Taliban government was indeed kicked out of Kabul – mostly, thanks to the forces of Afghani Northern Alliance – which performed the bulk of ground military operations against the Taliban. Only after that U.S., British, etc. occupational forces begin to land on Afghani territory and to be permanently stationed there and a new puppet government was installed in Kabul by occupational forces.

Interestingly, these occupations led to a tremendous increase in poppy cultivation, and, correspondingly, to the tremendous increase of heroin production in that area, also known by its nick-name the "Silver Triangle". While the Taliban government seriously fought drugs production in Afghanistan, it was not so with the new puppet government (which reminded some older people of those old good times when the CIA was the main driving force behind the heroin production in the Golden Triangle during Second Indo-China War).

Still, Taliban did not surrender all its territory up to this day (as on August 2013) and, moreover, it eventually reorganized and went on the offensive, recapturing quite a sizable part of Afghani territory from the new puppet Afghani government.

October 8 – [**attention, extremely important!**] The “Times of India” reports one of the most scandalous revelations about 9/11. It is reported that Pakistani ISI Director Lt.-Gen. Mahmood Ahmed ordered his aide to wire transfer about $100,000 to would be chief “hijacker” Mohammed Atta prior to the 9/11 attack.

October 9 – [**attention, extremely important!**] “Wall Street Journal” confirms the above revelation.

October 10 – [**attention, extremely important!**] The above revelation is also reported by AFP. Moreover, it was discovered that the “aide” who actually wired the money to Mohammed Atta on General Ahmed’s orders was no one else than a certain Sheikh Ahmed Omar Said, who would be accused later of “kidnapping” and “murder” of unfortunate journalist Daniel Pearl in February 2002 (Daniel Pearl, prior to his supposed “murder”, would reveal information about the alleged “nuclear aspirations” of Osama bin Laden.) ABC new would later report: *"**federal authorities** have told ABC News **they've now tracked** more than $100,000 from banks in Pakistan to two banks in Florida to accounts held by suspected hijack ringleader Mohamed Atta"*.

October 12 – The (already opened) anthrax letter to NBC News is found and turned over to the FBI. Only a trace amount of anthrax remains in the letter.

October 13 – NBC News letter tests positive for anthrax.

October 15 – [**attention, very important!**] The letter to Senator Tom Daschle is opened. The anthrax in the letter was described as a "fine, light tan powder" which easily flew into the air.

October 15 – [**attention, important!**] President G. W. Bush announces that a letter sent to Senate Majority Leader Tom Daschle had anthrax in it.

October 16 – [**attention, extremely important!**] Tests confirm the presence of anthrax in the letter sent to Senator Tom Daschle. The anthrax powder is found to be extraordinarily pure and fine. Many in the media start calling it “weapons grade” material, but federal officials call that an exaggeration. Authorities suggest this could only be produced with sophisticated knowledge and equipment, **possibly by a state-funded organization**. One possible source would be from one of the approximately 20 institutions in the United States which study anthrax, and have had relatively lax security procedures. **Another would be Iraq or the former Soviet Union**.

October 17 – Thirty one (31) Capitol workers (five Capitol police officers, three Russ Feingold staffers, 23 Tom Daschle staffers), test positive for the presence of anthrax (via nasal swabs, etc.). Feingold's office is behind Daschle's in the Hart Senate Building. Anthrax spores are found in a Senate mailroom located in an office building near the Capitol. There are rumors that anthrax was found in the ventilation system of the Capitol building itself. The House of Representatives announces it will adjourn in response to the threat.

October 19 – Tom Ridge, Director of Homeland Security, briefs the media on "potential anthrax threats." Ridge reports the tests conducted on the anthrax found as spores at the AMI building in Florida, the material from NBC News letter and the anthrax from the Daschle letter are all "indistinguishable," meaning they are from the same strain. Governor Ridge also reveals the FBI has found the site (mailbox) where the letters were first placed.

October 22 – Tom Ridge reports at a White House press conference on the two new deaths of postal workers possibly from anthrax exposure. Federal officials publicly announce that two D.C. area United States Postal Service workers have died from what appears to be pulmonary anthrax contracted from handling mail.

October 23 – It is confirmed that the two postal handlers died of inhalation anthrax. The men were identified as Joseph P. Curseen, 47, and Thomas L. Morris Jr., 55.

October 25 – [**attention, very important!**] Tom Ridge gives an update on the scientific analysis of the anthrax samples. The anthrax from the Daschle letter is described as "highly concentrated" and "pure." The material is also a "very, very fine powder" similar to talcum powder. The spore clusters are smaller when compared to the anthrax found in the New York Post sample. The opinion is the anthrax from the Daschle sample is deadlier. The New York Post sample is coarser and less concentrated than the Daschle’s sample. It is described as "clumpy and rugged" while the Daschle’s anthrax is "fine and floaty." Although they differ radically (in the qualities of their preparation), Ridge emphasizes both anthrax samples are from the same Ames strain. (Ames strain of anthrax bacterium – “Bacillus anthracis” – was a

typically American “home” strain – first found in the United States, in Texas in 1981 – when extracted from the body of a dead cow. It was nothing else than the United States’ own "gold standard" for development of vaccines against anthrax and testing their effectiveness, starting from beginning of ‘80s. So as such this particular strain could not have been used in biological weapons programs of any country other than the United States, because the former Soviet Union/Russia, Iraq, Syria, Israel, and other secretive countries use other strains of this bacterium for their respective programs. Moreover, considering that the America’s standard for developing vaccine was against this Ames strain – it would be just simply stupid to expect that the Iraqis, the Soviets, or the Syrians would base their biological weapons on this very strain – from which the United States are the most protected.)

October 26 – A so-called **USA PATRIOT Act**, commonly known as the “Patriot Act”, an Act of Congress, is signed into law (Public Law 107-56) by President George W. Bush. The mocking acronym designed by spin-doctors had absolutely nothing to do with the so-called “patriotism” and stood for: **U**niting and **S**trengthening **A**merica by **P**roviding **A**ppropriate **T**ools **R**equired to **I**ntercept and **O**bstruct **T**errorism **Act** of 2001. It substantially expanded the authority of U.S. law enforcement agencies for the ostensible purpose of fighting “terrorism” in the United States and abroad. Among its provisions, the Act increased the ability of law enforcement agencies to intercept telephone and e-mail communications and to search through medical, financial and other records; eased restrictions on foreign intelligence gathering within the United States (ironically, the main beneficiary from that particular provision became the Israeli Mossad, which from now on could spy right inside the hitherto sovereign territory of the United States without any fear of prosecution); expanded the Secretary of the Treasury’s authority to regulate financial transactions, particularly those involving foreign individuals and entities; and enhanced the discretion of law enforcement and immigration authorities in detaining and deporting immigrants suspected of terrorism-related acts. The act also expanded the definition of terrorism to include "domestic terrorism," thus, enlarging the number of activities to which the Patriot Act’s expanded law enforcement powers can be applied. This Act has delivered a crushing blow to the few last remaining civil liberties in the United States, which remained from the good old times.

November 16 – [**attention, important!**] The undelivered anthrax letter addressed to Democratic Senator Patrick Leahy (Judiciary Committee Chairman) is found in the impounded mail at the State Department mail facility in Sterling, Virginia.

November 20 – [**attention, extremely important!**] A suspiciously peculiar article named: *“Osama plot revealed: How he got **the bomb**”* is published by the “Washington Times” – as if it were allegedly well-established that Osama has indeed gotten that “bomb” at that moment. In this article it was claimed: *“...American and British reporters who followed the Northern Alliance into town [of Kabul], and a reporter for the London Times appeared to have struck the mother lode... ...In a dispatch from Kabul, he described documents which he said appeared to be instructions on how to build **"a Nagasaki-type atomic bomb."*** Another peculiar statements sounded like: *“...What Osama and **his rocket scientists** and **particle-beam physicists apparently were** working from..”* and this*: “...Some discovery. The good guys are closing in on Osama and his cave and it is not clear that Osama and **his team of highly paid mullahs** actually assembled **a mighty Muslim bomb**...”*. These were more than transparent hints that some top-ranking so-called “good” guys “closing on Osama and his cave” had not even slightest doubt that Osama bin Laden possessed nuclear weapons, and not just only nuclear weapons alone, but even the missiles required to do these nuclear weapons’ delivery [do not forget that the nuclear warhead was delivered to the Pentagon by a missile]. It was not specified on which grounds those so-called “good” guys based their peculiar acceptations.

December 5 – The Leahy letter is opened at the American bio-facility USAMRIID, Fort Detrick, Maryland.

December 5 – The United States House of Representatives committee chairman Henry Hyde holds a hearing on the anthrax attacks and biological weapons.

December 16 – [**attention, extremely important!**] DNA testing of the anthrax in the Leahy letter matches the Ames strain. After this finding the FBI investigation into the anthrax attack slowly died down and soon it was no longer puffed up for the general public consumption.

December 24 – [**attention, extremely important!**] “Wall Street Journal’s” reporter Daniel Pearl reported unprecedented information about alleged ties between the ISI (“Inter Service Intelligence” – the main intelligence organization of Pakistan) and a Pakistani “terror” organization, “Ummah Tameer-e-Nau”, that was allegedly “working on **giving bin Laden nuclear secrets**” before September 11. Soon Daniel Pearl would be “kidnapped” in Pakistan and this alleged “kidnapping” would be very well publicized – followed by an intense, professionally orchestrated anti-Muslim hysteria. Despite the intense hysteria and appeals

to the “mercy” of his alleged “kidnappers”, Daniel Pearl would be “murdered”. A strange movie depicting his alleged “decapitation” by the “kidnappers” would be widely circulated over the Internet and even shown on TV, followed by even more intense anti-Muslim hysteria. All this news about his alleged “kidnapping” and “murder” would greatly enhance credibility of his otherwise incredible claims that Osama bin Laden was allegedly in pursuit of nuclear weapons prior to the 9/11 attacks. Later it would be found that the chief “kidnapper” of supposedly “late” Daniel Pearl was no one else than Sheikh Ahmed Omar Said – the very person who was discovered to transfer those infamous 100.000 US dollars to the would be “9/11 hijacker” Mohammed Atta – on personal orders of the then Chief of the Pakistani ICI – Lt.-General Mahmood Ahmed. Sheikh Ahmed Omar Said would be arrested and promptly “executed” – so he would not be available for any comment (at least, under his previous name). Later, one more of Pearl’s “kidnapper” and “cutthroat” would be arrested – infamous Khalid Sheikh Mohammad (alias “KSM”) – who would “confess” that it was indeed him, who with his “blessed right hand” cut off the “head of that American Jew – Daniel Pearl in the city of Karachi”. Thus, if anyone had doubts that Osama bin Laden was in pursuit of nuclear weapons, he should, at last, lose his former doubts and to believe that “something” was “apparently serious” behind the ridiculous claims of “that American Jew Daniel Pearl”, who supposedly paid with his very head for revealing such an awful “nuclear truth” about so-called “Muslim terrorism”.

June 6, 2002 (a year later) – [**attention, extremely important!**] An unprecedented atmospheric nuclear explosion occurs over the Mediterranean Sea, around 34°N 21°E (between Libya and Crete, Greece). The power of the airburst was later estimated to be at least 24 kilotons in TNT yield – i.e. twice the size of the atomic bomb dropped on Hiroshima. Though obviously important, this atomic blast – mildly dubbed as the “Eastern Mediterranean event” – was hidden from the general public. Except that it received unbelievably little coverage in a few scientific publications where it was defined as an “explosion of an asteroid – about 30 ft (slightly over 9 m) in diameter – that managed to “pass undetected” on its approach to the Earth”. No studies have been undertaken in regard to this unprecedented “event”, which in other circumstances could have easily incinerated a middle-sized town, killing near all its inhabitants.

September 10, 2002 (a year later) – [**attention, extremely important!**] Mr. Larry Silverstein appears in *PBS* documentary named “*America Rebuilds*” where he voices an absolutely unprecedented admission that shocks the entire world – claiming that it was indeed him, Mr. Larry Silverstein, who had personally given his approval on September 11, 2001, late afternoon, to demolish the building 7 in a process commonly known as a “controlled demolition”.

October 12, 2002 (a year later), 11.00 PM, local time – [**attention, extremely important!**] – an unknown high-tech nuclear device explodes at a yield of about 0.010 kiloton (~10 tons of TNT) in monsoon sewage in the middle of a busy street in the famous Balinese resort Kuta – just next to several bars, night-clubs, and restaurants – all packed with foreign tourists. It is believed that at least over 1000 people were instantly incinerated – i.e. reduced to plasma, vapors, and unrecognizable small aches, while some badly burned body parts found at some distances from ground zero could have been ascribed to at least 187 different victims. At least over 1000 of “lucky” people who stood farther from the explosion and managed to survive its air-blast wave were badly burned by its thermal radiation and promptly airlifted by a few military aircraft to Australian, Singaporean and Taiwanese hospitals. Still, practically none of those burned had any chance to survive, because, in addition to burns to about 45% of their bodies, all of them had received doses of ionizing radiation exceeding nominally lethal ones by several folds. Most of them would die from radiation sickness in the first 2 to 13 days. Many more from among those who were not burned still received heavy doses of radiation and would die in the next 30 days. The total number of victims of this “conventional” bombing definitely exceeded that of the Twin Towers’ collapse a year earlier.

Following an intense public outcry, some central Indonesian newspapers begin to publish articles where it was openly stated that the device exploded in Bali was probably a “micro-nuclear bomb”. Several high-ranking Indonesian politicians attempted to make parliamentary inquiry to this effect. As one could expect, almost immediately all these “dissenting opinions” were squashed. As it became a trend, this unprecedented “micro-nuclear” bombing was established to be a “conventional” explosion of only 1 ton of cheap home-made explosives packed in a jeep-like vehicle. Some scapegoats – akin to infamous nuclear bomber Timothy McVeigh – were promptly enlisted from among local Indonesian “terrorists” and made to confess that it was allegedly a “conventional” bombing perpetrated by the so-called “Jemaah Islamiah” terrorist organization – allegedly affiliated with the so-called “Al-Qaeda”. Still, there were quite a few unforgivable slips of tongue in the future event’s coverage in European media where peculiar terms such as “millisecond”, “mushroom cloud”, “ground zero” were widely used – which immediately attracted the attention of many people who otherwise might not even notice that the Bali bombing had something to do with nuclear weapons. The entire soil from around the Balinese ground zero had been promptly removed on personal orders of the Indonesian president who was advised to do so by the American secret

services, and thrown into the deep sea in an unknown location. This was done in order to prevent independent sampling of radioactive residue in the future. Still, some specialists managed to collect residue samples before that and to establish that it was an apparently pure Plutonium-based charge of the latest generation, which presumably did not use any Uranium reflector around its core.

March 20 to May 1, 2003, – Iraqi Invasion begins, spearheaded by the United States, backed by British forces and smaller contingents from Australia, Poland, and Denmark. A number of other countries were involved in its aftermath. The invasion marked the beginning of the current Iraq War. According to the President of the United States, George W. Bush, and former Prime Minister of the United Kingdom, Tony Blair, the reasons for the invasion were **"to disarm Iraq of weapons of mass destruction (WMD), to end Saddam Hussein's support for terrorism, and to free the Iraqi people"**. None of the alleged weapons of mass destruction has been so far found in Iraq (this being said on August 2013); but the war in Iraq and an alleged search for the weapons of mass destruction continues even up to this day.

Disassembling the 9/11 project.

As I have already explained in regard to the methodology, the 9/11 affair was such a complex project, that we will have no chance to understand it in its entirety, unless we subject it to a “reverse engineering” first. Only in this case we could get to its actual “source code”.

Now we will start disassembling it (as I have promised, at the end of this book, we will assemble it back, for the proper review of the 9/11 project as a whole thing).

I would like to begin with some preamble:

Unfortunately, there are quite a big number of the so-called “conspiracy theorists” – i.e. people, who do not believe any officially approved interpretation of events concerning 9/11 and attempt to seek the truth independently, using different methods.

Particularly, the situation with these “conspiracy theorists” is being aggravated by the fact that the U.S. Government, as well as the FBI, apparently have some sensible reason (which will be also described below in exact detail) to hide the entire truth about 9/11 from the plebs.

The mere fact that the truth until now is being intentionally kept hidden from them, encourages more and more conspiracy theorists to continue to come up with the most bizarre theories.

Since I myself do not wish to be mistaken with any “conspiracy theorists” of the kind mentioned above, I am obliged first to devote some time to these very “conspiracy theories”. Otherwise, there would be a real danger that my own information would not be understood the way it deserves to be understood.

Thus, before I proceed, I would like to make a very brief overview of more or less common so-called “conspiracy theories” which nowadays are being widely circulated over the Internet, being published in various books and being discussed in various kinds of mass media.

However, before I touch the conspiracy theories I am talking about, let me briefly mention some of the facts that led the “conspiracy theorists” to their theories.

Suspicious facts about 9/11 and the "nuclear card" from the sleeve of the U.S. Government...

Mentioned below are several main factors and other "peculiar" circumstances – which, understandably, attracted reasonable suspicions and had actually caused some public dissatisfaction with the official interpretation of the WTC Towers' collapse (a/k/a the "Official Conspiracy Theory" – the "OCT"), and, moreover, triggered those attempts by numerous truth-seekers to find the truth independently.

These factors, in turn, are subdivided into several groups – according to their nature:

1) Attracting general suspicions that cannot be grouped according to any particular technicality:

1.1. The fourth "victim" of the supposed "terrorism" (counting as the first three: the WTC 1, 2 and the Pentagon, in chronological order) – namely the WTC building 7 – neatly and almost quietly collapsed late in the afternoon September 11, 2001, at about 5.20 PM EST, without any valid reason whatsoever. The WTC-7 collapse was unexplainable to such an extent, that the officially appointed so-called "9/11 Commission" preferred not even to bother explaining such a "minor" occurrence and apparently deemed it being too unimportant to be mentioned in its official report.

1.2. Not just that the abovementioned WTC-7 had suspiciously "collapsed" at about 5.20 PM EST; its "collapse" had been prematurely (20 minutes before the actual collapse) reported by the BBC. In that incredible footage, which shocked the entire world, the New York BBC reporter Jane Standley at 5.07 PM EST disclosed to the public an awful secret – talking about the "collapse" (as if it had already happened some time ago) of the "Salomon Brothers Building" (the name of the WTC-7) while the very WTC-7 was still intact, and had been clearly visible on her background. One might only wonder from where she managed to obtain such hot info 15 minutes in advance…

1.3. Only hours before the 9/11 attacks, the hero of Afghani resistance, one of the most respected leaders of the Afghani "Northern Alliance", and the sworn enemy of the Taliban (and, presumably, of "Al-Qaeda") – Ahmad Shah Massoud – had been assassinated by two suicide bombers, supposedly deployed against him by Osama bin Laden. That event was then well-publicized and it did serve its purpose – to link Osama to the 9/11 attacks. It indeed seemed then to everybody that Osama bin Laden had obviously embarked on a global offensive against all of his enemies simultaneously. However, soon the dirty story about that assassination on the eve of 9/11 had been totally forgotten. The mere fact that this story, which seemed to be so valuable the month following 9/11, is not being puffed up any longer leads to a reasonable suspicion that "someone" wanted only to "dig under" Osama that time. If it were really Osama bin Laden, who attacked the United States, it would be also Osama who assassinated Ahmad Shah Massoud in the same time. Why then not continue to exploit that story until today? Suspiciously against logic, the story of Ahmad Shah's 9/11 assassination was abandoned by all spin-doctors.

1.4. None of the terrorist organizations known in that day stepped forward to claim any responsibility for the 9/11 attacks, despite their apparent success (not to say about the apparent beauty of their near flawless performance that is supposed to make any true terrorist organization proud). It was very unusual and suspicious.

1.5. The amount of money spent on the entire 9/11 inquiry was reported to be a ridiculous 600.000 USD (six hundred thousand American dollars). This was in a sharp contrast with the 40,000,000 USD (forty million American dollars) – spent on investigating some shameful affair of former U.S. President Clinton with a certain Monica Lewinsky. Most of that ridiculously small amount, however, was spent on obtaining GPS devices – which were routinely attached to any and every piece of the WTC debris. (I mean to anything bigger than a particle of fine dust). It was done in order to make sure that those truck drivers, who were entrusted to bring the debris from "Ground Zero" to Staten Island's "Fresh Kills" (from where the debris was destined to be further exported to Korea) – would never deviate from their approved paths and would not accidentally deliver some piece of the WTC debris to some independent inquiry board or would not hide it for some other reason. Therefore, independent investigators managed to obtain not more than 200 pieces of debris from the entire WTC volume which contained millions of tons of steel.

1.6. In some speech (which has been shown[43] on TV, but never repeated) U.S. Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld claimed some peculiar things about the allegedly "shot down" passenger Flight 93 – "over Pennsylvania". However, the official story claimed that the plane "fell down itself" – because some brave passengers on board staged a fight with the supposed "hijackers" (one could only guess how they got to know of this alleged "fight" – do they possess any CCTV camera recordings?). Moreover, later there was another interview aired (and again never repeated) where some reliable eye-witness – from among journalists sent there to investigate the scene, and also some coroner from that locality – claimed that there was not any sign of a plane's crash in that spot in Pennsylvania where the FBI claimed the plane allegedly fell…

1.7. In the abovementioned slip of the tongue by Rumsfeld, the true meaning was something like "the terrorists shot our plane over Pennsylvania". According to the very first news released on September 11, 2001, it was confirmed that Flight 93 was shot down by a certain U.S. Air Force pilot, in a rank of a Major. The Major (it is difficult to remember his name now, since the news has never been repeated) was also presented on TV-footage that day and even said a few words: it was claimed that Flight 93 was going to strike a nuclear power plant and therefore it was decided to shoot it down. Later it was rumored that it was a certain Major Rick Gibney, from "Happy Hooligans" in the North Dakota Air National Guard based in Langley Virginia, who was honored by the Governor of North Dakota and the US Senate for his defense of Washington D.C. and U.S. Congress on 9/11/2001. However, Rick Gibney himself has refused to comment even now. It was especially suspicious because the FBI rejected accounts of witnesses who wished to testify that besides the actual passenger Boeing fallen from the skies, they saw a much smaller plane around which looked for their eyes like a commuter-jet. Instead, the FBI explained[44] to them that it was "a turboprop C-130 and it was unarmed and has nothing to do with the accident". The mere fact that the FBI concentrated on that subject ("armed-unarmed") and linked that subject to the accident, probably testifies for itself. Other similar claims are here[45].

1.8. In other interview (which was in its "uncensored" form published even on the Department of Defense's own website as long as until late 2006) Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld afforded yet another unfortunate slip of the tongue – he mentioned that while it were "planes" that hit the World Trade Center, it was a "missile" that hit the Pentagon[46].

1.9. Besides Rumsfeld, one more high ranking official managed to afford a Freudian slip. It was Tim Roemer, the former 9/11 Commissioner, who managed to slip up in his televised CNN interview[47] saying something like it was a *missile* that "opened pride of our [Pentagon] fortress".

1.10. There were some well-known claims during the earliest September 11, 2001 news broadcasts that there were also some alleged trucks with the explosives used in the perpetration; none of these claims about "trucks", however, has been ever repeated later – not even once.

1.11. A certain Mr. Francis (Frank) Albert De Martini, on-site construction manager for the World Trade Center, once gave the most peculiar interview, recorded on video on January 25, 2001. In this – largely available[48] on the Internet recording, he spoke of the resilience of the Towers as follows:

---

[43] Aired by CNN on December 24, 2004 -12:00 ET: http://edition.cnn.com/TRANSCRIPTS/0412/24/nfcnn.01.html DONALD RUMSFELD, SECRETARY OF DEFENSE: *"And to change that way of living, would strike at the very essence of our country. And I think all of us have a sense if we imagine the kind of world we would face if the people who bombed the mess hall in Mosul, or the people who did the bombing in Spain, or the people who attacked the United States in New York,* ***shot down the plane over Pennsylvania*** *and attacked the Pentagon, the people who cut off peoples' heads on television to intimidate, to frighten -- indeed the word "terrorized" is just that. Its purpose is to terrorize, to alter behavior, to make people be something other than that which they want to be".*

[44] http://www.thepittsburghchannel.com/news/961654/detail.html

[45] *ABC News, 8/30/2002 and 9/11/2002; Filson, 2004, pp. 68; St. Thomas Aquin, 4/12/2002; US Air Force, 5/2006.*

[46] *"Here we're talking about* ***plastic knives*** *and using an American Airlines flight filed with our citizens, and the* ***missile*** *to damage* ***this*** *building and similar (inaudible) that damaged the World Trade Center."* – said Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld, October 12 2001, while seating down inside the Pentagon with his interviewer Lyric Wallwork Winik of Parade magazine to go on the record for the one-month anniversary. It was available as late as at the end of 2006 on this web page: http://www.defenselink.mil/transcripts/2001/t11182001_t1012pm.html but it seems to be no longer available today. Notable also is D.Rumsfeld's claim about "plastic knives", not "box-cutters".

[47] It is for example available here: http://www.toxicjunction.com/get.asp?i=V2031

[48] It is for example available here: http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/november2004/141104designedtotake.htm

"…The building was designed to have a fully loaded [Boeing] *707 crash into it. That was the largest plane at the time. I believe that the building probably could sustain multiple impacts of jetliners because this structure is like the mosquito netting on your screen door - this intense grid - and the jet plane is just a pencil puncturing that screen netting. It really does nothing to the screen netting[49]…"*

The peculiar thing was not only that the aluminum Boeing 767, which managed "to penetrate" the steel WTC Tower only 8 months later, despite his prediction, was about the same size as the Boeing 707.

The peculiar thing was that besides this suspicious interview with such a suspicious topic, Mr. De Martini himself, who had an office on the 88th floor of the North Tower, has been strangely missing (presumed dead) since the 9/11 attack, having supposedly remained in the North Tower "to assist in the evacuation".

Mr. De Martini had first worked at World Trade Center when "Leslie E. Robertson Associates" hired him to assess damage from the so-called "truck bombing" in 1993 – i.e. he was initially hired in connection with the terror act (moreover, an act of a nuclear terrorism, since it is known to all specialists that the first WTC bombing in 1993 was a mini-nuke's explosion).

It is also presumed that Mr. De Martini knew much more secrets about the WTC than only the well-known fact that it apparently could not have been penetrated by an aluminum passenger plane; and those *other* secrets that he knew about the WTC were much more awful.

1.12. Right at the moment of the WTC attack, both chairmen of the House and Senate Intelligence Committees - Senator Bob Graham and Representative Porter Goss (Goss was a 10-year veteran of the CIA's clandestine operations wing) were having a peculiar breakfast meeting[50] with Pakistani Lt.-General Mahmood Ahmed – then a director of the ISI[51]. Later, however, it was found that it was exactly Mahmood Ahmed – the attendee of that breakfast, who ordered that $100,000 be sent to the alleged "hijacker" Mohamed Atta[52].

(Author's note: in any case such a peculiar finding does not necessarily mean that Mohammed Atta was indeed a hijacker on the payroll of the Pakistani ISI. It only proves that Mohammed Atta was a guy who worked for Pakistani intelligence at least, and, possibly, for the CIA as well. As such, he could be later easily employed to be a "hijacker" in a backdated manner – i.e. "posthumously". Thus, while most of "conspiracy theorists" would apparently treat this fact as if it were Bob Graham, Porter Goss and Mahmood Ahmed – who have jointly conspired to attack the WTC, the humble author of this book has another opinion. Porter Goss has simply used an opportunity that his Pakistani colleague was in the U.S. and asked him to give him some of his guys – to be used in the ensuing 9/11 cover-up, because the FBI, CIA, etc. might not have time to hand-pick appropriate "hijackers" and could not cope alone. Following such a request, Gen. Mahmood Ahmed gave documents and photos of Mohammed Atta to his American colleagues, took Atta back home and simply changed his name there; how could he refuse such a request if all secret services routinely help each other?)

1.13. Immediately after the 9/11 attacks, the U.S. Government indulged itself into an absolutely incredible, unprecedented cover-up, trying to hide the entire truth about either – the Pentagon and the WTC attacks, as well as about technicalities of the WTC collapse. Moreover, that cover-up was presented in the most cumbersome and in the most ridiculous way – showing total unpreparedness of the U.S. Government to

---

[49] Text of Mr. Frank A. De Martini interview is available here: http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/analysis/design.html

[50] Washington Post, 5/18/2002 - http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn?pagename=article&node=&contentId=A36091-2002May17&notFound=true

[51] "ISI" stands for "Inter Service Intelligence" – which is the most powerful Pakistani intelligence organization, believed to be a "state within a state" – thus being totally out of control of the Pakistani official government.

[52] Pakistani ISI Director General Ahmad [meaning Lt.-General Mahmood Ahmed] ordered an aide to wire transfer about $100,000 to hijacker Atta. [Dawn, 10/8/01, Times of India, 10/9/01, Wall Street Journal, 10/10/01, AFP, 10/10/01] The individual who made the wire transfer at Ahmad's direction was Saeed Sheikh [meaning well-known Sheikh Ahmed Omar Said], later convicted for kidnapping and murdering reporter Daniel Pearl in February 2002. ABC News later reports, "federal authorities have told ABC News they've now tracked more than $100,000 from banks in Pakistan to two banks in Florida to accounts held by suspected hijack ringleader Mohamed Atta". One of such links: http://www.opinionjournal.com/best/?id=95001298 . Moreover, it was found in 2007, that the chief organizer of 9/11- Khalid Sheikh Mohammad (alias KSM) - was actually the one who personally cut Pearl's head on that occasion. So, it became clear that Khalid Sheikh Mohammad and Sheikh Ahmed Omar Said were accomplices.

lie beautifully and convincingly – which is in fact totally unexplainable from any reasonable point of view. If the U.S. Government prepared 9/11 in advance, as alleged by the conspiracy theorists, then the 9/11 cover-up must have been prepared in advance as well; this is pure logic. And, if the 9/11 cover-up was prepared in advance, it must have been much more beautiful and much more convincing than the hastily prepared desperate lie called "The Report of 9/11 Commission" actually is.

1.14. The majority of the so-called "international terrorists" – captured anywhere around the world, are being peculiarly kept *outside* the United States' territorial jurisdiction and their arresters and their "inquirers" are obviously not in any hurry at all to bring any of such "terrorists" to the American Justice. As of 2013, i.e. 12 (t-w-e-l-v-e) years later, not even one so-called "terrorist" was arraigned in any U.S. court. Of course, this unexplainable attitude attracts reasonable suspicions – if there are any real "terrorists" among those arrested, and if those so-called "terrorists" who are allegedly "arrested" are indeed being kept in custody as claimed. And that this notion about "Guantanamo Bay" and other extrajudicial detention facilities is not just a mere fiction itself – similar to the story of the alleged attack of the "Flight 77" on the Pentagon or to the tale about Santa-Claus...

2) Attracting suspicions that something was wrong with the new WTC owners in connection with the WTC attacks:

2.1. The entire WTC property had been acquired shortly before September 11, 2001, by a certain company of a certain Mr. Larry Silverstein, who immediately insured it, making sure to include into an insurance contract a certain unusual kind of insurance – namely against "terrorist acts".

2.2. The WTC property (especially the right to operate its various security systems) finally came under Silverstein's company's actual control in the very last week before September 11. It is well-known fact that Silverstein urged the Port Authority officials, supervising the transfer to speed up the process, which otherwise was supposed to take at least three months time. This urge of his is highly suspicious – at least, it points to the fact that either Silverstein or at least those behind him must have been well aware of the imminent 9/11 attacks, as well as of their exact timing. Moreover, it shows that the scheduled timing of these attacks could not have been postponed – the 9/11 perpetration must have happened exactly on the eleventh day of September, 2001.

2.4. A suspicious "emergency drill" had been scheduled for September 11, 2001, to take place on the 97th floor of the WTC South Tower. A team of technology consultants from California were supposed to visit an investment firm Fiduciary Trust for this drill. (Fiduciary Trust had offices on the 97th floor.) No further details were reported as to what it entailed, or who the "technology consultants" were[53]. However, the impact spot of the first "terrorist plane" was in between 95 and 106 floors.

2.5. At 6:47 AM, September 11, 2001, the WTC Building 7 Alarm System was placed on "TEST" status for a period due to last eight hours. This ordinarily happens during maintenance or other testing, and any alarms received from the building are generally ignored[54]. [Please, try to remember this particular info; it is extremely important for understanding future events described in this book.]

2.8. Everybody who had offices in the WTC-7, known to be a "command center" of the entire WTC property, was suspiciously ordered to evacuate[55] even before the second aluminum "terrorist plane" penetrated the steel South Tower. By contrast, everybody who worked in the South Tower itself was oddly assured that everything was OK, the situation was "under control" after the first impact in the North Tower and the evacuation of the South Tower was not necessary[56]. (Actually, only true "cowards" were supposed to escape from the South Tower prior to its being hit also due to such an assurance.)

2.9. September 11, 2001, morning, Mr. Larry Silverstein, who was supposed to be at the 88th floor of the North Tower at 8.00 AM – to attend some important meeting with his tenants, suspiciously preferred to

---

[53] New York Times, 3/31/2006 - http://www.nytimes.com/2006/03/31/nyregion/31cnd-tapes.htm ; New York Times, 4/1/2006 - http://www.nytimes.com/2006/04/01/nyregion/01tapes.html

[54] National Institute of Standards and Technology, 6/2004, pp.28.

[55] Fort Detrick Standard, 10/18/2001; http://www.dcmilitary.com/dcmilitary_archives/stories/101801/11338-1.shtml

[56] At 9.00 AM a public announcement was broadcast inside the WTC Tower Two (the South Tower, which has yet to be hit), saying that the building is secure and people can return to their offices, - New York Times, 9/11/2002, also available on this Internet address: http://www.nytimes.com/2002/05/26/nyregion/26WTC.html

visit a dermatologist doctor[57], with whom he allegedly made an appointment, which could not be missed. Mr. Larry Silverstein's children – his son Roger and his daughter Lisa – both of whom used to regularly attend meetings with his tenants in the World Restaurant on top of the North Tower, September 11 morning, were both suspiciously late to their work[58]…

3) Attracting suspicions that something was wrong with the Israelis in connection with the WTC attacks:

3.1. The mere fact that a new owner of the WTC property – a certain Mr. Larry Silverstein – appears to be a Jew.

3.2. Data recovery experts later looking at 32 hard drives accidentally salvaged from the 9/11 attacks (somebody unexpectedly took them out before the Towers' collapse and thus inadvertently saved them for the future inquiry – the harddrives were apparently scheduled to perish together with the buildings) have discovered a surge in credit card transactions from the WTC in the hours before and during the attacks. Unusually large sums of money are rushed through computers even as the disaster unfolds. Investigators said: "There is a suspicion that some people had ***advance knowledge*** of the approximate time of the plane crashes in order to move out amounts exceeding $100 million. They did not expect the hard drives would end up with the inquirers and thought that all records of their transactions could not be traced after the mainframes were destroyed."[59]

It is known, however, that the Jews in general and the Mossad in particular are the biggest specialists in a credit card fraud – especially in a high-scale one.

Unsurprisingly, despite the abovementioned harddrives unexpectedly fell into the hands of the inquirers and the scam became exposed, it did not result in any arrest or prosecution of those apparent accomplices of the 9/11 perpetrators, which were involved in the scam.

3.3. There were not any citizens of Israel (**not even *one***) killed in the World Trade Center – while all other countries claimed to lose at least some of their respective citizens. Even such small counties that do not have many of its citizens in the United States – as Indonesia, Bangladesh or Kenya – have lost at least several of their citizens due to the WTC attacks, not even to say about European and other big countries – because each of latter had lost tens or even hundreds of their citizens. While there were well over 4000 (four thousand !) Israelis permanently working at the WTC 1 and 2, none of them has reported to work that morning of September 11, apparently being warned in advance that something dangerous was going to happen. Not even a single Jew of non-Israeli origin was killed during the 9/11 events either – all of them were warned not to report to work that morning too.

One could only wonder: if the Mossad operatives had known everything in advance and have cared about how to protect descendants of Jacob[60] from descendants of Ishmael[61] that seriously – why then the Mossad officials had failed to warn their American colleagues about any upcoming perpetration by Arabs – as seriously as they managed to warn the Jews? Did it really mean that only the descendants of Jacob alone had a right to be saved? Or it meant something even much more sinister?

3.4. The State of Israel, however, has officially admitted during the initial counting of WTC victims, that even though there was no Israeli killed in the Twin Towers, there were some Israelis killed in those "hijacked" planes (in those aluminum planes that managed to penetrate steel of the Twin Towers). However, since it became more or less clear now to everybody that those "hijacked" planes were never actually hijacked, such an admission of the state of Israel appears to be even more suspicious and attracts even more doubts in regard to the true roles of the Israelis behind the entire 9/11 affair.

3.5. It was officially claimed that four hijackers on the "hijacked" flight 11 allegedly got up from their seats and shot (later edited to "stabbed") passenger Daniel Lewin, a multimillionaire who once belonged to the Israel Defense Force's "Sayeret Matkal", a top-secret counterterrorism unit.

---

[57] New York Observer, 3/17/2003 - http://www.observer.com/node/47252 ; and New York Magazine, 4/18/2005 - http://www.newyorkmetro.com/nymetro/realestate/urbandev/features/11718/index.html
[58] New York Observer, 3/17/2003 - http://www.observer.com/node/47252
[59] Reuters, 12/19/2001
[60] Jacob (his another name was "Israel") – a grandson of Abraham – from whom Jews descend.
[61] Ishmael – a son of Ibrahim (Arabic pronunciation of Abraham) and uncle of Jacob – from whom Arabs descend.

Lewin was allegedly sitting on seat 9B in front of one of the three "hijackers" in business class; the alleged killing was mentioned in an alleged phone call from a flight-attendant Betty Ong that started at 8:20 AM[62].

Besides, Ms. Ong (who is presumably "late" by now), otherwise talking "calmly and reasonably", managed to forget her exact flight number and claimed that it was flight 12, but later corrected herself and said she was on Flight 11. Particularly important, of course, is not that Ms. Ong forgot her flight number (this forgetfulness could be discounted considering the supposed "extraordinariness" of the situation).

Particularly important are these facts:

1) The organization "Sayeret Matkal" is a deep-penetration unit that has been involved in assassinations, the theft of foreign signals-intelligence materials, and, what is particularly important **in the theft** and destruction of **foreign nuclear weaponry**[63]. Please, try to remember this particular fact (about the "theft of foreign nuclear weaponry"); later on, in a course of this narrative, you might find it interesting – so now make sure to remember this: ***"...involved in the theft of foreign nuclear weaponry..."*** – it is really important;

2) It was not possible to bring any firearms on board the plane (in order to be able to "shoot" Mr. Lewin) and the alleged "hijackers" were allegedly armed with only box-cutting knives;

and

3) The plane(s) apparently were never hijacked, whatsoever (primarily, not only because aluminum cannot penetrate steel, but because most of the alleged "hijackers" were found alive after 9/11).

3.6. Immediately after the 9/11 attacks, the FBI managed to arrest many citizens of Israel apparently suspecting them of direct involvement with the actual perpetration; however, soon all of them were released without any charge and, moreover, all were cleared of any suspicion (why then was it necessary to arrest them at first instance, one might ask?)

3.7. A former Prime-Minister of Israel, Ehud Barak, suspiciously appeared in the BBC office in London on September 11, in the afternoon, for a pre-arranged televised interview that suspiciously coincided with the time of attacks (the Twin Towers had collapsed not a long time ago from the time of his speech at the BBC office).

Well, you might say that it was a mere "coincidence" – that the timing of his interview with the BBC so strangely coincided with the 9/11 attacks. However, it was not so simple. The suspicious point was that the main part of his speech (without any doubt prepared in advance) concerned *terrorists who just attacked the United States*. It seemed that Mr. Barak has not been even visibly surprised with the unprecedented events just unfolding on the other side of the Atlantic Ocean while he was giving his pre-scheduled interview. It was pretty obvious that Barak was well prepared for such a development (not to say that his speech, written in advance, was well prepared). *Who* prepared for him this speech? And *who* arranged for him that BBC interview, right in the right moment? It seems that these important questions have not been addressed so far by any official inquiry…

3.8. Immediately after the 9/11 attacks, all TV-channels were supplied by "someone" with footage showing jubilating Palestinians, dancing, giving away candies and firing their AK-47s into air – being supposedly "so glad" with the WTC civil casualties. The footage of jubilating Palestinians produced the needed effect on the gullible Western TV-spectator, of course. It was found later, however, that their jubilation was for some other occasion and the footage was shot well in advance and kept waiting for its hour. It should not be difficult to guess which nation could be behind such a set up and yet the question remains: who prepared such footage? Who fed it at the right time to the TV-channels? And, what is the most important: what was the conclusion of the official inquiry in this particular regard? Silence in response… The matter of suspiciously timely feeding of the footage with the "jubilating Palestinians" was *not even investigated*.

---

[62] United Press International, 3/6/2002: http://web.archive.org/web/20050206225034/http://www.upi.com/view.cfm?StoryID=06032002-121706-8744r

[63] New Yorker, 10/29/2001; United Press International, 3/6/2002.

3.9. It might sound "politically incorrect" and even "blasphemous" for the perception of a modern Western slave, but the fact remains and it is obvious for any free-minded person: the state of Israel in general, as well as its secret services and its military, were undoubtedly the main beneficiaries of the 9/11 attacks. Israel, its secret services and military derived from the 9/11 affair incomparably more benefits than even the United States and its own secret services and military.

It sholud be remembered that as a result of the 9/11 affair the state of Israel immediately enjoyed a lot of sympathies from all around the world – as the supposed "advanced post" of the world's fighting against so-called "terrorism" which is automatically presumed being the "Muslim terrorism". It should be reminded also that all such former sympathies towards Israel were effectively lost before 9/11 – due to the world community's growing dissatisfaction with Israel's brutality towards Palestinians and Israel's openly aggressive and terrorist policies towards neighboring Arab states. However, these badly needed by Israel sympathies were all re-gained at once after 9/11 – which effectively changed perceptions of the majority of simpletons all around the world.

Just an example: Former Israeli Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu, when asked what the 9/11 attacks meant for relations between the U.S. and Israel, replies, "It's very good." Then he edited himself: "Well, not very good, but it will generate immediate sympathy." – As reported by the New York Times, 9/12/2001[64]. Apparently, Benjamin Netanyahu has said exactly what he has meant.

It should be said also that besides those much needed sympathies, the state of Israel managed to secure a lot of credits and other kinds of substantial help not only from its usual patron – the United States' taxpayer, but from those of many other states as well.

I guess it is very logical when investigating any crime to look first – who might have benefited from such a crime (Latin: *"Qui bono?"*)? Following this logic, our conclusion in regard to possible 9/11 motives would be very particular.

Did any Arabs or any other Muslims benefit from the attacks against the WTC and against the Pentagon? Apparently "No".

Did Israel benefit from those attacks? Definitely "Yes".

Did the Arabs or other Muslims need these 9/11 attacks? Definitely "No".

Did the Israel need these 9/11 attacks? Apparently "Yes". It needed them badly.

These facts made many people suspect the Israelis involvement in 9/11 and their suspicions are well-grounded.

4) Attracting doubts that the Twin Towers have collapsed because of the "reason" established by the official so-called "inquiry", which actually claims that the Towers collapsed because the high-temperatures had allegedly caused their steel core to melt:

4.1. Almost 80% of the WTC Twin Towers (as well as the WTC-7) had been reduced to unexplainable fluffy fine dust – an effect, which can be explained by neither alleged "high-temperatures", nor by alleged "melting of steel-cores".

4.2. It was estimated by various specialists (who calculated the amount of fuel that could have been carried by the "planes" and the speed of its combustion) that even if it were true that those fires inside the Twin Towers might cause their collapse, still, it wouldn't be the cause in the case of the WTC destruction. The point is that the alleged aviation fuel, supposedly spilled by the "planes", had been largely burned out prior to either of the Twin Towers' collapse. The aviation fuel in the case of the South Tower must have been completely burned out by 9.13 AM (while the Tower actually collapsed at 9.59 AM). And in the case of the North Tower – which has been hit earlier – the aviation fuel must have been completely burned out by 8.57 AM (while this Tower actually collapsed at 10.28 AM).

[64] Could be found in the Internet: http://www.nytimes.com/2001/09/12/international/12ISRA.html

4.3. Neither the combustion temperature of aviation fuel (kerosene), nor combustion temperatures of commonly known materials used in offices' interiors would ever be able to weaken the Tower's steel bars (not even to say about melting them). Moreover, it was established that none of the recovered later remnants of those steel core columns from those around the heat source had ever reached 250 degrees Celsius (482°F), while it is known that to melt steel 1600 degrees Celsius (2912°F) is required, and at least over 600 degrees Celsius (1112°F) is required to make steel any weaker.

4.4. Speeds of the Twin Towers falls (as well as the speed of the WTC-7 fall) were close to the speed of free-fall. The actual collapse of the WTC 1 and 2 took only 11-12 seconds (a maximum, according to the most "protective" estimates – 14). Their upper parts managed to reach the ground with nearly the same speed as a stone dropped from the Tower's top. However, if the government theory of the so-called "pancake collapse" would be true, such a collapse would take at least a hundred seconds (if not more) – giving only one second to each "pancaked" floor of the Tower…

4.5. The fact that the South Tower, where fires began much later than those in the North Tower (since the South Tower was "hit" by the supposed "plane" much later), still, nevertheless, managed to collapse first – contrary to any logic.

4.6. It's a well-known fact that the first workers who were appointed to remove debris from the WTC demolition site were from a peculiar company bearing the most interesting name: "Controlled Demolition Inc."

5) Attracting suspicions that the Twin Towers have been indeed demolished intentionally, not collapsed accidentally:

5.1. The last two abovementioned considerations.

5.2. The proven fact of an intentional demolition of the WTC 7 late afternoon September 11, 2001.

5.3. The fact that many policemen and even some firefighters had been ordered out of the buildings (by radio) prior to the buildings' collapse.

5.4. New York Mayor R. Giuliani claims that he has been informed of the South Tower's collapse prior to its actual collapse.

5.5. Large amounts of gold were stored in vaults in the massive basement below the WTC, and some of this was obviously being transported through the basement on that morning of September 11. Several weeks later, recovery workers discovered hundreds of ingots in a service tunnel below the WTC 5, along with a ten-wheel lorry and some cars (which were, presumably, transporting the gold). The lorry and cars had been crushed by falling steel, but no bodies were reported[65] found with them, so presumably they were abandoned before the first WTC collapse, at 9:59 AM. There was no logic in transporting this gold amidst the panic caused by the fires alone unless someone knew for sure that the Towers were going to be demolished soon.

6) Attracting suspicions that the Twin Towers (as well as the WTC-7) were all demolished not by any ordinary explosives, but by using some nuclear devices:

6.1. The mentioned above "unexplainable" fine dust to which almost 80% of the steel Twin Towers' structures and over 95% of the steel structure of the WTC-7 were reduced. It attracts suspicions that all the three buildings had suffered nothing else than a hit by a certain blast-wave[66] of a nuclear explosion.

6.2. Totally unexplainable completely- and partly molten pieces of steel bars found at the WTC demolition site.

---

[65] New York Daily News, 10/31/2001; London Times, 11/1/2001

[66] It will be explained later in exact detail what was the true effect of that "unexplainable" fine dust, but primitively thinking, it could be said that it was because of the suspected "blast-wave" – it would be true to a certain extent.

6.3. “Unexplainable” high-temperatures (at least twice as much as the maximum combustion temperature of kerosene) registered under the WTC debris even several weeks later. These temperatures were high enough to melt boots of firefighters at “Ground Zero” just in a few hours.

6.4. “Unexplainable” so-called “underground fires”, admitted to be the “longest-lasting in history”, under the WTC debris – particularly under the WTC-1, WTC-2, and WTC-7 and the fact that these so-called “underground fires” had not yet been extinguished until the middle of December 2001.

6.5. Smoke rising from under “burning” debris should have been black, not white. However, it was clearly *white*; because it was *not smoke*. It was *vapor* (*radioactive* vapor to be exact) – from the deep spots of underground nuclear explosions.

6.6. Seismic records of detected underground nuclear explosions which coincided to the second with the beginnings of the WTC Towers’ collapse – some seismograms are widely available.

6.7. “Unexplainable” streams of radioactive vapors emanating for weeks and months from underneath of debris piles of the WTC-1, WTC-2, and WTC-7 and being intense enough to be visible even from space (photographs made by spacecrafts clearly showing such streams of radioactive vapors are widely available, also on the Internet).

6.8. Cases of apparent chronic radiation sickness suffered by all “Ground Zero workers” (i.e. by those who spent considerable amounts of time cleaning the site and extinguishing those “longest-lasting underground fires”). These resulted in many cases of leukemia and myeloma – the most typical diseases caused by chronic radiation sickness – and also in many cases of various kinds of cancer, which otherwise cannot be explained at all.

6.9. “Unexplainable” high rate of mortality among “Ground Zero” workers – several thousands of whom, despite their generally young age, have already passed away as to this date (being said in 2008), with many others being so sick that, unfortunately, they will follow those already deceased any time soon.

6.10. Absolutely “unexplainable” odd desire of the U.S. Government to get rid of all the WTC debris as soon as possible, which extended as far as to exportation of the WTC debris to another country.

6.11. The fact that several FBI investigators (who apparently knew the truth very well) during their brief visits to the WTC site wore nothing else than full haz-mat[67] suits.

6.12. The fact that New York Mayor R. Giuliani ordered the immediate evacuation of people south of Canal Street at about noon of 9/11 and the closure of schools the next day (when it has not been decided yet if the officials would honestly admit the nuclear explosions or would hide them from the public).

6.13. The fact that starting from 28 of September, 2001, the firefighters, who were desperately trying to extinguish those “longest-lasting in history” underground fires under the debris of the three former buildings – WTC-1, WTC-2 and the WTC-7, were ordered to mix into their water some two really odd and hitherto unheard-of components – certain so-called “powerful ultra-violet absorbers”. These suspicious

---

[67] Mentioned in the foreword to this book Detective John Walcott was not the only one who saw FBI agents wearing haz-mat suits at “Ground Zero” – in fact, he saw them apparently a few weeks after September 11. There is another witness account – that of Katherine E. Finkelstein, a New York Times reporter, who spent the very first night at ground zero (still spelt with low-case letters by then); early next morning, September 12, 2001 she noticed, how she put it, “…**men in those lunar-looking haz-mat suits**” – who arrived to the WTC site along with rescue units. Her story titled *“40 Hours in Hell”* is available here: http://ajr.org/article.asp?id=2381 Apparently, those FBI “heroes” knew about “Ground Zero” and dangers represented by it from the earliest hours of the WTC collapse: their heavy “lunar-looking” outfits were obviously the utmost protective gear available then and apparently an excessive one – those cowardly FBI agents overdid in their personal protection: even much lighter suits would suffice for a short visit to a spot of a nuclear explosion. Those scary extreme “space-suits” were intended for chemical hazards only. Even President Bush during his well-publicized brief visit to “Ground Zero” ventured there totally unprotected – apparently he was reasonable enough to simply calculate a safe dose of a single radiation exposure during a few minutes. Yet another mentioning about FBI heroes: “…and **the FBI agents in white haz-mat suits** in a field near us...” - in an essay *“The 40 and 4 Human Beings of United Flight 93”* by Rob - is available here: http://www.unspace.net/2006/09/the-40-and-4-human-beings-of-united-flight-93/ .

substances with more than suspicious names, according to an unintelligible official explanation[68], were intended to "absorb high-energy emissions from the fire". These ravings for anyone, capable of reading between the lines, would mean nothing else than this: the poor firefighters, who did not even suspect that something was so badly wrong, were ordered to mix into their water certain chemical components, which were intended to be used by ABC military units in deactivation procedures in cases of radioactive contamination.

6.14. The mere fact that the WTC demolition site starting from September 11, 2001, has been dubbed both – officially and unofficially – "ground zero" (not in Capital Letters yet), which in a commonly known military jargon meant (up to that date) nothing else than a place of a nuclear explosion[69].

Author's note: *Especially notable, however, was the fact that despite the fact that U.S. officials had already dubbed the WTC demolition site "ground zero", and such an odd name had been already accepted by everybody (including mass media), the "ground zero" workers among themselves still referred the site as only "the Pile". The "ground zero" responders were prohibited by their own superiors from using the "ground zero" words to call the place. It might sound unbelievable today, but then, in September-December 2001, the responders were indeed taught by their superiors that it was allegedly "disrespectful" to call the WTC debris by that "ground zero" name and they were explicitly prohibited to call it as such. The set expression "ground zero" was strictly banned among the responders. It is understandable – those who sent the gullible responders to work on the site of 3 recent nuclear explosions, without providing them any adequate training in handling nuclear hazards and without issuing them any protective gear, apparently did not want the responders to use those seditious words from the military ABC jargon because it might allude them to the awful truth. Most of the ground zero responders were former servicemen who might recollect what the odd expression used to mean in the military lexicon and some of them would surely recollect it, if they were allowed to freely use those seditious words in their everyday speech. The so-called "good guys" could not afford it. Therefore, they forced the responders to call that place "The Pile", instead.*

6.15. The fact that at the very last stage of "ground zero" cleaning – right at the time when the workers would eventually reach the very foundations of the WTC buildings 1, 2 and 7 (and would be able to see what exactly happened with these WTC foundations) – New Work Mayor R. Giuliani[70] has without any understandable reason limited the number of the "Ground Zero" workers to a mere 75 – probably, leaving only the most trust-worthy ones, who would for sure keep their mouths shut.

6.16. An absolutely "unexplainable" silence and the total absence of any evidence concerning the Towers' collapse has been provided from the side of witnesses from the underground train system ("PATH") – despite the fact that the "tube" of the underground train was crossing the WTC site almost at the footprint of one of the Twin Towers and such evidence would be exceptionally valuable. It points to the sad fact – no people in the PATH were able to survive the underground nuclear explosions designed to demolish the Twin Towers (I guess everyone agrees that these people in the deep-underground PATH station would undoubtedly have survived the "kerosene-initiated-pancake-collapse" of the Twin Towers from above?).

---

[68] Deputy Chief Charles Blaich of the New York City Fire Department said in his interview published in the article "Ground Zero's fires still burning" 11:20 03 December 01 by the "New Scientist"; available on this web page: http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/wtc/evidence/newscientist_rubblefires.html ; in this particular interview it was clearly stated that usage of those peculiar components so-called "powerful ultra-violet absorbers" was not only to extinguish "long-lasting underground fires" under the rubbles of the WTC 1 and 2, but under the WTC 7 as well.

[69] Please, note that after 9/11 some English dictionaries were falsified in order to "broaden" the definition of "ground zero". From these dictionaries it appears that "ground zero" might have certain non-nuclear meanings, moreover, being allegedly an "idiom" or a "colloquialism". The spin-doctors went even further and produced several fake, backdated English dictionaries claiming to pertain to the "pre-9/11 era" with such modified definitions of "ground zero". Please, do not be duped by either the genuinely dated fake post-9/11 dictionaries, or by fake backdated alleged "pre-9/11" dictionaries. In reality, "ground zero" has never had any "figurative", "colloquial", "idiomatic" or other alleged "non-nuclear" meaning prior to 9/11. Its sole meaning was nuclear: "the spot of a hypocenter of a nuclear or a thermonuclear exlosion, or its projection onto the earh's surface".

[70] On November 2nd, 2001 New York Mayor Giuliani suddenly and without any seeming reason ordered city officials to limit the number of rescue workers trying to recover victims' bodies to 25 each from the Port Authority police, NYPD and FDNY, and an additional 10 firefighters for fire suppression – which caused deep resentment among the firefighters and even some scuffles with the police – deployed to protect "Ground Zero" from those unwanted firefighters.

7) Attracting suspicions that the abovementioned suspicions of possible nuclear demolitions of the WTC are more than reasonable, and that the U.S. Government (which itself might exploit these very facts and secretly blame those nuclear demolitions of the WTC on some so-called "Muslim terrorists") in reality had concocted the double "truth" to explain the otherwise "unexplainable" WTC collapse – one, commonly known kind of "truth" – for the gullible general public, and another – "awful" and "secret" kind of "truth" – to be "confidentially" fed to some discerning persons who, due to either their high positions or due to their specific knowledge (or both), would never be satisfied with the first kind of "truth":

7.1. The U.S. Justice, known to be quite impartial (at least up to that date) and also believed not to be so easily bent under any pressure from the US Government, in any court case which concerns the WTC- be it civil claims of dying "Ground Zero" workers – demanding compensations, or any attempts to sue the FBI into releasing some essential evidence, or attempts to protect their innocence from the side of accused "terrorists", and in many other WTC related cases – always takes the side of the U.S. Government and accepts its bizarre 9/11 story "as is". It accepts it as if this ridiculous interpretation were proven both – technically and legally. Such an attitude leads us to a reasonable suspicion that top figures in the U.S. Justice System have been already fed the "secret version of truth" and, in the same time, have been subjected to a promise not to reveal it to others for the sake of supposed "national security".

7.2. The U.S. Justice in an absolutely unexplainable manner agreed with the most ridiculous claim of George W. Bush[71] that all those so-called "terrorists" or even ordinary fighters – whose only guilt is being simple soldiers who try to protect their motherland with AK-47s against B-52 bombers and "Tomahawk" missiles – are allegedly subject to "military court trials" as being "war criminals".

This is something really new in any jurisprudence. One could scarcely imagine that all those Viet-Kong guerillas, not even to say about regular North-Vietnam's army soldiers, could have been treated as being subjects of military court trials for their simple participation in combat…

Actually, the military court itself is primarily intended to try offenders from within one's own military – such as those who refuse orders, marauders, traitors etc. Subjecting a foreigner to a trial of a military court is rather an exception than a rule.

Moreover, those "quick" military trials held in tents (I mean drum-head court martial) suppose themselves to be an exception, rather than a common practice – the mere necessity to conduct a trial in a tent and process it in a simplified manner is only dictated by the field conditions and by nothing else. Never a

---

[71] By Mike Allen, Washington Post Staff Writer, Tuesday, November 20, 2001; Page A14
http://www.washingtonpost.com/ac2/wp-dyn/A55363-2001Nov19
President Bush said yesterday that his order allowing foreign terrorism suspects to be tried in military tribunals is "the absolute right thing to do," despite fears expressed by both liberals and conservatives that long-cherished principles of American justice could be compromised. Bush signed an executive order last week allowing military trials of non-citizens who are members of the al Qaeda terrorist network or who are charged with aiding or committing acts of terrorism, or harboring terrorists. Such tribunals could be held in secret and could require a lower burden of proof for the government than a normal criminal proceeding. Civilians have not been subject to such trials since World War II. "I need to have that extraordinary option at my fingertips," Bush said after a Cabinet meeting yesterday. "I ought to be able to have that option available should we ever bring one of these al Qaeda members in alive. It's our national interests, it's our national security interests that we have a military tribunal available. It is in the interests of the safety of potential jurors that we have a military tribunal." Under the terms of the order, Bush will personally decide which cases should be handled by a tribunal. A senior administration official said that during several briefings on the issue, Bush was told that President Franklin D. Roosevelt had made those decisions himself, rather than delegating them to the Justice Department or the Pentagon. "It was the president who said, 'This will be my decision,' " the official said, confirming a report in Newsweek. "As the president, he can take into account all the considerations -- from diplomatic to military to law enforcement to intelligence -- about whether this is the proper method of adjudicating justice." The official said the tribunal could be used for foreign nationals arrested both within the United States and abroad. Bush said federal officials "will do everything we can to defend the American people within the confines of our Constitution, and that's exactly how we're proceeding." "These are extraordinary times," Bush said yesterday. "I would remind those who don't understand the decision I made that Franklin Roosevelt made the same decision in World War II. Those were extraordinary times, as well."

necessity to process a trial in a simplified manner was dictated by the gravity of an offence which is being heard in the court-tent. Indeed, it supposes to be vice-versa: only relatively minor and simple military offences should be heard in tents and in a simplified manner, while really grave and complicated offences should be transferred to higher courts (military or non-military) which have normal procedure.

Moreover, as long as there are no bullets whistling around the court-room, the trial supposes to be held in the normal conditions – even if it is a trial conducted by the lowest military court. And in any case, the "quickness" of any military trial being held in the field conditions is itself not a "severe tool" of punishment; it is rather an unfortunate unavoidable circumstance, which, as much as possible, should be avoided.

One might try to remember – such war-criminals as top Nazis, or those who are stood accused of genocides in Africa or in former Yugoslavia, have never been tried in quick military courts despite being apparent war criminals. Legal hearings in regard to them were always held in air-conditioned rooms rather than in a tent, and by normal judges, observing the full judicial procedure, rather than by a bunch of uniformed thugs who assume roles of the "justice".

Besides, the U.S. Justice in an absolutely unexplainable manner agrees with the most illegal action of the so-called "fighters" against the so-called "terrorism" – i.e. with lasting for years extrajudicial detentions of the so-called "terrorists" in detention facilities such as Guantanamo Bay prison etc. without bringing those detainees to any court of law (not even to a military one).

Moreover, it agreed with all these cases of so-called "extraordinary renditions" – when the U.S. administrative officials assume an authority to arrest so-called "humans" without any arrest-warrant and to send them to whatever country they wish – such as Syria, Jordan, Egypt or Afghanistan, where such "humans" would be severely tortured by the American proxies.

The U.S. Justice System unexplainably agreed to all of these incredible actions, despite the fact that such performances are in reality nothing else than the most violent and the most shameless encroachment by the rogue administrative officials on the very U.S. Judicial System. One could only wonder – if those "terrorists" are really suspected to be guilty – why they couldn't be tried in some U.S. criminal court then?

Such an unprecedented and shameful capitulation of the entire U.S. Justice System to a mercy of rogue administrative officials could probably be possible only when some really serious stuff is involved – such as weapons of mass destruction. I guess everybody understands that when facing things such as a nuclear warhead which is about to explode or an epidemic of Ebola which is about to spread, any judge would quickly surrender his entire authority to an appropriate specialist without any objection. While any judge would unlikely surrender his power in any other case. And it seems that in the particular case of 9/11 the supposed "nuclear threat" was exactly the cause. It does not look like the entire U.S. Justice System would so shamefully surrender its authority over so-called "international terrorism" if it were the only four supposedly "hijacked" planes involved and nothing more than that.

7.3. Medical doctors supposed to be professional enough to immediately understand that they were dealing with chronic cases of radiation sickness (in the case of sick "Ground Zero" workers, who suffered from "unexplainable" leukemia, myeloma and various kinds of radiation-induced cancers). However, interestingly enough, these doctors did not reveal their true diagnosis to their patients. It leads us to a reasonable suspicion, that those not many doctors, who were appointed to treat "Ground Zero" patients, were themselves initiated into some "awful" secret version of the "truth", but again for the sake of the supposed "national security", were forced to keep their mouths shut.

7.4. Insurance companies, which were up to that date never known to be eager to voluntarily pay any claim, especially a big one, in this extremely suspicious case of the WTC collapse – being rightly suspected to be nothing else than a case of the WTC intentional demolition (a/k/a "fraud") – which was especially obvious with the WTC 7 collapse, still, nevertheless, have quickly paid huge sums of insurance claims almost without objections.

This leads to quite a reasonable suspicion, that owners or top-managers (or both) of such insurance companies have been confidentially fed a certain secret version of "awful truth" as well – while being forced in the same time to keep the secret. And such a solution has been also supported by the judges – in case of any fighting in court – since the judges themselves have also swallowed the same kind of secret "truth" and believed it.

Moreover, it is suspected that the insurance companies, although forced to pay the unprecedented (and obviously exaggerated) fraudulent insurance claims, paid them, in reality, out of some special funds that

were secretly provided from the state budget (read from the pocket of the gullible U.S. taxpayer), because otherwise, the insurance companies would make too much noise, when forced to pay to the fraudsters in such dubious circumstances.

7.5. Top leaders of the biggest foreign countries (China, Russia, France, Germany, India, and Brazil, not to mention well-known American allies) unexpectedly and without any visible reason have all supported the most bizarre claims of the U.S. Government in connection of the WTC- and the Pentagon-attacks.

Moreover, all of them have unexpectedly supported the U.S. Government's outrageous "War against terror", its numerous violations of human rights, and its massive "legal" encroachment on these very human rights and civil freedoms.

All these peculiar facts lead us to a reasonable suspicion, that all these foreign leaders, who would apparently never become satisfied with the "public version" of the 9/11 "truth", were "confidentially" fed some *other* version of this "truth" – "secret and awful" – and were, at last, satisfied with that one.

7.6. The United States' own Senators and Congressmen suspiciously "easily" agreed with the official interpretation of the 9/11 attacks – on either the Pentagon or on the World Trade Center, as well as with the ridiculous technical explanation of the WTC collapse.

Moreover, all American high-ranking politicians suspiciously "easily" agreed to proceed with the "War against terror". Especially suspicious was the fact that while the U.S. Government did not have any official (i.e. open to the public) proof that Iraq had ever possessed any alleged weapons of mass destruction (primarily – nuclear weapons, of course[72]), almost all the U.S. senators and congressmen unexplainably "easy" gave their final approval to proceed with the war against Iraq. All of it leads to a suspicion that the nuclear demolition of the WTC might have been a true case, and, moreover, this cause was used as a kind of "awful secret truth" to be fed confidentially to the U.S. high-ranking political figures.

7.7. The absolutely unexplainable desire of the U.S. Government to attack Iraq in connection with the 9/11 affair, despite the fact that the Iraqi regime had nothing to do with the 9/11 perpetration (at least according to the official version of the "truth" for the plebeians).

Another suspicious thing is the absolutely unexplainable desire of the U.S. Government to put an end to Saddam Hussein's power, disregarding the mere fact that Saddam Hussein was in reality the staunchest ally of the United States for years[73]. This virtually unexplainable attitude of the U.S. Government towards Saddam Hussein attracts reasonable suspicions that during 9/11 some nuclear weapons might have been involved (or at least "confidentially" claimed to be involved). Because these are the only things which the so-called "Al-Qaeda" could not manufacture alone – it would apparently need some more powerful partner to obtain any nuclear weapons and a relatively well-developed rogue "Muslim[74]" Iraq suited such a role perfectly.

7.8. It is claimed by the CIA Director George Tenet that he bumped into Pentagon adviser Richard Perle in the White House who told him, apparently referring to the attack against the Pentagon which happened

---

[72] Since chemical weapons in the case of Saddam Hussein were supplied to him by the Americans themselves – to fight Kurds, who were then inclined to both extremely dangerous "heresies" – Maoism and Islamic Fundamentalism in the same time – as well as to use these chemical weapons against even more dangerous Islamic Revolution in Iran – there was nothing really to complain about Saddam's chemical weapons. The cause of dissention in September 2001 was only the nuclear weapons allegedly possessed by Iraq and possibly used in the WTC nuclear destruction.

[73] Saddam Hussein, who was obviously needed by the Americans to be the Iraqi leader, was left there to rule even after being totally defeated in the First Gulf War. Saddam, who started his way into politics by brutally suppressing Iraqi's own Communist Party and who was routinely suppressing Islam, had for many reasons been considered in both – Muslim- and former Communist- parts of the world as being nothing else than a Middle-East watchdog of the American imperialism. Saddam Hussein was instrumental in finally defeating both anti-imperialism trends: Maoism of Kurds and Islamic Fundamentalism of Iranians. Saddam was always an "undercover" tool of America in the Middle East and there should not be any slightest doubt in this regard.

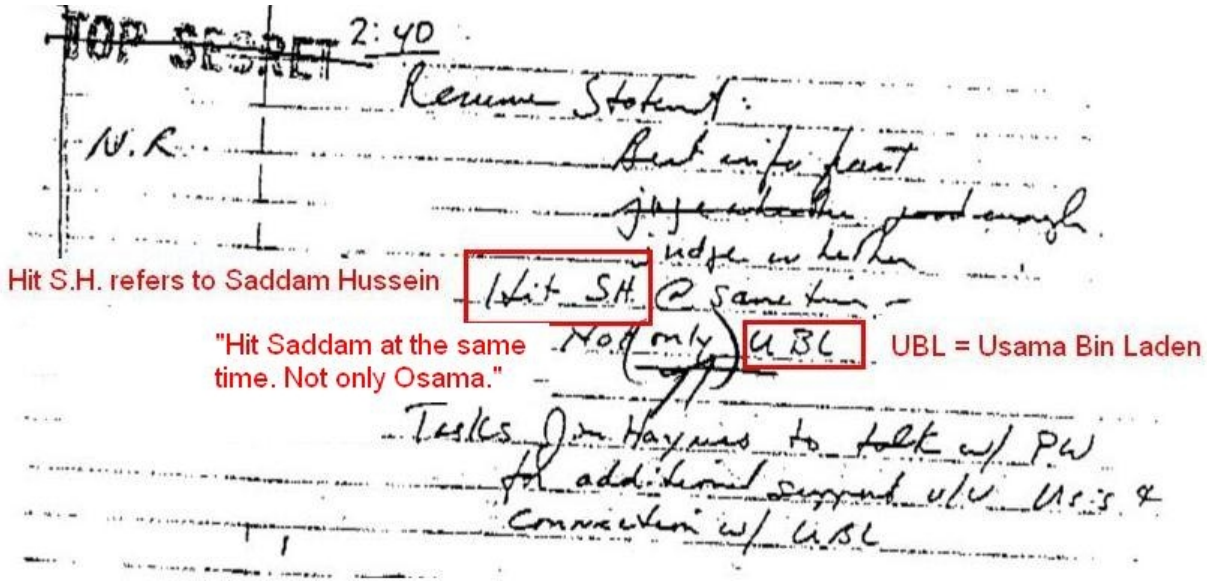
[74] I especially put word "Muslim" in quotation marks, because Iraq has never been a "Muslim" country in reality – it had an absolutely secular governing regime, which used to suppress Islam much more than any other known regime. France and UK were obviously much more "Islamic" countries than Iraq was during Saddam Hussein's rule.

the previous day (or it could be that he was referring to both – the Pentagon and the WTC nuclear demolitions): *"Iraq has to pay a price for what happened yesterday, they bear responsibility."*[75]

It is difficult to understand what Saddam Hussein had to do with 9/11 based on the official claims of the U.S. Government – alias "truth" for the plebeians. However, it is quite easy to understand why Saddam Hussein had been suspected – considering that only his country was developed enough (from among the rest of so-called "rogue" states) to be able (to be able *in theory*, at least) to produce modern missiles and nuclear weapons.

7.9. The above suspicion is also being supported by this more or less known (among 9/11 researchers) fact: a note, written by Department of Defense staffer Stephen Cambone in the afternoon of September 11, 2001, details Rumsfeld's strategy **to link Osama bin Laden and Saddam Hussein as culprits** of the attacks[76].

Here's a description of the text: *"The released notes document Donald Rumsfeld's 2:40 PM instructions to General Myers to find the 'best info fast... judge whether good enough* [to] *hit S.H.* [Saddam Hussein] *at same time - not only UBL* [Usama Bin Laden]*"*.



Above – the infamous note by Stephen Cambone.

Please, make sure to notice: it was still only 2:40 PM – even the WTC-7 has not collapsed yet. Yet, it has become clear that the U.S. Government had already decided that its longest-serving Middle-Eastern ally – Saddam Hussein, who was left there to rule even despite being totally defeated in the First Gulf War (because he was so badly needed by the United States to be always in power in Iraq) – now, only hours after the WTC and the Pentagon attacks, had to be "linked" to Osama bin Laden, and at last – had to be written-off and defeated in reality.

Of course, one might think that there was nothing really peculiar in such an idea to topple the Iraqi regime – because it became normal nowadays for many people to suspect that the U.S. Government has supposedly staged 9/11 attacks in order to create an opportunity to attack Iraq.

However, one does not have to be so primitive to think like this. Saddam was truly an American ally – if those in power in the United States were really craving so much to remove him, then they didn't need to destroy their World Trade Center. Saddam had been already defeated during the First Gulf War, in case you forgot this fact from the recent history – the U.S. army was just a step away from totally removing him

---

[75] Tenet, 2007; http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/ASIN/0061147788/centerforcoop-20 ; CBS News, 4/29/2007; http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2007/04/25/60minutes/main2728375.shtml; CNN, 4/30/2007 ; http://transcripts.cnn.com/TRANSCRIPTS/0704/30/sitroom.02.html

[76] http://www.historycommons.org/entity.jsp?entity=stephen_a._cambone (also features a photo of the note); also available in this CBS News article; http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/09/04/september11/main520830.shtml

10 years ago – yet the United States had abstained from making that very last (and seemingly logical) step.

Obviously, the Americans did not want to remove Saddam, but they have been forced to do so by some "unexplainable" circumstances… One doesn't have to forget about logic: the political agenda of Osama bin Laden (who claims to promote "Islamic values") and that of Saddam Hussein (who was the worst enemy of Islam in the 20th century – to the extent that he did not even hesitate using chemical weapons to annihilate those "Islamists") were so much different, that one must be completely insane thinking that Osama bin Laden and Saddam Hussein could ever come to any terms.

Osama bin Laden is known, among other things, for his attempt to assemble an alternative (means "alternative to coalition forces") army of Islamic warriors to beat Saddam's army out of occupied Kuwait prior to the First Gulf War[77].

7.10. An unexplainably suspicious leakage of sensitive information or maybe a governmental "slip of the tongue" occurred on November 20, 2001, when the "Washington Times" published its extremely suspicious article strangely named *"Osama plot revealed: How he got the bomb"*[78] – as if it were allegedly well-established that Osama has indeed gotten that "bomb" at that moment.

In this article, among other interesting things, the following was claimed:

"...American and British reporters who followed the Northern Alliance into town [of Kabul], and a reporter for the London Times appeared to have struck the mother lode... ...In a dispatch from Kabul, he described documents which he said appeared to be instructions on how to build "a Nagasaki-type atomic bomb." This discovery quickly fueled speculation that al Qaeda had assembled a nuclear-weapons factory in the heart of downtown Kabul..."

Try to be realistic – what does it have to do with the alleged box-cutting knives supposedly used to transform the passengers "Boeings" into a kind of primitive weapons used to strike the Twin Towers and the Pentagon?

The article, however, contained even more peculiar phrases:

"...analysts in Washington and London felt compelled to say they were skeptical that Osama had actually assembled such a device..."

and

"...What Osama and his rocket scientists and particle-beam physicists apparently were working from.."

and this:

"...Some discovery. The good guys are closing in on Osama and his cave and it is not clear that Osama and his team of highly paid mullahs actually assembled a mighty Muslim bomb..."

---

[77] It is a well forgotten fact by now, but it is good to strain one's memory a little bit and to recollect it: Osama bin Laden until the First Gulf War was an official friend of the United States – he was a hero of Afghani resistance during Soviet occupation of that country. On the other hand, Osama bin Laden was grateful to the Americans for their lavish help provided to the Afghani mujaheddins fighting for Islamic cause against the "godless Soviets". It was the occupation of Kuwait by Saddam Hussein, to be exact, which first separated the two former allies – Osama bin Laden and the United States. Osama bin Laden offered to the then Saudi King Fahd to assemble an army of Islamic volunteers from various countries to beat the "godless" army of secular dictator Saddam Hussein out of occupied Kuwait. The Saudi King, however, disagreed (for some "not so clear" reason) and preferred to accept the American and other coalition troops who insisted to fight against Saddam's army in Kuwait. As a result of this war, the American troops became permanently stationed in the Saudi land, which considered being holy for all Muslims. Such a desecration of the Holy Land by the unbelievers indeed deeply offended many pious Muslims, among them Osama bin Laden. They demanded that all the infidels had to leave their country, since they had nothing to do their after the war, and only when the "infidels" refused was it the first time they declared the United States an enemy of Islam. Now, considering all of this, one could have more or less a clear picture – if such a pious Muslim as Osama bin Laden could come to any terms with such a godless dictator as secular Saddam Hussein or not.

[78] http://www.washingtontimes.com/national/20011120-878328.htm

Please, note that officially, “Al-Qaeda” did use neither any nuclear weapons nor any missiles. What were they talking about? What “rocket scientists”? What “particle-beam physicists”? What “Muslim bomb”? Why all those ravings, in addition, had to be treated with skepticism by “analysts in Washington and London”?

One has to teach himself how to read between the lines – it is quite useful, especially, when you are being cheated and there are no other sources of information, except from cheaters.

7.11. Many people might have already forgotten it, but it would be good to recollect the story about “Wall Street Journal’s” reporter Daniel Pearl who used to write stories about Pakistani ISI that led to his well publicized alleged “kidnapping and murder”. On December 24, 2001, he reported[79] about alleged ties between the ISI and a Pakistani organization, “Ummah Tameer-e-Nau”, that was supposedly “working on **giving bin Laden nuclear secrets**” before September 11.

I guess it is clear enough to everybody that the so-called “freedom of press” exists only in theory. Practically all mass-media belongs to some serious guys, and none of their journalists, however “brave” and however “independent” they might appear to simpletons, would ever venture into any investigation of his own (especially on such a sensitive topic), unless someone orders such a journalist to proceed with it.

This story became even more suspicious after a strange movie was released by the “kidnappers”, where Daniel Pearl, who was about “to be murdered”, was forced to admit that “he was a Jew” – just before his throat was supposedly slashed.

The mere fact that the entire story about the alleged “nuclear connections” of the “supreme 9/11 perpetrator” and the following “kidnapping and murder” of the “Jewish journalist” was so well publicized, leads to very reasonable suspicions that some stakeholders were simply exploiting a certain “confidential” nuclear aspect of the 9/11 attacks.

Even more suspicions are attracted in this regard, because the very man who allegedly “kidnapped” and “murdered” Daniel Pearl, was no one else than Sheikh Ahmed Umar Said, the very individual who in 2000 was ordered by the Director-General of the ISI – the Pakistani intelligence – Lt.-General Mahmood Ahmed – to transfer those $100.000 to the would-be “9/11 hijacker” Mohammed Atta.

Sheikh Ahmed Umar Said was not sentenced to any imprisonment, but to “death” for this alleged crime (means he has already changed his name and re-settled, as you might expect). While “Chief 9/11 Clown” – the so-called “KSM” (alias “Khalid Sheikh Mohammad”) has admitted that it was indeed him who with his “blessed right hand” personally cut off the head of that American Jew Daniel Pearl. Considering this, it shall be presumed that the entire story with Pearl’s “kidnapping” and “murder” was a joint concoction of the two secret services – the American and the Pakistani – who needed to get something out of it.

What exactly did they want to get out of it? The answer would probably be this: they wanted to stress that Osama bin Laden **was in pursuit of nuclear weapons**. First, he supposedly approached Pakistanis, and when that did not work, he switched to beg for it with his former enemy – Saddam Hussein. Unlikely, it could be interpreted otherwise.

7.12. The U.S. authorities were expected to explicitly deny authenticity of all publicly available seismograms which might record underground nuclear explosions under the WTC. Such a denial would be indeed a logical step, since these very seismograms contradict the general position of the U.S. Government concerning the official (“plebeian”) explanation for the WTC collapse. I hope any reasonable person agrees that free circulation of seismograms showing underground nuclear explosions endangers the integrity of the official conspiracy theory (the “kerosene-pancake-collapse theory”, I mean).

Therefore the U.S. Government supposed not to tolerate such seismograms – all of them must have been classified and their free circulation must have been strictly prohibited. However, suspiciously enough, the U.S. Government did not deny authenticity of the “seditious” seismograms’ boldly publicized by the Lamont-Doherty Earth Observatory of the Columbia University. Neither did the U.S. Government order the immediate removal of these seismograms from the Internet. This leads to another reasonable suspicion, that the U.S. Government itself exploits these very seismograms as a kind of “proof” that the

[79] Wall Street Journal, 12/24/2001.

"awful" version of the confidential "truth" for the "patricians" is indeed "true" and that the "Muslim terrorists" have indeed demolished the WTC by some nuclear explosions.

7.13. The sheer ferocity with which the U.S. Government pursues its so-called "War against terror". It seems that it won't be so ferocious if there would only be simple "hijacking" involved, without anything more dangerous than passenger planes converted into a primitive kind of weapon.

7.14. It is probably known to everybody that an official "pretext" to start the war against Iraq was nothing else than the alleged weapons of mass destruction supposedly possessed by Saddam Hussein. It is also well-known that after the invasion of Iraq and its defeat no weapons of mass destruction have been ever discovered. This fact alone caused a lot of noise amongst both political elite and commoners to the extent that many proponents of the war against Iraq have badly lost their face before the public and before their respective parliaments.

Nevertheless, even after that discovery (no weapons of mass destruction found in Iraq) the war against this country has continued. Even up to this day, none of the politicians who were proponents of this totally "unexplainable" war has ever come up with any remorse. All of them stubbornly continue to maintain that the war against Iraq was allegedly the "right thing". Just one example – mentioned by General Myers in 2005 (i.e. 4 years after) addressing the public with this statement:

"Defeating the Iraqi insurgency is as important to the United States as winning World War II was 60 years ago. The United States must win in Iraq because the outcome and consequences of defeat are greater than World War II[80]*."*

One could only wonder – is it really comparable – the World War II and some local war involving some remnants of a useless regime of a third-world's dictator? Interestingly enough, for some high-ranking guys, having some higher military education, they are comparable…

7.15. The mere Iraqi war itself is an apparently losing bargain for the United States – contrary to a common opinion that this war is allegedly "beneficial".

Try to be realistic – what is really beneficial in this war? That the oil prices soared up like never before since the Islamic Revolution in Iran? Is that really "beneficial" for the United States, who is an oil-buyer, not an oil-seller? Or maybe what is really "beneficial" is an unprecedented so-called "sectarian violence" – namely that bloody and apparently endless war between Sunni and Shi'a followers of Islam, not to mention fighting between Arabs and Kurds, and Arabs and Turkmen? The war which the Americans would never be able to stop?

The problem is that Saddam Hussein was really a powerful and ruthless secular dictator, who was the only person able to control Iraq, which is otherwise uncontrollable. It would never be possible to re-install any dictator of this kind in Iraq in the 21st century… All now remaining world dictators were installed much earlier – they simply survived from the '60s and early '70s. They managed to come to power when such a thing was still possible – i.e. in the very last wave of an anti-colonial (or in some cases an anti-communist) struggle, when such a term as "democracy" was simply out of use.

I hope everybody understands that to install any dictator of the same kind – I mean a dictator capable of using sarin or mustard gas against his own citizens – is no longer feasible. That is exactly why American politicians, who were apparently reasonable enough to call a spade a spade, have clearly realized the true value of having such an asset as Saddam in the Middle East. The American political elite liked Saddam Hussein very much and wanted him to remain in power in Iraq as long as possible. That is exactly why Saddam was left to rule there despite being officially defeated in the First Gulf War – when all simpletons in the world sincerely (but in vain) expected that in a couple of days the American troops would take Baghdad and would at last topple that hateful Iraqi regime, which dared to attack a small independent country named "Kuwait" at the end of the 20th century amidst the universal peace.

I guess it is clear enough that the U.S. Government would never be able to restore any secular order (or any order at all) in occupied Iraq. Just try to realize that the Americans have simply bogged down in some extremely dangerous affair which indeed is far more destructive to the United States than their adventure in Vietnam four decades earlier.

---

[80] Published in: http://www.usatoday.com/news/washington/2005-09-26-myers-iraq_x.htm

The Iraqi one seems an even crazier adventure, because during the American's arrival to Vietnam there was an ongoing fighting all over the world between the Reds and the bourgeoisie, so the outcome of the battle in Vietnam was actually a matter of survival for the capitalist society which seemed to be then in the greatest danger of being threatened by the world-wide communist revolution. By contrast, in the case of the Iraqi invasion nothing seemed to be as serious as in the case with Vietnam. Another problem is that while the Americans managed to eventually withdraw from Vietnam relatively "easy", it does not seem that they would really be able to do so in the case of volatile Iraq which they have so beheaded.

Based on all these facts, try to reconsider if that war against Iraq was really a "good idea" when it comes to the United States' own interests? Just try to be honest and to use elementary logic. I guess the answer will be "No". Nonetheless, the U.S. leaders have ventured into this unprecedented Iraq war and they continue to stubbornly maintain that the cause was allegedly "right". Until now they apparently do not feel any remorse whatsoever.

This really indicates that something was being hidden from the general public in regard to this incredible Iraq war. This "something" was apparently a nuclear component of the 9/11 attacks.

What about, for example, President G.W. Bush's claims as late as October 2003 while visiting Thailand's Royal Army Headquarters:

"…Today, our nations are challenged once again. We're threatened by ruthless enemies unlike others we have faced. Terrorist groups hide in many countries. They emerge to kill the innocent. They ***seek weapons to kill on a massive scale****. One terrorist camp in the mountains of central Asia can bring horror to innocent people living far away, whether they're in Bali, in Riyadh*[81] *or in New York City. One murderous* ***dictator pursuing weapons of mass destruction and cultivating ties to terror*** *could threaten the lives of millions*[82]*…".*

It is very easy to notice that the U.S. Government is without any exaggeration obsessed with the notion of the alleged "weapons of mass destruction" in the hands of those so-called "terrorists" and "dictators", while in accordance with the official version of the "truth", it were only simple aluminum-made "Boeings-767's" and "757's" and nothing more dangerous than that.

7.16. The mere fact that almost immediately after the WTC demolitions and the Pentagon attack the U.S. Government, which apparently believed that the attack of hijacked planes on some buildings was an act of terror and not of war, had unmistakably changed the official name of the 9/11 perpetration from the initial "Act of terror" to the well-known "Act of war".

It was too fast a change to think that it was because some spin-doctors had already interfered at that moment. It was *too short* a time to suspect anything like this – apparently, that change from the "Act of terror" to the "Act of war" was a genuine action that had nothing to do with any spin-doctors.

7.17. Unprecedented claims of the U.S. Government, which after 9/11 attacks claimed that in order to protect the "interests" of the United States; it won't hesitate to use nuclear weapons against Arabs and other Muslims. It went as far as even claiming to be determined to annihilate the very Muslim holy places (such as Mecca) using atomic bombs! These absolutely outrageous and seemingly irresponsible ravings of the U.S. president by no means could have been even voiced if there were no nuclear weapons involved in the first place in attacking against the very United States.

The most peculiar and the most suspicious fact, however, is that those "atomic" ravings of G.W. Bush, however irresponsible, were not opposed even to the slightest extent by a majority of other countries governments (neither by the United Nations Organization). This state of affairs indicated that at least top political figures in the world "saw" some "reasons" behind such an irresponsible claim.

---

[81] Ramadan nuclear bombing would happen in Riyadh only a month later – in November 2003; so here G.W. Bush probably referred to a previous nuclear bombing in Riyadh – in November 1995. Bali nuclear bombing happened in 2002, prior to this speech. Note that New York City had been also mentioned by Bush along with the other two places.

[82] Remarks by the President to Thai Troops Royal Thai Army Headquarters Bangkok, Thailand. October 19, 2003. Could be found at: http://www.whitehouse.gov/news/releases/2003/10/print/20031019-4.html

7.17. The largely unnoticed, but still absolutely unprecedented claim of the Russian Government – which has followed suit with similar ravings. While claiming to "strictly adhere" to the previous Soviet principle never to use any nuclear weapons first against any country, the Russian Government managed to adopt a new unprecedented, "unexplainable", and utterly outrageous amendment to its former nuclear doctrine. It claimed that Russia retains its alleged "right" to use its nuclear weapons first against so-called "terrorist" targets. Unlikely would the Russian Government adopt such a scandalous amendment if there were no nuclear weapons used by the so-called "terrorists" first. Apparently, this could only be the true (and justifiable) cause of such an amendment.

7.18. Unprecedented information was published on September 16, 2001, by the Spanish-language "El-Mundo", in an article "**TRAGEDIA / APOCALIPSIS USA MI HERMANO BIN LADEN**" which in English translation sounded precisely as follows:

"*NUCLEAR PERIL. Latest information out of the US is that the [Al-Qaeda's] leader's emissaries succeeded in purchasing out of the Ukraine 3 mini-nukes known as RA115 and RA116. These can be carried in a suitcase, 700 of them were manufactured in the Soviet Union. Russian sources admit they have lost at least 100 of these*.[83]"

Both – the context of the actual events and the article's name left no room for any ambiguity.

7.19. Starting from September 18, 2001, there was the, largely forgotten by today, so-called "anthrax attack". Letters containing alleged "anthrax spores" were mailed to several news media offices and to two Democratic US Senators, supposedly "killing" five people and "infecting" 17 others.

The unprecedented crime officially remains unsolved, but not only does it "remain unsolved", it remains suspiciously and totally *forgotten*. It seems that the U.S. propaganda machine is not interested in promoting this "heinous crime" anymore, because it seems that it has already served its purpose: to convince some democratic politicians to agree to attack the Iraqi regime – at least, if not because of its alleged "nuclear" arsenal, then because of its arsenal of biological weapons. (Iraq was one of the very few countries known to produce the anthrax spores in an "appropriate" form – exactly like the one which was allegedly "mailed").

A logical and unbiased analysis of potential causes of this "anthrax attack" would probably lead to only one conclusion: "someone" badly needed to attack and to dismantle the Iraqi regime and this decision was indisputable for some hard reason. All those who might not agree, had to be "convinced" by some extraordinary measures – even such extreme as mailing them the "anthrax powder", supposedly manufactured by Saddam Hussein.

The mere fact that the "anthrax attack" was no longer being discussed publicly, reveals that it was an apparent "inside job" that has already served its purpose and now ought to be forgotten as soon as possible.

However, even being an apparent "inside job", the "anthrax attack" does not logically prove any alleged participation of the U.S. Government in the actual 9/11 attacks. It rather proves to the contrary – that the U.S. Government was in such a desperate situation after 9/11 attacks, that it even ventured on to the "anthrax attacks" – only to make sure to "confidentially" promote its main cause: fighting against alleged (and sincerely believed in) "weapons of mass destruction" that could have been used by some "rogue" guys to attack the United States and who might repeat it again and again.

7.20. The second attempt similar to the "anthrax attack" mentioned above: the infamous "2002 Bali[84] Bombing" in which there was a real "mini-nuke" (though at the lowest possible yield – probably at only 0.01kt – maximum at 0.015 kt) used.

---

[83] http://www.elmundo.es/2001/09/16/cronica/1047765.html TRAGEDIA / APOCALIPSIS USA MI HERMANO BIN LADEN. Note: this article was removed from the El Mundo's web site in the first days of March, 2010, after an interview was published on YouTube where the author of these lines referred to this article and nuclear claims in it. It is still available, however, here: http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/archivos_pdf/elmundo_binladen.pdf Otherwise, it could be found in any big library which keep archives of all major newspapers in either language.

[84] In the very first news which was released for the public as NEWS BRIEF: ***"Indonesian Nightclub Bombing, Called an 'Act of terror"***, by Fox News, October 12, 2002, they managed to afford an unforgivable slip of the tongue: *"The explosion went off about 11 P.M. Witnesses on the popular tourist island said that the flames spread*

The “truth” of that Bali perpetration was immediately prepared in two versions: for the “plebeians” it was allegedly some ordinary explosives used (though in incredibly huge amounts – 1 ton (!) of TNT which “terrorists” managed to fit into a small, jeep-like vehicle). But for those trust-worthy “patricians”, whose opinions were crucial in approving the war against Iraq, it was honestly informed that it was an awful “mini-nuke” (potentially supplied by the Iraqi dictator). Such a claim was supported by all necessary (and probably genuine) forensic evidence.

7.21. The fact that almost immediately after the Pentagon attack (before 10.00 AM) there was the peculiar plane noticed by many people making circles around the White House. It was nothing else than the Boeing E-4B “Advanced Airborne Command Post”, known as the “doomsday plane” – which could be engaged only during real nuclear war.

The mere fact of such a plane being airborne was tantamount to a proof that something resembling a nuclear war or at least a suspicion of the imminent nuclear war had been under way at that moment.
Again, if someone thinks that it might have been a spin-doctoring, such an argument is void: if it were really intended as a public show, then the U.S. Government would exploit this story further – everywhere it would maintain that the “doomsday plane” was airborne because the Government took the war against the so-called “terror” threat that seriously. However, it did not happen – the U.S. Government, unexplainably, *hides* the fact that the Boeing E-4B was indeed airborne – instead of promoting this fact.

Here is one example:

“…9/11 Commission co-chair Lee Hamilton told CNN that he was aware of the incident [with that Boeing E-4B being identified flying over the White House] *and that it had simply never seemed important enough to make it into the commission's report. He called conspiracy theories involving government complicity in 9/11 "ludicrous." The plane was previously identified as the E-4B a year ago by one researcher on a forum associated with the 9/11 conspiracy film, Loose Change. CNN acknowledges that, despite its identification, the absence of the aircraft from official investigations together with the Pentagon's denial that it was a military plane and the insistence by the Pentagon, the Secret Service and the FAA that they have no explanation for the incident, may continue to raise suspicions…”*[85]

This odd desire to hide from the public any truth about the “doomsday plane” even several years later, only confirms that the fact of such plane being airborne has never been intended for the public consumption and therefore it was excluded from the “9/11 Commission’s Report” i.e. from the “plebeian version of truth” about 9/11.

Considering that it had never been intended to be a public show, one has to use logic and to presume that something was genuinely serious at that moment – meaning that the U.S. Government sincerely believed that there had been a real nuclear attack on the United States and that was the only reason behind its decision to scramble the “doomsday plane” accordingly.

7.22. There is still one more virtually unknown fact about the 9/11 development: at 11.00 AM, September 11, 2001, NORAD Commander-in-Chief General Ralph Eberhart (who was inside the Cheyenne Mountain bunker) ordered a limited version of a little known plan to clear the skies and to give the military control over U.S. airspace. This NORAD plan, by the way, had nothing to do with the previous order by the FAA to order all planes down. NORAD issued its own order roughly 30 minutes after the FAA issued its order.

The plan – Security Control of Air Traffic and Navigation Aids (SCATANA) – was developed in the 1960s as a way to clear airspace above the U.S. and off the U.S. coast in the event of a confirmed warning of a nuclear attack by the Soviet Union[86]. The main reason was that NORAD simply could not cope with over

---

to another club and burned several other buildings on the same block and a dozen cars. The place was packed, and it went up ***within a millisecond*** *..."* That was enough. The term “millisecond” is reserved for nuclear explosions. Such a peculiar terminology immediately attracted due attention of independent specialists and it was quickly established that it was indeed a “mini-nuke” used in Bali bombing case. Surviving victims received burns and radiation injuries as expected; many of them died within the next day or two because of heavy radiation injuries – exactly as expected. However, the majority of the following deaths were reported (if reported at all) to the public as being allegedly of “burns”.

[85] http://rawstory.com/news/2007/CNN_investigates_secret_911_doomsday_plane_0913.html

[86] http://www.cooperativeresearch.org/entity.jsp?entity=ralph_eberhart

four thousand "extra" airborne targets (meaning legitimate passenger planes permanently flying over the U.S). in the event of a massive attack against the U.S. by enemy's planes and missiles. Please, make sure to notice words "*confirmed*" and "*nuclear*" in the previous sentence and note that in case of *unconfirmed* warning of a nuclear attack such a plan could not have been implemented.

7.23. There is yet another indication that it was nothing else than a nuclear war, which, unfortunately, went largely unnoticed: at least according to some official information[87] the FBI had [allegedly] issued an odd warning that an [alleged] plane originating from San Diego might be hijacked and specifically targeting Cheyenne Mountain, Colorado, where NORAD[88]'s operations center is located. In response, the massive steel doors designed to protect the mountain from a nuclear blast were closed for the first time in its history. It happened at 10.15 AM September 11, 2001.

Of course, someone might say that these anti-atomic doors were closed for the first time in history in order to protect NORAD's own mountain (where its combat operations center is being hidden beneath more than 2,000 feet of granite) – from the supposedly hijacked passenger plane, made largely from aluminum. What could I say? One has an apparent right to entertain his own opinion…

Please, try to be realistic – NORAD officers were not as stupid as to close these huge anti-atomic doors in fear of an aluminum plane. They would simply not believe that the "terrorists" might target their mountain (especially considering that they had to penetrate at least 2,000 feet of granite to reach to anything important in such a case), while there was a big choice of other high-priority targets, relatively unprotected – the White House, for example, or the Capitol, or maybe the Empire State Building in New York, or the Sears Tower in Chicago; even some nuclear power plant would be a much better choice. NORAD's own granite mountain would probably be the last item in the wish-list of those so-called "terrorists" (if they only knew about its existence at all). These anti-atomic doors were closed following a standard (and confirmed) nuclear alert – NORAD was informed that the Pentagon was hit by an unexploded nuclear warhead and NORAD's own command post could be (and logically expected to be) the very next target. Of course, at *this* news those doors were closed. For the first time in history.

Above – the "anti-atomic" doors of the war-time NORAD command post inside the "anti-atomic" Cheyenne Mountain, Colorado.

---

[87] This news could be found in the Internet: http://www.911readingroom.org/whole_document.php?article_id=92 ; http://web.archive.org/web/20030116190007/http://www.mnet.co.za/carteblanche/display/Display.asp?Id=2063 ; http://web.archive.org/web/20020917072642/http://www.aviationnow.com/content/publication/awst/20020603/avi_stor.htm

[88] "NORAD" stands for "North-American Aerospace Defense Command" – a joint anti-aircraft and anti-ballistic missile defense system protecting the United States and Canada which is being jointly maintained by both countries. It is considered being a strategic establishment – ther fore its headquarters has to be hidden inside the mountain and equipped with anti-atomic means of protection.

The picture above shows how the anti-atomic-blast doors leading to NORAD anti-atomic Cheyenne Mountain's internals look like. Does anyone seriously believe that these doors, which have never closed before, would be shut in fear of the "hijacked" passenger "Boeing" which might allegedly target NORAD? Especially considering that the necessity to close these incredible doors (designed actually to withstand an impact of air-blast wave from a thermonuclear explosion of a highest possible caliber nearby) in such a case would only arise if there was a suspicion that the "hijacked" passenger "Boeing-757" was aiming nowhere else than right at the door-frame…

7.24. The mere fact that immediately after the Pentagon attack General R. Eberhart, the commander of NORAD, immediately departed from his NORAD headquarters office at Peterson Air Force Base, Colorado, and moved to NORAD's operations center in Cheyenne Mountain. The reason he makes such an odd journey is allegedly "officially unknown", though it was officially claimed that there were superior communications capabilities available at Cheyenne Mountain.

However, for anyone who possesses even elementary knowledge about how the military functions in general, it is very clear that General Eberhart did not do anything strange: he simply followed instructions on how to behave in case of an emergency. It is normal for military commanders to move from their usual "peaceful" headquarters to some protected underground command posts during a war. Thus, the NORAD's commander has moved from the unprotected NORAD's command post to the protected one following a warning of a nuclear attack. Otherwise, he would have no reason to do so, because "communication capabilities" in an unprotected command post are most probably better in comparison with those in a protected command post buried deeply underground.

It was immediately after his arrival that those incredible anti-atomic doors of NORAD's operations center were ordered to be shut for the first time in history.

7.25. On September 11, 2001, 9.55 AM, i.e. just only 8 minutes after the attack against the Pentagon, (thus proving to be an action in direct response to the particular strike against the Pentagon) the Counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke instituted the so-called "Continuity of Government plans".

This means that in case of the physical destruction of the United States leadership and even in case of the physical destruction of the 1st generation of its successors, the U.S. Government plans would still be processed even by the 2nd and even by the 3rd generation of successors, who would assume responsibilities of the demised U.S. Government.

Following the implementation of the abovementioned program, important government personnel, especially those in line to succeed the President, are evacuated to alternate Command Centers. This particular decision was the clearest indication of the unfolding nuclear war, because "Continuity of Government plans" is too serious a step to be associated with any so-called "terrorism". It had absolutely nothing to do with any terrorism or with any hijacked passenger planes.

7.26. On September 11, 2001, 10.10 AM, i.e. 23 minutes after the attack against the Pentagon, all U.S. military forces have been ordered to Defcon Three (or Defcon Delta), "The ***highest*** alert for ***the nuclear arsenal*** in 30 years[89]" – which apparently had nothing to do with any hijackings.

7.27. The mere fact that on the evening of September 11, 2001, the U.S. Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld (who personally observed damage to the Pentagon immediately after the impact) was not sure at all if Osama bin Laden was really involved. He rather thought that he was not, and the evidence was not clear-cut enough to justify a military action against bin Laden[90]. Rumsfeld was certain, instead, that Saddam Hussein was involved in the attacks; he had no doubt about it[91].

7.28. The mere fact that it was claimed that FEMA allegedly planned in advance a certain "bio-terror drill" (or a "biochemical drill" as New York Mayor R. Giuliani claimed) – apparently in order to justify obvious decontamination measures undertaken at "ground zero" (then still spelled in low-case letters) in regard to radioactivity.

---

[89] Daily Telegraph, 12/16/2001; CNN, 9/4/2002; ABC News, 9/11/2002; Clarke, 2004, pp. 15.
[90] CBS News, 9/4/2002; http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/09/04/september11/main520830.shtml
[91] CBS News, 9/4/2002; http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/09/04/september11/main520830.shtml ; Bamford, 2004, pp. 28; http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/ASIN/0385506724/centerforcoop-20

7.29. The official "investigation" was reluctantly started by the Bush Administration no earlier than 184 (!!!) days after "the biggest terrorist attacks in history". From the first day following September 11, President G.W. Bush fought against the creation of a 9/11 commission. Only after enormous pressure did he finally give in. **But even then he refused to testify under oath or on the record.**

This fact alone should indicate to any thinking logical person that the U.S. Government did not really need any publicly-available results of inquiry, because the truth of the 9/11 attacks was too awful to inform plebs honestly about it. Moreover, it would be a loss of time (not to say about the loss of face) for the U.S. Government to launch a bogus inquiry intended only for the cover-up, while the real investigation was needed at that moment.

It shall be presumed then, that it was some *secret* investigation launched by the U.S. Government in regard to the 9/11 perpetration immediately after the attacks, and this secret investigation had nothing in common with the plebeian version of the "truth" (the "kerosene-initiated pancake collapse" of the Twin Towers and the aluminum Boeings penetrating 6 capital walls of the Pentagon). It is pretty obvious, that the U.S. Government was busy investigating the 9/11 affair in the secret manner and classified results of such investigation were intended exclusively for its own confidential consumption. While in the same time, in order to appease the demanding plebs, the U.S. Government reluctantly (again reluctantly) created the "9/11 Commission" (184 days after the actual perpetration, just to remind you), because not doing so would make the entire affair looking too suspicious for the simpletons.

7.30. During contemporary 9/11 news coverage, at least two news reporters from two different agencies – MSNBC news anchor Rick Sanchez, and USA Today foreign correspondent Jack Kelley – both confirmed a truly suspicious version of events. They stated that according to police and the FBI it was "suspected" then that the Twin Towers were brought down by some alleged "car-bombs" or even "truck-bombs" allegedly parked in the basements of the Towers by the so-called "terrorists".

This is actually the clearest indication that the U.S. officials were talking about "mini-nukes" that were routinely used by various terrorists prior to 9/11 while being reported to "plebeians" as "truck-bombs". When you read this book further, you will understand what I mean here. In the professional lexicon of security officials "car bombings" and "truck bombings" are merely explosions of mini-nukes that can't be reported to the lay public as such.

Thus, it shall be presumed that at around midday September 11, 2001, it had already been decided by certain U.S. officials to blame the collapse of the Twin Towers on the alleged terrorist "mini-nukes". This was actually the very thing that the 2nd confidential "truth" of the U.S. Government continues to maintain up to this day. (The 16 September, 2001, Spanish El-Mundo's article mentioned above – about the three alleged "Soviet-made" mini-nukes allegedly acquired by Osama bin Laden's operatives in Ukraine – is just the clearest indication of the same attempt; the Spanish journalists were just not careful enough to double-check the current "confidentiality status" of the "second truth" – they apparently thought it was the plebeian version, while it was by then upgraded to the "secret" version for the consumption of the mid-ranking "patricians".)

7.40. Finally, one more piece of the most seditious information was leaked recently. The New York Times in its article[92] "U.S. Rethinks Strategy for the Unthinkable" by WILLIAM J. BROAD claimed that President Bush was informed by the chief of the CIA about "confidential information" regarding "Al-Qaeda" allegedly hiding an atomic bomb in New York during the 9/11 events.

Unfortunately, all of these peculiar coincidences, along with slips of the tongue and inadvertent leaks, prove to us that certain nuclear weapons have obviously been involved in the 9/11 perpetration. Moreover, it proves that the U.S. Government, which decided to play the "nuclear card" in order to win itself a maximum of possible convenience in this "terrorism" game, now apparently exploits two versions of "truth" about 9/11, which are both untrue. They only differ in their applications: while one is intended to cheat "plebs", the other one is intended to cheat the "patricians".

In reality, however, there is also a "third" or "barbarian" version of the truth about 9/11, which is not intended to cheat anyone. It will be explained in this book in exact detail.

---

[92] The New Your Times 01/15/2010 http://www.nytimes.com/2010/12/16/science/16terror.html?_r=1&src=mv

Moreover, unlike U.S. President George W. Bush, who plainly refuses to testify under oath or on the record (which clearly points to his and his Government's lies in regard to 9/11), the humble author of this book is ready to testify either under oath or on the record. This, by the way, makes the very difference between a testimony of an eye-witness and an otherwise useless conspiracy theory.

Speaking in terms of a card-game, I will put it this way: if we imagine that future contents of this book would be nothing else then a kind of a virtual card-game between us, the truthers, and the U.S. Government, in which the U.S. Government would always try to play its nuclear card in order to cheat us (in the same manner as if we were those gullible "patricians"), we would not allow it to do so. It would be proven that that this very "nuclear card", even though not being fake of itself, was not taken out of the deck, but out of the U.S. Government's sleeve and therefore it must not be allowed into the game.

Above – Condoleezza Rice attempts to play the "nuclear card": she shows to the "patricians" how small a modern "mini-nuke" could be in order to convince them that the war against "terrorists" who might possess such stuff and against "dictators" who might supply that stuff to those "terrorists", is indeed a matter of survival for the modern so-called "democracy".

Yes, nuclear demolitions of the World Trade Center buildings 1, 2 and 7 have indeed taken place. And yes, the Pentagon has been indeed attacked by the 500 kiloton thermonuclear warhead, which failed to explode. But still, all these facts shall not be perversely interpreted. Neither of those involved nuclear charges belonged to any Arabs or to any Muslims. Fairness of any card-game requires almost the same approach as the fairness of the judicial system – which supposes to abide by the ancient principle: *Pereat mundus et fiat justitia*[93].

P.S. Coming back to the fundamental principles of the Justice.

I have to remind you once again, that even the worst criminal, even the most disgusting criminal shall only be accused of those counts of crimes that he has really committed. I personally do not believe that the U.S. Government had planned and perpetrated the actual 9/11 attacks. Moreover, I am sure that the U.S. Government was merely a victim of those attacks. The 9/11 setup was so sophisticated that it managed to force the U.S. Government into demolishing the World Trade Center, and, moreover it brought the U.S. Government into such a desperate situation, that it had only two choices:

1) to commit mass suicide (i.e. each of its member had to honorably shoot himself – in an old-fashioned manner);

or

2) to lie continuously for the rest of their lives.

Since nobody in this society has committed suicide out of honor for the last 50 years, at least, it would be improper to expect such a conduct from folks like George W. Bush or Condoleezza Rice. And if the top figures were unable to do the "right thing", why should we expect it from the rest of them – like those so-called "counter-terrorism tsars", CIA- and FBI directors and so on? Modern bipeds are unable to commit

[93] Latin: "Let justice be done, though the world perish."

suicide out of honor, even those of them occupying the most honorable positions of the heads of states (that technically are equal to feudal sovereigns). Those folks simply have no honor anymore. Therefore, they had no choice than to follow the option “2”. They preferred to send gullible ground zero responders to their deaths – to clean the place of recent nuclear explosions, while they themselves prepared to lie for the rest of their lives.

Still, with all my personal disgust towards those bipeds who claim to be “humans” and who constitute the U.S. Government, I maintain that the U.S. Government has to be accused strictly of those crimes it has committed. Thus, it must be cleared of all counts of alleged crimes that it did not commit in reality

Since the author of this book, even though being a “Barbarian”, does not feel like being a so-called “judge” in a drum-head court martial, he will try his best to be as fair as possible: the U.S. Government will enjoy being defended to the best of the author’s ability.

Vortex

Do you know what a “vortex” is? I mean the “vortex” in the case of flying turbofan aircraft?

In case you don’t know it, you can have a clue from below photographs:

Vortex, in the case of the aircraft, is an effect created by their turbofan engines that spin the air of up to 30,000 rounds per minute. It is usually invisible, unless the aircraft flies through clouds or through smokes; however, the spinning of the air is always present. You cannot avoid this effect. In fact, the exhaust of the turbofan engines is so strong, that it would at once blow away a car that happens to be in the immediate proximity of the engine, not to mention blowing away standing people or spinning a volatile cloud of smoke. Even the hottest clouds of burning napalm would be affected by the vortex caused by the aircraft engines exhaust – as it was demonstrated during the Vietnam War where napalm was widely

used. However, in our particular case the point is that there was *no vortex effect at all* during the moments the supposed "terrorist planes" penetrated either of the Twin Towers.

I believe that there is one extremely important piece of video evidence that is an absolute "must see" by everyone who is seriously interested in 9/11. Please, make sure to watch it before continuing to read this book: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Xlj1mVD2-HM It is that important, that you have to interrupt reading right now and watch it first. I discovered this video on YouTube in March 2008. It was uploaded by the user "thatsshit" (http://www.youtube.com/user/thatsshit) and was named *"No real Planes @ 911"*. The video lasted only three and a half minutes. It had no words, only music, but it managed to say it all…

I have little to say in addition to what is shown by that short video... It was the best piece of the 9/11 research I have ever discovered. In only three and a half minutes, it managed to say more than a multi-volume technical report… Its modest author, who did not even mention his name, managed to make the most valuable contribution to the 9/11 research treasury.

You must watch this video on YouTube live, and, preferably, do it right now, before continuing reading, but I decided to place here a few screenshots from it, just to provide a clue of what this video is about:

aviationvids.com
aviationvids.com
Jet Engines
Exhaust
spins the air
with up to
30000 r/pm

In fact, I was so much impressed by the above video, that I decided to make my own contribution to the no-planes claims and so I added my own considerations that you will see in the next chapter.

Conspiracy theories about 9/11 in a sense: “How did they manage to arrange the planes?”

“…The building was designed to have a fully loaded 707 crash into it. That was the largest plane at the time. I believe that the building probably could sustain multiple impacts of jetliners because this structure is like the mosquito netting on your screen door - this intense grid - and the jet plane is just a pencil puncturing that screen netting. It really does nothing to the screen netting …”

Francis (Frank) Albert De Martini,
on-site construction manager for the World Trade Center.
January 25, 2001.

Frank Albert De Martini during his unprecedented interview on Jan 25, 2001.

Some remaining perimeter- and core columns of the Twin Tower at “Ground Zero”.

These double-walled square steel columns shown on the above picture (that numbered 59 per each of the 4 façades of the Tower) were 18 3/4 inches (476.25мм) in cross-section and were positioned ~0.65 meters apart of each other on the Towers’ perimeters. They represented the very “mosquito netting” Mr. Frank Albert De Martini was talking about on January 25, 2001, when he ascertained that no jet plane could damage this “netting”.

Do you think it would be reasonable to believe this WTC on-site construction manager? Or we should doubt his claims and believe that these steel columns could be penetrated by an aluminum plane?

This is a well-known fact that the actual Twin Towers were the very first civilian buildings *especially* designed to withstand impacts of large airliners. Before their construction only nuclear power plants were routinely designed with the ability to resist the planes. Leslie Robertson, one of the two original structural engineers for the World Trade Center, once stated that, *"The twin towers were in fact the first structures outside the military and nuclear industries designed to resist the impact of a jet airliner, the Boeing 707."*[94]

In this light, it would be utterly unreasonable to expect that two "Boeings 767" – which are the same size as the "Boeing 707" – would ever be able to topple the towers in one way or another (not to mention about the alleged penetrating the steel Towers' perimeters as if the Towers were made from butter, but the planes – from steel).

Let us consider first some suspicious 9/11 circumstances, which attract reasonable suspicions that:

- there were no physical "terrorist planes" that might have struck the WTC Twin Towers;
- that primary explosions and ensuing fires inside both Twin Towers had been all organized from inside the buildings;
- that the planes might have been "digital" – meaning the "planes" (to be more precise – "digital images of these planes" – added to videos by some computer video-editing software) existed only in the TV-footage, but not in reality.

Here are the suspicious circumstances I am talking about:

1. WTC Building 7 managed to collapse despite being spared by any "terrorist plane" – which led to a reasonable suspicion that the WTC collapse in general had nothing to do with any planes and the WTC 1 and 2 would collapse anyway. Someone obviously *needed* them to collapse and they would collapse *irrespective* of whether there were any planes or not. Therefore, there should be quite a big chance that there were no planes at all, because the planes were *not actually needed*.

2. There were claims that some odd "calls" have allegedly been made by some passengers – who all claimed that the planes have been "hijacked by terrorists". All these "calls" have been allegedly made using nothing else than cellular mobile phones. It is well-known, however, that cellular phones do not function at all on board those flying planes, considering both – the plane's speed and altitude. Even if to imagine the unimaginable and presume that in certain highly favorable circumstances a certain mobile phone managed to catch a signal from a ground cell-tower, it still won't be able to make any call lasting more than a couple of seconds before the fast-moving plane would carry this cell-phone away from such a cell-tower interrupting the connection.

It is *technically impossible* to make any lasting cell-phone call (or even any cell-phone call whatsoever) from an airborne passenger aircraft. Such desperate lies, purported "to prove" to us that there were indeed some planes hijacked, should lead us to an exactly opposite presumption: that there were NO planes, since the spin-doctors are trying so hard to prove that there allegedly "were".

3. Pilots of all four supposedly "hijacked" planes failed to dial the Standard Distress Code. In an event of hijacking, all airline pilots are trained (not just "trained" but "well-trained", actually) to quickly key in an emergency four-digit code into their plane's transponder. This would surreptitiously alert air traffic controllers, causing the letters "HJCK" to appear on their screens. The action, which pilots should take the moment a hijack situation is known, only takes seconds to perform. Yet during the alleged "hijackings" of flights 11, 175, 77, and 93 *none* of their pilots did this.

---

[94] http://werboom.de/vt/html/body_707_vs_767.html ;
http://digg.com/educational/The_Lone_Gunman_predicts_9_11?t=5942464 ;
http://www.nae.edu/nae/bridgecom.nsf/weblinks/NAEW-63AS9S/$FILE/Bridge-v32n1.pdf?OpenElement ;
http://911research.wtc7.net/mirrors/guardian2/wtc/WTC_ch1.htm .

4. A well-known fact, that no more, no less – 8 (eight! out of 19 declared) alleged "hijackers" – who were later found alive and kicking in different Arabic countries, have proven to be totally innocent, and some of them even plan to sue the U.S. Government for falsely accusing them of being 9/11 perpetrators. To add insult to injury, refusal by the FBI and by the U.S. Government to release passenger-lists (as well as an additional proven fact that at least Mohammed Atta was an agent of the Pakistani secret service ISI) suggests that there were no hijackers at all.

5. Total failure to obtain passengers-lists concerning the 4 supposedly "hijacked" planes by any truth-seekers (being said in 2008; perhaps, later the passengers-list would be concocted and revealed, at last). To reveal this particular evidence was always denied by U.S. officials on pretexts of the "national security". One might only wonder – what was the real "danger to the national security" in publishing those lists – is it the same as to reveal exact positions of American ICBM[95]s?. It is probably the most serious evidence that speaks against the "hijackings" – the unwillingness of the U.S. Government to reveal to the craving truth-seekers this simple stuff such as the passenger-lists.

6. Despite an obvious fact that there were quite a lot of professional video-cameras which were positioned in various spots of New York, and all pointed to the WTC, and all of such cameras had been continuously filming the fires in the North Tower, *not even one* of such professional cameras (able to provide a really high quality and the highest possible resolution of their video-recordings) was able to catch any "plane" hitting (not even to say approaching) the South Tower. All that such professional cameras managed to capture were only those well-known Hollywood-style orange fireballs with some flying debris, suddenly bursting out of the South Tower's side.

Moreover, the mere "Hollywood-style" of the flames leads to a reasonable suspicion that some Hollywood pyrotechnics might have been involved.

7. All videos, without any exception, showing the second[96] "plane" – allegedly "approaching" the South Tower – have been nothing else than supposedly "casual amateur videos". Their amateurish operators managed to somehow focus their cheap hand-held video-cameras on a very fast flying object (still being quite far from its supposed target), and, moreover, managed to successfully follow such a very fast flying object – right up to its impact, still perfectly keeping it in both frame and in focus.

Such an unbelievable level of "professionalism", demonstrated by several amateurs simultaneously, led to a reasonable suspicion that all these supposedly "casual" and "amateurish" videos were indeed nothing else than products of some cheap (really cheap – considering their quality[97]) computer manipulations.

It shall be presumed (because it is pretty self-evident) that these manipulated videos have been supplied under some clever pretexts to all main news agencies outlets by some well-organized and also well-synchronized network of accomplices of the true 9/11 perpetrators.

In the photo below you can see a screenshot from one of such supposedly "casual" movies. Here, an "amateurish" cameraman managed "to capture" an alleged Boeing-767 (if it were United Flight 175) or a Boeing-757 (if it were American Airlines Flight 77, as it had been claimed initially), supposedly moving at its cruise speed (~ 500 mph) and was about "to penetrate" the steel perimeter of the South Tower.

---

[95] "ICBM" stands for "Inter-Continental Ballistic Missile" – which is the primary strategic nuclear weapon of the former USSR/Russia and USA, for possible deployment against each other and used in their prolonged nuclear stand-off as primary weapons of nuclear deterrence / retaliation. The exact stationary positions of such missiles are considered to be one of the most heavily-guarded secrets on both sides.

[96] Only one video exists shot by two French cameramen which managed "to capture" the first plane allegedly hitting the North Tower; this movie appeared late in the evening of September 11 and is the only one available of this kind. It is also presumed to be falsified – as well as those movies purporting to "show" the second alleged plane.

[97] Some of the "movies" had their entire backgrounds totally erased – leaving only the Towers alone; on some others there was clearly seen a nose of the "plane" sticking out of the other side of the Tower after penetrating it; some movies do not correspond to each other as to the planes shapes and trajectories etc. etc. It is highly recommended to anyone interested more in these things to find in the Internet or anywhere else this 8-parts video investigation named "September_11 Clues" and to watch it carefully – this particular investigation seems to be the most reasonable and logical proof that there were no planes at all (except the "Air Force One" and the "Doomsday Plane", of course) involved in the 9/11 affair.

Moments later Hollywood-style orange flames would burst out from the opposite façade of the South Tower.

Above – a screenshot from one of supposedly "casual" movies showing the "second terrorist plane" that is about to penetrate the steel perimeters of the WTC South Tower.

8. Exactly the same as above could be said about all supposedly "amateurish" photos showing the "planes". There was a suspiciously big number of supposedly "amateurish photographers", who, using cheap photo cameras, apparently functioning at that moment on automatic, most probably "landscape", if not "portrait", modes (a fixed aperture with an auto-detected shutter speed intended to photograph stationary objects) managed, nevertheless, to successfully capture such a fast moving object as a low-flying passenger plane. This astonishing feat, suitable for a professional sport-photographer, armed with a professional photo camera and with years of experience in this field, was performed on 9/11 by the supposed "amateurs"; and not just by one, but by many...

9. The "plane", striking the WTC South Tower, was shown as flying at its full cruise speed. However, it was immediately proven by aviation specialists that no passenger plane could technically fly at such a high speed considering the low attitude of its actual trajectory.

10. A well-known claim by the U.S. Government is that all the allegedly "hijacked" planes allegedly flew to their targets with their transponders "turned off". However, it is known to every toddler that it is technically impossible to turn a transponder off from inside the plane. Such an option is out of reach of any pilot and could only be performed by technicians prior to take off (and since it would be a crime to perform such a thing and to let any plane fly without a working transponder, nobody would do it, apparently).

11. An unexplainable ban was imposed by the FBI on all flight controllers, prohibiting them to speak to the media. It should be presumed – considering the ban – that all four flights indeed have been shot down, or, as a variety, that two of them were directed over the Atlantic Ocean and sunk there – as first suspected.

12. Much later after September 11, 2001, when the exact details of events were deemed to be largely forgotten, President Bush Jr. claimed that he allegedly "saw" the first "plane" hit the North Tower in live TV footage right immediately after the event and definitely before the second "plane" hit the South Tower[98]. Moreover, he repeated this claim on several occasions[99].

However, it is well-known that there was no footage of the first plane hitting the North Tower ever shown on TV on September 11, 2001. The only video of the "first plane" was actually discovered the next day – September 12, 2001. That was the "lucky" footage of the first plane, supposedly shot by two French reporters, the infamous Naudet brothers; but even that one had never been aired on September 11 to be seen by Mr. Bush on TV as claimed. Such an unprecedented lie by the U.S. President suggests that there could not be any plane at all, simply because he so awkwardly claimed to the contrary.

Above – a screenshot from the video of the "first plane" supplied by the Naudet brothers at the moment of the explosion in the North Tower.

The above photo is a unique screenshot from the infamous footage supplied by the Naudet brothers. It shows the explosion in the North Tower (that was alleged to be penetrated by the first aluminum plane). The actual value of this shot is that it shows pieces of aluminum cover of equal lengths being thrown away to every direction by the explosion that apparently originates from inside the North Tower. The importance of this unprecedented evidence will be explained later. Another important piece of evidence provided by this unique shot is the absence of the vortex that must have been necessarily caused to the smokes+fires cloud by the spinning turbines of the supposed "plane".

13. Initially, the second "plane" which supposedly struck the South Tower was claimed to be Flight 77[100], while United Flight 175 at that moment had been only a matter of concern (since it claimed to have been

---

[98] http://www.whitehouse.gov/news/releases/2001/12/20011204-17.html
[99] http://www.whitehouse.gov/news/releases/2002/01/20020105-3.html ; and also CNN news: http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/09/11/60II/main521718.shtml
[100] One of that early news was still available here: http://www.newscientist.com/article.ns?id=dn1277&print=true

lost[101]) – and then, all over sudden, there happened an abrupt change in the entire story. The modified story claimed it was the "United Flight 175" that allegedly penetrated the WTC. This change in the story led many people to a reasonable suspicion that everything was not so clear with air-traffic controllers who were supposed to be the only authority in this matter and to be the only reliable source of such information as the planes' paths, turns and trajectories. If you cannot be sure even about any professionalism (and honesty) of the very air-traffic controllers, would it be reasonable then to believe the FBI – which came up with an alternative version later?

SMOKE AND FIRE *emanate from one of the towers of the World Trade Centre, above, in New York after a hijacked Boeing smashed into it yesterday. A commandeered plane approaches the second tower before ramming it. Both towers later collapsed.*

dition of anonymity, said it was premature to discuss military options because investigators were still trying to determine who was responsible for the attacks.

No group immediately claimed responsibility for the attacks. They were condemned by a spokesman for the ruling Taleban in Afghanistan, who also said Saudi exile Osama bin Laden could not be responsible for them. "What happened in the United States was not a job of ordinary people. It could have been the work of governments," he said.

Meanwhile, evacuations were ordered at the United Nations in New York and at the Sears Tower in Chicago. Los Angeles mobilised its anti-terrorism division, and security was intensified around the naval facilities in Hampton Roads, Virginia. In Los Angeles, the police went on tactical alert, and mobilised an anti-terrorist division. The border with Mexico was sealed.

The Federal Aviation Administration confirmed that four commercial flights were believed to be involved in the attacks.

One of the planes that crashed into the Trade Centre was American Airlines Flight 11, which was hijacked after takeoff from Boston en route to Los Angeles, the airline said. The other plane that crashed into the towers was American Flight 77, a Boeing 757 headed from Dulles Airport near Washington, DC, to Los Angeles.

United Airlines Flight 93, a Boeing 757 en route from Newark, New Jersey to San Francisco, crashed near the Pittsburgh area in Pennsylvania. United Flight 175, a 757 bound from Boston to Los Angeles, was "missing".

In New York, the two planes that hit the World Trade Centre blasted fiery, gaping holes in the upper floors of the twin towers just before 9am New York time [8pm Bangkok time]. An estimated 50,000 people were at work in the building.

Heavy black smoke billowed into the sky above one of New York City's most famous landmarks, and debris rained down on the street, one of the city's busiest work areas. When the second plane hit, a fireball of flame and smoke erupted, leaving a huge hole in the glass and steel tower.

Television cameras captured the collapse of the towers in Manhattan. Both towers partially disappeared behind thick clouds of dark smoke; then the top floors of the south tower began to fall. Black smoke was all that remained.

INSIDE

Anti-terrorist units alert ■ 2A
Terror in the skies ■ 2A
Expats recount escape ■ 2A
Struck by terror ■ 10A
Attack was 4th on WTC ■ 10A
US stocks, dollar plunge ■ 10A
Aircraft hits Pentagon ■ 14A
World shocked ■ 14A

Horror grips New York

The picture above is a clipping from "The Nation" Thailand's Independent Newspaper. September 12, 2001, Front page, article "SECOND PEARL HARBOUR – America attacked".

It was clearly stated in the above newspaper article that it was American Airlines Flight 77, a Boeing 757, which was the second plane, that crashed into the WTC Towers.

Note, that according to the context of the above article, it had already been confirmed that United Flight 93 had crashed near Pennsylvania, it had been confirmed that the Twin Towers had both collapsed, it had been confirmed that the Pentagon was attacked, it had been confirmed that United Flight 175 was "missing". Even the Taliban leader had already publicly announced that such an act could not have been the work of any ordinary people, but only of governments and that announcement had been duly addressed by the media. Nonetheless, it had been firmly maintained in that moment that it was American Airlines Flight 77 that crashed into the World Trade Center.

Please, read the text of the above article and note – it was not that Flight 77 was "believed", or "presumed", or "said", or "deemed", or "suspected", or "reported", or "claimed", or "surmised" to be the other plane that crashed into the towers. It plainly *"was"* Flight 77 that crashed into the towers.

If one would also consider those alleged phone calls from the hijacked planes, and think about those "sure" air-traffic controllers who "knew" everything, one would never even doubt that Flight 77 could have been mistaken with any other flight in this case. Everything was supposedly "under control" and such a grave mistake as to confuse the two flights, moreover, belonging even to different airlines, was absolutely impossible.

14. All news releases published the next day following 9/11 in regard to the Pentagon attack have one very peculiar, yet easily noticeable inclination in their presenting of the news material to a reader. Instead of concentrating on the Pentagon's damage, or on the Pentagon's casualties, or on Flight 77 details, the news managed somehow to stress that the main purpose of the FBI was indeed to find *at least some*

[101] At some moment there was even news that it was United Flight 175 which allegedly crashed into the Pentagon – in several instances (late on Sept. 11 and even on Sept. 12) such news was officially released – such as which could be found here: http://www.newscientist.com/article.ns?id=dn1282&print=true

evidence of Flight 77's existence. The actual news releases sounded roughly like this: "the FBI agents, working on the site of the Pentagon crash were successful, at last, in finding *at least some* evidence of the plane's existence and could now, at last, say: yes, now we have solid proof that it was a passenger Boeing 757..."

15. A total fiasco (despite abovementioned claims of the alleged "success") suffered by the "inquirers" who attempted to blame the Pentagon attack on the alleged "Flight 77". In reality, the "inquirers" were unable to explain the total absence of any "crashed" plane's parts. The "inquirers" failed to say anything at all regarding the unbelievable maneuverability and the unprecedented penetrating capability shown by the supposed passenger "Boeing 757".

That "Boeing 757" managed no more, no less:
- to approach its target on a "hedge-hopping altitude" – apparently plowing the grass lawn with its huge turbofan engines;
- to throw aside a huge electric generator, which happened to be on its way;
- and to further crash through 4 (four!) rows of the Pentagon's buildings at a 45 degrees angle;
all of it – without leaving any trace of its wings or tail either inside the Pentagon, or anywhere around it.

All of it led to a reasonable suspicion that if there were no plane in the case of the Pentagon, there might be as well no planes in the case with the Twin Towers.

Above – one of the earliest photographs of the undamaged Pentagon's lawn after the 9/11 impact.

On the photo above you can see the undamaged Pentagon's lawn. This photo has been taken after the Pentagon's wall had collapsed and the main fires had been extinguished. In this particular case the FBI agents have not brought into the scene any parts of the "hijacked plane" yet.

Close to the right side of the scene, behind some light fence, is clearly visible a huge electric generator (which seems to be even bigger than the yellow fire-engines on the left) – thrown to its right by the so-called "plane" which approached from the right at 45 degrees angle before hitting the Pentagon's wall slightly above its ground level.

The red arrow shows an approximate direction of attack by that projectile, nature of which is being disputed, the red circle – the spot of the impact. The yellow arrow shows the direction to which the electric generator had been thrown out of the way of the projectile.

The photo below is another view of the scene taken almost immediately after the Pentagon wall has collapsed. The direction of the camera that took the below photo is more or less the same as the direction of the projectile that hit the Pentagon. The photographer in this case looked through the hole made by the

projectile in the fence around the generator towards the hole made by the projectile in the Pentagon's outer wall.

Above – photo of the generator thrown to the right by the projectile that hit the Pentagon.

Please, note on the above photo that the hole made in the light fence surrounding the generator's site is way smaller than that would have been made by the fuselage of the passenger plane. Another notable thing is that no damage could be observed that should have been made by the plane's wings, as well as by its turbofan engines beneath the wings. Further towards the Pentagon, we can clearly see cable reels that must have been in the way of the plane (if any plane were involved, of course).

The projectile that hit the Pentagon flew towards it at the altitude of roughly 1 meter above the ground (judging by the fact it made the hole in the generator's fence and by the location of the entry hole in the outer Pentagon's wall). If it were a plane, flying at the altitude of 1 meter above the ground, it would surely annihilate the entire fence, not just make hole in it, and, moreover, it would smash those cable reels, in addition. Besides, as you could probably imagine, the turbofan engines of the plane would have ploughed the lawn before the Pentagon, which did not happen in reality.

Moreover, the projectile that actually hit the Pentagon showed an unprecedented penetrating capability that could not belong to any aluminum-made plane. After penetrating the first (outer) row of the Pentagon buildings (named "Ring E"), the projectile penetrated also Ring "D", plus one more perpendicular row of the buildings in between Rings "D" and "C", then also penetrated the actual Ring "C" and lost its inertia in between Rings "C" and "B" – where it was found and confiscated by the FBI.

16. An apparent absence of any sign of the alleged "crash", except only Ahmed al Nami's youth hostelling card allegedly found on the crash site of Flight 93 in Pennsylvania. The crash site of Flight 93, supposed to be in Pennsylvania, according to both the claims of the "9/11 Commission" (which claimed that Flight 93 fell itself following the alleged "fight" between brave passengers and cowardly hijackers), and that of U.S. Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld (who claimed that Flight 93 has been "shot down over Pennsylvania"). Add here that "hijacker" Ahmed al Nami managed to miraculously survive his supposedly suicidal mission and was found two weeks later alive and kicking in Saudi Arabia – being apparently innocent of any "hijacking". All of it leads to a reasonable suspicion – that Flight 93 was indeed shot down and fell apart and thus it did not hit the ground as a whole piece (this will be discussed in detail in a separate Chapter of this book).

Ahmed al Nami's youth hostelling card found on the Flight 93's crash site as supplied by the FBI. Ahmed al Nami himself was later found alive and kicking, being absolutely innocent.

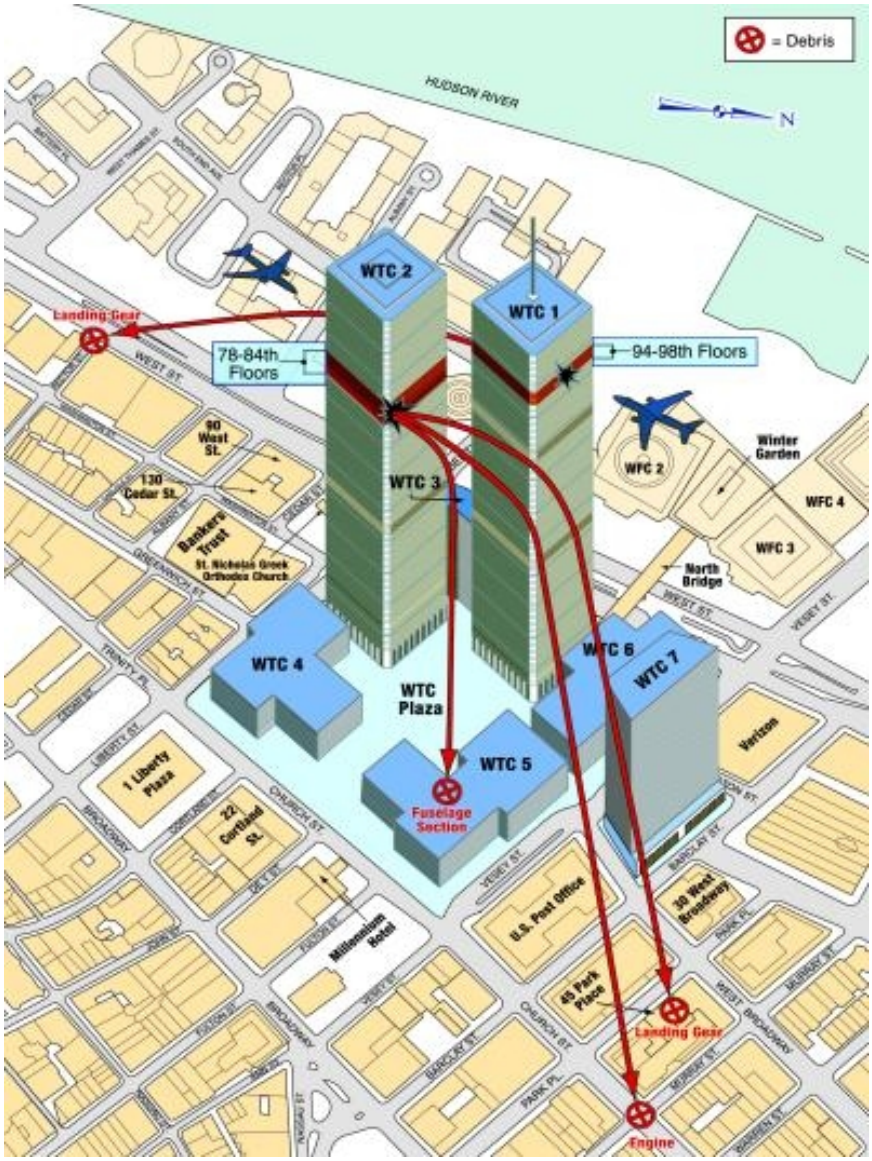
17. A well-known fact that there was a "passport" of one of the alleged "hijackers" – allegedly "found"[102] relatively intact somewhere on the WTC site.

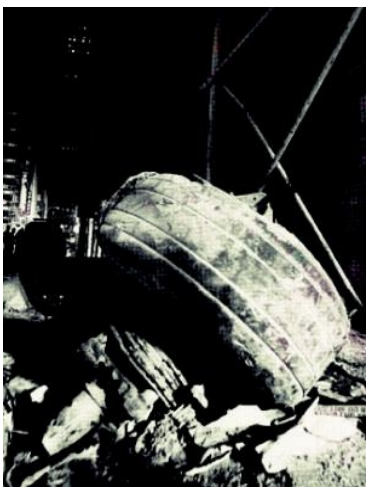
Above – the "burn-proof" Saudi passport of alleged "hijacker" Satam Al Suqami – an alleged accomplice of Muhammed Atta, found remarkably undamaged on the WTC site.

[102] http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/americas/1546927.stm ; this alleged finding was reported by many news services initially, but since later it was found to be a ridiculous claim, the story of the "passport" slowly died by itself, the US propaganda machine preferred not to exploit this shameful claim any more, so it was never repeated.

18. And yet another fact – shown also in some popular "Ground Zero" video – that there was some lower part of a plane's retractable landing gear found in the rubble – oddly featuring a rubber tire remarkably undamaged by any fire, as well as spared by the general pulverization.

Both facts demonstrate that some apparent manipulation with evidence has been involved. This leads to a conclusion that someone was really eager to "prove" to us that there was indeed a plane involved. Then it would be very logical of us to presume exactly to the contrary – i.e. that there were *not* any planes.





Left – an illustration from Chapter 1 of FEMA's report shows how a few pieces of aircraft debris supposedly "passed entirely" through the Towers – FEMA and the FBI claimed that the undamaged landing gear shown above penetrated through even the second steel perimeter of the North Tower on its way out.

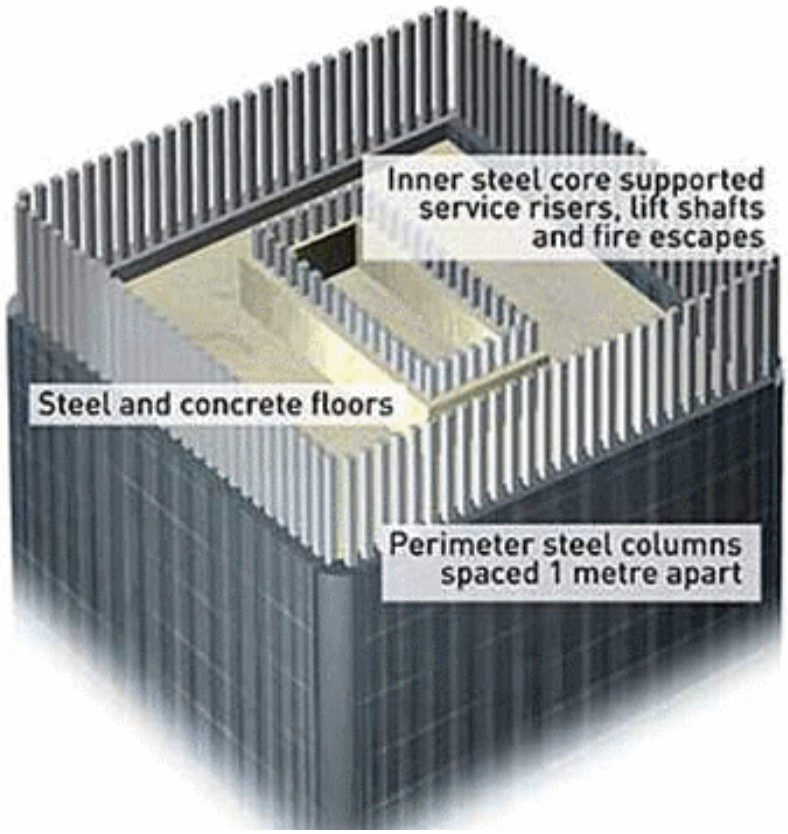
Right – the landing gear of one of the "hijacked" Boeing-767 found at the corner of West and Rector Streets the next day after September 11 (another landing gear was "found" on the opposite site – being ostensibly from another "hijacked flight"). It was clearly seen on TV screen, however, that neither of the "planes" that supposedly penetrated the Twin Towers had its landing gear down; the gears were inside the planes' fuselages at the moment of the impacts and must have disappeared inside the Towers – together with the rest of the planes (at least, judging by ordinary logic).

Let us consider now the alleged penetrating capabilities of typical passenger planes that are known to be made mainly from aluminum.

Some people might argue (and indeed the most of the shills *will* argue) claiming that, besides aluminum, there are some titanium and steel and even depleted uranium used in the passenger planes' construction,

but, hey, folks, we are not so stupid to fall for this silly argument, are we? Even if there is a certain amount of titanium or steel used in some parts of an aluminum plane, it does not convert the actual aluminum plane into an armor-piercing shell, does it? Most of a flying object named a “passenger airliner” remains nothing other than an empty aluminum tube flying at sub-sonic speed. Do you agree with this logic?

Many people at first did not pay any close attention to the actual Twin Towers’ construction and thought intuitively (being influenced by the fact that the planes managed to break in so easily) that outer façades of the Twin Towers were simply made from huge glass panes alone (which would, understandably, allow the planes to break in). However, later, to their utter dismay, thinking people found out that the Twin Towers in reality were made of some very thick steel columns – not different from its steel core columns and such densely positioned steel columns indeed constituted their outer perimeters.

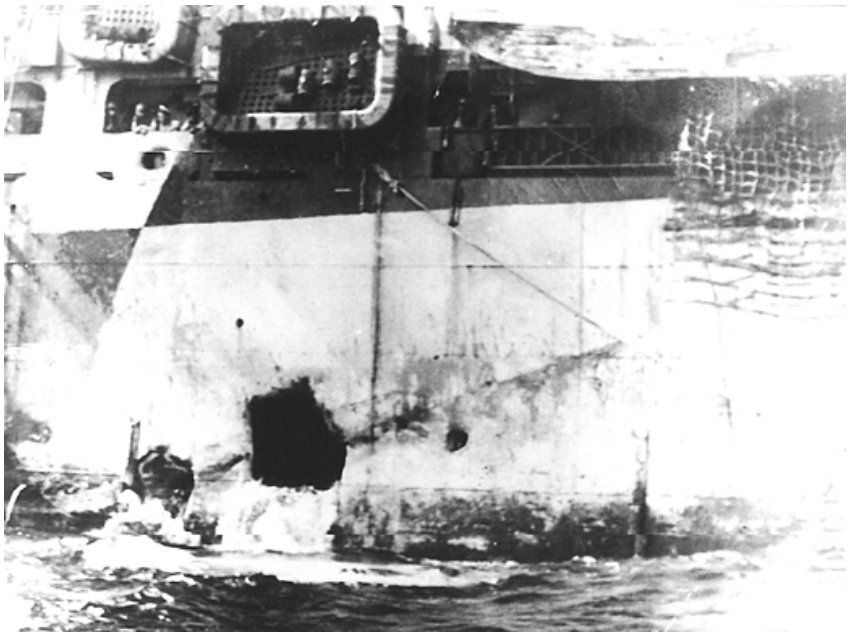


Above: in this official sketch you can see how these thick core structures have been positioned in reality – not only in the Towers’ middles, as believed by many people, but also on their entire perimeters.

Once this, at last, became clear, it became also clear that no plane (which is largely made of aluminum) would ever be able to crash in its entirety (including even ends of its wings and tail, not to say of its large turbofan engines beneath its wings) through such densely positioned thick steel perimeter columns and to completely disappear inside the Towers.

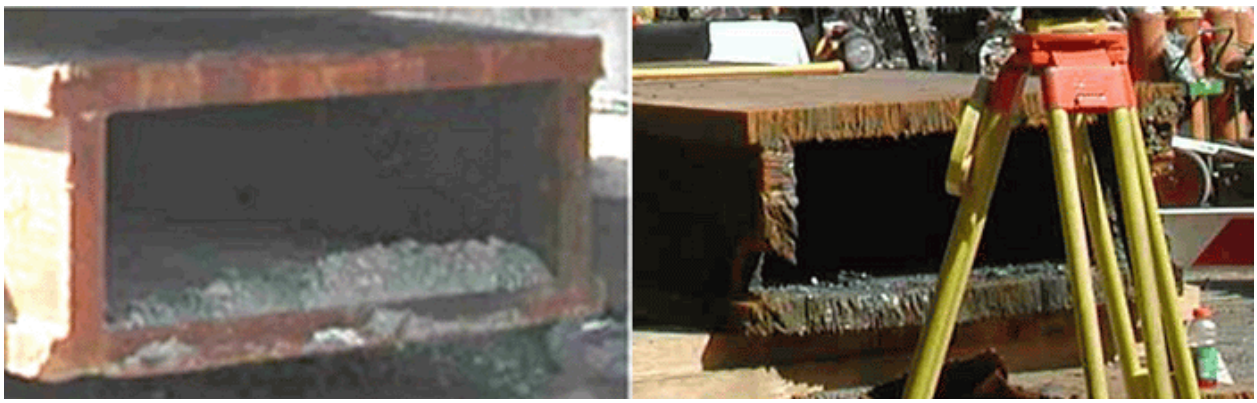
Some elder people could probably remember what the effect was of hitting American main-battle ships and aircraft-carriers by Japanese kamikaze-planes if such a plane hit the ship onto its board. The plane was just broken apart (without penetrating the ship’s board) and simply fell down. In case of a non-armored ship – a maximum of what could really penetrate into the ship was the steel motor of the plane, but never any other part of a plane – such as its wings, tail or its fuselage.

Please, look at this picture:



Damage inflicted by a kamikaze attack on a non-armored US ship (an armored ship such as a typical main battleship akin to the USS "Missouri" could not have been penetrated whatsoever) .

Based on this premise, one could make his own estimation looking at the pictures of the core columns below:



Above: profiles of remaining core WTC columns found at "Ground Zero"; their comparative thickness could be easily estimated; actually they feature walls 2.5 inch thick; such thick columns made of steel constituted both – the cores and the entire perimeters of the Twin Towers.

To imagine how thick the 2.5" is, here is a good example to compare with: front armor of the best tank of the WWII period – T-34 – was only 1.8 inch (4.5 cm) and it was *single-walled*. Yet there were practically no armor-piercing artillery shell available at that time that would be capable of penetrating such front armor.

Does anyone seriously believe that the aluminum-made "Boeing" could really break, in its entirety, (including its tail, wings and large turbofan engines) through the above-shown steel perimeter columns? Placed only one meter apart of each other?

However, even though it is impossible to believe, in accordance with some "study" undertaken by the National Institute of Standards and Technology, the supposed plane, which was *"traveling at an estimated speed of around 500 mph"*, managed *"to sever"* no more, no less, but exactly *"33 of the building's 236 perimeter columns and damaged another one"*[103].

[103] National Institute of Standards and Technology, 9/2005, pp.39; also available on this Internet address: http://wtc.nist.gov/NISTNCSTAR1CollapseofTowers.pdf

Above left – Twin Towers still under construction; their steel perimeter columns could be clearly seen. Above right – another "perfectly captured", by an "amateurish photographer", image of the second "plane" which was about to penetrate the steel perimeter columns of the South Tower and to completely disappear inside.

Actually, it might be little bit difficult to comprehend that it is impossible for an aluminum item to penetrate steel; so, exclusively for this reason here is some hint – as a basic premise. It is well-known that armor-piercing artillery shells are made of materials stronger than the actual armor they are intended to penetrate.

Normally, armor-piercing shells are made of Wolfram[104] (Americans also produce armor-piercing shells which contain, instead of very expensive Wolfram, Uranium-238, which is otherwise useless material, yet capable to penetrate armor due to it being much heavier than actual steel).

Armor-piercing shells made of aluminum apparently do not exist – it is self-evident and I do not even need to prove it. Aluminum swords do not exist, nor do any other cutting/piercing tools made of this metal. The mere notion that an aluminum item might cut steel sounds a little bit "strange", if not crazy.

It shall be also noted that armor-piercing shells fired against tanks or other armored items, travel to their targets with a speed at least three times as much as the speed of sound. Even though they are made of Wolfram, this fact alone is not enough to achieve steel-piercing capability – very high speed is the second required factor. Speed of a typical armor-piercing shell fired from anti-tank cannon is actually over triple sound-speed – it is at least 1000 meters per second, and normally even faster than this, while a maximum cruise speed of whatever passenger Boeing is subsonic – less than 250 m/sec in the best case.

However, in order not to mislead you into the wrong thinking, I have to add that the speed of a plane in this case does not actually matter. I told you about the speed of armor-piercing shells just to increase your general knowledge. You should understand that even if the "terrorist plane" were flying at Mach 4 speed, even in this case it wouldn't be able to penetrate steel. The point is that aluminum cannot penetrate steel irrespective of the speed of the impact. An aluminum item would always smash flat upon its impact with a steel surface (providing, of course, that the steel surface is thick enough – I mean, thicker than foil). In reality, the higher the speed of its impact the flatter will be the resulting smashed aluminum item.

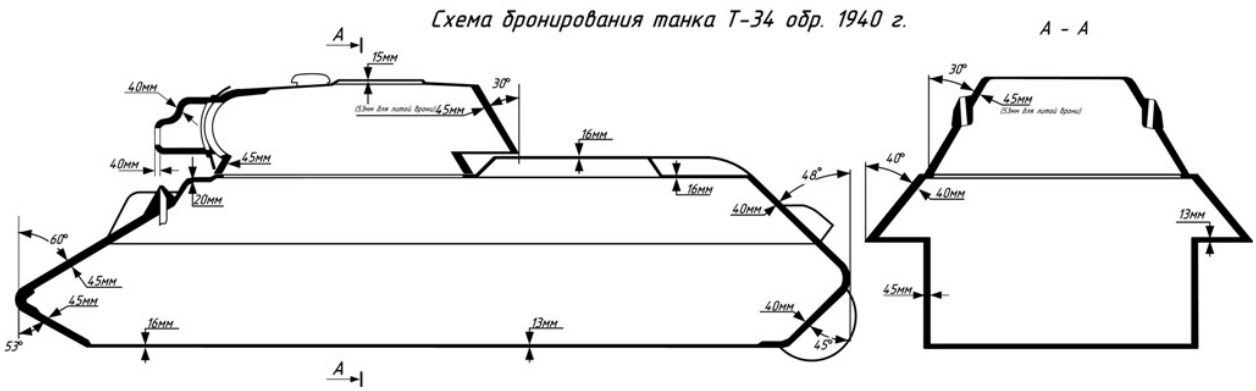
---

[104] Wolfram is also often called "tungsten" – especially when referring to different projectiles made out of it.

To have a better understanding of what I am trying to say, please, make sure to watch this short video on YouTube: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=H55dr_GNRu4 named ***"Lehrvideo für Benesch, Freeman, Sallylein1977, 1234proximus und andere 9/11-Desinfo-Flicken"***.

You do not need to understand German in order to understand that video. It provides only the visual explanation, without words. That short video merely shows what would happen with a can of Coca-Cola shot at a speed of a passenger Boeing to a concrete wall. You will be surprised to see what such a fast-flying (and apparently heavy enough) aluminum projectile could do to the concrete wall. After watching that video, you would have a much better understanding in regard to the possible damage the passenger Boeing could inflict to either the concrete wall of the Pentagon or to the steel perimeter columns of the Twin Towers.

After thinking a while, I decided to place here a couple of photos of that Soviet T-34[105] tank I was talking about. I believe using these will make my claims more illustrative. Additionally, it might serve as a certain defensive measure against the shills who would otherwise accuse me of "cheating" (I have to always protect my credibility from the shills' assaults, unfortunately). Here are the promised photos:



Above – a diagram from the official blue-print of the Soviet T-34 tank showing the thickness of its armor in millimeters (wording in Russian above translates as "*Scheme of armoring of T-34 tank, model of 1940 year*").

Above – the actual Soviet T-34 tank. Red frame shows location of a cut-armor part shown on the next photo.

---

[105] http://ru.wikipedia.org/wiki/T-34 and http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/T-34 (the Russian version of the Wikipedia article contains more interesting photographs and more digits compare to the English version; drawings and photos of the T-34 tank shown below and above are all taken from the Russian version of the Wikipedia article.)

Above – a driver's compartment of the T-34 tank showing the driver's seat and gears through an open hatch and through an additional hole cut in the front armor. The thickness of the cut armor is painted in red. Below – a typical steel perimeter column of the upper parts of the WTC Twin Tower found at ground zero.

It is good to look at these Twin Towers' perimeter columns again and realize, at last, that their thick walls were more than comparable with armor used to make main-battle tanks. To penetrate such a column

alone would be a challenge for an armor-piercing shell fired from a long-barreled anti-tank cannon at point-blank range.

I cannot resist placing here some quote from an article written by Gordon Duff – a famous web-journalist, a retired U.S. intelligence officer, who writes for the Veterans Today[106] on-line journal.

This particular article was written by Duff who was under an apparent impression after reading the earlier free edition of my book. The actual article, named *"WHEN WILL THE CRIMES OF 9/11 END? DISINFORMATION, SPYING, INTIMIDATION, & THE BIGGEST COVER-UP IN AMERICAN HISTORY."* was published here: http://uncensored.co.nz/2010/10/17/gordon-duff-when-will-the-crimes-of-911-end/

It was published in October 17, 2010.

The point was that before the humble author of these lines had voiced the point that aluminum could not penetrate steel by definition, irrespectively of the impact speed, nobody seemed to even think about it. So many thinking people were duped by the TV that embedded the cartoon physics notion into their minds – I mean the cartoon picture of aluminum planes cutting through the steel perimeters of the Twin Towers as would a knife through butter. However, after I voiced that point, many thinking people began to regain their consciousness along with the temporarily lost ability to analyze the reality on their own.

Here is what Gordon Duff wrote in that article (apparently, being still under the strong impression of the above discovery);

"…Suffice it to say that the naked lies the government has foisted on the public for so long are both irrational and patently insane.

This is where Khalezov shines. He has a way of cutting through the manure.

It is funny to read a Russian discuss 9/11.

One area that we can deal with today and, perhaps, put one minor thing to rest is how the World Trade Center was built and why an aircraft, why 500 aircraft could never hurt it.

Oh, you say, the plane flew right through the building, passing through the thin glass windows and out the other side.

Yup, that's how it seemed.

How Khalezov describes the outer walls of the WTC is through comparison with a World War II T-34 Russian Tank.

His point is that each of the beams that made up the outside of the building, space 3 feet apart, had four sides, each not only harder but thicker than the armor on a tank.

The analogies used by Khalezov were compelling. His first point, of course, is that anti-tank rounds are never made of aluminum. You don't use aluminum knives. Aluminum can't cut steel.

We could go further:

Crashing a Boeing 767 into 20 massive 4 sided hardened steel girders, highly supported and interlaced, cutting through them and eventually bringing down the largest building in the world would be the equivalent of throwing a beer can at a garbage truck.

Want more? Cutting a steel knife with a piece of cheese? Derailing a freight train with a thrown marshmallow? OK, that one is a bit much, but you get the picture.

Aircraft are made of lightweight and very thin aluminum. The WTC had a massive outer wall of heavy steel, thick enough to armor a tank, a similar center structure around the core and a second wall for a plane to pass through. No possible amount of aluminum in any shape or configuration at 400 miles per hour or 2000 miles per hour could pass through one steel beam much less dozens.

Pages are spent describing this point nobody has discussed other than Khalezov…"

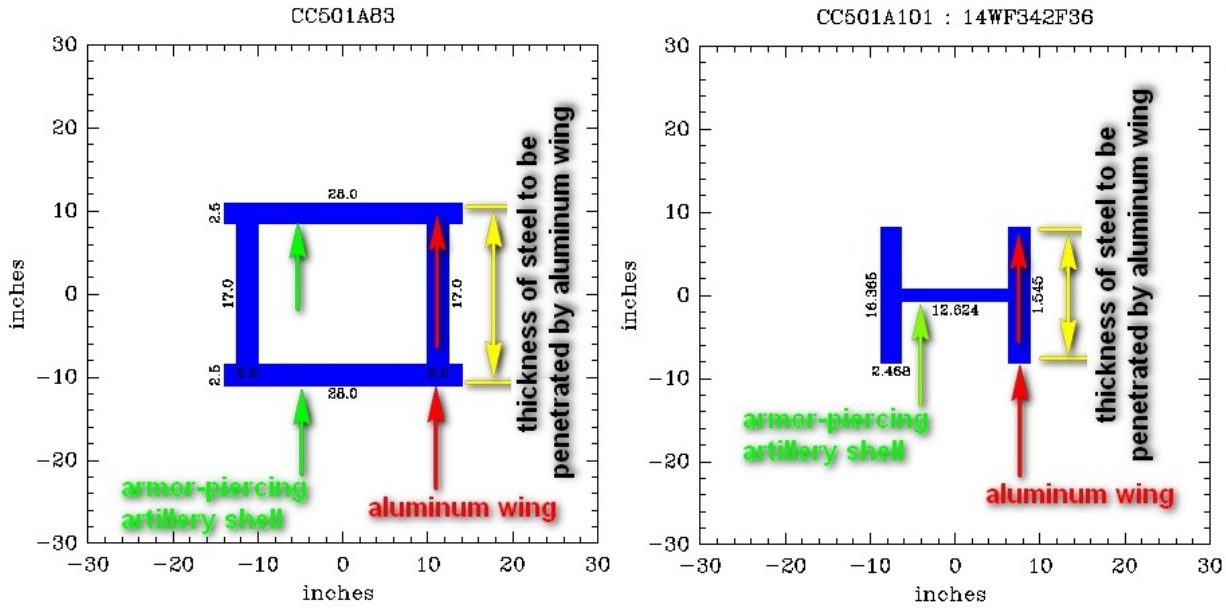
---

[106] http://www.veteranstoday.com/

I am indeed proud of, how Gordon has put it, “finding the way of cutting through the manure”. Today, at the end of 2012, it seems that the majority of people have gotten the point: aluminum cannot penetrate steel, irrespective of the mass and of the speed of the aluminum-made projectile. It seems easy to understand today, because it looks pretty self-evident. It was not so, however, only three years back. The seemingly obvious fact that aluminum could not penetrate steel used to be overridden in people’s minds by the cartoon physics notion from the fake 9/11 TV footage and therefore did not seem actually “obvious” for many. The switched on “zombie-box” (how we call the TV-set in Russian) seemed to have switched off their common sense. Luckily, it all changed today. And I am indeed proud of it – it was me, the humble author of these lines, who changed the people’s perception in this regard by simply stating the obvious: the king was naked!

Above – an H-type 2.5 inch thick steel perimeter column of the upper parts of the WTC Twin Tower found at ground zero (the thickness of its main walls is the same as the thickness of the column on the above picture).

Interestingly, this concept of “penetrating steel-walls” is applicable only to the case of an armor-piercing shell because the latter faces the task of penetrating only walls that are perpendicular to its way. Let us look at the profiles of these perimeter columns (diagrams provided by the NIST report were taken from here: http://wtcmodel.wikidot.com/nist-core-column-data). Here are two types of such columns (the second one is an H-type), but both types have similar thickness of the walls that suppose to be parallel to the course of the plane’s wings. Now imagine that an armor-piercing artillery shell (shown by green arrows) will either have to penetrate two walls in the first case or a single wall in the second case of an H-type column.



However, an aluminum plane wing (shown by a red arrow) faces a bigger task – it addition to the walls that are perpendicular to its way, it has to cut two more walls – that are *parallel* to its way, because each of such columns has actually 4 walls (or 3 walls – in the case of the H-type column), and not just two. And

these two walls parallel to its way would evidently have much greater “thickness” (shown by yellow arrows)…

Now imagine that an aluminum wing of a plane was acting like an “aluminum sword” that had to cut about 20 (!!!) inches of steel. Or at least 16 inches of steel – in the case of H-shaped columns (the shills seem to have a habit of emphasizing that in the upper floors in the impact area of the North Towers the perimeter columns were particularly H-shaped). But it does not actually matter – whether the actual thickness of these columns was particularly 20 inches or 16 inches. Even 16 inches of steel would never allow an aluminum wing of a plane to cut it as if it were a sword cutting straw.

I also strongly suggest you watching this video that shows what happens with a standard steel-core bullet shot from AK47 when such a bullet hits a steel plate: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8bSoRIG4PnM

Now, I guess, it will be a little bit easier to contemplate those alleged armor-piercing capabilities of the aluminum “Boeings 767” – after comparing such with an artillery armor-piercing shell. But the NIST report wants us to believe that an aluminum plane allegedly cut through steel in the manner shown below:

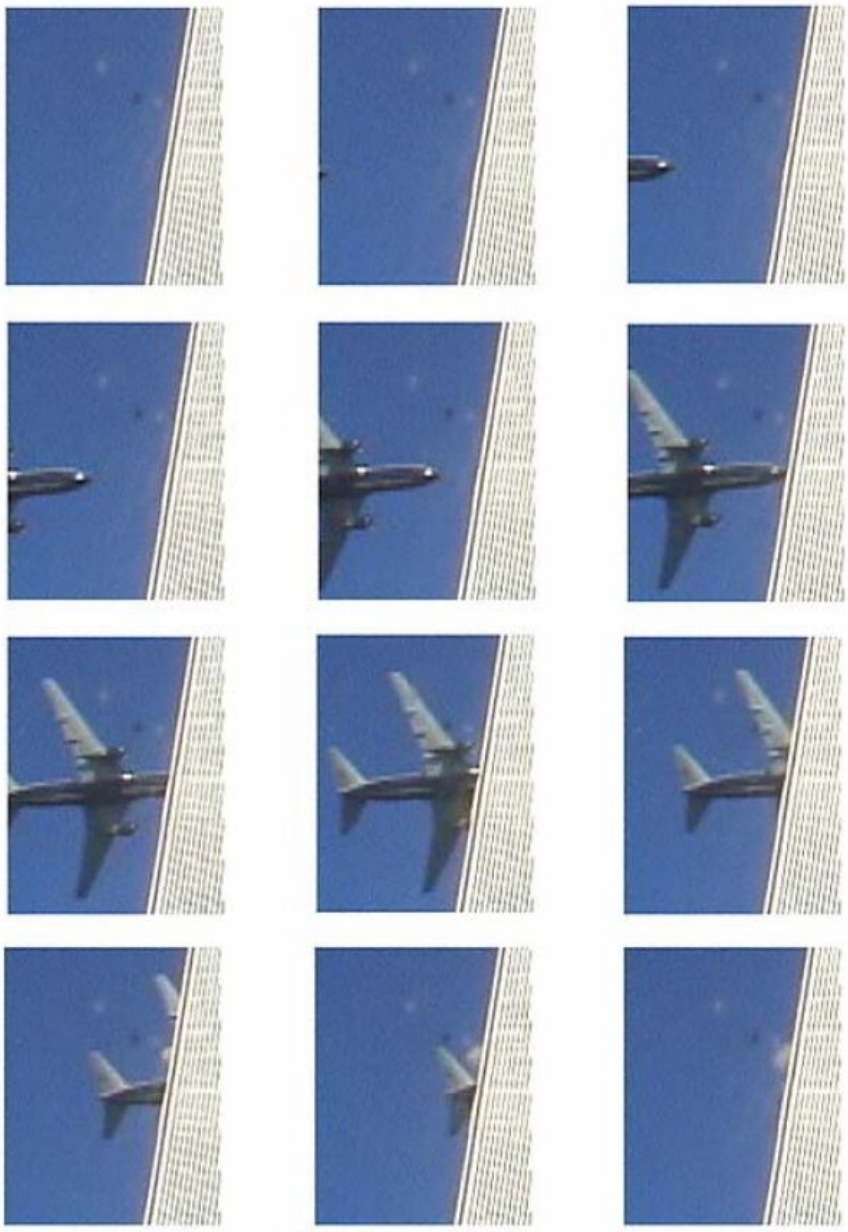
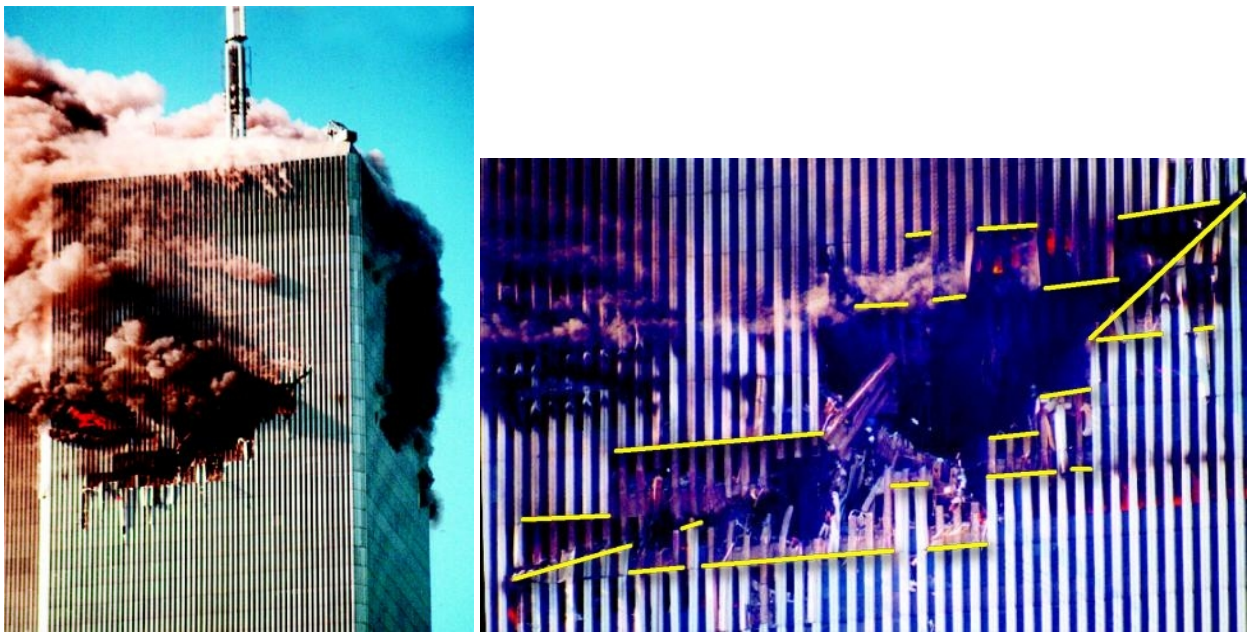


Figure 2–7. Sequential cropped frames taken from a video showing the aircraft approaching WTC 2. The frames are separated by 33.3 ms.

We could only wonder why the “9/11 Commission” or those “engineers” from the above mentioned NIST, who managed even to count the exact number of the “severed” steel columns, did not want then to try to make some penetrating experiment with some written-off passenger “Boeing 767” and with several of those columns? That kind of experiment would be a really good thing to prove to the doubtful guys that it was really the “terrorist planes” that did demolish the World Trade Center…

The abovementioned realization led many people to believe that since the aluminum kind of planes apparently could not be involved in such a feat, then only the “digital” kind of planes could really break through those dense double-walled steel perimeters of the now defunct Twin Towers…



These pictures show actual damage to steel perimeter of the WTC North Tower supposedly inflicted by the American Airlines Flight 11 (“Boeing 767”). Peculiarly straight lines of the hole are intentionally highlighted with yellow color on the right picture.

Detailed view of the damage supposedly inflicted by the alleged passenger “Boeing-767” to the WTC North Tower’s steel perimeter columns (a live person could be seen there, in addition).

Please, look at the photos above. It can be clearly observed that perimeter bars were all cut by a few ridiculously straight lines, moreover parallel to each other, so a shape of the supposed "impact hole" does not match a silhouette of a plane even remotely. Actually, explanation to this ridiculous phenomenon is quite simple.

As you can see from these pictures, the Twin's perimeters were made not from steel columns alone. There was also additional aluminum coating fixed on outer sides of the steel perimeter columns. However, unlike the steel columns (which were more or less solid from bedrock up to the Tower's tops), the aluminum coating was arranged in much shorter vertical segments. If you look at the above picture's detail carefully you will notice certain horizontal lines parallel to each other repeating on equal intervals – that are slightly visible on undamaged parts of the Tower's façade.

These lines are nothing else than joining points of the aluminum coating pieces and show what was the actual length of each piece of the aluminum coating.

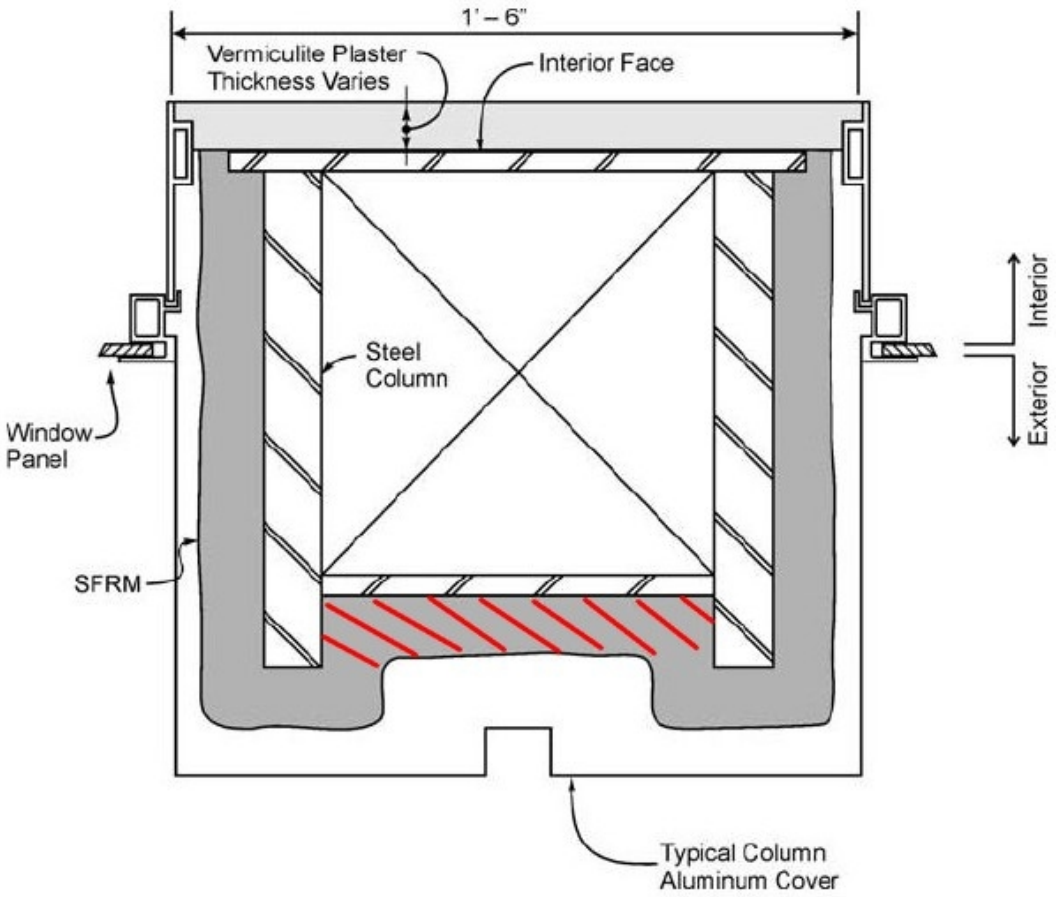


Figure 5-6. Thermal insulation for perimeter columns.

The above picture is another official diagram from NIST investigation files. If you wish, you could find this picture among other interesting diagrams and photos here: http://killtown.911review.org/wtc-gallery.html

You can easily orientate this diagram by "Exterior-Interior" arrows show at the right. Actually, the diagram was intended to provide a clue about the thermal insulation of the perimeter columns (shown here as "grey matter"), but in our particular case we are not interested in the insulation. We are interested in what is shown below it (i.e. directed outwards) – i.e. "Typical Column Aluminum Cover". This is what I am talking about. In the color photos above you can see these shiny aluminum covers as distinctly separate details compared to the actual steel perimeter columns. Please, make sure to notice that there is a lot of empty space in between the actual steel and the outer aluminum cover (as shown by the above diagram). If you remove some thermal insulation, you could place lots of explosives in between steel and aluminum (I marked that space where you could place the explosives, instead of the insulation, with the red strokes).

Now, I guess, you have already understood the actual composition of the perimeter columns and we can make our conclusions regarding the abovementioned ridiculous phenomena – the "stepped" shape of the impact holes shown in the above color pictures.

The problem of the 9/11 perpetrators was that they needed to position their hollow-shaped charges of conventional explosives (that were designed to imitate the impact holes – the planes' silhouettes) not inside the Tower, but OUTSIDE the Tower. Their explosive energy should have been directed inwards to make the entire set-up look plausible. If they would position these charges inside the Tower, then the entire section of the Tower that was supposed to be "hit by a plane" would not fall inside the Tower as it was supposed to be. It would be blown out of the Tower, and, instead of the "landing gear" and the "plane's engine", simpletons would find on a sidewalk pieces of the Tower's own perimeters.

Apparently, it was not an option. To attach the cutting charges outside the Twin Tower's façades was not an option either – they would be visible by people.

Therefore, the tricky 9/11 perpetrators placed their hollow-shaped charges in between the outer aluminum coating and the actual perimeter steel columns. Most probably, for this reason the perpetrators partly removed the thermal insulation – to free the space between steel and aluminum for the installation of the cutting charges.

For people who are not familiar with hollow-shaped charges, I have to briefly explain what a "hollow-shaped charge" is and what it is intended for and why. The problem is that in a typical explosive charge its explosive energy goes equally to every direction. Mostly, of course, its goes by the way of "least resistance" and therefore it "refuses" to cut steel – it "prefers" to go by surrounding air and not into an armor plate. Therefore to use "normal" explosive charges to cut steel is impossible. They just refuse to do the job. So-called "hollow-shaped charges" are specially designed charges of explosives (usually used in anti-tank weaponry) that direct almost the entire explosive energy in one direction – in this case towards an armor-plate that is a target.

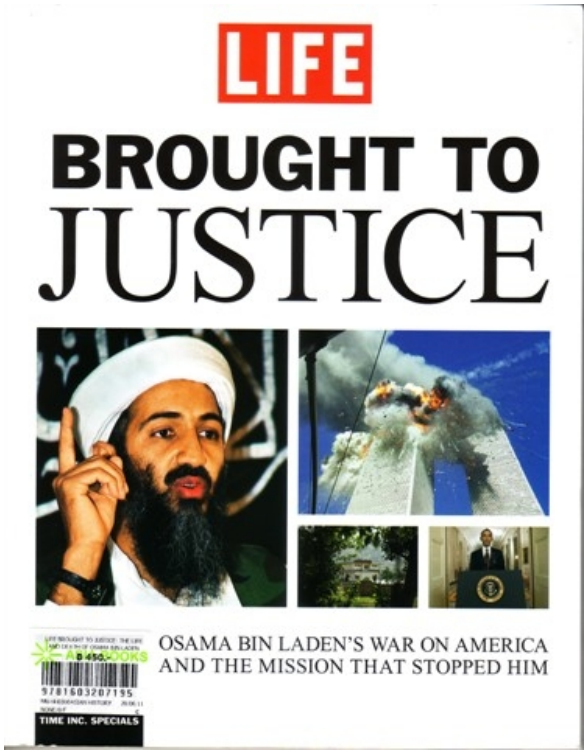
Coming back to our case. The 9/11 perpetrators placed their hollow-shaped charges in between the outer aluminum coating and the steel perimeter columns. The explosive energy of the charges was directed inwards – in order to precisely cut the steel bars in the right spots – thus, to imitate the "plane" precisely. And, indeed, it worked – as you could see in the color pictures above – the inner steel bars (that appear to be of "rusty" color as opposed to the bluish-shining aluminum coating) were indeed cut in the right spots to imitate the complete planes silhouettes precisely. Moreover, cut ends of these steel bars are additionally bent inwards – exactly as supposed to be.

Nonetheless, the 9/11 perpetrators badly miscalculated something. Even though most of the explosive energy of the hollow-shaped charges was directed inwards – towards the steel, some relatively minor part of the explosive energy was directed backwards – creating a kind of "recoil effect". This managed to blow out the aluminum coating. However, instead of actually "cutting" this aluminum coating, the unruly explosion simply tore out the entire pieces of aluminum at their full lengths and threw them back to the sidewalks.

Therefore, depending on the vertical disposition of the hollow-shaped charges, in some parts it was a single vertical length of aluminum bar torn out, in some other places – double vertical length, in some other parts – triple vertical length, etc. Therefore these "impact holes" look so ridiculously stupid – being a kind of a "stepped" shape, instead of a perfect silhouette of a "plane" as supposed to be if there were only steel bars alone.

I was always dreaming to find some good quality pictures that show pieces of that outer aluminum coating flying away at the moment of explosion. However, because such pictures were considered "highly seditious" by the concerned U.S. authorities, they were all censored and it was near impossible to discover them anywhere on the Internet for many years. Nonetheless, maybe because of my good luck, I was eventually able to find one of such pictures by mere accident (or, perhaps by God's grace).

On 16 of July, 2011, I accidentally noticed in one of Bangkok's book stores a special edition of a certain magazine named "Life". The edition was titled "Brought to JUSTICE" and was entirely devoted to the then recent alleged "death" of Osama bin Laden (who was claimed to be "killed" by some U.S. commandos somewhere in the sovereign territory of an independent state of Pakistan and whose body was hastily drowned in the nearest deep sea somewhere 2,000 kilometers away). Usually, I have no interest in any propaganda materials, especially of such type, but this time I was waiting for a friend and had nothing to do. So I took the magazine from the stand and lazily flicked through it.



<- The cover of the magazine I am talking about.

Besides a few high quality portraits of Osama and his relatives and a few ridiculous propagandist photos, on pages 8-9 of that magazine was placed the most seditious shot of the explosion in the South Tower – exactly the one I was dreaming to have! Of course, I immediately bought that magazine and scanned the photo out of it. The photo belongs to a certain Naomi Stock. I feel that I have simply no right to deprive my reader of seeing this absolutely unprecedented shot and I sincerely hope that Ms. Naomi Stock will not mind if I place her photo here along with the claim that this is very important 9/11 evidence that was long hidden from the community:

This unique high-quality picture shows in detail those pieces of aluminum coating of equal length, flying away from the explosion, just by a split second ahead of the orange fireballs coming from within the Tower. Some of those pieces of the aluminum coating are seen in that photo in more or less exact detail. Another interesting thing is that here the pieces of aluminum coating are flying in both directions – to the right (i.e. by the supposed "course" of the alleged "plane"), as well as to the left – i.e. in the direction that is exactly opposite to the supposed "course" of the alleged "plane" (the "plane", according to the official story and according to the video shown on TV, approached the South Tower from the left).

Actually, after I published my discovery of the above photo, some of my listeners suggested that it might not be the only photo that showed the aluminum coating pieces during that explosion, and, perhaps, more of such photos could exist. Indeed, there must have been many of such photos, because at the moment of the explosion in the second Tower, many video- and photo-cameras were riveted to the Twin Towers filming/photographing the fires in the first Tower, and many of such cameras supposedly captured the second explosion in more or less precise detail. However, the high-quality photos showing those pieces of aluminum coating flying out as a result of the explosion were considered "seditious", and the so-called "good guys" intentionally prohibited their circulation. Neither of such photos was duly addressed by technical experts working for the NIST inquiry or for the infamous "9/11 Commission" either.

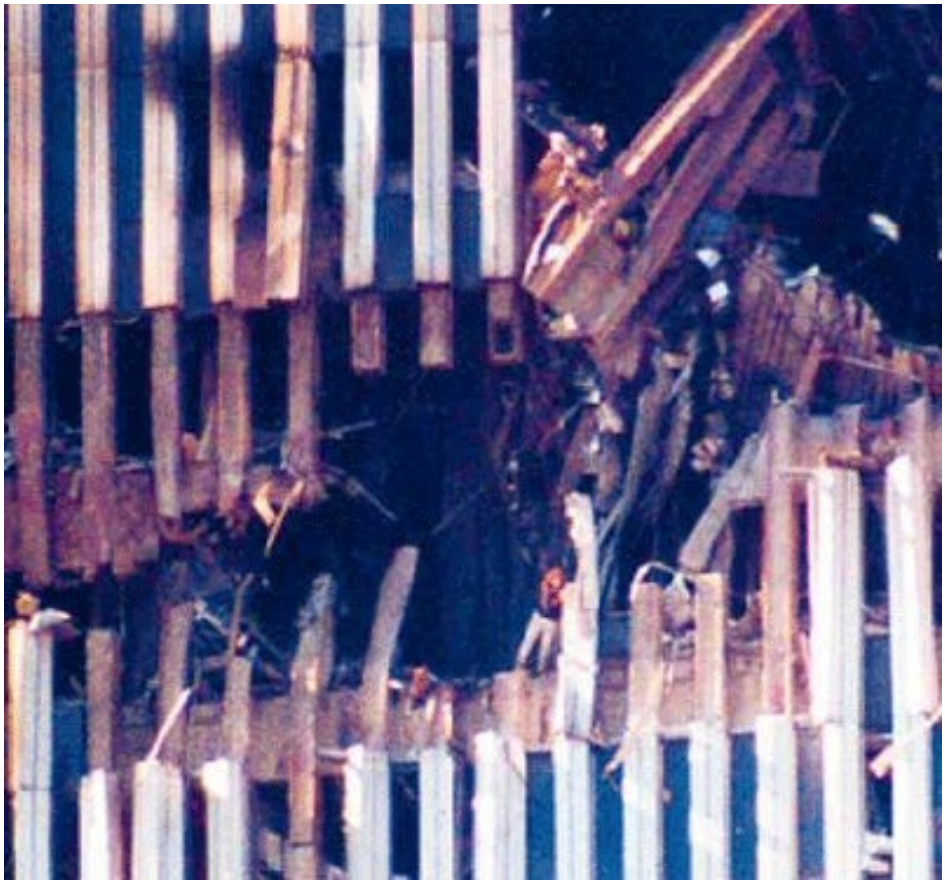
Anyhow, one of my good friends – Victor Bauer from Germany (who helped me a lot with accumulation of materials, with promoting my works and with defending them from shills) – sent me one more good photo that clearly shows those pieces of aluminum coating during the second explosion (that was designed to imitate the supposed "impact" of the "second plane" that allegedly penetrated the South Tower). Here is it:

Unfortunately, I do not know who the author of this nice photo is and I feel pity that I cannot express my thanks to that person. However, I sincerely hope that if he recognizes his photo in this book he would not object that it was used here as one of the most important pieces of 9/11 evidence.

There is another interesting detail in regard to those photos showing the ridiculously "stepped" structure of the holes supposedly made by the "planes".

If you carefully look at the previous photo named "**Detailed view of the damage supposedly inflicted by the alleged passenger "Boeing-767" to the WTC North Tower's steel perimeter columns**" (look at the yellow arrow) you will notice a woman, desperately holding to one of the sticking up columns. This woman could be seen clearly in the enlarged portion of one of such photos shown below. She was

recognized as Mrs. Edna Cintron, who was still hoping to get rescued at that last moment. Unfortunately, she was killed in the North Tower collapse. However, in that last moment of her life she demonstrated to the world (by her mere presence at that supposedly “hot” spot where steel columns were supposed “to melt”) that the U.S. Government was cheating the people.



Enlarged view: Mrs. Edna Cintron caught on a camera moments before the North Tower started to collapse.

Actually, many innocent people, who read this, might ask this reasonable question: but what about eye-witnesses who saw the “planes”?

The answer is this: the number of eye-witnesses who **DID NOT SEE ANY PLANES** is about equal to the number of the “eye-witnesses” who allegedly “saw” the “planes”. But the mass media preferred to include into their aired footage mostly of those “eye-witnesses” who claimed to see the “planes”.

After reviewing all available contemporary 9/11 footage, I noticed that almost all of the earlier witnesses, interviewed by various news agencies – such as the BBC, CNN, NBC, ABC, CBS neither saw, nor heard any “planes”, but saw and heard only the explosions. (Except, of course, those bogus “witnesses” who were an integral part of the actually 9/11 perpetration – such as the vice-president of finance for CNN Sean Murtagh, for example, who was first to call to the CNN office claiming to see with his very eyes how an aluminum plane penetrated steel perimeters of the WTC North Tower). I took a few statements of such genuine witnesses who did not see any “plane”, but only explosions, from those 9/11 news footage and uploaded these videos to YouTube. You can watch these videos and make your own conclusions.

Here are the links:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0YarBxIIzUk
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=y68DfCMQS7c
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kPiQf53TSr4
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=d3LXJwI-7xY
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bq1-BCeNcm0
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XA8xD9CFu40
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=LT-Xa7rn7K4
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=2VpWQ88Y9WM
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CI2lWZY869I
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7c8eT99_BAs

Coming back to the witnesses who allegedly "saw" the planes. The entire 9/11 production was a grand deception. If someone managed to produce falsified images of the aluminum "planes" cutting into the steel perimeters of the Twin Towers with the same ease as if the planes were made from steel but the Towers were made from butter, and managed to feed this footage of cartoon physics to all mass media outlets, would it be reasonable to presume that someone would also prepare in advance a sufficient number of bogus "eye-witnesses" who would claim that they "saw" the "planes"?

Of course, we have to presume so. All those "eye-witnesses", who allegedly "saw" how aluminum planes penetrated those steel double-walled perimeters of the Twin Towers, were merely actors hired by the 9/11 perpetrators to lie to the mass media and to the public. (Moreover, unlike those false witnesses recruited by the FBI to lie in the ensuing cover-up, these were hired *in advance*, *prior to* the actual 9/11 events, which elevates them in status to **being direct accomplices to the 9/11 perpetration**.)

The 9/11 perpetrators should not be allowed to dupe us with their cartoon physics videos and their false witnesses' statements conveyed by their "zombie-boxes". The laws of physics never took a holiday on 9/11. It is the common sense of gullible people watching the TV who have appeared to have taken that holiday instead…

Does it mean that all of the eye-witnesses who allegedly "saw" the planes were necessarily accomplices of the 9/11 perpetrators? Of course, it is not necessary.

The problem is that common people often want to appear "important witnesses" who "saw everything". Specialists in law and law enforcement (such as judges and inquirers) know this peculiarity very well. Specialists in mass cheating (such as spin-doctors) apparently know this peculiarity too and could exploit it when planning an event.

That is why the tricky 9/11 perpetrators made sure to mix into the crowd of would be 9/11 spectators, in all important locations, several prepared actors (being either members of the Freemasonic Order, or typical Mossad's "sayanim") who would shout "Plane!" and "I saw a plane!" Such cries (followed by shocking TV footage showing the "plane"), would be enough to convince the crowd around them that it was indeed a plane.

In this situation many innocent people in the crowd would lose their "innocence" at once and would also claim that "we saw the plane with our very eyes". Because they wanted to appear "important witnesses" who "saw everything". This is the trick of the trade well known to all specialists in mass cheating. And after that such "eyewitnesses" could not retract their silly statements and confess that they did not actually see how aluminum planes were penetrating steel twice as thick as the tank's armor, because such a confession would be tantamount to a severe loss of face. Thus, you could sincerely expect that such "eyewitnesses" would lie forever maintaining that they indeed "saw the planes" till their deathbed. And those who planned 9/11 could wholly expect it.

Additionally, I highly recommend you to review a collection of photos, compiled by my friend Marc Pinke. These pictures clearly show street level of different streets after the explosions on tops of the Twin Towers. In neither of these photos you could see any remnants of any "plane", but merely office internals thrown away by the explosions. The photos are here: http://groundzeronukes.com/no-planes.cfm

To close this chapter, I highly recommend you watching this video:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Rml2TL5N8ds

and here is its improved second edition: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=uT1q0j5Pzr0

This is so far the best and the most comprehensive research on the 9/11 "planes" made by a famous 9/11 researcher and a specialist in video compositing, Collin Alexander alias "Ace Baker". This video is an absolute "must see".

Oh, we almost forgot about the "hijackers". In order to hijack planes you need some hijackers, don't you?

Do you think that the hijackers piloting the planes would not survive their obviously suicidal missions and would have perished? You are badly mistaken if you think so.

On the photos below there are the hijackers from the 9/11 Commission's Report. Look at how many of them managed to remain alive and kicking even up to this day:

Agent of Pakistani ISI

Found alive after 9/11

Found alive after 9/11

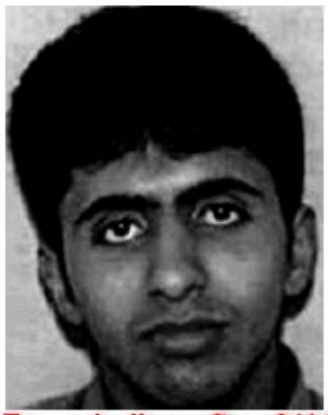
His passport was found on the "Ground Zero"

Found alive after 9/11

American Airlines Flight 11

Left to right, *Mohamed Atta*, pilot; *Waleed al Shehri*, *Wail al Shehri*, *Satam al Suqami*, *Abdulaziz al Omari*, hijackers

Alibi - thanks to FBI



Found alive after 9/11

United Airlines Flight 175

Left to right, *Marwan al Shehhi*, pilot; *Fayez Banihammad*, *Ahmed al Ghamdi*, *Hamza al Ghamdi*, *Mohand al Shehri*, hijackers

Alibi - thanks to FBI

Alibi - thanks to FBI

Found alive after 9/11

Found alive after 9/11

American Airlines Flight 77

Left to right, *Hani Hanjour*, pilot; *Nawaf al Hazmi*, *Khalid al Mihdhar*, *Majed Moqed*, *Salem al Hazmi*, hijackers

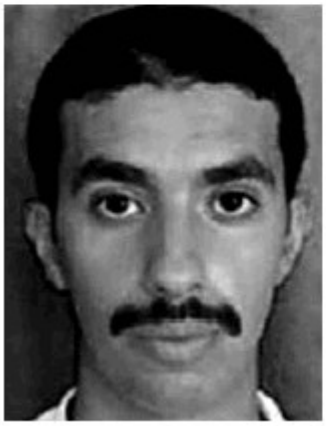
---

Christian, not Muslim

Found alive after 9/11

United Airlines Flight 93

Left to right, *Ziad Jarrah* pilot; *Saeed al Ghamdi*, *Ahmad al Haznawi*, *Ahmed al Nami*, hijackers



Found alive after 9/11

Hijackers marked on the above photos as "found alive" were indeed found alive in a couple of weeks following 9/11 either in Saudi Arabia, or in Morocco, or in Tunisia.

It was reported by the FBI and claimed in the "9/11 Commission" Report that it was the following 19 "hijackers":

Flight 175: Marwan al Shehhi (pilot), Fayez Ahmed Banihammad, Mohand al Shehri, Hamza al Ghamdi, Ahmed al Ghamdi;

Flight 11: Waleed al Shehri, Wail al Shehri, Mohamed Atta (pilot), Abdulaziz al Omari, Satam al Suqami;

Flight 77: Khalid al Mihdhar, Majed Moqed, Nawaf al Hazmi, Salem al Hazmi, Hani Hanjour (pilot);

Flight 93: Ahmed al Haznawi, Ahmed al Nami, Ziad Jarrahi (pilot), Saeed al Ghamdi.

From among the 19 hijackers named by the FBI, the following eight were found alive:

Wail and Waleed al Shehri (2 brothers),

Abdulaziz al Omari,

Mohand al Shehri,

Saeed al Ghamdi,

Ahmed al Nami,

Salem al Hazmi (the brother of Nawaf al Hazmi),

Marwan al Shehhi;

Some sources put the number of confirmed alive "hijackers" to even 9 – adding Khalid al Mihdhar who was also confirmed to be alive.

Since the "9/11 Commission" and the FBI published a security photo of 2 brothers Nawaf and Salem al Hazmi allegedly passing together the Dulles Airport security control, then Nawaf has to be automatically excluded also, along with his already proven to be innocent brother Salem.

Due to the same logic, two other alleged Flight 77 "hijackers" – Khalid al Mihdhar and Hani Hanjour, depicted on the same set of concocted security camera frames – together with Nawaf al Hazmi – have to be deemed innocent automatically.

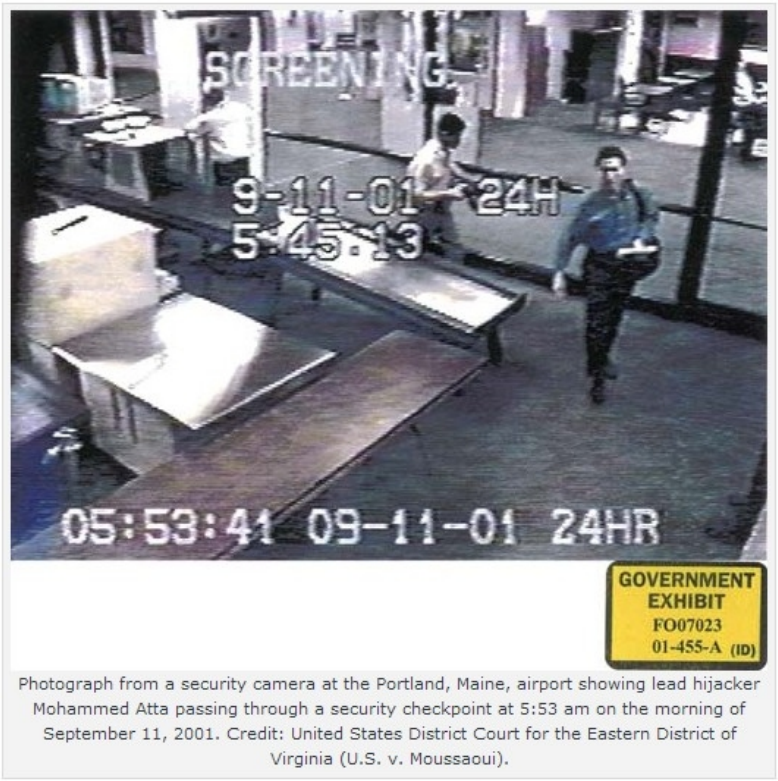
Since Mohammed Atta was found to be an agent of the Pakistani ISI, he has to be excluded as well: it must be presumed that the role of an alleged "hijacker" was assigned to him later by his employers, who indulged themselves in the cover-up.

It is the right approach especially considering that Atta was "captured" by a security camera allegedly passing airport security shortly before the 9/11 flight together with Abdulaziz al Omari and again on September 10 near Fast Green ATM located in the parking lot of UNO restaurant, 280 Maine Mall Road, South Portland, Maine [http://www.fbi.gov/pressrel/pressrel01/100401.htm] and again with Adulaziz al Omari. Abdulaziz al Omari was found alive later and stated that he had never known Mohammed Atta and both "evidence" photos were falsified by the FBI. On the official photo below, which is available on the Internet[107], you could see, according to the official description[108], the following:

"Two men identified by authorities as suspected hijackers Mohammed Atta (R) and Abdulaziz Alomari (C) pass through airport security September 11, 2001 at Portland International Jetport in Maine in an image from airport surveillance tape released September 19, 2001. REUTERS/PORTLAND POLICE DEPARTMENT-Handout HS/HB"

---

[107] http://www.britannica.com/blogs/2011/09/10-mohammed-atta-maine-september-11-attacks-aftermath-pictures/
[108] http://finance.yahoo.com/photos/suspected-hijackers-atta-alomari-pass-photo-175032498.html



Photograph from a security camera at the Portland, Maine, airport showing lead hijacker Mohammed Atta passing through a security checkpoint at 5:53 am on the morning of September 11, 2001. Credit: United States District Court for the Eastern District of Virginia (U.S. v. Moussaoui).

Since 4 out of 5 of Flight 11 "hijackers" have already proven innocent, the last remaining one – Satam al Suqami – has to be deemed innocent also. Especially considering that it was *his* passport allegedly "found" by the FBI on the WTC demolition site and also because it was claimed by FAA that it was exactly him, Satam al Suqami, who allegedly shot (later edited to "stabbed") a certain Israeli passenger Daniel Lewin on board of Flight 11.

An alleged "martyrdom video" of Atta with Ziad Jarrah (an alleged pilot of Flight 93) is also available[109] which effectively clears Ziad Jarrah (a Christian and a known Mossad stooge in Lebanon) from any 9/11 complicity (except only from his participation in an ensuing 9/11 cover up).

Besides this, thanks to the FBI, which "established" that "*hijacker Mohamed Atta on Flight 11 called hijacker Marwan al Shehhi in Flight 175 as both planes sit on the runway". They presumably confirm the plot is on. [Time, 8/4/02 (B)]*", the entire hijack crew of Flight 175 must be stricken out from the list of the culprits automatically.

By this logic (when the 14 out of 19 alleged "hijackers" were effectively excluded due to their alibis – including the entire "hijacking crew" of Flight 11 and 2 "pilots" from the 3 remaining flights), the FBI could no longer claim that there were any hijackings of the four planes whatsoever. It is obvious, that one could with the same ease strike out from the list the 5 remaining "hijackers" using a little facts and some elementary logic.

Situation with the alleged "9/11 hijackings" is being especially aggravated by the fact that the FBI refuses to release the long demanded passenger-lists (being said in November of 2008) for these four supposedly "hijacked" flights attracting due suspicions that the entire story about "hijacked" planes is similar to a tale about Santa Claus.

Now, I guess, you realize, at last, that due to unprecedented penetrating capabilities of aluminum and due to unprecedented survivability rate among the suicidal hijackers, the conspiracy theories in regard to the 9/11 "planes" have no deniable right to exist…

There are quite a few conspiracy theories in regard to the "hijacked" planes. Some of them are plausible to a certain extent, some are not. Among them are these (at least from among those known to me):

---

[109] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mohamed_Atta#Martyrdom_video

1) It was really passenger planes, full of passengers – hijacked by those 19 Arab "terrorists" – exactly as the U.S. Government began to claim starting from September 11, evening time.

This particular conspiracy theory is the most inconsistent – due to the fact that 8 of the alleged 19 hijackers were found alive (and some of those remaining whose fate is "uncertain" – have strong alibis, due to awkward FBI's concoctions); while the U.S. Government stubbornly refuses to release to the public passenger lists of the supposedly hijacked flights – even up to this day (this being said in November 2008).

2) It was really passenger planes, full of passengers – "hijacked" by the U.S. Government, which used remote controls (intended to wrestle the plane from real possible hijackers and to fly it in a "drone" mode until landed – but in this case the planes were flown in a "drone" mode until crashed into the WTC).

3) It was really passenger planes, full of passengers – "hijacked" by the Israeli Mossad – in the manner described above – by using remote controls.

4) It was really passenger planes, full of passengers – "hijacked" by the Freemasonic Order (by the New World Order's folks otherwise known as "good guys") – in the manner described above – by using remote controls.

5) It was specially prepared "look-like passenger" planes, but, instead of the passengers, loaded with big amounts of explosives – capable of penetrating steel perimeter columns of the Twin Towers; while pilots and hand-picked passengers of the 4 claimed flights were accomplices of the perpetrators, who stole the actual planes and changed their own identities while pretending to be "dead".

6) It was big airliners (with explosives) in the case of the Twin Towers and some supersonic jet-fighter (as a variety – "Tomahawk" or AGM-86C cruise missile) in the case of the Pentagon; while pilots and hand-picked passengers of the 4 claimed flights who pretended to be "dead" now were accomplices of the perpetrators.

7) It was specially prepared planes loaded with missiles which were fired first at the Twin Towers' steel perimeters a moment before the impact in order to make holes for the actual planes, so that they could disappear inside; while pilots and hand-picked passengers of the 4 claimed flights who pretended to be "dead" now were accomplices of the perpetrators.

8) It was a flying saucer (UFO type) hiding between the Twin Towers before each impact, which managed to cheat everybody by producing some high-quality moving holographic images of the two "planes" visibly "penetrating" the Towers, while the actual "impacts" and holes in steel perimeters were made by pre-positioned explosives and the orange flames – by some Hollywood pyrotechnic stuff. Passengers and pilots of Flights 11 and 175 (especially those who made calls) were accomplices of the perpetrators, while Flights 77 and 93 were shot down by the U.S. Government which was in great panic at that moment and the rest of the alleged calls and other "evidence" was faked later in the course of the ensuing cover-up.

9) Both planes, approaching the Twin Towers and penetrating their steel perimeter columns were faked by a well-organized and well-synchronized network of camera-men and photographers which managed to quickly add images of moving planes (prepared in advance) to contemporary images of the Twin Towers by using some computer software.

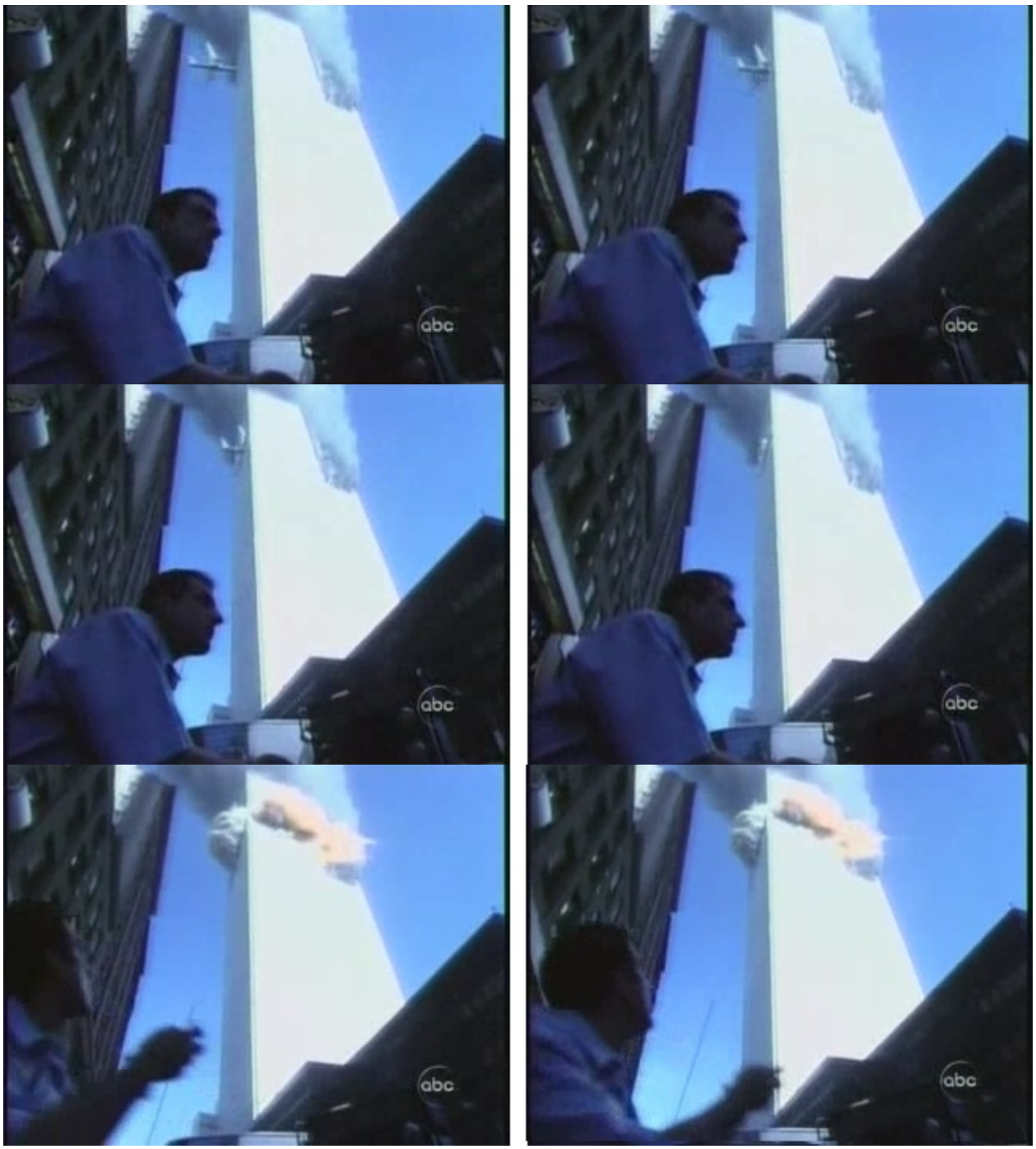
Those people had trained themselves well in advance to proceed with such a job quickly and efficiently and managed to complete the required job in only a few seconds. Then these digitally modified images of the "planes" supposedly "approaching" and "penetrating" the Twin Towers were added in near real-time to the contemporary footage and supplied by this well-organized network to all major news agencies (of course, with an appropriate wholehearted facilitation of the so-called "good guys" who own and run all these news agencies).

This enabled them to show these concocted events to the public in almost real time with negligible 17-19 seconds delays (these unexplainable 17-19 seconds delays indeed existed in reality – none of the major news outlets showing impacts managed to show them in real time – an unexplainable delay of 17 seconds, at minimum, was present in each case).

It is presumed also that some professional cameramen working for these news agencies might have been accomplices of the perpetrators as well. The 9/11 "fake planes network" consisted of both – professional

and amateurish cameramen, some “casual” amateurish “photographers”, plus necessary “eye-witnesses”, of course, who supposed “to see” the “planes” with “their very eyes” and to report what they “saw” to all main news agencies, as well as to shout that in the crowds of innocent spectators in order to convince the simpletons around.

One of the classical examples of this cheating was a movie concocted by a certain Evan Fairbanks – a “freelance camera-man”, then 40 years old, who managed to “capture” how the second aluminum plane penetrates those steel perimeter columns of the WTC South Tower and supply his concoction to ABC.



Famous concoction of the “2nd plane penetrating the South Tower” by Evan Fairbanks – as shown by ABC.

However, it is difficult to suspect this person in any wrongdoing, because Fairbanks managed, in addition, to shoot the best footage of the South Tower’s collapse, himself being nearly under the Tower and narrowly escaping being killed. Even when he ran away from falling debris, he kept his camera filming unfolding events – thus, providing us with really invaluable footage. He acted apparently like a hero; you have to give him his due. And, due to certain psychological problems, you cannot suspect a hero of any wrongdoings. That is why his concoction with the “2nd plane’s impact” was easily swallowed.

But do not forget, though, that some brave enemies of yours also act like heroes. Don't they?

Fascists also fought during the World War II like heroes. But this fact did not prevent the Nazi heroes from maintaining their death camps. Not to mention fanatical Japanese samurais – who were brave enough to assault a machine-gun position brandishing a sword. Though, their apparent heroism did not prevent the Japanese heroes from using the same sword to behead prisoners of war.

It is good to always keep that reality in mind when assessing a possibility whether a hero could do anything wrong to you. Apparently, he can – if the hero is a real and convinced **enemy of yours**.

Apparently, those New World Order folks, who slowly, but surely, are installing on our Planet a global concentration camp under auspices of the so-called "globalization", so-called "international laws", fighting for so-called "human rights", "security", "anti-terrorism", "guns control", "anticorruption", "rights of children", against "money laundering" and "human trafficking", and so on, have their own brave folks, who are ready to die for their cause and for their organization. You should know that many members of the Freemasonic Order are as devout to their sect as the former Communists were devout to the Communist Party. And some of these "brave soldiers of the New World Order" could be indeed as brave as the Japanese samurais during the WWII.

Though, the apparent bravery of the abovementioned folks should not mislead you into believing that those brave folks fight for your freedom or for anything good for you. They indeed bravely fight for your ENSLAVEMENT. They want you to be complete slaves in the future global concentration camp, the slaves who will bear an implanted identification microchip under their skin, the slaves, who will be prohibited to possess gold or silver coins and any kind of weapons, the slaves who will be deprived of their right to have a family as well as of any and every former right or liberty of a human.

This is the way to overcome the abovementioned psychological problem that does not allow us to suspect a "hero" in any wrongdoing. Brave Mr. Evan Fairbanks has *intentionally cheated you*, people. And he has cheated you because he worked hard to advance the global concentration camp on this Planet. I hope you got the point.

Let us look at some screenshots from the famous footage where brave Evan supposedly managed to "accidentally" capture the "second [aluminum] plane" penetrating thick, double-walled steel perimeter columns of the South Tower and completely disappearing inside of it without any trace and without even any sound.

The presence (to be exact the "absence") of a sound of the "plane" you can see from the behavior of a man accidentally captured in the frames. This man did not react to the "plane's" approaching and crashing through thick steel bars into the Tower. However, he reacted immediately to an explosion above him followed by the orange fireballs.

Do you think it is because the sound had to travel down to him and it took too long? No, it was not so. You can make your own calculations if you are familiar with physics. Apparently, this man managed to hear a sound of the real explosion immediately. But he oddly failed to hear the sound of the approaching "plane" and that of its "crash".

This particular theory (the 9th one) maintains that there were no planes that hit the Twin Towers in reality and both planes were digitally faked.

However, when it comes to the fates of the 4 actual physical passenger planes, officially acknowledged being lost in 9/11, this theory subdivides itself into several versions:

9.1 All pilots, flight-attendants and hand-picked passengers of all the 4 flights were accomplices of the perpetrators; so all 4 aircraft involved were either stolen and disappeared without a trace or sunk in the Atlantic Ocean and so also disappeared without a trace.

9.2 None of the planes was involved and the entire story of the hijacked planes was faked by the FBI later; so all planes were intact and later some of them were simply re-registered to make this story look plausible.

9.3 Pilots, flight-attendants and hand-picked passengers of Flights 11, 175 and 77 were accomplices of the perpetrators, and stole (sunk) their planes, while Flight 93 was shot down by the U.S. Government in panic.

9.4 Pilots, flight-attendants and hand-picked passengers of Flights 11 and 175 were accomplices of the perpetrators (the planes were directed to the Atlantic Ocean where they sunk without any passengers on board whatsoever – exactly as NORAD had initially suspected when it diverted the first two jet-fighters over the Atlantic Ocean), while Flights 93 and 77 were shot down by the U.S. Government in panic; but later debris and dead bodies from Flight 77 were used by spin-doctors to cover up the Pentagon attack.

9.5 Pilots, flight-attendants and hand-picked passengers of Flights 11 and 77 were accomplices of the perpetrators and they stole (sunk) their planes, while Flights 93 and 175 were genuinely shot down by the U.S. Government in panic.

9.6 None of the flights were involved with the perpetrators; all four unfortunate flights were shot down in panic.

In case if someone is interested in the personal opinion of the author of this book in regard to the planes, I think the most plausible one is the abovementioned version **9.4**; moreover, I am almost certain that this is exactly the right one. So here are my arguments for its support:

I believe that two planes – obviously AA Flight 11 and UA Flight 175 – were both staffed with accomplices of the 9/11 perpetrators. There were no passengers in the planes whatsoever; all boarding passes have been issued to some "dead souls", which never boarded either of the planes in reality. However, it is also possible, as a variety, that there were live "passengers" who received boarding passes in person and have passed in person a pre-flight control, but then there was some trick implemented, so that instead of going into a plane they went into some bus unnoticed and this bus secretly drove them away from the airport.

One of the best proofs of this is that there were virtually no people in the Los Angeles airport waiting to meet the unfortunate passengers of the "hijacked" planes. So, in any case I have no doubt that there were no passengers on the planes at the moment they took off, not even extra stewardesses – because all without any exception stewardesses were accomplices of 9/11 perpetrators and so all "unnecessary stewardesses" simply left the planes together with the "unnecessary passengers" before their take-offs.

However, at least two stewardesses were left on each flight to make Airfone calls. The two stewardesses of Flight 11 made real calls using Airfones from those empty planes on their way over the Atlantic Ocean, claiming that the plane was "hijacked". Then both stewardesses simultaneously terminated their calls exactly two minutes before the explosion in the North Tower – as a matter of precaution (not to accidentally overlap the time of conversation with the time of the scheduled explosion). After this, both stewardesses and pilots (or a single pilot, possibly) all left the plane on parachutes, were picked up by either some speed-boat or a helicopter, got their money, obtained new identities, and have been re-settled (most probably not in the United States but elsewhere); while their aircraft successfully sunk in the Atlantic Ocean without any trace.

As a variety it is also possible that they attempted a kind of emergency landing on water and then get out and destroyed the aircraft by some explosives. But this is very improbable – it would be very dangerous to let such a huge plane float in waters of the Atlantic, due to a variety of reasons. First of all, it could have been accidentally photographed by some satellite. Secondly, it might be impossible to land on water safely if the waves were too high at the moment. Therefore, it is much more probable that they left the plane on parachutes.

Another possibility (I would bet on this particular one) is that the folks who prepared the 9/11 production had dismounted the entire Airfone equipment in advance from the Flight 11 (or produced an exact copy of it so that the communication coming from such modified Airfone equipment would be identified as if it were coming from the genuine Flight 11). In this case, the stewardesses would have made the Airfone communication while in a safe location and not from onboard the doomed Flight 11. While the actual Flight 11 without any crew whatsoever was flown entirely on an autopilot towards the Atlantic Ocean till crashing there in some reasonably deep location that would not allow any recovery operation. This arrangement is quite probable as well – as I have mentioned above, I personally would bet on this one. Perhaps, it is even more feasible than the dangerous parachuting above the Atlantic Ocean described above.

Similar actions were performed with the second plane – which was Flight 175.

The rest of the planes – such as Flight 93, Flight 77, flight from Chicago to New York, and, probably, flight from Boston to Atlanta, were all genuinely shot down by the U.S. Air Force (or by U.S. National Guard's) fighters – carrying out the shoot-down order of the U.S. President – issued following a genuine panic.

Of course, since it was necessary "to assign" one plane to the Pentagon attack later – one of the shot down planes was used for this reason. Apparently, the choice of the U.S. officials fell on AA Flight 77. All passengers of that flight (already dead by that time) were quickly relocated from its actual crash-site to a morgue that dealt with the supposed victims of the Pentagon "crash" (in fact, it was exactly as I said here – you can easily find a lot of relevant information as to the relocating of bodies of the dead passengers from Flight 77 from some not so clear location to the morgue, if you only search the Internet for witnesses accounts to that effect).

Of course, I could be mistaken in regard to exactly which planes sunk in the Atlantic Ocean, so this is only a personal opinion of mine that it was AA Flight 11 and UA Flight 175 – I do not have any proof, but only a couple of suspicions.

Among them these:

NORAD apparently managed to trace that the two planes intended for the Twin Towers disappeared over the Atlantic Ocean and had re-directed the first pair of jet-fighters over the Atlantic Ocean – and this particular action had happened *before* the missile has arrived to the Pentagon. Such re-direction of these two jet-fighters over the Atlantic Ocean had absolutely nothing to do with the Pentagon attack that had not yet happened at that moment. Yes, it is well-known that the second bunch of the jet-fighters was re-directed over the Atlantic Ocean later – in response to the Pentagon attack – to watch for more cruise missiles that might approach the East Coast from the ocean side. However, it shall be understood that the second bunch of the jet-fighters was sent over the Atlantic much later and it was a distinctly different case.

As it has been mentioned in another chapter, on July 30, 2004, one U.S. Senator – Mike Dayton made an unprecedented statement that, understandably, was ignored by the Senate, and, unfortunately, received unbelievably little coverage elsewhere. Surely, Senator Dayton's statement deserves most serious attention, because it contains certain seditious details regarding the behavior of NORAD operatives and that of the scrambled fighter-jet's pilots. However, before we consider this extremely important piece of 9/11 evidence, I would like to draw a distinctive line separating our understanding of the events (since we are dedicated 9/11 researchers, moreover, the Barbarians, free from any slavish complexes) and understanding of Senator Dayton (since he is merely a Patrician, a lay man who tends to believe everything that is said or shown in the TV-box).

I guess you are reasonable enough to realize that NORAD cannot be blamed for its apparent failure to properly intercept the digital planes that managed to approach New York City undetected and managed to penetrate steel perimeters of the Twin Towers with the same ease that the planes were made from steel, but the Twin Towers – from butter. NORAD by no means could be blamed for such a failure because it is designed to detect and to intercept only *physical* flying objects – those existing and flying in reality. NORAD is desperately helpless against those digital planes that exist only in fake TV footage and in sick imaginations of the "eye-witnesses" who convinced themselves that they allegedly "saw" those planes. I hope you understand that NORAD would never be able to detect those "planes" that allegedly hit the Twin Towers. However, it does not mean that NORAD was unable to detect the physical planes. The physical planes were indeed detected and NORAD reacted in accordance with what it had detected.

Let us briefly remember the 9/11 timetable. September 11, 9.08 AM – The two F-15s scrambled some time ago (nobody could confirm what time exactly they have been scrambled) to find Flight 11 in New York skies are now ordered to circle in a 150-mile window of air space off the coast of Long Island. It is not clear whether they had reached New York City before being directed over the ocean. It happened because NORAD "allegedly" [but surely] managed to trace the two hijacked planes – Flight 11 and Flight 175 – heading away from Baltimore and Boston to over the Atlantic Ocean. (This particular piece of information remains undoubtedly the most seditious part of 9/11 evidence and it is no longer publicly discussed; however, it was voiced by Senator Mark Dayton on July 30, 2004.)

I hope you got the point. Now let us read what was actually said by Senator Dayton. The full statement of his can be found here: http://911blimp.net/rpt_Dayton2004.html , but we are particularly interested in this small excerpt from his speech:

"…And this was not an occasional human error failure. This was nothing but human error and failure to follow established procedures and to use common sense. And, unfortunately, the chronicle is not over. NORAD mission commander ordered his only three other planes on alert in Virginia to scramble and fly north to Baltimore. ***Minutes later,*** *when he was told that a plane was approaching Washington,* ***he learned that the planes were flying east over the Atlantic Ocean, away from Baltimore and Boston****, so that when the third plane struck the Pentagon, NORAD's fighters were 150 miles away, farther than they were before they took off..."*

Here Senator Dayton revealed extremely seditious information that the U.S. officials tried to hide at any cost. At the height of the 9/11 events, military pilots sent towards New York in order to intercept hijacked planes learned that both hijacked planes (those very planes that were alleged to hit the World Trade Center, do not make any mistake) were heading away from Baltimore and Boston towards the Atlantic Ocean. Thus, the pilots got the order to follow the planes towards the Atlantic Ocean. And so they did.

NORAD did not make any mistake in this case. Its operational stuff indeed managed to discover the two flights heading towards the Atlantics and directed the pilots for the fighter-jets accordingly. After about 20 minutes a cruise missile would be launched from the Atlantic Ocean that would hit the Pentagon and it too would be properly detected by NORAD which would send the second bunch of the jet-fighters towards the Atlantic – but this time not to intercept the hijacked planes, but to guard against further possible "seaborne attacks".

All of it is very clear to a serious 9/11 researcher who considers the 9/11 events in their entirety. However, it might not be as clear for Senator Dayton who does not understand what really happened and therefore blames NORAD for its supposed "unpreparedness" and "negligence" in connection with the described actions of the latter.

Indeed, the abovementioned actions of NORAD to direct two bunches of fighter-jets towards the Atlantic Ocean would look ridiculous and bordering on a criminal negligence if we presume that the Twin Towers were hit by Flights 11 and 175, while the Pentagon was hit by Flight 77 as officially claimed.

However, it is not so if we assume the "politically incorrect" version and presume that the Twin Towers were hit by the digital planes that existed only in TV footage, while physical Flights 11 and 175 sunk in the Atlantic Ocean, and the Pentagon was hit by a cruise missile fired from some "innocently-looking" ship (or even from a submarine) taking its position in the Atlantic Ocean. In this case, all the abovementioned actions of NORAD are correct. This would be our understanding as dedicated 9/11 researchers. It is not so, however, when it comes to Senator Dayton. He might not belong to the group of the "initiated" folks at the top of the U.S. political establishment who are entitled to know every particle of the 9/11 truth not mattering how "politically incorrect" this truth might be. Senator Dayton most probably belongs to the flock of the "commoners" who are entitled either to the public version of the 9/11 "truth", or to some intermediate version of the "truth" – intended for mid-level official. Therefore, the indignation expressed by Senator Dayton regarding NORAD's actions in the abovementioned speech before the Senate is understandable.

Anyhow, I guess we have finally established that two planes indeed disappeared in the Atlantic Ocean and most probably were the very planes that were officially blamed for the attack on the Twin Towers.

One of these two planes missing over the Atlantic Ocean was undoubtedly Flight 11, while the second plane could be either United Flight 175, or American Flight 77 (because it was exactly Flight 77 that was first claimed to be the second plane which hit the South Tower).

However, suspicion falls on exactly Flight 175 – it will be further explained why.

1) UA Flight 175 pilots made that suspiciously strange call to flight controllers where they reported some alleged "suspicious" radio-transmission from the cockpit of AA Flight 11. This is probably the best proof that pilots of Flight 11 (which was American Airlines) and Flight 175 (which was United Airlines) were accomplices who just performed some pre-scheduled hoax procedures.

I guess you understand that the pilots of these two flights, belonging to different companies, simply had no reason to monitor sounds in each other cockpits and to report their "findings" to flight controllers.

2) Unlike American Flight 77, United Flight 93, and flight from Chicago to New York, which were all under control until "downed" (at least according to many contemporary news releases by CNN, BBC, ABC, NBC, Associated Press, and many others), United Flight 175 was purely "missing".

Until the late evening, September 11, 2001, it was nothing else than a "matter of concern" – which means that flight controllers and airlines dispatchers had no trace of UA Flight 175 whatsoever.

3) An image of the aircraft that disappeared inside the South Tower – as "captured" by several "cameramen" and shown by almost all big news agencies on semi-live (I mean with 19 seconds delay) TV footage, was apparently intended to represent a Unted Airlines-, rather than an American Airlines jetliner. It is because instead of red "AA" letters on its tail, there was some obviously blue sign – apparently purported to represent the logo of United Airlines.

Therefore it should be more likely Flight 175, than Flight 77, that was intended "to hit the South Tower" and to sink in the Atlantic Ocean. At least I believe so.

This how it looked like on that footage:

This is the second terrorist "plane" which is about to penetrate the thick double-walled steel perimeter and to completely disappear into the South Tower.

Since the plane on the screenshot above features an obviously blue tail, it could not have been intended to be American Flight 77, as initially claimed, because American Airlines paints red "AA" letters on white tails on its aircraft. It should have been intended to represent only United Airlines. Thus, it would be logical to presume that this particular image was supposed to represent United Airlines Flight 175.

Considering the entire above, if I were that FBI inquirer who was tasked with investigating the 9/11 affair, I would not think long trying to figure out accomplices of the 9/11 perpetrators – I would quickly round up the following guys and gals (or, at least, would try to trace where they are hiding in order to arrest them):

1) Every "passenger" mentioned in a passenger-list of American Flight 11 – along with all the flight's stewardesses and pilots;

2) Every "passenger" mentioned in a passenger-list of United Flight 175 – along with all the flight's stewardesses and pilots;

3) Every airline staff and every security official who was responsible for making seat bookings, for issuing boarding-passes to, for security-checking of, and for allowing to enter the actual aircraft to the two groups mentioned above;

4) Every “camera-man” who produced either video- or photographic images of approaching “planes” – because all of these “reporters” and “photographers” logically could only be genuine, proven, self-evident accomplices of the actual 9/11 perpetrators (especially taking into consideration the very thickness of the steel Tower’s double-walled perimeters);

5) Every “eye-witness” who was able to “see the planes” that hit the Towers and reported that to any news agency. Except those, of course, who were ordered by the FBI to lie in its ensuing cover-up attempt. And except those apparent idiots who did not see any plane in reality, but only wanted to appear “important witnesses”. However, the latter’s possible “prima facie” evidence I would establish only after having them arrested first, considering that giving a false testimony constitutes a crime of itself, especially in such serious circumstances as occurred in that particular case. Do not forget that each such “eye-witness” who “saw the planes” was doing nothing less than provoking the U.S. leadership into shooting down real passenger planes. It might have been a joke, of course, but in this case it has been an apparently bad joke. If you don’t know – any “joker” who only ”jokes” that he allegedly has a bomb on board of a passenger plane will end up in prison – without any joke whatsoever. Just imagine, that all these 9/11 “jokers” were much more dangerous.

But, unfortunately for the United States of America, the humble author of these lines was not that exact FBI inquirer tasked with investigating the 9/11 affair. The inquiry was entrusted to some other guy, who might have a very different opinion and a very different approach to the task entrusted to him... He might follow another conspiracy theory in regard to the “hijacked” planes – from among those listed above…

* * *

Many people, especially from among mainstream so-called 9/11 “truthers” led by Prof. Steven Jones, asked me – why did I touch the no-planes/planes argument whatsoever? Didn’t I know that this issue is very annoying to the mainstream “9/11 Truth” society, because it supposedly divides the “truthers” over this issue? Why didn’t I concentrate on mechanics of the actual WTC nuclear demolition leaving aside the no-planes/planes argument?

To be honest with you, I thought for a while about it. Indeed, the mere fact that I placed myself into a “no-planers’” camp might easily scare away from this book a large number of people. However, I decided to leave here my critics in regard to the government-sponsored “planes theory” and to openly state that I do not believe there were any “planes”. I am not a coward, after all, but a truth-seeker. Why should I be afraid of the opinion of the crowd if I know it for sure that the crowd is wrong?

Yes, I am well aware that my position on this issue will scare away some people, but I do not care. I am after the truth, not after the satisfaction of morons who believe that aluminum projectiles could penetrate thick WTC steel while simultaneously causing black frames on video footage in the middle of the impact scene. Moreover, I am certain that if someone believes that aluminum planes would be indeed capable of penetrating steel WTC perimeters, such a person would never believe that the Towers were pulverized by underground nuclear explosions and even the most revealing “ground zero” definition would not help him to realize this obvious fact. Such a person would rather believe his guru – Prof. Steven Jones – who stubbornly insists that it was physical planes that penetrated the steel columns of the WTC, and it was so-called “nano-thermite” which allegedly melted the steel columns into fluffy microscopic dust.

Since my video presentation “9/11thology” was published on the Internet and was widely discussed, I noticed that a lot of people, at last, came to the realization that aluminum planes could not penetrate the steel perimeters of the World Trade Center by definition. And I feel a little bit proud of it now.

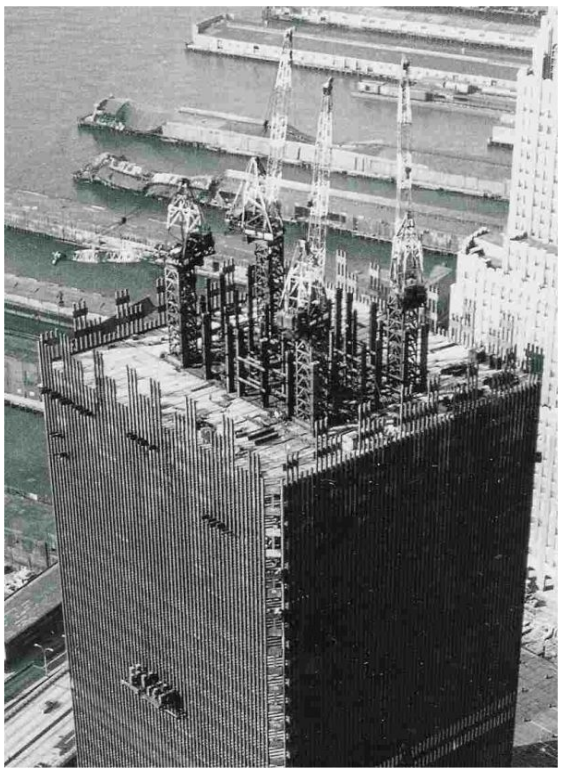
Before my video went public, the so-called “no-planers” camp was merely a small group of individuals who were considered “outcasts” by both – so-called “main-stream truthers”, and by so-called “good citizens” who believed the Report of the 9/11 Commission. But soon after I first voiced an opinion that no aluminum projectile could penetrate steel, irrespectively of its actual speed, I noticed that the “no-planers” camp grew considerably.

Perhaps, it was a well-known psychological phenomenon described in a famous fable of the naked king, whom no one dared to call naked, trying hard to convince themselves that the king was dressed despite seeing exactly the opposite with their very eyes. Perhaps, in this case the humble author of these lines played the role of that child who first shouted – “the King is naked!” – thus freeing everyone to express his own opinion.

Before my video appeared, most so-called “no-planers” were routinely ostracized, ridiculed, and even banished from various Internet forums and from “truthers’ societies”. It is all changed now. To openly state that aluminum cannot penetrate steel is no longer “politically incorrect” on the Internet forums today and more and more people have begun to express their opinions openly in this regard. Here is just a recent example expressed by people while discussing my video presentation on one of the Internet forums
http://goldismoney2.com/showthread.php?1880-911-Thermonuclear-Destruction-100-Certain/page2 :

An apparent government shill who performs a full-time job to derail dangerous discussions on the Internet forums (of course, he strongly opposes both – “no planes” and “nuclear demolition” versions) says: “*There's no way it could have been a fuel loaded plane slamming into each tower at over 500mph taking out several floors and creating a massive inferno....nah*” [meaning he ridicules anyone who might dare to doubt this supposedly “obvious” notion]

A thinking person’s reply: “*Yes, intuitively, a large fast moving aircraft represents a lot of energy, and one would think it reasonable for an aircraft to do a lot of damage to a building on impact. What do you think would happen - hypothetically - if the aircraft was stationary in the air, and someone picked up one of the enormously massive WTC towers, swung it violently, and hit the aircraft at an impact speed of 500 mph ? Would it flatten the aircraft do you think, or would the aircraft go clean through the moving building and turn it to dust ? Have a think about the above hypothetical question, because whether the aircraft was hitting a stationary tower, or the tower hitting a stationary aircraft, the physics of the situation is identical. The intuitive response to the damage from a 'fast moving aircraft' may not be quite so intuitive.*” [It did not convince the shill, as you might expect, but at least, it might convince my reader.]

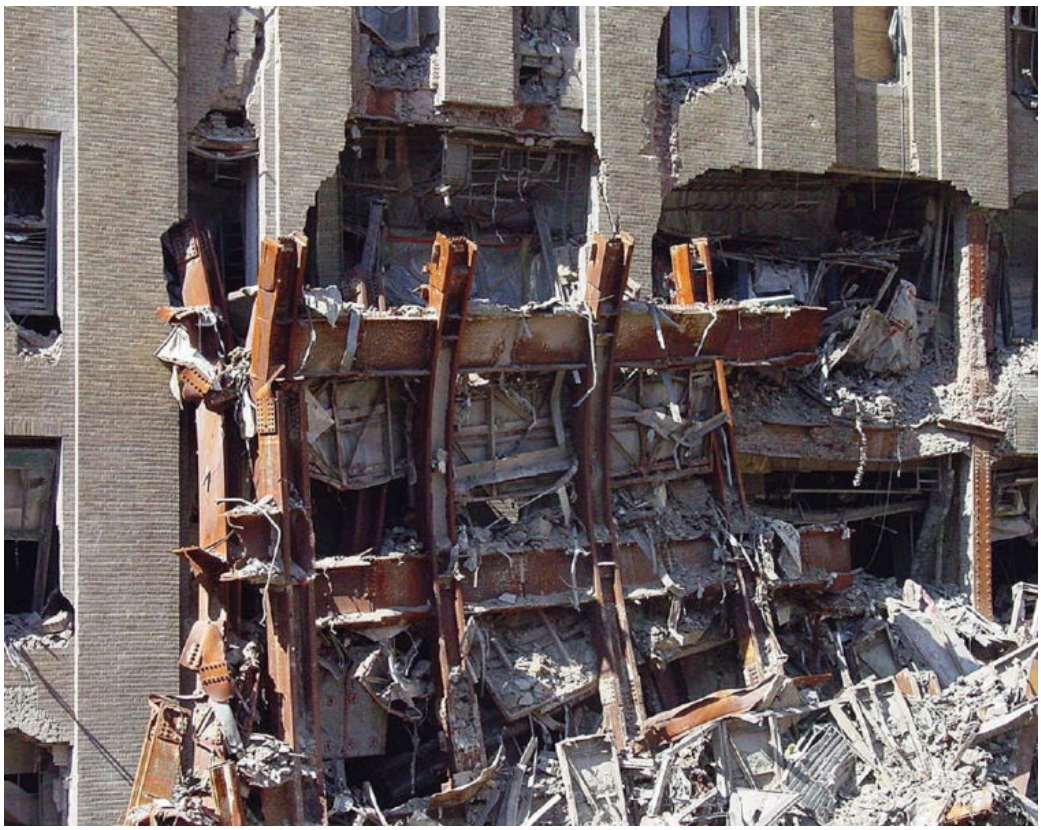


Above: steel perimeter columns of the WTC during its construction.

Note that on the pictures above the steel perimeters look small from this point of view. However, you can easily overcome this optical illusion if you imagine that the aluminum passenger aircraft which supposedly penetrated these steel double-walled perimeters in its entirety (without even the smallest part of the aircraft falling back to sidewalks below) would not look “too big” either – its wings span would be less than the width of the Tower’s façade. Besides, I hope you still remember how each of the massive perimeter columns looked like in its cross section…

In case you still have some doubts as to how strong the steel perimeters of the Twin Towers actually were, here is a good illustration on the photo below:

Above – perimeter columns of the Twin Towers being loaded onto a truck at "ground zero".



Damage inflicted to the wall of the Verizon building by surviving perimeter assemblies.

On the photo above you can see what type of damage was inflicted by such steel perimeter columns to a high-quality brick wall of the Verizon building upon impact. Based on this observation, you can imagine what would happen with a typical passenger airliner (which is merely an empty tube covered by thin aluminum skin) if such an airliner were parked beneath the Twin Tower and hit by such a perimeter assemblage falling from above. I hope you have no doubt that the airliner would be just flattened?

You will lose all doubts as to how a passenger aircraft is flattened if you watch the video below (it is enough to watch only the first one and a half minutes of it in order to understand what I mean – the rest of the video you can skip): http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fqaD6k0Ihbg

Now imagine that it does not actually matter – whether a moving aircraft hits a stationary steel structure, or a stationary aircraft is being hit by a moving steel structure. Just remember – what actually matters in this case – is a so-called "relative velocity" (i.e. speed of one impacting object in relation to another, or the "speed of impact", irrespectively of which of the two impacting objects moves relative to the eyes of the observer). Thus, to believe that the Boeing 767 could penetrate these perimeter columns in its entirety, is just insane.

But why then, one might ask, does Prof. Steven Jones, the leader of the 9/11 Truth movement, so staunchly deny this "no-planes" version – to the extent that he banishes from his ranks all those who might doubt there were physical planes involved? Does he not know the laws of physics? Or does he sincerely believe the laws of physics took a holiday on 9/11?

The answer is obvious. Prof. Steven Jones is a physicist who knows the physical properties of aluminum and the physical properties of steel very well. Not to mention that he is a *nuclear* scientist who apparently knows very well what "ground zero" really means (does anyone seriously doubt that an American nuclear scientist is aware what "ground zero" used to mean before 9/11?). However, it does not prevent Prof. Steven Jones and Co. from staunchly denying the "nuclear demolition" version along with the "no-planes" version.

The so-called "main-stream" 9/11 Truth movement was from the very beginning hijacked by impostors who claimed to be "dissidents" supposedly "fighting for the truth". However, in reality they work hard to help the U.S. Government to continue hiding the 9/11 truth from the public. For that reason they were appointed to lead those sincere truth seekers who are unhappy with the 9/11 Commission Report in the wrong direction. And this sad fact is self-evident.

Do you not believe me? Well. Read the paragraph above – regarding the Internet discussion – and try to form your own opinion in regard to the supposed penetrating capabilities of an aluminum plane. Review the pre-9/11 definitions of "ground zero". Remember that Prof. Steven Jones is a NUCLEAR SCIENTIST who must know for sure what "ground zero" did mean before 9/11. And now, finally, try to form your own opinion regarding the main 9/11 Truth movement leader's honesty and scientific integrity.

It is very easy, indeed, to understand why the U.S. officials spend so much effort to quash any discontent when it comes to the "no-planes" argument. If the "no-planes" truth is established, then the U.S. officials would have no choice than to arrest all those who filmed the "planes" and many of those who "saw" them (but apparently all of these are members of the powerful Freemasonic Order and are the most obedient servants of the New World Order folks – meaning that the very "good guys" must be arrested in this case). The next thing the U.S. Government would be obliged to admit is that it shot down at least two passenger planes – Flights 93 and 77. And then it would have no explanation whatsoever why it actually demolished the Twin Towers.

The "planes" theory is indeed a corner stone in the U.S. Government's (not to mention the so-called "good guys") defense against public accusations. Therefore you could sincerely expect that all of them – the desperate U.S. Government and the so-called "good guys" (who badly exposed their faces in this particular case) – to defend this till the end. It is a very serious point, indeed.

In any case, since my work in any case is an open challenge to Prof. Jones' so-called "nano-thermite" demolition theory, I can't afford disregarding the "planes theory" even though it is not the primary point of the book. These theories are too intertwined to challenge one and to leave the other intact.

Please, note that the author of these lines does not base this book upon any particular conspiracy theory in regard to those planes, and his private opinion is nothing else than his private opinion only. This book explains *who* organized 9/11 and *why* the Twin Towers actually collapsed – disregarding the fact of whether there were any real planes involved or not. So, irrespective of your personal preferences – whether you sincerely believe that the two aluminum planes really hit the Twin Towers and managed to penetrate their thick double-walled steel perimeter columns – like those shown in the above picture. Or you prefer to believe WTC on-site construction manager Mr. Frank Albert De Martini and think that the alleged "planes" were either holographic or digital and they existed only in the news footage – in either case you can read this book further without any fear. It does not actually deal with the planes matter: it deals exclusively with technicalities of the WTC collapse and with the conspiracy behind their collapse.

Or, to be more precise, I would say that I am less interested in how the 9/11 perpetrators managed to allow empty aluminum tubes to penetrate those steel columns, but more – in how the 9/11 perpetrators managed to instantly transform those steel columns into that peculiar fluffy microscopic dust (that allowed the Twin Towers' tops to fall down at near freefall speed as if under them were not any remnants of thick steel columns, but only thin air.)

The main point of this book is not aluminum "planes", but steel dust. It seems that I was the only person on this Planet (from among those who dared to go public, at least) who managed to provide a satisfactory explanation on how it was possible to transform steel structures of the Twin Towers into this fluffy dust.

Above – peculiar microscopic dust – all that remained of the former steel Twin Towers…

P.S. This is the most recent addition.

I feel obliged to inform my reader that Prof. Steven E. Jones, who used to be the most active of all known so-called "truthers" as well as the most ruthless administrator of the main-stream "truthing" society, which he ran using almost dictatorial methods, suddenly quit the scene and disappeared from public view around the beginning of 2012.

To give him his due, it shall be mentioned that Jones resisted till the end – stubbornly maintaining that the so-called "nano-thermite" could allegedly cause "ground zero" designations (along with chronic radiation sickness in the gullible ground zero responders), and that aluminum could penetrate steel. However, with the bulk of the former "truthers" finally switching their brains "on" (and so realizing that Prof. Jones, being a *nuclear* scientist, could unlikely be oblivious of the true meaning of the term "ground zero" – like it could be perceived from this[110] web discussion, for example), the situation became desperate for him. He could no longer defend his ridiculous notions without being ridiculed and accused of being the shill.

It shall be presumed that Jones' handlers realized that they lost both – the so-called "nano-thermite" argument, and the "aluminum could penetrate steel" argument (do not forget to thank the humble author

[110] http://www.breakfornews.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=2435#2435

of these lines for both – he was the one who initiated both arguments), and therefore they decided to withdraw him from the scene before it was too late. It could not be interpreted otherwise, because by the moment Jones deserted the "truthing" battlefield, the arguments about the nuclear demolition of the WTC and about the suggested armor-piercing capabilities of aluminum reached their peak.

Apparently, the so-called "good guys" did not want Jones to be humiliated and discredited in the full public view because he might be useful, still, in the future. Those folks from behind the so-called "curtain" managed to successfully utilize him twice – in the infamous "heavy watergate" affair, a/k/a "the murder of cold fusion"[111] [112], and in their recent attempt to concoct the story of the so-called "nano-thermite" (which was "discovered" by Prof. Jones "in the WTC dust", just to remind you, some 7 years after 9/11 – coincidentally with the attempt of the humble author of these lines to publish his claims about the WTC nuclear demolition for the first time).

Perhaps, his handlers from behind the infamous "curtain" hoped that they could still use him one more time, and so, they thought that the gullible plebs with their notoriously short memory should forget Prof. Steven E. Jones as soon as possible in connection with his 9/11 efforts – exactly as they forgot him in connection with the "heavy watergate" affair prior to his "discovery" of the so-called "nano-thermite".

But the memory of the cynical Barbarians is not that short, is it?

So, we shall preserve the memory of Prof. Steven E. Jones forever.

Prof. Stephen E. Jones CIA Mole

Above – photo of Prof. Jones found here: http://www.breakfornews.com/forum/viewtopic.php?p=2435#2435

The fact of Prof. Jones' deserting the battlefield of the 9/11 "truthing" does not mean, of course, that his handlers agreed to surrender their current positions to "nukers" and to "no-planers" without resistance. It is not so, of course. They will continue to defend their positions. So, before Jones quit the scene, he passed the baton to folks like Richard Gage and Niels Harrit who continued to promote his stories in public TV like vacuum salesmen. In the years 2012-2013 you could even observe certain activities that were unimaginable by the standards of so-called "political correctness" of the first post-9/11 decade: the shills were admitted to the supposedly "alternative" television (such as English language "Russia Today", not unknown "Al Jazeera", and Iran's "Press TV", which are indeed perceived by simpletons as something "free") and they began to promote their "nano-thermite" crap to the millions of gullible spectators watching these supposedly "free" TV-channels. These TV spectators, in the absence of any plausible alternative version of the WTC demolition, of course, subscribed to the so-called "nano-thermite" story. That is to say that despite Prof. Jones' withdrawal, "his" ideas are still alive and even kicking. However, I sincerely hope that this book will help to finally defeat them, along with defeating the shills who continue to sell the so-called "nano-thermite" to the gullible public.

---

[111] http://www.checktheevidence.co.uk/cms/index.php?option=com_content&task=view&id=95&Itemid=60
[112] http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=-7020089199398847503 (full video; segment on Jones is at 11:00), or here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=cXgw8GbLXzM (cut segment on Jones)

Conspiracy theories about 9/11 in a sense: "How did they demolish the World Trade Center?" and disproving these conspiracy theories.

Now, as I guess it became more or less understandable why so many "conspiracy theories" have their undeniable right to exist, let me proceed to these very theories.

As I have already mentioned, I will make a brief overview of the most common "conspiracy theories" (from the technical point of view).

All of such "conspiracy theories" suggest that the entire 9/11 affair was nothing else than an "inside job" and that no one other than the U.S. Government was supposedly its main perpetrator. I.e. they claim that it was the very U.S. Government that had allegedly organized all these outrageous (and possibly *nuclear*) attacks on their own citizens.

"…We must speak the truth about terror. Let us never tolerate outrageous conspiracy theories concerning the attacks of September the 11th; malicious lies that attempt to shift the blame away from the terrorists, themselves, away from the guilty…"

Remarks by President G. W. Bush
to the United Nations General Assembly[113]
U.N. Headquarters, New York, New York
November 10, 2001
9:38 A.M. EST

The author of these lines totally agrees with President G.W. Bush in the abovementioned sense. Nobody shall tolerate those outrageous conspiracy theories in regard to the September the 11th attacks.

Ironically, the most outrageous of all 9/11 conspiracy theories is the one concocted by the U.S. Government – namely the "Report of the 9/11 Commission", alias the first "truth" intended for the plebeian consumption. However, the second "truth" intended for "confidential" consumption of the patricians is by no means less outrageous than the first one, because it is also deliberate and cynical cheating, probably even more cynical than the primitive cheating of the plebeians.

Even though the rest of conspiracy theories are less outrageous than the abovementioned two, they shall not be tolerated as well. Let us speak the truth about "terror" – exactly as President G.W. Bush has urged us to do.

I would like to state in advance that all of these remaining "conspiracy theories" were worked out by the people who knew nothing of what exactly happened with the WTC and who did speculate only. With all due respect to these people, who have their undeniable right to voice their private opinions amidst the atmosphere of lies and suspicions, I am obliged to state that:

1) Unfortunately, all these so-called "conspiracy theories" (at least, those known to me and therefore addressed below) are in no sense better then the well-known "truth" No.1 concocted by the U.S. Government's spin-doctors for the consumption of the plebs.

2) Even though the U.S. Government absolutely rightly deserves to be suspected as being the chief perpetrator of 9/11, considering its outrageous post-9/11 behavior, in reality it was not guilty. It did not know anything in advance about the 9/11 attacks and had nothing to do with the actual perpetration (except, of course, being involved in the ensuing cover-up, except sending gullible ground zero responders to their certain deaths, and except a declaration of the so-called "War" against so-called "Terror"…). There should not be the slightest doubt concerning the U.S. Government's total innocence in regard to the actual 9/11 attacks.

---

[113] http://www.whitehouse.gov/news/releases/2001/11/20011110-3.html

3) The 9/11 conspiracy theories, unfortunately, are not as "innocent" as they might appear at the first glance. **They do not help truth-seekers to find the truth**. They rather *prevent them from finding the truth*. Moreover, most of the 9/11 conspiracy theories (if not ALL of them) are being promoted by shills, appointed by the so-called "good guys". It is because **the conspiracy theories actually help the "good guys" to hide the truth about 9/11** from you, innocent folks.

So here is it:

Conspiracy theory No.1 (the earliest and the most commonly known). Many people allege that the U.S. Government has used a big number of cleverly placed charges of conventional explosives in almost every floor of the WTC Twin Towers. Moreover, they claim that a synchronized detonation of these charges in a process known as "controlled demolition" ("CD") would allegedly cause each of the Twin Towers to be reduced to fine dust (including even office furniture, as well as its entire vertical steel bars).

This particular theory, in turn, is being subdivided into several independent theories which differ mostly only due to different fantasies of so-called "engineers" and other speculators who advocate them. Some advocates of such a theory even claim that charges of C4 (or whatever other) explosives had been allegedly embedded into the concrete floors and walls of the Towers as long ago as the time of the WTC construction. Obviously, detonators should have also been "embedded" in such a case, otherwise the entire scheme wouldn't be really workable. The later presumption suggests that during the entire life time of the Twin Towers their gullible tenants were spending something like 8 hours a day (i.e. a good third of their lives) inside the monstrous explosive device that was ready to go off at any moment (and also to do so accidentally).

Without even considering any of such sub-theories separately, I would rather comment on all of them at once: it is self-evident that this particular claim cannot be true. None of the commonly known conventional explosives (and not any conventional explosives whatsoever) would ever be able to reduce the entire 400 meters tall and extremely robust Tower made of thick steel to such fine dust – including even the Tower's internals (such as office furniture, mechanical equipment, cables, tubes, elevators, computers, decorations, and remaining people).

It should be mentioned also that many people either maliciously or innocently attach too much importance to the fact that all Twin Towers' "concrete" was completely pulverized. In the same time these folks tend to ignore a much more important phenomenon – that *steel* was completely pulverized, in addition to the alleged "concrete".

Shifting the stress from the pulverization of steel to the "pulverization of concrete" allows governmental shills, who hijacked the 9/11 Truth movement, to easily promote their "conventional controlled demolition" theories, thus, shifting away attention of their flock from the dangerous truth about the nuclear demolition of the WTC discussed in this book.

In fact, judging from the merely psychological point of view, it is easy to understand why so many simpletons believe the WTC was "imploded" by conventional means, based on the alleged fact that "all concrete was pulverized" in the absence of any mentioning of pulverized steel. It indeed looked like a normal, conventional "controlled demolition" judging from this point of view. However, a serious 9/11 researcher should not be duped by this particular approach.

The problem is that the Twin Towers did not have much concrete in their constructions. Yes, the volume of concrete used, in accordance with an official WTC documentation, was indeed huge and everyone could verify these digits. However, one has to understand that this concrete was mostly used not in the upper parts of the Twins, but almost exclusively on the creation of their basement infrastructure, its foundations and also the so-called "bathtub".

The volume of concrete used in the actual Twin Towers bodies was unbelievably little – it was only used in very thin floor slabs and nowhere else. Thus, the corresponding share of concrete in the WTC dust was negligible compared with the share of steel each Tower actually consisted of.

From now on, I hope, everyone understands that when he hears about an exaggerated importance of the "WTC pulverized concrete" he is being cheated by government appointed shills (whose primary intention is to create an impression that the WTC Twin Towers were allegedly a kind of an ordinary construction that could logically have been demolished by a conventional "implosion" commonly used in a civil demolition industry).

Let us look carefully at the actual design and at the supposed possibility to use commonly known controlled demolition methods in regard to the Twin Towers. First of all, let us look back at the controlled demolition history.

Despite the common misconception, there have been no steel-framed skyscrapers ever demolished by an implosion anywhere in the world, at least up to this day (this being said in August 2013). Primarily, because most of those skyscrapers are new buildings and their time to be demolished has not come yet. The tallest building ever demolished by an implosion was only 47-strories high. It was the Singer Building in New York City that was built in 1908 and demolished in 1968 due to its being obsolete. This building was a much weaker structure compared to the incredibly strong hollow-tube type steel-frame skyscrapers being built today.

In bygone days when buildings were brick-walled and concrete-paneled, their bearing structures used to be concrete supporting columns and concrete supporting girders. Sometimes these concrete bearing structures were reinforced by insertions of metal bars, but sometimes they were plain concrete. In either case it was possible to calculate the right amount of conventional explosives to be attached to these bearing structures at the right spots (or to be placed into holes drilled in bearing structures) in order to break them all at once and so to cause the building to collapse into its footprint – which is the main goal of any controlled demolition.

However, it is no longer possible to use this approach with modern steel-framed buildings – such as, for example, the former Twin Towers of the World Trade Center, World Trade Center building # 7, or the Sears Tower in Chicago. The point is that there wasn't any "bearing structure", in its former sense, used in the WTC Twin Towers – the entire Tower was essentially a "bearing structure".

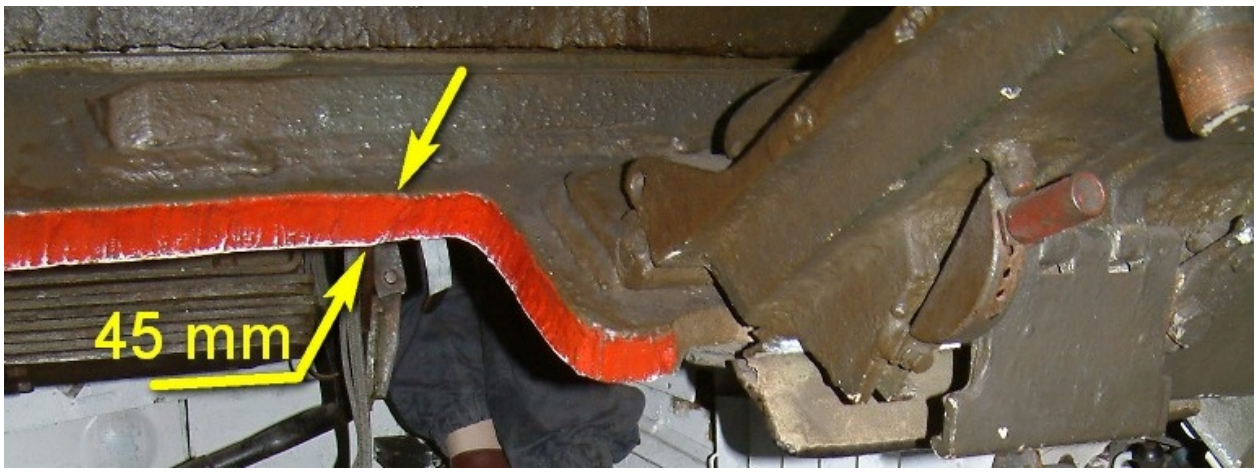
The Twin Towers' steel-frame consisted of exceptionally thick double-walled steel perimeter and core columns. You have already seen them; as you remember, we have already discussed their steel structures in the chapter of this book devoted to the supposed armor-piercing capabilities of the aluminum planes. However, I feel it is important to repeat it once more. Here are a couple of the WTC core columns:

Above – typical WTC perimeter columns at "ground zero" on October 3, 2001.

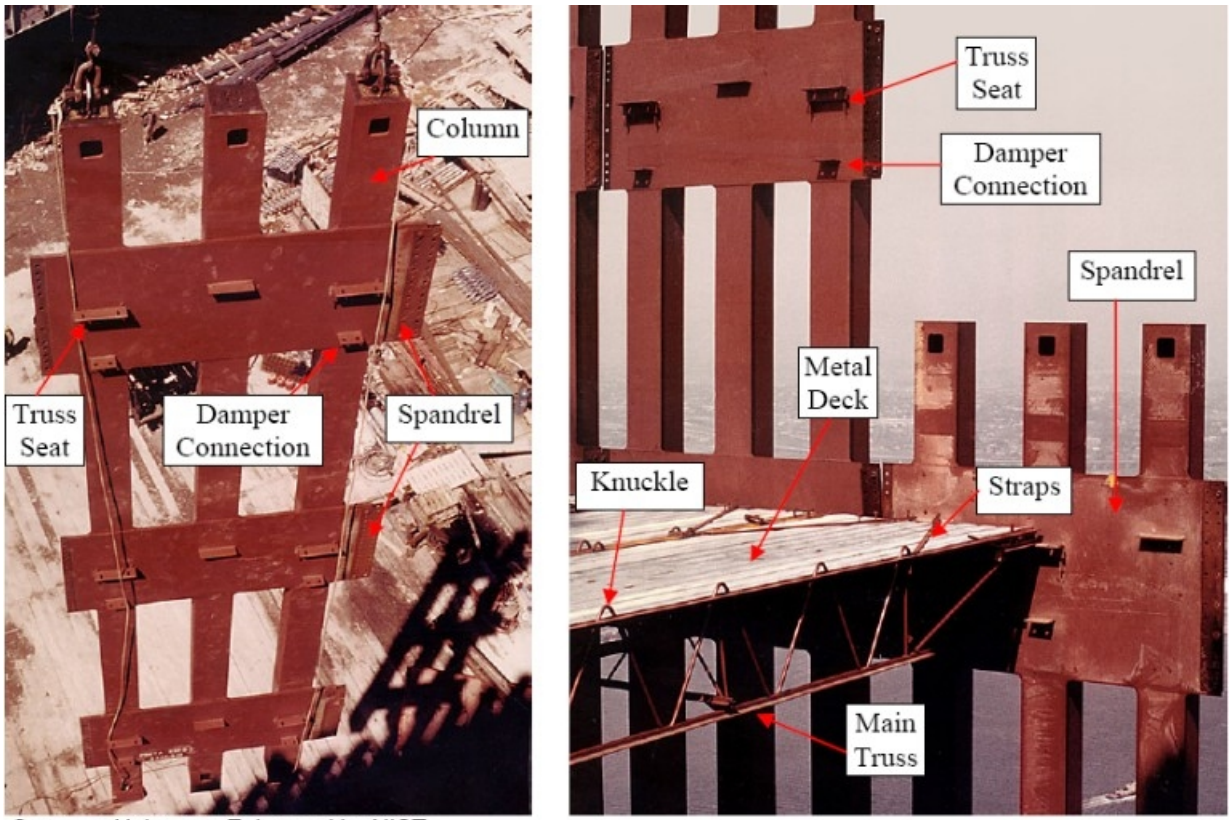
Above – a typical WTC perimeter column at "ground zero".

The thickness of the perimeter column shown on the photo above can be easily estimated by scaling it against the workers' palms. The thickness of the core columns shown on the previous photo could be easily estimated as well. In fact, their thickness is equal to that of the perimeter columns.

These steel columns were incredibly thick – each wall measuring 2.5 inch (6.35 cm), so the entire thickness of either of the columns was 5 inch (12.7 cm). (Here I am talking about the thickness of the columns at the particular height of the supposed "planes" impacts; below that point they were even thicker and their thickness increased towards the lower floors of the Twin Towers.)



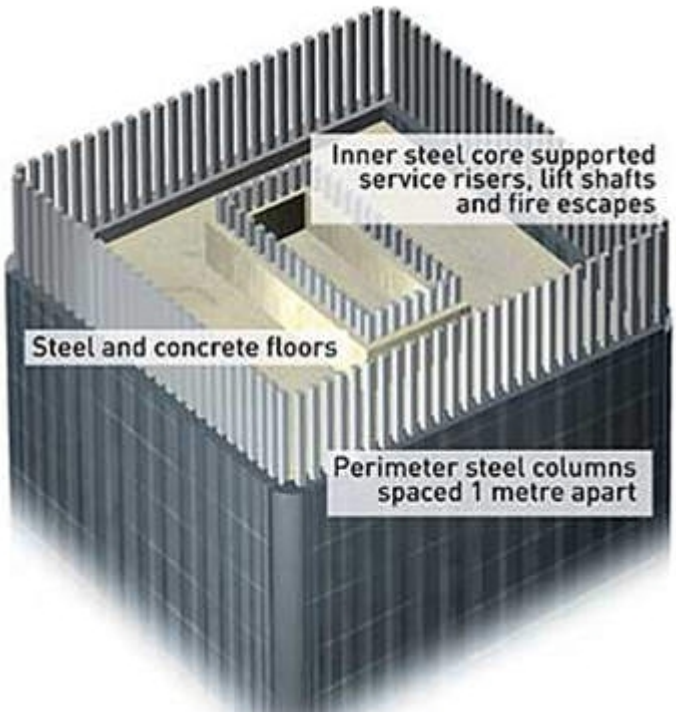
On the photo above is shown the thickness of the T-34 tank's armor, in case you forgot it.



Source: Unknown. Enhanced by NIST.

Figure 1–4. Perimeter column/spandrel assembly and floor structure.

The above is one more picture (from the NIST report) showing the Twin Towers perimeter columns during their construction. You can perceive from it, by the way, that there were no reasons for huge volumes of concrete to be used, as mistakenly believed by many. The concrete was used only in thin floor slabs and nowhere else in the Twin Tower's bodies. Here is a sketch of the steel bearing structure of the WTC Twin Tower; it shows how densely were positioned those perimeter- and core steel columns:



From the sketch above (it is an official sketch too, from the official NIST report) you can get one more confirmation that there was no concrete used in the Twin Tower's construction, except only in the thin slabs of their floors.

The perimeter structure contained 59 such steel columns per side.

The core structure of the Tower consisted of 47 rectangular steel columns that run from the bedrock to the Towers' tops.

This co-called "tube-frame design" was a totally new approach which allowed open floor plans rather than columns distributed throughout the interior to support building loads as it was traditionally implemented in previous structures. The Twin Towers featured load-bearing perimeter steel columns (square in cross-section) positioned one meter from each other ("one meter from a center of one column to the center of a neighboring column", I mean) on the Towers' façades to form an exceptionally rigid structure, supporting virtually all lateral loads (such as wind loads) and sharing the gravity load with the core columns.

Considering that the Twin Towers' steel frames consisted of double-walled steel columns that were almost twice as thick as the T-34 tank's front amour, it would not be possible to find any solution to break such columns simultaneously in many spots in order to achieve an "implosion" effect – the basic goal of any controlled demolition. No explosives would ever be able to tear through such front armor of a tank (except only a hollow-charge shell which would still not be able to tear a complete piece of such armor, but only to burn some narrow hole through an armor plate).

It was, of course, technically possible to break *some* of these steel columns in *certain* spots, using exceptionally huge amounts of hollow-shaped charges attached to each individual column, but even such an incredible solution would not help to achieve the desired "implosion effect". The Towers were simply too high and too rigid – their steel cores would have had to be simultaneously broken in too many spots on every floor, which no one could afford. And even if they could, still, such a solution would not lead to the desired effect – there would not be any guarantee that such a high-raised structure would fall strictly down onto its foot print. It might have scattered its debris as far as a quarter of a mile, considering its mere height.

I think it is clear now that it was impossible to bring the WTC Towers down by any kind of traditional controlled demolition.

Add here that both the WTC Twin Towers and the WTC-7 collapsed at near freefall speeds, due to the fact that the entire structures beneath the heavy undamaged Tower's tops were completely pulverized: these incredibly strong steel structures simply ceased to exist.

Let us look into this peculiar steel pulverization effect more carefully. Let us imagine the unimaginable and presume that the WTC bearing structures shown above were simultaneously broken in many spots by incredibly huge number of hollow-shaped charges of conventional explosives attached to any and every perimeter- and core- column in, let's say, 5 meters intervals along the entire Tower's length (in order to cut the steel bars into equal 5 meters long segments to be conveniently loaded into trucks – as alleged by some 9/11 conspiracy theorists).

First of all, let us calculate how many hollow-shaped charges we would need to implement such a demolition solution. We have 59 perimeter columns on each of the 4 façades – altogether 236 perimeter square columns. Plus, we have 47 core rectangular columns. In total, we need to simultaneously break 283 steel tubes. Do not forget also that each of the 283 tubes has its own perimeter consisting of actually four walls (before I called them "double-walled", but I think maybe I was wrong methodologically, since any square shaped tube has actually four walls rather than two).

Note that *each* of such walls is thicker than the front-armor of a tank – do not forget this important detail.

We would need 4 hollow-shaped cutting charges in order to cut each of such steel tubes – each charge has to be attached to either side of every steel bar.

In order to cut all 283 columns, at one level only, we would need 283x4=1132 charges.

In order to cut at least 350 meters of each Twin Tower (leaving their remaining upper parts intact – in order to imitate the actual 9/11 style of their collapse) into 5 meters long segments we would need to cut each steel bar at 350/5=70 spots by vertical measurement.

Now we multiply 1132x70=79,240. We would need nothing less than 79,240 charges of conventional explosives per Twin Tower!

Do not forget that in addition, we would also need 79,240 detonators.

And, don't forget, a corresponding wiring system to detonate all of our charges in a synchronized manner.

And a corresponding ability to secretly install such a demolition system that no tenant in the WTC Towers would notice.

Do you seriously believe it is feasible? Some conspiracy theorists seem to believe so…

What do you think about the weight of each of such hollow-shape cutting charges? How many kilograms of TNT or other explosive materials should each charge contain in order to be able to cut the 2.5 inch steel wall considering such wall's width?

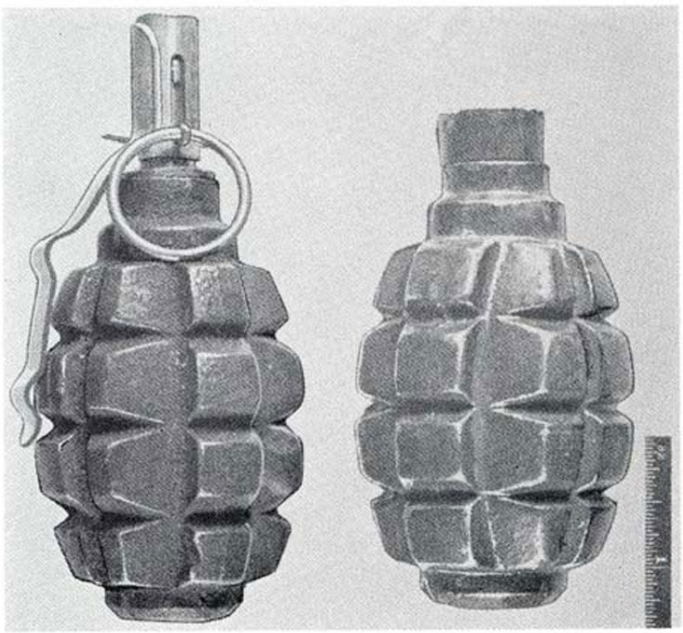
Let us again imagine the unimaginable and presume that each of such charges would contain a mere two kilograms of TNT (in reality it should be more than that, I think; it is very unlikely that 2 kg would be sufficient, but for simplicity sake let us presume that only 2 kg per charge is needed). How many kg of TNT we would need to explode in total?

79.240x2=158.480 kg or almost 160 tons.

Now, at last, try to imagine what kind of deafening sound would be produced from a simultaneous explosion of nearly 160 (!!!) tons of TNT, dynamite, or C4.

Do you think that all those witnesses who "heard explosions" during the WTC collapse indeed heard explosions of 160 tons of TNT detonated simultaneously? Are you serious?

Do you realize *how much it is* – the 160 tons of TNT? Perhaps, you don't… Well. I will try to engage your imagination. Let us begin with this grenade:



OCO, D/A 50530

FIGURE 44.—Soviet fragmentation hand grenade, F–1, with fuze.

Hopefully, all of you know this famous German/Soviet grenade F-1 (that is, perhaps, the longest serving infantry weapon tracing its service history back to the WWI era), or at least have seen this grenade in some movie.

Do you know how much TNT is used in this deadly weapon (that features a killing distance of 200 meters)? Take your guess… Only 60 (s-i-x-t-y) grams of TNT is used in it. You can check this obvious fact in a related Wikipedia article: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/F1_grenade_(Russia)

Let us proceed to the second step. Now imagine that TNT has specific gravity 1.65 (approximately equal to that of soap; not exactly, the TNT is a bit heavier, but comparable, nonetheless, at least for the reason

of imagination). Thus, a bar of TNT and a bar of soap are similar, judging by their weight and size (and they even look similar, especially if we talk about the old-style laundry soap).

Above left – typical Soviet-type bars of TNT; 200 grams (in man's right hand) and 400 grams (in man's left hand). Above right – typical Soviet-type laundry soap, 220 gram pieces.

Now try to imagine, how much soap you could fit into a typical truck. And now imagine how much soap you could fit into a typical railroad car? And now, please, imagine how many railroad cars you would need to fit the total amount of TNT required to demolish only one of the Twin Towers (the 160 tons). Imagined?

And now, please, imagine what kind of sound would be produced by a simultaneous explosion of that amount of TNT carried by our imaginary freight train.

I hope you got the point.

An enormous explosion of over 100 tons of TNT at high altitude would be heard all over New York City. In addition, it would shatter all glass panes in a couple of miles distance around, and knock down everyone around by its enormous air-blast wave which would resemble that of an atmospheric atomic blast.

Oh, we almost forgot about the floors. In order to demolish the Twin Towers by conventional explosives we would need not only to cut each of the multiple vertical steel bars in multiple spots. We would have to cut also each floor slab into some reasonably-sized chunks. Wouldn't we?

Please, make further calculations.

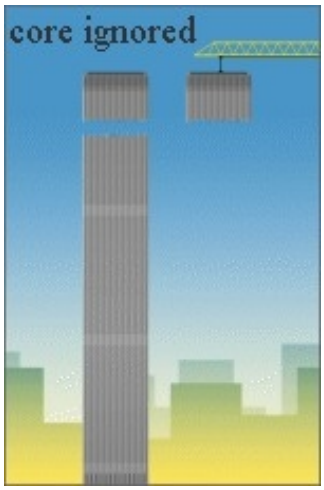
Now let us consider a possible mechanics of the WTC collapse based on our above presumption that the steel bars of the Tower's structure were simultaneously cut in 5 meters long segments by our monstrous demolition scheme that used well over 160 tons of TNT.

Don't you think that all this mess of steel, cut into relatively large chunks, along with remaining floors, cables, lifts, internal walls, stairs and staircases, carpets, office internals, and so on, would considerably delay the Towers' collapse? Don't you think that in such a case the Towers' collapse would not be at freefall speed?

Anyone who watched video footage showing details of the each Towers' collapse should have noticed that there were no alleged 5-meter long chunks of multiple steel bars, neither any chunks of floors in the way of the heavy Towers' tops crushing downwards at near freefall speeds. There was only dust – fine, fluffy microscopic dust. This dust offered to the falling down Towers' tops no more resistance than would air. It was dust of steel, furniture, floors, lifts, cables, carpets, stairs, office internals, and all other inorganic and organic materials, people inclusive.

I think it is pretty self-evident that neither the WTC Twin Towers, nor the WTC-7 was demolished by the "conventional implosions" as alleged by the proponents of this particular conspiracy theory.

It is very clear that all three WTC buildings were PULVERIZED and not "imploded". And their peculiar pulverization (mainly pulverization of *steel* rather than of the alleged concrete) occurred momentarily and without any deafening sound of enormous explosions of conventional explosive materials.



Above is an interesting diagram I found somewhere on the Internet. I can't resist placing this nice drawing here, since it clearly demonstrates that the speed of the falling down undamaged Tower's top was exactly the same as if under it was not the former steel structure of the Tower, but merely air alone.

Many people argue that certain squibs beneath the crushing downwards Towers' tops were anticipating their actual collapse and they looked like explosions. These relatively few squibs could be clearly seen in several video clips showing either of the Twin Towers' collapse, such as the two squibs shown on the picture below:

Above – a picture showing two squibs – the one on the right is clearly visible against the clear sky, the one on the front is not so clearly noticeable, but can be seen as well at about the same level.

I guess it is clear to every unbiased person that these squibs could not be counted as the "explosions" intended for the Tower's demolition. Firstly, if these were indeed the "demolition explosions" as claimed, such explosions must have been multiple. Do you agree that two (or even three, and even four, and even seven) of such "explosions" are obviously not enough to do the demolition job? And, in order to achieve the synchronous and symmetric cutting of the steel beams, such explosions must embrace the entire perimeters of the Towers, and not just two casual isolated spots. Do you agree with this logic?

Another thing is that the explosions are usually followed by smoke and certain fires. In this case it would be logical to presume that the smoke of such explosions would be of a different color than the dark-grey color of steel dust in the above snowball-like cloud. However, on the picture above we could clearly see that both squibs eject the very same color of dark-grey matter that could be seen a few floors above – being produced by the Tower's top falling down. I think it is very clear.

It should be mentioned also that the National Institute of Standards and Technology, which conducted a three-year "study" on the WTC collapse, rejected the suggestions that the WTC towers were brought down with explosives. Despite the fact that the NIST report in general is nothing else then the most shameless 9/11 cover-up, in harmony with the infamous Report of the 9/11 Commission, this particular reasoning of the NIST engineering experts was dictated by elementary logic and not by any governmental "kerosene-pancake-collapse" theory.

CTV [CTV, 9/12/2006[114]] asserts: *"Flashes of light that seemed to indicate bombs detonating were not explosions. They were pockets of air being forced out of windows as the sagging floors pushed downward."*

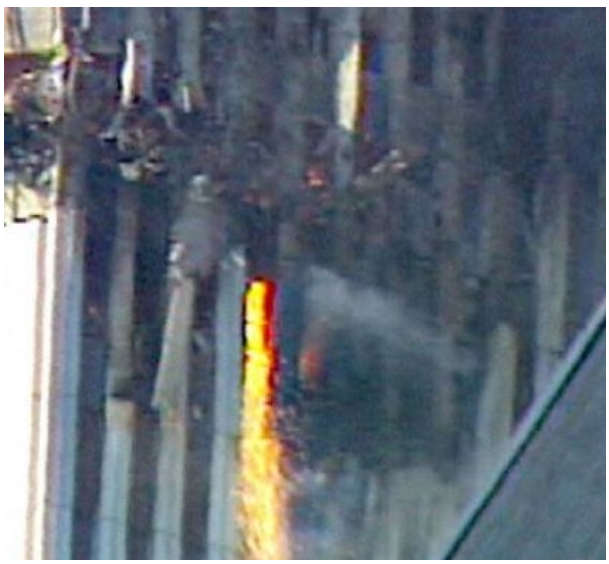
The author of these lines agrees with that observation (later you will understand why).

Hollow-shaped charges of conventional explosives were obviously used in the WTC case – to imitate the impacts of the "terrorist planes" (i.e. to cut some perimeter steel bars in order to blame those holes on the "planes"). However, ordinary explosives could not have been used in bringing the Twin Towers down.

This theory is not plausible – neither in its pure form, nor even in combination with the Conspiracy Theory No. 2, which is below.

Conspiracy theory No.2 (so-called "thermite theory" – which is the next most commonly known theory).

Some people, understandably, can not reconcile themselves with a notion that aviation fuel (namely "kerosene") might allegedly combust with such a high temperature that is enough to melt or to weaken the WTC core columns made of extremely thick steel – as the officially approved version of 9/11 events claims. Seeking the truth, such people have arrived at the conclusion that certain incendiary materials (such as the pyrotechnic composition known as "thermite[115]") had been allegedly used by the 9/11 perpetrators to melt core structures of the WTC Towers. They support their claims primarily by this: somewhere at "Ground Zero" there had been several molten pieces of steel found and this apparently could not have been caused by the burning of fuel of any kind. Besides, some of proponents of this theory claimed that shortly before the collapse of one of the Towers, some sparkling fires were noticed followed by what appears to be a stream of molten metal, such as the one shown in the picture below:



Above – sparkling fire noticed at a single spot around the "impact area" shortly before collapse of one of the Towers.

---

[114] http://www.ctv.ca/servlet/ArticleNews/story/CTVNews/20060906/911_Conspiracy_060906/20060910/

[115] Thermite is a composition of aluminum powder and a metal oxide which produces an aluminothermic reaction known as a thermite reaction commonly used in electric welding. It is often used to join railroad rails and is also implemented in some special hand-grenades intended to quickly and efficiently destroy weapons – such as artillery pieces, but also to destroy machinery, etc.

This argument is weak – even if to imagine that on the above picture an instance of thermite reaction is indeed shown (as claimed). The problem is that if we imagine that someone demolished the Twin Towers with thermite, then one single isolated spot to burn thermite is obviously not enough. The supposed thermite charges must have been attached to *e-v-e-r-y* perimeter column (as well as to *e-v-e-r-y* core column), and not at one spot, but at many spots – at equal intervals – in order to cut every column into many pieces. However, this is not what we actually see in the above picture. One might try to imagine how it might look – if those conspirators have attached numerous thermite charges to each of those steel-bars – located not only at the Tower's middles, but also around their dense outer perimeters only one meter apart from each other. The entire Tower from top to bottom would have been transformed in such sparkling fire at once – and this would have looked very different compared to the isolated sparkling fire shown on the above picture.

Considering that such thermite charges would have had to have been positioned not just on one level only, but, let's say, in 1 meters interval vertically – you are welcome to make your own calculations as to the number of thermite charges required – similar to the calculations in regard to explosive charges above…

Now try to imagine how the targeted Twin Tower would look if all of those supposed thermite charges were simultaneously ignited. It would look something like an area of sparkling fire shown in the above picture, but in this case the ENTIRE TWIN TOWER, on EVERY OF ITS FOUR FACADES, FROM TOP TO FOOTPRINT would be embraced in such sparkling. A thermite reaction, if somebody doesn't know, produces extremely intense, blinding sparkly flames – similar to that of electric welding (because thermite is the very material used in electric welding). You can't simply look with your naked eyes into such a thing; you must wear a protective mask with dark glasses.

Did you see the entire WTC Tower sparkling from bottom to top at the entire area of each of its four 64 meters wide x 415 meters tall façades prior to its instant pulverization and collapse? The answer is "no". Yes, indeed there were a couple of some unusual sparkling fires somewhere in the Twin Towers prior to their collapse; these were clearly visible on some footage (like the one shown in the picture above). However, you have to understand that these were small and isolated sparkling fires and their supposed "importance" can not be exaggerated to such an extent as to claim that the entire Towers were allegedly "stuffed with thermite". It is simply ridiculous.

It was not technically possible to stuff the Twin Towers with thermite due to the very same considerations discussed in debunking the conspiracy theory No.1 above.

Besides, the actual Towers' views before their collapse did not reveal any enormous blinding sparkling torches that supposed to engulf the entire Towers' bodies from top to bottom and to be visible even from the most distant outskirts of New York City.

Moreover, even if this particular conspiracy theory struggles to somehow explain those molten pieces of steel found at "Ground Zero", it would never be able to explain the very fine dust to which 80% of the entire Tower's structure was reduced to – i.e. the very core structures made of thick steel the proponents of the "thermite theory" are talking about. If thermite is capable of melting steel, would it really mean that thermite would be also capable of reducing this steel to fluffy microscopic dust? Such a claim is not serious.

The initial "thermite theory" was born apparently out of desperation – simply because the truth-seekers could not find any other reasonable explanation to the "unexplainable" Twin Towers' collapse and also to "unexplainable" high temperatures found at "Ground Zero" several weeks later (which were intense enough to melt boots of firefighters who worked there for only a few hours). I hope it is self-evident that any potential thermite reaction would never be able to sustain any high temperatures for a few weeks – it would cool down in half-an-hour at the worst case.

Some proponents of the "thermite theory" also claimed that it must have been thermite which cut some steel columns found at "ground zero" precisely evenly – as it was shown on some pictures.

It is not true, apparently – some "precise cuts" of the said steel columns were caused by conventional explosives – i.e. by the very hollow-shaped charges used to create the supposed "impact" holes for the "terrorist planes". Such precisely cut ends of the steel columns (at least those on the perimeters) could be clearly seen at that picture which shows the detailed "impact spot" in the façade of the North Tower, where you could also see poor Mrs. Edna Cintron, desperately leaning on one of such "precisely cut" columns before the North Tower's collapse. It is clear that those cuts were caused to steel columns well

before the collapse and could not be blamed on “thermite” which might have been used later to bring the Twin Towers down.

Alternatively, these columns might have been cut later by the ground zero responders who were tasked with removing the rubble and loading the columns onto the trucks. You can see such process at the picture below:

Above – a worker at ground zero cuts one of the remaining steel columns in order to facilitate its removal.

Unfortunately, the Theory No. 2 itself is not sustainable at all. It is not plausible even if someone would try to use it in combination with the abovementioned Theory No.1.

There is also a sub-variety of this incendiary theory – which claims that the evil U.S. Government allegedly “napalmed” the World Trade Center, but I think we do not need to bother to disprove it, because it is too bizarre to be even remotely plausible.

Conspiracy theory No.3 (the most infamous proponent – Prof. Steven E. Jones): the so-called “nano-thermite” theory. This theory is probably the most dangerous lie – not because it sounds plausible to any extent; it is actually more stupid and more ridiculous than either of the two theories discussed above. It is dangerous because nowadays it is being favored by the absolute majority of main-stream 9/11 “truthers” tricked into believing this nonsense by their shifty FBI-appointed leaders.

This is a relatively new theory. It surfaced not later than in 2007, but most probably in 2008. It was based on a “fact” that “some traces” of so-called “nano-thermite” were allegedly “found” in the WTC dust.

Suspiciously enough, these alleged “traces” were not found back in 2002, not even in 2003 when it would be logical to expect them to be found in the WTC dust. They were “found” only around 2007-2008. Which says a lot about this theory and its main proponent’s credibility.. The “discovery” of the so-called “nano-thermite” traces suspiciously coincided with the first attempt by the humble author of these lines to publish his book on the WTC nuclear demolition.

According to this “nano-thermite” theory, the evil U.S. Government allegedly “sprayed” (or “painted”) the entire steel columns of the WTC Towers with the so-called “nano-thermite” (perhaps, at the time of their construction) and this alleged coating was allegedly the very factor that destroyed the steel bearing structures of the Twin Towers.

However, this theory does not provide any plausible physical (or chemical) explanation in regard to how this so-called “nano-thermite” actually works. Supporters of this theory can’t even audibly explain what the so-called “nano-thermite” actually is – whether it is a kind of incendiary (like commonly known thermite or napalm), or it is a kind of explosive (like dynamite, TNT, RDX, or C4).

Nonetheless, despite this theory being incoherent, incomprehensible, unfeasible from the logical point of view, and, moreover, born in highly suspicious circumstances, it managed to win a lot of popularity among

so-called “main-stream 9/11 truthers” led by Prof. Jones. It so happened that the “9/11 Truth” society almost unanimously supported this most bizarre notion and even attempted to prepare some legal charges based on this so-called “nano-thermite” theory against the U.S. Government.

Leaving aside our prediction what would happen in the court-room when this straw-man argument would be legally submitted to the court of law, we will try to disprove on our own this most ridiculous notion, which, nonetheless, stands in our way to the ultimate 9/11 truth.

Could it be true that so-called “nano-thermite” was indeed responsible for the WTC demolition as claimed by Prof. Steven E. Jones and his flock? There are primary points and secondary points which will help us to debunk this dangerous nonsense.

The primary points are these:

If the so-called “nano-thermite” exists not only in sick imaginations of 9/11 “truthers”, but also in reality, then, logically, it should belong to either of the two groups:

a) explosives;
b) incendiaries.

If the so-called “nano-thermite” indeed exists in reality and it is “explosive”, then the WTC Twin Towers could not have been demolished by the so-called “nano-thermite” due to considerations discussed during debunking of the abovementioned conspiracy theory No.1.

If the so-called “nano-thermite” indeed exists in reality and it is an “incendiary”, then the WTC Twin Towers could not have been demolished by the so-called “nano-thermite” due to considerations discussed during debunking of the abovementioned conspiracy theory No.2.

The secondary points are these:

Prof. Steven E. Jones, who is the author of this notion, is also a proponent of another infamous notion – that empty aluminum projectiles could allegedly penetrate thick steel targets. Unlikely it would be reasonable to believe a person who claims that hitherto unknown mysterious substance could allegedly “melt” steel into fluffy microscopic dust, considering that this very same person also claims that steel was allegedly susceptible to being cut using “aluminum cutting tools”. Do you agree with this logic?

If you add here that Prof. Jones is actually a physicist, it aggravates the whole thing. If he were a former priest or a former senator, it, perhaps, would be forgivable. But unlikely it could be forgivable to the physicist. In addition, it shall be taken into a serious consideration that being a *nuclear* scientist, Prof. Jones must have known what “ground zero” really meant in the then specific nuclear jargon. It did not mean “a place where a steel building has been melted by the so-called “nano-thermite” into fluffy microscopic dust”. It meant “a place of a nuclear or thermonuclear explosion”. And it is highly unlikely that a person holding a Doctorate in *nuclear physics* might not notice this more than transparent hint.

I believe that from now on the reader of this book would not bother trying to adjust reality to the bogus claims of the so-called “nano-thermite” theory, and realize, at least, that this senseless theory is intended only to dupe him and lead him away from the truth.

More technical details regarding my arguments with Prof. Jones’s flock you can see in a separate Chapter of this book named *“Debunking the debunkers. Interesting argument – famous physicist Jan Zeman vs infamous impostor Dimitri Khalezov”*.

Conspiracy theory No.4 (proponents – U.S. and foreign officials, 9/11 Commissioners, NIST Commissioners, FEMA Commissioners): the infamous kerosene-pancake-collapse theory (or as a variety “kerosene-progressive collapse” theory), also known as the “OCT” or the “Official Conspiracy Theory".

The official conspiracy theory, as you could probably understand, is the least plausible, because those “patricians” who promote it for consumption of gullible plebeians, themselves do not believe it either. However, quite a few naïve people still believe even this theory.

The official conspiracy theory claims that burning kerosene from the supposed aluminum “planes”, along with fires caused by further burning of various office materials, allegedly weakened structural steel of the WTC Twin Towers and this caused the so-called “pancake collapse” (another, more recent version: the so-called “progressive” collapse) of both buildings.

Since some few gullible people still believe this ridiculous notion, I am obliged to devote a few lines to disproving this particular theory as well. The easiest way to disprove it, perhaps, is this: the Twin Towers' designers apparently had to take into consideration that one day some fire might occur inside these buildings. Therefore they had to design them with a certain degree of "overprotecting" or "reinsurance" – i.e. you don't even have to doubt that the WTC designers calculated the structural strength of steel frames in case of the worst possible fires – for example, fires, caused by a direct hit by a fully loaded largest commercial aircraft. And by no means could the WTC designers have been mistaken in their calculations (otherwise, you would see them behind bars nowadays; surprisingly, they are at liberty, still).

It would be just stupid of us to presume that the original WTC architects would design a 415 meters tall structure that should have been populated by perhaps 50,000 people, and sincerely hoped (and keep their fingers crossed) that no fires would ever happen inside their brainchild, because in case of bad luck the construction would collapse. Do you agree with this logic?

Besides, it shall be known that any architect should be arrested and tried in a court of law if any construction designed by him would ever collapse and cause some damage (not to say the loss of life). If the WTC Twin Towers indeed collapsed due to kerosene weakening their structural integrity, the original WTC designers, along with those who supplied them steel of presumably inferior quality, should have been behind bars now. This is the way the law functions in any civilized country, the United States inclusive. Did you see any of the WTC architects on trial so far? The answer is "no". This is the first and foremost proof that this theory of the "fires initiated collapse" is not sustainable.

Left: Windsor Building in Madrid, Spain, following the February 2005 fire. Right: the actual blazing inferno.

For those who might still doubt my words, here are two pictures of the Windsor Building in Madrid, Spain, which burned like a giant torch for more than 24 hours in February 2005. According to an official description, during the 24 hours-long fire *"…flames devoured the 106-meter-high building from the top down…*" Still, it did not collapse, because it was a STEEL-FRAMED building. And steel-framed buildings are designed not to collapse, even as a result of the most intense fires burning for 24 hours. What do you think about little fires quietly leaking on several floors in each of the Twin Towers for about an hour only?

You can additionally assure yourself that the governmental kerosene theory can not be true by looking again at how thick the actual steel perimeter was- and the core columns of the Twin Towers.

Besides, do not forget that shortly before the Towers started to collapse there were a few people seen alive at the holes caused by the supposed "planes" and these people did not seem to suffer at all from any alleged high temperatures supposedly "enough to weaken steel".

And, at last, this theory struggles to explain the cause of the Twin Towers' collapse, but it fails to explain the most important 9/11 phenomenon: the pulverization of the major parts of the Tower's bodies, steel inclusive. If burning kerosene and burning office materials could allegedly "weaken" steel it does not mean that they could also [instantaneously] reduce steel to fluffy microscopic dust. Do you agree with it?

Conspiracy theory No.5 (the most infamous proponents – Dr. Judy Wood and Prof. Morgan Reynolds): a laser-beams theory or so-called "directed energy weapons" theory, often abbreviated to *"DEW"*.

Some more advanced "theorists", who obviously understand that neither of the above theories is plausible (nor a combination of the first two theories), claim that in such a conspiracy there must have been some sophisticated weapons used. They claim that laser or maser beams could be the only kind of destructive tools capable of reducing to dust the entire Twin Towers' structures made of steel and concrete.

Proponents of this theory coined a good new word that was obviously missing in pre-9/11 English – the word "dustification". They used this new word to describe the state of materials applicable to the Twin Towers shortly before they began to disintegrate into fluffy microscopic dust. If to call the actual process of their turning into dust by the word "pulverization", there would be no word in the English vocabulary suitable to describe the physical process of them being no longer rigid structures, but piles of dust still sticking together for a little while. These folks proposed the neologism "dustified" for that and it seems that this word is indeed useful – I will also use it in my further explanations in regard to the Towers' collapse.

This particular conspiracy theory is not as desperate as the above two, yet it is about as bizarre. This theory is quite difficult to be comprehended in full, and therefore it could be conveniently used in various speculations. This is not to mention that its chief proponents are rightly suspected to be the FBI's shills…

In fact, there are quite a lot of innocent people who believe the so-called "DEW" theory and its proponents personally. Unlike other 9/11 conspiracy theorists, Ms. Wood and Mr. Reynolds went as far as to sue some U.S. officials in the court of law (using their bizarre theory as legal grounds for their accusations). Of course, their complaints were dismissed by the court, with prejudice, primarily due to being totally unsubstantiated.

I have to tell you fankly that even a better grounded legal case would be dismissed in such circumstances, because the U.S. Justice is apparently an integral part of the government-sponsored 9/11 cover-up. However, the bizarre ideas of Wood and Reynolds, which they dared to express even in legal papers, indeed greatly lightened the task of the judge for finding a pretext to dismiss the case.

Instead of describing this theory on my own, I would rather use some quotations from the abovementioned court-case (the court order[116] mentions three plaintiffs, because in addition to the two abovementioned persons there was another co-plaintiff – a certain Mr. Edward Haas):

"Plaintiffs assert that NIST's investigation is tainted by fraud and other serious misconduct. They contend that the NCSTAR 1 report constitutes a "fraudulent document," in that it conceals the true cause for the collapse of the Twin Towers. Plaintiffs maintain that the alleged fraudulent nature of the investigation has furthered the deception, perpetrated upon the masses, that the WTC was demolished as a result of terrorists plowing two commercial airplanes, filled with thousand of gallons of jet fuel, directly into the Twin Towers at a high rate of speed. They claim that, through the employment of psychological operations, millions were deceived into believing that the destruction was caused by a terrorist hijacking that murdered thousands of innocent people inside. Plaintiffs ***theorize*** *that what actually occurred was that the Twin Towers disintegrated* ***after being struck by the United States military's secret laser-like weaponry****. All three plaintiffs explain that these* ***"directed energy weapons****" "are operational in Earth['s] orbit, at high altitude, low altitude, at sea and on land,* ***ranging in lethality*** *from the capacity to do great damage such as that of destroying the World Trade Center Twin Towers in less than 10 seconds each, as*

[116] The entire court order to dismiss the case in a PDF format could be downloaded from here: http://sites.google.com/site/reynoldslitigation/100Judgment-Dismissedwithprejudice.pdf

occurred on 9/11/01, ***down to and including imposition of a disabling stun*** *on human beings* ***for crowd control and/or other psy ops*** *[psychological operations] purposes.""*

What other ravings would you need to dismiss the case if you were a judge?

The beginning of this lawsuit sounded quite reasonable – their initial statement claiming that "the NIST's investigation is tainted by fraud and other serious misconduct. They contend that the NCSTAR 1 report constitutes a "fraudulent document," in that it conceals the true cause for the collapse of the Twin Towers" is true.

However, it is not really difficult – to disprove such a poor concoction as the 9/11 Commission Report or the NIST report. It is much more difficult to prove to the court that your own claims in regard to the WTC destruction are correct. "Theorizing" is not acceptable in legal proceedings. Some expert opinions could be acceptable; however, not as bizarre as those claimed above about laser-beam-from-the-space based "psy ops" and laser-beams based WTC destructions.

If a real expert in physics appears in the court-room and would firmly state before the judge that an empty aluminum plane is not capable of penetrating those double-walled steel perimeter columns of the WTC with walls as thick as the tank's front armor, the judge would have no choice than to believe his expert opinion, because what the expert claims is self-evident even for the judge.

If a real aviation specialist appears in the court-room and would firmly state before the judge that a passenger aircraft can not fly at its full cruise speed at an altitude claimed by the NIST's and the 9/11 Commission's reports, the judge again would have no choice than to believe such an expert opinion, because it is again self-evident, and, besides, it could be easily verified through questioning some additional aviation experts.

If a real communication expert appears in the court-room and firmly states before the judge that it is not possible to connect a cellular phone to a cellular network in order to make a successful (and, moreover, long-lasting) phone call from a typical cruise altitude of a commercial airliner, the judge again would have no choice than to accept his expert opinion, because it is pretty self-evident – the judge too has his own mobile phone and it is quite clear even for the judge that it is not possible to connect such a mobile phone to a mobile cell at a distance of nearly 5 miles.

In fact, many ridiculous notions established by the NIST and by the 9/11 Commission could be successfully disproved in the court-room by real experts supported by some good lawyers. However, it seems that real experts are not interested in disproving the governmental conspiracy theory, giving floor to plaintiffs akin to those mentioned above. I think it is not really necessary – to be an "evil" and "corrupt" judge – to be able to successfully throw away a case where some lunatics theorize that certain alleged "secret" super-human technology was allegedly used from space to destroy the WTC, and, simultaneously, for "controlling crowds' into believing something…

The biggest problem of those conspiracy theorists who promote this "directed energy weapons" theory is that they have no clue what they are talking about. If a physics expert who undertakes to disprove a claim that it is allegedly possible for an aluminum plane to penetrate thick steel could stage on practice some illustrative experiment (let's say, making a piece of flying aluminum colliding with steel), the proponents of those "secret" beams-from-the-space could produce nothing at all to substantiate their bizarre notions…

From the merely technical point of view this bizarre theory can be disproved as follows.

Firstly, nobody could explain why such an alleged "laser beam" that was supposedly used to pulverize the Twin Towers was not able to pulverize them completely – why it actually left the Towers' tops intact? If the claimed laser beams were really from space (i.e. from the above), why then it was not the other way around? It seems that according to this logic the Towers' tops supposedly would be pulverized first, if their destruction started from top down.

Secondly, this theory even if it struggles to explain the Towers' pulverizations, completely fails to explain the high temperatures and underground cavities, filled with molten rock at a depth of nearly 100 meters below the earth's surface. Even to imagine that such a hypothetical "laser" or "maser" could instantly reduce steel into fluffy microscopic dust, does it also mean that the same process must also simultaneously dig enormous deep underground cavities filled with molten rock? Do you see any logic in this?

Besides, it can't be true even from the point of view of the energy consumption. To achieve the alleged functionality (I mean to be capable of the Twin Towers' pulverization), the power of such "beams" must have been so high that probably the entire American Electrical system would never be able to supply that amount of the energy to any alleged giant "laser" or "maser" at a time. Perhaps, only a thermonuclear explosion of over a hundred kiloton in TNT yield could theoretically supply the required amount of the energy to such a hypothetical giant "laser".

But if you go as far as to accept that such a thermonuclear charge of over hundred kiloton could have been used to supply the required energy to the supposed giant "laser", then you are ready to accept that such a nuclear charge could have been used. Then you are only one step away from the actual truth: if you accept that those who destroyed the WTC could use a huge thermonuclear charge for that reason, why don't you accept the obvious? That instead of using such a thermonuclear charge for supplying the required amount of the energy to an enormous hypothetical "laser", they simply used such a thermo-nuclear charge directly for destroying the WTC? This would be at least logical.

Conspiracy theory No.6: This particular conspiracy theory is the most serious and that is exactly why it shall be addressed in the most carefully manner.

Some people claim that the U.S. Government (or as a variety – Osama bin Laden's so-called "warriors of Islam", or possibly, also Saddam Hussein's secret emissaries) allegedly deployed low-caliber nuclear charges, Special Atomic Demolition Munitions (SADMs), commonly known as "mini-nukes", to demolish the Twin Towers by exploding these kind of devices in their basement floors. Some alleged "witnesses" went as far as even to claim to "hear explosions" on the WTC basement floors. In fact, this conspiracy theory became very popular especially during the last couple of years and even a special term "nukers" was coined to call its proponents.

Strange photograph found on http://www.globalsecurity.org/eye/html/wtc_nyc-091101-2.htm

Above is a very seditious photograph that was originally published on the NASA web site as an "image of the day" and claimed to be a ***"SPOT satellite image of Manhattan, acquired on September 11 at 11:55 AM EST"***. It was truly suspicious when this photo was removed the very next day from the official NASA web site and it could be no longer found in the NASA archives despite being the "image of the day" on such an auspicious date as September the 11th.

This image is apparently bogus because the three black spots shown on it have never existed in reality. They could not be found on any other contemporary image – either a satellite- or an aerial. It appears that this "seditious" photo was concocted by NASA on purpose. Someone tried very hard to "imply" that there

were three (again not two, but *three*) alleged small *atmospheric* nuclear explosions in the WTC area – because only an atmospheric (and not an underground) nuclear explosion could cause such burning areas as those three shown on that image.

It does not matter that the hypocenters of the three implied "mini-nukes explosions" do not match the actual hypocenters of the explosions that brought down the WTC Twin Towers and the building #7 in reality. It does not matter that the bogus image was claimed to be shot at "11.55 AM EST" – i.e. when the third explosion (that destroyed the WTC-7) has not occurred yet. What matters is the very attempt to produce such bogus "evidence". It is understandable why it was so done: it was not clear yet on September the 11th what would be a public version of the 9/11 "truth". The most probable option the governmental spin-doctors apparently considered to feed to the gullible public was the "mini-nukes" story. Only a day later it was finally decided to blame the WTC collapses on kerosene, so the "mini-nukes" theory was left for the exclusive consumption of the mid-level politicians and mid-ranking security officials. Thus, the initial "evidence" concocted by NASA became "politically incorrect" and was promptly removed.

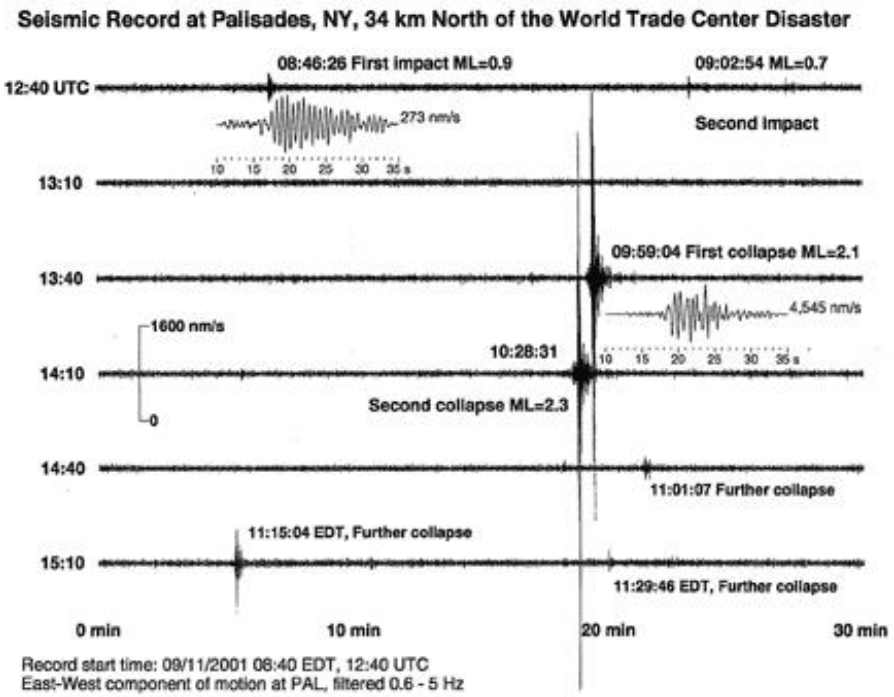
Coming back to the "mini-nukes theory". This particular theory must be considered especially carefully, because there are all reasonable grounds to believe, that the very U.S. Government in its cumbersome and desperate attempt to conceal truth about the 9/11 attacks, exploits this theory as a "confidential" version of "truth" about 9/11 intended for various "patricians".

I feel that it is my primary duty – to disprove this particular Theory No. 6 – irrespectively of whether such "mini-nukes" might belong to Osama bin Laden, to Mullah Mohammed Omar, to Saddam Hussein, to Larry Silverstein, to the Mossad, to the Freemasonic Order, or to the U.S. Government itself.

Here it is: even if this particular theory might look to some people very much like resembling the truth, (actually it is quite plausible in comparison with the rest of the bizarre theories above), still, it is very, very far from the actual truth.

Proponents of this particular theory normally use the following arguments to support their claims:

- 6.1. Seismic "evidence". Fake seismograms "implying" that the WTC was demolished by "mini-nukes".



One of such seismograms which purports to show the two alleged explosions of "mini-nukes" under the WTC South and North Towers – allegedly "filtered" in diapason 0.6 - 5 Hz.

Widely circulated in the Internet (and admitted by the U.S. Government to be true – one may only guess why the U.S. Government did not deny their authenticity???) two supposed seismograms from seismographs of the Columbia University's Lamont-Doherty Earth Observatory in Palisades, New York, 21 miles north of the WTC (shown above), allegedly recorded some suspicious seismic activity on September 11, 2001. To say precisely – they recorded nothing else than two underground nuclear

explosions under the WTC site – at 9:59:04 and at 10:28:31 (those several seconds in time difference between actual beginnings of Twin Towers' collapse and the seismograph's recordings were due to the time required for seismic waves to travel 21 miles from Manhattan to Palisades).

The proponents of the "Conspiracy Theory No.6" (as we called it here) claim that this is allegedly a "proof" that the "mini-nukes" have indeed exploded under the WTC Twins.

I will not say anything first, but only put this preliminary question: are they really sure about "*mini*-nukes"? Just read further and you will also doubt that it might have been "*mini*-nukes".

On these seismograms (being widely circulated in the Internet and being freely available until now on the Columbia University website: http://www.ldeo.columbia.edu/LCSN/Eq/20010911_wtc.html) are clearly visible two supposed underground nuclear explosions – at 09:59:04 and at 10:28:31. These two were supposed to be nuclear explosions, without any doubt; they can not be mistaken with anything else – the two spikes are simply too short in time and too big in amplitude, to be mistaken with an earthquake…

Still, it does not mean that these seismograms are necessarily genuine – it could be as well a part of the U.S. Government's covert support for their concoction for the "patricians" and their "leakage" to the wilderness of the Internet might have been intentional. We have to be cynical when we deal with such types of easily available "evidence". Let us consider these seismograms more carefully.

- 6.1.1. What is most doubtful is that the U.S. Government and the FBI, who confiscated all videos of the alleged plane which hit the Pentagon, and who do not want until now (this being said in June 2008) to release passenger-lists of the four allegedly "hijacked" planes, nevertheless, still tolerate the presence of these seditious seismograms on the official web site of the Columbia University.

The mere fact of these seismograms' existence on the official web site, somewhere in the Internet within the U.S. jurisdiction, is the best proof that these seismograms are bogus. They apparently serve some special purpose beneficial to the U.S. Government (at least, covertly) and therefore they must be automatically presumed to be fraudulent.

Besides, the two seismic peaks in these seismograms are also too clear – it seems that someone made them by hand and a ruler – just to make sure that even a lay person would not miss to notice the two nuclear explosions on these pictures.

- 6.1.2. What is particularly doubtful in these seismograms is that the magnitudes of the seismic spikes are unreasonably low. It seems that "someone" had really tried his best to "prove" to us that it was "mini-nukes" and not anything stronger than that.

Moreover, magnitudes of these two spikes – 2.1 and 2.3 on the Richter scale respectively – also attract some doubts. The two nuclear charges which demolished the two Towers were supposed to be of the same caliber. It is because nuclear weapons (especially high-tech "mini-nukes" – which could only be produced by developed countries) are very precisely wrought devises, so both nuclear explosions were supposed to go off at the exact same yield.

Since both alleged nuclear explosions supposedly happened at the same location – with similar ground structure and similar distance to the seismic station – both of them should have caused seismic spikes with equal magnitudes. However, there could be a following effect: both nuclear explosions (presumed to happen underground) were supposed to create underground cavities – which are typical for any and every underground nuclear explosion. Since the positions of the two nuclear charges might have been close to each other, their respective cavities might in theory overlap each other (at least, in a rude approximation – if we disregard any precise mathematic calculations). In this case the energy of the second underground explosion communicated to the earth would be lower than that of the first one, because it would be partly decoupled by the adjacent (and probably overlapped) cavity left by the first explosion.

Strangely, in this particular seismogram it is vice-versa – the first spike is only 2.1 and the second one – is 2.3… This alone is not a proof, of course, it is only a suspicion, and in this particular sense I could be mistaken, but I am sure that I am not. Anyhow, these seismograms are false and it will be proven below by some other logical considerations.

- 6.1.3. Besides the abovementioned seismogram, the same webpage of the Columbia University site[117] published the following table which purports to represent the 9/11 seismic events:

However, before analyzing the below seismic table, please, try to remember that:

1) aluminum projectiles can not penetrate steel targets even in theory;
2) suicidal hijackers can not survive their suicidal missions;
3) real planes' impacts can not cause black frames right in the middle of the impact scenes recorded by various video-recording equipment;
4) cellular phones can not function at the cruise altitudes of commercial airliners;
5) commercial aircraft can not fly at their full cruise speeds at altitudes of only 350 meters above the ground;
6) typical Saudi-Arabian passports are made from some pretty common paper and cardboard and they can not survive infernos caused by the impacts of fully loaded aircraft (in order to be later found somewhere below the spots of the supposed impacts).

Just remember that there were no physical planes that really hit the Twin Towers on 9/11. Thus, anything that deals with alleged effects of the alleged "planes'" impacts must be presumed to be bogus by default.

Now, at last, you can look at the below table:

Here is a summary of seismic observations of the two impacts and the three collapses:

Date	Origin Time (UTC)	Magnitude (Richter scale)	Time (EDT)	Dominant Period	Signal Duration	Remark
09/11/2001	12:46:26±1	0.9	08:46:26	0.8 sec	12 seconds	first impact
09/11/2001	13:02:54±2	0.7	09:02:54	0.6 sec	6 seconds	second impact
09/11/2001	13:59:04±1	2.1	09:59:04	0.8 sec	10 seconds	first collapse
09/11/2001	14:28:31±1	2.3	10:28:31	0.9 sec	8 seconds	second collapse
09/11/2001	21:20:33±2	0.6	17:20:33	0.7 sec	18 seconds	Building 7 collapse

Location of the World Trade Center is 40.71°N and 74.01°W.

Do you see any cheating? If not, I will point it out to you. It will be proven below successfully, but just for the simplicity's sake, please take it now as if it is already a proven fact: the WTC-7 was also demolished by an underground nuclear explosion – exactly in the same manner as the WTC-1 and WTC-2. OK?

We see that those "seismic specialists" at service of the 9/11 cheaters wanted to prove to us that an underground explosion *under* the WTC-7 which actually caused its collapse was supposedly only a 0.6 magnitude seismic event, while the impacts of the "planes" as high as several hundred meters *above the ground* were respectively 0.9 and 0.7 magnitude seismic events? And they want us to believe them?

Here is the second very well known fact: when in 1993 some guys detonated alleged "over half ton of explosives" in the basement floor of the WTC (in fact it was a mini-nuclear explosion of about 0.1 kiloton, but this is the "patrician" truth and we will consider it in detail in a separate chapter) it was *not* detected by any seismic station – either in the Columbia University, or anywhere else.

Why it so happened? Because those folks who work in the Columbia University would "detect" only those things the U.S. Government and the FBI approve. The alleged "conventional explosion" of 1993 was supposedly "not detected" [for the plebeians] simply because specialists who worked in that seismic laboratory understood very well that a mere "half ton of TNT" exploded *underground* was still too little to communicate to our planet Earth enough energy to cause any noticeable seismic signal.

---

[117] http://www.ldeo.columbia.edu/LCSN/Eq/20010911_wtc.html

Of course, even a conventional explosion of half-ton of TNT would still communicate some little energy to the Earth, but it would not be possible to notice such a minor seismic event against a general seismic background – which represents a kind of permanent "noise" of a certain magnitude. That is why, despite the fact that a real mini-nuclear explosion in 1993 was definitely detected (it supposed to cause a seismic signal of at least 2.5 or even higher on the Richter scale), it could not have been reported to the plebeians, for whom it was claimed to be a "conventional" explosion of a "half-ton", undetectable by the seismic means.

What could we conclude analyzing this piece of information? First, we could be sure that those seismic "specialists" from the Columbia University are not as "independent" as they may appear. They would lie to us if the FBI orders them to do so. Thus, we have to be rather careful when dealing with these liars.

Secondly, we could guess that a half-ton of TNT exploded underground in the location of the WTC Twin Towers would be such a minor seismic event, that it would not be technically possible to detect it (and this postulate was successfully proven by the very specialists of the same seismic laboratory who refused to detect for the plebeian consumption the alleged "half-ton of TNT" explosion in 1993). How come then, that the two "planes' impacts", which happened *above the ground* had been detected by this seismic station? And moreover, not only "detected", but detected with certain magnitudes comparable even to those of real "mini-nukes" explosions underground?

One does not have even to doubt that he is being cheated by these "seismograms". Those rogue guys from the Columbia University who published such a concoction, were acting under the FBI's instruction – which wanted to produce some plausible "evidence" that it was indeed terrorist "mini-nukes" (in the case of the WTC-1 and the WTC-2) and nothing explosive at all in the case of the WTC-7.

These suspicious seismograms were just a necessary part of the "patrician" version of the 9/11 "truth" and nothing more than that. In addition to this, the cheaters went as far as to trying to prove to us that there were some "planes' impacts", thus implying not only that aluminum projectiles could penetrate steel, but also that such processes could allegedly cause noticeable seismic signals… Just to conclude: these seismograms might be for the gullible "patricians", or even for the most discerning "plebeians", but they are definitely not for the "barbarians" like us and we shall not be duped by them[118].

- 6.1.4. The magnitudes of the two alleged nuclear explosions shown by these seismograms. What do you think: which kinds of devices those magnitudes of 2.1 and 2.3 are supposed to belong to? I will quote here something verifiable – found after a long search on the U.S. Government's website[119]. I am quoting:

"…A 1-kiloton nuclear explosion creates a seismic signal of 4.0. There are about 7,500 seismic events worldwide each year with magnitudes >4.0. At this magnitude, all such events in continental regions could be detected and identified with current or planned networks. If, however, a country were able to decouple successfully a 1-kiloton explosion in a large underground cavity, the muffled seismic signal generated by the explosion might be equivalent to 0.015 kilotons and have a seismic magnitude of 2.5. Although a detection threshold of 2.5 could be achieved, there are over 100,000 events worldwide each year with magnitudes >2.5. Even if event discrimination were 99% successful, many events would still not be identified by seismic means alone. Furthermore, at this level, one must distinguish possible nuclear tests not only from earthquakes but also from chemical explosions used for legitimate industrial purposes..."

Statement by Dr. Peter Leitner, Author: "Decontrolling Strategic Technology, 1990-1992," before the Joint Economic Committee United States Congress Tuesday, April 28, 1998. "Technology Decontrols: Striking at the Heart of U.S. National Security".

As everybody could see, the U.S. Government was actually obsessed with the "mini-nukes" which might be used against it as long ago as in 1998 – otherwise, the U.S. Congress wouldn't even hold such a

---

[118] There is one shameless document concocted by these folks from the Columbia University. You can download it from here: http://www.ldeo.columbia.edu/LCSN/Eq/20010911_WTC/WTC_LDEO_KIM.pdf I have to thank my friend Jan Malmberg who drew my attention to this unprecedented fiction bearing the truly mocking name ***"Seismic Waves Generated by Aircraft Impacts and Building Collapses"***. In this ridiculous essay that pretends to be something "scientific" cheaters try their best to convince the gullible that aluminum planes penetrating steel buildings (as if the first were made from steel, but latter – from butter) allegedly cause detectable seismic events.

[119] http://www.house.gov/jec/hearings/dualuse/leitner.htm

specific hearing. It should be noted in this regard, that the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania[120] had not been bombed yet at that moment, and the 1983 nuclear bombing of the American marines in Beirut[121] had been forgotten as 15 years had passed. However, at least three major terror actions were perpetrated recently where at least three "mini-nukes" have been used against the United States. One – in the first WTC bombing in 1993, one – in the 1995 Oklahoma bombing, and one – in the case of 1996 "Khobar Towers bombing" of the U.S. troops in Saudi Arabia.

Anyway, we are not interested right now in the actual development of that "mini-nuclear" intrigue (it will be discussed in detail later in this book). Now we are interested only in digits that could be derived from the above quotation: a fully contained underground nuclear explosion of one kiloton in TNT yield would create a seismic signal with magnitude of 4.0 – as claimed by the U.S. Government's own specialist. While a fully contained underground nuclear explosion of 0.015 kiloton, as well as a properly decoupled (for cheating reasons) underground explosion of 1 kiloton would both create a seismic signal of about 2.5.

Since the supposed explosions of the "terrorist mini-nukes" in the lowest underground floors of the WTC Twin Towers would never be real underground nuclear explosions, they would communicate to the Earth much lesser amounts of the energy in comparison with the respective explosions of the same yield which are truly underground ones. I guess it is clear. If you simply bring a "mini-nuke" into a basement of the WTC (let's say, into its lowest underground parking floor) and detonate it there, its energy, which would supposedly cause the seismic signal, would be largely disseminated in the basement. By no means such an explosion could be considered being truly "underground". It would be a normal atmospheric nuclear explosion and it would be quite complicated to measure its exact yield based on the seismic data alone – which was designed to measure exactly only real deep underground explosions and not the explosions in spacious underground parking lots. In the latter's case such a measurement would only be guessing.

Let us try to guess now – what those cheaters from the Columbia University attempted to tell us (if we were the gullible "patricians" or the "discerning plebeians", I mean) by their "seismograms"?

Here is just one of the basic premises. It is believed that if some country possesses a ready underground cavity of 100 meters in diameter (such as the one left by a former underground explosion of ~150 kiloton), and if this country would detonate inside such a ready cavity a new nuclear charge of 1 kiloton (in order to secretly avoid the nuclear testing ban), such a secret explosion would not be detected at all by controlling services of other counties. It is because its seismic signal would be almost completely muffled by the existing cavity.

The above was just an example that one who is guessing could base his calculations upon, because it would be really difficult to guess if you do not have any basic data at all.

Again, what did those cheaters, who drew those seismograms with perfectly clear spikes of 2.1 and 2.3 in magnitudes, want to say to the "patricians"? In my opinion, they wanted to say the following: "terrorists" detonated two "mini-nukes" of 1 kiloton in TNT yield in the basements of the WTC, but their seismic signals were decoupled by empty spaces of the basements. Thus, it shows slightly above 2.1, instead of the 4 – expected in case of a "normal" deep underground explosion of one kiloton. The "patricians" are supposed to agree with such "logic" and to believe that these two suspiciously perfect spikes of nuclear explosions were indeed caused by the "mini-nukes" that demolished the WTC-1 and the WTC-2. While the WTC-7 was demolished without any "nuclear" spike at all – it simply "fell by itself". And the "patricians" have apparently believed such a confidential "truth".

- 6.1.5. I quote here again the phrase taken from the abovementioned Statement by Dr. Peter Leitner: "…*Although a detection threshold of 2.5 could be achieved…"* Does anyone understand what it means? It means that magnitude 2.5 is such a low magnitude that a specific seismic signal of 2.5 could be barely recognized at all against the noisy seismic background which has about the same peak magnitude. Even though he admits that it is *still* possible to distinguish a nuclear spike of 2.5, this would be an extremely difficult task to achieve.

Note: it was about 2.5. And what do you think about 2.3 and 2.1? Could their detection threshold be so successfully achieved as shown in the abovementioned seismograms? Where the two supposed "nuclear

---

[120] The mini-nuclear bombings of the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania (that "strangely" coincided with the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing) would happen on August 7, 1998, i.e. after the abovementioned hearing.
[121] This particular nuclear bombing is described in detail in the "Prologue" chapter of this book.

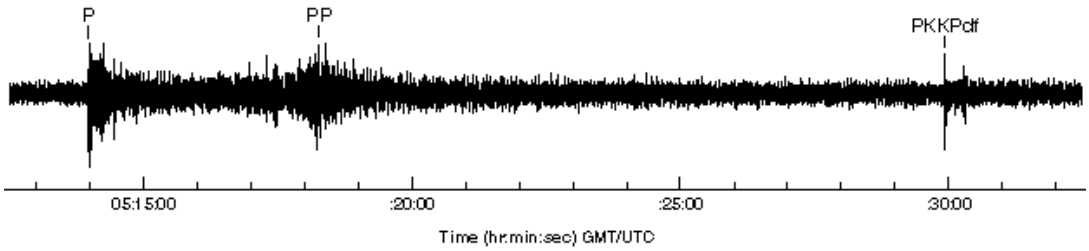
spikes" are so distinct against the completely absent background seismic noise which itself supposed to reach from time to time 2.5 in its maximum? Is your intelligence insulted yet?

However, even this is not all. Not only have the 2.3 and 2.1 seismic spikes been successfully "detected" by those perspicacious guys from the Columbia University. They managed to successfully "detect" the alleged seismic signals of the "planes'" impacts and even the "conventional" WTC-7 collapse, which, according to their ravings, has produced a seismic signal as low as only 0.6 (look carefully at the above table and the above seismograms for the confirmation).

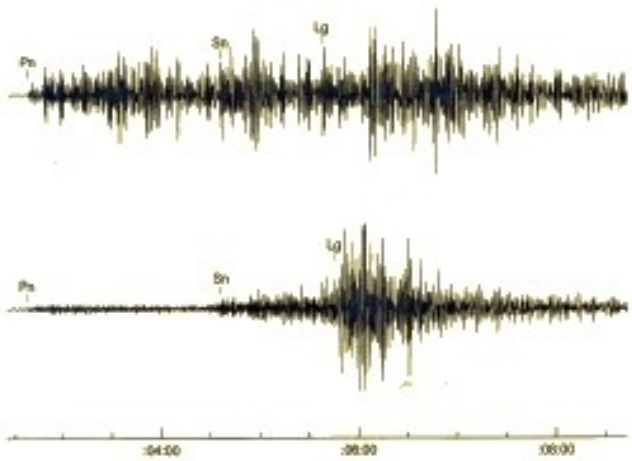
Moreover, it shall be known that it is normal to filter seismic signals for a reason of distinguishing suspected nuclear explosions from ordinary earthquakes at 0.6 Hz alone. Sometimes they also filter the seismic data at 1.25 Hz alone. But look at that bogus seismogram picture above – they claim on it that the seismic signals were filtered in diapason raging from 0.6 till 5 Hz… And still those alleged "spikes" of such an unbelievably low magnitudes are distinct against absolutely noiseless background…

I will quote here again something important from the abovementioned Statement by Dr. Peter Leitner: "….*There are about 7,500 seismic events worldwide each year with magnitudes >4.0… …there are over 100,000 events worldwide each year with magnitudes >2.5..."*

Now just try to imagine how many seismic events happens each year with magnitude >2, how many – with magnitude >1, and how many – with magnitude >0.5. Imagined? Now try to divide that imaginary number by 365 – to see how many of them happen every day. Now again – divide the resulting digit by 24 – to see how many of them happen every hour. And now – please, look at that "seismogram" again and take notice that it allegedly embraces a period of time of roughly 3 hours. Did you see any trace of those supposed extraneous seismic events? I guess everybody understands, that those rogue guys from the Columbia University simply laugh at us by using our supposed ignorance…



The above is a seismogram of the May 21, 1992, Lop Nor (Chinese nuclear testing ground) underground nuclear explosion believed to be in between 700 and 1800 kiloton in TNT yield. This seismogram was obviously filtered in much narrower frequency diapason since it is professional. It is just for comparison.



These are another two seismograms: the above – of a typical earthquake, below – of a typical nuclear test. This is how a real seismogram is supposed to look like. Try to compare it with that of the Columbia University.

I hope it is clear enough that these notorious "seismograms" concocted by the Columbia University were primarily intended to cheat some people (apparently, not the "plebeians", but the "patricians") to the effect that some "mini-nukes" have been allegedly used by those brutal "Muslim terrorists" to demolish the Twin Towers. But we have successfully proved it here that those "seismograms" themselves are cheating stuff.

Thus, anything what they purported to represent should be logically presumed to be cheating also: it was *not* "mini-nukes" that demolished the Twin Towers and the WTC-7, it was something different…

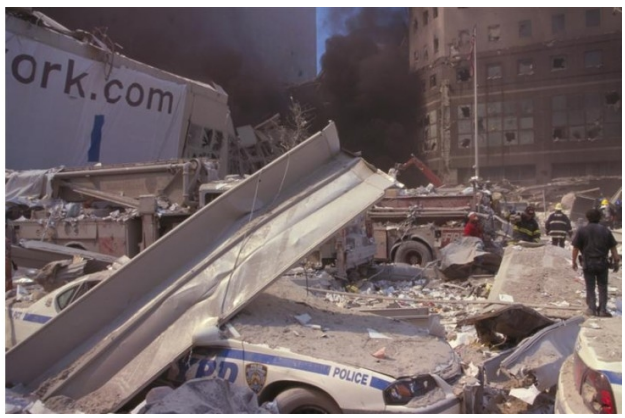
Later, in the Chapter devoted to the actual nuclear demolition of the Twin Towers, it will be proven that the people from Columbia University cheated us, again, and the real seismic events before the Towers began to collapse were well over 5.5 on the Richter Scale; but for now the abovementioned is sufficient.

- 6.2. Another argument of the proponents of the above theory is that the supposed Electromagnetic Pulse (EMP) of those alleged mini-nuclear explosions, in the basement floors of the WTC, was so "powerful" that it even caused passenger cars parked along some streets adjacent to the spot to explode with their doors burst open and to cause such cars to be partly burned down.

There were even some "eye-witnesses" hired to testify to this effect. The most peculiar thing was that several half-burned (for some truly unknown reason) cars have been indeed found on adjacent streets and have been photographed accordingly. This led to reasonable suspicions that this was nothing else than a special trick intended to "adjust" evidence to this particular claim.

It was especially suspicious, because such "half-burned" cars have been indeed nicely and exactly "half"-burned – such as shown on the left picture below. It is pretty obvious that these cars were not "half-burned" by any "mini-nukes", but were subjected to blow-lamps and hammers of the FBI agents who were deployed around ground zero with a task to inflict the typical "atomic" damage. This "half-burned" car is no more "genuine" than the above "seismograms"…

Peculiar nicely "half-burned" police car in the immediate vicinity of the WTC.



Another police car – in even closer proximity to the WTC – which managed not to be "half-burned".

We will review a few more pictures of the artificially half-burned cars later, but now let us try to look at the naturally half-burned car for comparison:

The most seditious picture of 2002 Bali Bombing. A naturally "half-burned" green car – the genuine forensic signature of an atmospheric nuclear explosion.

Here is a "naturally" half-burned car after a real "mini-nuclear" explosion – known as "2002 Bali Bombing". It is just for comparison – compare it with that so nicely and so precisely "half-burned" police car above…

Please, note that this well-known effect of "half-burning" of cars during an atmospheric nuclear explosion in the open actually occurs not because of EMP. It occurs because of extreme heat caused by radiation from fireballs of the nuclear explosion in visible spectrum (which has the very same nature as normal light as received from our Sun, but much more intense).

Note also that the green car in the case of 2002 Bali bombing was not burned by ordinary flames, because its "shady" parts peculiarly managed to retain their green painting, which won't happen in case of common fires. Those parts of the car which faced the nuclear fireballs were shortly subjected to intense irradiated heat, but not to actual flames.

You can also imagine what kind of burns such thermal radiation would cause to people's skin: people who happen to be there would be also "half-burned" – the burns covering about 45% of their bodies.

Someone might wonder (we are talking about the photo of the Bali bombing) – why did the farther vehicle lose its painting completely even on its "shady" parts?

It is because its position was sufficiently closer to the hypocenter of the nuclear explosion and so it occurred within a zone of higher temperatures. The green car was apparently more "lucky" – its position was farther from ground zero[122]. The "micro-nuke" in the Bali case was indeed "micro" – its explosive yield was between 0.01 and 0.015 kiloton only – in this case every meter counts when it comes to the radiuses of its destruction zones; thus, the position of the farther car on that photo indeed makes the difference.

The consequences of the 2002 Bali bombing as shown in this "seditious" picture clearly testify that it was an "open" nuclear explosion, while it was <u>not</u> the case in the World Trade Center.

People in the case of the 2002 Bali bombing received heavy burns – very typical for an atmospheric nuclear explosion – i.e. burns covering exactly 45% of their bodies, plus heavy radiation injuries. Many of them died in the next couple of days, and almost all the rest – died in about 30 days time (30^{th}-31^{st} day is a standard "dead-line" – to die from moderate forms of radiation sickness). Moreover, all these people who wandered around this area of the recent nuclear explosion, had a good chance to die from radiation sickness too – because they apparently inhaled deadly microscopic radioactive dust – abundant in the shown zone.

Now, at last, you could imagine an approximate direction of propagation of thermal radiation in the case of that green car in the event of the 2002 Bali bombing. To figure out this direction is relatively easy by looking at the remaining green parts of the car and imagining that these parts were in a "shady" side regarding the actual nuclear fireballs. The actual "shade" that saved some green painting could have been provided by two factors:

1) by actual position of the green car towards the fireballs of nuclear explosion;
2) by some extraneous subjects partly shielding the car from thermal radiation emanating from the nuclear fireballs, such as some buildings in between, other cars, trees, etc.

Now, please, try to determine a potential direction of propagation of thermal radiation in the case of that nicely "half-burned" police car supposedly found in the WTC "Ground Zero", as shown in the first picture.

It is not possible to figure out such a direction, unfortunately, due to the fact that "half-burning" is too precise (and too stupid, to say the least). The fact that you are not able to establish the direction of the suggested "thermal radiation" is the very proof of that "half-burned car" being false evidence. That car was apparently "half-burned" by a blow lamp…

Coming back to the claims about the alleged "EMP". The claim about EMP is utterly unreasonable and could only be put forward by the people who know absolutely nothing about the true nature of such Electromagnetic Pulse resulting from a nuclear explosion (or possibly by those pretending not to know it).

---

[122] The spot of the destroyed Sari night club in Kuta, Bali indeed bears the name of "Ground Zero". In case you doubt it – you can go to Bali, Kuta, and check it yourself; every non-English speaking taxi driver would at once bring you to the bombing memorial if you tell him: "ground zero".

The problem is that if it were true that there was such powerful Electromagnetic Pulse as claimed that it was even able to cause cars to burst open and even to half-burn them, then EMP would first damage all electronic devices in the surrounding area (starting from microelectronic devices, of course) and relatively robust passenger cars would definitely occupy last positions in a list of potential "victims" of that EMP.

I think that general ignorance of the gullible public should not have been exploited so shamelessly like in the case of this particular claim. It should be known that any Electromagnetic Pulse resulting from any nuclear explosion would completely and without any doubt interrupt any and every kind of communication channels – be it radio or even wired ones – around that area. This apparently did not happen around the time of the Towers' collapse. Neither radio-communications between firefighters, nor any radio- or TV-news coverage had been interrupted. It should be noted that all various radio-communication equipment belonging to firefighters and to police officers and all electronic medical equipment belonging to paramedics (not to mention mobile phones, pagers, computers, TV-sets, radios, digital photo- and video-cameras and even digital wrist-watches of the ordinary people around the WTC) remained in working condition; if any were damaged it was only due to mechanical damage – caused by debris or by dust, but definitely not by any EMP.

Yes, there were also well-known shortages in electricity supplies, as well as some interrupts in radio-communications and in mobile phone services connected to the Twin Towers' collapse, as well as some interrupts in a fixed telephone system. However, you could probably understand that all those shortages and interrupts had not been caused by any Electromagnetic Pulse as alleged. These interrupts occurred only because the collapsed Towers used to contain certain radio-communication repeaters and cellular transmitters. And, partly, also due to mechanical damage caused to the surrounding area – as a result of which there were some power-lines and fixed telephone-lines damaged. This was the very factor which caused some power shortages and some communications interrupts.

However, all the communication devices, even those that did not actually function immediately after the collapse, still, remained electronically undamaged and could resume their functioning later. You could be pretty sure that there had never been any Electromagnetic Pulse strong enough to be even noticed and this entire argument shall be discarded at once as the most ridiculous speculation.

However, the facts concerning EMP as mentioned above are good to remember for future use. It is because EMP is nothing else than an inalienable part of any and every nuclear explosion (except only a deeply buried underground one). Thus, the fact of the absence of any EMP in the abovementioned case would be needed for the future disproof of any lies in regard to alleged nuclear munitions which might supposedly "explode" in either the basements or even in the deepest underground floors of the WTC.

- 6.3. More about the "half-burned" cars.

The fakery with the "half-burned" cars around the WTC appears to be quite serious, because this FBI's concoction was sincerely believed by many simpletons and now many gullible people try to base their theories on this particular false presumption.

I have encountered allusions to the "half-burned" cars in various discussions on the Internet and it seems that people are badly duped by this concocted story. I feel it would be a crime if I didn't devote some time to disproving this particular fakery.

From the picture above (where the naturally half-burned green car during the 2002 Bali nuclear bombing is shown) you can have a clue – how the naturally half-burned car should look like and how it should be orientated towards the fireballs of a nuclear explosion that actually caused the half-burning.

Armed with this basic knowledge, let us subject to our critical review those few pictures of "half-burned" cars found around the WTC.

This particular collection of the "half-burned" cars was assembled by not unknown Judy Wood and is available on her web site: http://www.drjudywood.com/articles/DEW/moretoastedcars.html

These images of the "half-burned" cars are very popular among various 9/11 conspiracy theorists nowadays. Some minority of them try to stretch this supposed "evidence" to justify their bizarre "laser-beams-from-the-space theory" (like Judy Wood, who compiled the photos exactly for that reason, and her followers). However, the majority of such conspiracy theorists try to use this so-called "evidence" in a more direct way (exactly in the way it was intended by the "half-burners") – i.e. as an alleged "proof" of a thermal radiation of supposed atmospheric nuclear explosions caused by the alleged "mini-nukes".

Now I will prove to you that this so-called “evidence” is fake and it cannot be used for any theory at all, except for pointing the accusing finger at the shameless U.S. government agents who half-burned these cars in the immediate aftermath of the Twin Towers nuclear demolition. Let us begin with this picture:

What does the “half-burning” of a white car in front intended to represent?

I think the intention of the “half-burners” is pretty clear. They wanted to show (to those who would buy their concoction) that the white car was allegedly subjected to thermal radiation coming from the front side of the car, from above, under ~45° vertical angle. This would be a typical effect of an atmospheric nuclear explosion occurring slightly above the ground level (or *at* the ground level, because the nuclear fireballs might reach a certain altitude of tens of meters even if the actual detonation of a nuke took place right on the Earth’s surface).

What is wrong here? Apparently, if the half-burning was a genuine thing (I mean not caused by a blow-lamp of an FBI agent, but by thermal radiation of real nuclear fireballs) then it would burn the bonnet of this car, but would spare the two back posts (located to either side from the back window) because these would be in the “shade” of thermal radiation. However, in this picture we see quite an opposite effect – which is the best proof that it is indeed a fakery. Another important thing is conspicuously missing in this concoction – a supposed effect of an impact by air-blast wave that must come from the same direction as alleged “thermal radiation”. The car must have been smashed by the impact of the blast-wave directed from the front side, from above, under ~45° vertical degrees angle. However, it is not smashed here…

The car on the picture above is a much better work. Those “half-burners” took care not only to “half-burn” the car, but also to produce an effect of “smashing” from the same direction. So, this one is much more impressive than the poor concoction on the first picture. Still, if you look at it with a critical eye, you can see that this production is far from being realistic as well (just compare it with the green car from the 2002 Bali bombing case which we will hold as a “standard” of natural half-burning of cars by an atomic blast).

The above one is as poor a production as was the first car – the “half-burning” is too “precise” to be “natural”. Moreover, the expected effect of the air-blast wave was neglected to such an extent that the folks who produced this car did not even bother to smash (or at least to melt with a blow-lamp) a rotating beacon mounted on the car’s roof…

The above one again represents a much better work. The folks who produced this car did not forget to produce the effect of smashing (at least, they did not leave the rotating beacon on the car’s roof intact). Nonetheless, the actual “half-burning” does not match any reasonable orientation of the car towards the supposed source of thermal radiation and this is pretty obvious.

The next picture below is the most seditious, because it shows the very process of the “half-burning” of one police car.

Note that the "half-burning" of cars was oddly a very "selective" process. While the police car is being "half-burned", the rest of the cars around *are not*.

Most probably, it was an order given to some police (and most probably FBI's) units to half-burn their own cars, and the policemen, being obedient government servants, did not dare to half-burn surrounding cars that were not theirs (at least, I have no other explanation to this particular discrepancy).

Besides, it is clearly noticeable on the picture above that the "half-burning" of the police car ("NYPD" letters on its door stand for "New York Police Department" in case someone doesn't know) has nothing to do with the actual Twin Towers' collapse. The Towers had collapsed some time ago – because here sidewalks and the actual car are covered in the well-known WTC dust, moreover, the dust, that used to be suspended in the air during first ~30 minutes, has already subsided, judging by the fact that the visibility here is almost perfect. The incriminating scene must have been captured by the photographer at least an hour- or even more after the actual WTC collapse.

Here is another seditious picture, but this time of a fully-burning car.

As you can notice on the very first picture, some cars were "half-burned", while some others – were "fully-burned". Apparently, the "fully-burned" cars were intended to represent cars that occurred closer to the hypocenter of the supposed "atmospheric nuclear explosion" and so came into the zones of high temperatures in their entirety. People, who organized this show, apparently knew how cars located on various distances from a hypocenter of an atmospheric nuclear explosion should look like. Therefore they ordered the job to be done accordingly. What is interesting to notice here is that the "burning" of cars is

suspiciously "selective" again. The dark-red van is being surprisingly spared by the supposed thermal radiation… This is not to mention numerous leafs of paper scattered around that peculiarly refused to inflame from the supposed "nuclear fireballs" either…

I hope I made it clear to everyone that the infamous "half-burning" of cars around the WTC was nothing else than false evidence and we don't have to bother considering any conspiracy theories based on it.

- 6.4. One more argument of the proponents of the "mini-nukes" theory is that they claim that many people who happened to be around the WTC area shortly before the Twin Towers began to collapse, allegedly developed such "typical after-nuclear" ailments, as they[123] call it *"…burned or hanging skin, without fire, like so many Hiroshima victims…"*.

Apparently none of such people have ever had any chance to see any "Hiroshima victims" in order to examine their skin; still, they continue to claim that nonsense.

The problem is that any kind of skin disease resulting from the nuclear explosion could only be caused by radiation – in either visible spectrum, as well as its infra-red and especially ultra-violet sub-varieties (i.e. by direct burns from its thermal radiation), or in invisible spectrum (i.e. by the direct impact of invisible gamma- and especially beta-radiations + neutron-rays emanating from the same source – which is normally referred to as "penetrating radiation").

If we imagine that alleged explosions of the "mini-nukes" in the basement floors of the Twin Towers were so "open" that they even caused skin damage to some people, why then did the actual nuclear fireballs go unnoticed by anyone?

One might imagine that such nuclear fireballs should have outshined our Sun by at least 10-fold. Those who would be unlucky to look into such a thing directly would definitely loose their ability to see anything for at least a couple of minutes, if not for a couple of hours. Did anyone notice anything similar?

And in any case if there would be some radiation capable of damaging skin, then, automatically, there would be also very strong EMP (exactly as described in the above Clause 6.2) emanating from the same source. This, without a doubt, would have damaged all electronic devices in the surrounding area and interrupted all kinds of telecommunications.

In addition to EMP, there would have been another effect expected. All those visible and invisible rays, capable of damaging skin (including not only ultra-violet and gamma-rays, but also X-rays), would additionally destroy (overexpose) all photo films. Those days many people still had old-fashioned non-digital cameras, which used ordinary negative films, which were highly vulnerable to such radiation – even in case if this gamma-radiation enters not through its lens and an open shutter, but penetrates via the camera's thin plastic case. Apparently, this did not happen in reality – everybody could still use their mobile phone and have their negative film developed without any slightest sign of its being overexposed.

In any case one shall remember that a nuclear weapon (even such a small one as a so-called "mini-nuke" of only 1 kiloton in TNT yield) is still an extremely dangerous thing. It would necessarily produce some ionizing radiation strong enough to lethally injure people in its close proximity and to seriously (with a probable rate of further lethality of 90% and more) – injure standing people even in distances of several hundred meters. Moreover, unlike radiation injuries caused by cumulative doses of radioactive contamination (that are usually chronic, proceeding in man's body largely unnoticed but cause leukemia or various kinds of cancer several years later), radiation injuries caused by a hard front of penetrating radiation would always cause injuries that are acute – i.e. immediately noticeable: ailments within the first couple of hours and possible deaths within several days.

One might make his own calculation based on this premise. 1 kiloton of a nuclear explosion would produce a front of penetrating radiation with strength capable to fatally injure standing people in distances of up to 800 meters – because they would get lethal doses of 500-600 Roentgen (or you can measure it in "rem" units, which is about the same[124]). In further distances (let's say, slightly over 1 kilometer)

---

[123] This particular claim was found on this web site: http://wtcdemolition.blogspot.com/

[124] Formerly, at first stages of nuclear science, it was units of "Roentgen" (R for short) generally accepted to measure radiation doses. However, later it was reconsidered – because "Roentgen" traditionally deals only with gamma-rays, while penetrating radiation is represented by full spectrum – alpha-rays, beta-rays, gamma-rays, fast

standing people would acquire 200-300 R doses, which would cause extremely heavy cases of acute radiation sickness (with a rate of mortality up to 90%). And even in farther distances standing people would acquire still over 100 R doses which would cause not necessarily heavy cases of radiation sickness, but nevertheless acute[125] cases of it.

The consideration above was applicable to a single nuclear explosion of 1 kiloton. Consider also that there should have been two (one for the WTC-1 and another one – for the WTC-2) "mini-nukes", which supposed to go off shortly one after another. It shall be presumed then that everyone in this area and around should have been struck not by just one front of penetrating radiation, but by two. It should be known also that any kind of acquired radiation dose (be it from either instant penetrating radiation or from radioactive contamination) has a "cumulative" nature – meaning that different amounts of radiation doses acquired on several instances could be summarized. If someone has received a not yet lethal dose (but very close to the lethal dose) by penetration radiation from the first blast of the "mini-nuke", then, from the explosion of the second "mini-nuke" 30 minutes later it would be guaranteed for him to get a dose about twice as much as the nominally lethal one.

The same calculation is also applicable to the people standing in father distances. Let's say, someone, whose position was 1,5 km away from the spot, gets only 100 R from the first explosion of the supposed "mini-nuke". His condition due to radiation sickness would not be life-threatening yet (he would also develop acute radiation sickness, but in a light form, which will probably in a couple of months heal itself even without any specific medical treatment). However, when he is struck by the front of penetration radiation from the second explosion of the "mini-nuke" only 30 minutes later, he would get another 100 R (so he will acquire 200 R in summary). This will cause already heavy condition – the ensuing acute heavy radiation sickness will be life-threatening – with a high probability of death.

Let us draw a logical conclusion. If any "mini-nuke" (especially if it were two "mini-nukes", not just one) would really explode in the basement floors of the WTC Twin Towers as claimed – without any doubt it would cause a lot of cases of acute radiation sickness. These cases would range from lethal ones (when the people will die in a few days even despite medical treatment) and very heavy ones (when the people would require such a serious medical treatment as a bone marrow transplantation) to just light and medium ones – which would cause many people to feel immediately sick and remain sick for weeks and also cause some deaths, even despite medical treatment. Apparently, this did not happen as well – nobody is known to be hospitalized with any symptom of acute radiation sickness immediately after 9/11.

Actually, all cases of radiation sickness related to the WTC nuclear demolition (practically only among ground zero workers and among nearby Manhattan residents) were chronic rather than acute. They were caused not by penetrating radiation that supposes to instantly emanate from an actual nuclear explosion, but by radioactive contamination, especially by radioactive vapor – which was a totally different case.

Considering all said above, one may conclude that it was impossible that the alleged radiation in visible spectrum might have caused some skin diseases (as claimed) while in the same time there were not any noticed cases of acute radiation sickness caused by the penetrating radiation, which is an inalienable part of any nuclear explosion. Thus, the above argument is also nothing else than a ridiculous speculation.

---

neutrons, etc., all of them having damaging effects on organism. So, later there were adopted "correlating" measurement units, which purported to be more "correct": such as "BER" (Biological Equivalent of Roentgen) – in the former USSR or "REM" (Roentgen Equivalent Man) in the United States; besides, there is also "RAD" unit (Radiation Absorbed Dose) – typically used to measure doses acquired from absorbed radiation (means not from penetrating radiation, but from radioactive contamination) - which for X-rays and gamma-rays is equal to "REM". Just to spare you: without raking your brains, you could roughly presume that all of those units are about equal – when it comes to an actual nuclear explosion and to measurement of lethal doses – 500 R or 500 Rad or 500 Ber or 500 Rem would kill you in exactly the same manner. Still, many old-fashioned people (like the humble author of these lines) prefer to measure radiation doses in Roentgen units.

[125] "Acute" here means that such a radiation sickness is noticeable immediately – in a couple of hours, or maximum in a couple of days – as opposed to "chronic" – which might easily take its course scarcely noticed for years, but result in leukemia or in other kind of cancer at the end. It shall be known also that not only heavy cases of radiation sickness cause deaths, but the moderate ones cause deaths as well: 90% of people who suffer from heavy radiation sickness die on 10th or 11th day, while 50% of people who suffer from moderate cases of radiation sickness usually die on 30th – 31st days. People, who were struck by penetrating radiation of >3.000 Roentgens, could die in only a day or two; those who were struck by huge doses – let's say >8.000 Roentgens – could be killed right on the spot.

- 6.5. Another argument of the proponents of the “mini-nukes” theory is that they try to use the fact that there were practically no dead bodies and not even body parts found among the main pile of the WTC debris (since all what was found there was just only that well-known microscopic dust). This fact led some conspiracy theorists to yet another ridiculous speculation.

They claim that all people from the WTC Towers have been allegedly “vaporized” as a result of the explosions of those supposed “mini-nukes”.

This speculation shall be countered as follows: if the people have completely “vaporized” – why then the dust itself has not been “vaporized” as well? Is there any logic in such a claim?

It shall be understood that a potential explosion of a SADM (“mini-nuke”) would never release enough energy to “vaporize” people in distances over, let’s say, 35 meters from its hypocenter. It would kill them, of course – by an actual explosion, by extreme heat, by air blast-wave, and by ionizing radiation in combination. Most probably, it would also tear them apart and throw parts of their bodies everywhere around. But, still, it would not be able to completely vaporize their neutron-ridden, smashed, and charred remains – so a coroner would still have something to deal with even after an explosion of a “mini-nuke”.

One might make his own calculation based on this particular premise: 1 kiloton in TNT yield of a nuclear explosion is technically capable of vaporizing only 80 tons of dry granite rock, which is not actually much. Moreover, these mentioned 80 tons would only be able to vaporize exclusively from among its immediate surroundings (let’s say, 5 meters around its hypocenter); because in farther distances 1 kt in TNT yield would vaporize far less than 80 tons due to an apparent dissemination of its energy.

Considering that the Twin Towers were over 400 meters tall, it would not be possible to “vaporize” anything in their middle floors, not to say in their upper floors. Moreover, it shall be also understood that if the energy, instantly released from a nuclear explosion, would be enough to vaporize people, it would also vaporize any and every other material in the same proximity – including the very dust. Nobody could expect such an effect that some materials would remain, while all people would be selectively “vaporized”. It simply does not work that way. Especially considering that total incineration (not even to say about “vaporization”) of a man’s body requires temperatures almost as high as to melt steel (if someone does not believe – let him check what the typical temperatures are at any crematorium oven and also check as to how much time a corpse must remain in there to be completely incinerated). This argument is not sustainable at all.

- 6.6. Any explosion of a “mini-nuke” in the basement floor of the Twin Towers would never be a real “underground explosion” in a sense of a fully contained underground nuclear explosion.

It would still have all features of a typical atmospheric nuclear explosion, so it would feature at least a certain loud sound – resembling a burst of thunder – and this would reach quite far around the WTC area. Apparently, nobody had heard anything like that, if not counting several speculators who allegedly “heard some explosions in the basement floors”. Just try to imagine, that if 1 kiloton, which is 1,000 tons of TNT, would really explode in the basement floor as claimed. Would those speculators hear “some explosions” or they would simply lose their ability to hear for at least a couple of days?

It would necessarily feature an air-blast-wave, which without any doubt would shatter all windowpanes in every building around the WTC area (which apparently did not happen – many windows suspiciously managed to retain panes of glass even after both WTC Towers had already collapsed).

It would definitely cause a certain Electromagnetic Pulse – an inalienable part of every nuclear explosion – exactly as described in above Clause 6.2. This would, in turn, damage absolutely all electronic devices around this area and interrupt all telecommunications (including wired ones) – an effect, which was missing in reality.

At last – any imaginary explosion of a “mini-nuke” on the ground floor of the WTC Tower (how deep would the exact floor be does not matter – even at the deepest floor) would undoubtedly cause some debris and other products of an explosion to be thrown away through the lobby of the building and its lowest floors – onto adjacent streets. Just try to imagine that 1 kiloton in TNT yield of such a “mini-nuke” is still nothing less than ONE THOUSAND TONS of TNT – i.e. ONE THOUSAND TONS of a highly-explosive material.

For example, a large-caliber conventional aviation-bomb weighing only 5 tons normally causes several buildings standing close to each other to be destroyed at once. While a 10 tons conventional aviation bomb would destroy a good block of a city street. Thus, one could make his own calculations as to how

far such an explosion of 1,000 tons of TNT (even if it happens in the deepest underground floors of the WTC) would throw debris through the WTC lobby… However, this did not happen.

There was apparently no explosion which might look like or sound like an "explosion". Thus, the entire theory of "mini-nukes" – irrespective of whether such imaginary "mini-nukes" might belong to the "foreign" or to the "home" perpetrators – is beyond belief.

- 6.7. The last one is just an ordinary engineering consideration. If any "mini-nukes" would have really been exploded somewhere in the basement floors of the WTC Twin Towers as alleged – they would definitely cause the following effect. The explosion power of such a "mini-nuke" would never be enough to reduce to dust the entire 400 meters length of the rigid Tower's structure; but it would definitely be more than enough to completely "undercut" it – that is to say "to sever the entire Tower from its foundation". In only a second after such an explosion, the entire rigid Tower's structure would fall over and crash with its entire length onto the surroundings. Though, the Tower's structure *even in this case* would never disintegrate – it was made to be so strong that even in its potential fall to its side it would remain whole.

Apparently, this scenario was not what happened in reality – as everybody could see on his TV. The last "conspiracy theory" – that some "mini-nukes" allegedly exploded at the WTC Tower's basements – shall be discarded as unreasonable, despite looking quite "believable" at first glance.

- 6.8. And the very last is some logical consideration. Suppose that someone would still stubbornly adhere to the "Conspiracy Theory No.6" – disregarding all technical considerations provided in the above Clauses 6.1 – through – 6.7 – and would still believe that the WTC Buildings No.1 and No.2 (i.e. the Twin Towers) were both demolished by the "mini-nukes", which belonged to Osama bin Laden or to Saddam Hussein. Then there would be one very funny irregularity resulting from the following well-known fact.

Larry Silverstein makes his unprecedented admission about controlled demolition of the WTC-7 during his interview with *PBS* documentary *"America Rebuilds"* aired on September 10, 2002.

The new owner of the WTC property – a certain Larry Silverstein – had already admitted publicly that **it was him**, Mr. Silverstein, who personally gave a final order (or, at least, a permission) to "pull" building 7 in the late afternoon of September 11, 2001.

He said exactly in that interview:

"…I remember getting a call from the, er.., fire department commander, telling me that they were not sure they were gonna be able to contain the fire, and I said, "We've had such terrible loss of life, maybe the smartest thing to do is pull it [the WTC-7]…*" And they made that decision to pull and we watched the building collapse…"*

This was probably the most seditious admission, portions of which were reproduced in a *PBS* documentary aired on September 10, 2002, and entitled *"America Rebuilds".* The most shocking part of his interview was not even that he has admitted that he (Larry Silverstein) had personally voiced the idea to demolish the WTC-7.

The seditious thing was, firstly, that there were no firefighters deployed to the WTC-7 in the late afternoon September 11, 2001. Therefore, we can conclude that Mr. Silverstein did not talk at all to any alleged

"commander" of firefighters in regard to the demolition of building 7. According to *Chapter 5*[126] of FEMA's *Building Performance Study*[127] , firefighters were never in building 7: *"Preliminary indications were that, due to lack of water, no manual firefighting actions were taken by FDNY."* Here is another account: *"Given the limited water supply and the first strategic priority, which was to search for survivors in the rubble, FDNY did not fight the fires [in WTC 7]."* – according to the Fire Engineering, 9/2002[128].

The second seditious thing was that even if there had been any decision to "pull" (i.e. to bring it down in a process of a controlled demolition), even in such a case the procedure of an actual controlled demolition would not be carried out by firefighters. I hope everybody understands that to demolish buildings is not a job of firefighters, but that of highly-qualified construction engineers, possessing specific demolition skills.

But the most seditious indeed is not even the two above considerations. The most seditious consideration would be this: if for example, someone has decided to "pull" (i.e. to demolish) a building in an urgent manner, amidst the supposed fires ravaging the building, then what do you think – how would that person be able to quickly bring into such a burning building a big number of charges of conventional explosives – along with all required detonators, to quickly make all necessary calculations, to nicely position these explosive charges and the detonators (despite the fires burning around), and to proceed undisturbed with such a precise job as a controlled demolition? Try to guess.

Of course, it would never be possible. To prepare a controlled demolition would take a few weeks at least.

Such a sudden decision to "pull" the WTC-7 could only be carried out in one and only one case: **if a controlled demolition scheme was a built-in feature of the WTC-7**. Moreover, such a built-in scheme (if any) could not be based on any conventional explosives. Those explosives would be damaged by fires in this particular case. While in general case it would simply be too unsafe to keep large amounts of conventional explosives, all equipped with detonators on a permanent basis, inside such a building.

The only possible presumption is that such a built-in demolition scheme was a nuclear one – which was safe at least during its "stand-by" stage. Unlike conventional explosives, nuclear charges can not explode accidentally, nor even as a result of any fire. Nuclear charges can not even be accidentally detonated – even from the result of some accidental explosion nearby[129].

Now, if one would take a closer look at what Mr. Silverstein has actually admitted, and would try to analyze a true meaning of his words, he would find that:

1) It was Mr. Silverstein, who demolished the WTC-7, and as such this action had nothing to do with any alleged "commander" of the non-existent firefighters (whom he tried to present as a "demolition team");

2) Mr. Silverstein could only use in this case some built-in nuclear demolition scheme, because such an in-built demolition scheme, logically, could not have been based on any conventional explosives.

---

[126] Available in the Internet: http://911research.wtc7.net/mirrors/guardian2/wtc/WTC_ch5.htm
[127] Available in the Internet: http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/official/fema.html
[128] Available in the Internet: http://fe.pennnet.com/Articles/Article_Display.cfm?Section=ARCHI&ARTICLE_ID=158382&VERSION_NUM=1
[129] Nuclear charges also contain some conventional explosive materials which are intended to "implode" the nuclear material which will reach its over-critical mass in the process of such an implosion. Thus, it might seem for some people that an accidental detonation of those conventional materials inside a nuclear charge might cause also an accidental "implosion" and accidental accumulation of over-critical mass which might lead to an accidental nuclear explosion. Fortunately, it would not be possible – the process of implosion requires highly (on a micro-second level) synchronized detonation of all conventional explosives. Any kind of an "unauthorized" detonation of these conventional explosives would never be so precisely synchronized, so as a result, an actual nuclear explosive material would never reach its over-critical mass – instead, it would only be destroyed by that ordinary explosion, so such a nuclear charge would be rendered useless. This is actually why nuclear charges can not accidentally detonate in a sense of nuclear explosion and that is exactly why they are considered much safer to keep in comparison with ordinary explosives, which could detonate at any time. The "unauthorized" detonation of such conventional explosives, however, could cause radioactive materials (especially highly poisonous Plutonium 239) to be thrown around, thus contaminating certain area. A good example of the fact that nuclear charges indeed could not detonate accidentally was demonstrated by the infamous "1966 Palomares B-52 crash" or "Palomares incident" occurred on 17 January 1966 and described by Wikipedia article: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/1966_Palomares_B-52_crash

Theoretically, however, one could also presume for a little while that, instead of such a built-in nuclear demolition scheme, Mr. Silverstein used the third SADM a/k/a "mini-nuke" – similar to those two alleged "mini-nukes" which might have been used several hours back to demolish the Twin Towers in accordance with the Conspiracy Theory No.6. Let us have some fun and keep this "mini-nuke" presumption for a little while… just see what will happen next.

By the way – Mr. Silverstein's abovementioned interview was so widely circulated on various websites, in books and in videos, that even if now someone would at last try to quash any further distribution of his unprecedented confession, it would be simply too late. Everybody who is familiar with elementary logic has gotten the point already: the WTC-7 was demolished with the prior permission of Larry Silverstein.

Coming back to the suspected nuclear stuff involved: the WTC-7 had been apparently demolished in the same pattern and by exactly the same kind of a nuclear explosion – exactly as the WTC Twin Towers.

The WTC-7 had been also first reduced to "unexplainable" fine dust and then had fallen strictly down – right onto its footprint with freefall speed, while also spreading large clouds of that "unexplainable fine dust" all around Manhattan.

There were exactly the same streams of radioactive vapors emanating from the debris of the WTC 7, as well as those emanating from the debris of the WTC-1 and WTC-2. There were the same "unexplainable" high temperatures – recorded weeks and months later under the debris of the WTC-7 (as well as high temperatures at the spots of the WTC-1 and WTC-2).

Firefighters had been ordered to use exactly the same radioactivity deterrents (transparently named "powerful ultra-violet absorbers") to mix into their water – to be used to extinguish at last those very "unexplainable underground fires, the most long-lasting in history" – under the debris of WTC 7 – as well as they had been ordered to do so in regards to the debris of the WTC-1 and WTC-2.

Thus, if someone seriously believes that both WTC-1 and -2 had been demolished by the "mini-nukes", he must automatically come to the very same conclusion in regard to the WTC-7. There was technically no difference – either in an actual pattern of the WTC-7 collapse, or in any features from its nuclear demolition, like the unexplainable "underground fires", unexplainable "high-temperatures", and streams of those radioactive vapors emanating from the WTC-7 demolition site for many weeks.

Now here is pure logic: if the two supposed "mini-nukes" that had allegedly demolished WTC-1 and -2 indeed belonged to Osama bin Laden or to Saddam Hussein (or to both), then the third "mini-nuke", which has leveled the WTC-7, must also have been the property of Osama bin Laden or of Saddam Hussein. Do you agree with this logic?

Based on this presumption, we may further conclude that Mr. Silverstein – when he actually permitted or ordered to "pull" the WTC-7, had indeed permitted or ordered nothing less than to set off the third "mini-nuke" provided by Osama bin Laden or by Saddam Hussein. Didn't he?

Or it is also quite possible that the third alleged "mini-nuke" belonged to Mr. Silverstein himself (it is indeed very much possible, at least from the point of logic, and, logically thinking, we would have to presume so).

Logically, there would be just only a few possible combinations in regard to who exactly owned those three "mini-nukes" (if there were indeed any) that might have been used to level the WTC buildings No.1, No.2 and No.7 respectively:

- 6.8.1. The third alleged "mini-nuke" belonged to Larry Silverstein, while the first two belonged to Osama bin Laden or to Saddam Hussein (or that each of the first two "mini-nukes" belonged to either of them as a variety); so while "Islamist terrorists" detonated their own "mini-nukes", Mr. Silverstein answered them in a worthy manner – by detonating his third "mini-nuke".

- 6.8.2. All the three alleged "mini-nukes" belonged to Osama bin Laden or to Saddam Hussein (or both) and Mr. Silverstein was only an operator entrusted by their respective owners to set off their "mini-nukes" when necessary;

- 6.8.3. All the three alleged "mini-nukes" belonged to the U.S. Government. The U.S. Government for some not so clear reason wanted to stage an unprecedented covert nuclear attack on its own citizens. However, instead of appointing an operator from among highly trusted secret agents or corroborative

military officers, the U.S. Government appointed a lay civilian – Mr. Silverstein (who, in addition to his other personal faults, does not even know how to properly keep his mouth shut and makes such scandalous revelations about it) – to pull the trigger in either of the three cases accordingly;

- 6.8.4. While the third alleged "mini-nuke" belonged to Larry Silverstein, the first two belonged to the U.S. Government. Meaning that when the evil U.S. Government had detonated their own two "mini-nukes", Mr. Silverstein had detonated his own one "mini-nuke";

- 6.8.5. All the three alleged "mini-nukes" belonged to Larry Silverstein and the entire conspiracy to demolish the WTC by exploding these three "mini-nukes" belonged to Mr. Silverstein as well, and as such this conspiracy had nothing to do either with Osama bin Laden, or with Saddam Hussein, nor with any sinister conspirator within the U.S. Government.

Considering that combinations 6.8.1 and 6.8.4 are not logical, and combination 6.8.3 even though logical, is not serious, the only plausible remaining combinations are 6.8.2 and 6.8.5, while the most possible if to chose between 6.8.2 and 6.8.5 would be the last one. (One could scarcely imagine Larry Silverstein making a sinister agreement with a secret emissary of Saddam Hussein, not even to say about any secret emissary sent by Osama bin Laden – especially considering that Mr. Silverstein appears to be a Jew).

If someone still stubbornly adheres to the "mini-nukes conspiracy theory", he must exclude from his list of possible conspirators the U.S. Government first. It is self-evident, that such an unprecedented admission of Mr. Silverstein automatically excuses the U.S. Government from any complicity (in a sense of the "mini-nukes" theory, I mean, not in any other sense).

Yes, the U.S. Government indeed participated in the ensuing 9/11 cover-up, but it does not mean that the U.S. Government had ordered to demolish the World Trade Center by its own mini-nukes or that the U.S. Government had ever planned such an incredible action in advance.

The only remaining possible culprits in this case (i.e. in case if the entire "mini-nukes" theory is true) are:

- Larry Silverstein (since he has already confessed as having something to do with the demolition);

and:

- Osama bin Laden and Co. and/or Saddam Hussein and Co. (both have denied their complicity).

Considering the complicity of Mr. Larry Silverstein, at last, has been established, while the same question remains open in regard to Mr. Osama bin Laden and Mr. Saddam Hussein, we would better stop for awhile with this so-called "mini-nukes" theory or how we have called it – "The Conspiracy Theory No. 6".

Again, considering all technicalities, described in the above Clauses 6.1 through 6.7, one might deem it successfully proven that the World Trade Center had not been demolished by any "mini-nukes" as claimed. It was technically impossible. I hope that by all the abovementioned considerations I did not leave a stone unturned of the entire "mini-nukes conspiracy theory"…

Now, as I believe I have, at last, somehow "cleared" the U.S. Government from the serious suspicions of conspiring with the 9/11 perpetrators by planting its own "mini-nukes" in the WTC buildings, I could actually proceed to explain what really happened with the WTC and who exactly was behind that perpetration.

However, before we proceed to consider the ultimate truth, we still have one more conspiracy theory to disprove. This theory is also very dangerous and so it must necessarily be addressed here.

Conspiracy theory No.7 or the first introduction to Nuclear Madness: This theory seems to have nothing in common with the so-called "truth" Number 2, intended by the U.S. Government to cheat the "patricians". Nevertheless, this conspiracy theory is also extremely dangerous – because it was actually intended to cheat the "barbarians" – i.e., us.

Some people claim that the U.S. Government allegedly had two small underground nuclear reactors under each of the WTC Twin Towers and these alleged "nuclear reactors" for some unknown reason went out of control and DELIBERATELY melted in a process commonly known as "China Syndrome" – i.e. that the molten cores of the reactors allegedly melted their way down into the Earth.

Moreover, some of them (like a certain William Tahil – who wrote this book: **"*Ground Zero: The Nuclear Demolition of the WTC ...*"** – which is downloadable from the following Internet address: http://nucleardemolition.com/GZero_Report.pdf) went as far to even claim that the uncontrollable overheating of such an underground nuclear reactor would allegedly send shock-waves powerful enough to reduce the entire WTC Tower into fine dust.

In his introductory word on the very first page of his book Mr. William Tahil, B.A. claims precisely that there were nothing else than *"two nuclear explosions"*, but, he declares, *"not atomic bombs have caused these two nuclear explosions"*, but certain *"…clandestine nuclear reactors buried deep beneath the towers…"*

This particular theory, however dangerous it might be in its intention to cheat the "barbarians", would still be disproved.

Firstly, nobody would ever be able to offer any plausible reason for which would the U.S. Government have such "clandestine" nuclear reactors "buried deep beneath" the Twin Towers.

Secondly, if such a thing as the so-called "China Syndrome" (a/k/a "nuclear meltdown") would have really occurred – the entire ground water system under New York City and its surroundings would be severely poisoned forever. Even if the New York residents would only use bottled water, still other living beings (cats, dogs, birds, rats, insects etc.) would not be able to survive – which apparently did not happen.

Thirdly, it is not possible to explain how a small (or even a big) nuclear reactor beneath the rigid building – made of thick steel – would reduce such a building above itself into fine dust from the technical point of view. And what does the "dustification" of the structural steel have to do with the so-called "China Syndrome"? If the alleged "deep underground" "clandestine nuclear reactors" managed to cause the so-called "nuclear meltdown", would it also mean that they "melted" the steel columns well above the ground level into fluffy microscopic dust? This kind of "logic" reminds us of the infamous Official Conspiracy Theory (according to which, as you remember, burning kerosene managed to "melt" the steel columns into the fluffy dust).

Proponents of this "clandestine nuclear reactors" theory in their desperate attempts to answer this question subdivide themselves into two groups.

One of such groups claims that concrete dust (they prudently omit mentioning *steel dust*) had been allegedly produced when an alleged overheated underground nuclear reactor's *"million degrees heat"* had sent a certain, how they put it, *"rapidly expanded water vapor 1000-fold in the concrete floors"*. This is a maximum of what they could say, unfortunately. One does not need to be an engineer in order to comprehend that such gibberish has nothing to do with reality.

Another group (such as Mr. Tahil) tries to be more "realistic". They claim that the alleged "clandestine" underground nuclear reactor simply exploded (apparently in the same manner as a usual nuclear charge might explode – since they operate by terms such as "nuclear explosion"). Thus, according to them, it had allegedly sent up the tower certain "shock wave". This "shock wave", according to them, was the very factor that has actually reduced the entire Tower structure into fine dust.

Yes, this one is quite close to reality, but there is one little problem.

Actually, Mr. Tahil appears to know at least a little bit about either chemistry or physics, since he quite freely operates in his book by certain scientific facts as well as by the specific terminology pertaining to these scientific disciplines. However, in the same time, it appears that he tries to exploit general ignorance of his potential readers, while himself being perfectly aware that whatever he claims in his book can not be true. If you read his book with your EYES OPEN you will notice that he mocks his reader.

The problem is that a nuclear reactor and a nuclear charge (such as an atomic bomb or an atomic land-mine or any other kind of nuclear warhead / munitions) use distinctly different kinds of materials for their nuclear reactions, and their nuclear reactions themselves are distinctly different. If the first exploits a so-called "controlled" or "slow" nuclear reaction, the second one produces an "instant" or a so-called "fast" nuclear reaction, which in reality is nothing else than an actual atomic blast. In the former Soviet Union, for example, such elementary things have been taught to pupils during physics lessons in a secondary school and if Mr. Tahil would only try to translate his book into Russian and to distribute it in the former Soviet Union he would only be laughed at.

The main material which is being used in any nuclear reactor is a mixture of two different isotopes: of Uranium 235 and of Uranium 238. An actual proportion of U-235 and U-238 could differ for different kinds of reactors (usually richer in U-235 for mobile reactors – to increase their efficiency factor, and poorer – for stationary ones – to decrease their cost). However, in any case, the enrichment quality even of the richest possible nuclear fuel for mobile reactors would NEVER come even close to the grade required for the "fast" nuclear reaction. While a nuclear reactor's fuel could be used in a "slow" nuclear reaction – i.e. to produce heat, under no circumstances could even the richest possible variety of any reactor's nuclear fuel produce a "fast" nuclear reaction – known as an atomic blast.

To produce an actual nuclear explosion, one will need a so-called "weapon-grade" material – normally, highly enriched Uranium, which consists of almost pure isotope of Uranium 235, or its only alternative – Plutonium 239. Generally speaking – none of the nuclear reactors (which contain neither highly enriched Uranium 235[130], nor any critical mass of Plutonium 239[131]) may ever end up in an accidental nuclear explosion. In a sense of an "accidental atomic blast" absolutely all nuclear reactors are absolutely safe. Nuclear reactors might be unsafe in other aspects, but not in this particular one.

A nuclear reactor can not explode and that's it. It is an axiom. Any claim to the contrary – that a certain nuclear reactor might allegedly end up in an accidental nuclear explosion – is the cheapest speculation possible. It is almost as ridiculous as to claim that some helicopter flight might go out of control and accidentally land on the Moon – the probability of the helicopter flying to- and landing on the Moon in the "accidental" manner is the same as the probability of a nuclear reactor producing an "accidental" nuclear explosion. A maximum of what could really "explode" in case of any nuclear reactor is vapor from an inner circle of its cooling system – in case it gets overheated. However, when it comes to the core of any nuclear reactor, it can explode neither in a sense of a nuclear explosion, nor in a sense of an ordinary explosion. The core of a nuclear reactor is not made of any explosive materials and therefore it could not "explode" in the sense of a chemical explosion. It is not made of a critical mass of a weapon-grade nuclear material and therefore it could not "explode" in the sense of a nuclear explosion. I hope the reader is logical enough to understand self-evident things that do not even require any additional "evidence".

If someone thinks about Chernobyl at this point – forget about it. The Chernobyl event was a pure sample of a public cheating: an ensuing governmental cover-up of this "disaster" was not any better than that in the case of 9/11. The only difference between the Chernobyl "disaster" and 9/11 was that while the actual nuclear dangers at Manhattan's ground zero were intentionally underestimated, in the case of the Chernobyl disaster, the alleged nuclear dangers were greatly exaggerated. The Chernobyl "disaster" was a pure act of sabotage. The reactor in the Chernobyl Nuclear Power Plant did not explode itself, it was "helped" to be exploded – by a "mini-nuke" smuggled into and placed under the reactor. This will be explained in detail in a separate chapter of this book, dedicated to the so-called "Chernobyl disaster".

The point is that a core of an overheated nuclear reactor can not explode. Even if its controlled nuclear reaction one day turned uncontrollable, still, it won't cause any explosion. The reactor's core could only melt and that's it. If someone does not believe me – let him consult any specialist on nuclear reactors or try to educate himself by reading some related articles in the Internet.

Based on this premise, we may conclude that the most bizarre "theory" represented by Mr. Tahil's book is beneath criticism. The mere claim that some alleged "clandestine nuclear reactors" under the WTC Towers went out of control, overheated, and ended up in a "nuclear explosion" (and, yet, despite being "nuclear exploded", they also melted in a process of the so-called "China Syndrome"), sounds even more ridiculous than all combined engineering claims in the infamous 9/11 Commission report.

---

[130] The poorest Uranium material which could be theoretically used in making an atomic blast should contain at least over 80 percent of Uranium 235 (practically in nuclear weapons the percent is much higher – usually, over 90% and up to 100%), while the richest possible Uranium material for reactors ever heard of contains less than 60% of U-235 (practically, however, even nuclear reactors on submarines, which require the maximum efficiency factor, never use any nuclear fuel with over 40% enrichment by Uranium 235, while all stationary nuclear reactors use nuclear fuel which contains less than 15% of Uranium 235, since it would be considerably cheaper).

[131] Plutonium 239 is nothing else than a by-product of any controllable nuclear reaction. That is why even peaceful nuclear reactors could be used to slowly (really slowly – it takes many years in reality) accumulate some quantities of Plutonium 239, which, in turn, could be used to make an atomic bomb. However, it would never be possible that any critical mass of Plutonium 239 would be somehow accumulated as a whole 11kg piece of this material within any single nuclear reactor at any given time. Thus, it can not cause any nuclear explosion in a reactor even in theory.

However, despite his actual ravings about the alleged "nuclear explosion" of the alleged "clandestine nuclear reactors" being disproved by all the above considerations, still, there is something very badly wrong with the author of the abovementioned book.

Let me explain what is wrong. Let us try to imagine that someone plainly claims that a car featuring a carburetor-type engine would allegedly function if you fill its tank with a diesel fuel. What would you think of such a person? You would probably think that this person is simply ignorant and that's it.

Now here is another situation to consider: let us imagine that we encounter an apparent specialist in car engines. He explains to you on a professional level how a car's carburetor actually works, how to regulate it, what is the difference between a carburetor- and inject-type- of engines, what is an engine's compression ratio, what is the octane number of gasoline, etc. However, at the end of his comprehensive explanation, he claims that you could easily use diesel fuel in a carburetor-type engine… What would you think of such a person? Would you think that he is just simply "ignorant"? Or you would rather presume that he is a clown, whose job is to make people laugh?

The problem is that Mr. Tahil by no means looks like a clown and his book is not intended as a kind of a comedy. Its author first explains to his reader scientific facts. He explains a fission sequence of Uranium. He explains what kind of radio-active isotopes are typically found after any nuclear explosion. He explains how seismic waves do propagate after a typical underground nuclear explosion. He explains a lot of other related facts – all on quite a scientific level. And after all of this, he still claims that nuclear reactors (and not even one, but two!!) might allegedly end up in a nuclear explosion? No, sorry, this person is not ignorant, unfortunately. This is something much more sinister than just ignorance…

It is highly recommended to download his book and to take a closer look into some of his points – then one would probably understand what exactly attracted my suspicions. The author of the "*Ground Zero: The Nuclear Demolition of the WTC*" is apparently not so "innocent" and definitely not as "innocently ignorant" as it might appear at the first glance… Mr. Tahil knows the subject very well; he understands very well all the processes of nuclear reactions – on both chemical and physical levels. You could be absolutely sure that, unlike those loony conspiracy theorists that you could encounter on the Internet, Mr. Tahil by no means suffers from any delirium – indeed, he is perfectly aware of what is talking about.

The problem, however, is that there are some reasonable grounds to suspect that Mr. Tahil *knows* not just "something", but absolutely *everything* – of what exactly happened with the World Trade Center.

Apparently he knows about the WTC nuclear demolition scheme more than I do (later below you will understand where my own knowledge comes from and you may then compare it with that of his, if you so wish). I have arrived at this particular suspicion because the mere amount of knowledge possessed by Mr. Thail in regard to the exact position and exact effects of these nuclear explosions under the Twin Towers is tantamount to his direct involvement in designing the actual WTC nuclear demolitions scheme. Even if he did not design it personally, then he must have been, at least, talking for several hours to its actual designer. By no means might any casual "innocent engineer" acquire such exact (and apparently top secret) information by simple guessing…

The conclusion is this – the author of the "*Ground Zero: The Nuclear Demolition of the WTC*" obviously knows the entire 9/11 truth – exactly as the author of these current lines does. However, there is a big difference between us. If I intend (it will be done below very soon, just be patient for awhile) to explain to my reader everything what really happened with the WTC, Mr. Tahil, who apparently knows the same things, if not more, for some unknown reason tries his best to mislead *his* reader.

After a long deliberation over what could be a reason behind such a scientific fiction, I concluded that the reason could probably be only this one: a certain "Mr. William Tahil, B.A." has been hired by some true 9/11 perpetrators who have ordered him this work. It seems to me that in reality his bizarre, yet "scientific-looking" book was intended to serve as nothing else than an emergency "last-ditch" cover-up in case all other kinds of cover-up would fail and suspicions of the common people would come close to the truth.

One probably knows that the most dangerous kind of lie is one where there is the biggest percentage of truth being mixed into it.

For example, the lie (I mean the "truth" for the plebeian consumption) offered by the U.S. Government about 9/11 is not a dangerous kind of lie. Since there is not even a particle of a truth present in it, even to the most gullible and to the most primitive people its clear that this is a lie.

The second kind of lie (I mean the secret and "awful" kind of "truth" intended for "patricians" – which exploits alleged technicalities explained in detail in the abovementioned "Conspiracy Theory No. 6") is much more dangerous. It contains some "honestly-looking" elements, which makes such kind of lie much more believable. Yet, still, it is possible (especially for a specialist) to disprove even the second "truth".

However, the kind of "truth" provided by the book of Mr. Tahil is not simply "dangerous". It is *destructive*; because it contains almost 98 percent of the truth and only about 2% of lie, which in this particular case would be the most poisonous 2%…

This is the exact reason why I suspected that his book was intended as a kind of highly destructive weapon to defend the real 9/11 perpetrators at the very last ditch of their defense – in case if they would be at last put in a corner and there would be no more room to retreat. The real danger is that if Mr. Tahil's book would circulate widely and many innocent people would get its point, all of them would be severely "poisoned" with the wrong idea which is so dangerously close to the truth.

You could probably imagine that in such a case it would be impossible (judging from the merely psychological point of view) for these people to switch their minds to begin to believe the real truth – simply because the truth differs from this lie by too little a margin.

This is the psychological danger represented by this misleading work. It automatically attracts suspicions that this book was indeed ordered by some serious people, who understand not only about nuclear weapons alone, but about psychological weapons as well. Moreover, it seems that this particular story about the alleged "clandestine nuclear reactors" was indeed intentionally circulated among some "deserving patricians" and that at least some U.S. officials believe in this version too.

Former New York Mayor Rudolph Giuliani, at least on one occasion, made more than suspicious allusion to "nuclear reactors" when he was talking[132] about the WTC destruction and peculiar "underground fires" that were according to him "dangerous for ground zero responders' health". You will later encounter a full version of the abovementioned speech of R. Giuliani at the end of the chapter of this book named "Some interesting testimonies of the 9/11 witnesses".

My suspicions in connection with the book "*Ground Zero: The Nuclear Demolition of the WTC*" are indeed so serious, that we will come back to this book once more – when later in a course of the narrative we will discuss the exact technicalities of the WTC collapse.

Another peculiar thing is that Mr. Tahil begins his book with this epigraph:

"*Ground Zero: the point on the ground directly under the explosion of a nuclear weapon*"

meaning that Mr. Tahil surely knows that "ground zero" is not the place where a nuclear reactor has exploded, but a place where a nuclear *weapon* has exploded.

Nonetheless, the preface to his book on the very first page contains this statement ("have you ever heard about "deliberate" core meltdown of nuclear reactors that could allegedly result in "nuclear explosions"?):

"What was the enormous source of energy that caused the destruction of the WTC? It was not a few thousand gallons of jet fuel. It was not even a few thousand pounds of conventional explosives. It was a Nuclear Explosion. Two Nuclear Explosions. But even more than that, these were not just atomic bombs. The explosions were caused by the ***deliberate*** *core meltdown of two clandestine nuclear reactors buried deep beneath the towers."*

How do you like the above statement? Considering that these ravings are voiced not by an ignorant school-child, not by a loony conspiracy theorist from the Internet, and not even by a comedian à la "Mr Bean", but by an apparent scientist? By a scientist who knows the fission sequence of Uranium, who is capable of explaining to you about radio-active isotopes, and who is, moreover, educated enough to know what "ground zero" used to mean in the pre-9/11 English language?

---

[132] An article titled *"Rudy Tuesday"* published by The New York Magazine online: http://nymag.com/news/features/28517/

Try to contrast the level of Mr. Tahil's education and the level of his knowledge against his statement about the "***deliberate*** core meltdown of clandestine nuclear reactors that caused ***nuclear explosions***"… I hope you will make proper conclusions when you analyze this strange statement of his…

To conclude with the abovementioned book for now, I would say that Mr. Tahil presents to his reader quite a true picture of everything. His picture is *so exact*, that he even managed to place his imaginary "nuclear reactors" in their exact needed positions, Moreover, Mr. Tahil managed to guess the exact positions of his "nuclear reactors" not only in a sense of their depths, but even in a sense of their horizontal coordinates, which is the most suspicious exactness of his supposed "guessing".

However, the "true picture" of events, as presented by Mr. Tahil, has two relatively "minor" faults. These faults could still be easily corrected. You should take his book, and everywhere where there is mentioned a "nuclear reactor" – change it to an "underground thermonuclear charge". Additionally, instead of the digit "2" in regard to the exact number of the nuclear devices used, you have to use the digit "3", meaning: one nuke for WTC-1, one – for WTC-2, and one – for WTC-7.

And then you will get the true story about the WTC demolition with almost exact technical details.

Barbarian truth: the WTC nuclear demolition scheme and what benefits could be extracted out of the knowledge of it…

As you remember, we have reviewed the "patrician" version of the so-called "truth", while the plebeian version of it was commonly known, so I did not even need to bother spending precious time to review it.

Finally, here is your Barbarian truth, the Barbarians:

The U.S. building regulations do not permit construction of skyscrapers unless some satisfactory demolition scheme is provided in advance by their constructors (at least, so it was in the '60s, in the '70s, and in the '80s).

Honestly speaking, I am not familiar with exact details of these regulations. However, I know it from several U.S. architects (who contacted me after my video presentation was published on YouTube in 2010) that such regulations indeed existed and that it was a particular issue during the construction of the WTC Twin Towers in New York (as well as during construction of the Sears Tower in Chicago).

Apparently, the Twin Towers' constructors could not convince the appropriate authorities to permit these skyscrapers' construction because of the following reason: there was a serious safety problem arising from the extreme height of the Towers. Engineers were not sure at all how to deal with them in case the Towers would begin to fall – because they would seriously damage their entire surroundings. Considering that the buildings were almost a half-kilometer tall, the problem was indeed very serious.

Besides, taking into account that the Twin Towers were a new kind of hollow-tubes steel frame buildings – where incredibly thick perimeter- and core- columns functioned as bearing structures, there would be definitely a problem in the future when they would become eventually obsolete. Considering the Twin Towers' height and extreme rigidity, there was no acceptable engineering solution as how to bring them down nicely. Due to their long and extremely rigid internal steel cores and steel perimeters, there was absolutely no way for the Twins to fall straightly down – they could only fall over with their full 400 meters length and it seemed that nothing could be done to avoid it.

Understandably, you could not get permission from the Department of Buildings to build such a mammoth structure without offering first how you are going to demolish it either in the future, or even in case of emergency. Since traditional demolition methods would not work in the case of the WTC Twin Towers, nothing could be done to convince the Department of Buildings to permit their construction.

However, a solution was found.

It was kept secret from the American public and not many people in America knew about the true nature of this solution – probably only several hundred or even less people knew about it in detail.

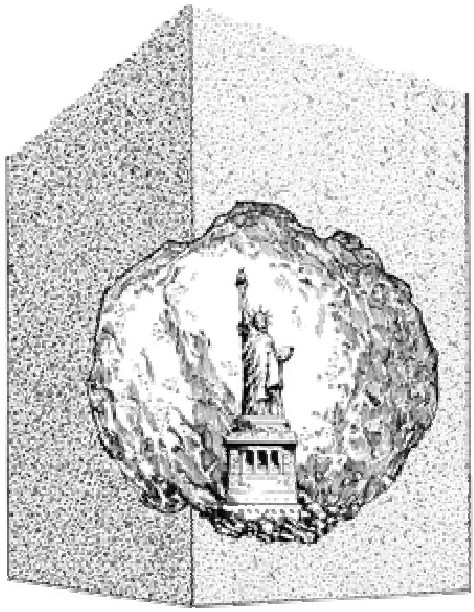
The solution was as follows: beneath each of the Twin Towers there was to be a special borehole. Then, at a depth of about 50 meters beneath the lowest underground floor of each of the Towers, there were to be huge thermonuclear charges positioned – approximately 150 kiloton in TNT yield each (more than 10 times the size of the first atomic bomb dropped on Hiroshima in 1945). This was called an "emergency nuclear demolition scheme". At least, it was known under such a peculiar name in the Soviet Special Control Service, where I used to serve at the end of the '80s; so I simply translated its Russian name back to English. Though, I presume in the original English it might have sounded differently than I call it now. If I am wrong in its exact English definition, I would like to apologize in advance.

As it is known, any real deep underground nuclear explosion will create a cavity beneath the Earth's surface – by vaporizing rock or soil from among its immediate surroundings. Considering that Manhattan was built on granite rock, demolition engineers calculated that this particular 150 kiloton explosion would create an underground cavity of about 100 meters in diameter (ideally, the cavity should extend itself by 50 meters to any direction from an actual underground position of the nuclear charge – in a professional nuclear jargon called "zero-box").

The cavity was supposed to reach to the end of its upper sphere, the lowest underground level of the Tower only, but without reaching the Earth's surface. In such a case, there was not supposed to be any radioactively contaminated soil thrown away to the surface as a result of such a nuclear explosion. Thus, the radioactive contamination of the surroundings would be limited to only that caused by some

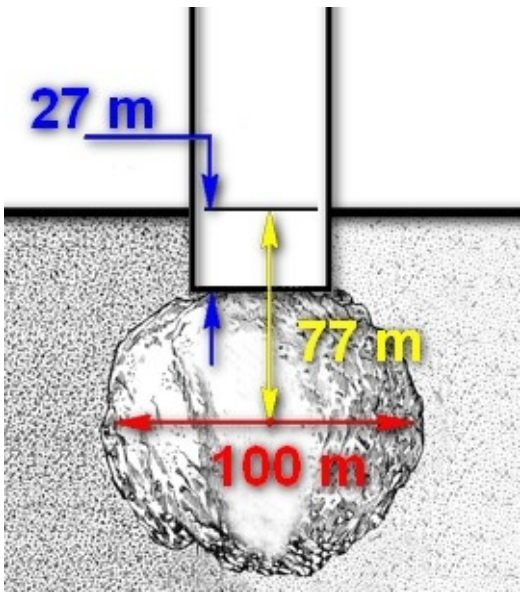
radioactive gases escaping the cavity to the earth's surface. Of course, there was supposed to be neither any air-blast wave, nor any radiation, in either visible or in invisible spectrums, nor any Electromagnetic Pulse – since all these well-known destructive factors belong only to an atmospheric nuclear explosion, but not to one conducted deep underground.

The following turn of events (I mean the expected demolition scenario) was estimated to be as follows: immediately after such an underground nuclear explosion, there would be a cavity created with the diameter of about 100 meters. There would be extremely high temperatures resulting from the nuclear explosion inside the cavity: well over 5 thousand degrees Celsius (over 9 thousand degrees Fahrenheit), even after the initial cooling down.



Above – an approximate "final" size of an underground cavity created by a 150 kiloton nuclear explosion detonated deep underground in granite rock.

From the drawing above you could imagine how an underground cavity is supposed to look like if it were created by a sufficiently deep underground nuclear explosion of about 150 kiloton in TNT yield detonated in granite rock.



Above – basic demolition idea in regard to each of the Twin Towers of the WTC.

Looking at the next drawing above, you can imagine one of the Twin Towers on top of this cavity with its lowest underground floor slightly touching the upper sphere of the overheated cavity (the Twin Towers' lowest underground foundations were 27 meters below the Earth' surface). That was the original demolition idea.

Such a development would cause the Tower to lose its foundations completely and to be "sucked" into the cavity, and, in the same time – to quickly melt down. The temperature of the nuclear explosion is so high, that it would cause both steel and concrete alike to melt down almost immediately. In about 20-30 seconds or so the entire 415 meters long Tower was supposed to neatly immerse into the 100 meters cavity; because, in the same time the Tower would be completely molten.

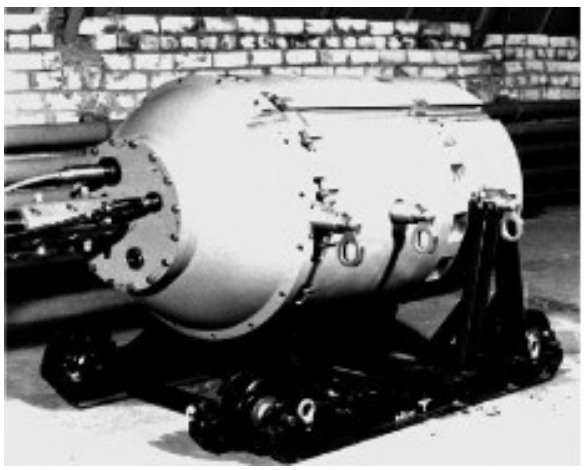
The effect should look as if you heat a small metal cup and place into it vertically a long bar of ice-cream. Even if that bar of ice-cream is five times longer than the cup, it will quickly melt down and neatly fit into the cup, so that no ice-cream "debris" would spill around the cup. The idea was that the entire Tower would nicely fit into its own footprint – so that no debris would fall outside the footprint, and no surroundings would be damaged by any debris due to the presumable absence of any debris.

Whether this demolition scenario was based on a presumption that the Towers would be first reduced to dust by a pressure wave expanding upwards or not, I do not know. Though, logically, it seems that they should have foreseen that effect. There are reasons to believe that the demolition experts knew physical properties of underground nuclear explosions and so could predict the demolition scenario.

This nuclear demolition idea was not so bad from the engineering point of view. However, it would have been, of course, absolutely unacceptable to the lay population who feared any nuclear stuff-- most of all, without being able to properly appreciate the brave and modern ideas of engineers and other safety specialists.

Anyhow, the idea of demolishing skyscrapers by underground nuclear explosions remained controversial even among specialists, because nobody was able to come up with any reasonable solution concerning the imminent post-demolition radioactive contamination problem. Even if the actual underground cavity would not reach the Earth's surface by its actual upper end (so that technically it would still be considered a "contained" nuclear explosion), there would still be a lot of radioactive vapors emanating from the two holes where the buildings just stood. Actually, some specialists had argued that the molten upper remnants of the so demolished buildings would serve as a natural sarcophagus that supposedly would contain the radioactive contamination quite successfully. Though, of course, nobody was sure about what would really happen due to the complete lack of experience in such a field. In any case, there remained a lot of controversies surrounding this idea. That is why the emergency demolition scheme of the World Trade Center was kept secret – the populace that was prone to "nuclear scares" supposed not to know about it, while the two nuclear charges were laid down beneath both Twin Towers and let wait for their H-Hour. Unfortunately, there was no other reliable emergency demolition scheme available, and, without it, it was impossible to convince the Department of Buildings to permit the Twin Towers construction.

Sizes of such 150 kt charges were far greater than that of any "mini-nuke", of course. You could imagine how these charges looked like from the enclosed picture – where some Soviet-made 118 kiloton nuclear charge is depicted.



This is how some 118 kt nuclear charge looks like; bricks on its background could be used to scale its absolute size. 150 kt would be slightly bigger.

This is how a "mini-nuke" or "suitcase-nuke" of only 1 kiloton looks like. It is easy to imagine its absolute size by looking at its small details.

The third nuclear charge – under the building 7 – was apparently added later; maybe in the late '80s.

During my service in the Military, I had learned only about the nuclear charges under the Twin Towers.

It is suspected, however, that since adding the building 7 to the complex in the late '80s and making the WTC-7 the "command center" of the entire WTC property, the initial nuclear demolition scheme of the Twin Towers has been modified.

Initially, it was supposed to be the two vertical boreholes under each of the Twin Towers, but later it was changed to two horizontal fortified delivery tunnels starting from beneath the WTC-7 and leading to the zero-boxes beneath each of the Twin Towers at the same old depths (50 meters below their lowest foundations). In this arrangement, the demolition charges were supposed to arrive to their "zero-boxes" shortly before the actual demolition jobs by mini-railways. Why such a change in design of the scheme is suspected, and will be explained in detail later in another chapter.

Despite this plan being kept secret from the American citizens, the nuclear demolition scheme was well known to the Soviet side (at least, to the Soviet Special Control Service, where I used to serve). To be honest with you, I have no clue why the Soviet Special Control Service knew about it. It might have been either because of an official notification from the American side (due to the obligations under the U.S.-Soviet so-called "1976 Peaceful Nuclear Explosions Treaty"[133]) or, maybe, as a result of some Soviet Union's own intelligence activities.

Actually, although it might look shocking for a lay person, it meant nothing really shocking for the Soviet specialists: they were not surprised much when they learned that their American colleagues decided to use the nuclear explosions to demolish some buildings. From the technical point of view there was nothing really astonishing in this news. In the Soviet Union there were also a lot of underground nuclear explosions used for purely civil purposes. The nukes were used for many things – from creating cheap underground gas-holders for natural gas to creating some large water reservoirs. However, the approach of the Soviet side, to the safety in this case, was strikingly different. Even though one nuclear explosion might create a kind of a large artificial lake in only a couple of seconds and this could be a very useful technique, the Soviet specialists would never dare to carry out any nuclear explosions for whatever reason in populated areas. Those "peaceful" nuclear explosions occurred only in remote areas, with definite prior permission of the Soviet Government, with obligatory informing the local governments, and under very strict safety control.

In accordance with the Soviet classification of that time, both – a legal status and a caliber (150 kiloton in TNT yield) of the nuclear demolition charges under the WTC Towers in New York fell under the conditions of the signed in 1976 between the USA and the USSR "Treaty on Threshold Limitations for Underground Nuclear Explosions Conducted in the Interests of the National Economy" (also known as simply the "1976 Peaceful Nuclear Explosions Treaty"). As such they were considered as "civil nuclear charges, not controlled by the military".

To be frank, I have to say that during my military service at the end of the '80s I knew very little about the actual nuclear demolition scheme of the Twin Towers (and nothing at all – about the nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC-7).

All I knew about it was only the fact of its existence, and the depth and the approximate yield of the nukes. The exact details of the nuclear demolition scheme discussed in subsequent chapters of this book I obtained (or managed to calculate on my own) much later – well after the 9/11 events.

Firstly, my knowledge of the scheme allowed me to understand what really happened with the Twin Towers and the WTC-7 on 9/11 and, based on this understanding, to make further calculations and conclusions.

Secondly, it relieved me from the necessity of guessing – *how would they be able to demolish the Twin Towers*? If not for my definite knowledge about the underground demolition nukes of 150 kiloton each, deep under the Twin Towers, perhaps, I would go wrong in my guessing and today I might have become an advocate of a certain ridiculous conspiracy theory…

Thirdly, it changed my life forever. It was because of this former service of mine in a nuclear department of the Soviet Armed Forces, and because of my knowledge of the WTC emergency nuclear demolition scheme, that I became virtually a "part of the game". I became acquainted with some real 9/11 planners

---

[133] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Peaceful_nuclear_explosions

and with perpetrators of the actual nuclear terrorism. This, on one hand, seriously complicated my life. On the other hand, it completely changed my understanding of many things. Wow! Now, I really know a lot of things! And I am sharing this with you now.

And, lastly, that knowledge has elevated my legal status.

My status was not elevated from "a conspiracy theorist" to "a nuclear demolition expert". Please, do not get me wrong. I am by no means an "expert", even though the shills would dream about it – if I proclaim myself an "expert", the shills could assault my conclusions and accuse me of being an impostor, rather than an expert. No, folks, this cheap trick will not work with me. That knowledge of mine elevates my legal status not from the "conspiracy theorist" to the "expert", but from "the conspiracy theorist" (although I have never been one in reality) to "the witness". The small, modest, not enough educated, lacking the expert knowledge, perhaps, even stupid, but sincere *w-i-t-n-e-s-s*. It permits me to swear by the Name of The God Almighty that I indeed knew about the existence of the WTC emergency nuclear demolition scheme more than 10 years prior to the 9/11 events and that this knowledge of mine was obtained while serving in the Soviet Special Control Service – the organization responsible for the nuclear explosions' detection and for the control of nuclear-related international treaties.

So, in order to counteract spiteful assaults of the shills, who, of course, claim that I am "impostor", I could arrange my main statement in this particular way:

1) I am not sure at all *how* the nukes had demolished the WTC from the technical point of view – despite that I have attempted to provide the most satisfactory technical explanation ever made in relation to 9/11, I would not dare to swear to God that I know it for sure.

2) I can't even swear that it was the nukes that demolished the WTC. I was not there, after all, and it was not me who pressed the "red buttons". In this situation I would not dare to swear to God that I know it for sure. Maybe the original 150-kiloton demolition nukes were at the last moment substituted for mysterious beams-from-the-space – those envisaged by Dr. Judy Wood? Or maybe the original demolition nukes were disabled by those "giant lizard-looking aliens" as alleged by some other conspiracy theorists, and those "lizard-looking aliens" finished off the WTC by some "alien" means that we, stupid earthly bipeds, are not entitled to comprehend? Or, maybe, the original 150 kiloton demolition nukes were substituted for some small, nano-sized genetically modified insects? It might be that Professor Steven Jones meant the gluttonous white ants (genetically reduced to the nano-size) when he talked about his so-called "nano-thermite(s)"? Maybe he meant "nano-termites", but his listeners mistook the word "termite" (*zool.*) for the word "thermite" (*chem.*)? And may be it was those voracious "nano"-termites that instantly chewed the WTC steel and so reduced it into the fine dust?

Please, treat the two points above as the last legal disclaimer of mine.

3) All I know in the capacity of the witness is this: **there were huge thermonuclear demolition charges deep under the Twin Towers**. **These were intended for their emergency demolition and they were a part of the WTC construction**.

4) In addition to it, I could swear (as any other man could do, actually), that the spot of the former World Trade Center bears the name "ground zero", and that this particular Civil Defense's designation (that was spelled properly with low-case letters for at least 3 days following September the 11th, 2001) was awarded to the place of the WTC collapse in less than two hours after the first of the Twin Towers fell.

5) Plus, optionally, I could testify, under oath, that in all, without any exception, pre-9/11 English dictionaries the definition of "ground zero" was this: **"an exact hypocenter of a nuclear or a thermo-nuclear explosion, or its projection onto the Earth's surface"** and this highly-tailored military expression has never had any "metaphorical", "colloquial", "figurative", "idiomatic", or any other secondary meaning. And that after 2002 the desperate U.S. Government ordered to re-define "ground zero" in all newer dictionaries – by ascribing to it several alleged secondary senses. And, moreover, that the desperate U.S. Government ordered to produce some fake backdated dictionaries with "broadened" definitions of "ground zero", and these fake backdated dictionaries (that appear to be published "before 9/11") were inserted in all libraries, the Library of Congress inclusive. (I state so to promise that if any shill

would dare to bring any of such backdated alleged “pre-9/11” dictionaries into a court-room in order to counter my claims, I swear I could produce the abundant proof that his concoction is indeed backdated and that his “pre-9/11” dictionary was printed in reality well after the year of 2001.)

I hope that my five points above have clarified my position in regard to my legal status and from now on the shills will lose legal grounds to continue accusing me of being an “impostor”.

I will repeat myself: it is not within my witness’ capacity to claim the truth in the last instance for either of the first two points listed above.

Yes, I could suggest that it was the pre-positioned 150 kiloton demolition nukes that stayed there for a few decades waiting for their H-Hour.

And yes, I could suggest how a deep underground thermonuclear explosion would instantly reduce steel to steel dust (and, indeed, it seems that I was the only the person in the world who was able to explain that phenomenon, at least – you will see my explanations in the very next chapter).

However, I could only *suggest* it. I am not an expert, after all. I am neither a specialist in designing nuclear weapons, nor a specialist in testing nuclear charges, nor a mathematician, nor a physicist, nor a geologist, nor a construction engineer, nor an architect, nor a specialist in demolitions in general, nor in nuclear demolitions in particular. I am merely a witness (not of the demolition, do not get me wrong – I am only a witness who served in the Soviet Special Control Service in the late ’80s and got some little piece of sensitive information while there). Hope you got my point.

Nonetheless, my “lay person’s suggestion” (as opposed to *the expert opinion*) in regard to the mechanics of the nuclear demolition of the WTC, as well as my “lay person’s opinion” in regard to the rest of 9/11 mysteries, were appreciated at their true value by the majority of innocent people who were genuinely interested in understanding 9/11. It would not be a mistake to state that by December 2012 well over one million people understood what really happened with the World Trade Center after being aquainted with my humble *non-expert suggestions*.

I sincerely hope after reading the next chapter you will also join the ranks of the latter.

Barbarian truth: Nuclear Coup de Grâce or the H-Hour of the World Trade Center. Technicalities of the Twin Towers collapse from the “nuclear” point of view.

Above – two photos with details of the South Tower collapse – its beginning and its end.

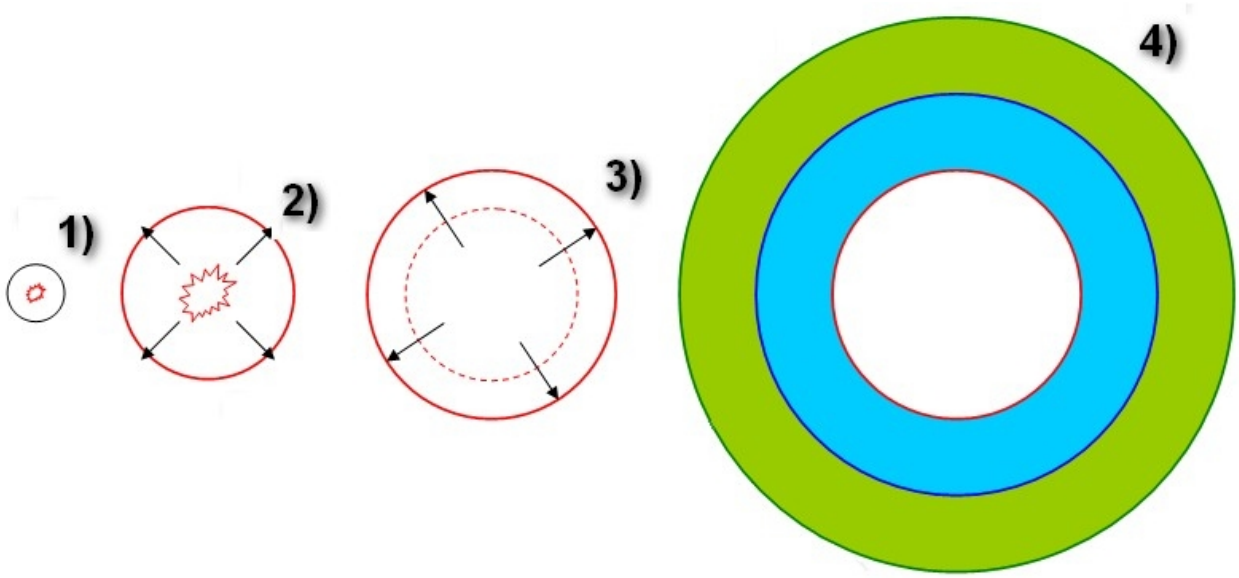
Two pictures above clearly show us the South Tower’s collapse. First, its relatively intact and more or less solid upper part had tilted to the “wrong” side (considering the position of the initial so-called impact spot).

Then, almost immediately, it began crushing all the way down with near the speed of free fall. On its way down, the top was spreading for a couple of seconds some relatively small debris and then – crushing under itself only fine dust, to which the entire Tower's structure has been "unexplainably" and instantly reduced. The North Tower managed to collapse in a similar way.

P.S. This particular observation is irrelevant to our problem now, but nonetheless, I would like to draw your attention to some interesting thing: on the second photo above you could clearly see those pieces of the outer aluminum coating of equal length that are descending ahead of the main cloud of steel dust. These belonged to the upper parts of the Tower, of course, because the coating belonging to the lower parts was reduced to "aluminum dust", along with the steel that was reduced to the "steel dust".

Coming back to our main problem: why the steel building was instantly transformed to such fine steel dust? And why the Twin Towers collapsed not as "neatly" as the engineers who created the emergency nuclear demolition scheme had apparently envisaged? To re-phrase the above question: why was there apparently "unplanned" debris and thousands of tons of fine steel dust flying around?

Before I proceed to the explanation of the particular WTC collapse, I am obliged to explain (at least briefly) what usually happens during a typical underground nuclear explosion. On the drawing below there are the four main stages of it depicted and described:



1) Nuclear explosion started to heat rock around its hypocenter.

2) Overheated rock vaporized. As a result of the disappearance of the vaporized rock a so-called "primary cavity" appeared. However, it is not empty. It is filled with the former rock now in a gaseous form. Extremely high pressure of the gases inside the cavity begins to expand the actual cavity at the expense of the neighboring areas of the still solid rock.

3) The actual cavity reaches its final "secondary" size - extremely high pressure of gases inside of it expands it from its former size (shown by a dotted line) to a bigger size (shown by a firm line). Since this expansion occurs at the expense of the neighboring areas of the rock, these neighboring areas of the rock become tightly compressed.

4) Final picture. White: the underground cavity (its secondary size); blue: a so-called "crushed zone" – totally pulverized rock (crushed into complete microscopic dust ~100 microns particle size); green: a so-called "damaged zone" – partly crushed rock.

Now we suppose that some nuclear charge of 150 kiloton of TNT yield is buried in a relatively hard rock environment – comparable to a hardness of the soil of Manhattan. In this sample we presume that such a charge is placed in a depth of 200 meters. What will be the consequences of its explosion?

First, there will be an underground cavity of about 50 meters in radius (or 100 meters in diameter). The center of this cavity will be at the former position of the nuclear charge, of course. The cavity will result because of the disappearance of the vaporized rock. It will happen because the entire tremendous energy of an actual nuclear explosion, which in the atmospheric conditions supposes to create a well-known

atomic blast with all its well-known trade-mark destructive factors, in the case of an underground nuclear explosion will be exclusively spent on the vaporizing of surrounding materials.

Try to imagine what will happen next.

The cavity will be immediately surrounded by a layer of completely crushed rock. This second layer, immediately surrounding the cavity, is called the "crushed zone" in a professional nuclear jargon. The thickness of the second layer (the "crushed zone") might depend on the hardness of the soil and also on the relative hardness of the soil in comparison with the hardness of the soil at the exact hypocenter of the nuclear explosion. Roughly it would be 100-150 meters thick. A shape of the "crushed zone" is usually not exactly "round". It normally has an "elliptic" form – with its longest end facing upwards – i.e. towards the Earth's surface. You can imagine that as a result of its "ellipsoidal" form, the horizontal radius of the "crushed zone" would always be smaller than the vertical expansion of this "crushed zone".

The "crushed zone" becomes actually "crushed" because immediately after a nuclear explosion a cavity in the middle is being created by the pressure of gases resulting from the vaporized rock first. The cavity itself becomes empty not only because of the actual vaporized rock's disappearance, but also at the expense of neighboring (outer) areas. The cavity expands to every direction due to the extreme pressure of the gases, which (even after an initial drop of it) could still likely exceed 200 atmospheres.

To make it simple: there are actually two stages of creating of such a cavity.

At the first stage a "primary cavity" is created – only because of the disappearance of the vaporized rock.

At the second stage a "secondary cavity" is created – it is actually the same instance of the cavity, but it is larger in diameter. It becomes enlarged to its "secondary" size, because the vaporized gases would press outwardly and would expand the "primary" cavity at the expense of the neighboring areas of rock. Outer areas become so tightly compressed that the entire surrounding environment (even if it were basalt or granite rock) would be completely "dustified" (using a new convenient word coined by Dr. Judy Wood). Later, since the matter became extremely fragile, it would be easily crushed into fine dust under the slightest mechanical pressure.

The state of being "dustified" in this particular case is, in fact, a kind of very interesting state of material. Except only after an underground nuclear explosion, it can not be found anywhere else in the nature. It looks like this: while remaining seemingly "solid", the so "dustified" rock (or whatever other material) will be immediately reduced to microscopic dust under the slightest mechanical pressure. You can even crush this kind of material to fine dust by simply pressing it with your bare hands, for example – it is that fragile. It could be probably compared with an extra dry (means deprived of any oil) halva or with a snowball made from snow that was not sticky. Such a "dustified"material, yet still looking like "solid" matter, will be the only filling of the "crushed zone".

The "crushed zone" will be immediately surrounded by the third layer – in the professional jargon called the "damaged zone". This one in our sample could be as thick as about 50 to 150 meters. This zone would contain pieces of rock also damaged, but not actually "dustified" in the abovementioned sense. A surrounding area further beyond the "damaged zone" could be considered relatively intact[134].

Considering that in our sample the nuclear charge was buried only 200 meters deep, we can make simple calculations about the abovementioned layers dispositions towards the earth's surface. We will have:

1) from the former position of the nuclear charge up 50 meters (the radius is a half of the diameter) there will be a cavity;

2) next 120-150 meters – some "crushed zone" and this one would almost reach the earth's surface – especially considering that an actual form of that "crushed zone" is not round, but rather elliptic – with the longest end facing upwards;

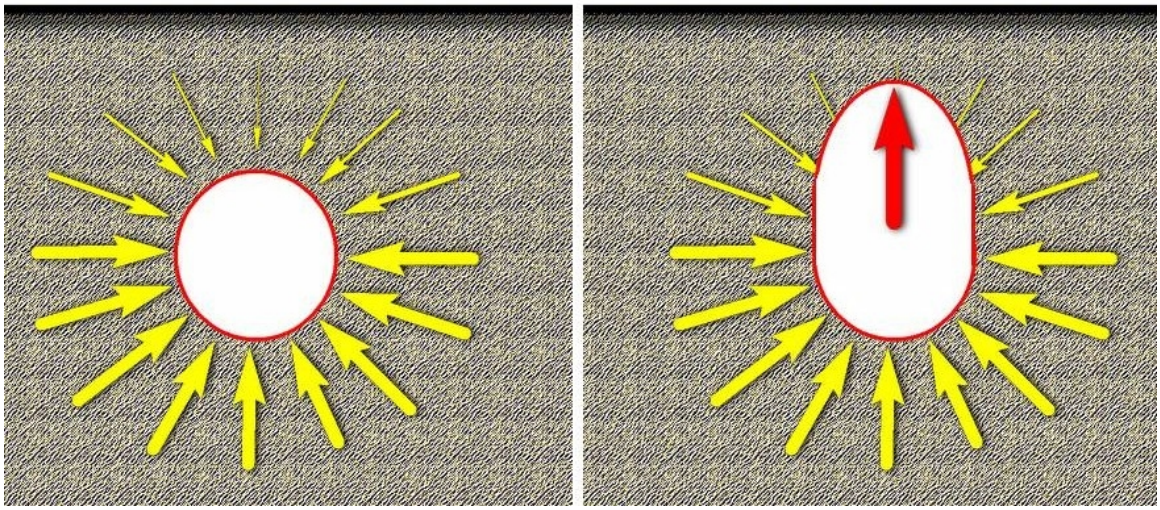
---

[134] Even the third zone will be also somehow damaged; actually, geologists and professionals who detonate nuclear charges underground also distinguish a so-called "block-fractured zone" and other zones of lesser damage; however, in our case, for the sake of simplicity, we will disregard the rest of such layers and make a rude estimation that beyond the typical "damaged zone" the materials remain undamaged – it will be just easier for us to think like this.

3) the third layer – the “damaged zone” – will probably never be observed in the direction towards the Earth’s surface because in the areas where it reaches the surface it will be overlapped by the “crushed zone”;

That is how the “layered” soil structure, surrounding a typical underground nuclear explosion looks like in general.

Now, please, take a look at the drawing below. It is an illustration of the resistance of the surrounding rock when a cavity is located not “ideally deep” below the Earth’s surface:



Above – illustration of resistance of surrounding rock in the case of an underground nuclear explosion that occurs not sufficiently deep (i.e. too close to the Earth’s surface).

Evidently, the resistance of the rock towards the Earth’s surface will be much less than towards any other direction. Understandably, because everything goes by the way of least resistance, the cavity will be expanded mostly towards the earth’s surface; therefore it would never be ideally round. It will always be ellipsoidal.

Now let us take a careful look at the drawing below.

The left drawing approximately shows how the elliptic forms of the “damaged” and “crushed” zones will extend upwards while decreasing the depth of burial of a nuclear charge (i.e. with the depth of its “zero-box”).

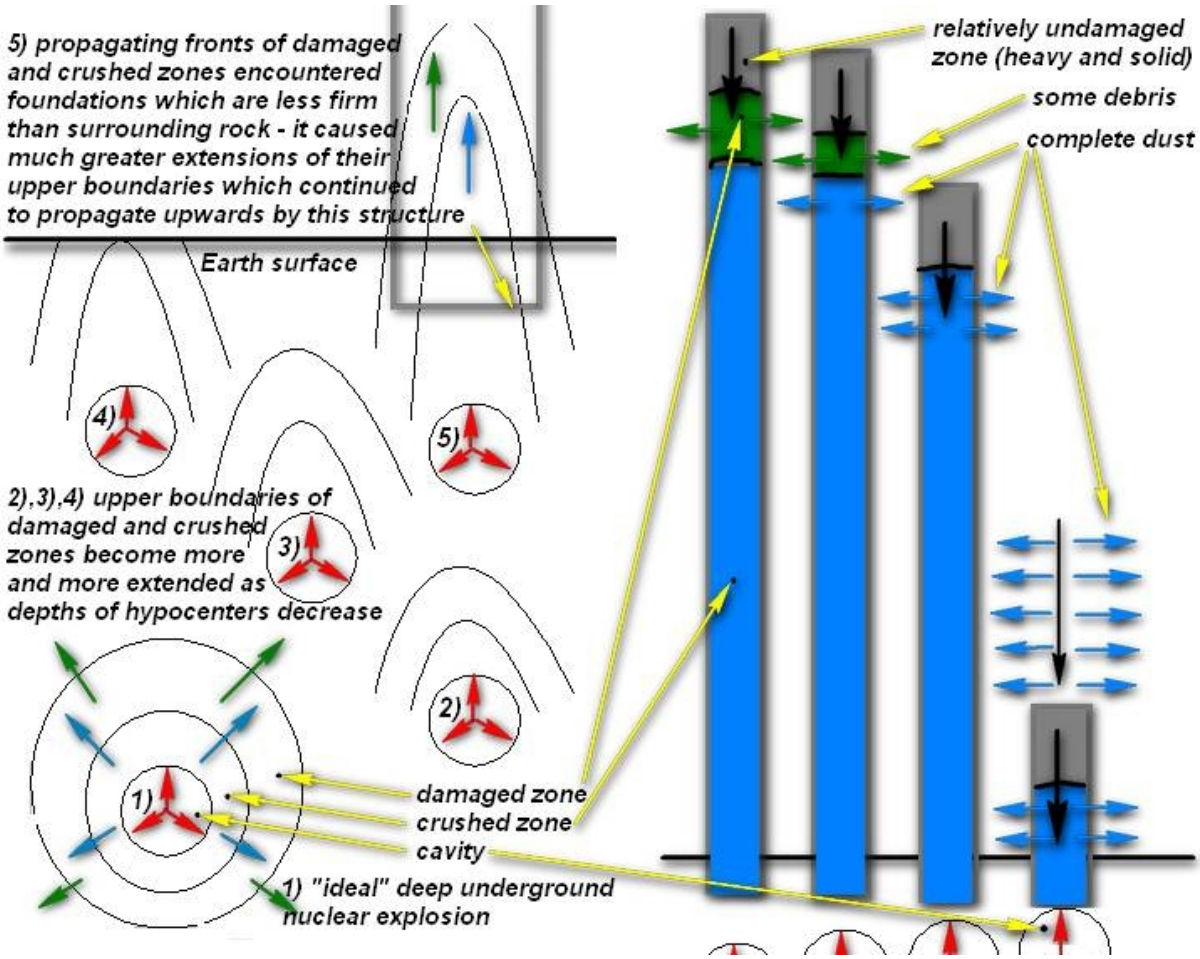
When the nuclear charge is buried very deep (I mean really very deep – i.e. sufficiently far from the Earth’s surface) – the damaged and crushed zones will be almost round and concentric.

However, with the “zero-box” positioning closer and closer to the Earth’s surface, the forms of the upper spheres of the former concentric zones become more and more ellipsoidal. It is because with nearing the surface it would be “easier” for the pressure (which actually expands these zones) to propagate upwards – it encounters less resistance towards the Earth’s surface (providing that the depth is sufficiently shallow, of course).

The last situation depicted on the below drawing is when the propagating upwards fronts of the “damaged” and “crushed” zones, before reaching the Earth’s surface, have reached some underground foundations (a situation 5).

In a situation 4) these “crushed” and “damaged” zones would simply stop propagating upwards upon reaching the Earth’s surface. However, in a situation 5) they would apparently continue to propagate upwards; and not only would they just continue, they would reach much farther distances, because the relative firmness, plasticity and conductivity of a half-empty steel tower are obviously different compared to those of surrounding solid granite rock.

The rest you can conclude yourself.



Now we come back to the question – why the Twin Towers were reduced to such fine dust before their collapse? And why the Twin Towers' collapse seemingly initiated from their tops, while logically it should have been from beneath?

I think the drawing above satisfactorily answers the second question: the Twin Towers' collapse was only *seemingly* initiated "from above". In reality, it was initiated from beneath. The "crushing wave" that was created by the pressure of the underground nuclear explosion propagated from the lowest parts of the building towards its highest parts and there must be no doubt as to this obvious fact. In the process of traveling upwards, this crushing wave did its job: it reduced steel and the rest of materials into fine dust (that was still sticking together, for a while, though). However, the crushing wave had not enough energy to reach the top of the tall Tower. It fell short of reaching the top by some 70-80 meters or so. The first outer wave (let us call it "damaging wave" that was pushing the boundaries of the outer "damaged zone") was travelling ahead of the "crushing wave", however; and it was more "successful" in propagating – it reached the higher floors of the Tower compared to the "crushing wave". The "damaging wave" fell short of reaching the Tower's top by some 40-50 meters only. Thus, the upper parts of the Tower were left intact – heavy and undamaged. Immediately beneath these there was a layer representing the "damaged zone" (shown in green at the above drawing). And everything below that was "dustified" by the "crushing wave" – representing the "crushed zone" (shown in blue in the above drawing). I hope you understand that in those "blue" parts the secondary "crushed" zone has overlapped the former "damaged" zone, while in the "green" parts – only the "damaged" zone alone is present. Understandably, the heavy upper parts of the Tower (shown in grey color) always press down under the forces of gravitation and in the process of their pressing down they disintegrated the "damaged" (green) and "dustified" (blue) layers and fell down to the ground with almost the speed of freefall. Thus, no one who is friendly with common sense (except the paid shills, of course) could continue to maintain that the collapse of the Twin Towers was allegedly "initiated from above". It was obviously initiated from beneath.

Now there is a question, of course: why the "crushing wave" and the "damaging wave" were not able to reach the very tops of the Twin Towers?

Well… It is difficult to answer this question. As I have said in my last disclaimer in the previous chapter, I am not acting here in a capacity of the "nuclear demolition expert", but merely in a capacity of a petty

witness who just happened to know about *the fact of the nuclear demolition scheme existence* and nothing more than that. However, I will try to answer this question to the best of my modest abilities.

Initially, I guessed it was because the 150 kiloton of the underground nuclear explosions was not enough and maybe some 200 kilotons or so was required, while charges mightier than 150 kilotons could not have been used due to the legal limitations (the U.S.-Soviet Treaty on the Peaceful Nuclear Explosions provided that a single explosion could not exceed 150 kiloton). However, now I think that it was not the main cause. This trouble of the "insufficient dustifications" of the Twin Towers was most probably caused by the "injuries" inflicted to the internal Towers' structures by the impacts of the "terrorist planes" (there were no physical planes, of course, do not get me wrong; but there were explosions of the hollow-shape cutting charges designed to cut "planes silhouettes" in the Twin Towers' perimeters to imitate the impacts – so the injuries to the perimeters were inflicted anyway). Another possibility is that the "imperfect" Twin Towers' collapse might have been also due to a certain engineering miscalculation (since nobody had ever demolished any skyscraper by nuclear explosions, it is understandable that no one has any experience in this particular field).

Anyhow, as everybody could see in various video clips available on the Internet, the WTC-7 that had not been damaged by any "plane" (and that was much shorter compare to the WTC-1 and -2) had indeed collapsed very neatly – exactly as planned by the demolition engineers.

Now let us imagine the possible demolition scenario. What exactly happened with the WTC when each of the underground nuclear demolition charges had been set off? And what might have been the possible engineering miscalculation (I am only talking about WTC 1 and 2, but not about the WTC 7, which was much lower in height and also spared by any "terrorist plane")?

1) A nuclear explosion under the Tower began to develop and the underground cavity began to be created and to expand to every direction. Since it was a normal deep underground nuclear explosion, there was neither air-blast wave, nor usual fireballs emitting thermal radiation, nor Electromagnetic Pulse, nor ionizing radiation that could reach the earth's surface, nor any sound. The underground nuclear blast itself went largely unnoticed by anyone around, except that some people in the immediate vicinity felt some unexplainable shaking of the earth – similar to an earthquake. Indeed, the earthquake was noticed and reported by many firefighters, who claimed in their testimonies that before the Towers had begun to collapse from above, they had definitely felt some earth shaking, and only then the collapse started[135].

2) What comes next – is the effect of Towers' "dustification". It was caused by the "crushed zone" which is always immediately adjacent to the actual cavity, which expands itself in the middle. The thickness of such a "crushed" layer would be at minimum as big as the diameter of the cavity itself or even it could be at maximum as much as twice or even three times as big as the diameter of the actual cavity – especially by its vertical measurement.

We need to take into consideration that Manhattan was built on granite rock, which is apparently harder than the Twin Towers. If the "crushed zone" would extend itself by the vector of the Tower itself, a thickness of the "crushed zone" layer by that vector would be apparently "thicker" than its thickness by any other direction towards the remaining rock environment. What I mean is that if the "crushed zone" was estimated to be 100 meters thick in a typical solid rock environment, then towards the direction of the Tower (which is not "solid", but contains a lot of emptiness, and, moreover is composed of steel that has different plasticity and conductivity than rock) it might have likely extended by double or even triple that distance.

The "damaged" and "crushed" zones are being expanded in every direction with roughly the same speed as the actual cavity expands itself in the middle, but the "damaged zone" reaches any object on its way first, because it is the outer layer.

Evidently, the border of the outer "damaged" zone would reach the underground foundations of the Tower first. Upon reaching them, it would continue to propagate by the Tower structure upwards in a form of a certain "wave" (let us, for the sake of simplicity, call it a "damaging wave" that pushes the boundaries of the "damaged zone"). This "damaging wave", in the case of the Twin Towers, reached an altitude of some

---

[135] "Shortly Before 9:59 a.m. September 11, 2001: Ground Shakes Prior to South Tower Collapse": http://www.cooperativeresearch.org/timeline.jsp?day_of_911=aa77&timeline=complete_911_timeline&startpos=2400 ; http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110200.PDF

350 meters. In the process of its almost instantaneous travelling upwards, this wave instantly transformed these 350 meters of the above-ground Tower's body into the "damaged" state, matching the properties of the typical "damaged zone" – i.e. into pieces of broken material of various sizes.

Then it came turn of the second, the inner layer – the "crushed zone". The expanding border of the "crushed zone" reached the lowest underground foundations of the Tower immediately after the "damaged wave" had passed that road and the so created "crushing wave" had continued in the same direction by the Tower's body. In reality, it took only a split of a second for both waves to chase each other, but for the sake of better understanding we consider these two processes separately.

Thus, when the developing upward front of the expanding "crushed zone" had reached the lowest Tower's foundations – it sent up through the Tower the tremendous pressure (we could call it a "pressure wave" or a "crushing wave" – whatever you like). This pressure wave passed up to an altitude of some 300 meters, overlapping the former "damaged zone" and "crushing" the materials on its way, and so these 300 meters of the Tower's body became a part of the "crushed zone".

Now we could have a final picture of the "layered" structure of the Tower's damage:

Approximately first 300 meters of the Tower's structure became the "crushed zone": all steel and concrete in the structure (not to mention the furniture and the rest of the stuff inside, including remaining people, of course) were completely "dustified". I.e. they were reduced to a special condition that is typical for any deep underground nuclear explosion – when the matter has been crushed already, but still looks like "solid" (but only to be crushed to the actual microscopic dust a few seconds later).

Then approximately another 70 meters of the Tower's structure above the 300 meters were also crushed to something very small, but not actually "dustified". This second degree of structural damage began to represent the "damaged zone" – which in any underground nuclear explosion is the third inner layer – immediately surrounding the "crushed zone".

Finally, the last upper 50 to 70 meters of the Towers were damaged to a much lesser extent, or were not damaged at all because they were located quite far from the actual hypocenters of the underground nuclear explosions.

This is exactly why, when the Twin Towers had just begun to collapse, they first scattered some relatively big pieces of debris from their upper levels, and then – roughly 30-40 meters downwards – the falling tops continued to scatter only the fine fluffy dust. Everybody could see this on any available TV footage.

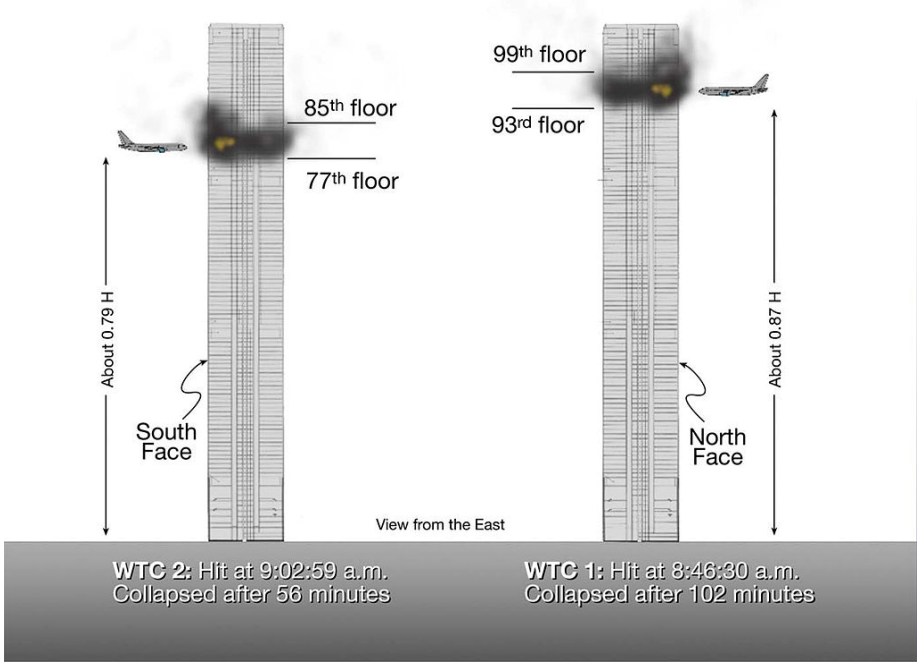
3) The last thing that went obviously unexpected (and I now believe it was the main problem) was this:

The upper parts of the WTC Towers were not only damaged to a much lesser extent in comparison with the lower parts of the Towers because travelling upwards "crushed" and "damaged" waves might not be able to reach some farther distances because of the supposed insufficiency of the 150 kiloton nukes. It was also due to the "injuries" inflicted to the steel structures of the Towers by the two "planes impacts". Since the aluminum "terrorist planes" (or to be more precise – cleverly positioned hollow-shaped charges that should produce a hole matching that of the plane's silhouette) had obviously severed some of the perimeters' structure, they created an "unexpected" gap between the lowest parts of the Towers (below the spot of the impact) and their upper parts (above the spot of the impact).

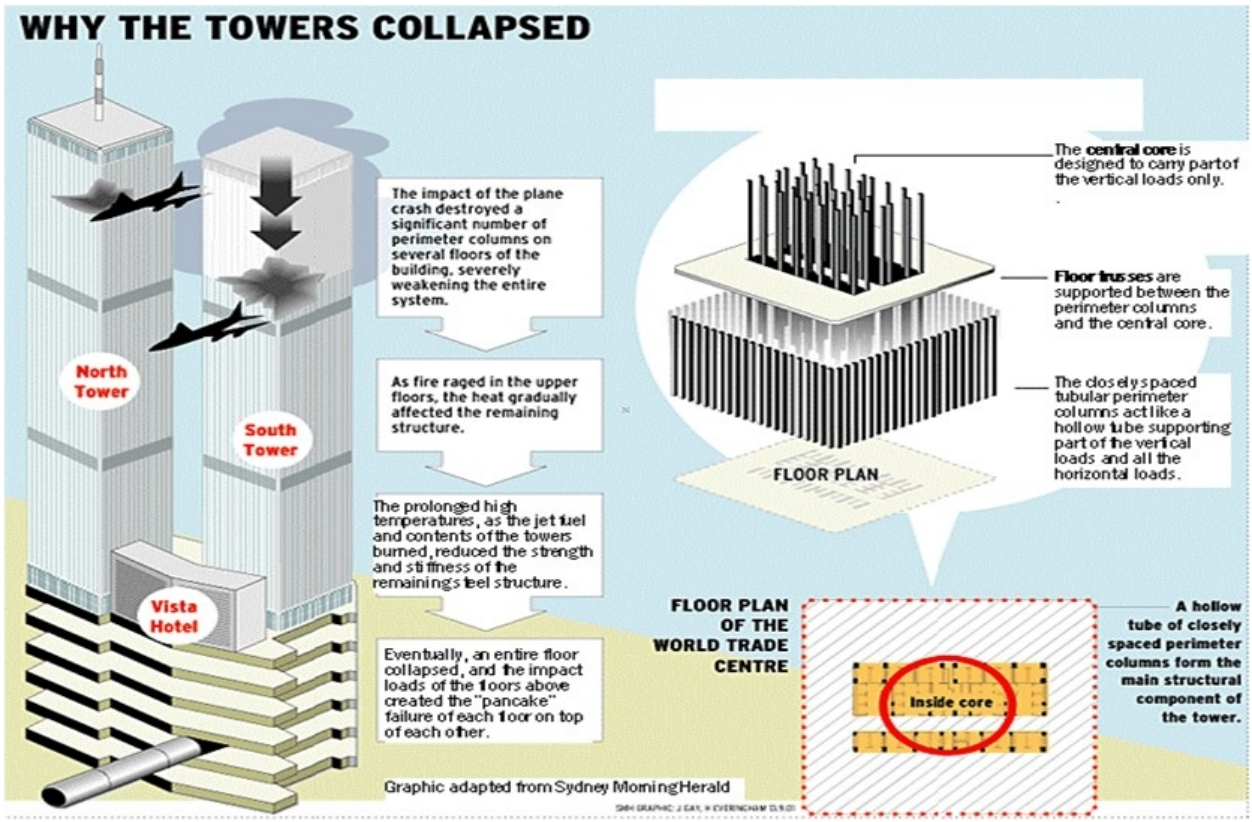
This "gap" had apparently played a vital role in decreasing the propagation of the "damaged" and of the "crushed" zones. You can clearly see it in available TV footage: visible "separation points" (at which the collapse of the Towers' tops visibly began) coincided with the "impact spots". They were also at visibly different altitudes in the case of the North Tower and in the case of the South Tower.

As you probably remember, the first aluminum "plane" penetrated the North Tower at the spot in between 94th and 98th floors, while the second "plane" penetrated the South Tower at the spot in between 78th and 84th floors. I think this could be illustrated by one of many available diagrams purporting to represent the "planes" impacts. One of such diagrams was found on Wikipedia[136]. Here it is:

[136] http://lb.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fichier:World_Trade_Center_9-11_Attacks_Illustration_with_Vertical_Impact_Locations.jpg



The “impact spots” shown on the above diagram almost exactly corresponded to the patterns of both the two Twin Towers collapse. The “separation points” that separated the heavy undamaged tops of each Tower (that were to reach the ground) and the rest of the Towers’ bodies beneath (that were to be disintegrated into dust) were, indeed, at the very impact spots. This phenomenon, by the way, greatly eased the otherwise unachievable task of the clowns from the infamous “9/11 Commission” and those from the NIST. You can understand what I mean from the official illustration of the official claims shown below:



Above – one of many contemporary diagrams that strives to explain the U.S. Government’s claims in regard to their “Official Conspiracy Theory”. The diagram was published by the "Sydney Morning Herald".

As you can see from the shameless official drawing above, the said phenomenon indeed allowed the spin-doctors to concoct the story that the collapses of the Twin Towers were due to the “burning fuel” and that they were indeed initiated at the impact spots.

It shall be understood that while the Tower's structures below the impact spot were either "dustified" or "damaged" almost completely, parts of each of the Towers above the impact spot remained more or less rigid and heavy pieces of the structures.

It shall be also understood that the time the "damaged-" and the "crushed zones" traveled all their way along the Towers' bodies was less than a second. It is because the speed of waves travelling in metals is supersonic – exceeding speed of sound in air (sound is a wave, in case you don't know) by several times. (You can check this postulate by repeating a well-known illustrative experiment: place your ear next to a railway track at a distance of, let's say, 300 meters from your partner who supposes to strike the rail with a hammer – and you will hear the impact sound twice: it will reach you almost instantaneously by the metal rail and after about a second it will reach you in a "natural" way – i.e. by the air.)

However, some 11-12 seconds after the underground nuclear explosion, but before the Tower's collapse, were spent on heating and vaporizing the rock and also on creating a certain "breaking point" – i.e. the point where materials surrounding the cavity of primary size yielded under the pressure of the gases trying to expand the cavity. Once this "breaking point" had been created, the actual "crushed" and "damaged" zones had been born, too, and their corresponding waves began their journey upwards at the supersonic speed.

It is very important to understand this, because many people realize that there was about an 11-12 seconds time-gap between the moment of the underground nuclear explosion (which could be determined by the Tower's shaking and by the earthquake felt by people around) and the moment the Tower started to collapse. Though, many people, who have this observation, can not comprehend why the Tower's top "waited" almost 12 seconds for the entire Tower's body to be "dustified", instead of going down under the gravitational forces in the very first second after the nuclear explosion underground. It shall be understood that these 11-12 seconds were not spent on "crushing" and "damaging" waves of the corresponding zones traveling slowly upwards. These 11-12 seconds were in reality spent on creating the breaking point below the surface, while the actual process of "dustification" of the Tower's body took a few milliseconds only – considering the supersonic speeds of the waves travelling in metals.

The abovementioned 11-12 seconds gap between the strong earthquake that preceded the Twin Towers' collapse and the beginning of the Towers' tops moving down could be easily seen in a couple of videos that are available on YouTube (at least, the author of these lines knows two of such videos showing a strong earthquake measuring well over 5.5 on the Richter scale that took place 12 seconds before the collapse of the North Tower).

One of such videos, by not unknown Etienne Sauret, of relatively high resolution, clearly showing the earthquake, can be found on YouTube here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CM88xJX5FsA or here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xGAofwkAOlo

The second of such videos under the name *"NIST FOIA WTC1 Collapse (WNBC Dub10 54)"* was relatively recently released as a part of the NIST files after a famous legal suit brought against NIST by several 9/11 researchers under "freedom of information" laws. This one is an exceptionally high quality footage that shows the very same strong earthquake 12 seconds before the North Tower's collapse, but filmed from a different viewpoint. You can find this unprecedented video on YouTube here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MXeAPcsD3-o or here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0OPASlJm7Is

Now, considering that we understood the mechanics, described above, we could proceed to understand the rest. We have already established that in only about 11-12 seconds after the nuclear demolition charge under each Tower had been set off, the pressure propagating upward has transformed the Tower structure to the "dustified" state – typical to the "crushed zone", with the smaller part of the Tower transformed to the "damaged" state – typical to the "damaged zone". That one extended, more or less, up to the spot of the impact of the "terrorist plane". Thus, the Tower, even though it still looked like a "rigid" structure, in reality had totally lost its rigidity and became just a formed pillar of dust.

To be exact, we could say that the Tower was actually not the "dust" yet; in reality it was still a bar of the "dustified matter" which was still sticking together, but it was as fragile as a completely dried-up "sandy castle" that was about to become disintegrated under its own weight.

Immediately, the heavy upper part of each Tower (relatively intact) began to fall under the gravitational forces, pressing and spreading around firstly some big and small debris (from the slimmer layer of the

"damaged" zone) and then – only spreading microscopic dust (from the "crushed zone") to all around Manhattan.

Another interesting observation is this: in both cases the upper parts of the Twin Towers (it was especially clearly noticeable in the case of the South Tower, but even in the case of the North Tower it was still noticeable) before they had started to collapse, had tilted, but both had tilted to the "wrong" side.

Above – the top of the South Tower tilts to the "wrong" side (i.e. to the side opposite the façade impacted by the "plane") at the beginning of its collapse. Nonetheless, the "knuckle line" in this case matched more or less the altitude of the impact of the "terrorist plane" – the Tower began to tilt on about the same level.

Intuitively, it seems that the directions of their tilting should have been towards the gaps, created by the "impacts". However, both Twin Towers' tops tilted to the opposite side.

Why did that happen? Apparently, this phenomenon took place because the "crushed" and the "damaged" zones had both expanded to the undamaged façades of the Towers unhindered, while expansions of both zones by the façades that featured the structural damage, by the alleged "impacts" had been hindered (at least, to a certain extent). I think it is self-evident that the cuts in the steel bars (I mean those intended to represent the silhouettes of the aluminum planes) indeed constituted "interrupts" on the way of propagation of the "damaging" and "crushing" waves. That is exactly why the façade that had been damaged by the impact was damaged to a lesser extent by pressure waves sent by the underground nuclear explosion. This was the reason, why the Tower's upper parts have tilted the "wrong" way before starting to crush down the "dusty" structures of the former Towers…

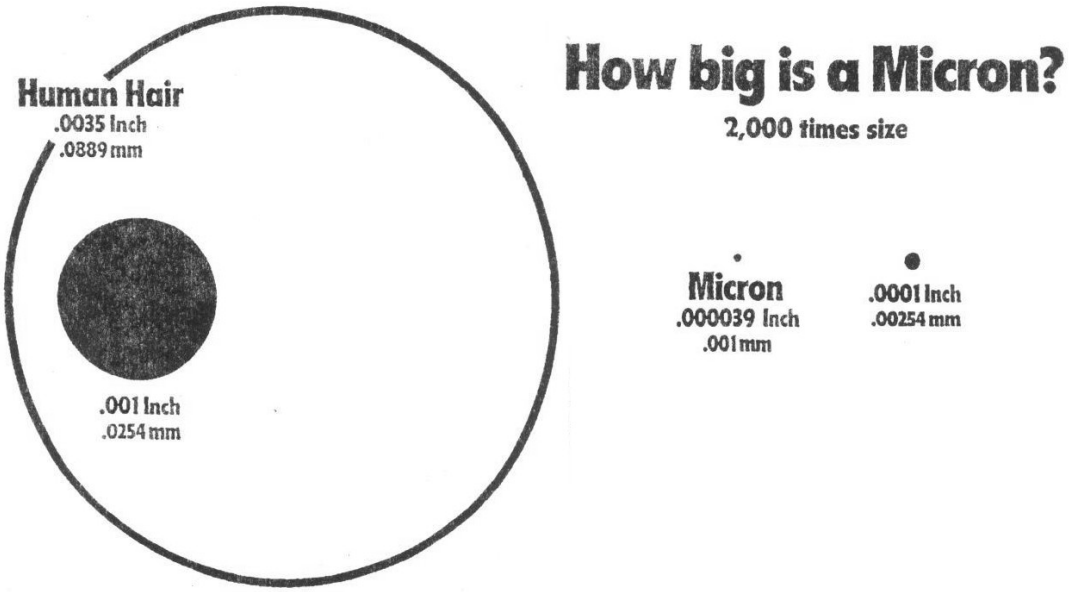
There was another interesting observation. During the collapse of the North Tower, its falling top (due to its "tilting" to one side") managed to miss some lower parts of the Tower's perimeter structure on its way down. Therefore, for a little while this "surviving" steel perimeter assembly (that was dubbed "spear" in the 9/11-truthing jargon) managed to stand on its own. However, in only a few seconds this seemingly "solid" steel assembly was reduced to steel dust without any seeming reason – as if it was wind that finished off

the job, skipped by the falling North Tower's top. Below there are a few screenshots from one of the videos showing the details of the North Tower's collapse. Here you can see that phenomenon in detail.

Above – series of unique screenshots from a video of the North Tower's collapse showing the disintegration of the "dustified" steel perimeter assembly that occurred without any seeming reason.

The same moment, but shot from a different angle, could also be seen in the abovementioned NIST videos of the North Tower's collapse that showed the strong earthquake 12 second before the beginning of the collapse[137]. You can see the moment of the disintegration of the "dustified" steel "spear" starting at about the 59th second from the beginning of the clip (the earthquake could be seen at the 19th second from the beginning; while the top of the Tower started to move down at the 31st second on that video).

I can't resist placing here a diagram I found on some 9/11 research site. It shows how small was a typical particle of the WTC steel dust (a black circle) in comparison with an approximate diameter of a typical human hair (a big outer circumference):



Coming back to the Twin Towers demolition ideas. As you could understand from the description above, instead of "sucking in" the entire Tower's structure, both cavities in both cases were able to consume and melt down only some relatively minor parts of the former Twin Towers. Their major parts were reduced to a fine dust that was thrown everywhere around Manhattan, instead of going into the cavity.

---

[137] http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=MXeAPcsD3-o or http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0OPASlJm7Is

Dust covers an abandoned produce stand in lower Manhattan. Photo © Aris Economopoulos / The Star-Ledger

The photo above shows an example of that microscopic steel dust that covered all over Manhattan after the WTC demolition.

Many people mistakenly believed that it was allegedly "concrete dust". No, it was not. It was "complete" dust – but mainly pulverized steel. Despite common misconception, the WTC structures did not contain much concrete. Concrete was used only in limited quantities to make very thin floors slabs in the Twin Towers construction. It was not used anywhere else above the ground level. Even vertical walls around the elevator shafts were made of drywall plaster and not concrete. This was very unusual as plaster board or drywall did not give good fire resistance, but they had no choice – because buildings are supposed to sway due to winds and the concrete would be damaged in the process; some more flexible material must have been used in this case. This is just to confirm, that the major part of the WTC Twin Towers was indeed steel, not concrete. So this finest dust was in its major part represented by steel dust accordingly. You can even see that its color was indeed a “steel color” – it is clearly visible on the photo above; concrete dust would have a very different color – much whiter. Though, the WTC dust was not only "steel dust" alone – it was also "wood dust", "furniture dust", "carpet dust", "computer parts dust" and even "human dust", since people remaining in the Towers were pulverized in the same manner as the steel, computers, wood, and furniture.

Moreover, the expected “natural” sarcophaguses above the spots of the nuclear explosions had never been realized since the very materials that had been expected to be used in the creation of such “natural” sarcophaguses had been simply missing.

That is how a seemingly smart – “brave and modern” engineering solution, has resulted in a total fiasco.

The only thing that could be considered “fortunate” in this case is that you can be sure that not a living being was any longer alive at the time when the Tower began to collapse. Every man inside was instantly reduced to the same “dustified” state and later – to the fine dust; so nobody suffered too long. That is exactly why rescue workers at “Ground Zero” were so surprised that they were not able to find even one part of a body, nor even a piece of furniture – but only the fine dust. Only a passport of one of the alleged hijackers of those aluminum planes managed somehow to escape being pulverized (as well as it managed to escape being burned by the “blazing inferno”) and was found relatively intact.

Thus, as opposed to the abovementioned “conspiracy theory No.6” (which suggests that all people and their remains were allegedly “vaporized”), all people and their remains were indeed “dustified”. It

happened because those people occurred within the typical nuclear "crushed zone" and so they were instantly crushed to that special "dustified" state by the "crushing wave" we studied above.

However, those people who happened to be in the upper floors of the Towers that represented the "damaged zone", which was above the "crushed zone", were not "dustified". They were, instead, crushed to very small pieces. A horrible confirmation of it came 5 years later – when on the rooftop of the former Deutsche Bank building, during its pre-demolition cleaning, some "human remains" were discovered[138]. They were mostly pieces of men's bones as small as only 1/16 of an inch (or 0.15 cm). As you probably remember, the buildings' parts immediately beneath the heavy tops of the Twin Towers were not completely pulverized and there was some small debris thrown around as only the tops of the Towers' began to press downwards (while the fine dust had begun a little bit later – as the Tower's tops proceeded farther downwards). Some of this debris obviously landed on rooftops of several neighboring buildings. It should be presumed that the abovementioned tiny pieces of the bones (that were obviously bigger than particles of that well-known microscopic dust) belonged to those remaining people who were above the totally "dustified" or "crushed" zone, but beneath the undamaged tops of the Twin Towers – i.e. exactly within the zone that in the nuclear jargon is called the "damaged zone".

Interestingly, a similar effect has been noticed during atmospheric nuclear explosions. Standing animals (used as live targets) that happened to be struck by the air blast-wave, while being not very far from a hypocenter, resembled not usual stiff corpses, but sacks of skin filled with completely crushed bones. If some man is killed in such a way, you won't be able to take his corpse by its hands and legs in order to load it to stretchers – because it will be so devoid of any rigidity. It seems that during an underground nuclear explosion, those who happened to be within the "damaged zone" also suffered a similar effect.

Above – remaining perimeter- (square) and core- (rectangular) columns of the Twin Towers at "ground zero" (amidst deadly radioactive vapors ascending from under the rubble).

For those who forgot how the actual core and perimeter columns of the Twin Towers looked like, there is a reminder in a form of the above photo. Just to remind you: each wall of these columns was *thicker than a front armor of a tank*. Imagine that the same kind of columns that belonged to the lower and middle parts of each of the Twin Towers (as well as to the entire length of the WTC-7) were instantly reduced to complete, fluffy microscopic dust that allowed the upper parts of the Twin Towers to reach the ground at

[138] http://www.senate.gov/~schumer/SchumerWebsite/pressroom/record.cfm?id=259533

freefall speed – as if under them were not remnants of any steel columns but merely air alone. By the way – the fact that these particular columns shown on the above photo were not pulverized should not mislead you into believing that the entire steel structure of the WTC managed to survive the pulverization. The thick columns shown on the above photo apparently belonged to surviving corners of the Twin Towers that occurred within a "dead space" because the demolition devices were positioned slightly "off-center" (this will be explained in more detail in the next two chapters), while thinner sections of perimeter assemblies visible in the pile obviously belonged to the undamaged tops of the Towers.

Top – The North Tower's top just began to collapse a moment ago. Below – two photos showing details of the North Tower's transformation into the fine dust during the collapse. A brownish building is the WTC-7.

The set of three pictures above shows the North Tower collapse (it collapsed second, despite being hit first). From the first photo we could easily notice that the "knuckle line" separating the upper (undamaged) and the lower ("damaged" and further – "dustified" or "crushed") parts of the North Tower was the level of the impact of the "plane". In this sense it repeated the pattern of the South Tower collapse – as you remember, in the case of the South Tower the "knuckle line" separating the "undamaged" and "damaged/crushed" parts of its structure also coincided with the impact zone of the "plane".

From the two photos above it is clearly seen that the North Tower was reduced to the same fine fluffy dust as the South Tower was.

In the down right corners of the two photos above it is clearly visible that the WTC-7 (a glassy shining brownish building) was not damaged at all. On the right picture the WTC-7 appears to be a little bit "shorter" than on the left one, but this was not because the WTC-7 was "collapsing" in any way. It happened because a helicopter with the photographer was on the move and the second picture was taken from a slightly different angle and with the photographer himself being at that moment slightly farther from the WTC spot. The WTC-7 had not collapsed in reality until 7 hours later.

* * *

Notice:

Perhaps, you might need to watch my video presentation in order to understand more about the mechanics of the Twin Towers collapses. The video is more illustrative than the text here since real 9/11 video clips were used in that video presentation of mine. From the original videos of the WTC collapse it is much easier to grasp the demolition dynamics. Moreover, my video presentation contains comprehensive animated graphics that explain the physical effects of the underground nuclear explosions in general and in relation to the WTC demolition in particular. After watching this video presentation you will have a much better understanding than from reading this chapter.

The video presentation could be found on the Internet by searching for "Dimitri Khalezov video" or for "Dimitri Khalezov video download links" or for "9/11thology video" or for "Dimitri Khalezov DVD". Seek and ye shall find.

An improved version of the DVD with this 9/11thology presentation updated with latest information as of August 2013 will be available as a separate item, hopefully, by September-October 2013.

You will be able to find how to obtain the DVD on my website http://www.911thology.com or on rest of the "911thology" web sites.

An initial version of this DVD with the "9/11thology" presentation (as well as separate video files of it) was released totally free of charge and was available for download on the Internet from March 2009 till very recent. I didn't want to charge anything for it, because I hoped that more people could watch it if it was free. However, those who wished to support my research were urged to donate something, since I have spent a lot of time and efforts to obtain all necessary materials for it and to create that video presentation. However, not too many people actually donated (which I did not like, to be frank). That is why I decided to make an improved edition of the DVD to be available on a commercial basis. I guess that 15 US dollars is not a big money for working people in the West nowadays and they could easily afford paying for it.

Anyone is welcome to obtain this DVD of mine with an improved "9/11thology" presentation. It is probably even more impressive than this book, because it explains everything that happened on 9/11 in a little bit different way that uses more animated graphics and more references to contemporary 9/11 footage.

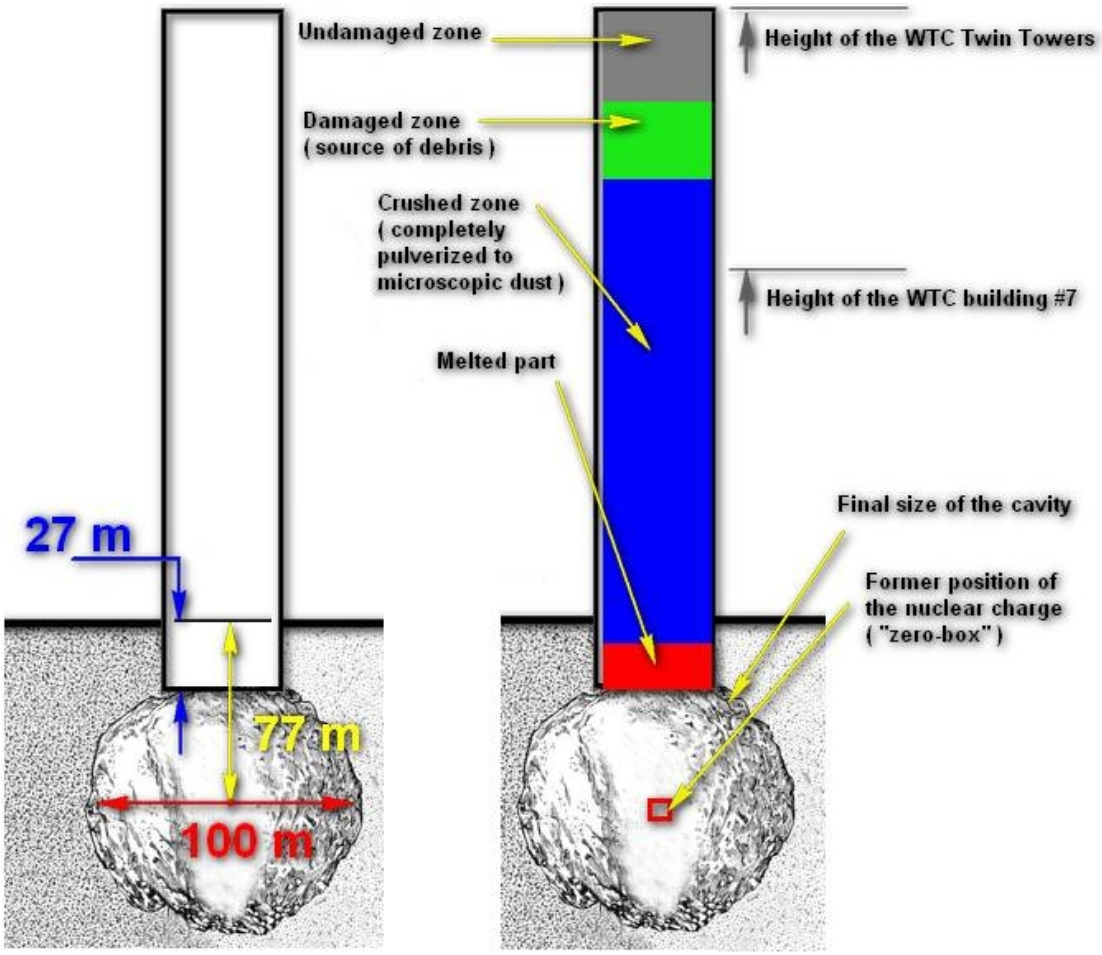
Barbarian truth: technicalities of the WTC-7 collapse from the "nuclear" point of view.

WTC7 would have always been a nagging problem for me, not its falling, except for at least one news report I heard that day, while standing in an airport. I don't know which station it was on, but it was most likely ABC, CBS, NBC or CNN on the airport TV. The news report claimed, "At least WTC7 is going to have to be brought by experts because it was in danger of falling 'also'." I included the 'also' because that is what is stuck in my memory banks. I just assumed that to be true, and got on down the road. Meanwhile, I'd suggest the truthers check who got 'paid' or 'rewarded' by insurance and/or the government for the destroyed buildings.

Texas Vet, Electrical Engineer, Physicist and Mathematician.

Unlike the WTC-1 and -2, the steel-framed WTC-7 was not damaged by any aluminum "terrorist plane". Moreover, it was not as high as the Twin Towers, so its entire length managed to fit into the "crushed zone" alone (I mean in this case the "damaged zone" was completely overlapped by the "crushed zone"). That is why in the particular case of the WTC-7's demolition its physics were slightly different. There was no any heavy and relatively undamaged part above the main "dustified" structure – which might crush downward, spreading dust underneath itself as it falls down. That is why immediately after Mr. Larry Silverstein has permitted "to pull it" and the third 150 kiloton thermonuclear charge under the WTC-7 has gone critical, in about 11-12 seconds the entire length of the WTC-7 building has been transformed into a kind of a dried-up "sandy castle". The building was completely "dustified" from its foundations up to its top and then it simply disintegrated under its own weight. That is what exactly happened with the WTC-7.

Why the collapse of the WTC-7 and that of the Twin Towers looked so much different could be easily understood from the below drawing that shows distribution of damaged and undamaged zones along these structures related to their absolute height:



This drawing shows distributions of "damaged" and "crushed" zones along the WTC Twin Towers' and the WTC-7's bodies. It is easy to understand that the entire length of the WTC-7 fit into the "crushed zone" alone and so there were no any undamaged part on top of it that might cause an effect of falling tops as shown in the Twin Towers' collapse.

Above – photos showing the WTC-7 collapse.

Two pictures above show the "unexplainable" WTC-7 collapse at about 5.21 EST. The first photo shows the very beginning of the collapse; however, there has been dust already created – it is clearly seen as beginning to ascend from the bulding's footprint. The second photo shows the building's top that has already fallen by about 25% of the entire WTC-7 Tower's length.

An interesting observation (especially visible on the second photo) is that the dust over the WTC-7 top was not able to catch up with the rest and was obviously delayed. In several available movies the "delay" of the dust is especially noticeable. Thus, on the second photo the two distinctly different sources of the dust cloud could be observed – one is the dust that began to ascend from the WTC-7's footprint, and the second one – is the "delaying" dust that remained from the WTC-7's top, which has moved down too fast.

This picture shows that, unlike in the case with the WTC-1 and 2, the entire WTC-7 structure was reduced to dust, even the very top of it – hence the "delaying" dust. There was no separate "damaged zone", but only the "crushed zone" alone that extended by the entire WTC-7's height.

Someone might, of course, ask this question: but if the WTC-7 was completely "dustified", as I claim, why then it was falling down in a relatively "neat" state? Why it was not disfigured during its fall? It looks like a pretty ordinary "conventional" demolition, isn't it?

No. It did not look like an "ordinary conventional demolition". The building 7 was as strong as the Twin Towers were. Therefore it was technically impossible to bring it down by any conventional means (you can re-read my explanations in a chapter dealing with conspiracy theories – where the "Conspiracy theory No.1" was duly disproved – considerations applied to the Twin Towers are equally applicable to the WTC-7). Secondly, the WTC-7 fell down not so "neatly" in reality. It looked more or less like a "building" only during the first 2-3 seconds of its collapse. After that, it no longer looked like a "building" – it looked like a pile of mess. You can review available videos of the WTC-7 collapse and you will surely notice it.

Other people might probably (and the shills will surely) ask: but why the collapse of the Twin Towers was initiated from above, while the collapse of the WTC-7 was obviously initiated from below?

Well. People who keep asking this silly question did not bother to study my explanations in detail. Please, re-read the previous chapter and make sure to watch my video presentation that is mentioned at the end of it. It is all explained there in the most comprehensive manner possible. The Twin Towers collapse was

initiated from beneath. The WTC-7 collapse was initiated from beneath either. These three buildings were "dustified" by the pressure waves that originated from underground and travelled upwards. Thus, there was no difference in regard to the "initiation" of the collapse of either the Twin Towers, or the WTC-7.

The mechanics of their actual collapse was different, though. In the case of the Twin Towers there were heavy undamaged tops that began to press down, thus, spreding the debris and crushing the dust. In the case of the WTC-7 there was only more or less homogeneous "pillar of the sticking dust". Of course, in this case the entire "pillar" was pressuring down under the gravitational forces. Therefore, the weakest parts that sustained the most pressure in the case of the WTC-7 were the lowest parts of the abovemetioned "pillar of dust". Therefore, the WTC-7 began to cramble from beneath and this crambling continued till it consumed the entire length of the WTC-7. That made the visible difference between the collapse of the WTC-7 and the Twin Towers. Howver, the true causes of their collapse were the same.

Here is a bit of the WTC-7 history (taken from official sources):

The World Trade Center Building #7 (alias the Salomon Brothers Building) was the dark flat-topped 47-story skyscraper immediately north of the World Trade Center super-block, across Vesey Street. The WTC Building #7 was 300 feet from the plaza and its construction did begin only in 1985. It was the latest addition to the WTC complex.

Building #7 was a 100% steel frame building. Like the most modern skyscrapers, it had a series of columns ringing its perimeter, and a bundle of columns in its core structure. Its perimeter columns numbered 58 and its core columns numbered 25, according to the rather vague description provided in FEMA's "WTC Building Performance Study".

The 23rd floor of the Building #7 had received 15 million dollars' worth of renovations to create an Emergency Command Center (EMC) for the then-Mayor of New York Rudolf Giuliani. The features of the command center included:

- Bullet- and bomb-resistant windows;
- An independent, secure air and water supply;
- The ability to withstand winds of 200 mph [meaning that these EMC windows were virtually anti-atomic – they were designed to withstand an overpressure of ~6.5 PCI – a very typical one for air-blast wave of an atomic explosion].

However, the fate of this Emergency Command Center was to be never used in a real emergency...

The official theory for the WTC-7 collapse, as published in Chapter 5 of FEMA Report[139], is this:

- *At 9:59 AM (after the South Tower collapse), electrical power to the substations in WTC 7 was shut off.*
- *Due to a design flaw, generators in WTC 7 started up by themselves.*
- *Debris from the collapsing North Tower breached a fuel oil pipe in a room in the north side of the building*. [This means the debris had to travel across the WTC 6 and Vesey Street – a distance of at least 355 feet, then – penetrate the outer wall of the WTC 6, and smash through about 50 feet of the building, including a concrete masonry wall.]

[139] http://911research.wtc7.net/mirrors/guardian/WTC/WTC_ch5.htm

- *This, and other debris* [that also made the journey across the WTC Building 6 and Vesey Street]*, managed to start numerous fires in the building.* [Unfortunately, this event did not prompt anyone to turn off the generators.]
- *The backup mechanism (that should have shut off the fuel oil pumps when a breach occurred) failed to work, and the fuel oil (diesel) was pumped from the tanks on the ground floor to the fifth floor where it ignited. The pumps emptied the tanks of all 12,000 gallons of fuel.*
- *The extant fires raised the temperature of the spilled fuel oil to the 140 degrees F required for it to ignite.*
- *The sprinkler system malfunctioned and failed to extinguish the fire.*
- *The burning diesel fuel heated trusses to the point where they lost most of their strength, precipitating a total collapse of Building 7.* [This, in addition to the notion that the burning of kerosene could allegedly weaken structural steel, enriched the contemporary engineering science with another notion – that the burning of diesel fuel could allegedly achieve the same result.]

Probably, since the authors of the abovementioned claim felt a little bit ashamed, they decided to finalize their report as follows:

"…The specifics of the fires in WTC 7 and how they caused the building to collapse remain unknown at this time. Although the total diesel fuel on the premises contained massive potential energy, the best hypothesis has only a low probability of occurrence. Further research, investigation, and analyses are needed to resolve this issue…."

The abovementioned one was the only official document, published in regard to the WTC-7 collapse.

The 9/11 Commission Report did not mention the WTC-7 collapse – as if the unprecedented collapse of the modern, steel-framed 47-stories skyscaper was not worth any mentioning. Neither a final report of the NIST did mention anything in this regard.

Thus, the collapse of the WTC-7 on September 11, 2001, late afternoon, officially remains a mystery, which no official organization dares to mention (not to say to explain).

Even the seismic specialists from the Lamont-Doherty Earth Observatory of the Columbia University preferred to depict the WTC-7 collapse on their notorious seismogram as only a "conventional" seismic event that allegedly caused a seismic signal of only 0.6 on the Richter scale – as if such a process of disintegration of a pillar of fine dust (which very much resembled a kind of a soft snow) could cause any seismic signal whatsoever.

A certain Mr. William Tahil, B.A. in his notorious book also preferred not to place any "clandestine nuclear reactor" under the WTC-7; he oddly limited his scientific fantasies to claiming that there were only two nuclear explosions – under the WTC-1 and WTC-2.

Actually, it was only Larry Silverstein, who publicly admitted that the WTC-7 was indeed demolished intentionally. However, he prudently withheld the technical details and preferred not to specify by which means the last piece of his property was "pulled"…

Since my video-presentation appeared on the Internet on March 2010, I have received many questions from people who have watched it. Many asked me why did I claim that the building 7 was completely pulverized, while it was clearly visible that it was reduced to a huge pile of debris and that pile of the WTC-7 debris was, in fact, about 5 stories high?

In opinions of many, this was allegedly a proof that I was wrong and the WTC-7 was not pulverized by a nuclear explosion, but simply demolished by some conventional explosives – as any other building would.

I have no choice than to address this point now – otherwise, it might create an impression that I avoid vexed questions. Surely, I do not avoid anything. I am always ready to answer any question and to

defend my claims from any suspicion, from any assault, or even from some genuinely innocent interest. Therefore I decided to make this latest addition to this Chapter.

First of all, let us remember that the WTC-7 was an extremely strong hollow-tube type steel-framed 47 stories high modern skyscraper of the latest generation. Actually, it appeared "small" only because it was standing near the 415 meters high Twin Towers. If the WTC-7 would stand as a separate structure, you would be surprised to see that it was indeed a skyscraper of its own. It was a very toll building; and a very strong one. Indeed, the WTC-7 was more rigid than even its two elder twin sisters. Therefore it was NOT TECHNICALLY POSSIBLE to demolish it using conventional controlled demolition methods – due to the same set of considerations discussed in the above Chapter dealing with debunking of various conspiracy theories in regard to the WTC demolition (see debunking of the Conspiracy Theory No.1 there for your reference).

Secondly, let us consider if the 5-stories toll pile of the WTC-7 debris was indeed "high", taking into account that it was *all that remained of the 47-stories toll skyscraper*. Just to make it more illustrative I placed here a couple of photographs:

Above left – 5-stories high pile of debris left by the WTC-7 collapse. Above right – the 47-stories high WTC-7 building during its life time.

The above photo on the left shows the pile of debris that remained from the WTC-7 (the pile oddly emits vapors that are clearly visible). It indeed seems to be quite "high". At least, so it appears for a naked eye (or, to be more exact, so it appears to a lay person, who is not an architect or a demolition expert).

However, you will surely get rid of this optical illusion – suggesting that the merely 5-stories high pile of the debris of the 47-stories high skyscraper is allegedly "a huge pile", if you only look at the picture to the right – where the WTC-7 is depicted. Just imagine that if it were demolished by conventional means (if it were only technically possible), then the pile of the WTC-7 debris should have been at least 20-25 stories high. It is self-evident that near the entire body of the WTC-7 was pulverized and very little remained of that building.

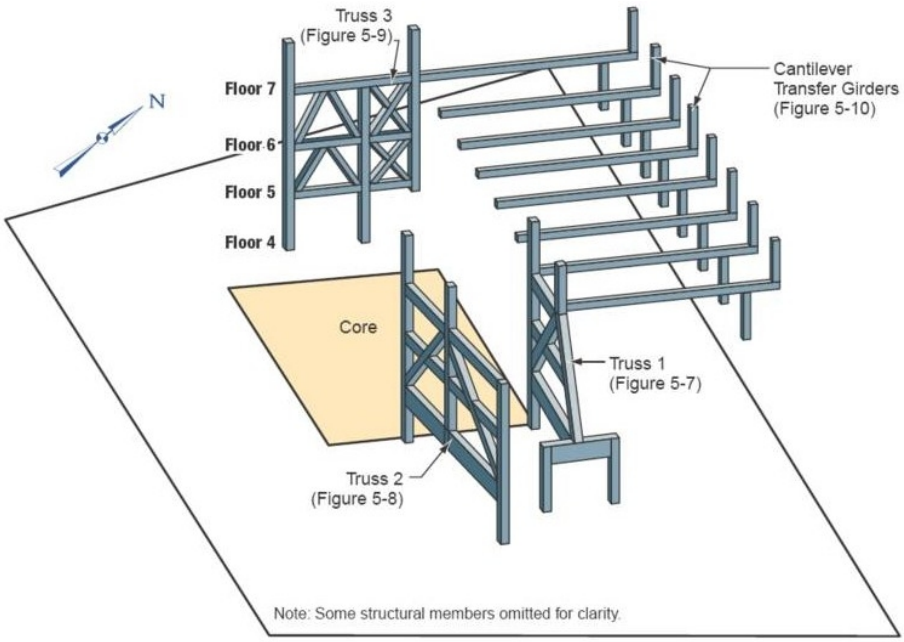
Still, one more question remains – why this approximately 5-stories high pile of the WTC-7 debris did remain whatsoever and why the building was not pulverized completely – as it supposed to be from the above diagrams showing distribution of the "crushed zone" that seems to embrace the entire building? Why some relatively undamaged parts of outer walls with clearly visible window-frames seem to lay on top of the pile in the above photo?

This is indeed a good question; so, wee need to find a good answer to it. Let us read first about the WTC-7 actual design. As it has already become a tradition, let us go to Wikipedia.

I am quoting: "*The structural design of 7 World Trade Center included features to allow a larger building*

than originally planned to be constructed. A system of gravity column transfer trusses and girders was located between floors 5 and 7 ***to transfer loads to the smaller foundation****. Existing caissons installed in 1967 were used, along with new ones, to accommodate the building. The* ***fifth floor*** *functioned as a structural diaphragm, providing lateral stability and distribution of loads between the new and old caissons. Above* ***the seventh floor****, the building's structure was a typical tube-frame design, with columns in the core and on the perimeter, and lateral loads resisted by perimeter moment frames*."

A diagram is also provided by the Wikipedia article that shows how the transfer trusses that were used on the 5–7th floors to redistribute load to the foundation actually looked like:



In case if you did not get the point, I will explain in lay man terms what that Wikipedic explanation means. It means that the WTC-7 foundations were smaller in size than its actual enlarged footprint. It means that if you project the WTC-7 outer walls onto the Earth's surface, a perimeter that such a projection would draw on the Earth's surface would be bigger in size than the actual foundations of the WTC-7.

The WTC-7 bearing structure was peculiar – as appears from the above explanation, starting from its floor No.7 up, the building rested upon the abovementioned "*system of gravity column transfer trusses and girders*". This means that the WTC-7 outer walls below that point (i.e. its outer walls 7 stories high) were merely decorations – i.e. a kind of "false walls". They did not bear any loads and they were not connected to the WTC-7 foundations in a structural sense. I think it is quite easy to imagine now how the WTC-7 was actually designed.

Therefore these "false" outer walls that were 7 stories high were not pulverized. Because the "crushing wave" (caused by the "crushed zone" of an underground nuclear explosion propagating upwards) began its way upward the WTC-7's body after hitting its lowest underground foundations first. And then it was conducted through the bearing structure of the WTC-7 till it reached the top of the building. However, such a "crushing wave" could only travel forward. It could not travel back. That is why it could not affect those 7 stories high "false" outer walls that were not connected to the deep foundations of the WTC-7. That is why these 7 stories high walls remained more or less intact and when the WTC-7 core and its entire body from the 7th floor upwards were completely pulverized and so disappeared, these remaining 7 stories-high perimeters fell inwards creating that about 5-stories high pile of the debris visible on the photograph. You could even see that the outer walls lying on top of the pile appear to be about 7 stories high (if you count their rows of windows). This is the explanation to this phenomenon.

In fact, a similar explanation is also applicable to another phenomenon – why some lower parts of the WTC Twin Towers' perimeters managed to remain intact despite the fact that entire upper parts of their bodies were completely pulverized? You will encounter this explanation in the next chapter of this book.

In any case, you don't have to doubt that the entire WTC-7 building was reduced to microscopic dust – this 5 stories high pile of debris should not deceive you. Ground zero responders who worked on the site of the WTC-7 were surprised that they could not find any piece of furniture, any mouse, any computer

part, any telephone, or any other thing that could tell it was a 47-stories high office building. Apart of those “false” walls lying on the piles of debris and apart of some number of steel beams (apparently supporting those “false” walls) nothing could be found in that debris; except only peculiar microscopic dust – which was not different from the microscopic dust produced during the Twin Towers’ collapse.

Technicalities of the WTC-7 collapse and the rest of the WTC collapse from the logical point of view. Unproven suspicions.

I would like to start with a certain disclaimer: ***I am not going to bear any responsibility for anything I suggest in this chapter, and I will not accept any arguments intended "to disprove my claims" in the future, as well as any accusations that I might lie here, by stating in advance: I do not know for sure about anything I say in this chapter and I am only guessing by using logic.***

I will begin this chapter reminding you of one "interesting" fact already mentioned in the beginning of this book. This is about the on-site construction manager for the World Trade Center – Mr. Frank Albert De Martini. He was the one who gave the peculiar interview on January 25, 2001, talking about the WTC Twin Towers' resilience, comparing it with a "mosquito net", and the Boeing – with a pen, which could do nothing to such a net.

In case you wish to watch that unprecedented and so "timely" interview, you could watch it here on YouTube (there are, perhaps, more than one link, because this video is quite popular among 9/11 researchers and critics and therefore many people might have published it on YouTube – just search for keywords *"Frank Albert De Martini interview"* and you will find at least a few more links):

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sO1JxpVb2eU

Above – Mr. Frank Albert De Martini during his unprecedented interview recorded on January 25, 2001 in the WTC Twin Tower premises (a screenshot from the video). This is the only existing image of Mr. De Martini; no other picture of him is publicly available, unfortunately.

As you probably remember, this person managed to disappear (he is presumed to be "dead) during the WTC North Tower collapse. (Do you sincerely believe that it was possible for such an insider as the *WTC on-site construction manager* to remain there after the South Tower's collapse, by the way?)

It shall be presumed that Mr. De Martini knew more than others about the nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC and that is exactly why he "disappeared". I think it would be difficult to find anybody alive who could still remember exact details about that WTC demolition idea. Apparently, a majority of those who knew anything exact about it, disappeared as well.

Another suspicious fact has to be duly considered here. As you probably remember from the chapter at the beginning of this book that hosted the 9/11 timetable, an unprecedented encounter took place around 10.08 AM at the lobby of the abandoned WTC-7. I paid attention to this unprecedented video, thanks to YouTube user named "WTCNUKED" who pointed it out to me when the final edition of this book was almost ready and was about to be published; the actual video on YouTube is available here (I hope the so-called "good guys" would not remove it by the time my reader is reading these lines; if it is removed – please, contact me and I will upload somewhere its spare copy that I saved):

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pp2SC_aduTA

I will remind you of this most important piece of the 9/11 evidence:

September 11, at approx. 10.16 AM: CBS camera-man, who is constantly filming the events, runs into the abandoned WTC building 7's lobby. ***His move is being accompanied by strange signals of a certain***

sound alarm (that could only be heard inside the WTC-7, not outside of it). The actual alarm sound (long beeps followed by two short beeps constantly repeated) is distinctly different from alarm signals of fire-engines and ambulances that are heard outside. In the WTC-7 lobby he encounters a certain Mr. Bennette – the most suspicious personality who is dressed in a "Secret Service's" vest and wears a VRU hood over his head (the VRU hood is intended as a means of breath protection against bio- and chemical- hazards and could be as well used for protection against radioactive dust and radioactive vapor).

Mr. Bennette in a remarkably calm and composed manner (considering the unprecedented collapse of the South Tower only 15 minutes ago that supposed to horrify everyone, servicemen inclusive) urges the man to leave and says that everyone has already gone from the building 7 and only he remained there **to control that nobody goes downstairs**. Since he urges the CBS man to leave the WTC-7 and the way to leave the lobby of the building is apparently down the escalator, it should be presumed that by saying "that nobody goes downstairs" Mr. Bennette obviously means some underground premises, not simply the way down out of the WTC-7 lobby. Mr. Bennette refuses to elaborate, but tells the CBS reporter his surname and admits to be from the Secret Service.

Four screenshots from the Raw CBS footage (from the NIST FOIA Raw CBS 9/11 WTC Footage[140]; never actually shown on the TV) shot at approx. 10.16 - 10.18 AM. Above: Mr. Bennette is removing the VRU hood from his head in order to start the conversation in the lobby of the abandoned WTC-7. Below: Mr. Bennette during the conversation. Note the construction helmet in his left hand.

Mr. Bennette holds in his right hand the breath-protection VRU hood (which suggests that something was very badly wrong concerning either bio-, chemical- or, most probably, radioactive hazard at that moment). However, the VRU hood does not constitute any incriminating evidence – since we could presume that Secret Service might have kept stocks of such VRU sets for emergency cases and one of such VRU sets was issued to Mr. Bennette because such emergence indeed occurred at that moment. So, what is the most suspicious in this scene is not that breath-protecting hood.

[140] The actual NIST FOA Raw footage is available here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pp2SC_aduTA

The most suspicious (if not to say *outright incriminating*) is that in his left hand Mr. Bennette holds a typical construction helmet – a highly unusual thing to be worn by the Secret Service personnel (especially considering that the supposedly "unexpected" collapse of the South Tower has occurred only 15 minutes ago, while the collapse of the North Tower was yet to happen).

While we could easily imagine that during a certain emergency situation (let's say, a nuclear explosion nearby or merely a cloud of hazardous dust that has suddenly appeared) a serviceman could grab a VRU hood from a special emergency storage, we would have difficulties to imagine the same thing in regard to a plastic construction helmet…

Why on earth would you grab the construction helmet amidst the unprecedented events preceding the supposedly *unexpected* collapse of the first of the two Twin Towers?

Moreover, where from would you grab it? While I could imagine that the breath-protecting VRU hoods were kept by the Secret Service or by the FBI in a certain emergency storage, I could not imagine the Secret Service or the FBI creating emergency stocks of plastic construction helmets. A stock of steel combat helmets – probably "yes" – in case of some shoot-out with "bad guys" they might be used along bullet-proof vests; but the stock of the construction helmets? By the Secret Service? Or by the FBI? For what??? Sorry, but it is simply unimaginable. Try to analyze this possibility on your own. Do you see any logic in keeping construction helmets in the premises of the Secret Service and issuing them to their staff?

When it comes to the humble author of these lines, I see that the only logical conclusion is this: Mr. Bennette did not grab the construction helmet in panic. He was *issued* the construction helmet as a part of a certain procedure…

We could only guess for what reason Mr. Bennette (who was by no means a construction worker) might have been issued the construction helmet at that moment...

Judging by elementary logic, it should be presumed that Mr. Bennette was a part of the WTC demolition team – considering the fact that he was issued the construction helmet (do you know that members of demolition teams typically wear construction helmets?)

It would be against logic to surmise that Mr. Bennette managed to grab some third-party construction helmet "somewhere" in panic following the South Tower's collapse, considering that it collapsed merely 15-16 minutes ago (I mean 15-16 minutes prior to the moment the incriminating CBS video was shot). It is pretty obvious that he was issued the helmet *prior* to the South Tower's collapse and the issuance of the construction helmet was a *conscious* decision – most probably, the issuance of the construction helmets to the nuclear demolition team was prescribed by a certain instruction guarding the demolition procedure.

There is yet another suspicious fact that apparently needs to be considered here. As it was reported[141] later, the exact account of events shortly before the WTC South Tower began to collapse was as follows:

"…In the lobby of building 7 of the WTC, EMS Division Chief John Peruggia is in discussion with Fire Department Captain Richard Rotanz ***and a representative from the Department of Buildings****. As Peruggia later describes, "It was brought to my attention it was believed that the structural damage that was suffered to the [Twin] Towers was quite significant and they were very confident that the building's stability was compromised and they felt that the North Tower was in danger of a near imminent collapse." Peruggia grabs EMT Richard Zarrillo and tells him to pass on the message "that the buildings have been compromised, we need to evacuate, they're going to collapse." Zarrillo heads out to the fire command post, situated in front of 3 World Financial, the American Express Building, where he relays this message to several senior firefighters. He says, "OEM says the buildings are going to collapse; we need to get out." (OEM is the Mayor's Office of Emergency Management, which has its headquarters in WTC-7.) Fire Chief Pete Ganci's response is, "who the f___ told you that?" Seconds later, they hear the noise of the South Tower as it collapses…"* (I have to mention also that Fire Chief P. Ganci was killed by the falling debris.)

As you remember from the previous chapters, according to the U.S. regulations (at least, according to those that were in force prior to 9/11), every skyscraper must have its demolition scheme (not necessarily

---

[141] City of New York, 10/23/2001; City of New York, 10/25/2001; City of New York, 10/25/2001; City of New York, 11/9/2001

nuclear, of course). These regulations are being enforced and controlled by the Department of Buildings.

You do not have to doubt that the nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC Twin Towers, which existed since the beginning of the '70s, however awful or "illegal" it might sound, was duly registered in the Department of Buildings. Of course, there must have been a certain procedure of how to cooperate with the Department of Buildings' officials when such a demolition scheme was supposed to be implemented.

What was the abovementioned "representative from the Department of Buildings" doing there? And why is there no exact name of that "representative" provided to the 9/11 inquiry?

Just imagine: there are unprecedented events unfolding in regard to the terrorist attacks, there are fires in the Twin Towers; even the WTC-7 had been already evacuated a long time ago – including even its Office of Emergency Management. No one supposed to remain inside the WTC-7, perhaps, with only an exception of some firefighters who did not care about orders of the Office of Emergency Management and who just found it convenient to establish a temporary command center of their own in the immediate vicinity of the burning Twin Towers. This is understandable, indeed. But what was the "***representative from the Department of Buildings***" doing inside the *abandoned* WTC-7? Please, try to find any reasonable explanation.

When it comes to me, I initially thought that a certain accomplice of the 9/11 perpetrators had concocted a story that the WTC-1 and -2 were allegedly going to collapse due to their "weakening" core structures and so he advanced an idea that the Twin Towers had to be demolished using their in-inbuilt demolition scheme in order to anticipate their uncontrollable collapse. The abovementioned discussion in the WTC-7 lobby actually matched my initial guess – as you read carefully the words of John Perruggia above, you will get the same impression. That is why the alleged "WTC structural damage" was offered as a possible pretext of the WTC demolition in the very first edition of my book. However, later I was corrected by some knowledgeable folks from the FBI. They confided to me that the actual reason for the WTC demolition was another concocted story. It was not because of the "alleged weakening of the core structures", but because of the "alleged thermonuclear warheads that allegedly were loaded into the terrorists planes and that allegedly stuck in the upper floors of the Twin Towers and were about to incinerate the entire New York".

In fact, once I heard that idea from the abovementioned FBI's folks, I almost immediately discovered an important piece of contemporary evidence confirming the above suggestion in one of the contemporary NBC videos. It was published by someone on YouTube in 2008. It no longer exists, of course, but there are a few newer links to the same seditious thing. As of January 2012, you could find this unprecedented piece of the NBC video on YouTube here:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TTYMzTH_ZPc (high quality)
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NHYrWTxDbdw (high quality)
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CsUvQLkmVqA (low quality)

I have to tell you that this particular piece of the 9/11 video evidence appears to be the most seditious. The original NBC 9/11 footage that supposed to contain the statement of Albert Turi was removed from any and every publicly accessible on-line archives. That particular hour with the NBC footage (known as "NBC Sept. 11, 2001 11.17 AM - 11.59 AM") is conspicuously missing in any dedicated video collection, even in the fullest and the most "independent" one. All former YouTube pages that used to host this excerpt prior to 2010 were removed either (the three links above are new, recently uploaded). Therefore, it is possible, that you would not be able to find that video: the YouTube links mentioned above may exist or may not by the time you are reading these lines. In anticipation of such a development, prior to publishing this book, I attempted to circulate the abovementioned seditious NBC video under this file name:
"**911_NBC_Albert_Turi_on_'secondary-devices'_planted_in_the_buildings_and_on_the_planes**"
with a few different file's extensions: ".avi", ".flv", ".mov", ".wmv", ".mpeg", ".mp4", ".mp3", ".3gp" on various web sites, and also urged people to continue distribution of this file via file-sharing services such as e-mule, torrent, etc. Therefore, you could try finding the abovementioned file somewhere on the Internet in case it is no longer available on YouTube – try to search the Internet by the abovementioned file-name, or try to find this file via torrents or through other similar services. I am certain that you must watch this most important piece of video evidence before continuing reading this book.

Here is the verbatim from that seditious NBC reportage (it has been already mentioned once in the time-table of the 9/11 events at the beginning of the book, but since it is an extremely important piece of evidence, I mention it here one more time in full):

Soon after the North Tower collapse, NBC reporter Pat Dawson discusses the comments of Albert Turi, the Chief of Safety for the New York City Fire Department. He says:

"....The Chief of Safety of the Fire Department of New York told me that...er...shortly after 9 o'clock here had roughly 200 men in the building trying to effect rescues of some of those civilians who were in there...er... and that basically he received word of the possibility of a secondary device, another bomb going off. He tried to get his men out as quickly as he could but he said that there was another explosion which took place and then an hour after the first hit here, the first crash that took place, he said there was another explosion which took place in one of the towers here. So obviously he, according to his theory, he thinks that there were ***actually devices that*** *were* ***planted in the building****.* ***One of the secondary devices*** *he thinks that took place after the initial impact was, he thinks,* ***may have been on the plane*** *that crashed into one of the towers. The* ***second device****, he thinks, he speculates, was* ***probably planted in the building****...er... so that's what we have been told by ...erm... Albert Turi who is the Chief of Safety for the New York City Fire Department, he told me that just moments ago."*

"....the bottom line is, that according to the Chief of Safety of the New York Fire Department, he says that he lost a great many men in those secondary explosions and he said that there were literally hundreds if not thousands of people in those towers when the explosions took place. He said everything above the 60th floor was extremely difficult to get to as you can imagine."

From this statement of Albert Turi (coupled with the statement of John Perrugia that we reviewed shortly before that) we can conclude at least four important things:

a) It is clear that that the so-called "secondary devices" (that were used to collapse the Twin Towers) *were planted in the buildings*.

b) That the decision to demolish the Twin Towers had something to do with certain "secondary devices" that were supposedly loaded into the terrorist planes (at that moment Albert Turi, as many other officials, did not have time to apply his critical thinking to the suggested armor-piercing capabilities of aluminum aircraft, and, as anyone else, sincerely believed that the aluminum terrorist planes indeed stuck in the upper floors of the steel Twin Towers);

c) That the nature of the so-called "secondary devices" that were used to collapse the Twin Towers and the so-called "secondary devices" that were supposedly loaded into the "terrorist planes" **was the same**. It is clear, because both were referred to by the same name: *"secondary devices"*.

d) There was almost no coordination between those who decided to demolish the first of the Twin Towers and the firefighters. It is clear that the decision to demolish the South Tower had been taken no later than at 9.40 AM, perhaps, even earlier – may be around the time NORAD detected the missile that flew into the U.S. airspace (the one that would later hit the Pentagon). Yet, until the time of the actual collapse of the South Tower, even the most senior firefighters hadn't had a clue about what was going on. The most senior uniformed firefighter of New York – Fire Chief P. Gansi, for example, got the message only a few seconds before the actual collapse, when it was too late. Moreover, he did not get that belated message over the radio from some appropriate security officials; he got it in a rather old-fashioned way – by a messenger, who delivered it in such a format that it was difficult to distinguish the important warning from a ridiculous hearsay. Considering that those, who pressed the "red buttons" (and those, who permitted the latter to do so), had at least 15-20 minutes at their disposal to warn the senior firefighters before the collapse would take place, their performance indeed resembled a conspiracy. If you add here that someone had disabled the WTC-7 alarm system earlier that morning (and that "someone" apparently belonged to either the OEM teem, or, most probably, even to the actual demolition team) you will see how sinister the setup actually was. It seems that the 9/11 perpetrators indeed planned to kill as many people as possible – if not the actual Twin Towers' tenants, then, at least, the firefighters…

Anyhow, irrespective of the actual reason/pretext for the demolition, we have to understand that such a demolition was apparently designed to be initiated from the WTC-7. Then, it is logical to surmise that the representative from the New York Department of Buildings was summoned to the WTC-7 either to be consulted, or to be informed, or to sanction the demolition of the Twin Towers according to the prepared in advance demolition procedure. Or, we could even presume (considering that the apparent lack of time for that official to get to that spot especially in those circumstances) that the mysterious "representative from the Department of Buildings" was permanently attached to the actual WTC demolition team and he was always on duty somewhere in building 7, together with other members of the team on duty.

That is exactly why that odd "representative" oddly appeared at that odd spot at that odd moment. I

simply do not see any other reasonable explanation. If that "representative" were be there for some other business, except for his direct involvement in the Twin Towers' demolition, let's say, he wanted to participate in some emergency meeting of the city officials, or to meet with the WTC new owners, then, considering that the WTC-7 had been long ago *abandoned*, this "representative" would proceed, instead, to the contemporary command post of Mayor R. Giuliani – which was established at 75 Barclay Street.

While it is more or less understandable why the U.S. officials decided to collapse the Twin Towers at that moment, it is not so clear when it comes to the possible causes of the demolition of the WTC-7. Their motives (in regard to the demolition of the WTC-7 I mean) are unclear either in case we presume that the 9/11 perpetration was designed by those who performed the Twin Towers' demolition, or in case we presume that those who performed the Twin Towers' demolition were merely victims of the actual 9/11 planners. Why those folks decided to "pull" the WTC-7 afterwards? Wasn't the spectacular demolition of both Twin Towers shocking enough to impress gullible citizens and to convince them to surrender their last liberties to the so-called "good guys" and to their cops? Weren't the first two 150-kilotons thermo-nuclear explosions in the middle of New York enough, so that they needed to add another 30% to both – to the actual damage and to the radiological consequences alike?

Honestly, I do not know the exact reason behind the demolition of the WTC-7. I am certain about everything that I claim in my book – in either part before this chapter, or after this chapter; but I do admit, that in this particular chapter I am merely speculating. It could be true what I am guessing here, or I could be wrong as well. My opinion, however, is that I do not believe that both nuclear charges had been permanently placed under the WTC Towers 1 and -2 and always stayed in their respective zero-boxes.

There are two reasons for thinking so:

1) Any nuclear charge shall undergo some technical maintenance from time to time, because there are a lot of sensitive things in such a precise devise as a modern nuclear charge, which are to be cleaned, changed, or just being subject of making sure that they are still OK and ready to be used. This is particularly true for thermonuclear charges that suppose to undergo special maintenance in regard to their thermonuclear fuel – deuteride of lithium – that has to be maintained in certain specific conditions. For this reason, I think, these demolition nukes were not designed to be always positioned in their zero-boxes, but, instead, they had to be kept somewhere – where they could be easily observed and maintained. I guess that only shortly before their intended use those charges had to be lowered into their respective boreholes (but actually, not even "lowered", but delivered by horizontal delivery tunnels to these zero-boxes in this particular case).

2) As everybody could understand now, any underground nuclear explosion will create not only a cavity, the size of which is easy to calculate in advance, but also two zones around the cavity – one "totally crushed" or "pulverized" zone and another one – a still seriously damaged zone. Those professional guys, who have experience in detonating underground nuclear charges, knew very well that when a simultaneous detonation of more than one nuclear charge is planned, those charges must be detonated precisely simultaneously. Because if not so, then a destructive wave from a charge which was detonated first, traveling with an approximate speed of over 2.5 km/sec (if not faster), would damage the second charge (which has not been detonated yet). Due to this reason, it was apparently impossible to keep one of the charges in its zero-box while detonating the other charge nearby – such an action might damage the "stand-by" charge.

Due to the above considerations, I think that none of the three nuclear charges – intended to demolish the WTC-1, WTC-2 and WTC-7 – could be kept in their "ready-to-use" positions always (I mean in "zero-boxes" of their respective boreholes). I am sure that all these three charges had to be kept in a certain secure room, where it would be easy to maintain them and there should exist some automatic systems of their quick deliveries to the assigned spots.

I think the delivery systems in this case constituted some special heavily fortified tunnels, probably as strong as a typical ICBM's silos, and each equipped with some mini-rail road. Most probably, such a room (where also these delivery tunnels supposed to begin from) was under the WTC-7 – since it was exactly the WTC-7 which served as the head-quarters of the WTC-property management starting from 1987.

Moreover, I am sure that there was a certain special pre-designated scenario of the WTC-1 and WTC-2 demolitions: someone of the two Twin Towers was apparently scheduled to be demolished first and that order could not be otherwise. Logically, everybody could feel it – simply because the North Tower should have been demolished first and it would look "logical" – since the [steel] North Tower was penetrated by the aluminum terrorist plane first and fires there were burning apparently longer period of time. However,

as everybody could see, it was the South Tower which was demolished first – contrary to any logic.

However, there was some logic indeed in the pre-scheduled order of the Twin Towers demolitions. The South Tower necessarily had to be demolished first, and only then – the North Tower.

Why?

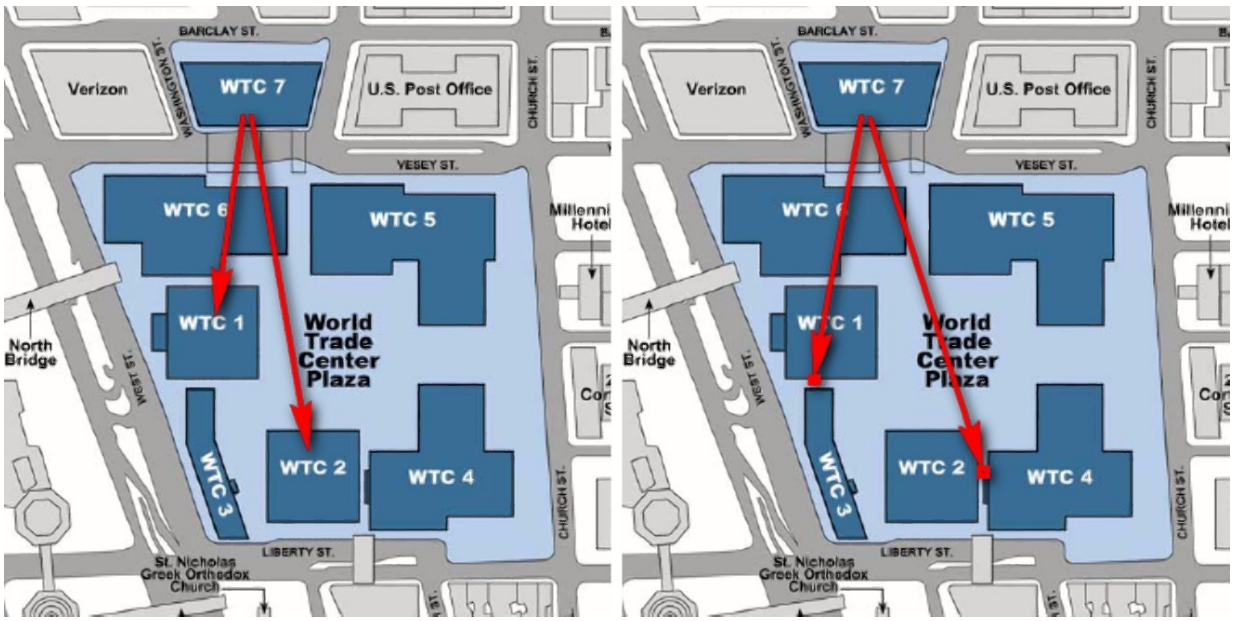
The problem is that the South Tower was farther from the WTC-7, and the North Tower was closer to it. Thus, the mini-rail ways intended to deliver the demolition charges to their respective zero-boxes were supposed to be of different lengths – the one leading to the underneath of the South Tower was the longer one, and to that of the North Tower – the shorter.

Now imagine what would happen if you detonate the nuclear charge in the shorter location first: it might (and most probably would) damage the delivery tunnel leading to the farther zero-box which passes nearby.

That is why it was designed that the farthest from the beginnings of those two delivery tunnels Twin Tower must be necessarily demolished first, and only then – the "closer" Tower. It could not be otherwise. This is exactly why the South Tower was demolished first and only after it the North Tower.

Apparently, those who violated the logic were not the demolition engineers who designed the actual nuclear demolition scheme and set it off finally. It was the so-called "terrorists", who made the wrong plan. They supposed to direct the first "plane" into the South Tower, and the second – to the North Tower, but they did vice-versa…

Look at the sketch below and you will probably understand why the North Tower (which was the WTC-1) could not have been demolished first:



Possible directions of delivery tunnels in an "ideal" case are on the left. On the right are the real positions of the zero-boxes and suspected positions of delivery tunnels.

Look at the two drawings above. Obviously, the designers of that nuclear demolition scheme had to position the nuclear charges as far from each other as possible, so that when the first charge explodes it won't damage the zero-box and the delivery tunnel of the second charge. By making the directions a little bit "divergent" from each other (as shown on the right drawing above), the designers managed to win at least an extra 30 to 40 meters, which might be a crucial gain in a sense of safety (I mean safety of the second nuclear charge, of course, not of the people). In any case – whether you chose the "ideal" direction on the left, or the real one on the right, in both cases it is clear that the WTC-2 (the "South Tower") must be demolished before the WTC-1 (the "North Tower") and it could not be otherwise – because an explosion of the "nearer" charge first would be too risky for the "longer" delivery tunnel.

It is important also to remember this fact: at 6:47 AM, September 11, 2001, the WTC Building 7's Alarm System was placed on the "TEST" status for a period due to last eight hours. This ordinarily happens during maintenance or other testing, and any alarms received from the building are generally ignored[142].

Why was it done so? Just read the paragraph below and you would probably guess why: there should be some alarm signals produced and transmitted towards WTC Twin Towers when the actual demolition scheme was about to be implemented. It should be logically presumed of being designed so... I am sure that such alarm signals should have been also transmitted towards another dangerous zone – the subway station, whose tube was crossing the WTC site under the South Tower's footprint.

I always thought about such an alarm system – since the time I began contemplating this book in 2006. I was certain that this alarm system must have been in place as the matter of "must". However, besides the abovementioned NIST report on the fact that the alarm system was placed on the "TEST" status prior to the 9/11 events, I haven't found any other evidence of the actual alarm system in any open source until very recently. With the recently found CBS video from the NIST collection, named *"NIST FOIA Raw CBS 9/11 WTC Footage"* (the one showing Mr. Bennette with the construction helmet in his hand), I have found that additional evidence, at last.

If you watch this video[143], you will certainly pay attention to the strange alarm sound that could only be heard inside the WTC-7, but not outside of it. That alarm sound was distinctly different from the alarm sounds of fire-engines and ambulances that could be heard outside. Considering that the CBS footage was shot a few minutes after the collapse of the first (the South) Twin Tower, i.e. before the collapse of the second Tower, it is almost certain that the alarm signal that was recorded at that moment inside of the WTC-7 was the very signal of the nuclear demolition I am talking about. The fact that for some not so clear reason this alarm signal was limited only to the WTC-7, i.e. cut from being transmitted to the Twin Towers and to the rest of the WTC complex prior to 9/11 events (as reported by NIST) is a clear indication that someone responsible for the WTC security was directly involved with the 9/11 perpetrators. It is because the alarm signal was so "timely" put on the "test" status and it happened *prior* to the "terrorist planes" impacts. Logically, the one, who placed the alarm system on the "test" status, must have known for sure that:

1) the Twin Towers were scheduled to be hit by an act of so-called "terror";
2) the Twin Towers were scheduled to be demolished as a result;
3) the implementation of the actual demolition must kill as many people as possible (by warning as few of them as possible); hence the action of placing the alarm system to the "test" status, cutting its transmission towards the Twin Towers and the rest of the WTC complex (most probably, the underground train station inclusive).

Do not make any mistake in your judgment: the one who did it was *an accomplice to the 9/11 project*. He worked with the so-called "good guys" who had instructed him to do so. He was an important member of the gang of the 9/11 perpetrators who was tasked with doing a very important part of the 9/11 project. Unfortunately, I do not know what the name of that person was, because the NIST report does not mention it. However, I am certain that this man must be arrested and made to speak by every means possible, considering the gravity of the offence and the importance of finding the rest of the 9/11 gang members.

I guess discerning 9/11 researchers would surely notice that from the moment the decision to demolish the Twin Towers had been taken by appropriate officials until the actual moment the doomed Tower started to collapse, around 30 minutes or so had passed. So, the question would be this: why the targeted building could not be destroyed immediately after pressing the "red button"? Why did almost half-an-hour have to pass first?

Let us think about it. Probably, the first thing that would slightly delay the implementation of the demolition is the necessity to arm the nukes. Though, they could have been kept in a relatively "ready-to-use" condition, still, to arm them, and to remove all protections might take a few minutes, at least. Some more

---

[142] National Institute for Standards and Technology, "Interim Findings And Accomplishments", in *Progress Report on the Federal Building and Fire Safety Investigation of the World Trade Center*, *Vol.1.*,28. Also available here: http://wtc.nist.gov/progress_report_june04/chapter1.pdf

[143] The actual NIST FOA Raw footage is available here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pp2SC_aduTA

time would be required to send each of the nukes by their mini-rail ways towards their intended targets – even though these roads were not so long (150-250 meters only), for the nuke to pass all that way would still take some time. Apparently, the nukes were moved by the corresponding mini-rail ways in a careful manner, perhaps, at a speed of a few centimeters per second, considering that the nukes in general are very dangerous things, and because each nuke had to be followed by an attached cable.

The second thing that could delay the actual explosions was that those engineers who designed the initial nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC were themselves neither sadists, nor criminals. They were probably normal responsible specialists who knew for sure what kind of danger was represented by any building's demolition in general and by any nuclear explosion in particular. For this reason they must have in-built into the nuclear charges deployment scheme and into their set-off procedures some extra double (or possibly even triple) overprotection. This is very typical when it comes to nuclear charges in general: every nuclear devise is normally "overprotected" several times – so that even if a bunch of morons would fool around by pressing different buttons and tinker it up with pen-knives, it won't explode.

The second thing, which also suggests the same idea, is the fact mentioned above (I repeat it in full, one more time, because it is extremely important):

*"…at 6:47 AM, September 11, 2001, the **WTC Building 7's Alarm System** was placed on **"TEST"** status for a period due to last eight hours. This ordinarily happens during maintenance or other testing, and **any alarms received from the building are generally ignored**."* (National Institute of Standards and Technology, 6/2004, pp.28: http://wtc.nist.gov/progress_report_june04/chapter1.pdf).

What are they talking about? What kind of "alarms" from the WTC-7 to the Twin Towers? Please, try to employ your imagination and to reckon out some possible nature of those mentioned "alarms" – what kind of alarms could they be?

Even if my own imagination is quite rich, I can not figure out any reasonable alarm which could have been logically initiated from the WTC-7 and transmitted towards the WTC-1 and WTC-2. If inside the WTC-7 there was headquarters of NORAD tasked with detecting upcoming aerial attacks and transmitting commands to surface-to-air missile batteries positioned on the roofs of the WTC-1 and the WTC-2, than it would be OK; that would be a logical and understandable solution.

However, considering that both structures – the WTC-7 and the Twin Towers – were civilian, what kind of alarms could be in their case necessarily transmitted from the WTC-7 towards the Twins? Could you figure out any reasonable cause for such a solution?

I think if I would not know about the WTC demolition scheme, I could not find any reason at all. However, since I knew very well about the nuclear demolition scheme, I could suggest an idea: the so-called "WTC Building 7's Alarm System" might have been designed to transmit only one kind of alarm: **a warning that the nuclear demolition scheme of the Twin Towers is being implemented** and nothing else than that. Of course, I could be mistaken, but I am sure that I am not.

Besides the mentioned above alarm, in my opinion, there was some built-in totally unavoidable feature in the nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC: you could set the demolition scheme to finally work-out, but it won't actually explode until at least 30 minutes of an extra delay.

Why? It is because an underground nuclear charge of 150 kiloton is quite dangerous stuff and you must have given chances at least:

1) To make sure that the people who work with you on the actual demolition and remained within the most dangerous area would have a chance to escape if they for some reason did not clear the area yet at the moment you press the "final" red button.

2) Your must also have at least 30 minutes to make away after pressing the button. I do not think it was really designed that you, who press the button, have to sit in an underground bunker just some less than 200 meters away from a hypocenter of the 150 kiloton underground nuclear explosion. Apparently, you must run away and hide at a much farther distance or, at minimum – ascend to the level of the Earth's surface and hide inside the WTC-7 building. It was especially dangerous to remain in the underground premises of the WTC-7 because the delivery tunnels were leading from there. Even if the tunnels were duly sealed, nobody could guarantee that the products of the underground nuclear explosions would not break into the premises after crashing through the seals. Nobody stands opposite sealed entrances of the tunnels or on top of the lids of the boreholes during underground nuclear testing – you can be doubly sure

about this. In this consideration, the staff must get out of the underground WTC-7 premises in any case, at least temporarily. They could only come back into these premises after the explosion and not earlier than the actual radiological situation inside the premises is verified and confirmed to be safe.

Why am I talking about exactly 30 minutes? Well, I will try to explain: it was ~30 minutes that hads passed between the collapses of the 1st (WTC-2 or "South Tower") and 2nd (WTC-1 or "North Tower"). While we have already presumed (and I am sure that we are not mistaken in that particular sense) that the nuclear charge intended to demolish the second Tower, could not have been delivered to its zero-box before the nuclear explosion of the first charge, since it would be too risky. The second charge could have been damaged by the first charge's nuclear explosion, sending crushing waves under the surface. This means that only *after* the first explosion, the second demolition charge could have been sent by its mini-rail way under its targeted Tower and since then it would be needed 30 minutes more to get it actually exploding. This is very logical.

Another consideration is this: those people who normally work with nuclear charges (and particularly with their underground testing), always count on the worst possible scenario: someone, who remained within the most dangerous zone shortly before the nuclear explosion had already become imminent, must be able to leave this dangerous zone on foot – even in case if his vehicle gets broken. This is just a kind of over-insurance. In the particular case of the WTC-7 the same consideration was applicable – a person, who pressed the "red button", must have enough time to ascend the 50 meters from the deep underground premises by climbing up the stairs, presuming that lifts might be broken (and no one in sound mind would use the lift in this case anyway, because it would be unacceptable – to take a risk of getting stuck in the underground lift in anticipation of the imminent underground nuclear explosion in close proximity).

The 30 minutes since the final alarm is about the right time – one should be able to get away on foot at least 2.5 - 3 km from a hypocenter of such a nuclear explosion, which is quite a safe distance (or to climb up the stairs to the ground level in the case of the underground demolition premises under the WTC-7). To make such an "extra-time insurance" less than 30 minutes would not be really safe, while to make too long (let's say, an hour) would not be reasonable. That is exactly why 30 minutes is a standard "extra time" since such a final alarm of an imminent nuclear explosion and before the actual nuclear explosion or "H-Hour".

Apparently, some "extra-time insurance" was implemented in the WTC nuclear demolition scheme. It could not have been otherwise. Of course, we have to presume that starting from this count-down (or, most probably, even before the count-down begins), there should be those alarm signals that supposed to be transmitted from the WTC-7 towards the WTC-1 and the WTC-2. This seems to be the main purpose of that otherwise unexplainable abovementioned "WTC-7 Alarm System", which was put on its "TEST" mode at 6.47 AM September 11, 2001, and which supposed to be "off" for as long as 8 hours – according to the above-mentioned NIST report.

Considering all of the above, there are some hard reasons to believe that:

1) Even after the "final" red button was pressed, the actual nuclear explosion won't happen until the next 30 minutes or so – in the case of the second demolition charge; while in the case of the first demolition charge, such an "over-insurance time" could have been even longer, conditioned by the necessity to arm the nukes and, possibly, to start the alarms – that would enable people remaining in dangerous areas (for example, in the underground shopping mall and in the underground PATH station) to escape for safety.

2) Immediately after beginning the demolition procedure (which supposed to last at least 30 minutes more before the actual nuclear explosion), most probably, even before you could reach to the "final" button, some unavoidable alarm signal would be transmitted towards the most dangerous area. Definitely such signals supposed to be transmitted to such dangerous area also *after* you pressed the "final" button. And, logically, such alarm signals should be continuous and should be transmitted for as long as the entire remaining time before the nuclear explosion (i.e. they should have been transmitted continuously for the entire remaining 30 minutes). Of course, I could be mistaken, but I am sure that in this case I am not.

P.S. Interestingly, I figured out what I wrote above back in 2007 (the above words in this chapter were indeed written almost 5 years ago). However, only a few weeks ago I discovered (thanks to one of my friends) that seditious CBS-NIST footage where Mr. Bennette is shown with the construction helmet. In that video clip a certain continuously repeating alarm sound inside the WTC-7 could be heard indeed. This is one of a few confirmations that even though I guessed, I was apparently right in my guessing.

Above there was an estimated turn of events from the "conspiratorial" point of view, below (irrespective of the above) there is an estimated turn of events from the merely technical point of view.

The estimated turn of events was like this: when the decision to "pull" the Twins was eventually made – the first nuclear charge went on its rail-way towards its target (such a "travel" of the first charge towards its target was obviously a kind of a fully automated procedure, which has been designed to be initiated by a simple press of a button). Then the charge has arrived into its zero-box under the South Tower (which apparently has been pre-scheduled to be demolished first) and then (after some pre-designated "over-insurance" period of time, which could have been 30 minutes or so) – went off. Also it should be noted that the delivery tunnel had to be sealed off first as a matter of "must" (I would bet that it was designed to be sealed at least three times, perhaps, even four times).

After the South Tower had collapsed, a specialist, responsible for the demolition, should have estimated damage (if any) sustained by the delivery tunnel, by control cables, and by the zero-box intended for the second charge – under the North Tower (most probably, it was not even a person, but some automatic device that had performed such a checking). Add here that the demolition staff could only have returned to the underground premises after checking the radiological situation there – i.e. after making sure that radioactive gases from the first nuclear explosion did not break seals in the tunnel and did not seep into the premises. When everything was found to be OK, and the staff returned to their underground control room, the second nuclear charge went by its mini rail-way underneath its target (while the people had again to climb up the stairs to the ground level for safety). Then the second nuclear charge went off.

In the second case the explosion followed in less than 30 minutes. The point is that the South Tower collapsed at ~9:59 AM, while the North Tower was knocked down at approximately 10:28 AM. However, we have to take into account that a couple of minutes must have been spent on recovering from shock caused by the first explosion and by the South Tower collapse, another couple of minutes – on checking the radiological situation in the underground premises, and yet another 5-6 minutes, at least – on returning to the underground premises – perhaps, by the lift. I presumed above that the "protection time" was 30 minutes, but it might have been in reality 25 or even 20 minutes – calculated as just being enough for the staff who pressed the "red button" to climb up the stairs to the ground level for safety.

In the view of the above considerations, it will be very interesting to reexamine that important encounter in the abandoned lobby of the WTC-7 in only a few minutes after the South Tower's collapse.

I hope you still remember (we came back to this encounter several times) that in that case the CBS cameraman ran into the abandoned lobby of the WTC-7 building following the South Tower collapse. Inside the lobby he heard the strangest sounds of a certain alarm that were constantly repeated. These alarm sounds were distinctly different from the sounds of the fire engines and those of the ambulances heard outside. In the lobby the CBS man encountered a certain Mr. Bennette, who was dressed in the Secret Service's vest and worn the VRU breath-protection hood over his head, while holding the highly unusual for the Secret Service item – the plastic construction helmet – in his one hands, along with an electric torch. Mr. Bennette admitted that he was from the Secret Service and that he was there to control that no one is going *downstairs*.

Please, make sure to watch this unprecedented video evidence. I remind you one more time: it is the video clip named ***"NIST FOA Raw CBS footage"***. It was released by the NIST as a result of the legal suit brought against it by the group of the 9/11 truthers under the "Freedom of Information Act". Now this important clip is available on YouTube here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Pp2SC_aduTA

It was discovered by the YouTube user named "WTCNUKED" (one of the supporters of my research) who actually drew my attention to this piece of evidence by sending me an invitation to watch the clip and to duly appreciate that conversation in the WTC-7 lobby (if not this man, I would probably never had a chance to notice that important encounter).

The full "NIST FOA RAW CBC footage" video is quite long, but the most interesting part (the said encounter in the WTC-7 lobby accompanied by the sounds of the strange alarm) is shown at approximately 6th minute from the beginning of the clip, while the statement of Mr. Benette that he was there to control that nobody was going *downstairs* is voiced at approximately 07.25. To make it easier for you, I created a shortened version of the video (that only includes the WTC-7 encounter, though in the same high quality 720p). It is available here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=JyYms4J5s98 or it could be found in my web hosting 911-truth.net or via searching in Google or in file-sharing services for this file-name:
"**911_CBS_WTC-demolition-man_from_Secret_Service_with_construction_helmet**

_15min_after_South_Tower_collapse_in_WTC-7_lobby.mp4"

The North Tower's collapse on that CBS-NIST video is shown at the 18th minute from the beginning of the long clip (precisely at 18.11). Considering that the North Tower in real time collapsed at ~10:28 AM EST, it is possible to calculate more or less exact time of that encounter with Mr. Bennette in the WTC-7 lobby.

Here it is: 18 – 06 = 12; means the encounter with Mr. Bennette took place 12 minutes before the North Tower's collapse, or, in the real time: 10.28 AM – 12 minutes = 10.16 AM. The abovequoted conversation with Mr. Bennette took place in between 10.16 and 10.18 AM EST. The first, South Tower collapsed at approximately 09:59 AM EST, so that means the encounter in the WTC-7 lobby occurred about 17-18 minutes after the South Tower's collapse and 11-12 minutes prior to the North Tower's collapse.

Why was it Mr. Bennette said he was there to guard the way "downstairs"? I hope that from our considerations above you could understand why… It should be presumed that by the time of that encounter, the men from the demolition team had already pressed the "red button" sealing the fate of the North Tower, and have already run upstairs for their own safety. It is very much possible that it was not too many men who run those errands. You don't need too many hands to press the single button, do you? Perhaps, it was only one man who did the final job; though, possibly, there could have been two-three of them – it would be more secure in that case. That is to say that our Mr. Bennette is rightly suspected to be one of them. I guess it would not be a mistake to call him a "nuclear demolition man".

By the way, if you pay careful attention to the above video (that shows the encounter with Mr. Bennette in the WTC-7 lobby), you will notice one more interesting (if, again, not an *outright incriminating*) detail: at 7.30-7.32 from the beginning of that clip Mr. Bennette (with the construction helmet in his hand) says in regard to the South Tower collapse:

"…I haven't seen outside the building yet..."

This particular statement of his has to be judged, taking into account the following circumstances:

1) The WTC-7 was abandoned by everyone because of the evacuation order; the evacuation order embraced all the FBI's and the Secret Service's personnel and even personal of the OEM (Emergency Management Office); nonetheless, Mr. Bennette for some not so clear reason *violated* the evacuation order and remained in the abandoned building.

2) He was using the VRU hood that in general was intended for breath protection from bio-, chemical- and other similar hazards (the radioactive contamination apparently inclusive); he supposed not to know anything about the South Tower's collapse, because he admitted he did not go outside of the WTC-7 yet; nonetheless, he knew about the South Tower collapse quite well (he discussed the details of the South Tower's collapse with the CBS reporter), despite the actual collapse happened merely 15 minutes prior to this conversation.

3) He was holding the construction helmet in his hand.

4) He spoke with the CBS reporter in a suspiciously composed manner (while he supposed to be shocked if the supposedly "unexpected" South Tower's collapse caught him unaware); his manner of speaking clearly revealed that he was in control of the situation and knew perfectly well what was going on (if you watch that video, you will get this impression).

5) He admitted that he was there to control that nobody was going "downstairs", while according to logic, he should have prevented people of going *upstairs* (since the WTC-7 was evacuated). Moreover, Mr. Bennette urged the CBS man to leave and the actual way to leave the WTC-7 lobby was down the escalator. Thus, in the mouth of Mr. Bennette the word "downstairs" apparently did not mean the "way out of the WTC-7 lobby down the escalator"; it obviously meant something else – most certainly, his words must be interpreted as if he was guarding the way down to some underground premises of the WTC-7.

Considering all of the above, the statement of Mr. Bennette that *he hasn't seen outside the building yet* indeed reveals a lot…

I hope now you lost your last doubts as to the real role of William Bennette in those events.

Now again, here is an estimated turn of events from the "conspiratorial" point of view:

The job has been done. Then those “big” guys, who did the job (I mean those higher than Mr. Bennette), apparently faced a dilemma – what if an inquiry (and, of course, there would be an inquiry – what do you think?) would come into the WTC-7 to investigate what exactly had happened? And what if that inquiry would find all that peculiar nuclear stuff intended for the WTC-1 and WTC-2 demolitions – such as the special room for the nukes, the control center, those unexplainable delivery tunnels, remnants of strange cables leading towards the no longer existing Twin Towers by these tunnels, etc.?

For this reason, after apparently some long hours of hesitation, they had eventually decided to “pull” the WTC-7 as well by using the last remaining nuclear demolition charge.

They had probably realized that there would be a lot of questions in regard to the WTC-7 “collapse” without any seeming reason at as late as 5.30 PM, which would be very hard to answer. However, they realized it too that if the WTC-7 were left intact, there would be even more questions that would not be possible to answer at all.

That is why these “big” guys obviously preferred the lesser of the two evils and finally decided to demolish the WTC-7 as well and so to destroy all evidence completely.

That is my own opinion. Of course, as I have admitted above, I could be mistaken. I do not know for sure why they demolished the WTC-7, and I do not know exactly about technical details of how the three nuclear charges had been arranged in a sense of their maintenance and their delivery to the zero-boxes. Only those involved in designing and maintaining of the actual WTC demolition scheme could give you the exact answer in regard to its details.

However, I know for sure that the WTC-7 was demolished by an underground nuclear explosion – in the same way as its two elder twin sisters – the WTC-1 and WTC-2. Considering all technicalities described either in the previous chapter, or in the beginning of this book, one could be pretty sure that the WTC-7 could not have been demolished (“pulled”) by any conventional stuff. Typical consequences of a poorly contained underground nuclear explosion under the rubble of the WTC-7 have been also as clear as those under the rubble of the WTC-1 and the WTC-2. They were evident for weeks and even months after September the 11th. Please, look at the pictures of the WTC-7 below.

Above – the pile of the WTC-7 remains soon after its collapse.

On the above photo you could see the “pile” of the WTC-7 debris soon after its collapse. It clearly emits vapors, not smokes.

It shall be presumed that the photo was taken not on the very day of September 11, 2001, but at least a couple of days after that. The levels of gamma-radiation were simply too high for the first day (to be more precise – for the same evening, since it was demolished after 5 PM) to allow people to approach the pile. You don’t have to doubt that the dosimetry control was in place and the area was duly cordoned off for the most dangerous hours – at least, till the initial high gamma-radiation levels subsided to tens milliroentgens per hour (during the very first hours the levels measured hundreds of Roentgens per hour and people would accumulate a mortal dose of gamma-radiation in only two-three hours).

Anyway, note crowds of totally unprotected people who were freely inhaling those highly radioactive vapors (the vapors in this case were dangerous not because of gamma-radiation, but because of alpha-radiation – since particles of the vapor could carry alpha-radioactive particles). Later, in a year or two, all of these unfortunate people would develop leukemia, myeloma, and other “interesting” kinds of cancers that are typical “by-products” of chronic radiation sickness.

Here is the second photo:

Above – the pile of the WTC-7 debris a few weeks after its collapse.

Note that the pile of the WTC-7 of the photo above even after a few weeks continues to emit the same kind of vapor (*radioactive* vapor, to be exact) as does the pile of debris of the WTC South Tower that is seen on the photo below. There is no difference in this sense between the WTC-7 and the Twin Towers.

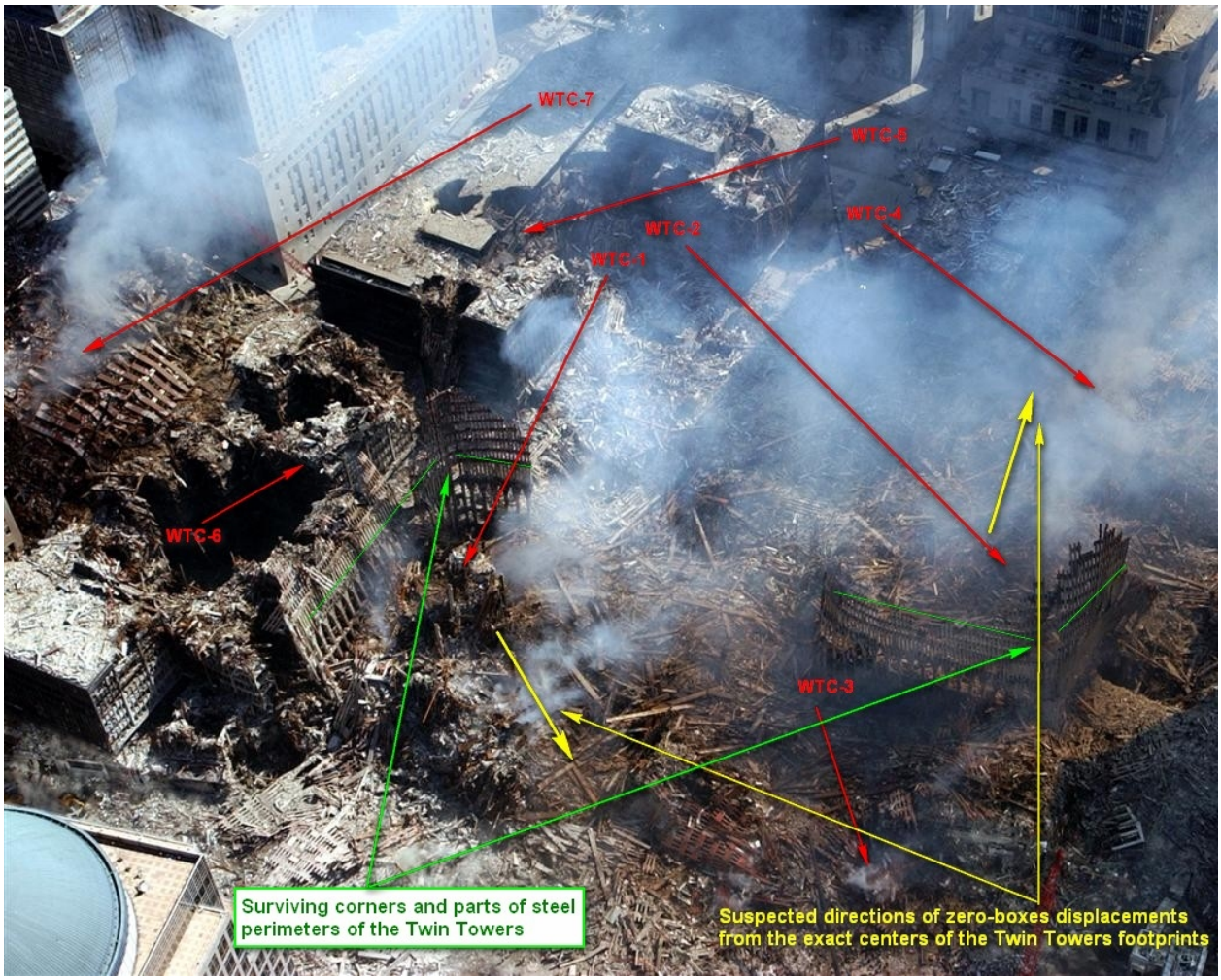
Here is the third photo, showing, besides radioactive vapors, some interesting evidence of the strangely

surviving corners of one of the Towers:

Perimeter columns of the South Tower that managed to survive pulverization.

There are even some more questions remaining – why did those adjacent to the ground level parts of the Twin Towers perimeter steel core columns were left to stand even after the Towers' total collapse – like those shown on the photo above which shows standing perimeter columns of the South Tower as on October 3, 2001?

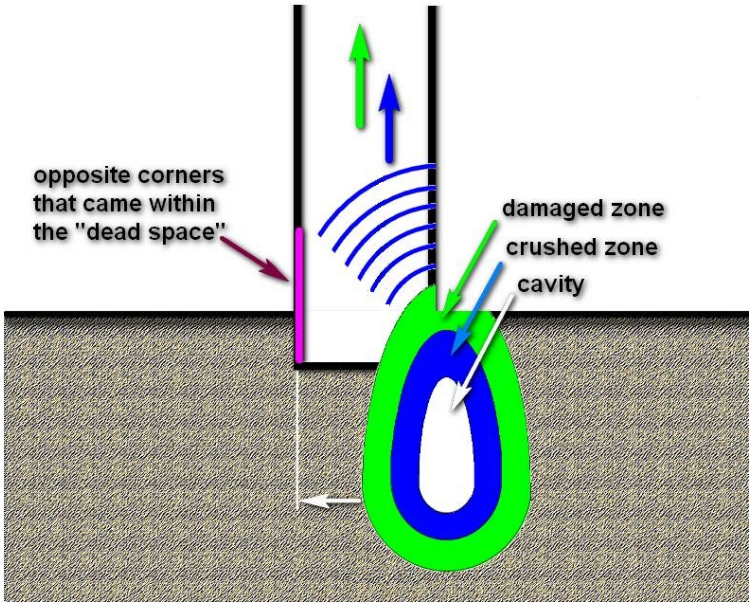
This effect is also clearly visible on the next big photo of "ground zero". It seems, when you carefully analyze the big photo below, that those actual nuclear charges have been indeed positioned not right under the footprints of each of the Twin Towers, but a little bit outer – across their corners – to make the positions of the two charges as far as possible from each other.



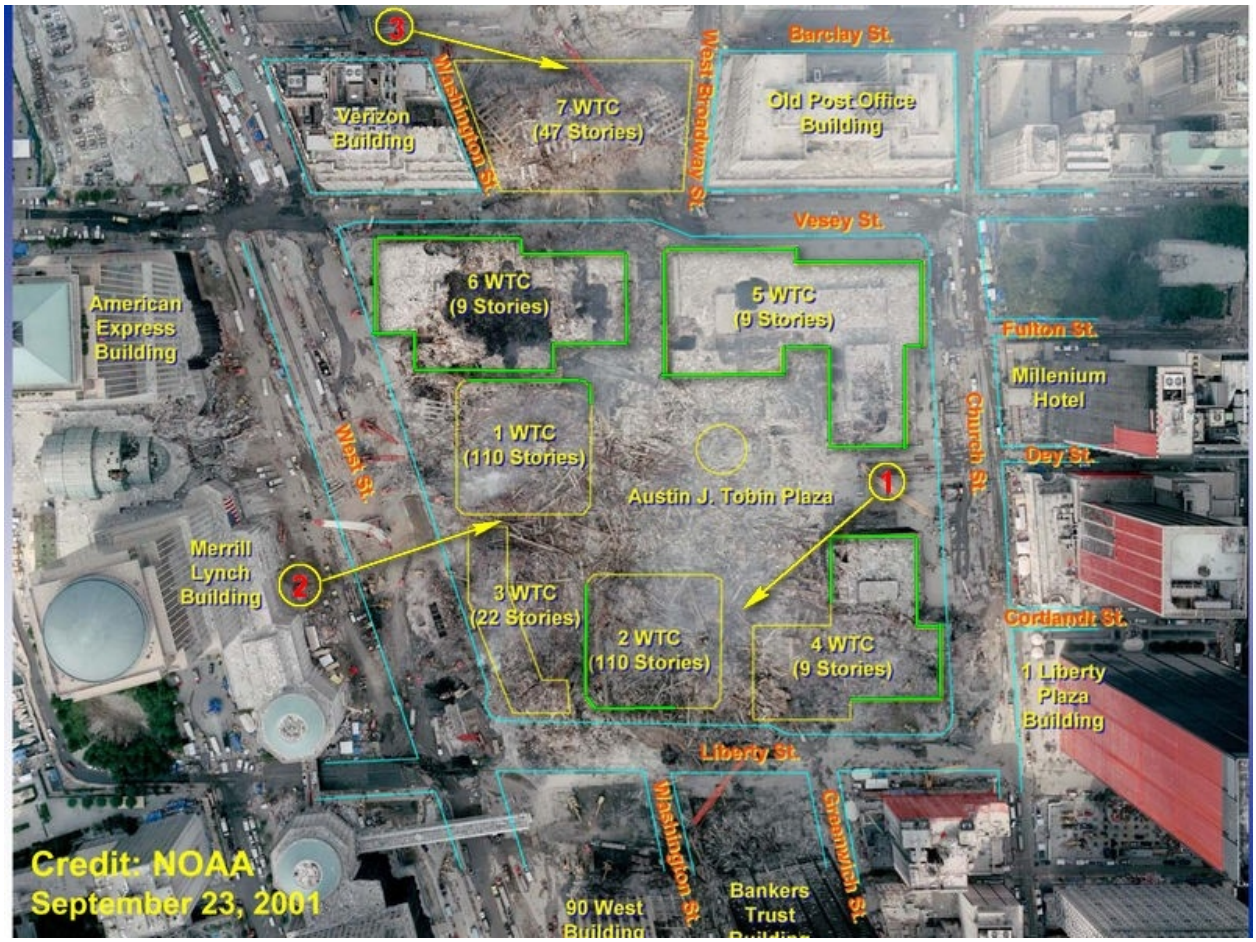
On this picture is "ground zero" on September 17, 2001. Here are clearly seen intense streams of radioactive vapor emanating not only from spots of the former WTC 1 and 2 in the middle of the picture, but also from the fairly remote spot of the former WTC-7. In between the Twin Towers and the remnants of the WTC-7 are clearly seen remnants of the WTC-6 and 5 which do not release any vapor at all. The WTC-3 (then the Marriott Hotel – formerly Vista Hotel) on the right is completely demolished. Those parts of the WTC-4, adjacent to the South Tower (the WTC-2), are completely demolished. The WTC-5 and 6 are still standing. However, the WTC-7 is completely demolished.

I marked there with yellow arrows suspected directions of displacements of the demolition charges from the exact centers of the Twin Towers' footprints. I guess only this little intentional displacements of the demolition charges might have caused those effects: the farthest (from the suspected positions of the charges) corners of ground-level perimeters steel columns have been "spared" by the crushed zone, because it was propagating upwards not exactly vertically, but under slight angles.

Those opposite corners might occur within some kind of a "dead space". In the next big photograph are clearly seen damaged zones within "Ground Zero". With yellow arrows and red digits there are shown suspected hypocenters of the three underground nuclear explosions and with green lines – remaining walls. Below there is a diagram that shows how such an "off-center" underground nuclear explosion might spare the opposite lower corners of the targeted Tower:



Now, please, look at the top of the NOAA picture that is below and note where was the exact hypocenter of the 3rd nuclear explosion that leveled the WTC-7. It was evidently not under the middle of the WTC-7, but closer to its longest outer wall facing Barclay Street. This was quite logical – considering the almost trapeziform of the footprint of the WTC-7 (if you want to properly demolish a semicircle-shaped structure you obviously have to position your demolition charge in the middle of an imaginary full-circle.).



On this NOAA picture green outlined contours of the former buildings show those parts of the structures that managed to survive the WTC demolition, at least to a certain extent. Besides, this particular photograph clearly shows the most damaged areas, which could help us to understand where exactly the hypocenters of the underground nuclear explosions were. Apparently, they were not in the exact centers of the Twin Towers' footprints. Yellow arrows with red digits "1", "2" and "3" show suspected hypocenters of the three underground nuclear explosions, capable to inflict that damage – while leaving relatively intact opposite corners of the WTC-1 and WTC-2 with some remaining walls of steel perimeter structures.

Now a logical question arises – what happened with a building situated just across the Barclay Street on the other side at the WTC-7 "collapse" (that building is not embraced by the above NOAA photo)?

Luckily, that building stood a little bit farther in a sense that it might constitute a second "semi-circle" completing the abovementioned "full-circle" together with the actual WTC-7. It wasn't within the full "circle" due to the building's little bit farther position; otherwise, this opposite building should have been also pulverized – in the same manner as the actual WTC-7. Still, that building must have been damaged by the underground nuclear explosion beyond repair. Do not even doubt it.

The name of that building behind the WTC-7 across Barclay Street was "30 West Broadway" or "Fiterman Hall". Fate of this building was not mentioned in any official 9/11 report. However, we can easily check it out in the Internet.

Here is some excerpt from later news[144] (try to read *between the lines*, please):

"…City University of New York has taken steps ***to demolish*** *a* ***contaminated*** *building* ***damaged*** *in the World Trade Center disaster and will present its plans to the Environmental Protection Agency as early as this week.* ***Fiterman Hall****, a 15-story Borough of Manhattan Community College building, has stood* ***shrouded*** *in black, with large gaping holes torn into its southern façade, since 9/11…"*

This University building had to be demolished later, because it can not be used anyway, due to both: its apparent structural damage and its admitted [radioactive] contamination. Make your own conclusions.

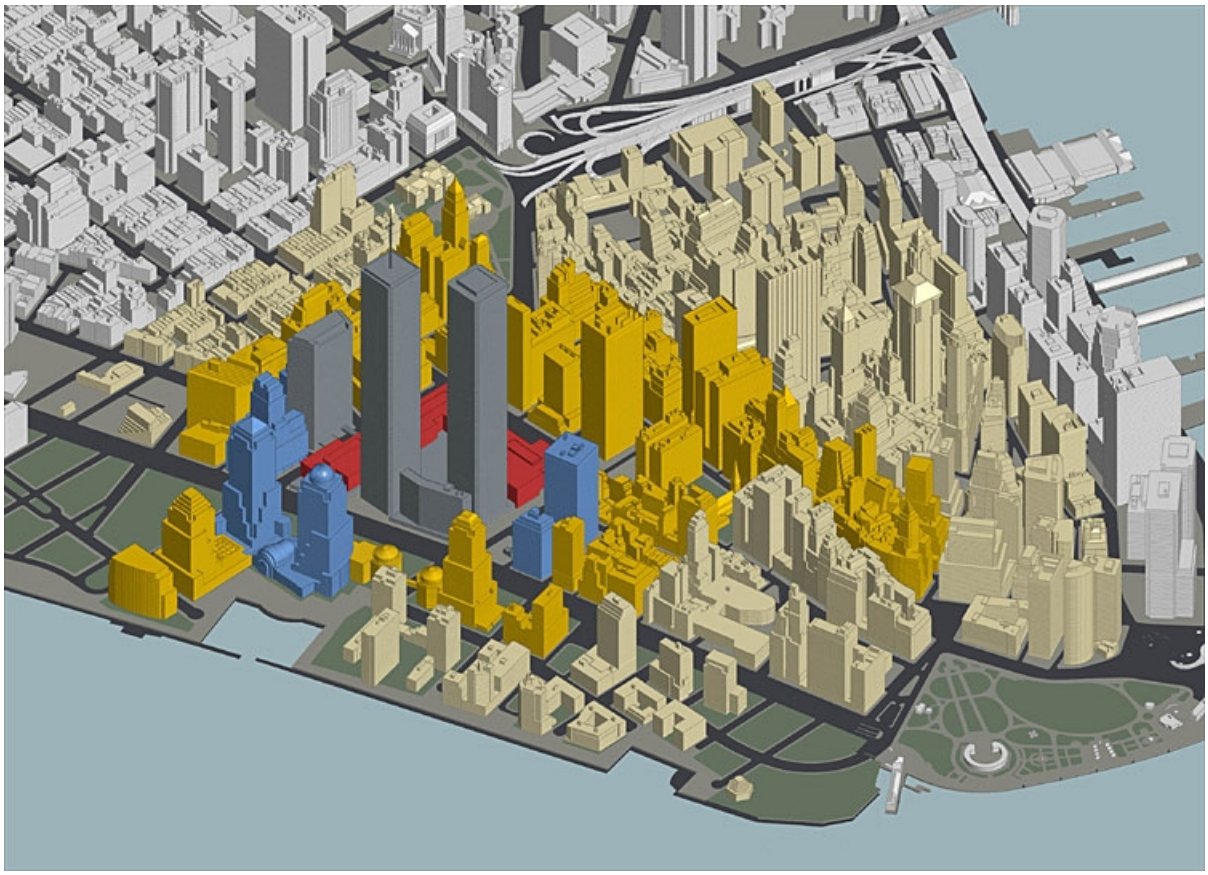
Above – destruction zone around the WTC-7 according to my calculations.
Below – Fiterman Hall's actual damage to compare.

Note that the Verizon Building (to the left of the WTC-7) and the U.S. Post Office Building (to the right of it) were not damaged to the extent that would require their demolitions. They were both repaired and are

[144] Downtown Express Volume 18 • Issue 35; http://www.downtownexpress.com/de_140/worktodemolish.html

both operational now. However, the degrees of the actual damage to these two buildings were officially different. While the U.S. Post Office building was officially “damaged”, the Verizon building was officially “seriously damaged”.

Note, that on the official diagram below the Verison building is marked as “blue” and the U.S. Post Office building is marked as “yellow” – these colors represent various degrees of damage sustained. You can see why it so happened: because the Verizon was dangerously close to the border of the destruction zone – it is clearly seen on my drawing above (the one that shows the imaginary full-circle around the hypocenter). Please, look one more time at that drawing with the imaginary full-circle above and you will get my point.



Above – the official diagram showing different degrees of damage sustained by various buildings in lower Manhattan as a result of the WTC collapse.

The picture above purports to show various degrees of damage sustained by lower Manhattan at 9/11.

The grey area is represented by the WTC-7 plus the Twin Towers and the WTC-3 (a/k/a Marriott Hotel – formerly Vista Hotel), and probably hidden from us a corner of the WTC-4 – all of them being completely pulverized.

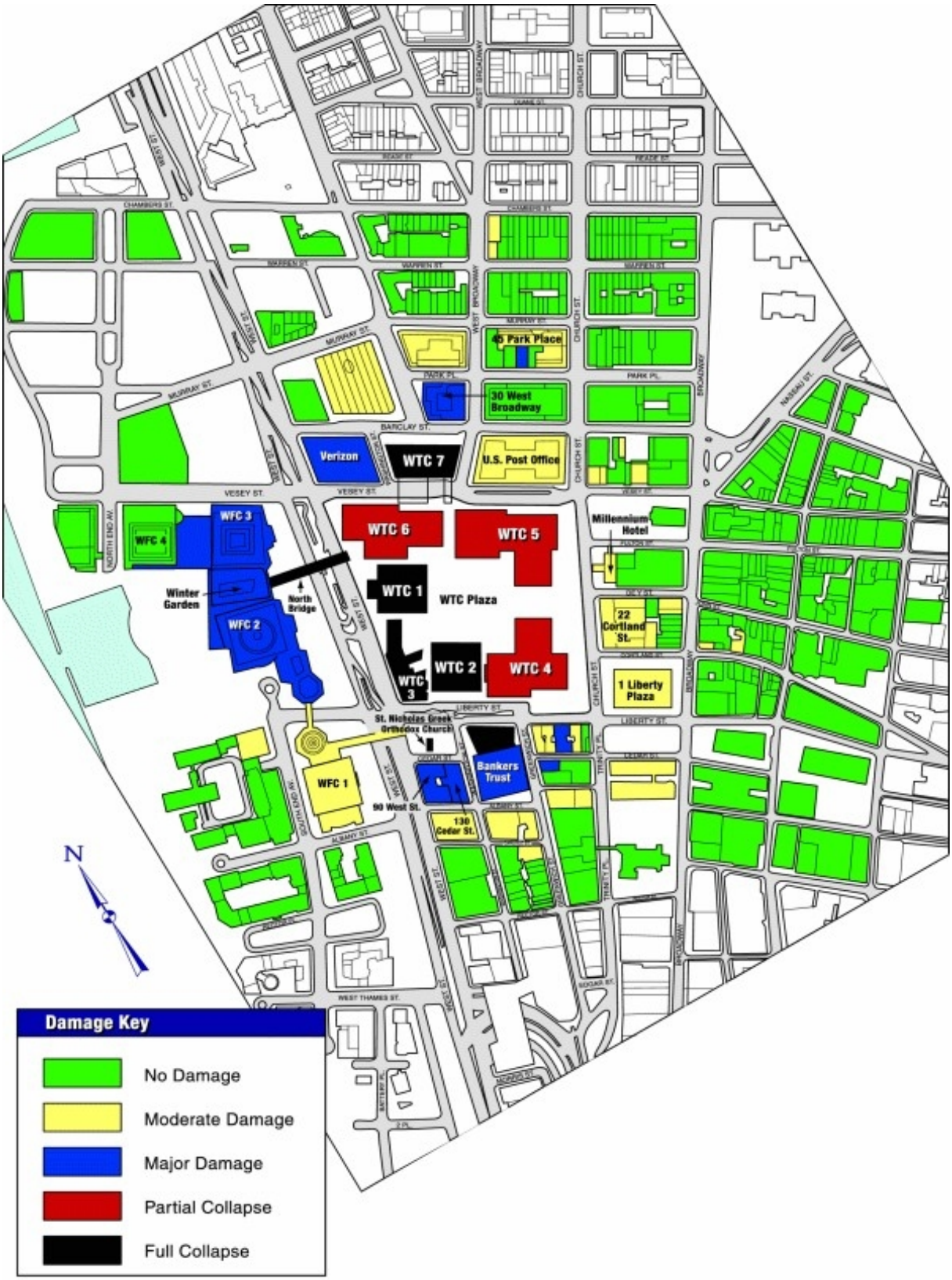
The red area – represented by the WTC-5, the WTC-6 and the WTC-4 – is the area of buildings damaged by falling debris beyond repair (in fact, in this picture the left half of the WTC-3 must have been made grey and its right half – red; but those who produced this diagram failed to observe this particular detail).

The blue area – shows buildings damaged by either falling debris or by a subterranean shock, or by both, but still repairable. Though, not necessary either of these was repaired in reality: after 9/11 some of these “blue” structures were quietly demolished. It is especially true in regard to a relatively short “blue” building that is slightly visible behind the WTC-7 – this is the abovementioned “Fiterman Hall”.

The yellow area – shows the area affected only by the dust cloud (to which almost 80% of the steel Twin Towers and the WTC-7 have been reduced).

Just to confirm the above drawing representing various degrees of damage to lower Manhattan’s buildings, here is another official drawing dealing with the same matter (I discovered it on one of the

countless 9/11-related web pages, but now that page seems to no longer exist):



Above – another official diagram showing different degrees of damage in lower Manhattan.

From the second drawing it is also clear that the "major" damage was suffered by the buildings that were closest to the three underground nuclear explosions hypocenters.

I can't resist placing here another very illustrative photograph of "Ground Zero", this time an aerial one. It clearly shows the three sites of the destroyed buildings – the WTC-1, the WTC-2 and the WTC-7. (The inscriptions in red were added by some people who were apparently acquainted with my claims in regard

to the 150 kiloton nukes.) This particular photo is especially valuable because it clearly shows the three buildings that were immediately surrounding the former WTC-7: the “Verizon” building (above the WTC-7 on this photo), the “U.S. Post Office” Building (below the WTC-7), and the “Fiterman Hall” (to the right of the WTC-7 – marked “FH” on this photo). I have to mention, that there are not too many photos available that clearly show the “Fiterman Hall”. This photo is indeed of the rare kind.

Above – aerial photo of Ground Zero showing three sites of the destroyed WTC buildings and three buildings surrounding the WTC-7: the Verizon building (above), the U.S. Post Office building (below) and the Fiterman Hall (to the right of the WTC-7). This photo was taken presumably around 21-22 of September, 2001.

This photo helps to understand why the Verizon building was “seriously damaged” (yet, still reparable), in contrast to the U.S. Post Office building that was only “damaged”. This photo also makes it clear why the Fiterman Hall, which was seemingly the “farthest” building from the actual WTC-7, was damaged beyond repair and had to be demolished afterwards. The streams of radioactive vapors could also be seen on the above photo – ascending from both sides of the Twin Towers, as well as from the site of the WTC-7.

* * *

There is another question that logically falls within the scope of this chapter of “unproven suspicions” (meaning that I have to address this question, while not being 100% sure about the answer):

What was the composition of the WTC nuclear demolition team? And whom did they used to report to?

To answer the first of these two questions:

I am not sure, of course, about the exactness of my answer, but I am almost certain (since it would be logical to presume so) that the WTC demolition team must have been composed of the following people:

a) Some demolition specialists from the “Controlled Demolition Inc.” – those who understood about the mechanics of demolitions in general, and who were especially trained to understand the mechanics of the nuclear demolition in particular;

b) Some officials from the Department of Buildings of New York (since it was apparently in their domain – to control the in-built demolition schemes of skyscrapers and to eventually permit the actual demolitions);

c) Possibly, but not necessarily, some representatives from the WTC owners / WTC administrators;

d) Some officials from a certain U.S. counter-terrorism unit in whose power was to evaluate potential threats of nuclear weapons that could have been brought by the so-called “terrorists” into the Twin Towers, and to make corresponding decisions to demolish the Towers if the threat is confirmed; you probably remember that I have mentioned at the beginning of this book a certain “nuclear-terrorism-related” unit – the Department of Energy’s “nuclear bomb squad”, known as the “Nuclear Emergency Search Team” (“NEST”), which on 5 of September 2001 was dispatched to Europe on the pretext of participation in the exercise called “Jackal Cave” (this allowed the unit to be absent in the United States when it was most needed); I presume that the abovementioned officials in the WTC demolition team might have been from this particular “nuclear bomb squad”; though, I am not 100% sure about it, and they might have been from some other similar counter-terrorism unit;

e) Some specialists in either the nuclear weapons (from the U.S. military) or in underground nuclear testing (from an appropriate U.S. nuclear scientific institution) – whose duties were to arm the demolition nukes, to send them to their “zero-boxes”, and to seal off the delivery tunnels, as well as to observe the general safety in regard to the underground nuclear explosions [most probably, the corresponding alarm signalization was in the domain of that group, though, I am not sure];

f) Perhaps, some specialists/officials from either the Civil Defense or from Environmental protection agency (or from both) whose duty was to monitor potential dangers caused by the underground nuclear explosions;

g) Either the group under “e)” or the group under “f)”, as a matter of “must”, must have included a sub-division of dosimetrists;

h) Possibly, but not necessary, some specialists from the Office of Secure Transportation (“OST”) whose duties were to safe-guard the nuclear charges;

i) Almost certainly, some folks from the U.S. Secret Service – who might provide an extra security by controlling or supplementing the group under “h)”, or, possibly, sharing the task with the group under “h)”; it is possible that there was a special interdepartmental team under the aegis of the Secret Service (our discovery of Mr. Bennette from the Secret Service and with the plastic construction helmet in his hand testifies to the possibility of the last option);

j) There must have been a certain (perhaps, a “non-resident” one) group of specialists in technical maintenance of the nuclear charges (in this case, particularly the “thermonuclear” ones); these must have come from time to time to take care of the demolition nukes and to maintain in certain conditions their thermonuclear fuel (deuteride of lithium has property to degrade in the course of time and its condition must be duly monitored and the quality must be maintained); the last group might belong to either the U.S. military or to the U.S. Department of Energy; however, I would bet on the latter because it is more probable.

Was the WTC nuclear demolition team staffed with full-time workers/officials, or was its composition of “honorary” staffers who performed some other duties most of the time?

It is difficult to say for sure, but I would bet on the second option. Since the nuclear demolitions of the World Trade Centers do not usually happen too often, it would not be reasonable to maintain the full-time staffers in such a team who would sit doing nothing for decades while receiving their salaries and service promotions. That would be too much of a mockery of firefighters (the firefighters, at least, have fires from time to time). I guess that the members of the nuclear demolition team in their daily lives used to perform some other duties. However, a few of them (most probably those from the Department of Buildings, from the Controlled Demolition Inc., and from the “anti-nuclear terror unit”) could have performed their assignments with the team from time to time, on the “on-duty” basis, while those who were providing the immediate guard to the nuclear charges might have been on more or less permanent duties, probably, rotating in shifts. This is what I think because to presume this kind of arrangement would be logical.

To whom such demolition team could have reported?

It is difficult to say, but we could guess.

In my humble opinion, since the WTC demolition team was, most probably, the interdepartmental entity, it should not have reported to any particular department. Though, it is possible, still, that it might report to

the Department of Energy, because both – the NEST and the OST belonged to that Department, and, most probably, the technicians responsible for the maintenance of the nukes belonged to the Department of Energy either.

Nonetheless, when it comes to my opinion, I believe that the demolition team used to report to the so-called "counter-terrorism coordinator" (popularly known as the "counter-terrorism tsar") – a position occupied at the time of the 9/11 events by a certain Mr. Richard A. Clarke[145].

Thus, I presume that the actual order (or the "last-instance permission", might be) to demolish the Twin Towers came from Mr. Clarke and not from the Department of Energy.

An additional confirmation of this suggestion is that it was no one else than Mr. Clarke who ordered evacuations of the Sears Tower in Chicago and of the UN Building in New York, while his evacuation orders were enforced before the collapse of the first of the two Twin Towers. You will see the true meaning of the Sears Tower's and of the UN building's evacuations in the following chapters of this book.

However, when it comes to the source of the order (and that of the "last instance permission") to demolish the WTC-7 late afternoon – I am not sure who of the U.S. officials took personal responsibility for that action.

As you probably understand, it was not Larry Silverstein who gave the permission to set off the third nuke. He merely gave a formal permission to demolish the remaining part of his WTC-7 property to some concerned U.S. official, whom he did not want to name and whom he vaguely referred to as "*the, er.., fire department commander*" in his infamous interview[146]. In that interview Mr. Silverstein stated it quite clear (I quote):

"…*and I said, "We've had such terrible loss of life, maybe the smartest thing to do is pull it…" And* ***they made*** *that decision to pull and we watched the building collapse…"*

Who were "they"?

Clarke? Rice? Bush? Cheney?

I do not know. It is yet to be investigated.

However, I could assure you that the unjustified *cowardly* decision to demolish the WTC building 7 by the third 150 kiloton thermonuclear explosion has added its 30% to the actual radiological consequences at Ground Zero. And the corresponding share – to the amount of cancers among the gullible ground zero responders. And the corresponding share – to the pile of debris and to the amount of recovery works required. And the corresponding share – to the amount of lies required covering it up. And the corresponding share – to the amount of needed cash that had to be paid to the ground zero responders, to the doctors who would treat them, and to the spin-doctors who would treat you, the gullible taxpayer.

P.S. In the very last moment I discovered one more intriguing detail. It was about our Mr. Bennette, who is suspected to be one of the "nuclear demolition men". A cursory search on the Internet for his surname revealed the following article dated by April 20, 2004: ***"9-11 Hero Cop arrested for stealing cars"*** [147]
I am quoting:

"New York - Ex-cop William Bennette of Bayside survived the terror attack on the World Trade Center and helped people flee the collapse of the towers. For that he got a valor award.

But investigators think it was more than bad memories that the retired police sergeant took away from Ground Zero.

Bennette, 53, was arrested early Tuesday on charges he stole five U.S. Secret Service vehicles that were part of the agency's fleet at the trade center site. Using phony documents, Bennette, who had been

---

[145] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Richard_A._Clarke
[146] Larry Silverstein's interview in the PBS documentary "America Rebuilds" aired on September 10, 2002.
[147] http://www.assatashakur.org/forum/prison-police-industrial-complex/8021-9-11-cop-hero-car-thief.html

working as a support technician for the Secret Service, diverted the vehicles and transferred some of them to his family, officials charged.…"

"…According to the criminal complaint, Bennette was involved in the maintenance of the Secret Service's fleet of 179 vehicles at the World Trade Center complex. After the attack, he took part in an inventory of the agency vehicles which had been damaged, destroyed or recovered from the vicinity of the trade center complex.

Secret Service officials determined that some vehicles listed in the inventory as having been disposed of or "crushed" were showing up as having been sent to Larry's Auto Collision shop in Whitestone, the complaint stated. Bennette used a fictitious sales receipt that purported to sell three of the vehicles to the auto shop which actually went to his family members, officials said. Two other vehicles were given to an employee of the shop, according to officials.

In a search of Bennette's desk at the Secret Service office in New York, officials said they found a June 2003 receipt for the sale of three vehicles--a 2001 Chevy Impala, 2001 Ford Taurus and a 1998 Mercury Sable-- to the Whitestone body shop. But officials said the transaction was never authorized and that no money was ever received by the Secret Service, the complaint stated.…"

In the context of the events the abovementioned criminal action of William Bennette could only be interpreted as follows (two options, depending on the exact date and time he did that, which was not mentioned in the article and are yet to be established):

a) William Bennette knew about the upcoming "aerial attacks" by aluminum "terror planes" on the steel WTC buildings well in advance and he knew well in advance that as a result of those aerial attacks the Twin Towers would be destroyed by a nuclear demolition team of which he was a member. Therefore he decided to make a little business of his own by hiding several service cars entrusted to his care (he soundly reasoned that they would be crashed anyway).

b) William Bennette did not know about the Twin Towers demolitions in advance; however, he got to know about the upcoming demolition of the WTC-7 a few hours in advance (do not forget that the WTC-7 was demolished after 5 PM that evening). Since the WTC-7 was hastily evacuated and all cars that were left in its parking area would be destroyed anyway, Mr. Bennette decided to save a few cars and to hide them somewhere, and, after the WTC-7 collapse – to sign them off as being allegedly "destroyed". And so he did.

To presume that Mr. Bennette knew in advance about the whole 9/11 plan (i.e. to presume the option "a" listed above) would be too much, in my humble opinion, since this blabbing ex-sergeant did not look serious enough to be initiated into such a serious thing as the 9/11 project (though, this possibility could not be discarded, of course, and is yet to be investigated).

Thus, I would bet on the option "b": while most of the shocked servicemen were desperately searching for survivors in the rubble, with some others being busy to "half-burn" cars around with blow-lamps in order to imitate the consequences of the explosions of Osama bin Laden's mini-nukes, the "9/11 hero cop" William Bennette (who knew about the dangers of radiation during the first hours after the 150 kiloton thermo-nuclear explosions) preferred to spend the precious hours remaining, before the WTC-7 collapse, on something more beneficial…

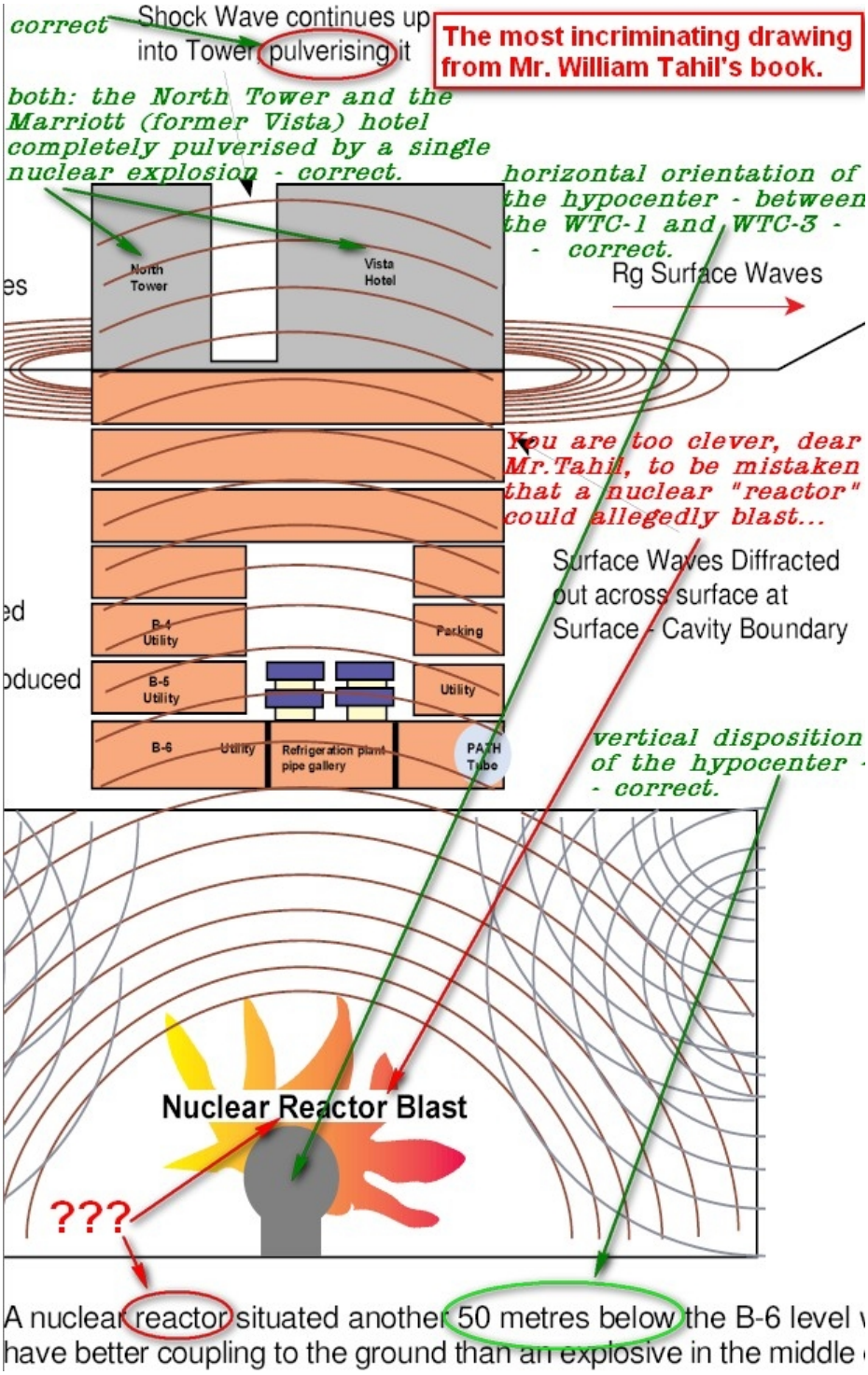
Anyway, to be fair to this poor ex-sergeant, I have to mention that it was not only Mr. Bennette who decided to make some gains out of the WTC collapse. Some other folks apparently did the same thing (or even bigger than that – for example, trying to steal gold bullions, instead of cheap used police cars), but, unlike the unfortunate William Bennette, they have never been caught.

I would like to end this chapter with the same disclaimer I have began it: ***I am not going to bear any responsibility for anything I suggested in this particular chapter, and I will not accept any arguments intended "to disprove my claims" in the future, as well as any accusations that I might lie here, by stating in advance: I did not know for sure about anything I have said here and I was only guessing, though based on some reasonable observations and on some elementary logic. However, this disclaimer concerns only the current chapter. Neither before, nor after this chapter have I allowed myself any speculation: all what I claim in the rest of the book, I know for sure.***

Nuclear Madness 1

Here, at last, we have to come back to that suspicious book by a certain Mr. William Tahil, B.A. – named: **"*Ground Zero: The Nuclear Demolition of the WTC ...*"** – which is downloadable from the following Internet address: http://nucleardemolition.com/GZero_Report.pdf).

As you probably remember, we have already discussed several points of his book while disproving the last conspiracy theory (the "Conspiracy Theory No. 7") at the corresponding chapter of this book. It was suspected then that Mr. Tahil apparently knew about the exact details of the WTC nuclear demolition scheme. Now you will be surprised when I prove to you that he indeed knew about it even more that you could initially expect. Look at one of his most incriminating drawings below, taken out of the abovementioned book, and compare it with the aerial photograph of the WTC actual demolition site (courtesy NOAA) which is above. Comments in green and in red, and green and red arrows were added to the below drawing by me.



I do not have much comment. All, what I could say is that Mr. Tahil is suspiciously "too clever". It was quite a task – to figure out the exact depth and the exact orientation of the position of that nuclear "reactor" – capable at once to destroy (he even used the word "pulverized") both buildings – the WTC-1 and the WTC-3 (Vista Hotel; formerly Marriott Hotel).

Do not forget, that Mr. Tahil's book was released in 2006 (and, perhaps, written during the previous year). This means that all of his supposedly "innocent", and yet so brilliant calculations came amidst an atmosphere of almost universal delusion – by then shared by even qualified construction engineers. I hope you still remember that in the year 2006 almost all 9/11 critics and researchers, genuine construction engineers inclusive, were under the impression that the WTC was demolished by either conventional explosives, by thermite, or at best case – by "mini-nukes"… He appears to be so prominent in his brave way of free thinking and so much ahead of the crowd, this Mr. Tahil, that we should compare him with some geniuses – like Einstein or Newton. He truly deserves such a comparison, this "genius" of nuclear and engineering thought…

Now there is a logical question:

How come, that such an apparent genius,

- who perfectly knows what kind of radioactive isotopes could be found after a nuclear explosion, who knows the exact fission sequence of Uranium-235,
- who claims to know how different seismic waves propagate and what kinds of seismic waves are typical after an underground nuclear explosion,
- who was even able to so brilliantly calculate the exact depth and the exact horizontal orientation of the hypocenter of that particular explosion, which has "pulverized" both – the WTC-1 and the WTC-3 simultaneously,

how could such a "genius" claim that a nuclear "reactor" could allegedly "explode", while it is known even to a school-boy that it is impossible and that only a nuclear charge, especially designed as such, could cause a nuclear explosion????

Just try to be realistic: Mr. Tahil attempted to cheat us and he did so in the most cynical way – much more cynical if compared to the "plebeian" or even "patricians" versions of the "truth" concocted by the poor U.S. Government. Such a cynical and shameless attempt shall not be forgiven, in my humble opinion.

Well, I myself could easily answer a possible question – from where did I get that particular knowledge of the secret nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC? I got it from the Soviet Special Control Service – a/k/a military unit 46179. My name you know, everybody could check it and find out that I indeed had served there for almost 5 years. Moreover, I have already proven that my knowledge was not about the exact details; the supposedly exact details I managed to figure out merely by some logical thinking and by calculations based on my definite advanced knowledge of the existence of the WTC nuclear demolition scheme.

What about Mr. Tahil? From where has he gotten his *suspiciously exact* knowledge of such a secret scheme? If he supposes not even to know that such a thing could exist? Try to guess from where.

Mr. Tahil ends his introductory word to the abovementioned book by this phrase: ***"Where will be the next target of this Nuclear Madness if they are not stopped?"***

It is difficult to answer your question, dear Mr. Tahil… You probably know better than us where will be *their* next target... And even if you do not know yet, you could easily ask *them*, because *with them* you are acquainted for sure. But, at least, this "nuclear madness" towards us shall be stopped right now. Especially the important part of your notorious "nuclear madness" which claims that a "nuclear reactor" could allegedly cause a nuclear blast.

Actually, Mr. William Tahil supposes to represent a certain interest to the FBI – and such an interest in him supposes to be much more serious than in those who have merely speculated on the stock market prior to 9/11, apparently counting on those imminent terrorist attacks[148]. The problem, however, is that the

[148] It is well-known that there were some peculiar speculative purchases made prior to September 11 events on the stock-market, which could not be explained by anything else than by the exact advance knowledge of the upcoming acts of "terrorism"; it is also known that the FBI attempted to look into those irregularities very seriously – however, they had never published any results of their inquiries and it is unknown if any of such stock-market speculators has

FBI knows about the WTC nuclear demolition scheme probably even better than Mr. Tahil and that is why those FBI guys won't be interested in it anyway…

I think, I have done a good job – I have saved the "barbarians" from a very serious attempt to cheat them. It is better than nothing.

Thanks, Mr. Tahil, anyway, for your nice book – because I liked and even loved your new term "Nuclear Madness" – and I will definitely add it to my arsenal.

---

ever been arrested in connection with September 11 attacks or not; it is unknown also if any of such suspected 9/11 stock-market speculators has ever revealed to the inquirers any important information – as to the exact source of this unprecedented advanced knowledge...

Independent confirmations of the nuclear demolition. Molten rock, thermal maps, “Ice Age glaciers” and “hard evidence”.

One might ask probably another question – are there any *independent sources* that could confirm that there were indeed three underground nuclear explosions in Lower Manhattan, apart from the ravings of the author of these lines and other “conspiracy theorists” of similar kind – such as abovementioned Mr. Tahil?

Firstly, I would like to state that Mr. Tahil claims that there were only *two* underground nuclear explosions, not actually *three.* This is, by the way, yet another clear indication that he might be closely related to those culprits from the WTC demolition team. If he were an honest researcher, then, considering his supernatural shrewdness, he would never fail to notice the third nuclear demolition event – in regard to the WTC-7. To answer the actual question – yes, there are some independent sources, which indirectly testify to the same effect as the author of these lines.

An unprecedented article titled ***"Pictured: The 40ft 'pothole' that shows Ground Zero was once the site of an Ice Age glacier"*** appeared simultaneously in several newspapers, for example, in the UK "Mail", published online[149] on September 23, 2008.

The article featured quite an interesting photograph showing the excavated "bathtub" at "Ground Zero" along with an odd, giant, so-called "pothole" in the spot of one of the former Twin Towers. Edges of the "pothole" appeared to be covered in molten rock. There were actually three pictures of the so-called “potholes” – two of them inserted into the abovemenetioned article, and one more photo of the same series was used in another news article dealing with the same issue. Below is one of the first two:

Above – one of two photographs from the above mentioned article. Direct link here[150]

[149] http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/worldnews/article-1060043/Pictured-The-40ft-pothole-shows-Ground-Zero-site-Ice-Age-glacier.html

[150] http://i.dailymail.co.uk/i/pix/2008/09/23/article-1060043-02C3FC4B00000578-535_468x314_popup.jpg

Here is the second photograph from that article. However, in this case, instead of saving the actual JPG photo file from that article (the original JPG photo is available here[151]), I made a screenshot directly from my web browser – framing the photo in such a manner that the original description under it, as it is in the article, could be captured as well:

Proof of ice: The giant 'pothole', seen in the lower half of this picture, is proof the World Trade Centre towers stood on what was once ground covered by an Ice Age glacier

Above – a screenshot showing the original description under the photograph taken from the article titled *"Pictured: The 40ft 'pothole' that shows Ground Zero was once the site of an Ice Age glacier".*

You could really appreciate the description under the above photo… I mean, you could really appreciate the level of the desperation of the U.S. Government officials and their spin-doctors, who were tasked with the near impossible task – to say something comprehensible in regard to the incriminating cavities that had nothing to do with either the "kerosene", nor with the supposed "mini-nukes".

Yet, an even more seditious picture was leaked to the public at about the same time; it belonged to the same series of the so-called "potholes" photos. This one came with the Associated Press' article

[151] http://i.dailymail.co.uk/i/pix/2008/09/23/article-0-02C2ECC500000578-922_468x703_popup.jpg

published by “Science on NBCNEWS.com”. The article was named ***“Ice Age geology revealed at Ground Zero. World Trade Center dig uncovers 20,000-year-old, 40-foot-deep pothole”***. The actual article could be found on this MSNBC news web page[152] (at least, it was still there in the last days of December 2012).

The below one is that seditious photo showing the smooth edges of the molten rock I am talking about. The direct link to the original JPEG file of it on the Internet is here[153]. However, as with the photo above, instead of saving the original file, I preferred to make a screenshot from the web page that allowed me to capture the original description below the photo as it was in the article:

David W. Dunlap / The New York Times via Redux Pictures

A construction worker at the World Trade Center Tower 4 site is framed by the otherworldly landscape of glacier-age bedrock in lower Manhattan on Friday. The landscape —including plummeting holes, steep cliffsides and soft billows of steel-gray bedrock — is basking in sunlight for the first time in millennia.

Above – a screenshot showing the original description under the photograph taken from the article titled *"Ice Age geology revealed at Ground Zero. World Trade Center dig uncovers 20,000-year-old, 40-foot-deep pothole ".*

These utterly seditious pictures were apparently taken illegally, since it was strictly prohibited to bring any photographic equipment into “ground zero” area, even when these words were still spelt with low-case letters, and when there were thousands of ground zero responders clearing enormous piles of the debris and searching for survivors.

It would be even more illegal to make such pictures of "Ground Zero" when the majority of the initial responders were banned from the site[154] and only less than a hundred of the highly trusted people remained there to fix the unexplainable underground cavities.

---

[152] http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/26844329/ns/technology_and_science-science/t/ice-age-geology-revealed-ground-zero/

[153] http://msnbcmedia.msn.com/j/msnbc/Components/Photo/_new/080922-world-trade-glacial-hlg-7p.hmedium.jpg

[154] On November 2nd, 2001, NY Mayor Giuliani suddenly and without any seeming reason has ordered city officials to limit the number of rescue workers trying to recover victims' bodies to 25 each from the Port Authority police, NYPD and FDNY, and an additional 10 firefighters for fire suppression – which caused deep resentment among the firefighters and even some scuffles with the police – deployed to protect “Ground Zero” from those unwanted firefighters.

It could probably be said that taking and, moreover, publishing such pictures was the most cynical action – tantamount to a slap at the face of the U.S. Government. Perhaps, it could only be more cynical by publishing an actual blueprint of the WTC nuclear demolition scheme or by publishing a patent registered in this regard.

As you could probably imagine, the U.S. Government was caught by these pictures with its pants down and had to say at least something in explanation for what that so-called "pothole", at that moment incompletely filled with concrete, might mean from the technical point of view.

It is not surprising, therefore, that the description under the first photograph was claiming that is was allegedly the ***"Proof of ice…"*** and that allegedly it is ***"…proof the World Trade Centre towers stood on what was once ground covered by an Ice Age glacier".***

Here are some quotations from the first of the two abovementioned articles:

"…Proof that Manhattan was once buried underneath an Ice Age glacier has been uncovered at Ground Zero…"

"…A 40-foot 'pothole' is the most arresting feature. However reports described a world of rocky colour basking in the New York sun for the first time in thousands of years: underground cliffs, layers of steel-gray bedrock, and thousands of cobblestones in a muted rainbow of reds and purples and greens - as smooth as those found by the sea…"

As you could probably understand, they are talking about molten edges of the rock.

They had no chance of explaining this "phenomenon" because it couldn't have been caused by anything else than extremely high temperatures. Moreover, these high temperatures must have been much higher than those of burning kerosene that allegedly "melted steel" into fluffy microscopic dust, and even higher than those that could pertain to burning thermite (if thermite could melt steel, it does not mean that it could also melt rock, does it?). Therefore, the spin-doctors resorted to the most desperate lie – by claiming that the rock was "smooth" allegedly because of the alleged "Ice Age glacier".

However, for those who are friendly with common sense, these unprecedented photographs by no means constitute the "proof of ice", as claimed in the abovementioned articles. For the thinking people they constitute the incontrovertible proof of the underground nuclear explosions that demolished the Towers.

On the first photo above you can clearly see that the underground cavity was in the process of being filled with concrete and by the time the photo was taken, the cavity was almost completely filled with concrete – because even a concrete floor is clearly visible in a relatively shallow depth there.

Here are a couple of quotations from the second article (the one that belonged to the Associated Press):

"…. Exposing the solid rock beneath at the Ground Zero site in lower Manhattan is critical for supporting what will be Tower 4 of the new World Trade Center, being built by Silverstein Properties…"

"You want to make sure you're not perching something on a ledge," said Anthony Pontecorvo, a supervising structural engineer at Mueser Rutledge Consulting Engineers, which is working on the project…"

"…While removing the overlying soil is an engineering necessity, the digging has given scientists a rare window into the deep past and formations like the huge pothole..."

"…Moss [senior geologist at Mueser Rutledge] and Pontecorvo plan to deliver a lecture about the geology of the site Wednesday at the Tribute WTC Visitor Center, next to the Ground Zero site…"

"…The reminders of the power of glaciers won't be around for long. The pothole and other features are being covered, filled in or blasted away. "It's nice to look at, but it's all got to go," said Robert B. Reina, a supervising structural engineer at Mueser Rutledge…"

As you could see from the above quotations, these "engineers" and "geologists" have easily reconciled themselves with the allegation that the former WTC Twin Towers (as well as the WTC-7) had "perched" on the slippery so-called "potholes" for several decades. Now they are only concerned that this should not be repeated with the newer buildings, built in their stead. Plus, of course, they are concerned that the *"the*

reminders of the power of glaciers" have to disappear as soon as possible. You have to appreciate their approach, indeed… They are not even ashamed to deliver lectures on "geology" to entertain simpletons…

In a manner of "by the way", or as the smallest lyrical digression, the humble author of these lines feels obliged to mention that he personally does not even believe that any so-called "Ice Age" or "glacial epoch" has ever occurred on Earth as claimed by the impudent "geologists" exploiting the public gullibility in such a shameless manner as demonstrated in this case. You can read about technicalities of the so-called "Ice Age" a/k/a "Glacial Period" in a separate, free portion of this book titled "Philosophy", which is highly recommended, especially if you wish to update your education when it comes to the basics of the Freemasonic cheating of modern "secular" slaves.

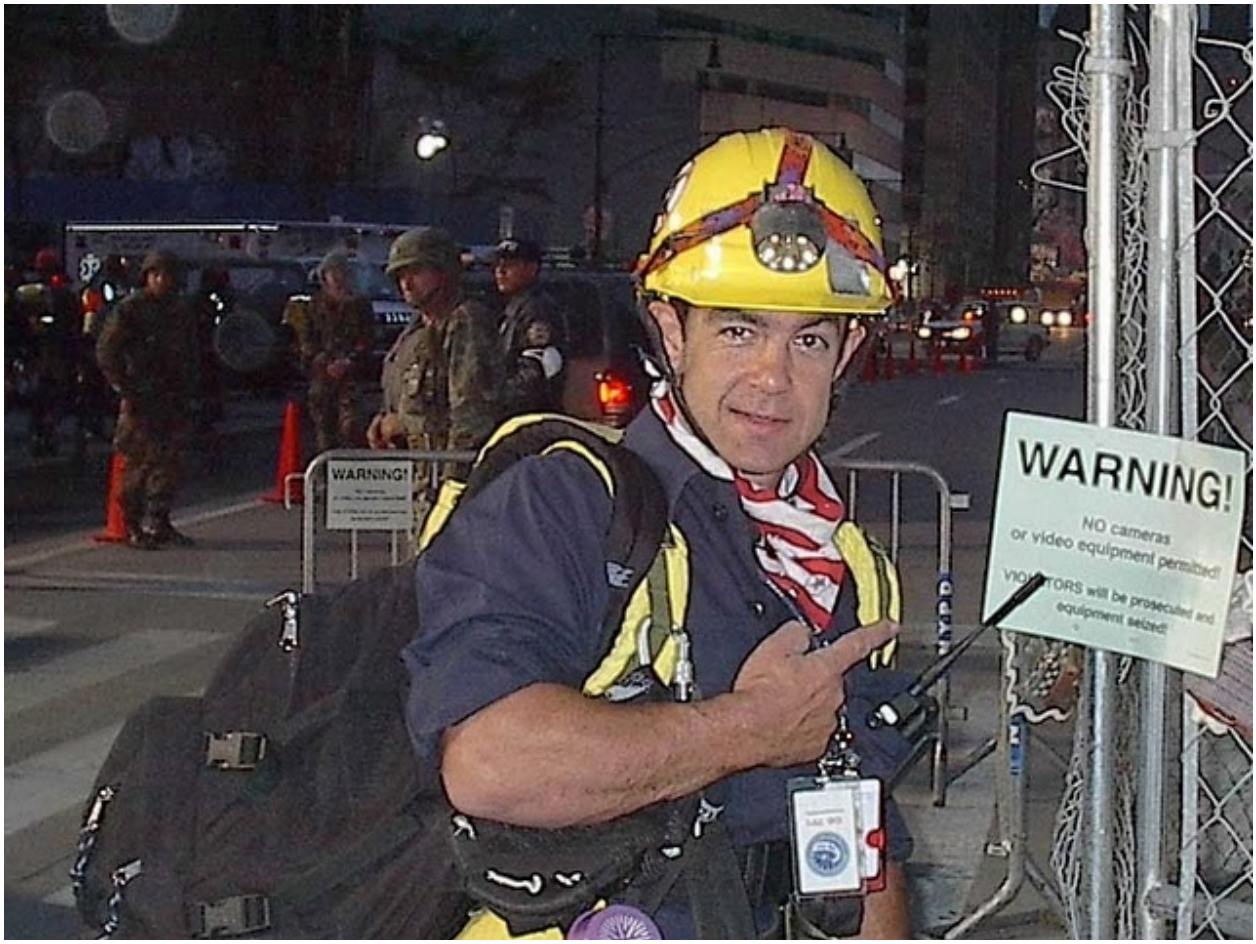
Here are three more revealing photographs of the underground cavities under the former WTC buildings.

These three are the most seditious, because they reveal not only the molten rock and the direction to which it has flown, but also sizes of the actual cavities. Thanks to these photos, it is now possible to estimate how many kilotons of nuclear munitions were needed to melt and to vaporize that amount of granite rock. This, in turn, allows us to establish whether this job was done by the alleged "mini-nukes" of less than 1 kiloton that supposedly belonged to Saddam Hussein and Osama bin Laden, or it was rather done by huge thermonuclear charges that belonged to the United States' own government… Do not forget that 1 kiloton of nuclear munitions (the maximum size of a mini-nuke) could vaporize only 70 tons of dry granite rock and to melt another 300 tons of it.

Images credit: Joe Woolhead. Courtesy of: Silverstein Properties. Taken: August 28, 2008

These most valuable images – the one above and the two more below, appeared on the so-called "Glacial Rock Formation"-related web page: http://www.wtc.com/media/images/s/archive-glacial-rock-formation-at-wtc-site at WTC site set in the archive gallery http://www.wtc.com/media/images/archive. It is notable that this killing evidence was provided by no one else, but by the company of a certain Mr. Larry Silverstein. It looks like Mr. Silverstein was indeed trying to create serious trouble for the embattled U.S. Government, because his "courtesy" of publishing such incriminating photos can not be interpreted otherwise. We will talk about Mr. Silverstein and his possible motives later, in a separate chapter devoted entirely to him.

In fact, many more photographs showing undeniable consequences of nuclear explosions at "Ground Zero" could have been available today for our research, if not for the sad fact, illustrated in the below picture by recalcitrant official FEMA photographer Kurt Sonnenfeld, who testified[155] as follows: *"Immediately after the attacks on the World Trade Center, the **entire area** in lower Manhattan was sealed off to the public and to the news media. All cameras were prohibited inside the secured perimeter and any "unauthorized" cameras were immediately confiscated".* One could only wonder – why? What was so "secret" in the three piles of assorted debris from the three office buildings, that photographing them was strictly prohibited?



The sign shown on the photograph reads: **'WARNING! No cameras or video equipment permitted! VIOLATORS will be prosecuted and equipment seized!"**

Of course, despite this warning and despite the prospect of being readily prosecuted, the ground zero responders continued to secretly bring compact photo cameras with them. That is why now we have quite a few "Ground Zero" images published on the Internet. However, this number of images could have been hundreds of thousands, moreover, made by high-class professional cameras, if not for that prohibition...

In general, you have to understand one obvious thing: you simply can not demand that "hard evidence" must be provided (meaning published in a publicly available form) that clearly points to the WTC nuclear demolition. Such a demand is clearly ridiculous, and those folks, who do not realize it and still stubbornly put this demand forward, do not deserve any answer whatsoever (I mean, instead of trying to satisfy the unreasonable, ridiculous demands of a moron, it is better to ignore the moron).

You have to realize that when you encounter such an unprecedented, well organized cheating, that involves not even billions, but, perhaps, *trillions* of dollars, that involves *almost all serious secret services* (and not only those from the U.S., but from several other countries that connived), you can not expect that anything really "revealing" would be left available for you. Do not be so naïve. Those professional folks know very well how to prevent any leakage of sensitive information and how to promptly stop such a

[155] http://www.voltairenet.org/article160636.html

leakage if occurred. Add here, that in the most part, the real 9/11 evidence was also duly *classified* (and it *remains classified*, meaning you can not demand it through the legal means), and you will get the point.

To put forward a claim that I allegedly "had a duty" to provide a blue-print of the WTC nuclear demolition scheme to prove my points (as some folks attempted to demand after watching my video-presentation) is not just simply unfair, especially considering the circumstances. It clearly points that those who demand such a thing are either complete morons, or, most probably, they are *paid shills* whose duties are to discredit any revelations dangerous to their masters and to smear those who might dare to tell the truth.

One has to understand that such thing as "hard evidence" exists and works only in a purely judicial environment – when both parties are required to swear to The Most High that they would say the truth, the only truth and nothing but the truth (and also providing that the judge sitting in the case has reasons to believe that either of the parties who swears as such indeed sincerely believes in God and therefore would fear to lie to the court). Except in this particular case, the so-called "hard evidence" does not exist.

Try to be realistic when considering this scenario: what "evidence" could you expect to obtain if you are merely a private person and your opponent is a powerful government, which, among other things, has power to classify anything it deems expedient, and also has power to force any potential eye-witness to sign non-disclosure contracts? And it even has power to re-print post-9/11 dictionaries? Be honest with yourself: you have *absolutely no chance* to obtain any "hard evidence" in this situation (except, maybe, by comparing the pre-9/11 "ground zero" definition with the post-9/11 one).

Therefore, in the world of secret services, there is no such thing as so-called "hard evidence". All intelligence services are obliged to obtain (and to sift through) their information mostly from various rumors, from various shady (and not necessarily trust-worthy) informants, from various slips of tongues of officials – accidentally published in censored media, and so on. It is a very rare occurrence when some intelligence service is so lucky that it could get hold of a stolen or a copied real secret document of its adversaries. However, even in this case such a lucky secret service could never be 100% sure that such "luckily obtained" secret document is indeed genuine and is not merely a part of a disinformation game played by a shifty adversary. In any case, analysts who work in intelligence organizations always rely more on their own common sense and elementary logic, than on any obtained classified information about an adversary, because the latter could be intentional disinformation. It is not surprising, therefore, that well over 90% of classified information routinely obtained by intelligence services is being obtained via analyzing of non-classified (and, moreover, heavily censored) publications in common newspapers, magazines, etc. (and not through bribing the enemy's officials, not through hacking their safes or computers, and not through eavesdropping on their communications).

Considering this common approach, and especially in this particular situation when the U.S. Government classified everything related to 9/11, to demande from the humble author of these lines the blueprint of the WTC nuclear demolition scheme or some published chart of radioactivity measurements on Manhattan "Ground Zero" is nothing but ridiculous. And the above picture by Kurt Sonnenfeld is the best explanation of what I mean.

Thus, the most seditious photographs of the deep underground cavities on the WTC spot that clearly show molten rock, but claim to be the alleged "proof of ice", represent one of the rarest opportunities to obtain any real 9/11 proof whatsoever. Therefore, instead of criticizing such proof, you have to appreciate it. Especially, considering that it is the really hard proof. Do not even doubt, that only the shills could (and would) criticize this particular evidence, trying their best to diminish its importance.

In fact, the shills that infested all important Internet discussions related to 9/11, do their best to create an impression that the "general public" allegedly "believe" the notion of the so-called "proof of glaciers". If you need a proof of my words, please, try to make the following experiment. Spend a couple of hours posting the above images of the "potholes" and the molten rock in some important 9/11-related Internet forums and start corresponding discussions. You will surely notice an immediate influx of trolling activities – the shills will be there at once to counter your claims and to smear you personally. You will be surprised, indeed, to see how powerful the shills actually are in such situations.

As a variety, you could try to publish excerpts from some pre-9/11 dictionaries showing the "ground zero" definitions and to start corresponding discussions in the same Internet forums. You will be surprised to see what the shills will do with you in this case.

I feel that I am indeed obliged to increase the public awareness in regard to the shills, so, please, do not be annoyed by the fact that I mention the shills and their possible actions from time to time. The shills and

their “opinions” are very dangerous for the innocent people; however, they lose all their magical power at once if you are able to recognize them as shills. Thus, I feel it is my primary duty to remind my reader that the shills are there and “they are watching you” – so that my reader could sustain an adequate level of vigilance of his own, being able to unmask and to counter the shills.

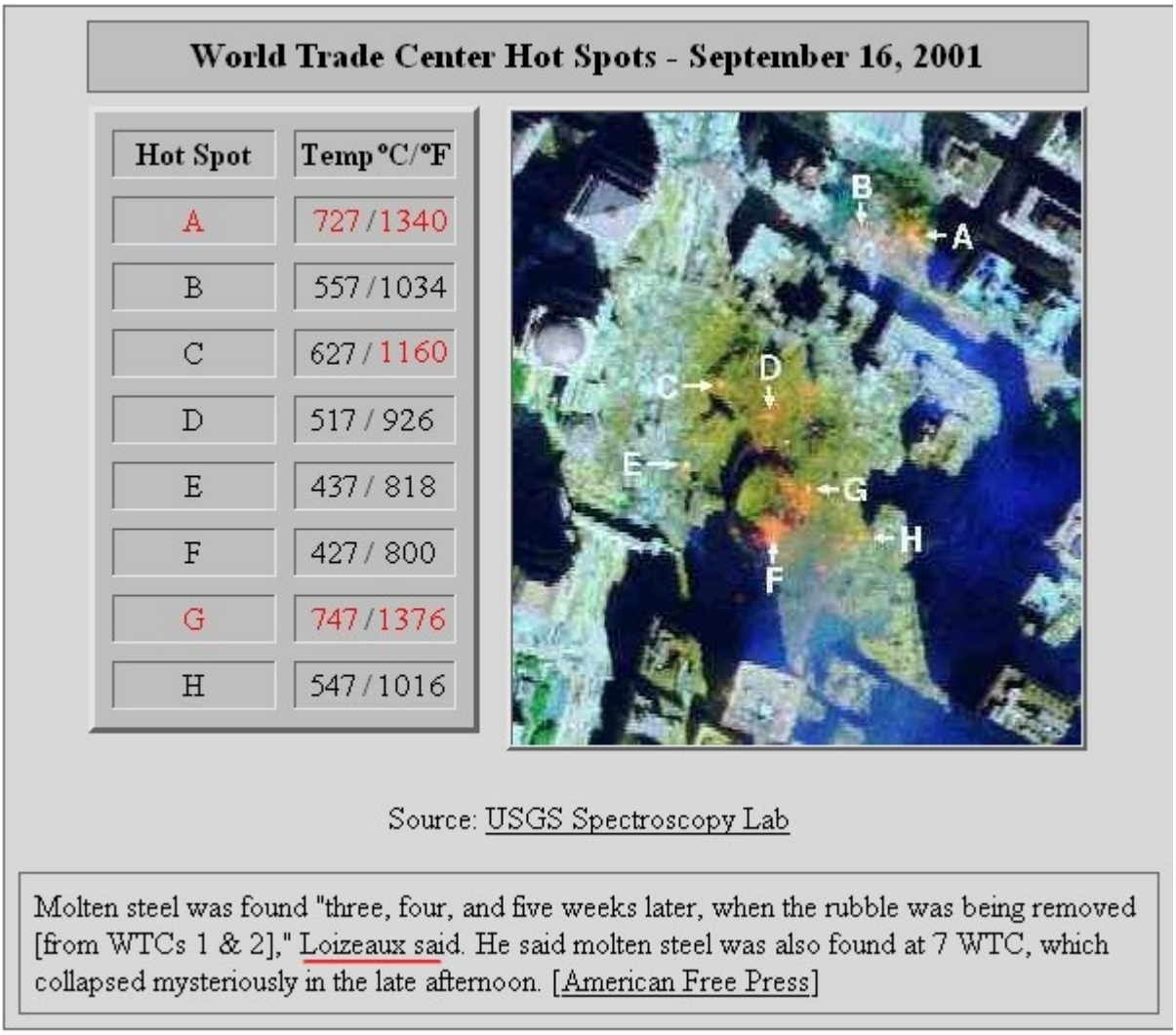
To continue with the above question – are there any independent sources, which could indirectly testify to the same effect as the author of these lines?

Besides the unprecedented photographs showing the underground cavity with molten rock on its edges, there was a serious study undertaken in regard to the thermal “hot” spots at Manhattan’s “Ground Zero”.

Some results of this study were published here: http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/wtc_hotspots.html (the seditious web page, understandably, no longer exists today) – in an article named *“Thermal Hot Spots: Fingerprint of a WTC Demolition”*.

Interestingly, its authors did not talk about a nuclear demolition, just about a “demolition”. It appears that those people who undertook that study were not quite sure what has really happened and were inclined to suspect some incendiaries – like thermite – supposedly used in the WTC demolition.

The actual WTC Thermal Spots photograph used to be published on the abovementioned website. It refers to its source http://pubs.usgs.gov/of/2001/ofr-01-0429/thermal.r09.html – which is a governmental source USGC Spectroscopy Lab. Instead of placing here the original official JPEG file of the photograph “as is”, I decided to make a screenshot from the former, no longer existing web page, because it, for some reason, embraced a few lines of important words just beneath the actual photograph. Here it is:



Above – a screenshot with USGC Spectroscopy Lab’s 16 September 2001 WTC thermal map from no longer existing web page http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/wtc_hotspots.html (red underlining in the text below was added by me; the Fahrenheit degrees conversion was added by me; the rest is the original screenshot).

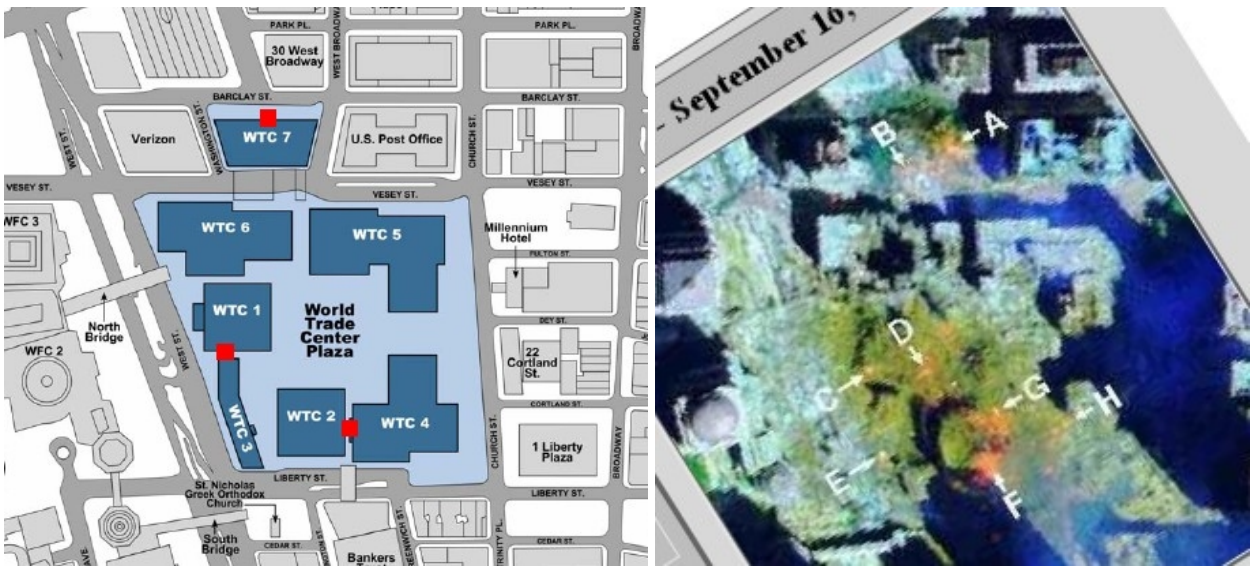
Please, make sure to notice the quotation by the “American Free Press” below the above photograph (a certain surname that I underlined with red). We will come back to these words and to this surname in the next chapter. For now, however, we will concentrate on the actual thermal spots, their positions, and the stated temperatures.

We can easily orientate the above thermal map by the distinct image of the WTC-6 with a black hole in its middle (in between letters “B” and “D”), as well as by distinct outlines of the U.S. Post Office building (to the right of the letter “A”) and those of the relatively intact WTC-5. The unfortunate Fiterman Hall building, with the damaged corner, is also distinctly visible on that thermal map – above the letter “A”.

An arrow with the letter “A” (the second “hottest” spot) points to a “hot spot” under the WTC-7 (about its middle but under its farthest from the Twins wall). An arrow with “G” (the first “hottest” spot) points to a “hot spot” between the corner of the South Tower and the WTC-4. An arrow with “C” (the third “hottest” spot) points to a “hot spot” between the North Tower and the WTC-3 (the defunct Marriott Hotel). These three hottest spots – featuring 727ºC (1340ºF), 747ºC (1376ºF) and 627ºC (1160ºF) respectively – are positioned exactly in the suspected spots of the three hypocenters of the three suspected underground nuclear explosions.

I also would like to brag a little – I made my own calculations of the exact spots of the zero-boxes for the three nuclear demolition charges *without* first seeing the above thermal map. I used in my calculations only two available sources. One of these was the aerial photograph that somehow revealed the three potential hypocenters by explicit direction of damage (I am talking about the aerial photograph by NOAA available in the above chapter on the “unproven suspicions” – closer to the end of the chapter where building contours are outlined with yellow and green). The other was the photograph that showed the two corners of each of the former Twin Towers with some remnants of adjacent walls somehow managing to survive. When I eventually encountered this thermal map, it only confirmed my own calculations: apparently, I did not make any mistake and calculated everything exactly.

Please, compare my claims in regard to the positioning of the demolition nukes with the relevant part of the above thermal map (that I rotated to match); just to remind you, the hottest spots are “A”, “G” and “C”:



Above left – the Low Manhattan’s map with three red dots – my original calculations regarding the actual positions of the demolition nukes (these were based only on analyzing the damage and I figured them out without seeing the thermal map). Above right – the USGC Spectroscopy Lab’s “hot spots map” rotated to match the map on the left.

You could notice that the third demolition nuke was apparently positioned not exactly in the middle of the longest wall of the WTC-7. It was a little bit “of-center” – shifted to the right, towards the U.S. Post Office building. Therefore the hypocenter of the third thermonuclear explosion occurred opposite the closest corner of the Fiterman Hall building. This is clearly visible from the thermal map; the schematic drawing on the left might not be exact, while on the right is the aerial photo that is precise.

Why was the nuke shifted slightly towards the U.S. Post Office building, you might ask? I think the answer

is obvious: because they needed to position it as far as possible from the Verison building that was too dangerously close to the WTC-7 on the other side. Those people, who planned the demolition scheme, must have calculated the nuclear explosions effects very carefully. Thus, they indeed managed to save the Verison building (although, still, it was "seriously damaged" compared to the U.S. Post Office building, which was merely "damaged"). However, they were not able to save the Fiterman Hall – the underground foundations of the latter (at least, those on the closest point) were damaged beyond repair; and, moreover, the underground premises of the Fiterman Hall were apparently "contaminated" – exactly as it was stated in the official reports advocating the consequent demolition of that unfortunate building. In any case, the Verizon building was incomparably more expensive than the short and relatively unimportant Fiterman Hall, so the choice of those who calculated the demolition scenario was obvious.

In this thermal map, besides the hottest three (that exactly match the three supposed spots of the nuclear explosions calculated by me), there are more hot spots – "B", "D", "E", "F" and "H" – featuring various temperatures of less than 600ºC (< 1112 ºF).

At first, I could not find any reasonable explanation for the rest of the hot spots. However, after thinking for a while, I thought I could explain them. Apparently, the "hot" products of the underground nuclear explosions managed to propagate by some underground tunnels or by some other adjacent cavities, and so they reached these secondary destinations, creating the additional "hot spots" around, and, in the same time, diffusing the picture of the original "hot spots", and also slightly decreasing the temperatures in the latter.

Let us take a closer look at the above thermal map.

The first of the "secondary" hot spots in question was the spot "B" (featured temperatures 557ºC / 1034ºF as on September 16, 2001). It was situated next to the hottest primary spot "A" (727ºC / 1340ºF) that was almost at the middle of the longest wall of the WTC-7 – i.e. at the middle of the imaginary full circle around the WTC-7 we discussed above.

What kind of a pre-existing cavity could have been located under the WTC-7 (so that such a "secondary destination" for the hot products of the third thermonuclear explosion was readily available)?

Oh, we almost forgot, under the WTC-7 there was a certain underground facility to keep the three demolition nukes and from it there must have been two underground delivery tunnels leading to the "zero-boxes" under each of the Twin Towers.

If you remember Mr. William Bennette (the man from the Secret Service with the construction helmet in his hand that had been encountered by the CBS reporter in the abandoned WTC-7 lobby a few minutes after the first Twin Tower had collapsed), you should also remember that he told the CBS reporter and his cameraman that he was left there to control that "nobody was going *downstairs*".

Look again at my drawings in the previous chapter where the suspected delivery tunnels are depicted. It is funny, but it seems that I managed to make the second successful guess: without even seeing this thermal map first, I guessed that the delivery tunnels must have been leading from that part of the WTC-7 that is marked by the letter "B" on the thermal map (indeed, I miscalculated a very little – perhaps, the actual rooms where the nukes were kept was not exactly under the middle of the WTC-7, but closer to the left corner of the building, while in my former drawings I presumed they were almost at the middle).

How big could have been the size of that underground facility under the WTC-7?

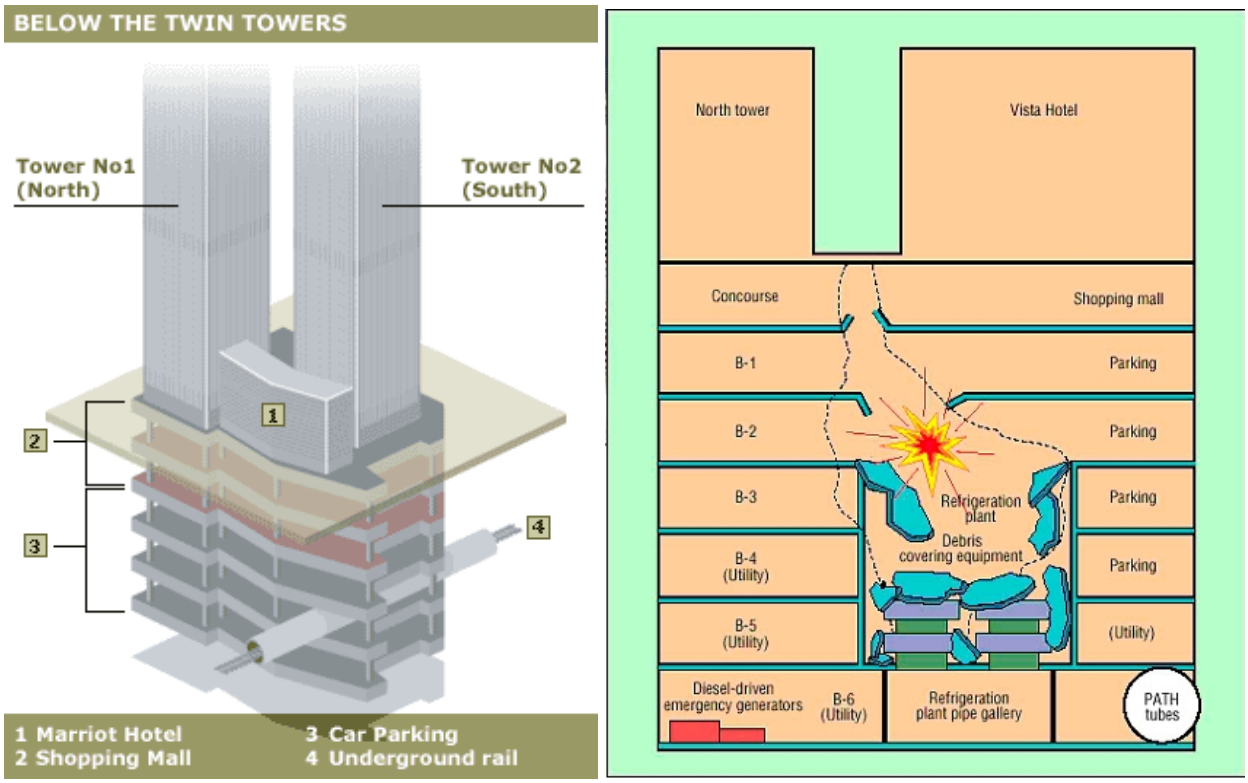
I do not know exactly, of course, because I have never been there, but we could guess again. Perhaps, it was not too big. I mean it was not the size of a typical underground shopping mall or the size of a typical underground train station, but much smaller than that. The underground facility under the WTC-7 might have been composed of several adjacent rooms with a combined volume comparable to the size of the actual underground cavity created by the nuke. It might have been, perhaps, several hundred square meters, might be a thousand square meters or so, or even slightly more than that. You can multiply the presumable area by a digit of the presumable ceiling height in meters and you will get the presumable volume of the underground premises in cubic meters. I am sure its size was somewhat comparable with the size of the actual cavity left by the nuke that demolished the WTC-7.

Obviously, the explosion of the third nuke under the WTC-7 created the cavity that overlapped with the abovementioned underground premises. Thus, the hot products of the explosion (primarily gaseous-, and later – also liquid ones) got into the adjacent premises and remained there. Hence the picture we could

see in the thermal map in regard to the WTC-7 spot.

Note also that the “hot spots” under the WTC-7 are indeed the hottest: the spot “A” is the hottest of the three primary spots, and the spot “B” is the hottest among the secondary hot spots. I think the highest temperatures here were conditioned by the fact the there were no large pre-existing underground premises under- (or very close to) the WTC-7. The “nukes bunker” under it was not too big, while the delivery tunnels were very narrow, and, moreover, they were properly sealed in at least several spots, so they could not contribute anything in a sense of “empty volume where the hot products could go” (unlike the tunnels of the underground train system, for example, that would undoubtedly contribute a lot in this sense).

It was not so, however, with either of the WTC-1 and WTC-2. There were lots of voluminous underground premises under each of the Twin Towers and lots more of them in the nearest proximity. Look, for example, at these two pictures (both of them are official drawings):



Above left – an official diagram showing various underground facilities under the Twin Towers and also under the Marriott Hotel (known as the “WTC-3”). Above right – an official diagram showing damage caused by the 1993 explosion, known as the “first 1993 WTC bombing”.

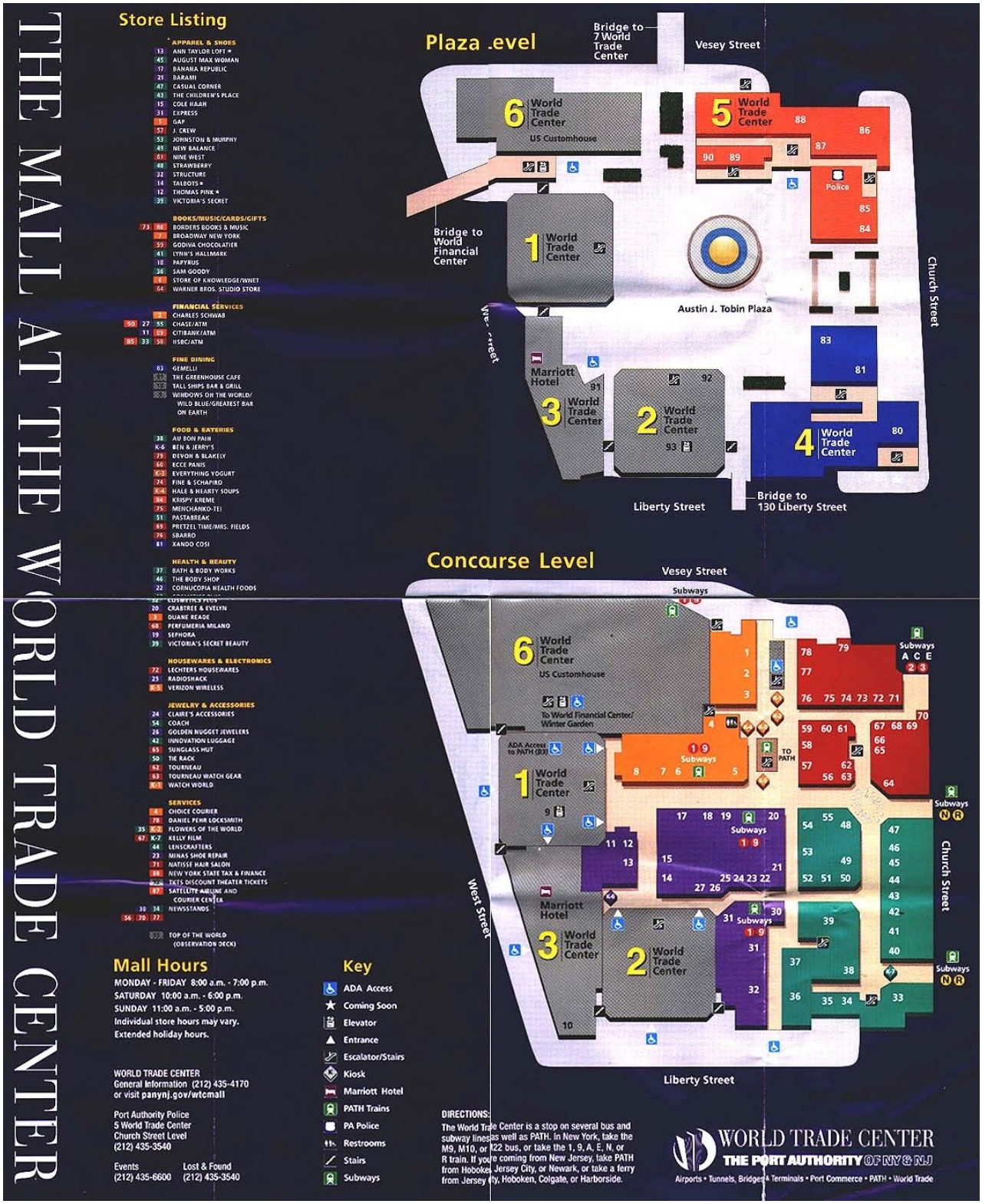
Judging by the two diagrams above, you could imagine how voluminous the underground premises under the Twin Towers were. You could see here also how the “tube” of the PATH train was positioned relative to the WTC-1 and to the WTC-2. When it comes to the first 1993 WTC bombing, we will come back to it later – in a chapter, dedicated to that important so-called “car-“bombing; so for now I only used that 1993 drawing to show the actual underground premises and their approximate size.

Now we could use these two diagrams for trying to figure out what might cause the “secondary” hot spots that were marked on the above USGC Spectroscopy Lab’s thermal map by letters “E”, “F” and “H”.

Please, look again at the thermal map and you will surely notice an imaginary line that could connect the spots “E”, “F” and “H”, and is most probably the tunnel (or the “tube”) of the PATH train, while the spot “F” is obviously the voluminous underground PATH station. It also explains the sizes of the thermal spots and their temperatures. The spot “F” is much bigger in size, because it was the spacious premises of the station. The spots “E” and “H” are very small because they represented merely a narrow tunnel of the PATH train; but the temperatures there were, nonetheless, higher than those at the spot “F”. It could be explained by physics: temperatures would always drop faster in larger volume areas.

The only thing remains now is to explain the last “hot spot” shown by the letter “D”. The two diagrams

above do not provide us with any explanation of what was behind the North Tower – towards the middle point of the former WTC compound. For this reason we will use another two diagrams, also official ones – from an original brochure titled "THE MALL AT THE WORLD TRADE CENTER"[156]. The brochure was printed by The Port Authority of NY & NJ in the better times. Here it is:



Above – scanned brochure "THE MALL AT THE WORLD TRADE CENTER".

The upper of the maps on this brochure shows the street level (called “Plaza Level”), the lower one – the

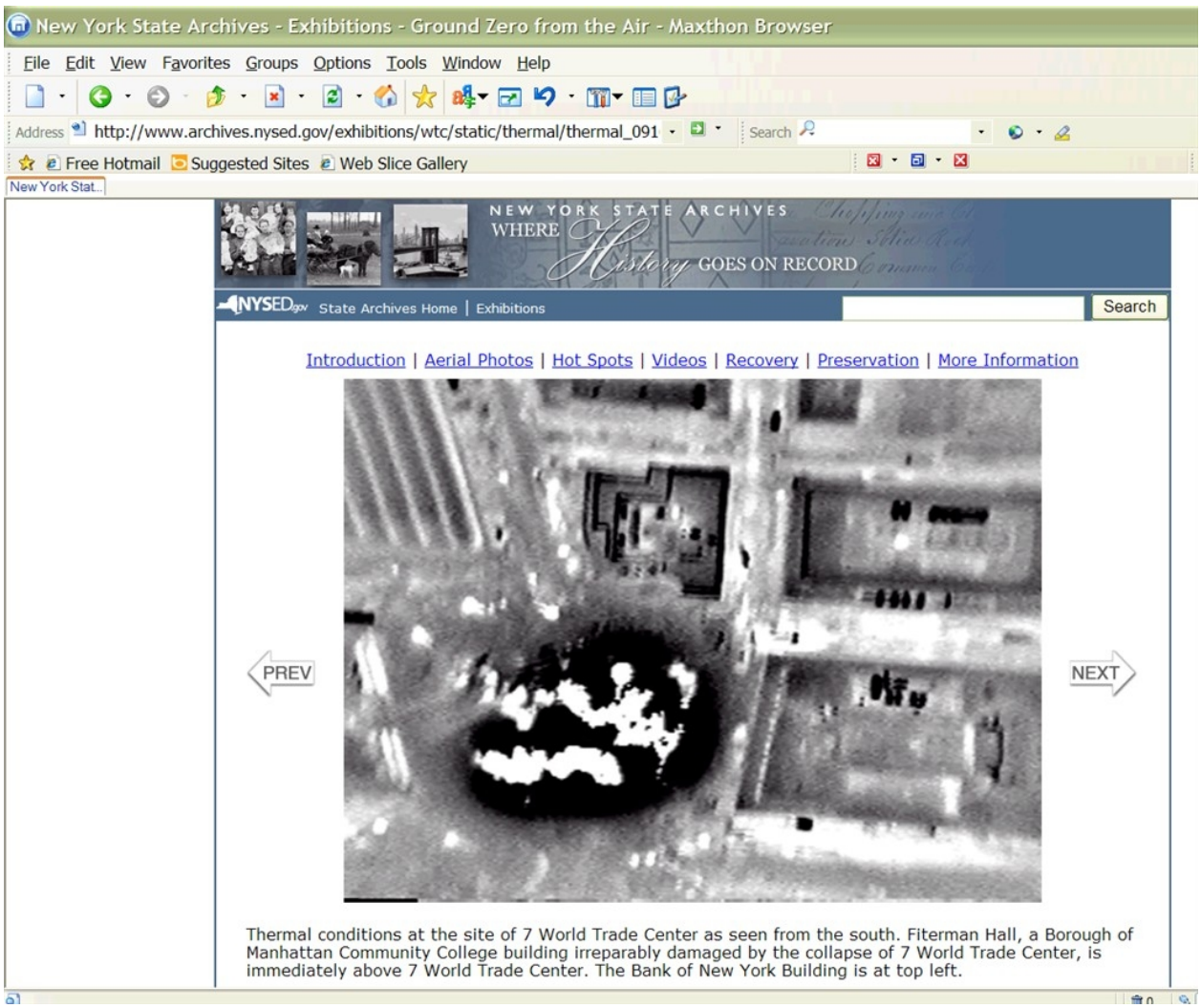
[156] Similar WTC maps dated by 1999 could also be found here: http://www.rkchin.com/wtcimages/wtcmaps.html

underground level (called “Concourse Level”). You can understand from these pictures, that the inner WTC yard to the right of the North Tower and above the South Tower (as on this orientation of the map) was empty on the street level. However, it featured lots of spacious facilities underneath the street level. According to a rather laconic description by a corresponding Wikipedia article[157]:

“…The Mall at the World Trade Center was a shopping center located in the concourse area of the World Trade Center before it was destroyed on September 11, 2001…”

Now, at last, we have an explanation of the last secondary “hot spot” marked on the above thermal map by the letter “D”: it occurred because the “hot products” of the two underground thermonuclear explosions in the primary “hot spots” “C” and “G” obviously managed to get into the adjacent underground premises of the former Mall. This fact also explains why the actual temperatures at the hypocenters of the first two thermonuclear explosions (those under the Twin Towers) were lower than the temperatures under the WTC-7. It is because the energy was disseminated in a much smaller volume in the case of the WTC-7 (since there were no spacious underground facilities under- or around the latter).

Fortunately enough, shortly before completion of the final full edition of this book, one of my friends has drawn my attention to yet another thermal map of particularly the WTC-7. This one was published by the government of New York on its official web site. Looking at this thermal map, I was stunned by the near perfect roundness of the “hot spot” in regard to particularly the WTC-7. If in the cases of each of the Twin Towers, the thermal pictures were fuzzy, showing the diffuse distribution of temperatures, in the case of the WTC-7 it was indeed near perfect – with only a minor imperfection towards the area where we have suspected the additional underground premises. This is how the screenshot of the abovementioned web page looked like:



[157] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Mall_at_the_World_Trade_Center

Above – a screenshot from the web page "New York State Archives - Exhibitions - Ground Zero from the Air" available on http://www.archives.nysed.gov/exhibitions/wtc/static/thermal/thermal_0916_2.shtml featuring a photo showing thermal conditions at the site of the WTC-7.

Please, compare two photos below – one "as is" from the abovementioned web site and the second one – with added by me colored rings showing purported zones: 1) of the highest temperatures, 2) of the presumable underground destruction, 3) of an imperfection betraying some underground premises.

As you can see, the primary thermal zone under the WTC-7 (if not counting the imperfection shown by an additional small pink oval) is perfectly round and it exactly fits within borders shown by a red ring. A zone of the greatest underground damage (I mean the *presumable* zone, of course) is shown by a concentric

green ring. I could not have made a diameter of that green ring any larger than shown above, because we know for certain that although the Verizon building (seen on the right) was badly damaged, it was still possible to repair it. That is why I limited the diameter of the green ring by the closest wall of the Verizon building. However, as you could see from that thermal photo, the damage inflicted to a part of the Fiterman Hall was indeed greater than that inflicted to the Verizon and therefore unlike the latter, the "irreparably damaged" Fiterman Hall was later demolished. This photo (as well as the suggested distribution of the damage caused by the third underground nuke) one more time explains why the U.S. Post Office building (to the left of the WTC-7) was damaged to a much lesser extent than the Verizon building.

Another point is that now it shall be deemed that the fact the WTC-7 was indeed demolished by the third underground thermonuclear explosion and not by any "beams from the space", not by any "mini-nuke", not by any so-called "nano-thermite", and not by any alleged conventional explosives. The two thermal maps from two different sources, one of which being the very government of New York, reveal this fact to us with the dead certainty. Thus, if from now on any person who has seen the above thermal maps would continue with his silly claims regarding the "conventional demolition" of the WTC-7, it will mean either that: 1) he is a paid shill; 2) he is an incurable imbecile.

I think these thermal maps did us a good service. They helped us to solve a lot of problems. Moreover, the fortunate discovery of particularly the USGC Spectroscopy Lab's "hot spots map", led me to create an additional chapter that is to follow.

Nelson Rockefeller, “Controlled Demolition Inc.”, Mark Loizeaux, and his intriguing sayings in regard to the WTC collapse.

I had almost completed the second edition of this book at the moment when I accidentally encountered the thermal map mentioned at the end of the previous chapter – so I have decided to insert this small addition (I mean the thermal map) at the very last moment.

However, when I looked at the screenshot with the thermal map again, I noticed a familiar name – a certain “Mr. Loizeaux” was for some reason mentioned right below the actual map (please, look carefully at the above picture and you will notice his name in its lower part). Once I had remembered that person, I decided to add here a little bit more intriguing information.

Does anyone know who this Mr. Loizeaux is?

Well, I will enlighten you if you do not know.

Mr. Mark Loizeaux is a president of a certain famous company. This company bears the intriguing name: **“Controlled Demolition, Inc.”** It is considered to be the most experienced company in the world when it comes to demolitions, and especially when it comes to demolitions of skyscrapers. In this particular connection (I mean a reason why his name was mentioned under the above thermal map) Mr. Loizeaux was quoted as saying that *his* workers at “Ground Zero” have encountered some oddly molten pieces of steel.

Here is the entire quote, visible on the above screenshot of the thermal map:

“…Molten steel was found "three, four, and five weeks later, when the rubble was being removed [from WTCs 1 & 2]," Loizeaux said. He said molten steel was also found at 7 WTC, which collapsed mysteriously in the late afternoon.…”

What was particularly interesting in this case was not the opinion of Mr. Loizeaux (the top expert in demolitions, just to remind you) in regard to the supposedly “mysterious” nature of the WTC-7 collapse; and not even the fact that molten steel was encountered at “Ground Zero” (and at the spot of the WTC-7 inclusive). The point is that one could sincerely expect molten steel to be found after underground nuclear explosions and should not be surprised when it was indeed found. The intriguing part was the fact that molten steel was encountered at “ground zero” by no one else, but the workers of “Controlled Demolition Inc.”.

You might ask this reasonable question: but what did the workers of “Controlled Demolition Inc.” do at the site of the former WTC at the first instance?

The answer: they were hired by the U.S. Government to clear “Ground Zero” from the debris left after the World Trade Center collapse.

Another question: but why would you hire qualified highly-paid workers from the top-ranking demolition company to clear the debris when an actual demolition job had been already done by others? Is it logical?

It shall be understood that demolition specialists are being so highly paid not because they are capable of removing debris, but because they are able to perform a certain very difficult and very dangerous job – controlled demolition. Everybody is capable of removing debris – this is a very easy job, indeed. However, not everybody is capable of calculating precisely how to demolish a skyscraper without damaging surrounding structures. The latter one is a really exclusive engineering job and probably there are only a few people on the entire planet Earth who could claim to be real professionals in this particular field.

With this understanding, let us take a look at the WTC demolition site. You have a picture: the WTC site full of debris **and there is nothing else to be demolished**, because everything has been already demolished by kerosene and by diesel fuel. All that remains to do is to only remove the debris.

Would you hire those top-class demolition professionals to remove debris? Why? What for? Won’t it be better to hire poor Mexican immigrants and let them earn something also? And thus also to save the American taxpayer’s money – by employing unqualified people to do a simple job which does not require

any high qualification? Just think about it.

Again – why did the U.S. Government hire those guys from the very expensive company of Mr. Loizeaux?

Try to answer this question. Do you think it was just because there was still some little demolition job to be done – to demolish those remnants of WTC-4, -5 and -6 that were left unfinished by the so-called "Al-Qaeda"?

I don't think so. To demolish those low-rise buildings was not a difficult job and *not a big job*. The really *big job* was to remove the debris. It shall be understood that in this case the major part of the payment went to those who removed the debris, and definitely not to those who performed a little easy job – demolitions of the remnants of WTC-4, -5 and -6 (moreover, standing amidst piles of garbage, not amidst a populated area).

The question remains – why the Government hired to remove the debris those highly-paid professionals from the top-ranking demolition company named "Controlled Demolition Inc."?

Do you have any reasonable answer? I also do not have any. Except only two:

The "Controlled Demolition Inc." could have been hired to remove the debris of the World Trade Center because of either of two reasons (or, most probably, because of both reasons together):

1. The "Controlled Demolition Inc." was always entitled to perform this job of the debris removal after the WTC demolition because it was a party of a certain long-term contract which existed for many years before 9/11 in regard to the WTC [nuclear] demolition scheme. Guess why? Because *it designed it*.

2. The "Controlled Demolition Inc." was a primary designer of the actual nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC and when this very scheme had proven to be a total disaster, the U.S. Government has simply forced this company's executives to deal with those awful consequences of their crazy engineering ideas.

Do you agree with this logic? Or you could offer an alternative explanation of why would the U.S. officials hire the most expensive "Control Demolition Inc." to simply remove the debris while the actual demolition job has been already successfully performed by the supposed "Osama bin Laden & Saddam Hussein Mass Murder Co."?

By the way – the words of Mark Loizeaux under the above thermal map were not only his words said in regard to the WTC damage. There are a few more of his sayings available in the wilderness of the Internet in regard to the WTC demolition and "Ground Zero". Let us review some of them.

To begin with, let us make a brief study about his actual company: "Controlled Demolition Inc.".

The company was founded in remote 1947 by Jack Loizeaux, and now it is being run by the third generation of successors. Let us visit the company's website:
http://www.controlled-demolition.com/default.asp?reqLocId=2 (this is a sub-page named "About Us")

I am quoting:

*"A two thousand ton **skyscraper collapses** like a house of cards, crumbling in on itself - **a waterfall of well-fractured steel and concrete debris**. It lasts only seconds, and buildings within a few meters stand untouched."*

This is the very first phrase on that page. Do you like this colorful description? I have to confess – I could hardly suppress a strong temptation: to hack their website in order to slightly modify the above phrase – by changing definition of "a waterfall" from "well-fractured steel and concrete" debris – to "totally pulverized" ones…

Here is the third paragraph from the "About Us" web page:

*"…Having imploded, worldwide, **more** buildings, chimneys, towers, bridges, and other structures **than our competitors combined**, Controlled Demolition, Inc. has the technical expertise and track record to **take on** projects **of any magnitude**."*

It is obviously a serious company – the most serious demolition company in the entire world. It absolutely

rightfully boasts to perform more demolition jobs, than all remaining demolition companies in the world – combined together. And it claims to take on *ANY* kind of projects.

What do you think now: if you were Nelson Rockefeller (who with his brother David was the moving force behind the Twin Towers project in the '60s) – who needed to convince the Department of Buildings to permit the Twins construction by submitting them your demolition proposals – where would you go first?

Just put yourself in Rockefeller's shoes: you are proposing to erect an absolutely unique pair of the tallest skyscrapers in the world (do not forget we are talking about the end of the '60s); but in order to obtain a formal permission, you must submit an equally unique demolition project to the Department of Buildings. Otherwise, they would not permit you to build the Twin Towers – even if you were Nelson Rockefeller.

I guess you would not think for too long in such a case. You would pick up the phone and ring right to the "Controlled Demolition Inc." – simply because it is the most famous demolition company in the world and because it bravely **takes on projects of ANY magnitude** – exactly as stated today on the company's website. Would you look for any other demolition company in such a case? Try to be realistic when considering such a possibility…

Don't you think that Nelson Rockefeller went straight to that very company in order to obtain a unique demolition scheme for his unique construction project? And don't you think that since those times the "Controlled Demolition Inc." was a party of a certain long term contract that concerned the future demolition of the Twin Towers? And that is exactly why it was no one else, but the very "Controlled Demolition Inc." appointed by the U.S. Government to remove the WTC debris from "Ground Zero", after the actual demolition job has been done. Or you would prefer to believe that this suspicious "appointment" of "Controlled Demolition Inc." was just a mere "coincidence"? Just think about it.

New York State Governor Nelson Rockefeller (left) and NYC Mayor John Lindsay with model of Twin Towers.

Now let us review, at last, some other famous sayings of Mr. Mark Loizeaux in regard to "Ground Zero".

"***If I were*** *to bring the towers down,* ***I would*** *put explosives in the basement to get the weight of the building to help collapse the structure*" (http://911review.com/errors/wtc/seismic.html)

In this statement of his there is nothing special. Here Mr. Loizeaux is saying something simply because he was obliged to express some "expert opinion" in regard to the steel Twin Towers' collapse "from kerosene". Of course, at that moment many serious people rightly suspected that it might have been a controlled demolition, and, understandably, a leader of the most experienced demolition company in the world was expected to express his opinion. And indeed he expressed his opinion, though a little bit ridiculous (considering that the steel Twins were extremely rigid) and strangely abound in words pertaining to subjunctive mood such as "if", "were", and "would".

Here are some more of sayings of Mr. Mark Loizeaux, in connection to the WTC collapse as published on http://911research.wtc7.net/disinfo/retractions/index.html I am quoting (words in bold marked by me):

"…A similar example involves Mark Loizeaux, the president of Controlled Demolition Inc., a key company in the Ground Zero cleanup operation. An article ***published two days after*** *the attack quotes demolitions*

*expert Loizeaux **mischaracterizing** the collapse of the South Tower (whose top only began to topple like a tree, but then rapidly disintegrated) **and expressing perplexity at** the way the North Tower's top **telescoped** down.*

***Observing** the **collapses on television news**, Loizeaux says the 1,362-ft-tall south tower, which **was hit** at about the 60th floor, failed much **as one would like felling a tree**. **That is what was expected**, says Loizeaux. **But** the 1,368-ft-tall north tower, **similarly hit** but at about the 90th floor, **"telescoped,"** says Loizeaux. It failed **vertically**, he adds, **rather than** falling over. **"I don't have a clue," says Loizeaux**, regarding the cause of the **telescoping**[158]*. Massive Assault Doomed Towers *Construction.com* 9/13/01[159]

*Later, in an interview published in New Scientist magazine, Loizeaux **suggested that he knew** from the beginning that the towers would **pancake** straight down.*

*"When I saw what hit, **that it was an airliner**, that it was loaded with jet fuel, I remembered the long clear span configuration from the central skin to the outer skin of the World Trade Center from the report I did. And we had just taken down two 40-storey structures in New York.*

*I still had some cellphone numbers so when **the second plane hit** I said: "Start calling all the cellphones, tell them that **the building is going to come down**."*

*And I sat there watching, I picked up the phone and I called a couple of people on the National Research Council Committee involved **in assessing the impact of explosives**. They said "What do you think this is, that they're going to fail, that they're both going to fail?" The expression around was **they're going to pancake** down, almost vertically. **And they did**. It was the only way they could fail. It was **inevitable**[160]."*

Just read all of these with your eyes OPEN. Do you think that such a top-ranking demolition expert as Mr. Mark Loizeaux sincerely believed that aluminum planes could penetrate the steel Towers? And that the steel Tower could "pancake" or "telescope", and that such a "pancaking" or "telescoping" was *inevitable*?

Here is some more seditious information about those odd activities and odd statements of Mark Loizeaux – in accordance with the "complete 9/11 time-table" published here: http://www.historycommons.org/timeline.jsp?timeline=complete_911_timeline&day_of_9/11=complete_911_timeline_world_trade_center

The fact that this information is indeed seditious could be confirmed by the mere fact that a few web-links where it was initially mentioned no longer exist and these web pages could only be found these days as automatically saved web-archives on the http://web.archive.org/ site. I quote:

"Immediately after seeing the attacks on the the World Trade Center on television, Mark Loizeaux, the president of leading building demolition firm Controlled Demolition Inc. (CDI), tries to contact government officials to warn them that the Twin Towers will probably collapse. [US News and World Report, 6/22/2003[161]; New Scientist, 7/24/2004[162]]

Loizeaux will later recall his initial reaction to the crashes in New York. After the first tower is hit, he will say, "I told Doug [Loizeaux, his brother] immediately that the tower was coming down, and when the second tower was hit, that it would follow." According to US News and World Report, "Horrified, the Loizeaux brothers watched first responders streaming into the doomed towers and tried frantically, and unsuccessfully, to phone in warnings." [US News and World Report, 6/22/2003[163]]

Mark Loizeaux will recall, "I still had some cell phone numbers, so when the second plane hit I said, 'Start calling all the cell phones, tell them that the building is going to come down.'" However: "It was frenetic, nobody could get through even with speed dialling.… Of course, building number 7, where the emergency management headquarters was, was on fire. I'd been in that office two months before." Loizeaux then phones a couple of people on the National Research Council committee involved in assessing the impact

---

[158] http://www.construction.com/NewsCenter/Headlines/ENR/20010913e.asp
[159] http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/disinfo/retractions/contruction_massiveassault.html
[160] Baltimore Blasters, *NewScientist.com*, 7/24/04 http://www.newscientist.com/article.ns?id=mg18324575.700
[161] http://www.usnews.com/usnews/news/articles/030630/30unbuild.htm
[162] http://web.archive.org/web/20040805093834/www.newscientist.com/opinion/opinterview.jsp?id=ns24571
[163] http://www.usnews.com/usnews/news/articles/030630/30unbuild.htm

of explosives. They ask him, "What do you think this is, that they're going to fail, that they're both going to fail?" Loizeaux will recall: "The expression around was they're going to pancake down, almost vertically. And they did. It was the only way they could fail. It was inevitable." [New Scientist, 7/24/2004[164]]

Soon after the attacks, Loizeaux, as a recognized expert, will be called upon to comment on the fall of the WTC towers. [Construction (.com), 9/13/2001[165]]

In addition, his firm will be involved with the clearing of Ground Zero. (It was also tasked with bringing down the remnants of the Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City after its partial destruction in 1995 (see April 19, 1995[166]).) [Construction (.com), 10/1/2001[167]]"

I hope you are not as naïve as to take these silly statements ascribed to Mark Loizeaux at face value. However, these statements of his are not entirely false – there are some particles of truth in them, still. You will see it as a result of our considerations below.

Of course, Mr. Loizeaux himself was not involved with the 9/11 perpetrators. Please, do not get me wrong. Mark Loizeaux was merely a top-ranking demolition expert and the head of the company that used to perform demolitions and nothing more than that. Even though it was apparently his company that designed either wholly or at least partly the actual nuclear demolition plan for the Twin Towers, this fact does not make Mr. Loizeaux guilty of any wrongdoing. Moreover, it was obviously not Mr. Loizeaux who made that decision to actually "pull" the Twin Towers and later – also the WTC-7 during the 9/11 events.

Nonetheless, you could be sure that Mr. Loizeaux was informed at once (probably, in the next minute, if not faster) after the decision to demolish the first of the Twin Towers was made. It is logical to presume that those officials from the Department of Buildings and the concerned security officials on the spot must have contacted Mr. Loizeaux over the question of the WTC demolition, since he was the chief designer of the actual demolition project. And so they did. Considering that it occurred during working hours, Mark Loizeaux, along with his brother Doug, was in his office. Another possibility is that the implementation of the in-built WTC demolition scheme would trigger a certain alarm in the office of the "Controlled Demolition Inc." and Mr. Loizeaux was alerted by it and called back to ask what was going on. Yet another possibility is that some men from the field "demolition team" in the WTC-7 were staff of the "Controlled Demolition Inc." and they felt obliged to inform their boss of such an unprecedented development. In either case, Mr. Loizeaux got an advance warning of the imminent WTC collapse. You don't even have to doubt it, because to think otherwise would be to sin against logic.

You could imagine also that at the moment of being informed of the decision to demolish the first of the Twin Towers, Mr. Loizeaux, of course, was watching his TV – as were most other American citizens, in the middle of the unprecedented 9/11 events. And, of course, once Mr. Loizeaux has been informed that the decision to demolish the WTC had been taken, he, being a demolition expert, envisaged what would happen next and how the Tower would "telescope" down. Thus, there is nothing really contradictory in his account of events.

Of course, after getting information that the Twin Towers were doomed, Mr. Loizeaux was horrified by seeing on his TV some firefighters still going into the buildings instead of getting out. In order to do something, Mr. Loizeaux grabbed his telephone, remembered some numbers – exactly as he said in the quotation above – and "…*tried frantically, and unsuccessfully, to phone in warnings…*"

Considering all of this, you can not blame Mr. Loizeaux for any wrongdoing during the actual 9/11 events – quite the contrary, you have to appreciate that he was trying to save people to the best of his abilities (though, his abilities were limited to only calling some numbers that he managed to remember at that moment…). However, you have to clearly distinguish two personalities of Mr. Mark Loizeaux: 1) pre-9/11 Mark Loizeaux – the outstanding demolition expert and the respectable president of the top-ranking

---

[164] http://web.archive.org/web/20040805093834/www.newscientist.com/opinion/opinterview.jsp?id=ns24571

[165] http://web.archive.org/web/20021108122607/http:/www.construction.com/NewsCenter/Headlines/ENR/20010913e.asp

[166] http://www.historycommons.org/item.jsp?item=a041995okbombing&timeline=complete_911_timeline

[167] http://web.archive.org/web/20021108093022/http:/www.construction.com/NewsCenter/Headlines/ENR/20011001b.asp

demolition company; and 2) post-9/11 Mark Loizeaux – the consummate liar who had to cowardly observe the convenient non-disclosure contract and to maintain for the rest of his life that aluminum could allegedly penetrate steel and that kerosene could allegedly "telescope down" steel-framed skyscrapers. We could only wonder – if after 2001 Mr. Loizeaux' company still uses old-fashioned explosives to demolish buildings, or it switched to using kerosene – since the latter proved to be so successful in demolition tasks?

Here is some more information in regard to Mr. Loizeaux sayings, but this one pertains to his post-demolition activities:

"*On September 22, 2001, a preliminary cleanup plan for the World Trade Center site was delivered by Controlled Demolition, Inc. in which Mark Loizeaux, president of CDI,* ***emphasized the importance of protecting the slurry wall*** *(or "the bathtub")* ***which kept*** *the Hudson River* ***from flooding the WTC's basement****.*" (Engineering News Record, October 1, 2001)

This statement of Mark Loizeaux has quite a specific meaning... Of course, he was absolutely right about the Hudson River and the basement of the demolished WTC, this perspicacious Mr. Loizeaux...

He was wrong only in one sense – he sent "his" workers to work at "Ground Zero" without issuing them lunar-looking haz-mat suits… And therefore now rank-and-file workers of the "Controlled Demolition Inc." suffer from the same kind of leukemia and other disorders as the rest of the ground zero responders…

Or you prefer to believe that such a top demolition expert as Mr. Mark Loizeaux "did not know" about the three thermonuclear explosions at "Ground Zero"? Because he sincerely thought it was kerosene that collapsed the WTC-1 and -2, and that if was diesel fuel that collapsed the WTC-7? Blessed are those who believe…

Someone might wonder – if only the WTC Twins had the in-built nuclear demolition scheme, or there were some more skyscrapers that had something to do with brave engineering ideas of Mr. Loizeaux?

Hmm… I do not know it for sure. Though, I have one suspicion. Moreover, I heard some rumors that the Sears Tower in Chicago too had a similar emergency nuclear demolition scheme also designed by the "Controlled Demolition Inc." Besides, I heard (again: *h-e-a-r-d*) that the Building Code of Chicago was identical to the Building Code of New York in that sense and it too did not permit the construction of skyscrapers unless some satisfactory demolition scheme was provided in advance.

However, these were only the rumors. But here are the facts: the first 9/11 victim "telescoped" (if to use the word from the vocabulary of Mr. Loizeaux) at 9.59 AM. Less than only 3 minutes later – at 10.02 AM – it was ordered to immediately evacuate The Sears Tower in Chicago (meaning that the actual order was prepared and transmitted at least a few minutes prior to the South Tower collapse). Make sure to notice that it was not ordered to evacuate The Empire State Building[168] in New York at that moment, but The Sears Tower in Chicago.

Just think about it.

Additional confirmation of my suspicions came relatively recently, when I was preparing a new edition of this book. An interesting slip of the tongue by the former U.S. President G.W. Bush (perhaps a kind of Freudian syndrome?) was published on September 11, 2010, by the Chinese Xinhua agency in an article "Bush worries 9/11 may fade into distant memory".

The article reads[169] as follows:

"CHICAGO, Nov. 11 (Xinhua) -- Former U.S. President George W. Bush expressed his concerns that the

---

[168] I know for sure that the shills will not miss this opportunity and will accuse me of lying because the Empire State Building was, in fact, evacuated too on 9/11. However, its evacuation had nothing to do with any centralized order – it was merely a matter of precaution taken by the building's management and it was in no way connected to the fact of the WTC South Towers demolition. By contrast, the evacuation of the Sears Tower was related to the demolition of the WTC South Tower, and, moreover, it was ordered by the U.S. Government officials. The evacuation of the Sears Tower was the 9/11 *event*. While the evacuation of the Empire State building was *not*. Therefore you can not compare the two.

[169] http://news.xinhuanet.com/english2010/world/2010-11/12/c_13602724.htm

9/11 terror attacks could become a distant memory, while promoting his memoir here on Thursday, according to Chicago Tribune.

Bush worried that the September 11th, "a scar of heart" will become a distant memory, just like the Pearl Harbor day. And he also reminded Chicagoans that they should not forget that the Sears Tower in Chicago, now known as the Willis Tower ***was also on the list of possible targets*** *for the 9/11 hijackers."*

As we know that there were no "9/11 hijackers", and, accordingly, no "lists of possible targets of the [non-existent] 9/11 hijackers", and, in the same time, we know about the fact of the existence of the nuclear demolition schemes of skyscrapers, this allusion of Mr. Bush Jr. sounds particularly sinister…

CNN Live screenshot at 10.04 AM EST on 9/11.

There was also a quite interesting development during the time I was writing these lines. After my video-presentation appeared on YouTube in March 2010, I received a lot of comments. One of the most shocking ones came from one American journalist – Mrs. Rayelan Allen[170] of the "Rumor Mill News". She was told by her former CIA husband Gunther Russbacher years ago that a nuclear device was built into the United Nations building's foundation for its eventual demolition. Mrs. Allen used to personally work in the United Nations building for several years before that.

This information was posted first on her web site[171] (I am quoting):

WAS THE UNITED NATIONS BUILDING BUILT WITH A NUCLEAR BOMB IN ITS FOUNDATION?

Posted By: Rayelan <Send E-Mail>
Date: Saturday, 3-Apr-2010 21:02:51

The following arrived from a friend:

Rayelan, do you remember years ago you mentioned that Gunther told you that a nuclear device was planted underneath the United Nations for its eventual demolition. That it was built into the structure.

Listen to this Russian guy, because he corroborates what Gunther told you, but in a different way. He says large structures like the World Trade Center, that the builders knew how to build them, but not how to take them down. So it became standard policy agreed with a demolition company in the U.S. to construct into the foundation of these large buildings nuclear devices which would be triggered to demolition these large buildings at a future date. So you can bet the

[170] http://radio.rumormillnews.com/rayelan.htm
[171] http://www.rumormillnews.com/cgi-bin/forum.cgi?read=170354

lavish buildings being built in Dubai have nuclear devices built into their foundation.

The youtube video is here:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XZFoLRkg-K0&feature=related

Bye

I was not surprised much, because even though I did not hear before that that there was such a nuclear demolition arrangement in regard to the United Nations building, I heard that there was one in the Sears Tower in Chicago. Therefore, as long as it was not only in the WTC alone, but elsewhere, it should be considered as not anything unique and peculiar to the Twin Towers, but merely a standard approach in the United States.

Just because the Sears Tower was promptly evacuated in connection with the South Tower's collapse and this action apparently had some hidden meaning, I decided to check in the published 9/11 timetable if the United Nations building had been evacuated at that moment or not. This was what I found:

"…September 11, 10.13 AM – CNN reported on The United Nations building in New York City evacuation. Counterterrorism "tsar" Richard Clarke apparently began arranging this evacuation a short time before[172] *this…"*

The word "before" in the above quote could mean that the UN building was evacuated on personal orders of Clarke about the same time as the Sears Tower in Chicago – i.e. at the moment the South Tower collapsed, but most probably, a little bit earlier than that.

Just to make sure that abovementioned information was not a "canard", I asked Rayelan Allen via an e-mail if she was a person who claimed that her former CIA husband allegedly told her about the nuclear demolition charge under the United Nations building. This was her reply to my question:

"Yes I am that person.... But my husband was the second person to tell me this. The first person was a UN worker in UNDP. He said this in front of the head of security... who nodded his head in agreement. After I married Gunther I asked him if it was true... he said it was."

Everyone is welcome to make his own conclusions.

P.S. I believe I have to draw the attention of my readers to one interesting publication on the Internet. It is available here: http://www.reformation.org/ground-zero.html (at least, it was available in the last days of December, 2012). The copyright statement on the page reads: *Copyright © 2007 by Niall Kilkenny*, so it shall be presumed that the author of this material is a certain Mr. Niall Kilkenny.

This publication is unique. The web page with this intriguing information was dated by the year 2007. This means that this publication had nothing to do with me and with my claims: I had not gone public with my explanations about the nuclear demolition of the WTC by 150 kiloton underground nuclear explosions till the year 2008. I can also confirm that I personally saw this web page *before* I published my own claims.

Where else could Mr. Kilkenny get his ideas? Mr. Tahil (the author of the PDF book we reviewed above twice) had indeed published his book before 2007, but, as you remember, he claimed that the WTC was demolished by the "intentional nuclear explosions" of the two "clandestine underground nuclear reactors". So, it could not be from Mr. Tahil. When it comes to the rest of the "nukers"[173] of the time, all of them were sure that the WTC was demolished by 1-kiloton or so "mini-nukes", and their views did not leave room for facts that the actual yields of their "mini-nukes" could have been well over a hundred kiloton.

Considering the state of the contemporary school of 9/11 thought, the 2007 publication by Niall Kilkenny is indeed unique. Its perspicacious author talks not about "mini-nukes" hidden in the underground parking lot. And not about "intentional nuclear explosions" of the "clandestine nuclear reactors". He talks about HUGE nuclear charges buried DEEP below the Twin Towers. Moreover, he claims that the nukes were

---

[172] http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/ASIN/0743260244/centerforcoop-20 [Clarke, 2004, pp. 14-15]

[173] those conspiracy theorists who advocated theories that the WTC was demolished by nuclear explosions were called "nukers" in the 9/11-truthing jargon

intended *for demolition*, and that they existed *since at least the '70s*. It means **he knows the truth**.

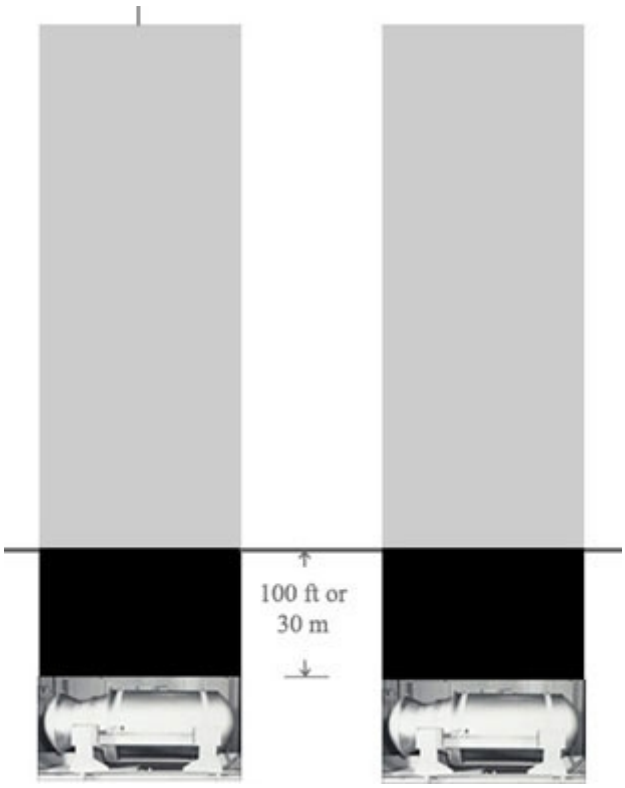
I have no clue where Mr. Kilkenny got this information from (surely, it was not from me, because he published that page before I published the first preliminary edition of my book and released my video presentation). Moreover, I do not agree with his views on the alleged conspiracies published on that particular web page and on the rest of his web pages (I myself am not a conspiracy theorist and I do not approve of conspiracy theorists and their theories in general since I feel that it is an irresponsible behavior – to take advantage of the gullibility and/or lack of education of one's listeners). I can not agree with his interpretation of the religion and with his views on religious institutions either (I am a true believer in God and my understanding of the religious matters is the same as with the conspiracies – you have to either tell people the Truth, or to stay silent). That is to say, do not get me wrong – I do not promote his views, because I strongly disagree with the most of them.

Besides, I can not agree with Mr. Kilkenny about some technical details he alleges. Particularly – about the alleged depth the demolition nukes were buried under the Twin Towers (he claims that it was 30 meters, while I state it was 50 meters). Neither could I agree with him regarding the alleged "weakness" of steel used in the Twins' construction or regarding the alleged "intentional flaws" in their design.

Nonetheless, I cannot resist sending my reader to take a look at Mr. Kilkenny's web page[174].

It is not a big deal that he noticed that "ground zero" was defined in the pre-9/11 language as the spot of an explosion of a nuclear weapon (the nuclear definition of "ground zero" in red font is the very first thing you will encounter on Mr. Kilkenny's web page – exactly as it is the case with the book by Mr. Tahil).

The big deal is this unprecedented drawing he placed there:



Above – a depiction of the demolition nukes under the WTC Twin Towers from Mr. Kilkenny's web page.

Judging by the mere forms of the supposed nuclear demolition charges under the Twin Towers depicted by Mr. Kilkenny, he is by no means talking about any "mini-nukes". Here we see the typical forms of huge nukes. This is exactly how those thermonuclear charges look like during their underground testing. Typical "mini-nukes" look nothing even close to these. Moreover, the supposed depth (30 meters below the foundations) of positioning of these nukes additionally confirms that Mr. Kilkenny could not imply here any "mini-nukes" – according to his logic, it must have been huge thermonuclear charges.

---

[174] http://www.reformation.org/ground-zero.html

As I have said, I do not support Mr. Kilkenny's conspiracy theory in regard to Nelson Rockefeller that is mentioned on that web page. I am sure that the nuclear demolition features were built into skyscrapers because of the requirements of the contemporary "Building Code" and not because Rockefeller intended to start WWIII by exchanging massive thermonuclear strikes with the Reds and was looking only for a pretext to start doing so, as suggested by Mr. Kilkenny (especially considering that the actual Reds had been extinct since 1953). Nonetheless, I found Mr. Kilkenny's knowledge of the size and the presumable depths of positioning of the WTC demolition nukes intriguing enough to draw your attention to this fact.

Explaining to the shills the "unexplainable": the alleged "absence of damage" to "the bathtub" and to PATH.

Since my video presentation appeared on YouTube, it was received differently. About 95% of "innocent" people just loved it, with, perhaps, ~5% of skeptics. However, it was not so with the "professional" 9/11 auditorium. Only a few from among the professional conspiracy theorists accepted my explanation at once. The majority of them ignored my presentation whatsoever, pretending not to notice either my video, or the "ground zero" definition in the pre-9/11 dictionaries, which I, at last, drew the public attention to. However, a minority of the "professional" conspiracy theorists lashed out at my version with quite a spiteful criticism.

The most spiteful of these critics were supposed "followers of Judy Wood's theory" – the so-called conspiracy theory No.5 (or "DEW" theory) which we have already disproved in the corresponding Chapter of this book. Actually, these folks from "Judy Wood creed" bear striking similarities to a typical cult, but in reality it seems they are just a well-organized group of shills who pretend to behave as if it were a indeed a "cult". These folks attempted to "debunk" my "theory" (thus, clearly ignoring my statement that I am not a "theorist" but a "witness" and therefore my supposed "theory" is not actually a "theory" and therefore can not be treated as such) by claiming that I allegedly could not explain why "my" "alleged" "underground nuclear explosions" did not damage the so-called "bathtub" and why they did not damage PATH (the underground train system).

These shills from the little army headed by Judy Wood pretended not to notice the definition of "ground zero" in pre-9/11 English language, they preferred not to notice high temperatures that unexplainably persisted underground for almost 4 months, and they preferred not to notice leukemia and other radiation-related cancers strangely endemic among the ground zero responders.

They continue to stubbornly insist that the WTC was demolished by mysterious "laser beams from space", which, in their opinions, should successfully explain both – "dustifications" of the Towers and the underground fires (along with "ground zero" name). Moreover, they claim that I was allegedly hired by the U.S. Government to "dissolve" their alleged "truth" (supposedly provided by Judy Wood) with a certain "plausible lie" – because, they claimed, I could not satisfactorily explain why "my" underground nukes did not damage the "bathtub" and PATH trains and stations.

Well. It seems that I am obliged to address this spiteful criticism.

First of all, these nukes were not "mine". I merely happened to know about them while serving in the Soviet Special Control Service and I wanted to report my knowledge as any other witness would do in such a case. Unlikely I have any obligation to explain their exact positions, their exact yields and their detailed effects. While knowing for sure that there were nukes under the WTC, I attempted to calculate their yields and positions and I presented my findings here. If you do not like them – do not take them. Make your own calculations instead. Do not forget that it is not an obligation of a witness to provide technical explanations. A witness is obliged only to report what he knew or what he saw with his eyes. And that's it. Obligation to explain technicalities lies with experts and with culprits, not with witnesses. I hope everybody familiar with law and logic agrees with that.

If you want to know more details about the WTC nuclear demolition scheme, do not ask me – ask Mr. Loizeaux from "Controlled Demolition Inc." Or ask Mr. Leslie Robertson, who was responsible for the WTC design. Or ask responsible officials from the Department of Buildings of New York. Oh, you do not know their names? Do not worry. Ask their names from Mr. Rudolph Giuliani – the former Mayor of New York. He knows the names for sure.

Coming back to the disputed point – "whose" nukes were under the WTC since they were definitely not "mine" despite being so suggested by the spiteful shills of Judy Wood's army? Well. It is difficult to answer this question. Perhaps, this question should be asked from either the Department of Buildings of New York or from "Controlled Demolition Inc." Or from a certain office that issues patents. Do not even doubt that the actual WTC nuclear demolition idea however outrageous it might be was duly patented. I was unable to discover that patent (and I am certain that you will be unable to discover it either, because the "good guys" apparently took care of that seditious patent making it publicly unavailable after 9/11). However, while searching for that patent I discovered another, quite a relevant one – issued within the same time-frames that the suspected nuclear demolition patent was issued – i.e. at the beginning of the '70s.

It was the United States Patent- 3693731. Issued: September 26, 1972. The name of the patent: METHOD AND APPARATUS FOR TUNNELING BY MELTING. According to a rather vague description, it had something to do with “nuclear reactors” that should be the source of the heat enough to melt rock.

The assembly of its inventors and their places of residence are quite revealing: Armstrong; Dale E. (Santa Fe, NM), McInteer; Berthus B. (Los Alamos, NM), Mills; Robert L. (Los Alamos, NM), Potter; Robert M. (Los Alamos, NM), Robinson; Eugene S. (Los Alamos, NM), Rowley; John C. (Los Alamos, NM), Smith; Morton C. (Los Alamos, NM). Appl. No.: 05/104,872. Filed: January 8, 1971.

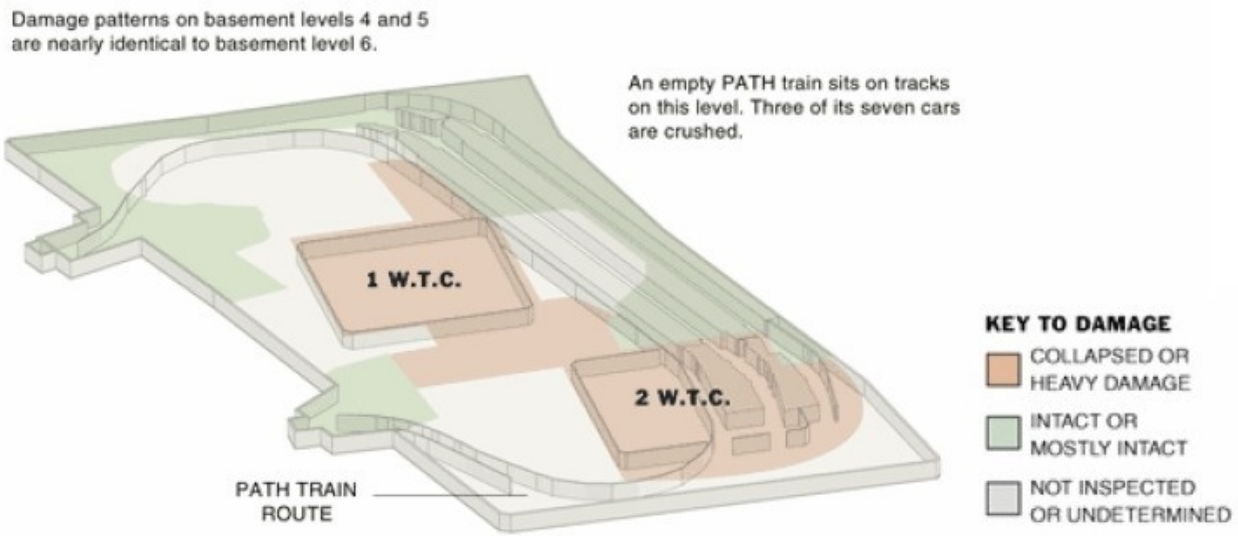
No, it is not the patent for the nuclear demolition of skyscrapers’ method. Do not get me wrong.

However, I am certain that these people from Los Alamos, mentioned as the “inventors” in the abovementioned patent, definitely know very well about the second “Manhattan project”. Perhaps, if a court of law would summon them – along with Mr. Leslie Robertson and Mr. Mark Loizeaux – a lot of interesting details would be revealed in their testimonies...

Coming back to the question of the shills – *why PATH was not damaged?*

But are they sure that it was “not damaged”? Let us take a look at the two pictures below:

Above – an aerial photograph of the actual “bathtub” showing PATH tunnels during the PATH station construction. Below – a graphic representation of the bathtub area damage sustained as a result of the WTC collapse and its description from the New York Times.



It is clearly stated in the text visible on the above drawing that three out of seven cars of the PATH train were “crushed”. And I am inclined to believe that. I am not quite sure, though, that it was an “empty PATH train” as the New York Times suggests and I would rather doubt this particular claim. Later you will see one quotation where the word “death” is mentioned in regard to the PATH.

My considerations are based on logic and are as follows: if there were an alarm signal warning that the area would be soon destroyed and anyone needs to promptly get out, it would be logical to expect that the train would be driven to another station as soon as possible instead of forcing everybody out of the train right at the station that is about to be destroyed. Do you agree with this logic?

And in any case why should you leave a train, even an empty one, in an area where it will be soon destroyed if you have a chance to drive it away and have enough time for it? Do you see any logic in such a claim? I don’t.

It appears to me that the there was no any alarm signal whatsoever transmitted towards the PATH station. Do you remember one nice guy who disabled the alarm in the WTC-7 by placing it on the “TEST” status prior to the “plane impacts”? Therefore, the train with unsuspecting passengers just arrived to the station when the underground nuclear explosion occurred. It, of course, killed everyone irrespectively of whether he or she happened to be within the “crushed” zone, within the “damaged” zone, or just not very far away from the latter.

However, when it comes to the stated number of the crushed cars – three – it sounds very reasonable to me. Apparently, the radius of the “crushed” zone underground was not too big, because its horizontal radius was decreased on the account of the much further propagation of this blast zone upwards. What I mean is that if you take a sphere and squeeze it trying to change its form to a form of an egg with the longest and the sharpest end facing upwards, this will automatically decrease its horizontal radius. Do you agree with that logic? Therefore it is reasonable to believe that only the three cars of the train were crushed. Perhaps, it depended on the exact position of the train underground: while the three cars were within the “crushed” zone, or partly within the “crushed” and partly – within the “damaged” zones – the rest of the train could have been farther away from the hypocenter of the nuclear explosion, because the train is actually quite long.

In any case, I do not see anything wrong that the three cars of the train were crushed while the other four were not. The Twin Towers were not crushed in their entirety either – as everyone could see, their very tops were not crushed because of being very far from the source of the “crushing wave” propagating upwards. Why should the train behave differently in this sense? Especially considering that the “crushing wave” was propagated mostly by the vertical vector and its propagation by the horizontal vector was insignificant.

The most important point is that there was strangely no witness account published from among those witnesses who were in the PATH station. The mere absence of such witnesses says a lot.

I guess I have successfully refuted one of the most spiteful accusations by Judy Wood’s shills-army who claimed that I allegedly “could not explain the absence of any damage to the PATH trains”. I think I explained that damage quite well. But if someone insists that the three crushed cars of the PATH train is allegedly the “absence of any damage” than it is indeed difficult to argue further…

Coming to the second accusation by Judy Wood’s “cultists” – the alleged “absence of any damage to the bathtub” and my alleged inability to explain such a “phenomena”.

First, I am obliged to briefly explain what the “bathtub” is because many readers might not understand what we are talking about.

“The bathtub” was a unique engineering solution, peculiar to Manhattan, which was represented by an underground slurry wall that kept the Hudson River from flooding the WTC's basement.

You can have a clue of what it was by looking at the picture below. It shows the ready wall (in this case, I guess, the eastern wall) of the “bathtub”, when the soil inside of the actual “bathtub” has been already removed and the foundations of the Twin Towers were made to stand right on the granite rock (that was the natural bottom of the bathtub).

By the way, looking at this picture, you have a chance to appreciate one more time how thick were the steel perimeter columns that would be later penetrated by aluminum planes of the so-called “terrorists”…

Above – a "naked" wall of the bathtub (with the soil removed from the bathtub at that moment) during the earlier stage of the Twin Towers' construction, as seen from inside (it is, presumably, an eastern wall of it).

The bathtub was created prior to the WTC construction by excavating large quantities of soil and erecting these walls. Thus, the WTC complex was actually built from the bottom of "the bathtub".

The spiteful "followers" of Judy Wood insist that "the bathtub" was allegedly "not damaged" and that I can not explain this phenomenon. The supposed "inability" of mine to explain it constitutes, in their opinion, a "proof" that I am a dangerous liar hired by the U.S. government to claim about the "alleged underground nukes" and so to mislead the "honest 9/11 researchers" (who knew a long time ago that the WTC was demolished by either "laser-beams-from-the-space" or by the so-called "nano-thermite"). The shills are inventive, in fact, in mounting their various assaults on the truth and on those who tell people the truth.

Well. I will try to address that spiteful criticism of the shills by asking this question – are they sure that "the bathtub's" walls were allegedly "not damaged"? Silence in response…

Let us read some appropriate news articles in order to establish the amount of truth behind the claims of Judy Wood's cult.

Here is, for example, one of such articles:

DISASTERS:
Half of WTC 'Bathtub' Basement Damaged By Twin Towers' Fall
By Nadine M. Post

You can download a PDF version of this article from here:
http://static.911digitalarchive.org/REPOSITORY/MISC_COLLECTIONS/national_guard_bureau/CRRDB/data/documents/1424.pdf

I hope you could read "between the lines" and understand on your own even though the authors of the article do not want to tell you everything frankly. At least, I hope, you could realize on your own that "deeper holes" do not occur deep underground because of the collapse of some buildings on the surface.

I quote:

“Visual surveys indicate roughly 50% of the seven-level basement structure of the World Trade Center is now rubble as a result of the impact of the collapse of the twin 110-story towers. Outside the tower footprints, the section of greatest concern within the so-called 1,000 x 500-ft bathtub is along its south side. There, a ***200 x 30-ft hole from 40 to 70 ft deep*** *sits between the tub's perimeter slurry wall and the remains of Two WTC.*

"A significant part of the south tower fell in and collapsed everything," says Joel L. Volterra, an engineer with Mueser Rutledge Consulting Engineers, the city's local engineer on the bathtub.

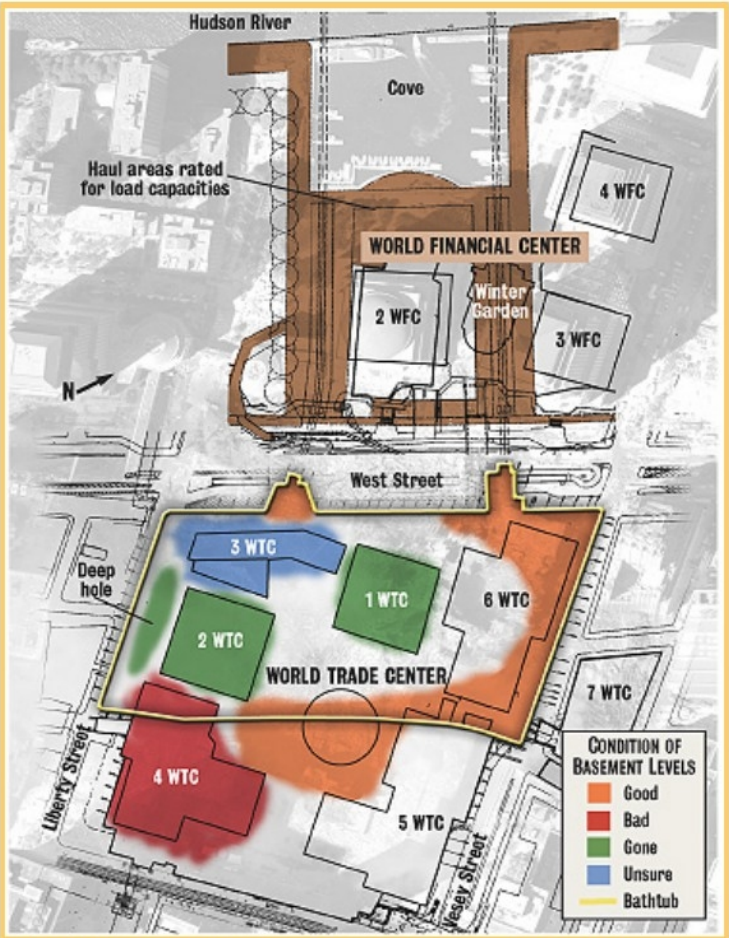
Engineers are busy drawing up emergency tieback, bracing and shoring schemes so that contractors can start mobilizing tieback rigs this week or next to anchor the south perimeter of the 70-ft-deep slurry wall.

Roughly 40% of the bathtub's reinforced concrete diaphragm slabs and steel columns are in "pretty good shape," says George J. Tamaro, the Mueser Rutledge engineer leading the foundation repair team. "We've pretty much completed surveys of below-grade areas," says Tamaro, adding that engineers have not been inside the footprint of either tower.

Volterrra adds, however, that a view into Two WTC's core from the street shows debris held by somewhat intact core columns is packed so tightly that it is "unrecognizable”. Core walls and slabs are gone.

On the east side of the bathtub, some 30 to 40 ft in from the perimeter, the collapse demolished the plaza level slab. West of that, the slab drops off. North and northeast areas of the basement structure appear to be in the best shape. Under the remains of Five and Six WTC, replacement tieback anchors to support the 70-ft-deep perimeter wall may not be necessary, says Tamaro. However, some internal vertical cross-bracing to stiffen the existing frame may be necessary, he says.

The condition of the area under Three WTC, a Marriott hotel, is still unknown. "We haven't gotten in from under the south tower to West Street," says Tamaro…”



MAPPED OUT South section of World Trade Center basement is in the worst condition.

The above is a diagram that was included in the quoted article. This diagram could provide us with certain interesting details. Let us have a careful look at it.

Make sure to notice that a certain part of the "bathtub" wall is marked with green. It indicates the status of nothing less than being "gone". While another part of it enjoys the blue "unsure" status.

Note also that the status "gone" is awarded to the *basement levels* of the Twin Towers. It clearly indicates that something destroyed the Towers *from beneath*, rather than from above.

It would be really hard for the shills to explain the damage to (to be exact "complete annihilation of", considering the green status "gone") the basements of the Twin Towers based on any alternative conspiracy theory – be it the "kerosene-pancake-collapse" theory, or the so-called "thermite/nano-thermite" theory, or Judy Wood's infamous "laser-beams-from-the-space" theory.

But, perhaps, Judy Wood and her followers did not notice that article (or, most probably, they preferred "not to notice" it). In general, shills have no habit of explaining to you anything or that of trying to address any difficult issues. The shills' typical modus operandi is to ask questions and to demand explanations from you and not listening to any questions of yours. Thus, it is understandable that the abovementioned article was ignored by Judy Wood and her cultists, as well as by the shills of other denominations.

There is one more article that is even more revealing (it also hosts a corresponding video file describing the same thing) by NY1 News named *"Workers Rush To Repair Huge Hole In WTC 'Bathtub'"* published online[175].

I quote:

"Crews at the World Trade Center site are rushing to fix ***a 90-foot-wide hole*** *in the retaining wall that keeps out ground water……The collapse of the south tower tore the large gash in the wall September 11"*

Doesn't the 90-foot-wide (nearly 27.5 meters-wide) hole in the wall sound like a kind of "damage" to you?

Surprisingly, to the cult of Judy Wood it does not sound so. Though, it is not surprising, actually, because the three cars of the PATH train crushed underground do not seem to be "damage" for them either…

Since many people might not believe me, thinking that the 90-foot-wide hole would allow the place to be flooded immediately, I am obliged to explain more.

The problem is that many people do not understand what actually the "bathtub" is and what it is holding. It might appear to them that right next after the wall of the "bathtub" there are waters of the Hudson River.

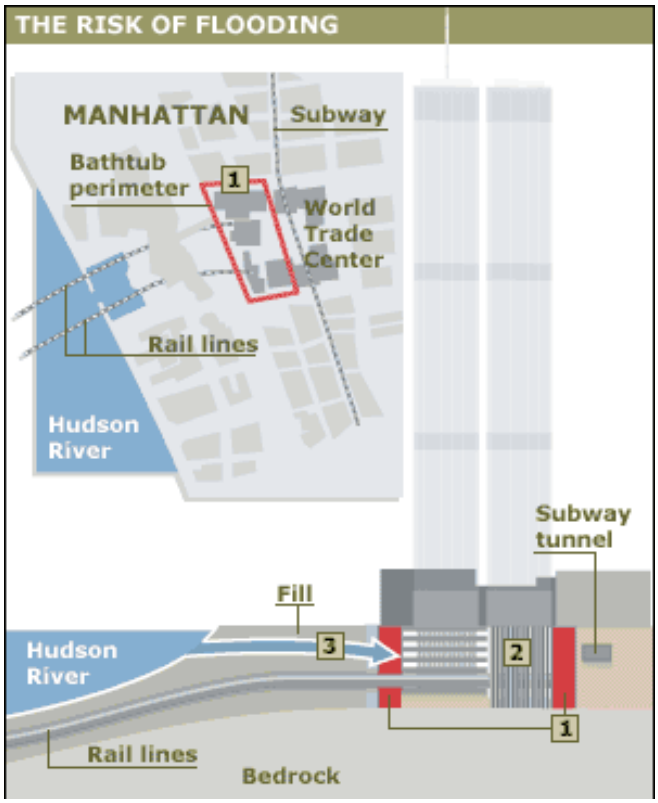
It is not so. Outside the slurry wall there is merely soil saturated with water and nothing more than that. Look at the contemporary official diagram below titled "THE RISK OF FLOODING". It clearly shows that the waters of the Hudson River were quite far from the actual wall. There was a substantial layer of soil in between them.

That is why when the bathtub wall was damaged, the water from the Hudson River was not "flowing in", as might appear to many people unfamiliar with the actual problem. The water was merely "seeping in" at the rate of 100 to 200 gallons a minute (the combined volume), which was not too much, and these amounts of water could still be relatively easily dealt with. All water that seeped into the "bathtub" (along with the water that was poured into the cavities by the firefighters) was constantly pumped out at the corresponding rate.

Once you understand this particular, it would be much easier to understand what really happened with the "bathtub" and whether or not it was really damaged. Of course, it was damaged. And the article above does not cheat us.

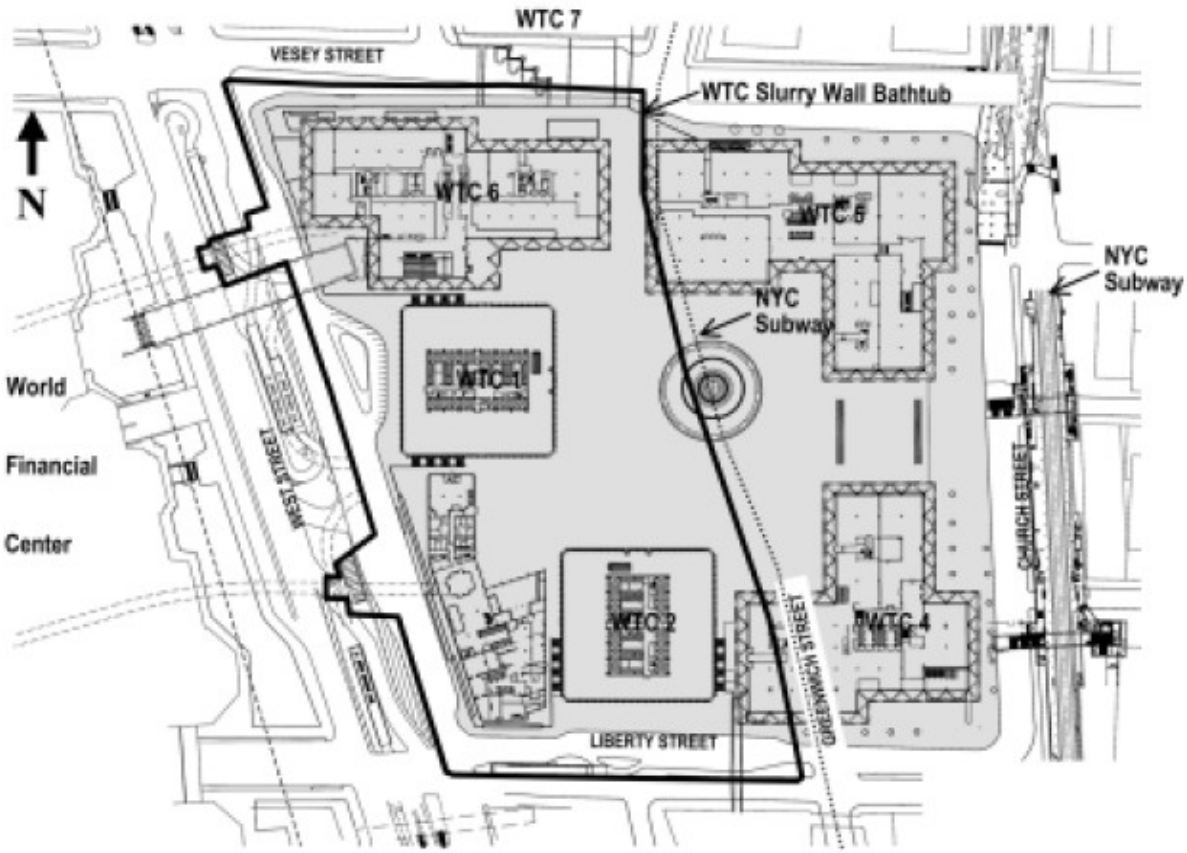
---

[175] http://www.ny1.com/?SecID=1000&ArID=20029



Above – one of the contemporary official diagrams showing how far the waters of Hudson River were from the nearest slurry wall of the "bathtub".

If you want to understand why the South Tower's collapse tore "the large gash" in the wall of "the bathtub", you can look at this picture that shows the actual outline of its walls in relation to the rest of the WTC complex:



I hope you remember that the position of the demolition nuke was in between the North Tower (WTC-1)

and the Marriott Hotel – which was dangerously close to the nearest bathtub wall. Hence the abovementioned "large gash" – comparable in size with the three crushed cars of the PATH train.

When it comes to the South Tower (WTC-2) (the one standing on Liberty Street – i.e. in the lower part of the above drawing), as you remember, the position of the nuclear charge intended to demolish it was in between the South Tower (WTC-2) and the WTC-4. This means that the closest wall of "the bathtub" must have been damaged also. In order to confirm this, just look at the first drawing in this chapter (the one from the New York Times) that deals with damage to "the bathtub" and PATH.

On that drawing brown color represents what is described as "collapsed or heavy damage". You could notice that the brown area around the South Tower extends into the nearest wall of "the bathtub" to the right. This perfectly corresponds to the expected damage inflicted by the second nuke (taking into consideration its actual position).

Now we have found at least two confirmations that "the bathtub" walls were heavily damaged in at least two different spots – and so disproved the basic premise of Judy Wood and her followers.

However, as it is normal in judicial proceedings, one witness is not enough. We need one more witness.

Here is another interesting article:

"Trouble With the Water, Engineer: Site can't be rebuilt without new wall" by Graham Rayman Staff Writer. February 7, 2002[176].

I quote:

*"The World Trade Center **"bathtub"**, which keeps out the Hudson River, **suffered so much damage on Sept. 11** that a new wall will have to be added before permanent rebuilding can occur, the engineer who designed the wall and leads the repair project said yesterday."*

And one more quote[177]:

*"The terrorist attack **that destroyed** the World Trade Center's **subway station** on the 1/9 line and shut down Port Authority Trans-Hudson commuter train service from New Jersey exacted a terrible price **in death** and destruction…*

*…The attack closed three stations: Cortland St., within the World Trade Center; Rector St., a few blocks south of Ground Zero; and South Ferry, which provides access to the Staten Island Ferry Terminal at the southern tip of Manhattan. "We had **1,800 ft of subway line completely destroyed**," says Nagaraja."*

Please, make sure to note that while the very first quoted diagram from the New York Times (showing damage to the PATH train) claims the crushed train was allegedly "empty", the above quoted article uses expressions such as "a terrible price in *death* and destruction" while describing the subway station under the World Trade Center.

Anyone capable of logical thinking is welcome to make his conclusions.

Now I think to quote all of these should be sufficient – to address all the criticism directed at me and at my claims by the desperate shills hired by the desperate U.S. officials.

And, finally, please, think once again – how could you explain the fact that the abovementioned ***"1.800 ft of subway line completely destroyed"*** can be based on an official interpretation of the Twin Towers' collapse, which is the infamous kerosene-pancake collapse theory, in case you forgot it?

I hope from now on all doubts regarding the underground nuclear explosions were completely removed.

---

[176] http://www.hudsoncity.net/tubes/newretainingwall.html
[177] Extra Effort Speeds Repair of Train Systems. September 9, 2002 Issue. By Andrew Wright and Debra K. Rubin. http://www.hudsoncity.net/tubes/engineeringdowntownstation.html

Some interesting testimonies of the 9/11 witnesses.

I hope it is clear to everybody now how the Twin Towers and the WTC-7 have been demolished and no more technical questions remain. They have been demolished by three well-calculated underground explosions of huge thermonuclear charges and not by any terrorist "mini-nukes" as the second so-called "truth" for "patricians" claims. However, I think we are lacking some witnesses' accounts to confirm our third and the ultimate truth without quotation marks from the legal point of view (any legal proceeding requires testimony of witnesses and no one, as you remember, can be accused unless two witnesses will point on him). Thus, to conclude with the WTC nuclear demolition we need to hear some witnesses.

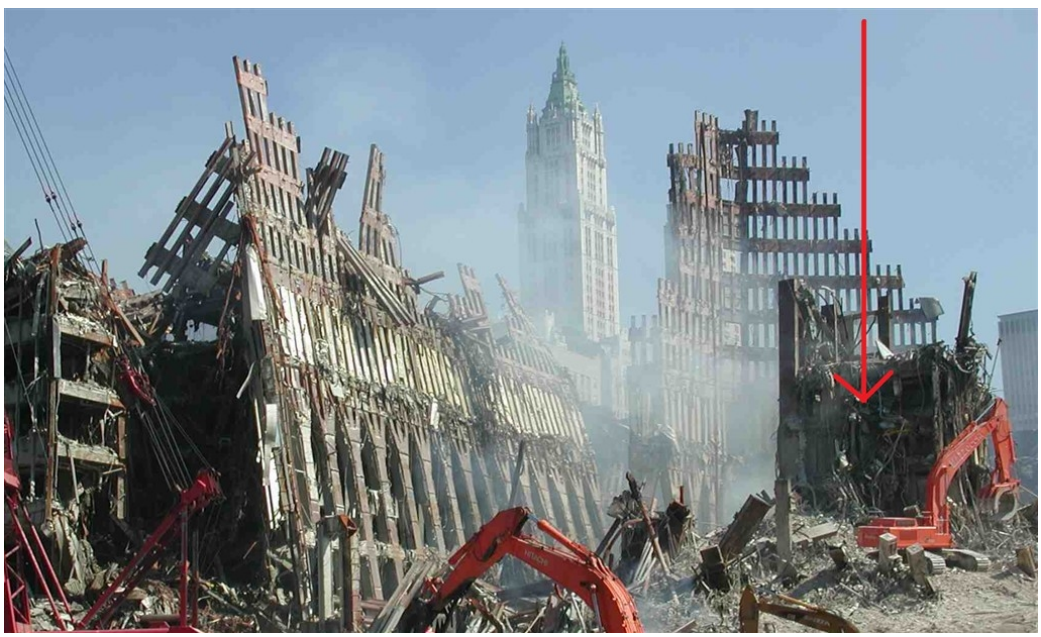
Witnesses are subdivided into several groups and we have to be careful when considering their testimonies, because the witnesses themselves are just common people, who are prone to beautification of facts. Moreover, some witnesses could also be ordered to lie by the FBI, which forced them to do so after they have signed certain non-disclosure contracts. It must be also presumed that the U.S. Government had instructed the FBI to provide appropriate "witnesses" to support its second "truth" for patricians – such as to procure those who would testify regarding the "half-burned" cars around the WTC, for example; or those, who would concoct those fake seismograms that we have already considered above.

All important witnesses in the case of the WTC collapse could be divided into the following groups:

1) Those who claim that they allegedly "survived" the collapse of the North Tower. This group of the alleged "witnesses" is, in fact, well-known to the 9/11-truth-seeking community and the claims of this group are being widely publicized and discussed. The actual claim surfaced in 2006 with the release of the movie named ***"The Miracle Of Stairwell B"***. The film was professionally made (which means that the so-called "good guys" must have been behind both – its plot and its production).

Could we believe this claim? Well… It is difficult to say, but I am inclined to think that this group of the alleged "witnesses" (moreover, promoted by the professionally-made film) is by no means more reliable than those "witnesses" who are trying to convince us about the "laws of cartoon physics" – i.e. those who claimed that aluminum planes could allegedly slice in their entireties into the tank-armor-like thickness of steel at the full cruise speeds and that they allegedly saw such an event with their very eyes.

Let us look at this photo that shows the surviving Twin Towers' corners (you know now why they managed to survive), with the surviving part of the staircase (known as "Stairwell B" – that is marked with the red arrow):



Above – the surviving "Stairwell B" located close to the surviving perimeter corner of the WTC North Tower.

These "witnesses" claim that they allegedly survived while being in this surviving "Stairwell B" of the North Tower's staircase while the actual Tower collapsed.

Could it be true? Well… In theory – yes, it could be true. However, I do not believe in miracles, unless in those coming directly from God Almighty, which should not be the case with those blasphemous symbols of ungodly capitalism that were, moreover, built in the blasphemous neo-egyptian freemasonic tradition (I am talking about the Twin Towers from the religious point of view). Thus, in this particular case we should presume that the Most High did not interfere on behalf of the alleged "survivors" and so we have to stick to strictly three-dimensional metaphysical technicalities of the claim.

Judging from the metaphysical point of view, we should presume that the alleged "survivors" of the surviving "Stairwell B" are liars. Most probably, they are professional actors, or, perhaps, ordinary greedy individuals (ready to exchange their false testimonies for hard cash) hired in the course of the 9/11 cover-up. Their claims are obviously designed to insinuate that the Twin Towers were not intentionally demolished, but rather sustained a certain "natural collapse" (that presumably allowed some lucky souls to survive).

Thus, I strongly suggest treating these alleged "survivors of the Stairwell B" as *liars*. This will be the best approach to this issue.

Such an approach deems to be proper because of another observation: the claim that "certain people allegedly survived the North Tower's collapse while being trapped in the surviving Stairwell B" is the favorite argument of paid shills who infested various Internet forums and work hard to derail all positive (thus, dangerous to their masters) 9/11 discussions. It is clear – if something is used (and especially *intensively used*) by the shills in their argumentation, the very thing must be lie.

If you wish to study this subject deeper, here is the said movie "The Miracle Of Stairwell B" available on YouTube (cut into 7 parts):

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=aWiCxz5ki80
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=9JggwEI0BCw
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xfP-6jj1wGc
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=tnkR7AxmQN4
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=feieYv5xO-c
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=tAVTyyMp3Zw
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=x9NYAFZPq0I

Make sure to notice that this movie is *professionally* made. The mere fact that it is a *professional work*, suggests that the so-called "good guys" must have been responsible for its production. Always remember – every video that is professionally made must be presumed to be a part of the official propaganda. I think it would be a very fair approach to the "professionalism" in the video industry. All genuine 9/11 critics and researchers are *amateurs*, rather than professionals (at least, when it comes to the video production). Even if some of the genuine 9/11 critics are good in video-editing and are skilled in handling sophisticated video-editing software (like famous Ace Baker[178], who produced excellent works disproving the alleged "WTC planes", for example), they are still *amateurs* and you can feel that they are amateurs when they publish their works on YouTube or elsewhere.

If you watch the abovementioned "Miracle Of Stairwell B" video, you will surely notice that those alleged "survivors" of the "Stairwell B" behave unnaturally. When you look at the faces and the body language of these "survivors" in the above videos, you will see that they are acting. Their claims do not sound like testimonies.

Moreover, according to the article ***"The Miracle Survivors"*** published by the New York Magazine here: http://nymag.com/nymetro/news/sept11/2003/n_9189/ an alleged survivor – one in the abovementioned group of the 16 survivors – a certain Mr. "Pasquale Buzzelli, a brawny 34-year-old "structural engineer", allegedly managed to survive while being at the 22nd floor at the beginning of the North Tower's collapse.

I quote:

"…Then, as he reached the 22nd floor, the building shook, stairs started to heave. It sounded to Buzzelli like heavy objects were being dropped right above his head. The sound got louder, closer. He dove into a corner. "I felt the walls next to me crack and buckle on top of me," he says. Suddenly, he seemed to be in

[178] The best part of Ace Baker's research "07 - The Key" is available: www.youtube.com/watch?v=Rml2TL5N8ds

free fall, and the walls seemed to separate and move away from him.
Maybe two hours later, he regained consciousness on a slab of concrete 180 feet below the 22nd floor. (He may be the source of the rumor that someone surfed the collapse and lived.) He was atop a hill of rubble in the midst of an endless field of rubble, smoke, and fire, sitting as if in an armchair, his feet dangling over the edge. His bag was gone. He felt numb. The air was thick with smoke and dust. He ***heard explosions****…"*

Do you seriously believe that someone could survive the nuclear demolition of the North Tower while being at the 22nd floor? Considering that everything above the relatively short surviving corners of either of the Twin Towers was reduced to complete microscopic dust (the actual steel inclusive)? You must be very naïve if you believe this claim. Add here that this guy allegedly fell 180 feet (~55 meters !!!) from the height of the 22nd floor right into the "hill of rubble" (not soft rubble, don't make any mistake, but the rubble represented by twisted steel beams). Moreover, this "fortunate survivor" allegedly "heard explosions"…

I guess with this unprecedented piece of the evidently false testimony we could successfully debunk both false claims at once:

1.1. There were NO SURVIVORS in the infamous "Stairwell B". All those alleged "survivors" are liars who exchanged their honesty for cash.

and

1.2. There were NO EXPLOSIONS that anyone could hear in reality. It is quite logical – if some proven liar claims something, it is safe to presume that the "thing" is nothing but lie. This particular realization will help us to properly treat testimonies of the next two groups of the alleged "witnesses" who claimed to "hear the explosions".

2) Those who claim that they allegedly "heard explosions on every floor" of the Twin Towers before and during their collapse. This group is probably innocent (in the most part, at least). Such "witnesses" simply could not abandon the "Conspiracy Theory No.1" (that the Towers were brought down by multiple charges of conventional explosives – allegedly positioned on every floor) and such a pre-occupation with this "theory" apparently forces them to fantasize. Even though these witnesses are presumably innocent, we do not need to listen to their fantasies. Some other witnesses said that sounds during the Towers' collapse indeed resembled sounds of an avalanche rather than sounds of explosions. This is much more reasonable and therefore – much more believable.

The Tower's structures were reduced to that special "dustified" state. When the tops of the Tower's were falling down, crushing such a finely pulverized material (particles of which were mostly not exceeding 100 microns in size), sound of such a process would most likely resemble a sound of an avalanche (a real avalanche crushes snow, which is quite a similar "fluffy" stuff). Here is, for example, one eye-witness' account:

Journalist Pete Hamill is describing how the South Tower begun to collapse:

"We heard snapping sounds, pops, little explosions, and then the walls bulged out, and we heard ***a sound like an avalanche****."*[179]

It seems that in this particular statement expressions such as "snapping sounds", "pops" and "avalanche" are all genuine, but those "little explosions" are apparently added out of a fantasy. These were, perhaps, some "cracking" sounds, and not "explosions". You can easily imagine that when the Tower's tops were falling down, first, they passed that part of the Twin Towers' bodies that were representing the "damaged zones" (source of debris), and then – they continued along the "crushed zones" (the source of fine dust). It matches the description by Pete Hamill above, because it is obvious that when the tops were passing zones of debris, there should not be a "sound like an avalanche" yet, but rather various "snapping", "cracking", and "popping" sounds. However, later, when the falling tops reached the "dustified" structure, the sound supposed to change – to resemble that "sound of an avalanche". At least, it would be logical to presume so.

3) Another group of witnesses claims that they allegedly "heard explosions somewhere in the basements"

---

[179] http://www.petehamill.com/nydnews91101.html ; Published in: New York Daily News, 9/11/2001.

of the Twin Towers before they started to collapse.

Statements of the "witnesses" from this particular group should be treated with a maximum of precaution. It shall be suspected that such claims could only be in support of the "confidential" so-called "truth" of the U.S. Government intended for the "patricians" – namely its "mini-nukes" theory. When it comes to my humble self, I simply suspect that such "witnesses" have been hired by the FBI to claim such a thing – in the same manner as those "seismic specialists" from the Lamont-Doherty seismic station were hired.

Normally, a deep underground nuclear explosion (such as in the case of the Twin Towers demolition) does not produce any sound of explosion, so there was nothing like that in reality. Since we have already established by all our observations and considerations in the previous chapters that the Twin Towers were indeed demolished by deep underground explosions, we have to presume that there must have not been any "sound of explosion" whatsoever. Then, it is logical to presume that those who claim to hear the sounds of explosions in the Twin Towers' basement are liars – who are not different in their essence from those liars who claim to see with their very eyes how aluminum planes cut through the steel of the Twin Tower's without even decreasing their full cruise speed.

Anyhow, it is a matter of choice – if someone wishes to believe these "witnesses" – it is up to him. However, do not forget, that some "witnesses" also claimed to see with their very eyes how some Arabic Ace – Hani Hanjour – managed to direct his "Boeing-757" on a hedge-hopping flight into the Pentagon…

4) Yet another group of witnesses claims to see even fireballs of explosions, allegedly bursting out of the basements of each of the Towers shortly before they began to collapse. These claims are particularly suspicious because they again could be concocted in support of the second so-called "truth" (a/k/a the "mini-nukes" theory), while everything that is suspected being in support of lie shall be automatically presumed to be lie of itself. Some of the witnesses even claimed to escape these fireballs while the flames were "chasing them".

Here is, for example, one of the witness' accounts about those fireballs:

"Ronald Di Francesco is the last person to make it out of the South Tower before it collapses. As he is heading toward the exit that leads onto Church Street, he hears a loud roar as the collapse begins. According to the Ottawa Citizen, "Mr. Di Francesco turned to his right in the direction of Liberty Street, to see a massive fireball – compressed as the South Tower fell – roiling toward [him]." He bolts for the exit, before being knocked unconscious and blown many yards across the street."[180]

Let us consider these claims about fireballs, particularly in a sense that if it could be true that those fireballs were caused by an explosion of a "mini-nuke". What could be a nature of these alleged "fireballs"? There are only 2 answers:

4.1. it was allegedly fireballs from a "mini-nuke's" explosion;

and

4.2. it was allegedly fireballs from a diesel fuel's explosion (because it is believed that some huge stock of diesel fuel intended for emergency reasons has been kept somewhere in the basements of the WTC Twin Towers).

There are no other explanations (considering that an explosion of any ordinary explosives should not be in the list of options whatsoever, while so-called "nano-thermite", allegedly "found" by Prof. Steven Jones, presumably belonged to the group of "incendiaries", rather than "explosives", and so it could not explode at all).

Let us talk about "mini-nuke's" fireballs first. Was there any Electromagnetic Pulse (EMP) noticed? No. Were there immediate multiple deaths from radiation injuries? No. Were there multiple cases of acute radiation sickness reported? No. Were there any cases of heavy burns from such nuclear fireballs reported (a lot of people supposed to have been burned over like 45% of their bodies or to have at least some Beta-burns)? No. Were there any cases of photo-materials being overexposed? No. Were there

---

[180] USA Today, 12/18/2001; http://www.usatoday.com/news/sept11/2001/12/19/usat-escape.htm ; Ottawa Citizen, 6/4/2005; Ottawa Citizen, 6/5/2005; PBS NOVA, 9/5/2006; http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/nova/wtc/above.html

any cases of temporary blindness reported (since nuclear fireballs supposed to outshine our Sun by several folds and to seriously damage eyesight of many)? No. Would anyone be really capable of running away while fireballs from a nearby *nuclear* explosion are *chasing* him? No.

Our final answer to it: a claim (or "an innocent suggestion") that it might have been "fireballs" from an alleged "mini-nuke" explosion is a lie.

Let us consider a second possibility – these alleged "fireballs" were from an explosion of those stocks of diesel fuel kept in the basement. What could cause an explosion of such a diesel fuel?

Let us imagine that it was the crushed zone which with a speed of over 2.5 km/sec propagated upwards and instantly reduced the entire Tower's structure into a "dustified" state. Would such a thing cause an explosion of diesel fuel (since tanks with it that were supposedly kept in the basements also underwent a process of "dustification" by the "crushing wave")?

I do not know. It is difficult to imagine. It could be true, however, because the diesel fuel is known to be self-inflammable when it is in the conditions of high-pressure. Actually, it is the very principle[181] of a diesel-type engine. Thus, it could be true that diesel-fuel kept in the Tower's basement after being pressurized by a tremendous pressure of the underground nuclear explosion has instantly inflamed and this resulted in those visible fireballs suddenly bursting out of the Tower's basement and even chasing some people on the adjacent streets. This sounds believable. However, I can not be sure about it, still. Specialists apparently have to study this claim and this suggested phenomenon deeper.

Here are, for example, some witnesses' accounts:

"…People inside the South Tower felt the floor vibrate as if a small earthquake were occurring…. The vibration lasted for about 30 seconds. The doors were knocked out, and a huge ball of flame created by the exploding diesel fuel from the building's own supply tank shot from the elevator shaft and out the doors of the South Tower, consuming everything in its path. Minutes later, at 9:59 a.m., the tower collapsed…"[182]

What could we say about it? It sounds plausible, with only exception of two things: it should not be "minutes later", but "seconds later" the Tower collapsed after the "shaking". And it could not have been felt by the people inside the South Tower, because they would be instantly killed by the "dustification". They would have no chance to escape to tell us what they have actually felt – do not even doubt this. Even if you do not believe the author of these lines concerning this "dustification" – which only in milliseconds "dustified" everything up to the upper floors of the Tower, at least, use your logic and think about exploding diesel fuel "consuming everything on its path" as claimed in this quotation.

What do you think – what material should have been that tough guy made of – if he, while being inside the South Tower's lobby, miraculously managed to escape both deadly factors – an instant "dustification" that actually destroyed the very Tower, and, in addition, also survived an explosion of the diesel fuel, which claimed to burst out of the doors of the South Tower "consuming everything on its path", and now is still alive and kicking and telling us what he felt? I wish to be a superman also made from the same kind of stuff as that tough guy, since I am really envious... As you could see, witnesses' accounts are not always reliable. You have to treat them with a great amount of caution.

However, something in that account sounds reasonable: probably, if it was the people inside the North Tower's lobby (not the South Tower's lobby) who felt and saw those things; then it sounds believable. Particularly reasonable in that account of events is that a ***"small earthquake"*** was felt, but what is the most important is that ***"the doors were knocked out"***.

Here we at last caught those liars from the Lamont-Doherty Earth observatory of the Columbia University at the pay of the FBI, who attempted to cheat us with their false seismograms. Those "doors knocked out" is nothing else than an indication of a certain magnitude. As you remember, those cheaters from the

---

[181] Diesel-type engine does not have a spark plug , unlike a carburetor-type engine: diesel-fuel is being injected into a combustion chamber where the highest pressure has been just achieved (with a piston in the highest position at that moment); the portion of injected diesel-fuel immediately inflames of itself, just because of the pressure.

[182] Jenkins and Edwards-Winslow, 9/2003, pp. 16
http://transweb.sjsu.edu/mtiportal/research/publications/documents/Sept11.book.htm

Columbia University drew a magnitude of the first seismic event in connection with the South Tower's collapse at 2.1 on the Richter scale.

It is known that a feeling of an earthquake with the **magnitude 2** is this: **"A few people might notice movement if they are at rest and/or on the upper floors of tall buildings."** It could be said that an earthquake with magnitude 2 goes largely unnoticed by men, even by those who are inside.

This is how people feel an earthquake with the **magnitude 3**: **"Many people indoors feel movement. Hanging objects swing back and forth. People outdoors might not realize that an earthquake is occurring"**. Thus, it could be said that an earthquake with magnitude 3 goes largely unnoticed by men who are outside.

Note, that 2.1 is much closer to 2, than to 3, so noticeable effects of an earthquake 2.1 in magnitude would not differ much from the first description. However, even an earthquake with the magnitude 3 could still be unnoticed by many people who are not inside their rooms and can not hear their swinging objects. Those cheaters from Lamont-Doherty put the seismic event of the North Tower's collapse at 2.3 and the South Tower at 2.1, on their bogus seismogram, as you remember. Make your own conclusions.

Here is what people usually feel when an earthquake with the **magnitude 4** occurs: **"Most people indoors feel movement. Hanging objects swing. Dishes, windows, and doors rattle. The earthquake feels like a heavy truck hitting the walls. A few people outdoors may feel movement. Parked cars rock."**

But still even this one falls short of the above description.

Here is what people feel when an earthquake of the **magnitude 5** occurs: **"Almost everyone feels movement. Sleeping people are awakened. Doors swing open or close. Dishes are broken. Pictures on the wall move. Small objects move or are turned over. Trees might shake. Liquids might spill out of open containers."**

Now, at last, we get to the "doors swing open or close".

And, to complete it, here is a description of an earthquake with the **magnitude 6**: **"Everyone feels movement. People have trouble walking. Objects fall from shelves. Pictures fall off walls. Furniture moves. Plaster in walls might crack. Trees and bushes shake. Damage is slight in poorly built buildings. No structural damage."** (Source[183])

See the difference? Those "doors knocked out" is a little bit stronger effect than "doors swing open or close". You could be sure that before the South Tower's collapse an earthquake was definitely stronger in magnitude than 5 and could have been even close to the magnitude 6.

We have already discussed this subject in the beginning of this book while disproving "Conspiracy Theory No. 6" and those falsified seismograms published by the Lamont-Doherty Earth observatory of the Columbia University. You could probably remember that a fully contained deep underground explosion of a nuclear charge of 1 kiloton in TNT yield would cause a seismic signal (and corresponding feelings of an earthquake) of the magnitude 4.

Even if judging by the abovementioned witness' testimony alone, it is clear that it could not have been a "mini-nuke". A fully contained (i.e. with a maximum of the possible energy communicated to the earth) 1 kiloton explosion would never cause "doors to swing open or close", not even to say about the "doors knocked out". Add here that "terrorists" would never be able to conduct a really contained explosion of their alleged "mini-nuke". A maximum of what they could do is to hide the "mini-nuke" somewhere in the underground parking. In this case there will not be any seismic event (that one could feel) at all, because the energy of its explosion would be largely decoupled by empty spaces available around the mini-nuclear charge and nearly nothing will be communicated to the Earth.

Here are two more witnesses' accounts concerning the beginning of the South Tower's collapse:

---

[183] http://www.seismo.unr.edu/ftp/pub/louie/class/100/mercalli.html (this web page has been removed by the U.S. authorities after the author's of these lines video presentation referring to it appeared on YouTube in March 2010)

"Port Authority Police Officer Will Jimeno is in a corridor leading toward the North Tower. "Suddenly the hallway began to shudder," and he sees "the giant fireball explode in the street," when the South Tower begins to collapse."[184]

As you can see, everybody here is talking not only about the fireballs, which are not actually proof of an underground nuclear explosion, but also about the ground shaking, hallways shuddering and other signs of an apparent earthquake – which is very hard proof of an underground nuclear explosion. For this reason, let us consider another group of witnesses.

5) The most important group of witness for our particular case are those whose testimonies are consistent with the real causes of the Twin Towers demolitions – i.e. those, whose testimonies could confirm that the two huge underground nuclear explosions have indeed taken place a moment before the upper parts of each of the Twin Towers begun to fall down.

I hope you understand, after all extensive explanations above regarding the nature of deep underground nuclear explosions, that such an underground explosion is not really noticeable: because, there are no visible factors of a nuclear explosion: neither fireballs, nor air blast-wave, nor sound of explosion, nor radiation in visible or invisible spectrum, nor Electromagnetic Pulse. There is only one thing that you could notice: a shaking of the earth. If this explosion was so powerful that it even managed to send the "crushing zone" several hundred meters upwards and the "damaged zone" – even higher than that, it would be reasonable to presume that people in the immediate vicinity to the WTC should feel something like a major earthquake with a magnitude of at least 5.5 – considering that the charge was 150 kiloton.

One witness account, which proves that it was apparently much more than 5 in magnitude we have just encountered in the previous section. Here are some more witnesses' accounts to the same effect.

"EMT Joseph Fortis is heading across West Street, when, he says, "the ground started shaking like a train was coming." He then looks up and sees the South Tower starting to collapse." [185]

What we could say? A feeling of a passing train is a sign of an earthquake stronger than 5 in magnitude – probably, close to 6.

"Lonnie Penn, another EMT, is outside the Marriott Hotel, which is adjacent to the North Tower. He and his partner "felt the ground shake. ***You could see the towers sway*** *and then it just came down.""*[186]

"Bradley Mann is at the EMS staging area on Vesey Street. He says, "Shortly before the first tower came down I remember feeling the ground shaking. I heard a terrible noise, and then debris just started flying everywhere.""[187] [Please, note that Bradley Mann would testify in regard to both – the South Tower's and the North Tower's destruction – and in both cases his testimony contains mentioning of the earthquakes.]

When CNN producer Rose Arce reported from the WTC site at 10.30 AM EST how the North Tower has collapsed, she mentioned some extremely important information: the top of the Tower before its collapse ***"suddenly started to shake"***.

Here is one more interesting account of events:

"Battalion Chief Brian O'Flaherty is walking into the lobby of the Marriott Hotel. He says, "I hear a noise. Right after that noise, you could feel the building start to shudder, tremble, under your feet." He then hears the "terrible noise" of the South Tower collapsing."[188]

Now it is very clear that the earthquake was definitely over 5 in magnitude, because when you feel a building shudder and tremble – this is an indication of an earthquake close to 6 or even over than that. Note, that the Marriott Hotel (the WTC-3) has not been pulverized at the moment of the South Tower's collapse. So at the moment described above the building has not suffered any explosion intended to

---

[184] Bowhunter, 1/2003; http://www.bowhunter.com/feature_articles/BN_FromTheRubble/
[185] City of New York, 11/9/2001
[186] City of New York, 11/9/2001
[187] City of New York, 11/7/2001
[188] City of New York, 1/9/2002

demolish the actual Marriott Hotel, but another explosion intended to demolish the neighboring building, the South Tower. It was the second charge under the North Tower that would finally destroy the Marriott Hotel 30 minutes later.

Here are some more witnesses' accounts describing the earth's shaking prior to the North Tower's collapse.

"Fire Patrolman Paul Curran is in front of the US Customs House (WTC 6), next to the North Tower. He says, "all of a sudden the ground just started shaking. It felt like a train was running under my feet.… The next thing we know, we look up and the tower is collapsing.""[189]

"EMS Lieutenant Bradley Mann is heading toward the EMS staging area on Vesey Street. He'd felt the ground shaking prior to the first collapse. He says, "The ground shook again, and we heard another terrible noise and the next thing we knew the second tower was coming down.""[190]

The unexplainable shaking of the top of the North Tower moments before its collapse is distinctly visible on video footage made by professional cameras fixed on tripods and riveted to the top of the North Tower. Several movies of this kind are widely available on the Internet – particularly the famous 9/11 footage by Etienne Sauret, which is available, for example, on YouTube here[191].

Below is an official table[192] describing seismic events, their magnitudes according to the Richter scale, and corresponding TNT yields required to achieve such events (those of our interest are in **bold** font).

Richter Magnitude	**TNT for Seismic Energy Yield**	**Example (approximate)**
-1.5	6 ounces	Breaking a rock on a lab table
1.0	30 pounds	Large Blast at a Construction Site
1.5	320 pounds	
2.0	1 ton	Large Quarry or Mine Blast
2.5	4.6 tons	
3.0	29 tons	
3.5	73 tons	
4.0	1,000 tons	Small Nuclear Weapon
4.5	5,100 tons	Average Tornado (total energy)
5.0	32,000 tons	
5.5	**80,000 tons**	Little Skull Mtn., NV Quake, 1992
6.0	**1 million tons**	Double Spring Flat, NV Quake, 1994
6.5	5 million tons	Northridge, CA Quake, 1994
7.0	32 million tons	Hyogo-Ken Nanbu, Japan Quake, 1995; Largest Thermonuclear Weapon
7.5	160 million tons	Landers, CA Quake, 1992
8.0	1 billion tons	San Francisco, CA Quake, 1906
8.5	5 billion tons	Anchorage, AK Quake, 1964
9.0	32 billion tons	Chilean Quake, 1960

[189] City of New York, 12/18/2001
[190] City of New York, 11/7/2001
[191] http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xGAofwkAOlo
[192] http://www.seismo.unr.edu/ftp/pub/louie/class/100/magnitude.html (this web page has been removed by the US authorities after the author's of these lines video presentation referring to it appeared on YouTube in March 2010)

10.0 1 trillion tons (San-Andreas type fault circling Earth)

12.0 160 trillion tons (Fault Earth in half through center, or Earth's daily receipt of solar energy)

There are only two lines here mentioning nuclear explosions – those of 1 kiloton (1.000 ton) – which has magnitude of 4.0 (exactly as we presumed before, based on the explanation from the U.S. Governmental web site); and another one – that of the 32 megaton thermonuclear explosion – which causes seismic event with the magnitude 7.0.

However, even there is no exact mentioning of particular nuclear weapons in those lines against magnitudes 5.5 (equivalent to 80 kiloton in TNT yield) and 6.0 (equivalent to 1 megaton or 1.000 kiloton in TNT yield), we could easily estimate that nuclear charges used to demolish the WTC Towers 1 and 2, supposed to cause seismic events with magnitudes definitely over 5.5, but less than 6.0.

Now, if you read again those testimonies of the witnesses above and try to analyze what kind of magnitudes they were talking about when referring to the feelings of "coming train", "building shuddering" and "doors knocked out", you will probably understand that it was very close to 6.0, but probably a little bit less than that, while definitely more than 5.0 and obviously more than even 5.5. Thus, it is about the right estimation: it was charges of over 80 kiloton used to destroy the WTC Twin Towers and by no means could it have been the laughable 1-kiloton "mini-nukes".

In fact, besides the above table, there is more important data published by specialists, moreover, on the very same web site, in a form of a PDF document[193]. On the page 27 of this document a seismic magnitude of 5.89 is ascribed to a 120 kiloton underground nuclear explosion. I am quoting:

"…The yield of this explosion, based on its seismic magnitude of 5.89 was about 120 kt.[194] *…"*

This particular measurement (5.89 -> ~120 kt) slightly improves understanding of the above table and might give a clue as to how powerful the actual nuclear demolition charges under the WTC could have been…

Do you still believe those cheaters from the Lamont-Doherty Earth observatory of the Columbia University who implied that it were two "mini-nukes" on their laughable "seismogram"?

There are also interesting witnesses' testimonies in regard to "Ground Zero". Here are some:

Ken Holden, who is involved with the organizing of demolition, excavation and debris removal operations at "Ground Zero", later will tell the 9/11 Commission:

"Underground, it was still so hot that molten metal dripped down the sides of the wall from [WTC] Building 6."[195]

William Langewiesche, the only journalist to have an unrestricted access to "Ground Zero" during the cleanup operation, describes:

"…in the early days, the streams of molten metal that leaked from the hot cores and flowed down broken walls inside the foundation hole."[196]

A nice account of events is available in the November 2001 LiRo report, originally placed on the LiRo web site http://www.liro.com/lironews.pdf , but removed from there and now only available somewhere in the web archive: http://web.archive.org/web/20050520232345/http://www.liro.com/lironews.pdf

Remarkable in this document is not only mentioning of red hot metal, but also the fact that the term

---

[193] http://www.ldeo.columbia.edu/~richards/my_papers/khalturin_NZ_1-42%20.pdf

[194] P. D. Marshall, D. Porter, J. B. Young, and P. A. Peachell, "Analysis of short-period seismograms from explosions at the Novaya Zemlya test site in Russia," *AtomicWeapons Establishment Report O 2/94*, available from Her Majesty's Stationery Office (London, U.K., 1994); the particular quotation was mentioned on the page 27 of the PDF file available at the web link in the previous footnote.

[195] http://www.9-11commission.gov/archive/hearing1/9-11Commission_Hearing_2003-04-01.htm

[196] Langewiesche, 2002, pp. 32; http://www.amazon.com/exec/obidos/ASIN/0865476756/centerforcoop-20

ground zero is still used in it's text with low case letters and without any quotation marks – despite the document being dated by November 2001. I quote:

"…Having worked closely with LiRo on other City projects, Tully called upon the firm to provide demolition support, structural engineering, scheduling, accounting, and interface with the City's primary engineering consultants, LZA/Thornton & Thomasetti, and Mueser Rutledge. In response, LiRo is supplying Tully with a broad range of personnel: structural engineers, architects, construction managers, accountants, and safety inspectors. Over a dozen of LiRo's top personnel – including the firm's president, John Lekstutis – now spend most of their time at ground zero. The tasks have been difficult and varied.

Red Hot Debris. The removal of debris from the collapsed areas requires the safe lifting and maneuvering of very heavy steel beams, often twisted and tangled from the force of the collapse. Some beams pulled from the wreckage are ***still red hot more than 7 weeks after the attack****, and it is suspected that temperatures* ***beneath*** *the debris pile are well in excess of 1,000°F."*

I could only wonder if the person who composed this report had any clue what ground zero used to mean in the then English language and why the beams pulled from the wreckage were still red hot even after more than 7 weeks after the attack… Though, I have no doubt that all those people supplied by the abovementioned company to work on ground zero worked there without any lunar-looking haz-mat suits…

One of the most famous "Ground Zero" photographs that shows a red-hot chunk of metal being removed from the North Tower rubble amidst streams of radioactive vapors eight weeks after September the 11th.

By the way, we need, perhaps, one more witness, in addition to John Walcott mentioned in the beginning of this book, who could testify that some people indeed wore full haz-mat suits at ground zero. In proper judicial proceedings a minimum of two witnesses is required to testify to every important point.

A very nice article titled *"40 Hours in Hell"* by a certain Katherine E. Finkelstein is published here: http://ajr.org/article.asp?id=2381 in the American Journalism Review web site.

The article is dated by November, 2001. Though, unlike in the LiRo report mentioned above, in this one Ground Zero is used with capital letters, which by then apparently became a "politically correct" option. However, something is not "politically correct" in that article, which is actually an eye-witness account; because Katherine E. Finkelstein was trapped at ground zero from the very beginning and was forced to spend the night there, before being banished from the site the next morning.

In fact, it is a very interesting account of events, but, fortunately, we need only one paragraph from it – particularly what Ms Finkelstein saw at ground zero (by then still in low-case letters) early in the morning:

"More rescue workers had come with the light: ***men in those lunar-looking hazmat suits****, K-9 units with their dogs, military uniforms from many divisions, parajumpers with equipment strapped around their legs. Men everywhere, alive and dead."*

This is all we needed. Now we have two eye-witnesses who could testify that they saw people wearing full protection gear at ground zero; and this is enough from the judicial point of view.

Let us continue to hear witnesses who could testify in regard to molten metals and high temperatures:

*"The rubble pile was so hot in places that it melted the soles of work boots. Companies donated supplies of work shoes, and construction workers laboring on the hotter parts of the rubble pile reportedly went through a pair a day. A boot wash was established where workers **could cool their feet**."* (This most shameful statement comes from an official document named: *"Protecting Emergency Responders"*[197])

Vance Deisingnore, OSHA Officer at WTC, reported the following[198] to Jim McKay, Post-Gazette Staff Writer, on September 11, 2002:

*"…a **fire truck 10 feet below the ground** that was still burning **two weeks after** the Tower collapsed, its metal so hot that it looked like a vat of molten steel…"*

Firemen and hazardous materials experts stated[199] that, **six weeks after 9/11**,

*"There are pieces of steel being pulled out [from as far as six stories underground] that are **still cherry red**" and "the blaze is so 'far beyond a normal fire' that it is nearly impossible to draw conclusions about it based on other fires."*

Leslie Robertson, the structural engineer responsible for the design of the WTC, describes *fires still burning and molten steel still running **21 days after** the attacks*.[200]

(Though, you have to realize that Leslie Robertson, being "responsible for the design of the WTC" knew perfectly well about the in-built nuclear demolition scheme of his actual brain-child, and, even though he mentions the very truth here, which could be counted as an eye-witness testimony, his moaning implying an intentional WTC demolition sounds no more sincere than the "sincere" bumbling of Mr. Mark Loizeaux, abound in words pertaining to subjunctive mood such as "if", "were", and "would", that was described in one of the previous chapters).

Alison Geyh, who heads a team of scientists studying the potential health effects of 9/11, reports, *"Fires are still actively burning and the smoke is very intense. In some pockets now being uncovered, they are finding molten steel."*[201]

Ron Burger, a public health advisor who arrives at ground zero on September 12, 2001, said that *"feeling the heat" and "seeing the molten steel" there reminded him of a volcano*.[202]

According to a member of New York Air National Guard's 109th Air Wing, who was at "Ground Zero" from September 22 to October 6,

"One fireman told us that there was still molten steel at the heart of the towers' remains. Firemen sprayed water to cool the debris down but the heat remained intense enough at the surface to melt their boots."[203]

Five months after the attacks, in February 2002, firefighter Joe O'Toole sees a steel beam being lifted from deep underground at "Ground Zero", which, he says, *"was dripping from the molten steel."*[204]

---

[197] http://www.rand.org/pubs/conf_proceedings/2006/CF176.pdf (ISBN: 0-8330-3149-X)
[198] http://web.archive.org/web/20030521104203/http:/www.thenewliberator.com/wethepeople.htm
[199] http://www.nydailynews.com/2001-11-01/News_and_Views/City_Beat/a-130539.asp
http://www.blythe.org/nytransfer-subs/2001nyc/Fire_at_WTC_Site_May_Smolder_for_Months
[200] SEAU News, 10/2001; http://www.seau.org/SEAUNews-2001-10.pdf
[201] Johns Hopkins Public Health Magazine, 2001; http://www.jhsph.edu/Publications/Special/Welch.htm
[202] National Environmental Health Association, 9/2003, pp. 40; http://www.neha.org/pdf/messages_in_the_dust.pdf
[203] National Guard Magazine, 12/2001; http://www.findarticles.com/p/articles/mi_qa3731/is_200112/ai_n9015802/
[204] Knight Ridder, 5/29/2002; http://web.archive.org/web/20041223152148/http:/www.messenger-inquirer.com/news/attacks/4522011.htm
http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/wtc/evidence/messengerinquirer_recoveryworker.html

Steven E. Jones, a physics professor from Utah, later will claim this molten metal is *"direct evidence for the use of high-temperature explosives, such as thermite,"* used to deliberately bring down the WTC towers.[205] He will say that without explosives, a falling building would have *"insufficient directed energy to result in melting of large quantities of metal."*[206]

(The testimony of Prof. Steven E. Jones does not have actually any value in a sense of bringing us any closer to the truth, because being a nuclear scientist, he knew for sure what "ground zero" used to mean before 9/11 and his claims about so-called "high-temperature explosives" such as "thermite" are no more sincere than the moaning of Leslie Robertson described above, or that of Mark Loizeaux from "Controlled Demolition Inc."; however, the mere fact that such a prominent 9/11 scholar as Prof. Steven Jones voices the "molten metal" being available at "Ground Zero" could be counted towards accumulating necessary evidence anyway.)
I hope the reader understands, at last, that nothing could cause those unexplainably high temperatures persisting for several months underneath "Ground Zero" – neither any thermite, nor any so-called "nano-thermite", nor a laughable 1 kiloton "mini-nuke" would ever be able to cause such an effect. Though, a thermonuclear charge (at least 8 times the size of that used to bomb Hiroshima[207]) detonated deep underground would be about the right thing.

Usually, after an underground nuclear explosion, people do not undertake any immediate studies, due to it being too dangerous to their health. Normally, a place where a recent underground nuclear test had taken place is being sealed and also some warning sign is set: "Do not open! Nuclear hazard!" Usually, the earliest time when scientists begin to study the underground cavities etc. left by such a nuclear test is 3 years (the very minimum – 2 years). It is known, however, that in one instance there was an attempt to send people in haz-mat suits to study effects of an underground nuclear test of about 100 kiloton in TNT yield after only 6 months since the time of the explosion. The people reported that temperatures inside the cavity were still too high even to approach it, and levels of radiation were still too high to remain there even for a few minutes, so the attempt was abandoned. The temperatures in that case were registered as several hundred degrees Celsius (200°C = 392°F; 300°C = 572°F; 400°C = 752°F – in case you need a clue about the conversion of Celsius to Fahrenheit). It was six months after the 100 kiloton explosion.

There is a very revealing article named *"SH&E at Ground Zero"*. It was originally available here[208], on the web site of The American Society of Safety Engineers, but has been since removed. Luckily, it was saved by some 9/11 researchers and re-published on their own web site[209]: I am quoting:

"The debris pile at Ground Zero ***was always tremendously hot****. Thermal measurements taken by helicopter each day showed* ***underground*** *temperatures ranging from 400°F to more than 2,800°F. The surface was* ***so hot that standing too long*** *in one spot* ***softened (and even melted)*** *the soles of our safety shoes. Steel toes would often heat up and become intolerable. This heat was also a concern for the search-and-rescue dogs used at the site. Many were not outfitted with protective booties (Photo 13). More than one suffered serious injuries and at least three died while working at Ground Zero. The underground* ***fire burned for*** *exactly 100 days and was finally declared "extinguished" on Dec. 19, 2001."*

There is actually one very interesting piece of information from the same "prohibited" article above. It is not about the molten metal, but about some safety measures implemented at ground zero (actually it is merely a description of a photograph in that article that shows a truck being intensively sprayed with streams of water under high pressure from several directions simultaneously:

"Photo 8 (below): A vehicle wash station at Ground Zero. ***No vehicles were permitted offsite without*** *first being washed."*

---

[205] MSNBC, 11/16/2005; http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/10053445/
[206] Deseret Morning News, 11/10/2005; http://deseretnews.com/dn/view/0,1249,635160132,00.html
[207] According to various sources the exact yield of the Hiroshima atomic bomb varies. According to the President Truman's 1945 official declaration it was allegedly 20 kiloton. According to official digits provided by the US own nuclear weapons manufacturers it was designed to explode at 18 kiloton; while according to some other sources – at only 15 kiloton. However, all observers (including the US military ones) agreed that in reality the Hiroshima bomb achieved a yield of only 13, perhaps even 12 kiloton. Therefore it is difficult to say how many times more powerful than the Hiroshima bomb a single 150 kiloton thermonuclear charge used in the WTC demolition was. It could be at minimum 8 times as powerful, and at maximum – 12 times as powerful as the Hiroshima bomb.
[208] http://www.asse.org/professionalsafety/archive.php
[209] http://911research.wtc7.net/cache/wtc/analysis/asse_groundzero1.htm

You do not have to doubt that this “precautionary measure” – to wash all trucks thoroughly before they could be allowed out of ground zero – was indeed very important. It was much more important than to issue lunar-looking haz-mat suits to the gullible ground zero responders. The point was that the trucks could carry radioactively contaminated soil out of the restricted area and some of it could accidentally fall to the streets. In this case it could have been collected by vicious 9/11 researchers who could later use it in legal proceedings. Those live men in capacity of the ground zero responders were not dangerous in this sense – they were simply too gullible… And even later when their chronic radiation sickness would become apparent and they would suffer from leukemia and other kinds of radiation-related cancers, it would be still easy to convince them that they are suffering because of “benzene” and “asbestos dust”… It was not so with the unambiguous samples of radioactive soil that could be extremely dangerous if they fell into the wrong hands. Therefore, the vehicles must be washed, of course.

There is yet another important quotation from the above “prohibited” article. All you have to do is to read it “between the lines” and you will get the point (an abbreviation “OSHA” stands for “Occupational Safety and Health Administration”):
“For the most part, normal worksite OSHA compliance was not possible or even feasible at the WTC. The fundamental principles that form the basis for OSHA rules, regulations and standards certainly helped the team analyze hazards, perform evaluations and make decisions. However, strict “compliance” with OSHA requirements simply was not an option at this stage of the emergency effort. We encountered hazards that no rule, regulation or standard had ever addressed. ***The entire site could have been considered “immediately dangerous to life and health,” but the work had to be performed.*** *The SH&E group’s task became one of real-time hazard identification, analysis and control. Team members had to quickly evaluate the hazards and associated risks of a pending task and attempt to determine the safest possible way to perform what was often an unsafe task.”*

And it appears that the utmost danger for those shameless folks who attempted to justify their own cowardice and treachery with the above statement was to allow the unwashed trucks out of ground zero. Therefore the trucks were thoroughly washed.

Another danger was that some unauthorized people could enter ground zero and collect some samples of debris or soil directly from there. Therefore ground zero area was heavily guarded. It would be easier for an unauthorized person to enter a secret military base than to sneak into ground zero in Manhattan those days.

As a result of these tough measures no 9/11 researcher has in his hand any piece of radioactively contaminated soil or any radioactively contaminated piece of the WTC debris that could be used as solid evidence. The shills could clap their hands and gladly state: “you see these nutty proponents of the “nukes theory” could not bring even the smallest piece of any radioactively contaminated material from Ground Zero!” Unfortunately, the shills are right: the only remaining evidence in this regard is apparent chronic radiation sickness strangely endemic among the ground zero responders, and the very nuclear name: *ground zero*…

Another important piece of extremely seditious information was published on January 15, 2002 online by an organization named "Florida Division of the International Association for Identification" here: http://www.fdiai.org/some_world_trade_center_victims_.htm under the title: *“Some World Trade Center victims were 'vaporized'”*. The article claims to be from “USA Today”.

Let us read a few statements from that article (where “ground zero” words were used, by the way, still in the low-case letters – as if “ground zero” in Manhattan was not the Proper Noun yet, but merely the well-known Civil Defense’s designation). All you have to do is to read this unprecedented statement “between the lines”:

“NEW YORK (AP) — Three months after the World Trade Center attack, victims' families are being forced to face the ghastly possibility that many of the dead were "vaporized," as the medical examiner put it, and may never be identified. So far, fewer than 500 victims have been positively identified out of the roughly 3,000 feared dead. Sixty were identified solely through DNA.

The city and state have ***allowed victims' families to obtain death certificates without proof of a body****, but many families place great importance on an ID based on actual remains….”*

“…Many victims will undoubtedly be identified. Nearly 10,000 body parts have been pulled from the mountains of mangled metal and matchstick-size splinters ***at ground zero****.*

But Dr. Charles Hirsch, the chief medical examiner, triggered an angry response two weeks ago when he told grieving relatives that many bodies — no one is sure how many — had been ***"vaporized" and were beyond identification****.*

Hirsch declined to be interviewed. But spokeswoman Ellen Borakove said he meant that bodies were consumed by blazing fuel from the two crashed airliners, ***or "rendered into dust"*** *when the 1,100-foot skyscrapers collapsed, one concrete slab floor onto another…"*

"…Dr. Michael Baden, the state's chief forensic pathologist and a top expert in the field, said in September that most bodies should be identifiable because ***the fires*** *— while hot enough to melt steel —* ***did not reach the 3,200-degree*** *[1760°C]****, 30-minute level necessary to incinerate a body****.*

Borakove said her office agrees ***with Baden's calculation — as applied to a full body****. "But when the planes hit the buildings, the bodies that were in the planes as well as some of the bodies that were in the buildings were fragmented upon impact, and those fragments burn more quickly," she said.*

The combination of fire and ***compression*** *from tons of rubble could* ***reduce a human body to a small amount of tissue and bone****, said Dr. Cyril Wecht, a top forensic pathologist in Pittsburgh. And finding such small samples of DNA in 1.2 million tons of rubble spread over 16 acres is a difficult proposition.*

"There are pieces," he said. "But how do you identify and extract it from other ***similarly appearing pieces at the site — bricks, mortar, rubble?"*** *…"*

I hope that everyone capable of "reading between the lines" got the point. They are talking about the fact that people at ground zero were reduced by a certain "pressure" to complete dust hardly identifiable from similarly sized particles of brick/mortar/rubble (they prudently avoided mentioning "steel") dust. It can not be interpreted otherwise because if chunks of "human bodies" were bigger than the particles of dust (let's say, if pieces of "human flesh" were sized in the order of centimeters) they could have been easily distinguished from similarly sized chunks of bricks or mortar, couldn't they?

Would you mistake a piece of flesh with a piece of concrete in such a case? Apparently the answer is "no". You won't be able to recognize people's remains from bricks or mortar only when they are reduced to dust. I think this is a self-evident presumption. Especially because we knew from various statements and photos considered in the previous chapters that the actual Twin Towers were reduced to complete microscopic dust, we can understand now that the top forensic pathologist Dr. Cyril Wecht in the above article talks particularly of the "human remains" that were reduced to the same microscopic dust as was the rest of materials. Another important thing that is good to remember from the above statement is the fact that "kerosene" fires were not hot enough and were not long enough to incinerate a body – that requires the at least "3,200-degree, 30-minute level" (1760°C = 3.200°F).

Many people even after reading my book, and even after seeing the abovementioned thermal map that showed high temperatures under the spot of the WTC-7, still expressed doubts – as to the fact that the WTC-7 was indeed demolished by the third underground nuclear explosion. Many of the readers who read the first edition of this book continued to express their suggestions that while the Twin Towers were obviously demolished by the nuclear explosions, the WTC-7 was allegedly demolished by "conventional means".

I think I need to remind them one more time that the WTC-7 could not have been demolished by any "conventional means" (even if to imagine the unimaginable and to presume that it were possible from the technical point of view) due to the fact that those who actually demolished that building **had no sufficient time to prepare a traditional controlled demolition**. I.e. they had no time to make all necessary calculations and to position multitudinous charges of conventional explosives (along with a complicated wiring system designed to detonate the charges in a certain particular sequence). Can you just imagine that these preparations would require **a few months** time and it was simply impossible – to complete this type of job in only a few hours, amidst the greatest panic and amidst fires burning inside the building?

Add here yet another argument that has been already discussed at the beginning of this book – that it is IMPOSSIBLE to demolish a steel-framed building of a new type (that came into existence only in the '70s) with conventional explosives from the technical point of view (even if disregarding the time required to

prepare such a hypothetical job). Just to support this further, here are a couple of testimonies (I quote[210]):

"…*Describing this mysterious piece of steel more fully, an article entitled "The 'Deep Mystery' of Melted Steel" in WPI's magazine, said: "Steel - which has a melting point of 2,800 degrees Fahrenheit [1538°C] - may weaken and bend, but does not melt during an ordinary office fire. Yet metallurgical studies... reveal that... a eutectic reaction... caused intergranular* ***melting*** *capable of turning a* ***solid steel*** *girder into Swiss cheese... A one-inch column has been reduced to half-inch thickness. Its edges - which are curled like a paper scroll - have been thinned to almost razor sharpness. Gaping holes - some larger than a silver dollar - let light shine through a formerly solid steel flange. This Swiss cheese appearance shocked all of the fire-wise professors, who expected to see distortion and bending - but not holes…*"

"…*The thinning and the holes even suggested that the* ***steel had vaporized****. Explaining as early as November 2001 why fire could not account for this mysterious steel, Glanz paraphrased one of the three WPI professors, Jonathan Barnett, as saying that it "appeared to have been partly* ***evaporated*** *in extraordinarily high temperatures. Another New York Times story reported that the same phenomenon was described by Professor Abolhassan Astaneh-Asl of the University of California at Berkeley, who had received a National Science Foundation grant to spend two weeks at Ground Zero studying steel from the buildings. According to reporter Kenneth Change, Professor Astaneh-Asl, speaking of a* ***horizontal I-beam*** *from WTC 7, said: "Parts of the flat top of the I, once five-eighths of an inch thick, had* ***vaporized****..."*"

Do you think that ordinary explosives such as TNT could really melt and even vaporize structural steel? The WTC-7 was demolished by the third thermonuclear explosion. You have seen so much proof of it in the above chapters that I felt that it is unnecessary to continue to prove this self-evident point.

Of course, the shills will continue to stubbornly maintain that the WTC-7 was demolished by "conventional means" (without being able to provide any plausible scenario how would the actual "conventional" demolition be arranged in terms of timing and in terms of the technical implementation). However, you have to understand that the shills get money for their work (from your pocket, just to remind you) and therefore you do not have to fall a victim for their "arguments". Moreover, this book was not written to entertain the shills and to provide them with new topics to argue. I intended this book for the thinking people, for those who tend to use their own brains and to analyze the reality on their own; so, I hope, the thinking people got the point: the WTC-7 *could not* have been demolished by any conventional means and therefore it *was not* demolished by any conventional means.

There could be another question – how quickly had the New York City officials learned that the demolition of the Twin Towers was indeed a *nuclear* demolition, not just an ordinary one?

It is difficult to answer exactly, because those officials also might have learned about it from the mysterious representative from the Department of Buildings (mentioned in the Chapter of "unproven suspicions") even before the actual demolition charges had been set off.

Anyhow, even if you prove that the New York City officials (as well as the U.S. security officials) knew for sure about the fact of the nuclear explosions, they could unlikely be held responsible. They would simply defend themselves by claiming that they are firstly not construction engineers, secondly, they are not specialists in nuclear explosions – so they simply do not understand what a "big" nuclear charge is and what is "small", what a dangerous underground nuclear explosion is and what a safe one is. You can not hold responsible those who are not specialists.

Actually, it appears that everybody who approved the demolition of the WTC whether directly or indirectly would be able to defend himself. All of them, including those from the Department of Buildings, the actual WTC security, the WTC owners, the on-site construction managers and engineers, the OST personnel, and even the New York City officials, would jointly defend themselves by simply stating that even if it were really a crazy idea to demolish the WTC by nuclear explosions, it was not *their* idea. They have simply set going the long-existed demolition scheme which had been a long time ago approved by some respectable specialists who apparently understood what they were doing. You can blame none of these folks, unfortunately. Perhaps, the only person who was caught red-handed in this case is the one who put the Alarm System in the WTC-7 on the "TEST" status early morning September 11, 2001. This one could be arrested for sure, since his complicity with the 9/11 planners is self-evident. However, when it comes to

---

[210] http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/sociopolitica/esp_sociopol_911_158.htm

the rest – it seems that all of them would be able to get away with what they did.

Still, the first question remains – how soon had the New York City top officials learned that it was underground nuclear explosions?

I do not know. However, there is a piece of information which could shed some light.

I am quoting (words in blue and red were marked by me – the blue part is irrelevant for now, but it is worth to notice anyway, because later we will come to this point when considering the Pentagon strike – in that case the cruise missile the hit the Pentagon arrived from the sea-side, so more "seaborne attacks" were expected by the responsible U.S. officials at that moment; but what we need now is marked in red):

"…As New York Daily News columnist Stanley Crouch later describes[211]*, [Deputy New York Mayor Rudy] Giuliani also finds "heavy machinery to get downtown for the cleanup and got the Navy to guard against a seaborne attack. He evacuated City Hall, which shook like crazy when the second tower fell. He gathered people who could give medical help, gave the order to find lights that could be used at Ground Zero and worked out new phone communications, since power was being lost. Accompanied by city engineers, he went into the streets around the fallen towers, testing the ground to make sure it would hold when the heavy equipment came in…"*
One might ask this reasonable question: why would someone need to "test the ground" in Manhattan, which is known to be granite rock, for a reason of whether it would "hold" the heavy equipment, while this very Manhattan's ground is known to hold a big number of skyscrapers that are apparently millions of times heavier that the heaviest possible equipment?

The answer is indeed very simple and only one answer is logical:

A huge underground nuclear explosion, the cavity of which supposed to reach as high as the underground foundations of the WTC, supposed to produce not only the cavity alone, but also some totally and partly crushed zones, surrounding the cavity (do you still remember the "crushed-" and "damaged-" zones?). This state of the ground could seriously complicate any deployment of the heavy equipment. Let's say, a heavy bulldozer could simply fall through the thin remaining soil layer (and through the crushed zone under it, which could not hold any thing at all) into a blazing inferno beneath left by a recent nuclear explosion.

For such a reason (and *only for such a reason*, there would be simply *no other reason*), strength of the ground in various spots around and in the WTC site should have been estimated first by engineers – before allowing the heavy equipment to move in. Try to employ elementary logic: if not because of the known underground nuclear explosions (*huge* nuclear explosions) there would be no reason to proceed with such a peculiar measurement job.

This is the answer to the first question: yes, they knew it and they knew it immediately: huge underground nuclear explosions (3 ps) have occurred in the WTC site and these 3 huge explosions had nothing to do with any "mini-nukes" – as they switched to claim later. Apparently, after a mini-nuke's explosion you won't need to measure strength of a soil.

Let us hear some more witnesses, because there are some more of them waiting to testify before our inquiry and some of these are indeed very important witnesses due to their high-ranking positions.

There is one remarkable article titled *"Rudy Tuesday"* published by The New York Magazine online[212].

---

[211] New York Daily News, 5/20/2004.
[212] http://nymag.com/news/features/28517/

FEATURES

Rudy Tuesday

It's a long way from 9/11/01 to 11/04/08. New Yorkers may be surprised by how far Rudy Giuliani has come already. But that's only because we know him.

By Stephen Rodrick Published Feb 25, 2007 Add Comment

Giuliani at the California Republican Convention in February.
(Photo: Jeffrey Lamont Brown)

Above – screenshot from the web page http://nymag.com/news/features/28517/ showing the beginning of the "Rudy Tuesday" article.

This article is not only remarkable because the term ground zero in relation to Manhattan's "Ground Zero" used in it "as is" – i.e. without any quotation marks and without any capitalization – as if it would in any civil defense manual, but because of the actual statement of the former Mayor of New York Rudolph Giuliani.

I think it is such a masterpiece of the important 9/11 evidence and such an important witness' testimony from the point of view of psychology, that I have to quote here the entire part of the article "as is". The important things that should not miss your attention are, however, made in **bold** by me.

Make sure to notice that in the aftermath of the unprecedented WTC kerosene-pancake collapse the Mayor of New York for no apparent reason "went nuclear" and began his speech with silly comments about nuclear reactors and continued it with his claims that he KNEW on top of WHAT the ground zero workers (whom he sent to clean ground zero without issuing them lunar-looking haz-mat suits) were actually standing:

"Right, 9/11. Out in the dining room, after the salads are served, Delaware congressman Mike Castle takes the microphone. He talks about Rudy and the squeegee men. BlackBerrys continue scrolling.

But then Castle tells of the ground-zero tour the mayor gave him and other congressmen in the days after the terror attacks.

People start to pay attention. "He attended most of the funerals; he was there in every way possible," says Castle. "I don't think we can ever thank him enough for what he did."

Now Rudy strides to the podium. The room rises. Suits at the cheap tables stand and a banker type sticks his fingers in his mouth and gives a loud whistle.

*Initially, Giuliani squanders the goodwill. A bit on immigration lands with a thud. He notes that China has built more than **30 nuclear reactors** since we last built one. "**Maybe we should copy China**." What? You can see the thought bubbles forming over people's heads: Can this be the same guy we saw on television? The guy who was so presidential when our actual president was MIA?*

But then Rudy finds his comfort zone. Along with McCain and Mitt Romney, his best-known fellow Republican presidential contenders, Giuliani is out on the thin, saggy pro-surge limb with the president.

But Rudy can spin the issue in a way McCain and Romney, not to mention Hillary and Barack Obama, cannot.

And now he does just that: ***Iraq leads to 9/11****, which leads to the sacred image of construction workers raising the flag over ground zero.*

*"****I knew what they were standing on top of****," Giuliani says. "****They were standing on top of a cauldron****. They were standing* ***on top of fires 2,000 degrees that raged for a hundred days****. And* ***they put their lives at risk*** *raising that flag."*

The room is silent. Not a fork hits a plate, not one gold bracelet rattles. "They put the flag up to say, 'You can't beat us, because we're Americans.' "The mayor pauses and, as if on cue, an old woman sniffles.

He continues. "And we don't say this with arrogance or in a militaristic way, but in a spiritual way: Our ideas are better than yours.""

O yes, witness Giuliani. The jury believes you. The jury does not even doubt that you knew for sure about the "cauldron" with the 2,000 degrees [°F=1093°C] fires that raged for a hundred days.

The jury does not doubt either that you knew about the actual physical nature of this "cauldron" on top of which the gullible ground zero responders were standing. And the jury does not doubt that you knew it for certain – that those workers, indeed, **put their lives at risk** while standing on top of the "cauldron" and raising that flag – exactly as you stated in your testimony (and as you may sincerely expect to be the case when gullible people visit the location of a fresh nuclear explosion without wearing any protective gear).

The jury even believes that it was correct – to spell ground zero with the lower case letters when recording your speech – as it should be in any document dealing with nuclear weapons effects.

The jury believes everything you stated – even that you believe about the 9/11 Iraqi lead; and the jury will definitely count your testimony as the most important 9/11 evidence.

Thank you, witness Giuliani.

To complete our witnesses' hearing, let us listen to one of the most interesting witness' testimonies:

http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110210.PDF

WORLD TRADE CENTER TASK FORCE INTERVIEW
LIEUTENANT RICHARD SMIOUSKAS
Interview Date: November 27, 2001

*"…All of a sudden there was this groaning sound like a roar, grrrr. The **ground started to shake**.... It looked like **an earthquake**. The **ground was shaking**. I fell to the floor. My camera bag opened up. The cameras went skidding across the floor. The windows started exploding in…. [pp. 8-9]*

*...I didn't know exactly what was going on outside. I'm thinking maybe the building snapped in half. I'm thinking maybe **a bomb** blew up. **I'm thinking it could have been a nuclear**…." [p. 9]*

The fact that Lieutenant Richard Smiouskas made a seemingly "accidental" allusion to "a nuclear" bomb should not deceive you. Unless you are a specialist in nuclear explosions and knew it for sure that there were nuclear charges under the WTC, you would never ever make such an allusion to a nuclear explosion just because the ground started suddenly to shake.

Try to use your common sense. If you are merely a Fire Department's Lieutenant, how much do you know about underground nuclear explosions? And why on earth should you think about an alleged "nuclear bomb" if the ground suddenly starts to shake and it feels like a strong earthquake? Wouldn't you just think that it is an earthquake? An underground nuclear explosion produces no sound whatsoever. It produces only an earthquake. Logically, a person could get an impression that it might be an explosion of a bomb only if there is **a combination of the shaking and the sound**.

Therefore Lt. Smiouskas by no means could get a sudden idea that it might have been a bomb merely because he felt the ground shaking without any sound of explosion (the "groaning sound" described by him does not sound like the sound of a bomb, does it?). So, why should he make any allusion to a "bomb" and why should he make any allusion to a "possibly" nuclear bomb if the occurrence had any and every property of a typical strong earthquake? Try to guess why…

It is because he was close to some high-ranking people in the Fire Department as appears from his actual testimony. It appears from his testimony that Smiouskas was not a typical "Lieutenant" who commands firemen, but a photographer in the Fire Department. Apparently, due to his specific position, he was very close to the leadership of the Fire Department (it also appears from his actual testimony that he was on friendly terms with at least some Fire Chiefs).

That is why he learned from his high-ranking friends that the explosions were nuclear. Apparently, he had no right to testify as if it were indeed "underground nuclear explosions", because he was obliged to keep this secret. But it does not prevent him from making allusions as described above. Obviously, anyone has right "to believe" it was a "bomb" when he fells to the floor because of a sudden strong ground shaking. Don't they? And anyone has the right "to believe" that such a "bomb" might have been "nuclear" because the ground shaking was indeed very strong. Wasn't it? That is why the eye-witness Lieutenant Richard Smiouskas "thought" that it might have been a "bomb", and the bomb, perhaps, was a "nuclear" one. He did not say to us the entire truth, and, moreover, he attempted to "beautify" his account of events, but we still got the point…

This was just an example of how to treat a witness's testimony properly.

Actually, many eye-witnesses are prone to this fault. Instead of plainly saying the truth, the only truth, and nothing, but the truth – and to leave making conclusions to inquirers and to judges – the majority of eye-witnesses will try to adjust "what their eyes saw" to an already established version of events or even to rumors.

That is why many of them "saw" how aluminum planes penetrated steel perimeter columns of the Twin Towers and completely disappeared inside. It is because this peculiar trend of lay commoners to "beautify" their witness accounts is well-known to professionals specialized in mass-cheating. It was enough therefore to plant only a couple of actors who would shout that they "saw the planes" during the explosions in the Twin Towers and the rest of gullible flock will immediately claim that they "saw" the "planes" too – because they want to appear "important witnesses". Even worse, after that they can not retract their claims and confess that they did not actually see any planes disappearing inside the steel Towers, because these so-called "important witnesses" would be ashamed to admit that they lied in the first instance – thus greatly complicating any future inquiry. They would maintain that they "saw the planes" even later, even when the rest of the people would eventually realize that aluminum can not penetrate steel and the king was indeed naked...

Lieutenant Smiouskas did the same – he adjusted what he "thought" to the already established version of events. He got to know that the bombs were nuclear therefore he "thought" they were "nuclear".

Thank you, witness Smiouskas. Even though you attempted to present to the jury a slightly "beautified" account of events, instead of plainly saying what you saw and what you felt, the jury, nevertheless, accepts your testimony and will treat it as one of the most important pieces of 9/11 evidence anyway.

Here is another piece of information that could also serve as documentary evidence – comparable with witnesses' testimonies. An interesting article under an odd name "*ISRAELI EMBASSY IN NYC A RADIATION HOT SPOT*" was published on *Saturday, Oct. 14, 2006 at 1:05 PM* on this web page: http://cleveland.indymedia.org/news/2006/10/22798.php

Among other interesting statements in that article there were these (I hope you understand that you have to be able to "read between the lines" in order to truly appreciate this unprecedented information):

"…WASHINGTON -- Anti-terrorism officials conducted a helicopter survey of New York City's radiation sources in preparation for a so-called "dirty bomb" attack - and discovered ***a Staten Island*** *park with* ***dangerously high levels of radium****, a new report found.*

Federal authorities found 80 unexpected "hot spots" around New York City, according to the Government Accountability Office, the investigative arm of Congress..."

"…***New York is the*** *first and* ***only*** *U.S. city to conduct a* ***complete aerial radiological survey****, having paid the U.S. Department of Energy $800,000 for the 2005 study.*

"…***At the Staten Island*** *park, sensors* ***detected large quantities of radium in the soil****. Long-term exposure to radium* ***increases the risk of developing lymphoma, bone cancer and leukemia****.*

National Park Service spokesman Brian Feeney said the area is a one-acre piece of the 570-acre Great Kills Park, which is part of the larger Gateway park.

Feeney said experts assured them after the August 2005 study that the area posed no public health risk, and said visitors do not go into that area anyway because of dense vegetation. He did not know if any warnings had been placed around the site.

The ***radiation apparently comes from*** *"some piece of industrial equipment,* ***pieces of old rusty metal****. Whatever this equipment used to do,* ***it picked up radioactivity****," he said.*

"We keep people out of that area. It's a non-accessible area of the park, no one can get in there," said Feeney. "There's no health hazard now, there was never a health hazard to the public."

He said the agency has applied to the Department of Energy for funding to further survey the site.

Staten Island's congressman, Rep. Vito Fossella, said ***the contamination was a surprise to him*** *and residents near the park, and he demanded more information.*

"It is essential for the government to act immediately to fully understand the extent of the contamination," said Fossella, who was trying to arrange a meeting Friday with federal and city officials to discuss further testing and ***possible removal of the contaminated soil****…"*

"…*New York City* ***is the only major city*** *to conduct a full-scale Aerial Background Radiation Survey to identify "hot spots," though such work has been done in the nation's capitol, according to the report…"*

I hope you got the main point. The Staten Island was the very place where all that "old rusty metal" from the WTC rubble was initially deposited (before they finally disposed of it by sending it to China as scrap metal). Besides, from all the U.S. cities only the city of New York was afforded a peculiar honor of the "complete radiological survey"… And, as you may conclude from this article, it is by no means "benzene vapors" that cause the development of "lymphoma, bone cancer and leukemia", but radioactive isotopes…

Barbarian truth: legal aspects of the Twin Towers collapse from the "nuclear" point of view. Legal "Nuclear Madness".

The above picture, taken on September 22, 2001, still shows streams of those radioactive vapors; the "hot" spot of the former WTC-7 is on the right – between two seemingly undamaged buildings. Separate streams of vapors in the WTC-7 spots are clearly distinguishable from those ascending from the Twin Towers' spots.

I hope I satisfactorily answered the very first question that I promised to answer at the very beginning of this book: why those cowardly FBI agents wore full haz-mat suits at "Ground Zero"? As the reader of this book no longer wonders why, I think it is reasonable to explain some truly shocking legal technicalities of the WTC nuclear demolition.

The most shocking fact concerning these underground nuclear explosions under the World Trade Center in the middle of New York City, that seems to represent the very "Nuclear Madness" – was that legally and technically all of these three were nothing else than "Peaceful Nuclear Explosions, Conducted in the Interests of the National Economy"… The thermonuclear charges under the WTC were not weapons (i.e. they were not intended to kill enemy) and due to this reason they could only be classified as "peaceful". Interestingly, in the United States there are no legal provisions that might prohibit making nuclear explosions in populated areas. The only exemption is Utah State, which boasts one ancient law according to which any atomic explosion within boundaries of a city is an offence punishable by a 500 USD fine.

The only legal violation was that these three explosions were badly miscalculated and they released into the Earth's atmosphere radioactive materials in quantities hundreds of thousands of times exceeding norms stipulated in applicable Treaties governing underground nuclear explosions.

One could only wonder – how the U.S. Government managed to convince governments of other countries not to make any noise concerning these poorly contained nuclear explosions (since all serious states such as Russia, China, France, Japan, Brazil, India, etc. have efficient services that detected all these abnormal amounts of radioactivity being released into the atmosphere from Manhattan's "Ground Zero", and all of them undoubtedly complained to IAEA about this). This consideration is just one more confirmation of the fact that the U.S. Government has indeed concocted the double story – one for the general public consumption, and the second – to "confidentially" feed to the top leaders of other countries, to IAEA inspectors, as well as to the United States' own top political figures and to other "patricians" and so to convince them to "understand" the U.S. Government's sensitive situation and not to make any noise concerning those unprecedented illegal amounts of radioactivity

The above is a satellite picture taken September 12, 2001, which shows how these unprecedented streams of radioactive vapors ascending from the former spot of the WTC were visible even from space.

The above picture was taken at "Ground Zero" on October 17, 2001 – i.e. 5 weeks after the main events. Here are clearly seen separate streams of radioactive vapors emanating from the spots of the former Twin Towers and the WTC-7.

Levels of radiation and personal radiation doses received at "Ground Zero".

Some readers might wonder – how high were the levels of radiation at "Ground Zero" in Manhattan and how heavy were personal radiation doses received by the people who worked on those grounds. It would be indeed quite a reasonable question to ask. Though, I have to disappoint you with the answer: I do not know. It is simply too late to go there today to measure radiation, since more than seven years have passed since [being said in 2008] and radiation has properties to subside in the course of time (not to mention that a protective sarcophaguses has been created over the spots of the three nuclear explosions at the end of the clean-up operation).

However, I am certain that the levels of radiation at "Ground Zero" even today, in December 2012, exceed the normal radiation background by at least several folds. I read in one Internet discussion in 2010 that it was reported by New Yorkers that an attempt to bring a dosimeter onto "Ground Zero" could lead to serious legal actions against an offender (though, I don't know whether it is true or not, because I do not live in New York and have no chance to check if the guards would confiscate my dosimeter upon entering "Ground Zero" or not).

We could only guess today what the true levels of radiation were during the clean-up works at "Ground Zero". Unfortunately, we have no other choice than to guess. So let us guess. It is better than nothing: apparently no U.S. official would ever publish the exact measurements of radiation that those guys dressed in "lunar-looking" haz-mat suits were exposed to…

It is extremely difficult, not to say practically impossible, to calculate exact levels of radiation in that case, but still, we could try to figure them out at least approximately, by comparing to other similar events where levels of radiation were measured.

As in several other instances before this Chapter, we need some basic data to base our guessing upon. Let us find some comparable examples. Actually, it was not easy to find these examples, I would say… Do not forget that almost all data on nuclear explosions is classified. It simply does not exist in the wilderness of the Internet or in any public library…

Anyhow, maybe I was lucky. After an extensive search, I managed to find one comparable event. It was an underground nuclear test of exactly 150 kiloton; and it was exactly in granite rock – so its main basic features coincided with our particular demand. The explosion took place on July, 23, 1973, at the Hole No. 1066, Balapan Test Site, at Semipalatinsk nuclear testing ground, the then Soviet Union. A nuclear device with a 150 kiloton yield was detonated at a depth of 465 m in granite rock. The depth was sufficiently deeper than in our case (since three nuclear explosions under WTC buildings 1, 2 and 7 all occurred at depths of only 77 meters), but it was actually only the one property(the depth) that differed from the three 9/11 explosions. However, this particular property, that differed, elevated the status of that explosion to "contained" – meaning that it met official safety standards. Here I simply site the report[213]:

"…Radioactive gases escaped into the atmosphere 25 hours after the shot. In the first hours after radioactivity was noted in the atmosphere, slow free-flow discharge of radioactive gases was observed, mainly through annular cracks formed on the periphery of the subsidence crater[214]. Filtration of gases ended after about a day. ***During filtration of radioactive gases, levels of radiation*** [at the surface] ***were 200-300 mR/h.*** *After filtration had ended, the radiation background within the confines of the subsidence crater and on the crest of the upheaval mound was* ***10-50 mR/h*** *for the first few days…"*

What could we see from here? First of all, this nuclear explosion formally met safety standards, unlike the 9/11 explosions in Manhattan. It was detonated sufficiently deep underground and the mentioned escape

---

[213] "The Containment of Soviet Underground Nuclear Explosions" – by Vitaly V. Adushkin, Institute of Dynamics of Geospheres of the Russian Academy of Sciences Moscow, Russia.

[214] I have to mention that the so-called "subsidence crater" mentioned in the quotation is not the same as "crater" left by a shallow underground nuclear explosion; in the second case the crater is being created by throwing soil out onto the Earth's surface by the actual explosion; however, in the first case it is merely a subsidence of surface that occurs above the underground cavity created by the contained nuclear explosion.

of the radioactive gases occurred not immediately, but after some time (25 hours later). It was because those gases had to find their way to the earth's surface first, being filtered on the way by the relatively thick layer of soil remaining above the cavity left by the explosion at the depth of 465 m. These radioactive gases had not been released into the Earth's atmosphere "as is". They were filtered first. And this fact sufficiently decreased the amounts of radioactivity. Still, even "200-300 mR/h" (meaning "milli-Roentgen per hour") is quite a serious level of radiation. Note, that mR/h is 1/1000th of R/h. 200 - 300 mR/h is nothing else than 0.2 - 0.3 Roentgen per hour, which is a lot, I would say.

As I have mentioned before, in the former Soviet Union it was 25 Roentgen maximum allowed radiation dose for combat conditions, and 12.5 Roentgen – for non-combat conditions, irrespective whether the said digits of Roentgens were acquired instantly (for example, as a result of being hit by a front of penetrating radiation of a nuclear explosion), or accumulated in installments during any given year (for example, as a result of being subjected to certain levels of residual/induced radioactivity for prolonged periods of time). It should be kept in mind that the doses of over 50 Roentgen cause acute radiation sickness. Although, radiation sickness caused by the doses of slightly over 50 Roentgen will be in light forms, not in life threatening forms, such doses cause immediately noticeable sickness. This means that you will feel really sick if you get over 50 Roentgens either at once as a result of penetrating radiation, or as an accumulated dose during a relatively short period of time (let's say, during a couple of months).

Based on this knowledge, you can calculate how many hours you need to stay there (I am talking about the spot above the 1973 150-kiloton Soviet underground nuclear explosion from the above sample) to get acute radiation sickness in a light form. **50 R / 0.3 R/h = 166 hours**. If you spend only 7 days in that area, you will get twice as much as the maximum allowed radiation dose set for combat conditions (or 4 times as much as the maximum allowed radiation dose for peaceful life) and that would be enough to have light radiation sickness. If you spend there only three weeks, you will get over 150 Roentgen which is enough to develop acute radiation sickness with the life-threatening condition (probability of death is around 50% during one month since first hospitalized). If you spend there 5 weeks you will get > 250 Roentgen (probability of death is well over 90%). If you spend there 6 weeks, you practically have no chance to survive, unless you get a bone marrow transplant.

Make your own conclusions – whether the above-mentioned 200-300 mR/h levels of radiation are dangerous levels or not.

However, as you can see from the above report, these levels did not persist for a long time. "Filtration of radioactive gases" continued in the abovementioned case only one day. After that, the levels of radiation subsided to a maximum of 50 mR/h, which is 6 times less than in our former calculation. Then the radiation levels subsided to even less than that – only 10 mR/h, which is 30 times less than in our former calculation.

Now we can make a new calculation – how much maximum could a person obtain in that case, if he really wishes to catch absolutely all possible doses available in that location. During the first 24 hours – when levels were 0.3 R/h, he could get a maximum of 7.2 R. During the second two days he could get a maximum of, let's say, 0.05 R/h X 48 hours = 2.4 R. During the next 10 days he could get another, let's say, 0.01 X 240 hours = 2.4 R. These are rough estimations, as you could see, because I presumed that levels of 0.05 R/h sustained only 48 hours, and then sharply fell to only 0.01 R/h, while in reality it was not so – levels fell first to 0.04 R/h, then – to 0.03 R/h, then – to 0.02 R/h, and so on. That means a maximum of what a person, who spent there around two weeks, could accumulate is only 7.2 + 2.4 + 2.4 = 12 Roentgen; this is quite a reasonable dose – only a half of the formal "safe" dose set for combat conditions in the former USSR.

Considering that no person would be crazy enough to pitch his tent right at ground zero in order to spend there the entire 2 weeks, no one could accumulate even those maximum available 12 Roentgens in reality. That is exactly why the abovementioned explosion was considered "contained" – which meant that it met safety standards of the former USSR. However, the above was only a rough estimate – merely an example to base our future calculations upon.

The problem with the nuclear explosions in Manhattan was that they were **not** conducted at the depth of 465 meters like in the above sample. They were conducted at depths of only **77 meters**. You remember that the radius of the cavities created by these explosions was roughly 50 meters. Thus, it was only ~25 meters of remaining soil in between the upper end of the cavity and the Earth's surface. While in the abovementioned example it was well over 400 meters of remaining soil. The thickness of it has crucial importance in our case, because it is nothing else than the thickness of the very "filter" that would filter radioactive gases before they reach the surface. Now you could imagine that a quality of filtering offered

by the 400 meters and that offered by the 25 meters of remaining granite rock is different.

Levels of radiation at ground zero (or "Ground Zero" in the capital letters if you wish) would be very much higher in Manhattan's case. Moreover, the problem was that even these supposed 25 meters did not really remain above hypocenters of the three explosions in Manhattan. These 25 meters above the spots of the nuclear explosions were nothing but the "crushed zone" (a/k/a "dust") – as well as the Tower's structures above it for another 300 meters or so. These 25 meters of fine dust did not provide any filtering at all – they simply fell into a blazing inferno underneath and melted there at once. The orifices of the actual underground cavities in Manhattan were only visibly covered by huge piles of assorted debris; in reality, they were not covered at all. Therefore, from only a next second after the Twin Towers'/WTC-7's collapse, all radioactive gases were released into the atmosphere above "Ground Zero" unfiltered. That is why the above method of estimating radioactivity levels is obviously invalid for the Manhattan's case.

What other data is available as to radioactivity levels after nuclear explosions? Here is some other data. It pertains to a well-known atmospheric nuclear blast during the only known atomic military exercises that involved Soviet regular army units – who acted as if in a real nuclear war during those unprecedented exercises which took place on September 14, 1954, at "Totskoe" training grounds, the then USSR. An aviation atomic bomb of 40 kiloton in TNT yield exploded in the air 380 meters above the Earth's surface. A radiation reconnaissance platoon arrived at ground zero after one hour (to send them there before 1 hour would be simply too dangerous for its personnel).

The levels of radiation at ground zero after the 40 kiloton airburst were measured as follows:

- 1 hour after the explosion – 50 R/h;(note, it is not "milli-Roentgen-", but "Roentgen per hour")
- 6 hours after the explosion – 26 R/h;
- 21 hours after the explosion – 10 R/h;
- 33 hours after the explosion – 6 R/h;
- 48 hours after the explosion – 3 R/h;
- 73 hours after the explosion – 850 mR/h (but this one is already "milli-Roentgen per hour").

From the above table you could get not only the actual digits, but also an idea as to dynamics of how the levels of radiation typically subside in the course of time. However, unlikely we could use these digits, because they pertain to a nuclear explosion of 40 kiloton which occurred 380 m above ground zero, while in Manhattan there were 3X150 kiloton explosions that occurred 77 m below Ground Zero. Besides, we have to note the following: an underground nuclear blast causes much more radioactive contamination compared to an airburst; and such a radioactive contamination after an underground nuclear blast lasts considerably longer too – compared to that caused by an airburst. It is obvious, because in the case of an airburst winds will always contribute to the subsidence of the radioactivity levels – by blowing away at least some radioactive particles.

Still, it will be very interesting to get some digits concerning radiation levels belonging to poorly contained underground nuclear explosions. Actually, it is near impossible to get these digits, because all materials of this kind are traditionally classified and only in the case of a really good luck could you accidentally encounter some of them. Perhaps, we have good luck: during a relatively lax period (when new Russian secret services after the USSR's disappearance have not imposed any strict security regime yet) – in the early '90s – there were quite a few books published by former Soviet nuclear scientists and some of these books were even translated to English.

Here is one of them: ***"A Review of Nuclear Testing by the Soviet Union at Novaya Zemlya, 1955--1990"*** by Vitaly I. Khalturin at al. This book in a PDF format is available for download from here: http://www.ldeo.columbia.edu/~richards/my_papers/khalturin_NZ_1-42%20.pdf

Let us open its chapter "ACCIDENTS AND RADIOACTIVE CONTAMINATION" (page 26). I am quoting:

"…The first accident occurred on 14 October 1969, when ***two nuclear charges totaling 540 kt*** *(the announced yield) were detonated in separate adits at Matochkin Shar (A-7 and A-9). This was the most serious accident of the UNT program at NZTS. A gas-stream jet burst to the surface one hour after the test from a tectonic fault on a mountain slope at some distance from adit A-9. The level of* ***gamma radiation*** *jumped to* ***several hundred roentgens per hour****.* ***For some 40–50 minutes****, many test personnel were exposed to the resulting radiation hazard. Most were subjected to a radiation dose of about* ***40–80 roentgens****…"*

Now we have some comparable digits, at last. The two charges with a total yield of 540 kiloton described

above were, of course, more powerful than those used to demolish the WTC, but still comparable. Do not even doubt that when the Twin Towers and the WTC-7 collapsed it was only piles of debris (and not any soil layer) that were actually separating the underground cavities filled with radioactive materials and the atmosphere above. So, the situation was quite comparable with that described above. You can be sure that in Manhattan's ground zero (at that moment still not in Capital Letters yet) the radiation levels were several hundred Roentgens per hour. In addition, when it comes to the dynamics of the subsidence of the radioactivity levels, you can use the abovementioned table (pertaining to the 40 kiloton airburst) – just to have a general idea of how quickly the levels of radiation usually subside.

Now you have at least some basic data to base your guessing upon and now, at last, you can make your estimations as to the possible levels of radioactivity after the WTC demolition and during various stages of 9/11 rescue efforts and Ground Zero clean-up operations.

More information about radiation sickness: why not too many cases of acute radiation sickness were noticed among "Ground Zero" responders?

It might sound strange, but indeed not too many cases of acute radiation sickness were reported after the extensive clean-up operation that involved thousands of totally unprotected responders who worked without any "lunar-looking haz-mat suits" and often even without any respirators on Manhattan's Ground Zero. Intuitively, it might appear that any and every worker who spent some time at Ground Zero should end-up with some acute radiation sickness (ARS) and such a development would be unavoidable. Contrary to the "intuitive presumption", it was not so in practice. In reality, the Ground Zero responders and local residents suffer from chronic radiation sickness, rather than from an acute one. Why did that happen?

In order to understand this phenomenon, you have to understand first, what is the actual difference between acute- and chronic forms of radiation sickness. .

Let us consider acute radiation sickness first. In order to develop an acute form of radiation sickness (noticeable one) you have to receive at least a 50 Roentgens dose of ionizing radiation (in this particular case we are talking only about its gamma-rays component and penetrating neutrons component, while practically disregarding its alpha- and beta- components). You could receive this minimum of 50 required Roentgens by either means:

1) Because of being instantly struck by a hard front of penetrating radiation of certain strength (measuring in Roentgens) that momentarily comes from a nuclear explosion's hypocenter simultaneously with its initial flash and propagates to every direction with a speed of light. Let us call it "**Factor 1**".

2) Because of being exposed for some periods of time to ionizing radiation (represented by residual radiation, or by induced radiation, or by both) in radioactively contaminated areas (in this case radiation levels are being measured in Roentgens/per hour, rather than in Roentgens). Let us call it "**Factor 2**".

3) Because of the combination of the two (means that number of acquired Roentgens would be a sum to which both – **Factor 1** and **Factor 2** have contributed).

Examples: some one has been struck by a 500 Roentgen penetrating radiation front because of standing in the open some 350 meters away from a mini-nuke's explosion hypocenter. He will develop the heaviest condition of acute radiation sickness and would die in a maximum of 10-11 days without any chance to recover.

Another example: someone has been struck by a 100 Roentgen-strong penetrating radiation front because of standing several hundreds of meters away from the above hypocenter. He will develop acute radiation sickness of a medium form in which his chances to die will be not too high, but still, cannot be discarded: some people might die even after receiving only a 100 Roentgens dose.

Third example: someone got only 30 Roentgens after being struck by a 30-Roentgen-strong penetrating radiation front because of standing very far from the above nuclear explosion hypocenter. He will not feel sick at all, because even though a 30 Roentgens radiation dose does harm his body to a certain extent, this harm will not be noticeable. However, if someone who had already obtained this 30 Roentgens dose from the penetrating radiation front has decided to visit ground zero in an immediate aftermath while levels of radiation there were, let's say, 10 Roentgens per hour, and he spends 3 hours there, he has additionally obtained another 30 Roentgens due to residual/induced radiation at ground zero. These newly acquired 30 Roentgens will be added to the first 30 Roentgens he has had already, and his summary dose will be now 60 Roentgens. To feel sick one needs to have over 50 Roentgens. The 60 Roentgens is more than enough to feel sick right away (but not enough to die). This person would feel sick on the 2^{nd}-3^{rd} day and unlikely in such a situation he would continue visiting ground zero to accumulate more radiation doses. He would rather prefer to stay in bed or to visit a doctor trying to seek some medical treatment for his current illness.

Let us now imagine that there is someone who was NOT subjected to a penetrating radiation front from any nuclear explosion (which is the easiest way to instantly obtain a huge number of required Roentgens) – i.e. he escaped being subjected to the abovementioned **Factor 1**. This person in our sample would try

his best to obtain a number of required Roentgens exclusively from **Factor 2** – i.e. on account of some radioactive contamination. Let us imagine that such a "clean" person visits ground zero for the first day and spends there 14 hours, going here and there, while levels of radiation are 10 Roentgens per hour (do not forget that these levels are not equal – somewhere they could be 10 R/hour, somewhere – 7 R/hour, somewhere – 5 R/hour, and so on).

What will happen with him? He will obtain 80 (or may be even 100) Roentgens during the first day. The next day he might likely feel sick, because what he got corresponds to medium acute radiation sickness. Thus, unlikely he would continue to work at ground zero in these circumstances – he will be rushed to see a doctor. But if he did not feel sick on the very next day (this is possible if he accumulated the previous dosage during evening hours and by the morning he did not feel sick yet) and attempted to work there again the next day and spent there another 14 hours and got another 70-80 Roentgens, in addition to what he got during the first day, then this person has a good chance to die. He would definitely feel very sick on the third day but by then he would have accumulated an extremely dangerous dose of radiation. Though, this sample of mine was rather extreme. Let us consider some other realistic example.

Let us imagine that someone works at ground zero while approximate levels of radiation are 2 Roentgen per hour and that person spends there two days, 14 hours a day. By the end of the second day he will acquire a radiation dose enough to feel sick, but not enough to die. So, at the worst case, even if he attempts to work there during the third day and he will get, let's say, another 20 or 30 Roentgens, without any doubt, he will not be there on the 4th day, because he will by then definitely seek medical treatment being unable to work. His chances to acquire a really dangerous dose of radiation would not be too high considering the circumstances.

Considering all of this, as well as information available at the end of the previous chapter, we can try to figure out what kind of people might have been subjected to extreme doses of residual radiation in a very short time that would lead to acute radiation sickness.

Above – a famous 9/11 photo that shows a man immediately after the Twin Tower's collapse.

The most dangerous levels of radiation, of course, were during the very first hour after each of the Twin Towers' collapse, and that of the WTC-7 collapse (see info at the end of the previous Chapter for guidance).

Presumably, levels of radiation during the very first minutes after the Towers' collapse, in areas close to their footprints, might likely exceed 300 Roentgen per hour, these levels would relatively quickly drop to

be somewhat over 100 Roentgen per hour. This would be our rough estimation for the very first hour. Anyone who was there from the moment of the Towers' collapse and did not run away immediately might likely get a dose exceeding 100 Roentgen or even more than that (it depended on how many minutes this person actually spent there and also depended on how far he or she was from the Towers' footprints). That should be the first and foremost group of risk, because these people would develop the heaviest condition of acute radiation sickness which was in their case absolutely unavoidable.

On one of the most famous 9/11 photos shown above there is an example of the "first and foremost" group of risk. This man stood not too far from one of the Twin Towers footprints soon after its collapse (it should be presumed that at least 30 minutes have past since its actual collapse, because the WTC dust was no longer airborne at that moment). He might get at minimum 20-30, and at maximum – 200-300 Roentgens of acquired radiation dose (the exact digit depended on how far he was from the Tower's footprint while waiting for the dust to descend, and also – on how fast he ran away after the moment this picture had been taken). The photographer who took this picture should have received some comparable digit of Roentgens (also depending on where he was hiding while the dust was still airborne and depending on how long a time he spent there in total).

The next groups of risk are those who spent several hours after entering ground zero on the 2nd hour or so after the Towers' collapse – when levels of radiation subsided and were measured in tens of Roentgens per hour, rather than in hundreds of Roentgen per hour like in the above case. These groups were represented by professionals rather than casual passersby – i.e. by firefighters and other rescue workers who attempted to search for survivors in the immediate aftermath of the Towers' collapse. These groups might miss the most dangerous first minutes (in this sense they were somehow "saved" by dust that was still airborne and so severely decreased visibility preventing any rescue efforts). By the time the dust had descended, the most dangerous initial levels of radiation had subsided, too.

Above – another famous 9/11 photo showing New York firefighters entering "ground zero" in the immediate aftermath of the Twin Towers' collapse – about 1 hour following the collapse.

On the photo above you can see an example of the "second" group of risk. This is one of the most famous 9/11 photos – from the same set as the above photo, i.e. it was apparently taken by the same photographer. Firefighters enter area close to one of the WTC Towers' footprint almost immediately after the dust descended. While a man on the above photo unlikely remained at ground zero for long, these firefighters apparently spent several hours there at a minimum, after this picture had been taken.

We can also presume the following – that these initial groups who entered ground zero after one or two hours, were prevented from visiting the most dangerous areas of it by some "knowledgeable guys" from the ABC service (who supposed to appear in their "lunar-looking haz-mat suits" in that area as soon as all Geiger counters around simultaneously began to bark, so alerting them that something truly awful had just happened in the WTC area). You do not have to doubt that it was exactly like we presume here, since it would be just logical to presume so. These initial rescuers groups who entered ground zero in search of survivors would unlikely approach areas that were too close to the original sources of radiation (since their areas were most probably marked as "no go zones" immediately by dosimetrists).

That is why these groups were most probably subjected to ionizing radiation levels measuring, let's say, from 10 to 80 Roentgens per hour or so (our rough estimation). The problem, however, was that these groups were not in a hurry to leave – they were eager to do all they could to find all survivors, as well as to retrieve dead bodies. That is why spending time at ground zero was long enough to accumulate summary radiation doses comparable with those received by the first abovementioned group during the first minutes and first hours – i.e. the doses that likely exceeded 100 Roentgens. This was more than enough to develop acute radiation sickness ranging in seriousness of the condition from medium to heavy and, probably, even to very heavy.

The third, probably the most unfortunate group of the highest risk were, of course, those who were trapped under debris or knocked down unconscious by falling debris and regained their consciousness in a few hours (if ever at all). By the time these people were found and taken out of ground zero, they most likely managed to catch all radiation that was available – i.e. a maximum of what could be obtained by the first group, plus a maximum of what could be obtained by the second group.

The people from the third group might easily get a few hundreds of Roentgens doses – likely some of them exceeding even nominally lethal doses of radiation. It shall be presumed that some of these were badly injured by ionizing radiation with no chance to recover and they indeed succumbed to their radiation injuries, but it would unlikely be reported as the cause. As you might sincerely expect, their deaths that were caused by acute radiation sickness were officially blamed on either mechanical injuries caused by debris, or on the supposed suffocation, or, where available – on their burns.

These were the three main groups that were subjected to huge doses of radiation over a very short period of time that could likely lead to acute radiation sickness.

There would not be any further large group with the risk to develop any acute radiation sickness, but only the chronic one. Partly it was because radiation by the end of the first evening had subsided even more (please, review information at the end of the previous Chapter for comparison), and partly – because along with the radiation levels, the initial panic and chaos at ground zero had subsided too, and some sort of order and control, at last, was restored.

Beginning from the second day of this disaster, radiation safety measures were apparently (although discretely) implemented by the U.S. authorities at ground zero preventing as much as possible any further cases of acute radiation sickness. However, before we move to consider these "apparent-but-discreet" measures, let us find some confirmation as to acute radiation sickness definitely suffered by the abovementioned groups.

There is one utterly seditious document named "**THE WORLD TRADE CENTER DISASTER: HEALTH EFFECTS AND COMPENSATION MECHANISMS**" published by certain *John Howard, M.D., J.D.* and available on the Internet for download in a PDF format:
http://www.brooklaw.edu/students/journals/bjlp/jlp16i_howard.pdf

Let us try to read this document. Of course, as you might expect, "politically incorrect" words such as "radiation" and "acute radiation sickness" would not be available in its text, but since we already know how to read between the lines, we will try to read this document between the lines too.

To begin with, we have to formally establish the fact that here we deal with a cheater, and so we have our right to read his concoction "between the lines".

In order to prove that this is nothing but cheating, let us take a look at these words:

"The combustion of 90,000 liters of jet fuel at high temperatures led to the weakening of the WTC's structural steel members and within two hours resulted in their dramatic collapse. The collapse of the towers pulverized the cement exterior of two of the largest buildings in the United States as well as much

of their interior contents."

I guess, this statement constitutes more than enough evidence to deliver our final judgment to this concoction: it is a deliberate and the most shameless lie. This apparently leaves us only an option to read it "between the lines" – in order to extract from this concoction at least some particles of the truth.

What we need to find is this: according to our presumption, based on our considerations above, a few hundreds of people (most of them firefighters) must accumulate dangerous doses of ionizing radiation during the first hours at ground zero. This would unavoidably lead to their suffering from acute radiation sickness that would be immediately noticeable. Thus, we could presume that these people should begin to seek medical treatment on the 2nd and 3rd day after being exposed to huge doses of radiation, since it would be logical to presume so. It shall be understood that people, who were subjected to heavy doses of ionizing radiation would not feel sick immediately. The actual feeling of sickness comes later – when their blood would not be able to regenerate in the same rate as it used to be when they were healthy; this will be only noticeable on the 2nd or even on the 3rd day, because the first couple of days their bodies continue to function somehow on the "old blood". Let us try to find some confirmation of this presumption in the abovementioned report.

I am quoting (from page 72 of the report):

"…WTC exposures can best be understood as a temporal sequence of five exposure categories of varying intensity. The first exposure category occurred during the ***first 12 hours*** *after the collapse,* ***during the most intense exposure*** *to rescuers, residents, commercial building occupants and people in transit and when they were* ***exposed to the highest concentration*** *of large and small* ***particles*** *and* ***various gases****. The second exposure category occurred twelve hours after the collapse up to the first rain on September 14, 2001 at which time WTC-affected groups were exposed to large and small* ***particles that were periodically resuspended****, as well* ***as to gases which were emitted from intense fires*** *at Ground Zero..."*

We make here our first attempt to read "between the lines". As you might sincerely expect, the author of this report "forgot" to explain to his gullible reader what "ground zero" really meant those days. This is understandable, indeed. Let us follow his advice and try to "understand" the WTC "exposures" using the abovementioned time frames.

Why did "the most dangerous" exposure occur during first 12 hours after the collapse? What do you think? To get an answer to this puzzle, please, look again at the dynamics of how, typically, radiation levels subside in the first hours after a nuclear explosion – mentioned at the end of the previous Chapter.

Why is the "second exposure category", mentioned by this report, placed in a time-frame between September 11 and September 14? You can get an answer to this second puzzle from the same source – just look again at the digits available at the end of the previous Chapter and you will get the point. It is because during the first 3 days the levels of radiation are the highest – so the people exposed to these levels could likely develop some acute radiation sickness, while it is very unlikely that people would accumulate such large doses after the first 3 days have been passed. Still, this report mentions three more categories of "exposure", but in our case we can neglect them (I mean neglect them for now only). Because here were are looking only for causes and available victims of *acute* radiation sickness, leaving *chronic* radiation sickness and its victims aside for a while.

I am quoting again (from page 73):

"During these five periods of exposure, WTC-affected populations sustained varying, but largely unknown, levels of exposure to a long list of toxic agents generated by the collapse of the WTC. Among these were asbestos fibers (from insulation and fireproofing materials); concrete and the crystalline silica it contained (made from Portland cement and used in the Towers' construction); carbon monoxide (from fires and engine exhaust); diesel particulates (from vehicle engine exhaust); mercury (from fluorescent lights); heavy metals such as aluminum, titanium, chromium, zinc and manganese (from building materials and furnishings); hydrogen sulfide (from sewers, decomposing human remains and spoiled foodstuffs); inorganic acids; volatile and semivolatile organic compounds ("VOCs"); polynuclear aromatic hydrocarbons ("PAHs"); polychlorinated biphenyls ("PCBs"); polychlorinated dioxins ("PCDDs") and furans ("PCDFs"); various pesticides; and other toxic agents."

As you might sincerely expect, in our case we can disregard with a light heart all those alleged "toxic agents", except only the very last one, vaguely defined in this shameless report as "other".

Quote from page 79:

"…Surrogates such as time of arrival at the WTC site, time exposed to the plume, distance from Ground Zero, and specification of activities involving exposure to debris, dust, and smoke could be used as semiquantitative determinants of exposure."

You do not have to doubt that this is exactly the case. The earlier you arrive at ground zero, the closer to ground zero you will be, and the longer you will be there, the more radiation you will be exposed to.

And, at last, on page 84 of this report we found what we were actually looking for. Here is a confirmation about acute radiation sickness:

*"…**In the first 24 hours after the WTC attacks, 240 FDNY personnel sought emergency medical treatment.** Of these, 28 were hospitalized and 50 received treatment for acute respiratory symptoms caused by inhalation of airborne smoke and dust. Several firefighters had respiratory problems that started **within hours** of the disaster, and they were treated for **serious**, newly onset lung diseases. Others had respiratory symptoms that arose weeks or months after their work at Ground Zero began..."*

In this statement, all figures and time-frames are quite believable and correspond to our estimation of radiation doses received during the first, the most dangerous hours. All you have to do here is to change words "respiratory symptoms" (note[215]) to words "radiation sickness" while leaving the word "acute" in its place. You will then get about the right picture: 240 firefighters got serious doses of ionizing radiation – definitely exceeding 50 Roentgens (probably even exceeding 100 Roentgens in many cases), they felt sick and sought emergency medical treatment.

Some of them with the most heavy condition were hospitalized (and you could guess that some of them died), while some others might require only out-patient treatments – typical to light- and medium-light *cases of acute radiation sickness (though, even they could die later).*

Note also, that some unlucky souls mentioned in the above quotation felt the problems *within hours* (rather than *in the first 24 hours*) and they were treated for *serious* conditions (as opposed to those who felt sick in the first 24 hours and whose conditions were less serious). These unlucky souls belonged to the third – the most unfortunate group that we designated above. The point is that to feel sick from the acute radiation sickness in only a few hours (rather than in the next day or two), you must get a dose of ionizing radiation that is close to a thousand Roentgens or even more than that; because those who got "merely" a nominally lethal dose of 500 Roentgens would still feel themselves fine for the first 24 hours, without knowing that they are actually dead. That is to say that the abovementioned so-called "serious, newly onset lung diseases" that became apparent "within hours" of the disaster were useless to treat – they were untreatable anyway. Apparently, they are talking here of those unlucky people who were trapped in the immediate proximity of the WTC footprints and so managed to catch the highest radiation doses – that were in the first seconds and minutes much, much higher than during the first most dangerous one hour. If we presume that during the first "most dangerous hour" the levels of radiation were somewhat 300-400 Roentgens per hour, we have to presume that during the first "most dangerous minutes" (as opposed to "hours") the levels were in the order of thousands of Roentgens per hour. Thus, it is very likely that some people managed to accumulate even a thousand or two of Roentgens in this case – this, of course, will cause them to feel sick in a few hours and their conditions would be indeed "serious" – exactly, as mentioned by the above report (means, instead of dying on the 10^{th}-12^{th} day like those who got merely 250-300 Roentgens, these will die on the 2^{nd} day).

You can add here that some civilians, who were trapped in the immediate vicinity of the Towers during their collapse and spent some time there before being able to run away (they could not run away when the WTC dust was still airborne because it severely decreased the visibility), also got their tens- and hundreds of Roentgen doses of ionizing radiation. These surely felt sick the next day, and they too sought the emergency medical treatment. However, these civilians were not embraced by the above report because they sought their treatment in a variety of hospitals around (or even far from the area) and nobody bothered to count all of them, unlike the FDNY, that had a more or less centralized approach

---

[215] I have to say that even though I denied "respiratory symptoms", suggesting to replace them with "acute radiation sickness", I still consider that some "respiratory illnesses" could indeed occur - being a part of "acute radiation sickness"; but more explanations on the technicalities of these you will encounter in the next chapter.

when monitoring health conditions of its staff.

Now we understand, at last, that it was not that "there were allegedly no cases of acute radiation sickness" at ground zero in Manhattan as claimed by the shills. There were indeed hundreds of cases of acute radiations sickness – exactly as expected, but they were not honestly reported as such. However, practically all those cases of acute radiation sickness occurred only during the first day; that is why there were only hundreds of them, rather than thousands.

Now let us imagine that the U.S. officials who knew for sure what happened at "Ground Zero" in reality were not completely ignorant when it comes to the effects of ionizing radiation. And even if they were ignorant, they would be advised by those ABC specialists who visited "Ground Zero" in the "lunar-looking haz-mat suits" – since those guys apparently knew about radiation and its properties very well.

Actually, you do not have to doubt that responsible, or to be more exact, "irresponsible" U.S. officials, by one way or another, knew it very well that if they let people wander at "Ground Zero" and around it without any control, it will soon (in only 2-3 days) result in multiple cases of acute radiation sickness, ranging from light- and medium- to heavy- and even very heavy ones. In any case, even light forms of such acute radiation sickness will be immediately noticeable. In only a couple of days thousands will feel sick and an awful truth about severe radioactive contamination of Manhattan would spread out. It is easily imaginable what would happen if some 5-6 thousands of the people would feel immediately sick and would be hospitalized with peculiar yet well-known symptoms after obviously obtaining their "sickness" at the place bearing the transparent name "Ground Zero".

That is why we shall presume that some crafty U.S. officials were obliged to find some solution on how to prevent the Ground Zero workers and nearby Manhattan residents from being subjected to doses of residual radiation that could exceed 50 Roentgens and so to prevent them from feeling feel sick right away. How they did it in regard to the Manhattan's residents is well-known – they simply evacuated them and did not allow them to return until dangerous levels of radiation had naturally subsided.

Once they judged that radiation levels were as low as not to allow anyone to accumulate the required 50 Roentgens in, let's say, a whole year, the residents were allowed to return (and to continue to inhale deadly radioactive vapor that would in only a couple of years cause chronic radiation sickness rather than acute one). I think it is clear – how the U.S. officials managed to prevent acute radiation sickness among Manhattan residents. However, it was not so easy to prevent it among gullible Ground Zero responders, as you could probably imagine. Still, those crafty U.S. officials managed to do it – even in regard to the responders.

Here is an extremely seditious article from John Hopkins Public Health Magazine published on the Internet and named ***"Mobilizing Public Health - Turning Terror's Tide with Science"***[216]. Of course, you have to read it as usual – i.e. "between the lines" (note what is in bold).

*"**Danger in the Dust***

This project is "clearly among the most energy-draining experiences of their lives."
- John Groopman

It is 4 a.m. in New York City as four researchers from the School enter the site of the World Trade Center disaster on foot. Each is lugging from 50 to 90 pounds of air-monitoring equipment onto Ground Zero. In the dark, the tangled pile of wreckage takes on a distinctly hellish cast.

"Fires are still actively burning and the smoke is very intense," reports Alison Geyh, PhD. "In some pockets now being uncovered, they are finding molten steel."

*Geyh, an assistant scientist with the School's Department of Environmental Health Sciences (EHS), heads the team of scientists sent by the School in response to a request by the National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences for a coordinated study of the disaster's potential health effects to those in the immediate environment. By **attaching personal air monitors to the workers** and by placing stationary air sampling pumps outside the periphery of Ground Zero, Geyh (pronounced "Guy") and her*

---

[216] http://www.jhsph.edu/Publications/Special/Welch.htm - page 1; and
http://www.jhsph.edu/Publications/Special/Welch2.htm - page 2.

colleagues can determine the density of the particulate matter in the air, the size of those particles, and any short-term health effects to those at and around the site.

Julie Herbstman, MSc student in Epidemiology, attaches an air monitor to a Ground Zero worker.

Alison Geyh after 9/11

"This is an incredible situation," she reports. "The recovery and clean-up efforts are going on around the clock. Hundreds of people are at the site every day; and many of them have been there since Sept. 11. Workers at the site want to know what they are breathing and what to do to protect themselves."

Since the drivers and equipment operators are working in two 12-hour shifts, the researchers must start early and stay late. ***"None of the monitors can be left out overnight,"*** *says Geyh,* ***"so around midnight we retrieve everything and take the equipment back to the hotel, where we recalibrate it before going to bed."*** *The whole thing recommences at 4 a.m.*

"People have been coming back really frazzled," says John Groopman, PhD. "It's clearly among the most energy-draining experiences of their lives." Groopman, Anna Baetjer Professor and chair of EHS, knows of no analogous research situation. "The fact that thousands of bodies are still hidden in the rubble makes the work very tense [and] changes the tenor of everything."

At every stage of the clean-up operation, plumes of dust and smoke are sent skyward. The Hopkins scientists are also gearing up to measure air quality in the nearby neighborhoods and to enter residences around Ground Zero to collect and study samples of the dust originally produced by the collapse, which has sifted into buildings throughout lower Manhattan. - Rod Graham"

No one shall be duped by this article.

There is no "air-monitoring equipment" that needs to be attached to each worker and, moreover, taken from him at the end of the day to be allegedly "re-calibrated". Just try to be realistic… There is a certain "radiation monitoring equipment" namely "*individual dosimeters*" that must be issued to everyone who is exposed to dangerous levels of radiation. And these individual dosimeters, of course, must be collected from the people at the end of each day in order to get their meter readings and to calculate each worker's total radiation dose he managed to accumulate on the last day + on all previous days.

It is pretty self-evident what kind of the so-called "air-monitoring equipment" they are talking about in this shameless article. They just used the complete ignorance and gullibility of the ground zero responders and used them more like cattle, than like humans.

Now, at last, you can imagine why not many ground zero responders were able to accumulate the required 50 Roentgens – in order to get sick immediately from light form of acute radiation sickness. It happened because some wily people – like Julie Herbtsman or Alison Geyh – were appointed to clandestinely monitor their personal acquired radiation doses. Once they saw that a total radiation dose of a certain worker was getting close to the dangerous digit and his acute radiation sickness would be noticeable, probably tomorrow if he only gets a few more Roentgens, they quickly took some measures to prevent him from working at "ground zero".

For example, they either permanently or temporarily shifted such a person to some other location – for example to the Staten Island Landfill where levels of radiation were supposed to be negligible. That was, by the way, the very reason why so many ground zero responders were routinely shifted from one location to another – seemingly without any valid reason. But there was a reason, apparently. And the folks like Julie Herbtsman and Alison Geyh, as well as those "good guys" behind them, knew that reason very well. Apparently, they performed their clandestine duties very diligently. They only "forgot" to explain to their gullible patients, whom they treated like cattle, that acute radiation sickness was just one part of ground zero dangers, while the other part was chronic radiation sickness – which no "secretly" issued individual dosimeters would be able to prevent…

What is chronic radiation sickness, why it occurs, and what is the difference between chronic and acute radiation sickness?

First of all, when we talk about "radiation exposure", we usually mean only a momentary exposure to a hard front of penetrating ionizing radiation that in its most dangerous part is represented by gamma-rays and high-energy neutrons, plus long-times exposure to residual and induced ionizing radiation while being in radioactively contaminated environment – and here again we only count gamma-radiation, while totally disregarding beta- and alpha- radiations.

When we talk about the threshold of 50 Roentgens that is the minimum required dose to begin to feel sick immediately, what we mean is 50 Roentgens of gamma-radiation only. We do not count alpha- and beta-radiations in this case.

Why it is that alpha- and beta-radiations are always discarded? It is because only gamma-radiation has enough penetrating capability to penetrate our entire body and to strike cells of internal organs in order to cause them to dysfunction. Why do we always disregard alpha- and beta- radiations? It is because neither of them could cause any radiation injury to our internal organs, irrespective of their actual intensities.

Alpha- particles, although extremely dangerous, can not penetrate our skin – they are all stopped by a thin layer of dead skin tissue that always covers every man as his "outer skin". Since alpha-radiation is not penetrative enough to get to inside our bodies, we simply ignore it.

Beta-radiation is more penetrative and it can penetrate the outer "dead" layer of our skin and cause burns to inner "live" layers of our skin. These skin burns (called "beta-burns") could be quite serious if this beta-radiation was intense enough. Still, we usually ignore even beta-radiation, along with alpha-radiation. We ignore it because even though beta-radiation in huge quantities could cause "beta-burns", still, it can not get deep inside our bodies and so to cause any damage to the cells of our internal organs. Besides, beta-radiation can not penetrate our thick clothes, so one who wears enough clothing is protected from beta-radiation anyway. In this sense, it is comparable to sun-radiation – from the latter we too are protected by our clothing, while we could get a sun-burn if we offer to the Sun our bare skin.

That is why, since we feel protected from both – alpha- and beta- radiations, we do not even count them when we calculate "safe" and "dangerous" radiation doses in general. During such calculations only gamma-radiation levels are counted.

However, the above consideration is true only for the case when you are subjected to alpha- and beta-radiations and these radiations originate from outside of our bodies. It is not the case when you inhale or ingest some radioactive materials that emit these alpha- and beta- radiations. In the latter case, these alpha- and beta- radiations would originate from inside your body, and not from outside of it. You will no longer be protected from the most dangerous alpha-radiation by your skin, since you are being irradiated from inside. Neither will you be protected from still very dangerous beta-radiation, because you are being irradiated by it from inside your body.

Here is an example: let's say that there is a radioactively contaminated area – a/k/a "ground zero". You have to perform some job on it and you have to calculate a safe radiation dose. You send there a dosimetrist first (in lunar-looking haz-mat suit) who reports that levels of radiation in that area are, let's say, 10 Roentgens per hour. I don't know what an acceptable radiation dose in the United States is, so I will use here a former Soviet standard. In the Soviet Union it was believed that even though only doses of 50 Roentgens up could cause noticeable radiation sickness (i.e. do visible harm to one's body), doses in between 20 and 50 Roentgens could still cause harm to one's body (although invisible one).

That is why it was the following "safe" radiation doses (per gamma-radiation, of course, because only

gamma-radiation is counted in such case) established in the Soviet Union for the cases of emergency: 25 Roentgen maximum summary doses for combat conditions, and half of it – i.e. 12.5 Roentgens – for non-combat conditions.

In this case, the "combat" and the "non-combat" conditions could be perceived as follows. Someone who received 12.5 Roentgens dose must be immediately taken away to prevent him from any further radiation exposure (even from a potential one) in the times of peace. However, in combat conditions – i.e. when there is an ongoing fighting, even the one who has already received 12.5 Roentgens, could be left on the front-line even though he could be subjected to some more exposure – let's say, arising from radioactive contamination after nuclear explosions. Nonetheless, even in the combat conditions, someone whose acquired radiation dose gets close to 25 Roentgens must be removed from any further potential radiation exposure.

These "safe" doses were applicable for emergency cases – such as a necessity to stop some radioactive leakage immediately and at any cost, or to continue fighting, and so on. For non-emergency cases, though, these maximum acceptable radiation doses were often set much lower – let's say, only 3-5 Roentgens – depending on the actual situation.

We come back to our sample above. Let us base it on the former Soviet standards, since we do not know the American ones for sure. We have: "ground zero" where levels of radiation are currently ~10 Roentgen per hour, according to our dosimetrist's report. We have to establish first whether this work is really an "emergency" work or not. Regarding the removal of debris it is apparently not an "emergency" – because debris could be removed even a few months later, when the levels of radiation at "ground zero" would subside considerably. However, regarding rescuing people who might be trapped under the debris, it must be considered as an "emergency". Thus, we decided that this is an "emergency" work. So, we have to stick to the maximum allowed radiation doses for emergency cases.

We know that levels of radiation are ~10 Roentgen per hour, while the maximum allowed radiation dose set as 12.5 Roentgens. Besides, we apparently have a lot of people at our disposal that could do the work, so it is not really necessary to expose each worker to the maximum allowed radiation dose. That is why, after some consideration, we decided that we will set the maximum allowed dose for 10 Roentgens, rather than for 12.5 – just to be on the safe side and not to abuse our emergency powers at the cost of the workers' health. What we have to do in this case? We have to bring to the workers' attention the following information and to act as follows:

1) We have to tell them that to work in this area is allowed for a maximum time of 1 hour per person – and no one and under no circumstances shall remain at ground zero any longer than 1 hour (because working longer than an hour in the area with the levels of radiation of ~10 Roentgens per hour would lead to exceeding the maximum allowed radiation dose).

2) Every worker must have an individual dosimeter attached to his body – so we will be able to measure his exact radiation exposure and able to take immediate measures if someone gets accidentally overexposed.

3) Every worker must be issued a full haz-mat suit that will limit his exposure to only outer radiation and will prevent deadly radioactive particles from being deposited on his hair and his skin, and, God forbid, from inhaling or ingesting such radioactive particles.

4) Every worker upon completing his 1 hour shift must be thoroughly decontaminated by specialists before allowed to remove his haz-mat suit – so to prevent him and other people around him from accidentally inhaling radioactive particles that were deposited on outer parts of his haz-mat suit.

5) Each worker who completed his shift must be forever (at least, for the next couple of years) removed from any work that contain even the slightest possibility to be exposed to radiation; and he himself must be well aware of it and he must be warned and acknowledge it in writting– not to seek any job that has anything to do with such things as radiation or radioactive materials.

As you probably understand, it is not enough to establish only a "covert" radiation control and to issue to each gullible worker an individual dosimeter in the disguise of the alleged "air monitoring equipment". Unless each worker understands that radiation dangers are involved, this "secret" dosimeter will not save him. It will only save us and it will allow us to formally "observe" a certain "safe" radiation dose received by this worker in regard to gamma-radiation. What about the worker – he would indeed never exceed the 50 Roentgen (or whatever other dose we set as maximum) acquired radiation dose per gamma-radiation,

but nothing more than that. He will still inhale and ingest not just “some”, but “all” deadly particles of radioactive dust and of radioactive vapor available at ground zero. While his dose per gamma-radiation (which we in this case “secretly” monitor) would not be enough to develop any acute radiation sickness and to feel sick right away, it does not mean that he will be “saved” from radiation by our “covert efforts”.

Above – ground zero responders walk through vapors on October 11, 2001. Credit: Gary Friedman.

The problem is that this worker, whom we “forgot” to issue the full haz-mat suit (as well as a Manhattan resident when he eventually returns) would deposit inside his body some quantities (in some cases some absolutely enormous quantities) of deadly radioactive particles that would continue to irradiate him from inside by the most dangerous alpha-radiation (as well as by beta- and even by gamma- ones) for months and years to come. Depending on the severity of this internal irradiation, in a couple of years (or later, or sometimes, even earlier) a hidden (or “latent”) period of his chronic radiation sickness would end and his radiation sickness would be obvious. He would suffer from leukemia, various cancers, secondary infections, and eventually he will die. And that is what really happened in Manhattan.

I feel that I am obliged to place before my reader one more piece of extremely seditious information related to the abovementioned cover-up efforts in regard to chronic radiation sickness that would be a definite consequence to most of the ground zero responders. As you already understood, one of the main symptoms of chronic radiation sickness is leukemia. Leukemia could only be caused by two things:

1) ionizing radiation;

and

2) benzene vapors that one used to inhale for extended periods of time (such as people who worked for many years in gasoline stations or in oil refineries producing benzene, for example).

Thus, it would be logical to expect from those unscrupulous folks who were responsible for the cover-up measures at ground zero to prepare some advance story that would anticipate imminent multiple cases of leukemia among the gullible ground zero responders that would become apparent in a year or two.

Indeed we won’t be cheated in our expectations. Such story was indeed prepared in advance. Here it is: an unprecedented article under the name *“**Toxic Poisoning Fears at Ground Zero**”* was discovered in 2008 here: http://www.buzzle.com/editorials/2-7-2002-10159.asp

Of course, as usual, this masterpiece of the lying art has to be read “between the lines” in order to get the main point:

“…Up to 750 firefighters working in the wreckage of the World Trade Centre in New York have taken sick leave with suspected toxic poisoning, according to reports in the US press today.

Many buildings ruined or damaged in the September 11 attacks contained lead, polychlorinated biphenyls (commonly referred to as PCBs), and asbestos, and there are fears that the dust from those buildings could have released dangerous levels of the toxins into the air around lower Manhattan.

One in four firefighters working at Ground Zero now have "World Trade Centre cough" or another respiratory complaint, fire department officials told USA Today.

Eight non-fire department staff working at the site were also found to have elevated levels of mercury in their blood.

New Yorkers have increasingly complained of tightness in their chests, sinus infections and bloody noses since the attacks.

***On one day in the weeks following** the attacks, the level **of benzene**, which can cause **leukaemia and bone marrow damage** with prolonged exposure, was measured at 58 times the official safety levels.*

The US environmental protection agency is under fire from local politicians and health officials over failing to inform the public of the long-term risks from the toxins.

The agency insists that the air in lower Manhattan is not dangerous, except for low levels of asbestos in the restricted zone within a block of where the twin towers once stood.

© Guardian News & Media 2008
Published: 2/7/2002"

All what we actually need in this unprecedented article is what I made in **bold**. Scared U.S. officials, who understood perfectly well that sooner or later the effects of chronic radiation sickness – such as leukemia and bone marrow damage – would become apparent, began to prepare certain plausible stories capable of explaining these unprecedented events in the future…

Since the only other substance besides ionizing radiation known to be able to cause leukemia was benzene, the U.S. officials did not have much choice. That is why almost immediately after the events (in a "few weeks", as the article states) they begin to "discover" the alleged "levels of benzene" [meaning "levels of benzene vapors in the air"] allegedly "58 times the official safety levels" at "ground zero"… And they were not even ashamed to make their ridiculous "discoveries" publicly available…

Let us look at the above claim with our eyes OPEN. Feeble ravings about the alleged "levels of asbestos" we could simply ignore – because these are very common for the ground zero propaganda campaign and no one could be 100% certain now if asbestos was indeed used in the Twin Towers' construction or it was the latest post-9/11 concoction aimed to justify health problems caused by radiation. We have to take into the most serious consideration the claims about alleged "benzene levels" that could cause "leukemia and bone marrow damage".

Do you remember poor detective John Walcott described at the beginning of this book who got bone marrow transplantation as a result of working at ground zero and who became actually the very source of the inspiration to the author of these lines to create this book?

According to the above article, it should be presumed that poor Mr. Walcott was affected by those alleged "levels of benzene 58 times the official safety levels". Doesn't it?

This most shameless lie can be easily disproved, as you might expect. First of all, there were not any big quantities of benzene kept in the WTC. While those little volumes of benzene in fuel-tanks of cars parked at the Twin Towers car-parking could be easily disregarded in our consideration. Firstly, because it was simply too little benzene in these cars to even talk about it. The potential quantity of the alleged benzene was indeed negligible. Secondly, even if there were some benzene in those cars it should have been burned out immediately due to extremely high temperatures under the rubble. If those temperatures were able to melt thick steel bars, what do you think would happen with benzene in thin fuel tanks of thin cars? And, lastly, I hope you can imagine that benzene vapors couldn't persist in the air longer than a few minutes in the open because all these vapors would be simply blown away by wind. Thus, it is technically impossible to create any "high concentrations" of benzene vapors above "ground zero" as alleged. I hope you agree with this logic?

Add here that "ground zero" according to pre-9/11 dictionaries is not a "place where leukemia is caused by high concentration of benzene"; it is a place where *a nuclear explosion occurs* – which too could cause leukemia, and you will get the entire picture. The desperate U.S. officials, who sent gullible ground zero responders to their certain deaths, were concocting stories about "benzene vapors" in advance because they knew in advance that in a year or two their victims would suffer from chronic radiation sickness.

Ironically (or, perhaps, "suspiciously enough"), Mrs. Alison Geyh – one of those who admitted to collect

every evening those so-called "personal air-monitors" from the gullible ground zero responders, managed to die from cancer too, or at least it was so reported.

In an obituary titled ***"Alison Geyh of SPH, 52, studied air pollution at ground zero"***[217] published on March 7, 2011, it was reported that (I am quoting):

"…Alison Geyh, an associate professor at the Johns Hopkins Bloomberg School of Public Health, died Feb. 20 after a lengthy battle with cancer. She was 52…"

"…Geyh was ***widely known*** *for her* ***research on the health of cleanup workers*** *at the site of the Sept. 11, 2001, attack…"*

The keyword here is, of course, "known" rather than "research". She was indeed widely known; way more widely known than it supposed to be, considering the sensitivity of the issue and the ridiculousness of her actual so-called "research".

What was particularly surprising in this case, was that Mrs. Alison Geyh, a professor in chemistry, being one of those "initiated", moreover, well-trained in handling such emergencies, perfectly understood the dangers involved. Therefore, unlike her gullible subjects of research, whom she treated like guinea pigs, she herself supposed not to inhale or ingest any radioactive particles. Mrs. Geyh was supposed to have been careful enough. To think otherwise would be to sin against common sense. Moreover, one of known 9/11 researchers, Jeffry Hill, interviewed Geyh via telephone in May 2010 (an mp3 file with its recording is available for download here[218] and here[219]) and as on May 19, 2010, she did not sound like any "terminally ill", "waging a lengthy battle with cancer", or "morally prepared to die soon".

All these considerations, coupled with my usual cynicism, suggests to me that the announced "death" of Mrs. Alison Geyh had nothing to do with reality and it was not much different from the announced "deaths" of terrorist Osama bin Laden, nuclear terrorist Timothy McVeigh, bio-terrorist Bruce Ivins, or Pengaton missile's passenger Barbara Olson. I presume that her "death" was merely a precautionary step made in order to make her unavailable for any future inquiry. Geyh, who apparently did not know how to keep her mouth properly shut, represented a major danger in this sense. She was very talkative and was too well known to various 9/11 researchers. Undoubtedly, she would have been one of the first to be summoned to such an inquiry in the future. Fortunately, her untimely "death" at the age of 52 made this no longer possible.

From now on, I hope you finally understand what really happened on Manhattan's ground zero and why there were not too many cases of acute radiation sickness among the ground zero responders, but rather many cases of chronic radiation sickness…

---

[217] http://archive.gazette.jhu.edu/2011/03/07/alison-geyh-of-sph-52-studied-air-pollution-at-ground-zero/
[218] http://www.pumpitout.com/audio/ag_051910.mp3
[219] http://www.911-truth.net/ag_051910_Alison_Geyh_telephone_recording_made_by_Jeffrey_Hill.mp3

Alleged “asbestos” and examples of chronic radiation sickness in the “Ground Zero” responders.

I was suggested to add this chapter at the very last moment by one of my friends who read the final edition of this book shortly before its publishing. In his opinion, many people might not believe that the “ground zero” responders indeed suffered from chronic radiation sickness.

Well… I am adding this Chapter, of course, according to the suggestion. However, I thought I have provided enough proof as to establish it for certain that the three buildings of the former WTC were indeed demolished by the three underground thermonuclear explosions of 150 kiloton each. If for someone it is still not enough and he is still in doubt as to the true meaning of “Ground Zero” when it was applied to the former WTC site, then it is probably too heavy a case for me to treat – it is akin to the situation where someone believes that two by two is five and he is not able to digest the illustrative example with the 4 green apples… You could do nothing in this case. So, if at this point there are still folks who are “not yet convinced”, then I could really do nothing more.

Anyway, here are examples from a few of myriads of publications that reveal apparent consequences of chronic radiations sickness suffered by those who were sent to clean “Ground Zero” (web-links or other references are in corresponding footnotes).

Let us begin with this relatively short excerpt from an article named: ***“Group Says 9/11 ground Zero Rescue Workers Dying From Unusually High Cancer Rates”***[220], by Vittorio Hernandez - AHN News Writer; May 8, 2008. I am quoting (words in **bold font** were highlighted by me):

“…At least 360 workers who volunteered to perform search and rescue operations at the World Trade Center directly following the September 11, 2001 attacks ***have since died****;* ***80 of which suffered cancer-related deaths****.*

The volunteers and rescuers worked at Ground Zero, nearby blocks, ***and at the Fresh Kills landfill*** *on Staten Island. New York State health officials have identified the cause of death for 154 dead volunteers.*

David Worby, who represents ill Ground Zero workers, said the 360 estimate is just the "tip of the iceberg." Their group is made up of at least 10,000 sick volunteers, 600 of whom are now cancer stricken, allegedly caused by their exposure to toxic elements on the site.…”

When reading the above information, try to understand that in general ground zero responders were relatively young and their time to die from old age had not come yet by the year 2008. Thus, when there is a stated proportion of 360 of them died, out of which “only” 80 died from “cancer-related deaths”, it should not dupe you into believing that the rest 240 died from the old age or from something unrelated to ground zero. Likewise, when you hear about 10,000 sick ground zero volunteers, 600 of whom diagnosed with cancer, it should not dupe you into thinking that the rest 9,400 sick ground zero volunteers have their illnesses unrelated to ground zero. To think so would be completely wrong, though the shills and the spin-doctors, the medical spin-doctors inclusive, would, of course, try their best to convince you into that type of thinking.

I will try to elucidate this point. To begin with, try to always remember that ground zero responders should not die at all. Neither in big numbers, nor in small numbers. The fact that they performed some dangerous or even hazardous work (in this presumption we abstract our minds from particularly ground zero as a place of three 150 kiloton thermonuclear explosions and presume some other, abstract dangerous/ hazardous place) should not make the absolute majority of the workers sick and dying. Do you agree with this logic?

Try to imagine that tens of thousands of people work with asbestos. So what? Are they really dying at that rate? Are they really sick at that rate? Not at all. Try to imagine that hundreds of thousands of people work with benzene. So what? Are the majority of them sick with leukemia as the shills try so hard to instill on you? Of course, not. Hundreds of thousands of people work with benzene during all their lives,

---

[220] http://www.allheadlinenews.com/articles/7010891288 ; the same article is also available here: http://www.nydailynews.com/news/2008/05/08/2008-05-08_360_post911_workers_have_died_including_.html

routinely inhaling hazardous benzene vapors for decades, yet only a minor percent of them develops certain sickness related to that “benzene exposure”. Hundreds of thousands of people continuously work in dusty areas, routinely inhaling various kinds of dust, including hazardous dust. So what? Do you think that the absolute majority of these people are sick and dying? You are badly mistaken if you think so.

There is simply NOT any such a dangerous place or work where the absolute majority of workers after working there for merely a few weeks would develop certain sicknesses that would lead to their quick death in only a few years to come. Such places of work could not exist and they do not exist – either in the United States, or in China, or in Russia, or in India, or in Nigeria, or in Papua New Guinea. Just imagine, that if any of such potentially dangerous place of work would ever appear in any country, responsible officials who created that “working place” would be surely arrested, charged with the premeditated mass murder, and, most probably – executed.

Do you think that there are no generally dangerous places of work and all places are safe, except only the Manhattan’s Ground Zero (I mean a “generally dangerous working place”, not a “place of mass slaughter”)? It is not so. There are many dangerous places: certain chemical plants, certain mines where they dig for Uranium, for example, or nuclear power plants and nuclear reactors on submarines and on other nuclear powered ships. One of the most dangerous and hazardous works is well-known coal mining, in case you forgot it. Even selling frozen fish and working with fish is considered a very dangerous job too. There are people who routinely inhale the most dangerous crystallized dust of silicate dioxide (SiO_2) at their work place. There are people who work with resins. There are people who work with benzene. There are people who work with acids (and routinely inhale acids’ vapors). There are people who work with hazardous paints and hazardous solvents. There are people who work with toxins and people who work with pathogens. There are people who work every day with dangerous pesticides and with dangerous insecticides, as well as people who work with dangerous fertilizers. There are people who work with chemical weapons and test either the actual chemical weapons or means of protection against them. There are asbestos mines, after all, and certain workshops that deal with asbestos products, and you can be sure that these dangerous works with asbestos are performed not by robots, but by live men. There are works that have something to do with talc, while talcum powder is by no means less dangerous than the asbestos powder, since the two share a common “destructive factor” – combined silicate dioxide. So what? Does it mean that people of those professions listed above should be all sick and be near to death? Of course, not. All of them work and live happily and are not bothered much by the fact that they perform hazardous work for years and sometimes even for decades.

Do you realize, at last, that the spin-doctors and their shills insult your intelligence when they inculcate a notion that it is supposedly “normal” for the ground zero responders to have such an unprecedented rate of sickness and mortality just because of alleged “toxic dust”, alleged “toxic fumes”, alleged “asbestos”, and alleged “benzene vapors”?

Coming back to the illnesses of the ground zero responders. As you can see from the variety of published materials, some of them quoted below, the majority of the ground zero victims suffered and died from so-called “respiratory diseases” – that are, of course, linked to the alleged “toxic dust” and to the alleged “toxic fumes”, and also to the alleged “asbestos dust”. The rate of what they call “cancer” is noticeably smaller in the ground zero responders in comparison with the rate of the so-called “respiratory diseases”.

Let us analyze these proportions based on our knowledge in regard to radiation sickness and in regard to the properties of radiation in general (I hope you read the previous chapters attentively enough and are now educated in those matters).

What would happen when people who work on ground zero without any respirators (or with crappy respirators that are, moreover, worn only part-time) when they enter into a cloud of vapor that is being ascended from under the debris? I think the answer is logical: they would, of course, inhale it. Would they feel bad about that immediately? The answer is: of course, not. Because it is just vapor. It does not give people any bad feeling upon inhaling. On the other hand, what would happen when people enter a cloud of apparently irritating “toxic fumes”? Or enter a cloud of “highly concentrated benzene vapors”? Or what would happen when people enter a cloud of certainly irritating dust (whether “toxic” or “non-toxic” it does not matter)? I think the answer is obvious: people would sneeze, cough, have tears running from their eyes, snivel running from their noses, they would immediately quit such a cloud, and would run quickly to the supervisor and complain to him that it is impossible to perform work in such conditions. Do you agree with this logic?

So, all the crap that is being published in regard to the ground zero illnesses creates an impression that the absolute majority of the ground zero responders who suffer from the “respiratory diseases” owe that

to the supposedly “irritating/toxic properties of inhaled dust” or, possibly/partly to the “supposedly toxic properties of inhaled fumes”. I think, intuitively, the reader also got the same impression. However, as we saw it above many times, intuition and “intuitive impression” often do us a disservice. Try to understand, that people would NOT force themselves into continuously inhaling irritating dust or irritating/toxic fumes till they get really sick. They would simply run away from such an irritating occurrence at the very first moment.

The worst situation, when it came to inhaling enormous quantities of dust, had only occurred immediately after each of the Twin Towers’ collapsed. Masses of people were caught by this development without any means of protection whatsoever, the visibility was decreased to zero, people could not run away, and so they were forced to inhale the dust within at least 20 minutes or even more while waiting for the visibility to improve. Note, that in this case the dust was fine, microscopic, highly penetrative, and very irritating. And there were enormous quantities of that WTC dust flying around. So what? Everybody who was caught by that WTC dust cloud got sick as a matter of “must”? Everybody who inhaled enormous qualities of that highly irritating steel dust (as well as “dust of everything, asbestos inclusive”) for 20 or even 30 minutes without any respirator developed some obligatory “respiratory disease”? You are badly mistaken if you think so. Those, who got out of the WTC area, when the dust descended, cleared their throats, blew their noses, cleaned their eyes, washed their faces, and, thanking God for their being alive, departed from the area. Many of them might continue coughing for a few more days, but it did not lead to any aggravation. Their conditions certainly improved with the course of time. It shall be known that lungs are capable of cleaning themselves from any dust (and not only from dust, but even from resins) automatically and do so quite effectively.

In reality (I mean apart of what is suggested by the “intuitive impression”), people suffered from the respiratory diseases related to ground zero works because of an entirely different reason than the supposed “irritating” or “toxic” dust. During the first, the most dangerous hours, those who wandered on ground zero (then still spelled in low-case letters) were inhaling the “innocently looking” vapors; in the process, they inhaled big quantities of tiny beta-radioactive particles. These beta-radioactive particles, understandably, ended up in their lungs, and in a very short period of time subjected surrounding tissues to the intense radiation. (Do you remember what “beta-burns” are?) Understandably, large portions of their lungs were affected and this process was almost instantaneous (unlike the irradiation by the alpha-radioactive particles that would cause the adverse effects postponed by several years).

That is why those who were on ground zero during the first most dangerous hours, got the maximum dosage of the internal beta-radiation, and suffered from the “respiratory diseases” of the corresponding intensity. Those who were on ground zero during the first most dangerous days, were affected too, though to a lesser extent. Since radiation has the property to subside, the beta-radiation subsided along with the gamma-radiation. Nonetheless, those who inhaled radioactive vapors during the first days still ended up with corresponding “respiratory diseases”, though these were of lower intensity in comparison with the first group described above. I think it is understandable from the point of logic. As you could see, the actual clinical picture in regard to the “respiratory diseases” of the “first” and of the “second” groups of risk, that was provided in publications we have previously reviewed, perfectly corresponded to our considerations.

Above, we reviewed only short-time effects of radiation that quickly revealed itself in a form of “respiratory diseases” and only in the first and in the second groups of risk. Let us consider technicalities of the effects of radiation in the long-term. Alpha-radioactive particles are much more dangerous than the beta-ones, and people inhaled and ingested the alpha-particles along with the beta- when breathing on ground zero. Moreover, the alpha-particles retain their radioactivity for much longer periods of time compared to the beta-particles. Again, according to the general clinical picture drawn by all these publications, we see that the majority of ground zero victims suffer from particularly “respiratory diseases” in both – the short perspective, and in the long perspective, while the rest of the cancers and disorders were something like 20% or so from the total number of the illnesses. Why did it happen? I think it is very easy to answer.

People on ground zero were expressly prohibited by their supervisors to consume any unpackaged food and drinks (the supervisors, in turn, were advised by those knowledgeable folks who knew about radiation dangers very well). That prohibition, as you probably understand, was enforced in order to minimize the chances of the radioactive particles being ingested. In fact, there were corresponding precautionary measures in regard to inhaling the radioactive particles too – you don’t even have to doubt that the responders were expressly ordered to wear respirators all time. However, they did not realize that they were in the actual ground zero (as you remember, they were prohibited from using words “ground” and “zero” and were forced to call the place “The Pile” instead), so the responders did not take that order seriously enough and did not wear the respirators most of the time. Due to such an implementation of,

let's call it, "radiation safety", the major part of the radioactive particles was inhaled by the gullible ground zero responders, and a minor part of the radioactive particles was ingested by them. Hence the seemingly "unexplainable" disproportion between the "respiratory diseases" related to ground zero and the rest of the disease related to ground zero.

You probably understand what the inhaled radioactive particles that ended up in people's lungs would do. They would primarily affect surrounding lungs' tissues: beta-particles in shorter time and more intensively, alpha-particles – in an "accumulative" manner, and in a longer term, i.e. "slowly, but surely". Outwardly, of course, such damage to the lungs would reveal itself in a form of various "respiratory diseases" that could be of a purely mechanical nature (due to the big parts of the lungs tissue being simply killed by radiation), or of "toxic" or even of "infectious" nature (first – due to degeneration of tissue cells thus breading all kinds of tumors, second – due to weakened tissue cells thus making them an easier prey to various microbes). Of course, due to a variety of clinical presentations of these "respiratory diseases", shifty medical spin-doctors would always have a chance to concoct different stories, avoiding linking all these "various respiratory diseases" to the obvious common cause: *chronic radiation sickness caused by inhaling of alpha-radioactive particles*.

Of course, the alpha-particles that initially ended-up in the lungs would not remain there forever. As I have already mentioned above, our lungs have the in-built ability to clean themselves from the dust etc. From time to time those dust particles are supposed to be discovered and taken out. In most cases, unfortunately, it happens too late – when those radioactive particles have already done their job by irradiating the surrounding tissues. Moreover, the special mechanism that is responsible for the automatic cleaning of our lungs does not understand whether any particular piece of dust is "radioactive" or not. It simply perceives any extraneous piece of material as "a piece of dust" that has to be taken out of the lungs. The lungs-cleaning mechanism tries to take that piece of dust either by the way of pushing it into phlegm, or to pushing it into lymph. In the first case the radioactive particle could either be spit out (in good case) or swallowed and so – arrive to its secondary destination somewhere in the gastrointestinal tract. In the second case the radioactive particle ends up in some lymph vessel and so it will continue to affect the lymphatic system. Hence – "unexplainable" cancers of lymphatic glands, for example.

Despite the official prohibition to consume the unpackaged food and drinks while on ground zero, some of ground zero responders managed to swallow certain quantities of radioactive particles. I hope you realize that it was unavoidable when the matter was handled by the unsuspecting "commoners", and not by trained professionals dressed in full "lunar-looking" haz-mat suits and armed with the full understanding of radiation dangers. How could they "ingest" the radioactive particles, you might ask? It was very easy, indeed. Men breathe not only through their nostrils, but often through their mouths; some of them go for the second option only from time to time, while others do it more often – especially if they have a cold in their head. Therefore some radioactive particles, apart from going straight into lungs, will end up in the oral cavity. From there they have only two ways – either they will be spit out, or, most probably, they will be swallowed, since people from time to time swallow saliva.

What would happen with those radioactive particles that were swallowed rather than inhaled? I think you do not have to be a luminary of medical science in order to understand what would happen next. The ingested particle would do to the gastrointestinal tract a pretty similar job – comparable to that the inhaled particle would do to the lungs. It will irradiate the surrounding tissues with the corresponding radiation (alpha-particle – with alpha-radiation, and beta-particle – with beta-radiation). The beta-radiation will be more intense and its damaging effects to the body will be manifested in a very short period of time, while the alpha-radiation will do things as usual – "slowly, but surely".

Of course, the ingested radioactive particles will travel down the gastrointestinal tract. Some of them will eventually arrive to lower parts of the intestine, some other – to the urinary bladder. Some others will be absorbed through permeable walls of the intestine – right into the blood system. Of course, along their way, the alpha-radioactive particles would do their damage to the surrounding tissues. All of them would affect the larynx and the esophagus first; then – the stomach. After that, depending on their further way – they may affect the intestine, the urogenital system, the liver, the kidney, the blood, and, finally, through the blood – the brain as well as any other part of the body. These will manifest as either cancers of various kinds (brain tumors, blood cancers, throat cancer, cancer of esophagus, rectal cancer, testicles cancer, liver cancer, kidney cancer, etc. etc.), or as "unexplainable" and "rare" infections – since weakening of the affected tissues opens the way to infections, some of them, indeed, could be very rare or even "previously unheard of".

As you can sincerely expect, the variety of the manifestations of the abovementioned assorted cancers and of the secondary infections (or, speaking in the professional language, the variety of the "clinical

presentations") would again allow the spin-doctors of the medicine to feed you with various stories as to the alleged natures of those "various" and "unexplainable" diseases. However, you are no longer ignorant as to fall an easy victim to their stories, are you?

Let us continue listening to the spin-doctors' stories.

Here is an interesting article named "***The 8th Anniversary: "Cancer Findings in 9/11 Rescue Workers & Soldiers in Iraq"***"[221] by R. B. Stuart. Apparently, judging by its name, it was published in 2009.

Here are a few quotations from it (please, pay special attention to those marked **in bold** by me):

"…With the outpouring of volunteers, from New York and beyond, it was a month before the ARC called. They assigned a group of us for a week at a location blocks away from the WTC. We ***were immediately instructed that*** *if anyone donated homemade sandwiches, brownies, or cookies - they* ***must be destroyed*** *because of contamination from the air - so* ***only pre-packaged store bought foods*** *were accepted.*

Although ***Mayor Giuliani*** *and former N. J. Governor* ***Christie Todd Whitman****, EPA Director under President Bush,* ***assured New Yorkers repeatedly*** *that "the air and water was safe and didn't pose a health hazard." But a contradiction was evident, that the exposure of food to the thickened, chalky white air - was toxic. Wary New Yorkers knew something was amiss -* ***but it wouldn't surface until years later****. …"*

"…The then 34 year-old spent the next few years observing the mistreatment of his colleagues, peers and New York's bravest, the FDNY and NYPD, who had worked for the city at Ground Zero in an eight month clean-up effort. He witnessed their ***abrupt illnesses****, and* ***since 2004*** *a* ***steady climb*** *of rescue workers* ***being diagnosed with cancer****…"*

"…"Seventy percent have some sort of 9/11 illness," Feal stated from his L. I. office. "A lot of these men and women are paying for their heroic actions eight years ago. ***Over 800 have since died*** *from a variety of illnesses, and probably thousands have been diagnosed with cancer." …"*

"…FDNY, John McNamara was diagnosed with ***stage IV colon cancer*** *resulting in the removal of his entire colon. In August 2009 the 44 year-old* ***lost his life to cancer****, …"*

"…If you were a uniformed rescue worker, you were fortunate to have pension and health care. But those non-uniformed workers who became sick and lost their jobs, are losing their homes and going bankrupt reported Feal. "September 11th was ***unprecedented****,* ***none*** *of the* ***doctors have ever seen*** *these illnesses," he exclaimed. "The full effect won't be felt for another 10 to 20 years."*

"The truth be told, Whitman without an environmental background - lied. She said that the air and water was safe because the White House told her to - but it wasn't true. She bears no responsibility - but God will judge her," he fumed.

"There has been no Federal legislation passed to ensure the welfare and healthcare of the men and women who risked their life without prejudice eight years ago," Feal argued. "To quote Abraham Lincoln, 'Any nation that does not honor its hero's - will not long endure.' "

One of those forgotten hero's, FDNY Corona, Queens Ladder 289, Kenny Specht spent weeks at the WTC in 2001. By that December he developed respiratory ailments, ***in 2005 severe gastrointestinal problems followed****. "In 2006 I experienced a burning pain in my chest that radiated downward. Upon going to the ER, the doctor said my* ***gallbladder was four times the size*** *it should be, describing it "as* ***rotten****." They removed it immediately," he informed…*

Then on a fateful day in ***May 2007****, Specht of Ladder 133 was injured in a fire and taken to L. I. Jewish Hospital. Still in his gear, covered in black smoke and drenched in water, they took a CT scan of his neck. The doctors found two* ***nodules in the thyroid area****, one the size of a nickel, the other a dime. He was referred to an endocrinologist, who commented that Specht didn't fit the criteria for thyroid cancer....and*

---

[221] http://www.huffingtonpost.com/r-b-stuart/the-8th-anniversary-cance_b_278914.html

sent him home with the neck pain.

*The next day while at work he was reading an article in the New York Post about **thyroid cancer**. His breath became shallow as he read the **symptoms - they were his**. Specht urged the specialist for immediate testing. After a needle aspiration the results were neither positive or negative. Baffled, the doctor sent him to another specialist. And after three opinions - the 37 year-old **was diagnosed with a stage I thyroid cancer** on one tumor and stage II on the other. "I bawled like a girl," he admitted. "My body felt like I was 57." With surgery they were both removed.*

*Specht, **whose family isn't predisposed to cancer**, **nor has he ever picked up a cigarette**, did some research online. He discovered that **radiation exposure came up as one of the causes for his cancer**. "I was a guinea pig," he confided. "I strongly believe that my cancer diagnosis is a direct result to my six weeks of work at the WTC."*

"Now I'm 40 and in the last three years I've been a medical mess. And the 17th firefighter to be diagnosed with thyroid cancer post September 11th. With a work force of 11,000 we don't fit the criteria of the national average," he concluded.…"

Here is another article named: ***"Kaye: Why are Ground Zero workers getting sick?"***[222] by Randi Kaye, CNN. It was dated by September 12, 2006. I am quoting:

*"…**Could this be a coincidence?** Is this for real? How will we ever know? Those are just some of the questions I asked myself when writing about workers and emergency responders from Ground Zero who now claim they're sick from the toxic cocktail to which they were exposed.*

I got to know two guys in particular. They are former New York Police Department detectives Rich Volpe and John Wolcott, partners for 11 years in the narcotics division.

*They worked together on the pile at the World Trade Center site for nine months. Now Wolcott has **leukemia** and Volpe has **double kidney failure**. Both blame their illnesses on the toxins at Ground Zero, like **benzene** and dioxin.*

***Doctors at Mount Sinai Hospital** in New York City are operating the **largest screening program** of its kind for 9/11 responders. We spoke to Dr. Stephen Levin, who heads the program.*

*He acknowledges seeing a rise in **respiratory ailments** and concludes that is from the dust and the poisonous air at the site. But Dr. Levin **will not go so far as** to say there is a direct **link** between cancers that are developing in responders and their work at Ground Zero five years ago..."*

*"…So what are we to make of this? Could this be some **horrible coincidence**? Could these people have been predisposed to these cancers? One attorney I interviewed, David Worby, said he has **8,000 clients who got sick** at Ground Zero. More than 60 of them are already dead, he said...*

*Former Deputy Mayor Joe Lhota told CNN: "The city **repeatedly instructed** workers **on the pile** to use their **respirators**." The city says it supplied more than 200,000 respirators to responders.…."*

Here is another one: ***"9/11 CANCER COPS. Blood Diseases develop in young WTC responders"***[223] by Susan Edelman. It was published on May 31, 2007. Here are a few excerpts from it:

*"…A group of 9/11 responders has contracted **blood cancers** at an **unusually young** age…*

*…"The kind of thing that worries us is that we have a handful of cases of **multiple myeloma** in **very***

---

[222] http://edition.cnn.com/2006/US/09/11/kaye.btsc/index.html

[223] http://www.nypost.com/p/news/regional/item_w8ZWugaBW5KNN42NEleOVO;jsessionid=31B44599E4C8634CB965250500BEE152

young *individuals . . . a condition that almost always presents late in life," said Dr. Robin Herbert, co-director of the program at Mount Sinai Hospital…."*

…The mounting cancers, Herbert said, represent a "third wave" of sickness stemming from Ground Zero exposure. First came immediate breathing problems, then chronic lung diseases.

"We're worried about a third wave, which is the possibility of cancer down the road," she said.

The Post has published several reports on the ***growing number*** *of 9/11 responders with* ***cancer****…"*

Here is another article, this time about our old acquaintance – NYPD detective John Walcott: ***"9/11 Cop in 40th Month of Cancer Fight"***[224] by Chris Francescani, ABC News Law & Justice Unit. Dated by September 8, 2006. Here are a few excerpts:

"…For Detective John Walcott, the trouble began in the spring of 2003…

…He was diagnosed with ***acute myelogenous leukemia*** *(AML) and was told that without* ***a bone marrow transplant*** *he would die…*

…Walcott said he was approaching his 40th month in remission.

Like hundreds of police and firefighters who responded to the call for help on Sept. 11, Walcott believes his cancer is related to his work on ***"the Pile,"*** *as* ***ground zero is known to the men and women who volunteered there****.*

He is part of a class-action lawsuit alleging that the city, state and federal government did not adequately protect ground zero workers. …"

One more article, this time from CNN: ***"9/11 firefighter dies of cancer linked to toxic dust"***[225] by Dana Garrett, CNN Senior Producer, published March 3, 2011. I am quoting:

"New York (CNN) - Firefighter Randy Wiebicke who, like so many New York City firefighters, toiled in and around ground zero in the months after 9/11, died Wednesday following a nearly three-year battle with ***multiple myeloma****, an aggressive and* ***fatal blood cancer****.*

Wiebicke underwent an experimental ***stem cell transplant*** *procedure last summer, when his cancer was in remission. But just two months after the transplant, he developed viral infections that, ultimately, his weakening body could no longer fight…"*

*"…****Hundreds*** *of firefighters and* ***other ground zero workers*** *have* ***died of cancer in the years*** *following the attack on the World Trade Center, according to New York state health officials. So far, however, doctors have been* ***reluctant to link those cancers to 9/11****, saying that most cancers take longer than nine years to develop…"*

Note that some special doctors were appointed to treat the gullible "ground zero" responders and these "special doctors" must have signed non-disclosure contracts that would oblige them to lie for the rest of their lives. Thus, from the respectable medical doctors they were, at once transformed into contemptible spin-doctors who are now "reluctant" to link apparent chronic radiation sickness to the place called "ground zero"…

Another article: ***"9/11 firefighters ARE getting cancer at a faster rate than others, chief medical***

---

[224] http://abcnews.go.com/US/Story?id=2408066&page=1
[225] http://www.cnn.com/2011/HEALTH/03/02/new.york.firefighter/

officer reveals"[226] by Daily Mail Reporter.

*"Firefighters who recovered bodies at **Ground Zero are developing cancer at a faster rate** than those who worked before the atrocity, medical officials have revealed.*

*A seven-year study by the New York Fire Department has claimed that there **are 'unusual rises'** in the **number of cancer cases** among firefighters who worked in the aftermath of 9/11.*

*Some **types of cancer** among 9/11 firefighters are even **'bizarrely off the charts'**, according to sources who have seen the as-yet-undisclosed federal-funded study..."*

"..Al Hagan, head of the fire-officers union, told the New York Post: 'I'm led to believe that the numbers for those cancers across all ranks in the Fire Department of people who worked at Ground Zero is up significantly, and we're all very concerned about it, as are our families.'

Steve Cassidy, president of the firefighters union, said Ground Zero's 'toxic stew' has proven lethal.

*He said: 'It's a fact that New York City firefighters are **dying of cancer in record numbers**.*

*'We have **buried 10 firefighters in just the last 15 weeks**, seven with **cancer**. On Sept. 10, 2001, they were young, healthy firefighters.'*

*In 2007, doctors at Mt. Sinai Medical Center, which monitors World Trade Center rescue workers, noted blood cancers like **multiple myeloma**, which normally strikes in the 60s or 70s, were being found in relatively young officers…"*

Another article: ***"9/11 Responders Left With Lung Problems, Asthma, Cancer"***[227], January 4, 2009 (ENS). This shameless article deals mainly with "asthma", mentioning the "rest" of typical "ground zero" diseases in a manner of "by the way". I call it shameless, because it contains information revealed by the "special doctors" from the "special hospital" that was specialized on cheating the gullible "ground zero" responders by explaining to them that their bone marrow damage allegedly comes from "benzene". Here are a couple of quotations:

*"In addition [to the asthma], **multiple myeloma**, a form of cancer whose time of onset is usually after 50, has been detected in **a small but significant number** of World Trade Center responders under age 45, Mount Sinai researchers reported in August 2009.*

They believe is too early to say whether a higher cancer risk exists among personnel who worked at Ground Zero.

*"..While it is too soon, and the numbers are too small at this juncture, to state unequivocally that a risk of **multiple myeloma** is truly increased among WTC responders, the program felt it important to report these cases, particularly since this type of cancer is unusual in persons under 45," said lead author Jacqueline Moline, MD, director of the WTC MMTP Clinical Center at Mount Sinai.*

"Physicians who may be caring for 9/11 responders should be alert for diseases occurring at unusual ages or other emerging conditions among WTC responders," said Dr. Moline.

*There are no other published studies evaluating the potentially carcinogenic effects of exposure to a complex mixture of substances comparable to that sustained by WTC responders. But it is known that many of the potential exposures at the World Trade Center, **including benzene**, paint and solvent vapors, aromatic hydrocarbons, polychlorinated biphenyls, dioxin, pesticides, engine exhaust and metals, have been associated with increased rates of **multiple myeloma** in other studies…"*

---

[226] http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-1373108/9-11-firefighters-ARE-getting-cancer-faster-rate-chief-medical-officer-reveals.html#ixzz1IZhLzXqv

[227] http://www.ens-newswire.com/ens/jan2010/2010-01-04-092.asp

Here is one more article: ***"9/11 Responders May Be At Raised Myeloma Risk"***[228] by Amanda Gardner, HealthDay Reporter, August 10. 2009. I am quoting:

"…Preliminary findings suggest that responders to the attacks on the Twin Towers on 9/11 may be at higher risk for ***multiple myeloma****, a* ***cancer of the blood****.*

Notably, half of the cases identified among law enforcement officers were under the age of 45. Multiple myeloma is usually a disease of the elderly.

"The concerning thing," he added, "is it makes biological sense. There ***is certain data that*** *multiple myeloma is associated with an increased exposure to* ***certain*** *chemicals. It has never been shown with inhaled chemicals but this amount of exposure probably did get into the blood." Smith was not involved in the study…"*

You have to appreciate the level of "honesty" of the above claims that are abound in words such as "may be", "preliminary", "suggest", "certain", and "certain chemicals". Do you really believe that the medical doctors who push all that crap are as stupid in reality as they pretend to be? When it comes to my humble self, I do not believe. I am too cynical to fall for that. The doctors (and especially *these* doctors, who are directly involved with the gullible ground zero patients) are not so stupid. They know very well what is leukemia, what is myeloma, what is chronic radiation sickness, and what are their true causes. Do not even doubt that they know what the term "ground zero" used to mean in the pre-9/11 English language. The majority of medical doctors underwent a certain military training as well, because in case of war they would become military doctors. Thus, they know very well what a nuclear explosion is and what its effects are ("ground zero" designations inclusive). What I mean here is that you have to train yourself to be a little bit cynical too – like the author of these lines. In this case you will be able to distinguish the true gullibility of the truly innocent morons from the feigned "suggestions" of the paid shills and spin-doctors.

Here is another shameless article dealing with the so-called "third wave" of disease in the gullible "ground zero" responders (the term "third wave" shall be understood as the vague description of visible effects of chronic radiation sickness that elevated from its hidden stage to its visible stage in a few years after the exposure to radiation): ***"9/11 responders suffer from rare blood cancer"***[229], June 1st 2007 by Jonathon Morgan. I quote:

"In ***what's been described as*** *a possible* ***"third wave" of illnesses*** *for those exposed to toxic dust post-9/11, the World Trade Center Medical Monitoring Program is expressing concern over the number of* ***WTC site workers with lymphatic and blood cancers***[230]*.*

While New York City's health commissioner has said ***there is no evidence linking dust exposure to cancer****, the Medical Monitoring Program reports a "handful of* ***cases of multiple myeloma in very young*** *individuals." They add, "multiple myeloma is a condition that ... almost always presents later in life."*

However, because the disease may take years to develop in some individuals, proof of a correlation most likely won't emerge for decades. This is all in addition to the confirmed respiratory illnesses found in 70% of the nearly 40,000 ground zero workers."

Another article, talking about "epidemics" of cancers: ***"9/11's Delayed Legacy: Cancer for Many of the Rescue Workers. A spate of cancer-related illnesses among New York's rescue services who worked at Ground Zero sparks fear of an epidemic"***[231], by Ed Pilkington in New York (try to read it as usual "between the lines", please):

---

[228] http://www.medicinenet.com/script/main/art.asp?articlekey=104540
[229] http://www.thatsfit.com/2007/06/01/9-11-responders-suffer-from-rare-blood-cancer/
[230] http://abcnews.go.com/Health/wireStory?id=3232554&CMP=OTC-RSSFeeds0312 (ABC link no longer exists)
[231] http://www.commondreams.org/headline/2009/11/11-3 ; the same article is also available here: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/health/6548435/Fears-over-cancer-cluster-among-911-rescue-workers.html

*"A **spate of recent deaths** of New York police and fire officers who took part in the emergency operation at Ground Zero after the 9/11 attacks have heightened fears that it could **be the start of** a **delayed** epidemic of **cancer-related illness**.*

*Five firefighters and police officers, all of whom were involved in the rescue and clear-up at the site of the collapsed Twin Towers, have **died of cancer in the past three months**, the oldest being 44. **Three died last month within a four-day period**.*

*Those three were Robert Grossman, a Harlem-based police officer who spent several weeks at the emergency site and **died of a brain tumor** aged 41; fellow police officer Cory Diaz, 37; and firefighter Richard Mannetta, 44.*

In addition, John McNamara, a 44-year-old firefighter, died in September; and Renee Dunbar, a police officer in her late 30s, died in August.

*The **cluster of cancer deaths** comes as Congress is under pressure to pass legislation that would provide federal help to emergency workers who have contracted illnesses since 9/11…"*

*"…**No official tally is available** for the number of those who have died as a result of the 9/11 clear-up. The New York state health department **has recorded 817 deaths** of emergency workers but it cannot confirm categorically how many of those were directly linked to the site…"*

*"…The 911 Police Aid Foundation, a group run by and for sick police officers, says it is helping more than 100 officers who worked at Ground Zero and who now **have cancer**. The group is **receiving new cases at a rate of about one a week**, many of which are extremely rare at such young ages…"*

Here is one of the most recent obituaries, titled: ***"Roy Chelsen, 51; saved the lives of New York City firefighters on Sept. 11"***[232], by Al Baker, New York Times, January 15, 2011. Here is its last paragraph:

*"…Mr. Chelsen, 51, **first got sick about five years ago**. He **died after a five-year battle** with **multiple myeloma**, a **cancer** that the New York Fire Department, his relatives, and others consider **linked to his service on 9/11 and his work in the ensuing weeks searching the rubble** for lost colleagues. When he retired **in December 2006** (he joined the force in April 1985), **he received** a **World Trade Center disability pension**, officials said."*

Here is one more intriguing article (it is to be read "between the lines", of course, as it is the norm in such cases): ***"New Study Links Blood Cancer To Ground Zero Toxins. Mt. Sinai: 'Third Wave' Of 9/11 Illnesses Appear"***[233] by CBS 2's Magee Hickey. I am quoting:

*"…A new study has emerged that raises serious concerns about 9/11-related illnesses. For years, scientists reported that **it was too soon to link cancers to the toxins** that workers were **exposed to at Ground Zero** after 9/11. But new research is finding a link between Ground Zero toxins and certain types of cancers.*

*They've already suffered from the World Trade Center cough and **from chronic lung diseases**. Now doctors say 9/11 responders could face debilitating **blood cancers** from breathing the toxic air.*

*The scary reality hit retired firefighter Lee Ielpi hard when he was told he had a **rare blood cancer**. "I didn't have any words, I was speechless," said Ielpi, who spent nine painstaking months at Ground Zero*

---

232 http://www.boston.com/bostonglobe/obituaries/articles/2011/01/15/roy_chelsen_51_saved_the_lives_of_new_york_city_firefighters_on_sept_11/

233 http://wcbstv.com/topstories/cancer.third.wave.2.244761.html

as he searched for the remains of his son Jonathan, also a firefighter. "My mind -- it ran the gamut of fear, anxiety, my family."

*The **first wave of illnesses** was considered to be that stubborn, dry "World Trade Center cough," which was first noticed in the months following the attacks. The cough was likely caused by workers inhaling pulverized cement in the air while working downtown.*

*The **second wave** largely involves **chronic respiratory diseases** that cause lung inflammation and scarring.*

*The **cancers** are being called **the "third wave"** of sickness…"*

*"…The concern is that those who worked at Ground Zero will be diagnosed with **blood** and **lymphatic cancers** because of their exposure to the air at "The Pit," which exposed them to asbestos, dioxine, **benzene**, and other carcinogens…"*

*"…"We know we have a handful of cases of **multiple myeloma** in very young individuals. And multiple myelomas usually present later in life. And that's the odd, unusual and troubling finding we're seeing already," Herbert said…"*

*"…Although some people already have cancer, what Herbert is worried about is the possibility **of others developing cancer** down the road.…"*

The brief article that is quoted below was considered "seditious" and I remember that it was even taken down by the U.S. authorities at one moment. ***"Rare blood cancer plaguing 9/11 survivors"***[234]

*"…As if being involved in the 9/11 attack on the World Trade Centers wasn't horrific enough, it's now appearing as if people present at the WTC on that world-changing day have higher than normal rates of **lymphatic** and **blood cancers**, as reported on our sister site, That's Fit. This comes as a particularly harsh blow, since it's also been shown that 70% of this group also suffers from **respiratory illnesses**. But the true impact of this correlation won't be evident for years to come, when the disease may become present in many not currently affected…"*

Yet another intriguing Associated Press' article, published on MSNBC web site: ***"Surprising cancers seen in young 9/11 officers"***[235]dated by the year 2010. A brief quotation:

*"…Researchers say a small number of young law enforcement officers who participated in the World Trade Center rescue and cleanup operation have developed an **immune system cancer** …"*

Another "nice" article that has to be read "between the lines". Please, pay particularly good attention to this one: ***"A Decade of Concern: Assessing the Health Impacts of 9/11"***[236] by Barbara Feder Ostrov, September 06, 2011. I am quoting:

*"…A decade later, some are still trying – and failing – to get the help they need, although the politically contentious James Zadroga 9/11 Health and Compensation Act, passed in 2010, aims to provide that medical care for first responders. **Still**, the **$4.2 billion** Zadroga legislation **will not cover cancer treatment** for first responders, although that position may be rethought as research finds more evidence of **a link between firefighters' exposure to Ground Zero and cancer**…"*

---

[234] http://www.cancer-health.info/?p=4631 ; it may be also available here: http://www.medworm.com/rss/search.php?qu=The+Cancer+Blog&t=The+Cancer+Blog&s=Search&f=source&page=9

[235] http://www.msnbc.msn.com/id/32349670/ns/health-cancer

[236] http://www.reportingonhealth.org/blogs/2011/09/06/decade-concern-assessing-health-impacts-911

I cannot resist inserting a comment right here. Please, try to analyze the last sentence, made in bold, and think – how ignorant modern people must be if they still need so-called "research" to "find more evidence" in regard to a "link" between "exposure to ground zero" and "cancer"… The "research" could be as simple as this: take any big, genuine (not fake-backdated, I mean) pre-9/11 English dictionary, open it on an entry "ground zero" (or on an entry "ground-" and sub-entry "-zero") and check what "ground zero" used to mean in the pre-9/11 English language. And you will no longer need to make any "research" in order to find the "link" between the exposure to ground zero and cancer…

The next passage from the above article you must surely read, although "between the lines" as usual, but with the full understanding of technicalities, i.e. remembering the dynamics of subsidence of radiation levels in general, the approximate dosage of radiation required to develop acute radiation sickness, and the fact that acute radiation sickness could be sub-divided into its light, moderate, heavy, and very heavy forms; keep in mind also that swallowing/inhaling radioactive particles during first hours after the explosion, and doing so during first weeks after the explosion is not the same – the severity of chronic radiation sickness in these two cases would surely differ:

"…An overview in the Lancet's new special issue on 9/11 health spelled out the profound implications of a decade of post-disaster health research and treatment:

Studies have shown persistent health effects in WTC rescue and recovery workers ***who first*** *attended the WTC site, and in* ***those with high exposure to the environment at the site****, as well as those with more* ***moderate exposure****. We now know that, in one of the largest WTC rescue and recovery cohorts, health effects have persisted for almost a decade. These latest findings leave no doubt about the necessity of continuing health monitoring, treatment, and research for WTC rescue and recovery workers.*

The persistent physical and mental health effects in some WTC rescue and recovery workers have resulted in an unprecedented societal burden in caring for those who gave so much of themselves in a time of unspeakable tragedy.

Ironically, the BBC, not American media, recently took a long look at the ***more than 18,000 documented cases of illness*** *from* ***toxic dust at Ground Zero****.* ***But American*** *news outlets are finding* ***other ways*** *to cover 9/11 health issues in depth…"*

I hope you are educated enough as to become completely "propaganda-resistant", so you won't be duped by imbecile clichés such as *"toxic dust at ground zero"* and by other similarly idiotic expressions.

I believe that we have to seriously address the matter of "asbestos", since the notion of the "asbestos danger" is widespread, along with the notion about the alleged "asbestos in the WTC". As you probably realize, the wide spread of both notions is directly related to the propaganda efforts within the frames of the massive 9/11 cover-up. To be more precise, the notions of "asbestos dangers" in general and that of the alleged "asbestos in the WTC" in particular, are being boosted by the spin-doctors and their shills in order to sidetrack chronic radiation sickness in the gullible ground zero responders and so – to hide the fact of the radioactive contamination on ground zero.

Since we are the Barbarians, we should safely presume that there was **NO ASBESTOS in the WTC** at all and the entire "asbestos story" was invented. Even if we are wrong in this presumption and there was some asbestos there in reality, the alleged "importance" of this story was exaggerated in the ensuing 9/11 cover-up to such an extent, that the mere fact of its exaggeration gives us a moral right to discard the entire argument about asbestos. It means that when the shills and the spin-doctors attach too much importance to the question of the alleged "asbestos", we should neutralize the liars by downplaying the alleged "importance" of the alleged "asbestos" – exactly as we do in the case of exaggeration of the alleged "importance" of the alleged "high concentrations of benzene vapors in the open space blown through by all winds". I do not think we will make a big mistake if we implement such an approach. Of course, in the WTC some little quantities of asbestos might have been present, as it could have been in any other building constructed in the earlier '70s and in the '60s. But this shall not dupe you into believing that those negligible quantities of asbestos (if there was any at all) could have contributed anything to hazardous properties of the WTC dust.

First of all, let us understand the obvious: asbestos was widely used in civil infrastructure during the entire 20th century, and well beyond it – it is still being widely used today, in 2013. Of course, in the late '70s and especially in the late '80s there were attempts to limit the asbestos' usage in the civil infrastructure; these

attempts were primarily originated from the so-called "civilized" countries – such as the United States, for example. However, it shall be understood, that the attempts to limit the asbestos' usage in those so-called "civilized" countries were not related to the supposedly "better medical science" in those countries that supposedly managed "to spot the mortal danger of asbestos".

They were related rather to the more ridiculous implementation of civil law that allows anyone to sue anyone for anything in those "civilized" countries. I hope you understand that only in the United States and in a handful of other similar countries is it possible, for example, to sue a department store into bankruptcy because someone pretended to slip his foot and fell on its wet floor. Fortunately, such a "legal" trick would not work in most countries of our globe. The point is that when it was discovered that prolonged inhaling of asbestos dust (the term "prolonged" in this case meant something like 20-30 years) could cause a lung disease, some workers began to sue their employers who supposedly subjected them to "asbestos dangers". Later, some shifty folks, through exploiting of the abovementioned peculiarities of the "civilized" implementation of civil law, began to sue not only the employers who might subject them to the alleged "asbestos dangers" in some workshop, but even developers who might use asbestos in buildings' construction. Because of the endless stream of such lawsuits (in the most cases ungrounded, as you may sincerely expect), legislators were obliged to enforce regulations limiting or even totally prohibiting asbestos usage in the so-called "civilized" countries. Hence all that blather about the alleged "asbestos dangers" that we got used to hearing. However, it was not a final verdict to poor asbestos yet. As a result of the 9/11 affair, the alleged "dangers" of asbestos were exaggerated once again; this time to such an extent that they began to be inconsistent with common sense.

Try to use your common sense and you will understand that asbestos was indeed widely used during almost the entire 20th century. If it were dangerous to any extent, as alleged, by the time of the WWII (or even by the time of the WWI), the population of the developed part of the world would suffer from cancers and other lung diseases on the same rate as do the poor ground zero responders. This supposes to mean that the majority of us would not be even born – because our parents and our great parents would die at such a rate that could only correspond to that of untreated cholera.

It shall be known also that the factual dangers of inhaling of asbestos dust (again, only regarding the *prolonged* exposure to it) were known to medical science since the '20s. By the '40s, the potentially dangerous effects of asbestos were duly studied, corresponding safety recommendations were figured out and ensuing safety standards were widely implemented by the late '40s - earlier '50s. Yet, even in the mid-'70s, even in the most "civilized" country such as the United States of America, asbestos was still used in civil infrastructure and nobody seemed to bother prohibiting its usage. Do you think that asbestos has mutated since the '70s and through the end of the '90s it became more dangerous to the health than it used to be 15 years ago? Of course, not. It was not asbestos that mutated since then – it was the United States' legal system. Please, use logic and common sense in order to understand the obvious.

Let us make a brief overview of the alleged "asbestos dangers" reading a few relevant articles. As it has become our tradition, let us start with the Wikipedia article on asbestos[237]. I am quoting:

"…Asbestos use in England dates back to the 1700s, but did not become widespread until the Industrial Revolution during the late 1800s.

The Industrial Revolution ***represented a huge boom for the asbestos industry****. Factories were opening* ***everywhere*** *and* ***new uses for the miracle mineral*** *were being devised* ***on a regular basis****. Commercial* ***asbestos mines sprung up*** *in the late 1800s and entrepreneurs recognised that asbestos could perhaps make them rich. The U.S. asbestos industry began in 1858 when fibrous anthophyllite was mined for use as asbestos insulation by the Johns Company, a predecessor to the current Johns Manville at a quarry at Ward's Hill on Staten Island, New York.* ***Asbestos became more widespread*** *during the industrial revolution; in 1866 it was used as insulation in the U.S. and Canada. Development of the first commercial asbestos mine began in 1874 in the Appalachian foothills of Quebec. By the* ***mid 20th century uses included fire retardant coatings, concrete, bricks, pipes and fireplace cement, heat, fire, and acid resistant gaskets, pipe insulation, ceiling insulation, fireproof drywall, flooring, roofing, lawn furniture, and drywall joint compound****.*

In ***Japan****, particularly* ***after*** *World War II, asbestos was used in the manufacture of ammonium sulfate for purposes* ***of rice production****, sprayed upon the* ***ceilings****, iron skeletons, and* ***walls of railroad cars*** *and*

---

[237] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Asbestos

buildings *(during the* ***1960s****), and used for energy efficiency reasons as well. Production of asbestos in Japan* ***peaked in 1974*** *and went through ups and downs* ***until about 1990****, when production began to drop severely.…"*

Just read the above with your eyes OPEN. Do you realize, at last, that the alleged "dangers" of asbestos were unreasonably exaggerated; otherwise the three-four previous generations of bipeds would have been killed or, at least, severally crippled by various diseases?

Wikipedia article on asbestos continues:

"…Discovery of toxicity…

…The first documented death related to asbestos was in 1906. In the early 1900s researchers began to notice a large number of early deaths and lung problems in asbestos mining towns. The first diagnosis of asbestosis was made in the UK in 1924. By the 1930s, the UK regulated ventilation and made asbestosis an excusable work-related disease, followed by the U.S about ten years later. The term mesothelioma was first used in medical literature in 1931; its association with asbestos was first noted sometime in the 1940s.

Approximately 100,000 people in the United States have died, or will die, from asbestos exposure related to ship building. In the Hampton Roads area, a shipbuilding center, mesothelioma occurrence is ***seven times the national rate****. Thousands of tons of asbestos were used in World War II ships to wrap the pipes, line the boilers, and cover engine and turbine parts. There were approximately 4.3 million shipyard workers in the United States during WWII;* ***for every thousand workers about fourteen*** *died of mesothelioma and an unknown number died from asbestosis…"*

I can't resist interrupting the Wikipedia narration and inserting a comment here. Of course, the "seven times the national rate" is quite a significant increase, which clearly points to the typical "occupational hazard"; though, I do not see anything really extraordinary here. There are other typical occupational hazards, in regard to other hazardous materials and corresponding diseases; and, perhaps, rates of other occupational diseases' occurrence is even more than "seven times the national rate". So what? Does it really mean that asbestos is "extraordinarily dangerous" while other hazardous materials are just "normally dangerous"? Of course, not. Asbestos is just very "normally hazardous" material and nothing more than that. Note also in the above quotation the phrase about "fourteen for every thousand". Do you think that it is really much? It is merely 1.4%. Merely 1.4% among the professional people who were subjected to prolonged inhaling of concentrated asbestos dust (just to remind you: "prolonged" stands for "during a couple of decades"). How does it correspond to the overwhelming percentage of terminally ill ground zero responders who were supposedly inhaling of distributed asbestos during a few weeks only?

The Wikipedia article continues (try again to read it with your eyes OPEN):

"…The United States government and asbestos industry have been criticized for not acting quickly enough to inform the public of dangers, and to reduce public exposure. In the ***late 1970s court documents*** *proved that asbestos industry officials knew of asbestos dangers since the 1930s and had concealed them from the public.*

In Australia, asbestos ***was widely used in construction and other industries between 1945 and 1980****.* ***From the 1970s*** *there was* ***increasing concern about the dangers of asbestos****, and its use was phased out. Mining ceased in 1983. The use of asbestos was phased out in 1989 and* ***banned entirely in December 2003****. The dangers of asbestos are* ***now well known*** *in Australia and there is help and support for sufferers from asbestosis or mesothelioma.…"*

I hope you got the point. The "dangers of asbestos" become well known only *now*. I would add that they become particularly "well known" not even because of the ridiculous legal suits of the late '70s, but because of the 9/11 affair, where the alleged "asbestos' dangers" were shamelessly used by the spin-doctors of medicine as a pretext to justify the unparalleled rate of cancers in their gullible ground zero patients.

Now, please, try to imagine, that there was indeed **NO ASBESTOS** on Ground Zero – neither in high concentrations, nor even in lower concentrations. The point is that even if there were some little asbestos used as coating in some parts of the WTC construction, the total quantity of that asbestos was so little, that it was negligible compare to the number of other WTC materials. This means that in no case any "high concentration" or even any "concentration whatsoever" of asbestos could have occurred either on

Ground Zero or around it. I hope you agree that even if there were some little asbestos used in the Twin Towers' piping and thermo-insulation as alleged, this asbestos after the "dustification" of the Towers could only exist as a distributed component of that fine WTC dust. Look at the available videos showing the Twin Towers' collapse. You will see that the major part of that dust was flown far beyond the actual Ground Zero area and ended up elsewhere around Lower Manhattan. It is pretty self-evident, that on the actual Ground Zero there was only the minimal part of the entire WTC dust. Moreover, the bigger part of that minimal part of the WTC dust particularly on Ground Zero was immediately melted down because of high temperatures there and so it ceased to be "dust" when it comes to its aggregative state. There was also rainfall and millions of gallons of water poured, saturating the area. Therefore, the ground zero responders could encounter actually less of the WTC dust compared to people in farther distances from the WTC site.

Now let us find some relevant materials that might reveal to us how "big" were the actual concentrations of asbestos in the WTC dust. There is an interesting official document titled ***"Analysis of Aerosols from the World Trade Center Collapse Site, New York, October 2 to October 30, 2001"***. You can download it in a PDF format from here: http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/pdf/10.1080/02786820490250836
A brief abstract dealing particularly with asbestos exists on this web page:
http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/02786820490250836

I quote:

"…The collapse of the World Trade Center (WTC) buildings #2 (South Tower), #1 (North Tower), and #7 created an enormous collapse pile which emitted intense plumes of acrid smoke and dust until roughly mid-December, when the last spontaneous surface fire occurred. We collected particles by size (8 modes, ≈12 to 0.09 micrometers diameter) and time (typical resolution of 1 to 3 h) from October 2 until late December at the EML 201 Varick Street site roughly 1.8 km NNE of the collapse site and 50 m above ground level. Here we show some of the 70,000 mass and elemental data from the time period October 2 through October 30. Identification of a WTC collapse pile source for aerosols seen at the receptor site were based upon the simultaneous presence of finely powdered concrete, gypsum, and glass with intense very fine combustion mode mass episodes concurrent with winds from the southwest quadrant. The results, derived from seven independent beam-based analytical techniques, showed that while PM10 and PM2.5 24 h ***values rarely, if ever, violated federal air quality standards****,* ***WTC-derived plumes swept over lower Manhattan*** *Island, resulting in* ***intense aerosol impacts of duration a few hours at any one*** *site. The WTC plume resembled in many ways those seen from municipal waste incinerators and high temperatures processes in coal-fired power plants. The size fractions above 1 micrometer contained finely powdered concrete, gypsum, and glass, with sootlike coatings and anthropogenic metals,* ***but little asbestos****. Composition in the very fine size range (0.26 > Dp > 0.09 μm) was dominated by sulfuric acid and organic matter, including polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons (PAHs) and their derivatives, and glasslike silicon-containing aerosols.* ***Many metals were seen in this mode, most, but not all, at low concentrations****. The concentrations of very fine silicon, sulfur,* ***and many metals****, as well as* ***coarse anthropogenic metals****, decreased markedly during October, probably in association with the cooling of the collapse piles. Values of very fine elements seen in May, 2002 at the WTC site were only a few percent of October values.…"*

From the above passage it could be easily concluded that the actual report was concocted with a view to diminish the overwhelming presence of pulverized steel (vaguely referred to as *"…as well as coarse anthropogenic metals"* and *"…most, but not all, at low concentrations"*) and to exaggerate the alleged presence of "finely powdered concrete". It is obvious, because in those days, the U.S. officials were primarily concerned with hiding the mechanical properties of the WTC – they did not want to remind people that the Twin Towers were made of "anthropogenic metals" (a/k/a "steel") and not of concrete. Otherwise, it would be very hard for them to explain the true causes of their collapse, as well as to explain unprecedented armor-piercing capabilities of the aluminum planes. In October 2001, it had not been figured out yet that alleged "asbestos concentrations" could provide so much help to the spin-doctors when chronic radiation sickness in ground zero responders would pass the latent period and its symptoms would become apparent. It would be much later when the spin-doctors would put to use the alleged "high asbestos concentrations" on Ground Zero. That is why the otherwise fraudulent "study of the WTC dust" quoted above did not mention the "little asbestos" as anything significant at all.

Let us, for the sake of clear conscience, review a few articles dealing with the purely medical aspect of

the alleged asbestos dangers. Let us begin with the Wikipedia article on "asbestosis"[238]. I quote:

"…Asbestosis is a chronic inflammatory and fibrotic medical condition affecting the parenchymal tissue of the lungs caused by the inhalation and retention of asbestos fibers. It usually occurs after ***high intensity*** *and/or* ***long-term*** *exposure to asbestos (particularly in those individuals working on the production or end-use of products containing asbestos) and is therefore regarded as an occupational lung disease. People with* ***extensive*** *occupational exposure to the mining, manufacturing, handling, or removal of asbestos* ***are at risk of*** *developing asbestosis…"*

Here are a couple of quotations from an article on asbestosis published on the UK governmental health service web site[239]:

"…Asbestosis is a chronic (long-term) lung condition caused by ***prolonged*** *exposure to asbestos…"*

"…Breathing in asbestos dust can scar the lungs which can lead to:
•shortness of breath
•cough
These symptoms usually ***begin many years after*** *the initial exposure to asbestos. In most cases, the symptoms* ***do not become apparent until 15 to 30 years after*** *exposure…"*

"…People with asbestosis have a higher risk of developing other serious conditions, such as those described below.

•Lung cancer – one of the most common and serious types of cancer
•Mesothelioma – a type of cancer that affects the membrane that covers the lungs, heart and gut…"

Here is another web article on asbestosis – from A.D.A.M. Medical Encyclopedia[240]. It is also published on a governmental health web site named *"U.S. National Library of Medicine - The World's Largest Medical Library"*[241]. I quote:

"…Asbestosis is a lung disease that occurs from breathing in asbestos fibers.

Breathing in asbestos fibers can cause scar tissue (fibrosis) to form inside the lung. Scarred lung tissue does not expand and contract normally.

How severe the disease is depends on how long the person was exposed to asbestos and the amount he or she breathed in. Often, people ***do not notice symptoms for 20 years or more after*** *the asbestos exposure.*

Asbestos fibers were commonly used in construction before 1975. Asbestos exposure occurred in asbestos mining and milling, construction, fireproofing, and other industries. Families of asbestos workers can also be exposed from particles brought home on the worker's clothing.

Other asbestos-related diseases include:

•Pleural plaques (calcification)

•Malignant ***mesothelioma -- can develop 20-40 years after*** *exposure*

•Pleural effusion -- a collection that develops around the lung a few years after asbestos exposure

Workers today are less likely to get asbestos-related diseases because of government regulations.…"

I think, this should be enough. I hope you realize, at last, that there wasn't any significant asbestos on the WTC site at all – to enable the spin-doctors to claim any adverse health effects on account of asbestos. And even if the Twin Towers and the WTC-7 were made entirely out of asbestos, instead of structural steel, even then, the ground zero responders would not develop any mesothelioma until at least 20 years

---

[238] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Asbestosis
[239] http://www.nhs.uk/conditions/Asbestosis/Pages/Introduction.aspx
[240] http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmedhealth/PMH0001177/
[241] http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmedhealth/

after.

Note also that even though the prolonged exposures to asbestos dust theoretically could cause a certain type of lung cancer (only "mesothelioma" and not any other type) after some 20-30 years, no asbestos could cause the rest of the cancers, so strangely endemic to ground zero…

I think it would do no harm if we make yet another lyrical digression and look at a couple of seditious photos that pertain to the alleged "asbestos" dangers at "ground zero". As you probably remember from the previous chapters, the main pretext of thorough cleaning of the rubber tires of the trucks leaving "ground zero" loaded with debris was the alleged "asbestos danger". I.e. the shifty folks who directed the ground zero clean-up operation wanted to dupe the gullible responders by creating an impression that the main danger on "ground zero" was represented by "asbestos" and not by the very words "ground zero". It is notable that not only the tires of the trucks were thoroughly washed, but shoes of the gullible ground zero responders as well. Look at this unprecedented photo that I copied from one of Jeff Prager's PDF magazines promoted by Jim Fetzer[242]. Please, make sure to read also my footnote[243]:

Above – a photo from page 71 of part 1 of the PDF magazine named *"Jeff Prager, 9/11 AMERICA NUKED! (free downloadable ebook)"*.

---

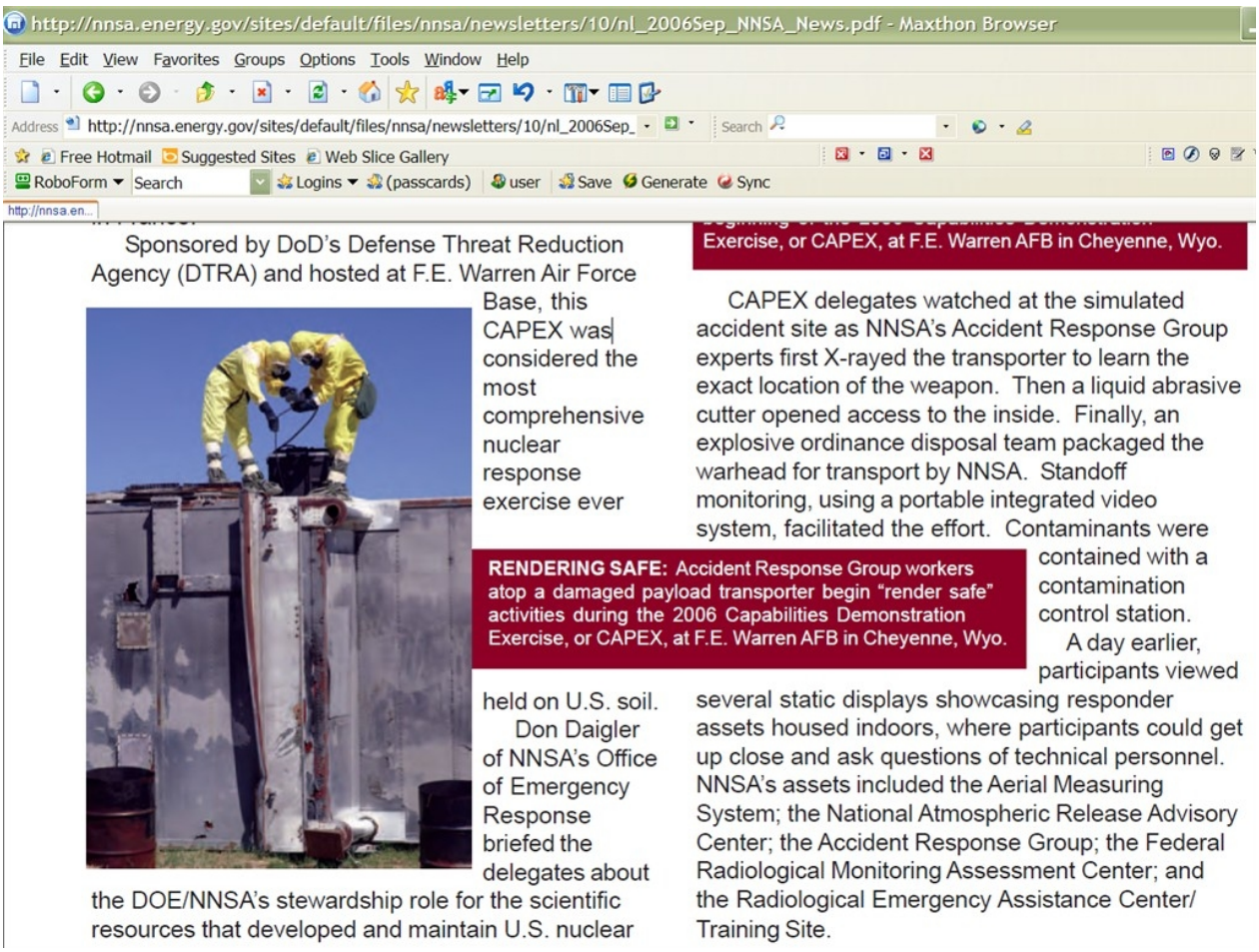
[242] http://911scholars.ning.com/profiles/blogs/jeff-prager-9-11-america-nuked-free-downloadable-ebook

[243] Please, note, that the author of these lines does not agree with Jeff Prager and with his conclusions in regard to the WTC demolition. Moreover, I have all reasonable grounds to believe that Prager's conclusions in regard to alleged "mini-nukes" allegedly used in the WTC destruction are by no means his "sincere delusion", but rather his shilling activity which he is being paid for. The point is that Prager started his activities because he was acquainted with my works and was impressed by them. His initial publications were merely development of my texts with improved grammar and therefore they represented the major danger for the so-called "good guys". Later, however, for "not so clear reason", Prager switched to developing the ridiculous mini-nukes theory. Do not miss the point: by no means could he "sincerely believe" that the Twin Towers might have been demolished by "mini-nukes" after he learned that they were demolished by the 150 kiloton thermonuclear charges along with my points debunking the "mini-nukes conspiracy theory". Interestingly, new Prager's theories on "mini-nukes" are being promoted by no one else but by James H. Fetzer – a co-chair of Prof. Steven E. Jones in the main-stream 9/11 "truthing" community. I have to mention also that Prager's PDF magazines are made in a highly professional manner and they contain lots of seemingly interesting, yet destructively misleading information, thus representing a "high-end quality" cheating. This is to make clear my personal attitude towards Prager's shilling activities. Nonetheless, Prager was supplied by "someone" with unprecedented high-quality photos that could be found nowhere else except in his PDF magazines. Therefore, I find Prager's published works as useful for acquiring several seditious photos.

The photo above was downscaled by me, because in the original PDF file I copied it from, it was too a high quality to be used here. We could only guess where Jeff Prager could get such a high-quality photo from, considering that there was the strictest prohibition from bringing any unauthorized photo equipment, especially a professional one, to Ground Zero, and considering this photo does not exist on any free access on the Internet.

Anyway, on this photo we can see the most shameless episode depicting "the gullible" versus "the initiated". The "initiated" supposedly remove "asbestos" from the shoes of the "gullible", while the white tent on the background bears a striking resemblance to those used in the Soviet Army for making cloakrooms and shower-baths on the borders of radioactively contaminated zones.

However, our main point here is not the white tents, but the yellow suits. Do you have any clue regarding the true origins of those strange yellow outfits "the initiated" folks dressed in on this photo? Do you think they were a certain "anti-asbestos" suits? Well. You are badly mistaken if you think so. Look at the below screenshot:



Above – a screenshot from the scrolled-down to "page 5" of the actual PDF document NNSA's web page http://nnsa.energy.gov/sites/default/files/nnsa/newsletters/10/nl_2006Sep_NNSA_News.pdf

From the above screenshot from the web page of the U.S. "National Nuclear Security Administration" (a/k/a "NNSA") you can see a description of a certain show-off nuclear emergency exercise. Two show folks on the corresponding photo wear exactly the same yellow outfits, even with the same duct tape leg-bandages, albeit without plastic construction helmets (that deem to be peculiar only to the Ground Zero in Capital Letters, not to the rest of ground zeros and places of nuclear accidents). By the way, the actual NNSA document file of which was named "nl_2006Sep_NNSA_News.pdf" starts with a rather intriguing statement on its front page that reads as follows:

"Remembering 9/11 NNSA: Working To Prevent Nuclear Terrorism"

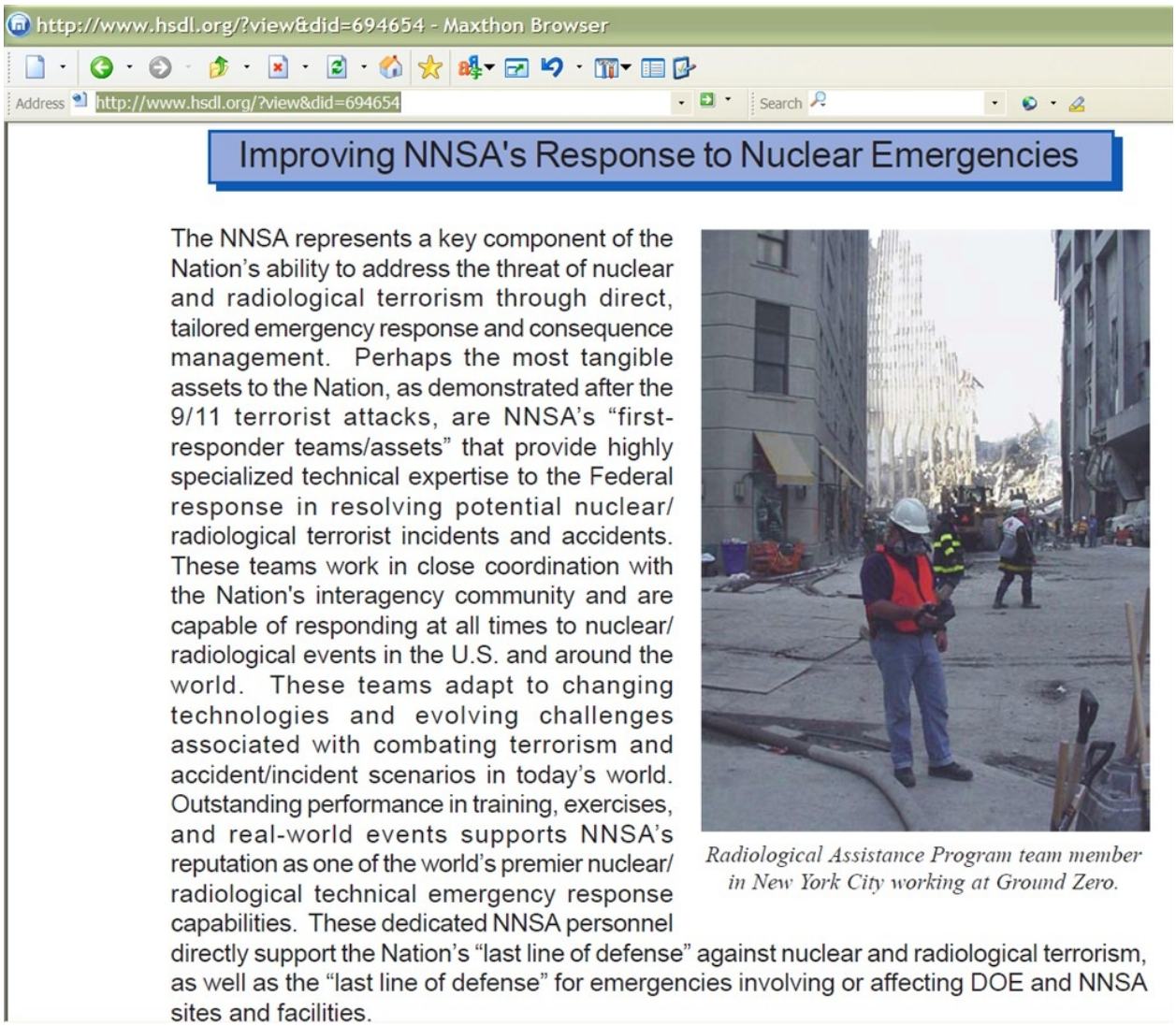
Still do not believe that the NNSA was indeed operating on Manhattan's Ground Zero?

Well. You will be surprised to learn that the "initiated" National Nuclear Security Administration's folks were not only involved in washing off the alleged "asbestos" from the shoes of the gullible ground zero responders and not only for washing the tires of the lorries carrying the WTC debris from Ground Zero to the Fresh Kills landfill. They were involved in something else, in addition.

One of my friends drew my attention to one unprecedented document published by the NNSA on its web site. The document was named ***"DOE-NA 0010. The National Nuclear Administration Strategic Plan"*** dated by November 2004. Its text was packed into a PDF file named **"nps60-121611-08.pdf"**. This highly seditious (and yet absolutely shameless) document no longer exists on any official web site; however, it is still possible to find it on some open resource web site here: http://www.hsdl.org/?view&did=694654

In addition, I decided to upload it (along with the previous NNSA PDF file) onto my own web hosting here: http://www.911-truth.net/nps60-121611-08_DOE-NA_0010_The_National_Nuclear_Administration_Strategic_Plan.pdf and http://www.911-truth.net/nl_2006Sep_NNSA_News_National_Nuclear_Security_Administration_Remembering_911_NNSA-Working_To_Prevent_Nuclear_Terrorism.pdf and I encourage everyone to download and to re-distribute this seditious document as widely as possible.

The actual document is full of such barefaced imperialist agenda, moreover presented in such a frank manner, that it would have caused even the most impudent U.S. imperialist blushing for shame if such a thing were made publicly available during the pre-9/11 era. Though, today, such a brazen presentation apparently no longer shocks anyone either inside the United States, or even outside of it. However, in our particular case we are less interested in the lack of shame in those folks who stood behind the undisguised schedule of American imperialism, but more in the seditious contents of the above document, particularly in those on its page No. 26. Here is a screenshot of the most seditious part of it (I had to shrink a few toolbars of my web browser in order to fit the entire content into the single screenshot, therefore the browser's window might look a bit different than on the previous picture; but it does not point to any supposed "falsification" – just to tell you this in advance):



Above – a screenshot from the scrolled-down to "page 26" NNSA's PDF document *"DOE-NA 0010. The National Nuclear Administration Strategic Plan"* ("nps60-121611-08.pdf") that was available on the web page: http://www.hsdl.org/?view&did=694654

I hope the reader is discerning enough to understand that those NNSA's "radiological team members", addressing "nuclear and radiological terrorism threats" while working at Ground Zero (irrespective of whether the latter was spelt with Capital Letters or with the low-cased ones), had nothing to do with any alleged asbestos? And neither their "highly specialized technical expertise" mentioned in the above text of the screenshot, especially in relation to the "NNSA Response to nuclear emergencies", had anything to do with the alleged "asbestos" either. So, I hope that now, at last, even a consummate moron has gotten the point: there was NO ASBESTOS at ground zero. There was *radioactive contamination* at ground zero – exactly matching the latter's dictionary definition.

In addition, the seditious photo of the "member of the Radiological Assistance Program team" working at New York City's Ground Zero with an obvious dosimeter in hands (and in a professional respirator, distinctly different from those [sometimes] worn by the gullible ground zero responders) could give us another service. It could serve as a response to the continuous questions of the shills that roughly sound like this: *"but why that Russian guy [i.e. the humble author of these lines] could not show us anyone who measured radioactivity on the spot of the former WTC?"* As you see, now I could, at last, show to the shills "someone" (from the very U.S. National Nuclear Security Administration's radiological team) who indeed measured radioactivity there.

Let us come back to the main point of this chapter and review a few more of the articles dealing with the ground zero responders' health issues. Though now, you already know that on Ground Zero there wasn't any alleged asbestos (that could, in theory, explain mesothelioma) and neither any alleged "high concentration of benzene" (that could, in theory, explain leukemia, that otherwise could only be caused by ionizing radiation), so it would be much easier for you to appreciate the cheating.

Here is another article: ***"Cancer Hits 283 Rescuers of 9-11"***[244] by Susan Edelman, Editoral Staff; Courtesy of New York Post. This is one of the earliest articles on that issue. It was published on June 11, 2006.

You have to read "between the lines", of course, especially when you encounter words such as "benzene", "asbestos", "toxic dust", and similar – designed to cover up the main cause of blood cancers and that of the rest of cancers known to pertain to chronic radiation sickness. The same could be said in regard to expressions such as "doctors say" or "doctors believe". In the latter case, I think, it would be fair to replace the word "doctor" with the word "spin-doctor", and you will immediately get the main point – especially when you encounter asinine phrases, which imply that "burning jet fuel" [that is known to be kerosene] is allegedly "benzene". Here it is:

*"…Since 9/11, **283** World Trade Center rescue and recovery workers have been diagnosed with **cancer**, and **33 of them have died of cancer**, says a lawyer for the ailing responders.*

*David Worby, a lawyer for 8,000 World Trade Center responders, including cops, firefighters and construction workers, said the cases **blood-cell cancers** such **as leukemia**, **lymphoma**, Hodgkin's and **myeloma**.*

***Doctors say** the cancers can **strike three to five years after exposure** to toxins such as **benzene**, a cancer-causing chemical **that permeated the WTC site from burning jet fuel**.*

*"**One in 150,000** white males **under 40** would normally get the type of **acute white blood-cell cancer** that strikes a healthy detective," said Worby, whose first client was NYPD narcotics cop John Walcott, now 41. Walcott spent months at Ground Zero and the Fresh Kills landfill. The father of three is fighting **leukemia**.*

*"We have nearly **35 of these cancers in the family of 50,000** Ground Zero workers. The **odds** of that occurring are **one in hundreds of millions**," Worby said.*

---

[244] http://www.firehouse.com/node/42199

*Others suffer **tumors of the tongue, throat, testicles, breast, bladder, kidney, colon, intestines, and lung**, said Worby, of Worby, Groner, Edelman, & Napoli, Bern, which filed the class-action suit.*

*WTC workers who have **died of cancer** include paramedic Deborah Reeve, 41 (**mesothelioma**); NYPD Officer Ronald Weintraub, 43 (**bile-duct cancer**); and Stephen "Rak" Yurek, 46, a Port Authority emergency technician (**brain cancer**). The families say they were healthy before 9/11.*

*Dr. Robin Herbert, a director of WTC medical monitoring at Mount Sinai Hospital, said some of the nearly **16,000** responders **screened to date** are **getting cancer**.*

"We do not know at this point if they are WTC-related, but some are unusual cancers we see as red flags," Herbert said.

***Dr.** Iris Udasin, principal investigator for the Mount Sinai screening of 500 in New Jersey, said the **9/11 link is "certainly a possibility,"** she said. "It's what we worry about, and what we fear.""*

I hope that in the process of reading this book you have already grown cynical enough to duly appreciate the ostensibly "silly" statements of medical doctors appointed to treat gullible ground zero patients – such as, for example, the last quote above where a certain "Doctor Iris Udasin" pretends to be an imbecile while talking about "certain possibilities" when linking chronic radiation sickness to the place that is designated as "ground zero".

Here is another article, even more shameless than the above one – in it they did not even bother to Capitalize the Proper Noun "Ground Zero" and use the 'ground zero' term without quotation marks and in small-case letters – as if it were in medical- or in civil defense manuals dealing with consequences of the nuclear weapons' usage. It was published on the NBC news website. The article bears a very intriguing title: ***"Cancer question complicates 9/11 deal. Linking disease to exposure to toxic dust from WTC site proves elusive."***, written by David B. Caruso, Associated Press, the exact date of the original publication is unknown, since the NBC news web page specifies only that it was updated on 3/27/2010. This unprecedented concoction was still available on the NBC's page[245] as of February 3, 2013.

In fact, this one is such a masterpiece of lying art that I had little chance to abridge it. I am obliged to quote almost 30% of its text, despite the prohibition of the Associated Press to re-print its materials. The lie published by the AP constitutes documentary evidence of lie, while the concept of the "copyright" could not be extended to embrace purely judicial evidence. In any case, you could consider that I am quoting here a big part of the AP article for the sole purpose of criticism – the reason that it is permitted by the concept of "fair use" under the corresponding copyright laws[246]:

*"…Hundreds of people are suing New York City **over cancer diagnoses** they received **after working at ground zero**. A judge last week rejected a $575 million legal settlement for **thousands of sick** 9/11 responders in part because he thought it should contain more money for cancer victims.*

*Yet, **statistics show that cancer rates among those who worked in trade center rubble are in line with rates** among the general public.*

*The **three major research efforts** tracking the health of **ground zero** responders have so far **failed to turn up evidence linking** any type of **cancer** to the dust.*

*Many of the cancers now afflicting ground zero workers **are common**. There are **plenty of theories** as to how the dust might cause cancer, **but little proof**. **Even** the scientists most concerned about a potential tie say the length of time it takes for many cancers to develop **means** it **could be** years **before** cases related to 9/11 begin to emerge.*

*That **lack of evidence** has complicated efforts to craft a compensation package for sick workers.*

*With as many as **10,000 workers claiming illnesses**, the lawyers trying to hammer out a settlement and*

---

[245] http://www.nbcnews.com/id/36065189/ns/health-cancer

[246] http://www.copyright.gov/fls/fl102.html ; http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fair_use

lawmakers working on a 9/11 health bill in Washington have faced a tough question: Do they dedicate the bulk of money to people with ailments where there has been stronger evidence of a tie to ground zero, like asthma and other respiratory diseases? Or, do they set aside more for people with deadly, ***but common****, cancers that* ***may or may not be related*** *to the attacks?...*

"…New York's state health department, which tracked fatalities for several years among the roughly 40,000 ground zero workers, confirmed ***at least 250 cancer-related deaths*** *though June 2009. Analysis of other deaths is ongoing…"*

"…Frequent killer
Doctors *note,* ***however****, that cancer causes nearly* ***one of every four deaths*** *in the U.S. and* ***is a frequent killer even among people in their 40s and 50s****. And a woman's average lifetime risk for breast cancer is one in eight.*

"In any population of 40,000 people over an 8 1/2-year span, there is going to be cancer. ***That is a known fact," said Dr.*** *Philip Landrigan, who oversees the World Trade Center Medical Monitoring and Treatment Program at* ***Mount Sinai Hospital, one of the three major efforts to*** *study the health of the workers.*

Mount Sinai has ***found no notable spike yet*** *in cancers among the 27,000 ground zero workers it has been tracking, Landrigan said.*

Top doctors *for the Fire Department, who are conducting a second big study involving 15,000 firefighters, have said they* ***also found no clear increase in cancers****. The third* ***and biggest effort****, being conducted by the city's health department* ***also hasn't found elevated cancer rates*** *among 71,000 Lower Manhattan residents.*

That doesn't mean there is no danger, Landrigan said.

*"****We know full well*** *that there were* ***carcinogens at ground zero****. There was* ***asbestos****. There was* ***benzene****. There were* ***other things****," Landrigan said…"*

"...of the ***802 plaintiffs*** *then involved in the case who claimed to have* ***cancer****, 188 said they had skin cancer, 107 said they had lung cancer, 95 said they had lymphoma, 68 had prostate cancer and 66 had liver cancer. Those* ***five types of cancer are all common****.*

One defendant in the case, the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey, ***had asked the judge to order the plaintiffs to provide more proof of a link*** *between cancer and the trade center dust…"*

Copyright 2010 The Associated Press. All rights reserved. This material may not be published, broadcast, rewritten or redistributed.…"

As I have said in the little disclaimer prior to quoting this masterpiece of lying art, the Associated Press may not claim that I allegedly violated its copyright, because parts of its article were quoted for the sole purpose of criticism. From it, the discerning reader could easily understand the vector of the development: the U.S. officials do not want to be charged with the premeditated mass murder. Therefore they ordered their lackeys – both in the judicial system and in the medical system – to avoid at any cost linking chronic radiation sickness to the place of the three thermonuclear explosions (each exceeding that of the Hiroshima bomb by at least 8 times) where they sent the unprotected responders to.

The above article mentions three so-called "efforts" to "study" causes of cancers. It would be safe to say that those shameless medical doctors (who mutated into spin-doctors in the process) indeed undertook "three major efforts" – exclusively in order to hide the truth about chronic radiation sickness and to convince the gullible ground zero responders that their cancers and other leukemias and myelomas had nothing to do with radiation, and, at the worst case, had something to do with alleged "benzene" and with alleged "asbestos". In this case, the advice would be, probably, this: forget about the medical spin-doctors, and try to contact doctors in linguistics – try to find some of them who were not bought over by the U.S. Government yet, and inquire of them: *what was "ground zero" before the 9/11 attacks*?

In any case, you have to understand that the U.S. Government does not mind paying a few billions of green papers to the several thousands of sick ground zero responders (or even to all the 90 thousands of them). It is not a big deal, really. What is a few billions USD for a big, rich country like the United States of

America? It is really a very minor amount – just try to calculate for comparison how much costs a modern tank or a modern jet-fighter, not to mention a modern stealth bomber or a modern aircraft-carrier. Or how much are the costs each day of a ridiculous war against useless Afghanistan or that against the "oil-rich" Iraq. What is a couple of billions of dollars in comparison with the usual U.S. military expenditures? You have to understand that the U.S. Government is not greedy – especially considering that it will not pay to the dying ground zero responders from its own pocket, but from the pocket of the gullible taxpayer.

The point here is not the implied lack of money or the suggested lack of good will to pay off this money. Do not miss it. The point is that those cowardly U.S. officials who sent the gullible ground zero responders to their certain deaths on ground zero, without issuing them proper haz-mat suits and without providing them with the adequate advance training on how to behave on radioactively contaminated areas, fear that they could be charged with *premeditated mass murder*.

The demolishing of the Twin Towers and killing a few hundreds souls in the process might be justified by providing evidence that the U.S. officials made that extraordinary decision in corresponding extraordinary circumstances. The unnecessary demolishing of the WTC-7 by the third 150-kiloton thermonuclear explosion could be hardly explained, but, at least, nobody was killed in the process, so that cowardly action (intended in reality only to hide the evidence of the nuclear demolition scheme) could be somehow downplayed and hushed up. However, the intentional slow murder of almost 90 thousands gullible ground zero responders could not be as easily forgotten as the "unexplainable" WTC-7 demolition. The responders are still dying. And their plight can not be explained by anything except by personal cowardice of those who did not dare to honestly tell them that they were being sent to the radioactively contaminated grounds and should behave there accordingly.

Thus, the abovementioned "three efforts", as well as many other "efforts" that followed the three, were not actually intended to deprive dying ground zero responders of their mediocre financial compensation – by enabling the defending parties to win the abovementioned legal suit. The ground zero responders will get their money anyway and I heard that they have got their money already – the legal suit was somehow settled in their favor.

Actually, the U.S. Government is rich enough and it could easily allocate any amount of needed funds to treat the dying responders and do so without any pressure applied through the court. Do not even doubt it. However, if the U.S. Government would so easily pay off, it would be tantamount to undersigning its own guilty plea. Understandably, *this*, the Government could not afford. Hence – all that ballyhoo in the puppet mass media around the legal suits and "cancers from asbestos" and "from benzenes", but not from radiation. I have urged you a few times already to be cynical when analyzing potential motives; here I call for that position once again: try to be a little bit cynical when reading these type of articles and you will surely notice that the main point of the guilty U.S. officials and their flunkeys is not to save the money due to be paid as compensation, but to save their precious skins from the imminent charges of premeditated mass murder.

Here is one more article dealing with the compensation topic: ***"City agrees to settlement with more than 10,000 Ground Zero WTC responders worth at least $575M"***[247]***,*** by Alison Gendar, Michael Mcauliff and Bill Hutchinson / DAILY NEWS STAFF WRITERS, March 11, 2010. This article is quite interesting because it reveals certain intriguing details, as well as some shocking digits. I am quoting:

"…The city hammered out a settlement worth at least $575 million with ***more than 10,000*** *rescue and cleanup workers sickened or injured at Ground Zero, ending a massive legal battle.*

The pact - which must be approved by a judge and 95% of the plaintiffs - creates a point system for payouts based on the severity of each person's illness.

The minimum payout is expected to be $3,200 for someone who is not sick but has a "fear of cancer," said a source familiar with the deal announced Thursday night.

Terminal cancer patients could get $1 million. Families of those who died due to their work after the 9/11 attacks could get $2 million or more, the source said.

---

[247] http://www.nydailynews.com/new-york/city-agrees-settlement-10-000-ground-zero-wtc-responders-worth-575m-article-1.175120

Glen Klein, 50, a retired cop with lung scarring and gastrointestinal problems, isn't sure he likes the arrangement.

"A million dollars is not a lot of money if you have cancer and need chemotherapy," Klein said. "What's going to be left for your family after you die?"…

…The money will come from ***a $1 billion federal grant to the WTC Captive Insurance Co.***[248]***, created to indemnify the city and its contractors against the flood of lawsuits****.*

If only 95% approve, the total will be $575 million. If 100% approve, the settlement goes up to $657 million.

Victims' ***lawyers could get up to one-third of the money****, based on contingency agreements with their clients. The* ***city has spent $200 million from the fund defending itself*** *against accusations it sent workers into a toxic wasteland without proper equipment…*

…Victims must prove they were at Ground Zero and that their illness was caused by their work there. They will get more points the longer they were there - and pre-9/11 conditions, smoking and age will be taken into account, insiders said…"

In the above article I was particularly impressed by three facts:

1. That the victims' lawyers (who supposed to simply bring to the court-room a free edition of my book on the WTC nuclear demolition, that was quite popular by that time and easily available for free download on the Internet, along with a good big pre-9/11 dictionary, and so to completely annihilate the poorly entrenched defense, but, instead, preferred to sign non-disclosure contracts and to merely grimace in the court-room – playing roles approved by the U.S. Government) would get incomparably more money than the actual victims who are dying from terminal cancers now or would do so in the nearest future. Moreover, in addition to the one third (one third !!!) of the money(+/- $200 Million) that these lawyers are entitled to from the actual pay-off, they, without any doubt, must have gotten some initial "hush-money" that must have been numbered in an at least 6-digits order, considering the seriousness of the case in particular and the notorious avarice of American lawyers in general.

2. That the so-called "$1 billion federal grant to the WTC Captive Insurance Co." was available, "created to indemnify the city and its contractors against the flood of lawsuits". Hmm… I am struggling to find the right word to comment on this… This was the first time I knew about such a thing. Before that I thought that the U.S. Government, of course, should have indemnified defrauded insurance companies as well as those intermediate city officials who bore the brunt of the complaints and lawsuits that should have been directed at the very Government, but I thought that these payoffs must have been made secretly or at least discretely. Now I have just learned that the U.S. Government was not ashamed to allocate such funds openly.

3. That the city has spent $200 million from the abovementioned fund defending itself against accusations of the dying ground zero responders…

It shall be understood that the U.S. Government, although, in reality, it has nothing to do with the U.S. citizenry since the times of the end of the Civil War, on paper, still, is the "people's government"[249]. It still

---

[248] http://www.nydailynews.com/topics/WTC%20Captive%20Insurance%20Co.

[249] I do not want to mislead my reader by making him to believe that the modern government of a typical capitalist country such as "The United States of America" is indeed the "people's government", but in the same time I do not want to distract his attention from the main point of the book by making long excursions a/k/a "lyrical digressions" to various side-topics. Thus, for the sake of simplicity, I used the term "people's government", especially because it is popularly known and perceived as such. However, in reality, when it comes to the United States, every Member of Congress, Federal Judges, and the entire Executive Branch knows and understands that They operate under the Corporation's Constitution of 1871 and not the Original 1789 Constitution (if we talk about purely judicial technicalities, disregarding the actual ideology behind the existence of capitalism). You can read more on this technicality here: http://www.usavsus.info/ , here: http://cafr1.com , here: http://pragmaticwitness.com/the-united-states-isnt-a-country-—-its-a-corporation/ and here: http://www.barefootsworld.net/admiralty.html (the last one is

pretends to be "elected by citizens", it still pretends to work for the "citizens' good", and it still holds the funds that, at least formally, belong to the citizens in whole. Thus, to spend the 200 million (two hundred million !!!) dollars *of the citizens' money* on the insatiable lawyers, defending itself against the rightful claims of the very citizens, logically, could not be called by any other word but "embezzlement", or to be more precise: "the most cynical embezzlement". I guess, in the former Communist countries, that used to have a more or less humanistic (or "human-like" if you prefer the latter definition) approach to such matters, these folks from the city administration who authorized that "legal" expenditure would be put on trial and almost certainly executed as a result of such trial. 200 million is just too much to be simply imprisoned – so these folks must have faced the firing squad for such an embezzlement, especially considering its insulting "legal" cynicism. Though, in the capitalist world the understanding of the concept of the "people's government" and that of the "people's money" might differ, of course, and those "public servants" who "legally" spent that public money could continue to enjoy both – their private lives and even their public lives, in addition.

Here is one of the most recent articles published in connection with this issue – on the 11th anniversary of 9/11. ***"9/11 Health Toll Still Hazy After 11 Years"*** [250] by Roxanne Palmer from the International Business Times. This one is particularly interesting not only because it shows the most recent digits, but also because it mentions local residents, in addition to usual responders. A couple of quotations from it:

*"…It's **still unclear just how many** emergency workers and New York City residents were afflicted by respiratory illnesses caused by breathing in some of the vast plume of ash released by the towers' collapse. The dust cloud kicked up from the Twin Towers was a mixture of toxic debris: **pulverized concrete, jet fuel**, plus tiny bits of glass, lead and asbestos, to name but a few ingredients.*

*The potential pool of people afflicted by 9/11-related health problems is large. **Between 40,000 and 90,000** emergency workers and volunteers spent time sifting through the remains at Ground Zero, and were exposed to toxic materials. That doesn't **even** count **the number of residents** in the reach of the ash plume.…"*

Of course, you have to discard notions that "dust" supposedly contained the "jet fuel" (considering both – a physical nature of the actual fuel that by no means could have been a component of dust and alleged armor-piercing capabilities of aluminum planes) and the "pulverized concrete" (considering that the Twin Towers were made of steel, not of concrete). What is interesting here, nevertheless, is the numbers. We could only guess how many gullible Manhattan residents, in addition to the gullible responders and the gullible volunteers, might have been affected by such "dust"... The point is that while the health of those who officially worked at Ground Zero was monitored in a centralized manner, nobody cares to do the same thing in regard to the health of the potentially affected residents.

The article continues:

*"…One 2010 study published in the New England Journal of Medicine examined 13,000 FDNY rescue workers that worked at the WTC sometime in the first two weeks after the attack. The researchers found that rescue workers' lungs performed about 10 percent worse **in the year after** the attacks. Their lungs **also failed to recover**.…"*

It shall be noted in this regard that those medical spin-doctors knew very well that when lungs are affected in a purely mechanical manner – such as by dust – they *do* recover in the course of time.

*"…A more recent scientific study paved the way for the addition of **more than 50 kinds of cancer** to the list of illnesses that can be covered by the World Trade Center Health Program, which was created by the Zadroga bill.*

Researchers from the Albert Einstein College of Medicine in New York examined nearly 10,000 men that

---

highly recommended). Note, though, that all these sources deal only with *judicial technicalities*; they disregard the practical ideological things, the actual implementation of any particular law/legislation, or even the difference between the concepts of the "Law" and the "legislation". In some later chapters of this book I will try to make up for this deficiency and explain about the ideological basis of capitalism; so the reader would surely have a clue – when it comes to the true ownership of any so-called "people's government".

[250] http://www.ibtimes.com/911-health-toll-still-hazy-after-11-years-782635

were employed as firefighters on 9/11. They reported in the Lancet in September 2011 that they found a modest increase in the number of cancers among the firefighters exposed to material from the World Trade Center versus non-exposed firefighters.

However, the researchers wrote that they "remain cautious in our interpretation of this finding because the time since 9/11 is short for cancer outcomes, and the ***reported excess of cancers is not limited*** *to specific organ types."…"*

These "cautious researchers" apparently have no shame…

Yet another unprecedented piece of information, this time of a purely judicial character, is provided by this article: ***"Lies to Ground Zero Workers Not Sufficiently Shocking, Second Circuit Holds"***[251], published by a certain Barry Barnett, apparently a lawyer by profession, on April 20, 2007. I quote:

"…The Second Circuit yesterday affirmed dismissal of claims that the federal government deliberately misrepresented the safety of working at Ground Zero without respiratory equipment. The five plaintiffs performed search and rescue operations after the 911 attacks. They alleged that exposure to asbestos and other hazardous substances injured them or put them in reasonable fear of harm. The government's false statements exhibited deliberate indifference to their health and safety, they asserted, and constituted violation of their substantive due process rights under the Constitution. Lombardi v. Whitman, No. 06-1077 (2d Cir. Apr. 19, 2007) (available at http://www.ca2.uscourts.gov/).

The court of appeals applied a "shock the conscience" standard to the complaint. The government's conduct didn't shock the "contemporary conscience" because, ***the court ruled****, the Environmental Protection Agency director and other officials* ***sought to "avoid panic, keep order, restore services, repair infrastructure, and preserve the economy"*** *during a time of profound uncertainty and upheaval. That the officials could have protected these selfless people by providing them with respiratory equipment (or even telling them they needed it) didn't alter the court's conclusion.…"*

Actually, it sounds brutal and utterly unfair, but it is true. If the U.S. officials had announced, at that moment, that the three WTC buildings were demolished by three 150-kiloton thermonuclear explosions (each 8 times the yield of the Hiroshima bomb), this would undoubtedly cause such a panic and such an Exodus (not from the slave-owning Egypt, but from one of its provinces to another only) that the entire U.S. economy would collapse at once. It would collapse without any chance to ever recover, because the modern economy is simply too fragile. It is no longer based on gold and silver, but merely on bogus values of shares' quotation and on declared value of the green paper with dead presidents (and with the Egyptian pyramid, in addition). The U.S. officials (or to be more precise, more or less thinking advisors of the latter) were apparently aware of how fragile the modern economy actually was and what would happen with it if scared to death population of New York would run away from this city. The judges in the U.S. Second Circuit Court were apparently reasonable enough to understand this also. Hence their ruling exonerating the embattled U.S. officials. Considering the circumstances, yes, perhaps, the U.S. officials did the right thing – by not informing fearful plebs (whose unneeded "nuclear awareness" they advanced by stirring up the nuclear hysteria during 1986 Chernobyl production) about the REAL nuclear explosions, this time right in the middle of New York City.

However, as you probably understand, after doing such a right thing as "preserving the U.S. economy", as well as "avoiding panic and keeping order", at such a cost as sending almost 100 thousand gullible souls to clean ground zero without even issuing them haz-mat suits, the responsible U.S. officials should have done another obviously "right thing". Namely – draw their pistols and shoot themselves to avoid the dishonor. However, the Second Circuit Court's ruling does not blame the responsible officials for failing to perform the last "right thing". Thus, the gullible ground zero responders (as well as some unfortunate Manhattan residents) would continue to die from myriads of cancers supposedly caused by "asbestos", while the brazen U.S. officials would continue to run for elections and to screw their subjects by claiming the alleged necessity to fight the so-called "terror".

I think that those articles I referred to above are more than enough to establish the obvious. From now on only a paid shill or a complete moron could refuse to believe that the "ground zero" designation was

---

[251] http://blawgletter.typepad.com/bbarnett/2007/04/lies_to_ground_.html

indeed awarded to the spot of the former WTC because it indeed suffered the nuclear explosions (hence the cancers). If you wish, you could find hundreds of similar articles by searching the Internet for the proper keywords (such as, for example, "ground zero cancers" or "ground zero health" or "ground zero hazards").

However, to formally complete this optional chapter, and to provide a kind of "bridge" to the chapter that is to follow, let me introduce to you the last article. It was named ***"Hundreds of 9/11 first responders die of cancer"***[252], and published on August 24, 2009.

I am quoting:

"Around 100 ***ground zero recovery workers have died of cancer****, with a* ***further 600 diagnosed with*** *the disease.*

The ***9/11 rescue workers*** *are* ***falling victim to a higher than average rate*** *of life threatening diseases. They blame it on their time spent in the giant dust clouds…"*

"…City, state and federal officials ***have not acknowledged a direct link between the cancer*** *cases* ***and ground zero toxins****. Congress has yet to approve 9/11 health legislation calling for federal financial coverage of health costs for rescue workers…."*

"…Retired police officer Mike Valentine has had four biopsies for a ***precancerous tumor in his throat*** *and has to take 15 pills a day. He calls 9/11 America's Chernobyl.*

"The people that will die from illnesses ***will surpass the number of people that were killed on 9/11****. I am talking about* ***thousands****,* ***tens of thousands of people that will come down with cancers****," forecasts 9/11 first responder Valentin.*

Valentin says he worked roughly 200 hours at ground zero, wearing only a bandana around his face – ***because U.S. officials said the air was safe****.*

Mike says that "when they made the decision that after two weeks I'd be digging on that pile for a further four months… ***that wasn't about saving lives****. That was about* ***greed. Wall Street needed to reopen****." …"*

The web page[253] also features an interesting video (a part of the actual article), in which abovementioned Mike Valentine says that ***"9/11 is the America's Chernobyl"***.

Mr. Valentine says this, most probably, not in full realization of how close his expression is to the reality, and, certainly, without realizing how much worse the Manhattan's "ground zero" was in comparison with the safe Chernobyl's grounds (where the strictest Soviet standards of radiation safety were, nonetheless, observed to the letter...)

We will review the actual situation in Chernobyl in the next chapter.

---

[252] http://www.matador94.nl/science-health/hundreds-of-911-first-responders-die-of-cancer
[253] http://www.matador94.nl/science-health/hundreds-of-911-first-responders-die-of-cancer

Comparing the 1986 Chernobyl "nuclear disaster" with the 2001 Manhattan thermonuclear catastrophe.

I believe that a reader who has read this book as far as up to this Chapter, has had to become a little bit more educated – when it comes to nuclear weapons, nuclear demolitions, "mini-nukes", radiation doses, and other related stuff. Therefore I think it would do no harm if we compare here the 1986 so-called Chernobyl "nuclear catastrophe" with the infamous triple thermonuclear catastrophe without quotation marks – that began on September 11, 2001, in Manhattan, and, continued, possibly, for at least a couple of years after that. Somewhere at the beginning of this book, I have already mentioned that the alleged "explosion" of the nuclear reactor No.4 at the Chernobyl nuclear power plant was not actually an explosion of a "reactor", but that of a "mini-nuke". I think it would be beneficial for this book and for its reader if we talk about that important event a little bit. That is why I decided to add this educational Chapter.

Unfortunately, no exact data (not even to say about honest information) is available today in free access in regard to the Chernobyl "catastrophe", so we have no choice than to simply disprove the only available dishonest data. Thus, we will disprove the official "conspiracy theory". In any case, it is better than nothing. I think the best source in our case is Wikipedia – it usually diligently publishes relatively comprehensive digests of officially approved versions of events. In general, when you need to learn about some event in its officially approved interpretation – simply go to Wikipedia. You will get the exact official version plus all necessary references to the stated official claims. I will not quote here the entire Wikipedia article, but only its parts that are inconsistent with elementary logic – this means I will mostly mention only those ravings, which we are going to disprove.

Before we go to read the Wikipedia article, I will try to make an overview of events on my own, so it would be easier for a reader to understand any further information attributed to the 1986 Chernobyl events. I have to warn in advance, however: as it is the case with many other claims of mine in this book, this account of the Chernobyl "nuclear catastrophe" will be definitely "politically incorrect"; though, it will be correct in every other sense – either technical or logical.

Chernobyl nuclear "catastrophe" (also referred to as a "disaster") was planned with actually two reasons in mind, though the second reason also somehow additionally contributed to the first reason, in its turn:

1). It was one of a few other main mortal blows (along with provoking the Soviet leadership into sending its army to Afghanistan, Korean Flight 007, a so-called "Perestroika", skillfully orchestrated sharp decline in oil prices, an "anti-vodka campaign", and some other blows) delivered to the then weakening Soviet Union, in order to precipitate its complete collapse—Because, "someone" simply hated the Soviet Union.

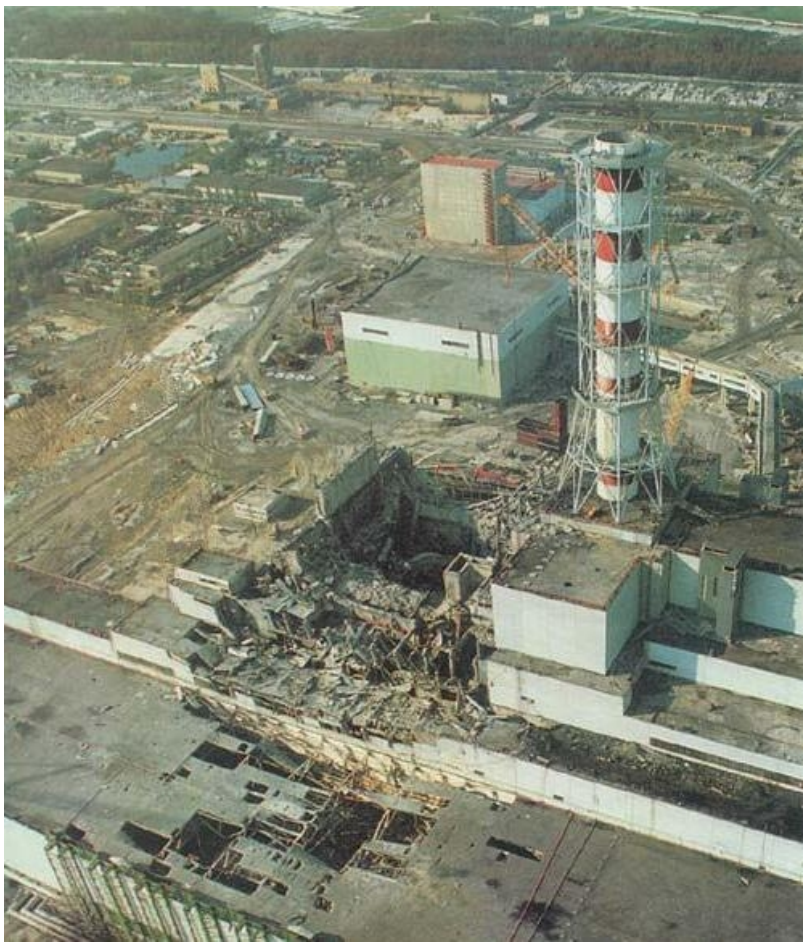
2). It was a skillful frame up intended to discredit the civilian nuclear industry in general in the eyes of the gullible general public, as well as in the eyes of the gullible politicians. "Someone" simply hated nuclear power plants and wanted them to become extinct. A sharp decline in the development of the civilian nuclear industry that followed the Chernobyl event, additionally contributed to the tremendous economic losses suffered by the Soviet Union that were caused by the sharp decline in the world oil prices, and as such it also contributed to the first reason as explained above.

Though the Chernobyl "disaster" was apparently designed to primarily target the former Soviet Union, it delivered near a mortal blow to France, which before that event spent enormous efforts on her nuclear research and on development of her peaceful nuclear industry. As a result of that "disaster", France lost practically all her former customers from among "civilized" countries. If any country still craves today to buy French nuclear reactors – it would be most probably a so-called "rogue" state, akin to North Korea or Iran, which only wants to use such a reactor to accumulate weapon-grade Plutonium for its atomic bomb. Most of the so-called "civilized" countries have completely ended up any long-term developments of their national nuclear power programs, and have dismantled most of their pre-existing nuclear power plants.

The actual "catastrophe" occurred as follows: on 26 April 1986 at 01:23:44 AM (local time) a tremendous explosion of an "unexplainable" nature ripped through a building housing the nuclear reactor No. 4 of the Chernobyl nuclear power plant, located only 110 km (68 miles) from Kiev, the capital of Ukraine.

The power of the explosion was truly enormous: it managed to completely destroy a huge reactor building – including "blowing off" a 2,500 ton concrete lid designed to effectively protect the reactor from a direct impact of the largest available airliners, as well as from the largest available artillery shells. As a result of the explosion, the reactor simply ceased to exist. Its lower parts, including its near entire nuclear fuel,

were apparently reduced to the plasmatic condition (that fact effectively put an end to the chain nuclear reaction in that remaining fuel), while its upper parts (represented mainly by graphite blocks) were blown away by the power of explosion and ended up in the area in the immediate vicinity of the destroyed building 4.



Remnants of a building housing the former reactor No.4 at the Chernobyl nuclear power station as destroyed by a mysterious explosion of unknown physical nature.

Some of these graphite blocks (which were combustible) ended up on the roofs of two nearby buildings – including the roof of a neighboring building housing the reactor No.3 – and started fires on their roofs. Upon hearing the sound of the explosion, all people who were on duty in the night shift and felt quite relaxed, immediately got outside of their control rooms and ran outdoors to see what happened. The night shift of the reactor No. 4 also ran outside to see what happened, because it did not expect anything unusual at all. All eye-witnesses were unanimous in their testimonies:

1) they saw that the entire building housing the reactor No.4 was completely destroyed (it simply ceased to exist);

2) they saw no reason whatsoever of why it might happen;

3) they did not notice any dangerous levels of radiation (and you better believe them, because all of them were qualified nuclear engineers, unlike ourselves, and they obviously possessed all necessary radiation measurement instruments – so do not even doubt that they took measurements of radiation immediately – considering that it was something a little bit “unusual” in a usual handling of nuclear power reactors).

Soon two firefighting brigades arrived. The firefighters, who did not expect anything wrong, quickly climbed up the roofs of the two buildings, where the graphite blocks were thrown by the power of the explosion, and began to extinguish the fires. Most of them would die later because of radiation sickness, caused by the graphite blocks, which proved to be highly radioactive. Some of those who came near these graphite blocks scattered about, and especially those who touched them with hands, would also develop serious radiation sickness that would result in the deaths of some of them.

Altogether 47 people would die as a result of the Chernobyl "disaster", but not all of these 47 would die from the radiation causes. Some would be killed during various operations undertaken in regard to the "disaster" – for example, three would drown in the plant's water reservoir trying to drain water, a few were killed in a helicopter crash, and so on. Moreover, all causes of death as a result of radiation sickness in Chernobyl's case could be attributed only to those unlucky people who arrived to that area immediately and who were not properly informed about the real dangers of these graphite blocks scattered around. When the next day specialists would arrive to handle the Chernobyl accident, there would be no new cases of radiation sickness anymore.

In total, according to all available Soviet/Russian sources, only 29 (or 28) people died from radiation sickness related to the Chernobyl accident. It was mostly the firefighters, who were extinguishing fires caused by the graphite blocks on the roofs of two neighboring buildings, which died from radiation causes. The remaining firefighters who did not climb up the roofs and remained on the ground did not suffer from any radiation sickness at all. Most of them are still alive today and are available for comment.

None of the members of the Chernobyl nuclear power plant's night-shift who were in their control rooms during the explosion, and ran outside to see what happened, developed any serious condition caused by radiation, and not even a cancer related to radiation. They continued to work at the three remaining reactors of the Chernobyl nuclear power plant, and the most of them are still alive and kicking even up to this day (as on 2012). Most of them are available for comment today.

However, a few responsible men out from the night shift of the 4th reactor, including the chief of the shift – Alexander Akimov, and the responsible operator – Leonid Toptunov, indeed died from acute radiation sickness. Though it happened not because they went out to see what happened with the reactor in the abovementioned instance, but because of an entirely different reason. Much later, Akimov and his men were INTENTIONALLY sent to their certain deaths into the zone of very high radiation in the immediate vicinity of the destroyed reactor. They were sent there to their certain death, but without any plausible reason whatsoever by a certain Anatoly Diatlov (also spells "Dyatlov"), the then deputy chief engineer of the Chernobyl nuclear power plant, who strangely appeared at night time on the spot of the accident. Precisely for this particular crime (for sending Akimov and his subordinates to their certain death without any plausible reason whatsoever) Diatlov was later sentenced by the Supreme Court of the USSR to ten years of imprisonment (the maximum term he could get for such an action in accordance with the contemporary Soviet penal laws).

Presently, Diatlov is considered to be "late" (though, there are reasonable doubts in regard to his being "late"). There was also his self-acquitting book published titled "Chernobyl. How it was". There is no reason to believe this book, since it in many points contradicts elementary logic and is otherwise full of nonsense (at least, the author of these lines doesn't see any reason to believe it). However, judging by the text of his self-acquitting book, there are abundant reasons to suspect that Diatlov was one of the perpetrators directly responsible for the actual explosion. His actions at the control panel of the 4th reactor of the Chernobyl plant a few minutes before the explosion (described by him in detail in his own book) were more than suspicious. It seems that Diatlov was intentionally guiding all actions of the reactor's crew trying to time their actions to a certain particular moment, a certain "H-hour", the exact time of which was known to Diatlov in advance, moreover, known with a precision of a second.

The point is that at that night, the reactor No.4 was scheduled to be shut-down for maintenance. Diatlov was also the person responsible for such schedule. It was him, Diatlov, who actually scheduled to shut-down this particular reactor on that particular Saturday night (while it would be logical to schedule its shutting down during a day time on a week day). Moreover, Diatlov used this event as a pretext to arrive there at night (ostensibly "to supervise" the scheduled shut-down). While there, Diatlov blatantly interfered in the actions of the reactor's crew. In addition, he harshly and without any seeming reason, rejected several well-grounded requests of a few technicians to postpone the shut-down procedure. Those technicians arrived from another city to undertake some measurements of the reactor's equipment and they requested to postpone the shut-down for merely a few minutes because they needed to have some extra time to adjust their measuring equipment; however, Diatlov was strangely inexorable.

Though, it was none of his duties, and it was otherwise against the established practices, Diatlov personally commanded the chief of the night shift Alexander Akimov to press the shut-down button at a certain very precise moment – not the second before and not the second after. Surprisingly, this very precise moment Diatlov commanded Akimov to press the button precisely coincided with the moment of the "mysterious" explosion that took place only a second later and that at once destroyed the reactor.

If you read the abovementioned book by Diatlov with this consideration in mind, it will be clear to you that

Diatlov definitely knew that at a certain moment – a certain "H-hour" – the reactor would explode and he could not postpone this event. The clockwork had been set up and the count-down has already begun. Thus, all Diatlov was actually doing at the control panel of the reactor – he was ensuring that the shut-down button of the reactor would be pressed right at the previous second before the scheduled explosion. And so he did. It is very obvious if you read his book keeping this particular in mind. And it is even more obvious in the context of the events in general.

Moreover, it is pretty clear (even from his own explanation in his own book) that Diatlov intentionally sent to their certain deaths the chief of the night shift of the reactor's crew Alexander Akimov and a few of his subordinates because they were dangerous eye-witnesses. Otherwise, they would definitely testify during the imminent inquiry and point out that Diatlov was apparently timing all their actions to a certain moment of time, a certain "H-hour" perfectly known to him in advance. In addition, they would apparently testify in regard to the technical conditions of the reactor prior to the explosion and it would become clear that the reactor exploded for no reason at all. Of course, as dangerous witnesses all of these people had to be eliminated. And so they were – Diatlov using his power as the highest ranking official on the spot sent them to their certain deaths into the zone of the highest radiation.

Yet another reason to suspect that Diatlov belonged to the so-called "good guys" and was indeed directly responsible for the explosion is this. At the present time none of the mass-media (all of it controlled by the "good guys", as you might guess), not even the Wikipedia article we are about to review, contains any accusations against Anatoly Diatlov; moreover, his name is scarcely mentioned nowadays. It is especially strange, because in accordance with the results of the official inquiry, as well as in accordance with the sentence of the Soviet Supreme Court on this case, it was no one else than Mr. Anatoly Diatlov, the deputy chief engineer of the Chernobyl nuclear power plant, which was named the main culprit. He was named as the "main culprit" because of both reasons. From the technical point of view, he allowed the explosion to take place while being the highest technical official who was giving orders to the crew at the control panel of the 4th reactor. From the moral point of view, he was the main culprit as well because he abused his power by sending his subordinates to their certain death without any reason whatsoever.

All of it forces us to seriously contemplate the true role of Anatoly Diatlov in the Chernobyl accident, but it seems that so far no one has paid any serious attention to this particular man and his role in the events.

The Chernobyl operation was brilliantly planned – it was Sunday, and no top official was available for any immediate action on the governmental level. All immediate decisions were made by some mid-level CPSU official, who was on duty on Sunday. But what was the most important – no high-ranking nuclear scientist was available for consultation. You simply could not find anybody on Sunday in Russia those days. There were no mobile phones in 1986 yet (and neither pagers), and only a few had telephones in their dachas.

However, two high-ranking guys, who were apparent accomplices of the perpetrators, were waiting to be found quickly on that Sunday. One of them was Academician Valeri Legasov. He was not actually a specialist in nuclear reactors, he was a chemist specialized in a specific branch of that broader science which had some remote relation to the nuclear fission stuff. Do not even doubt that Legasov did not have any relevance to nuclear reactors, or to any particular scientific discipline related to the nuclear power industry. He was simply a chemist, who knew about nuclear stuff as any other chemist would do. However, the problem was that no other high-ranking scientist of any profile was available at that moment in Moscow or anywhere else, while Legasov was readily available. He was simply waiting to "be found".

So he was "found" and he *himself volunteered* to head recovery efforts. Legasov was appointed a leader of the governmental emergency commission set to deal with consequences of the Chernobyl "accident". Since then, he became a sole "authority" in regard to the Chernobyl accident and he preferred to remain in the commanding position till the very end of the entire so-called "liquidation" operation. He simply refused to surrender his post to any appropriate scientist ever since despite the alleged "radiation dangers". He was politely requested many times to hand over his position to some real nuclear scientist, considering both – the "apparent radiation dangers" (since it was apparently dangerous for one person to remain in that area for many months), and his own irrelevant scientific profile (which had absolutely nothing to do with nuclear reactors or even with the nuclear science in general).

Interestingly, Legasov refused to give up his position – claiming that he "was not afraid of radiation", and that he already "understood everything on the spot", while it would obviously take some time for his would be replacement to become familiar with the situation. Thus, Legasov practically usurped the leadership over the entire Chernobyl operation and he used his unique position acquired in such a manner quite efficiently – as you will see later.

The second high-ranking accomplice waiting to be found quickly on that Sunday was General Vladimir Karpovich Pikalov – the then Commander of the Soviet Chemical Forces. He too was found almost immediately and immediately included into the same commission practically as the second-in-command. General Pikalov was found unbelievably quickly on that Sunday morning – even taking into consideration his specific and high military position. He was found simply *too* quickly, *even* considering that he was the Commander of the Chemical Forces.

General Pikalov occurred at the site of the Chernobyl power plant before 11 AM the same day, which was Sunday. Immediately, he became the undisputed supreme military commander in the Chernobyl area, considering both: his military rank (three-star General) and his actual specific position in the Soviet Armed Forces – the Commander of the Chemical Forces – then a Soviet analog of a standard ABC service.

These two strangely quickly found top-ranking "specialists" that would do practically all required jobs to ensure the nuclear hysteria that would follow very soon.

Upon his arrival to the disaster area, Legasov first expressed his "scientific" opinion that alleged "reactor nuclear fuel" had remained in the area of explosion and it must be "neutralized at any cost". He proposed to the Government to bombard that spot with enormous quantities of lead and boric acid in sacks, which, according to his ideas, should be thrown down from helicopters overflying the remnants of the building No.4. However ridiculous, his proposal was accepted, because Legasov was considered to be a "specialist", while the rest were simply lay people. It was estimated that it was over one fifth (!) of the entire Soviet strategic reserve of lead was spent in that ridiculous effort. Later Legasov would also propose to build an enormous protective "Sarcophagus" made of concrete over the remnants of the building No.4 for reasons that were insane from the scientific point of view, but nonetheless, his proposal was accepted.

In the meantime, General Pikalov did his part of the job. To begin with, he declared to the soldiers and officers of the military chemical reconnaissance unit, that was already in the area before his arrival and was about to undertake a measurement job in regard to the radioactivity levels, something like this: *"I am an old man, and you are still young. I have to die soon anyway, so let me do the measurement job alone, because I want you, guys, to live long lives, while the levels of radiation seem to be too high to allow you to live long if you venture there."* General Pikalov was indeed an old man, born in 1924, moreover, he was a decorated WWII veteran (also twice wounded during the WWII), and a highly respected military commander of the later times. You do not have to doubt that none of his younger subordinates even dared to suspect any foul play when that highly-respected three-star General came up with such a proposal. You simply can not suspect a hero (it is just a psychological problem), and he acted apparently like a hero.

This allowed General Pikalov to board a special chemical reconnaissance vehicle alone and with only its Kazakh driver (Kazakhs in general are very brave people) to go into every "dangerous" area around the Chernobyl power plant – to conduct the alleged "mapping" of "dangerous" radiation levels. When he arrived back, he brought a nice map with dutifully outlined "most dangerous" areas of "radioactive contamination" – stating alleged levels of radiation ranging in "less dangerous" zones from 14 R/h to 140 R/h, and in "more dangerous" zones – from 300 R/h to 2,300 R/h ("Roentgen per hour", not "milli-Roentgen per hour"). That is why by the time the main chemical military units would arrive to the Chernobyl area, they would have actually nothing else to do, because all "dangerous areas" have been already reconnoitered by brave General Pikalov. Moreover, these maps concocted by him could not be doubted by any inferior officer of the Chemical Forces, as you might expect – simply because it would be a disrespectful conduct towards his respectable commander…

Unfortunately, resisting ionizing radiation has nothing to do with personal bravery, or with any personal skills, or with a personal experience, or with a military valor. It only has something to do with the primitive mathematics, and with one's ability to make elementary arithmetic calculations. If you receive less than 50 Roentgens you would have no visible problem to your health (although you might have certain invisible problems, especially if your dose is above 15 Roentgens). If you receive more than 50 Roentgens – you would feel sick right away. You receive more than 100 Roentgens – you might die. You receive more than 150 Roentgens – you most likely die. You receive more than 200 Roentgens – you most surely die. You receive more than 250 Roentgens – you die with a probability of near 100%. You receive more than 300 Roentgens – you have no chance to survive (unless you get bone marrow transplantation). You get over 3,000 Roentgens – you will fall into coma right away and die in only a couple of days without coming back to your senses. You receive over 8,000 Roentgens at once – you will be killed right on the spot.

General Pikalov spent well over an hour in those various “contaminated areas”, and supposedly received himself a dose of ionizing radiation enough to kill him at least 5-6 times over. Considering the sheer digit of Roentgens he should have obtained during that “reconnaissance mission”, he was expected to die in a maximum of 2-3 days time or may be even to do so right on the spot. Surprisingly, General Pikalov did not die from any radiation sickness (and neither did his brave driver). He was healthy enough to continue commanding simpletons in the Chernobyl area for quite a long time – several months, at least. Besides, he continued to serve as the Commander of the Chemical Forces of the USSR till at least 1991 and died from his old age only in 2003 – so he managed actually to survive another nuclear catastrophe, this time without any quotation marks – the 9/11 affair.

All above information is easily verifiable concerning both: the exact life span of General V. K. Pikalov and the exact levels of radiation “measured” by him during that unprecedented and “heroic” reconnaissance mission conducted without any witnesses (his driver could not be counted as a witness, since he was inside the driver’s compartment and did not participate in the actual measurements). Anyone who is familiar with Russian language, could easily find proof of what I said by simply searching the Internet by keywords.

The “radiation map” concocted by General Pikalov became a trump-card of Legasov, who used the map, witch stated on it the unprecedented levels of alleged “radiation”, to convince the Soviet Government to begin an immediate evacuation of the nearest town of Pripyat – populated mostly by the people related to the actual Chernobyl power plant.

After some period of hesitation (actually caused by attempts of some reasonable nuclear scientists who sincerely doubted the ridiculous claims of charlatan Legasov and tried to convince the Government to the contrary), the Soviet Government decided to proceed with the evacuation of the town. The evacuation began at 14:00, April 27, 1986. From that point the nuclear hysteria had started inside the Soviet Union.

Meanwhile, those, who organized the Chernobyl “accident”, did not wait for that decision of the Soviet Government. Apparently, they needed to unleash the nuclear hysteria not only inside the Soviet Union, but outside of it as well. Besides, it was important for them to discredit the Soviet Government by accusing it of allegedly “hiding” the “nuclear catastrophe” from the international community (as well as from the Soviet population).

For this reason, an unprecedented trick was invented: some workers on duty at the Forsmark Nuclear Power Plant in Sweden upon being replaced by a new shift, were “routinely measured” for radioactivity. This odd “routine measurement” oddly revealed some odd “radio-nuclides” on them. It was “presumed” first that the radioactive contamination of the workers resulted from some unnoticed leak in the Forsmark Nuclear Power Plant, and some alleged “extensive checking for possible leaks” has been “undertaken” at the Forsmark facilities.

As you may sincerely expect, this “extensive checking” “did not reveal” any leaks. It was presumed that odd “radio-nuclides” came from somewhere else. More “checking” “revealed” that the “radio-nuclides” were “blown in by the wind” – in a process popularly known as a “radioactive fallout”. Some strangely “discerning” people quickly pointed to the Chernobyl “nuclear disaster” as the possible source of that alleged “radioactive fallout” in Sweden. It happened despite an obvious fact that the very “Chernobyl nuclear disaster” had not been announced yet at that time; it was known only to the top Soviet leadership, to the actual Chernobyl nuclear power plant workers, and, of course, to the actual perpetrators of that “disaster”. That is why the question from where those hysterical Swedes got a clue that something wrong had allegedly happened with the Chernobyl nuclear power plant – **remains a mystery up to this day**, which no one dares to explain.

From that point, the Soviet Government was promptly accused by the hysterical Swedish media of “hiding the truth” about the alleged “nuclear catastrophe” – which allegedly sent “radioactive fallout” to as far as Sweden. Actually, about that time the Soviet Government was obliged to publicly announce the accident anyway, because it was convinced by Legasov, at last, to begin the evacuation of the town of Pripyat. But outwardly it looked like the Soviet Government was “forced to admit” the “nuclear catastrophe” after the Swedes unleashed their nuclear hysteria based on the alleged “radioactive fallout”.

As you may guess, the nuclear hysteria quickly gushed over the borders of Sweden and spread all over Europe, and soon reached as far as the United States, Canada, and even Australia. Many European countries began “to discover” traces of alleged “radio-nuclides” in their territories, all blamed on the Chernobyl events. It was badly aggravated by peculiar “revelations” of General Pikalov who “honestly” confessed that it might have been two alleged “cyclones” that “apparently” brought an alleged “radioactive

cloud" first to Germany, and then, through it – to Bulgaria.

To shock simpletons completely, General Pikalov came up with the most incredible notion: he stated that the Europeans should have expressed their thanks (to whom he did not specify) that an alleged "thermo-nuclear" explosion did not take place in Chernobyl. Because, he claimed, it was allegedly "very close to a thermonuclear blast" (implying automatically that at least a "nuclear" blast must have taken place for sure – since it is well known that a nuclear explosion is a pre-requisite for a thermonuclear one). Then he proceeded "to prove" that alleged concentrations of "thermonuclear fuels" (such as heavy water etc.) in the 4 reactors of the Chernobyl nuclear power plant might allegedly "fuel a thermonuclear blast" of an "unprecedented yield". (Ironically, the initial nuclear blast implied by General Pikalov in his ravings – that was supposed to serve as a "trigger for a thermonuclear blast" has indeed taken place, but that "mini-nuclear" blast under the reactor No.4 had nothing to do with either peaceful nuclear industry in general, or with the Chernobyl nuclear power station in particular – a "mini-nuke" that caused it was brought in from outside.)

The public hysteria that followed all these "revelations", "levels of radiation", and other ravings was, in fact, so intense and so well organized that practically no nuclear scientist would even dare to express his humble opinion in those circumstances. Most of the nuclear scientists preferred to simply remain quiet in regard to the Chernobyl events – giving the floor to hysterical journalists who quickly "proved" to the gullible plebs (who were even more hysterical than the scribblers) that any and every nuclear reactor (and especially a Soviet-made one) was nothing but a source of the extreme public danger that had to be disposed of as soon as possible.

It came as no surprise, that it was only French officials who dared to step forward and to state firmly that the so-called "Chernobyl catastrophe" had no adverse effect on Europe at all. French nuclear scientists even attempted to provide explanations that by definition a nuclear reactor could not result in a nuclear explosion (and neither in a conventional explosion) – apparently thinking that it was possible to bring to reason the hysterical plebs. Of course, as you may expect, their opinions were nothing but a voice crying in the wilderness… The well orchestrated nuclear hysteria continued. Practically all European countries managed "to find" at least some alleged "radio-nuclides" allegedly caused by the "radioactive fallout" that was "resulted from Chernobyl". The hysteria was unstoppable. The very concept of a nuclear power plant was made "evil". And that was exactly what the perpetrators of the "Chernobyl nuclear catastrophe" had planned: it was the beginning of the demise of the peaceful nuclear industry, and that of the Soviet Union.

I think it is good for a reader to take note about those unsuccessful attempts of the French nuclear scientists to stop the Chernobyl hysteria in 1986. It is important to remember their attempts. Later you will see why – when you see how the French would behave in response to Manhattan's Ground Zero – i.e. to the 9/11 nuclear catastrophe that was without any quotation marks whatsoever.

You do not have to doubt also, that the odd "radio-nuclides" in different isolated spots of Europe were indeed "found" and these "radio-nuclides" were indeed "genuine". Though it was absolutely not necessary that they were "blown in by wind" (as alleged) and not simply brought in by hand (as rightly suspected). Try to imagine: you organize such a serious operation – that involves "mini-nuking" of a nuclear reactor in a highly-protected facility deep inside an adversary's territory, and you are even engaging two high-ranking traitors enlisted from among those adversary's top military and scientific leadership – hitherto kept in a strategic reserve, that could only be used once. What do you think – to arrange just a few smaller guys who would bring a little of necessary radio-nuclides to a few necessary spots in Europe – would be a really big deal? Obviously, it would not be a big deal. Of course, some "good" guys simply brought the necessary radio-nuclides to the necessary places and then some hysterical officials were "innocently" called in to check what that was. Do not even doubt that it was the true cause of alleged "radioactive fallouts" everywhere they were claimed to occur.

In the meantime, "liquidation" works on the Chernobyl nuclear power plant continued. By September (!!!) 1986 there were discovered several people working there since the 2nd day of "disaster" who managed to accumulate, at last, 25 Roentgen doses in summary – the maximum allowed doses of acquired radiation set in the USSR for combat conditions. These people were promptly sent away from the Chernobyl grounds and should not come even near to any source of potential radiation for at least a couple of years. However, there were not really many of workers who managed to accumulate such doses and those folks apparently acquired the "illegal" 25 Roentgens due to some negligence or due to some unfortunate accident. The majority of the "liquidators" did not receive even 10 Roentgen during their entire shifts at that area that could easily last from two to four and sometimes even up to seven months.

These digits in regard to actual radiation doses acquired by the people working there were in a sharp

contrast with enormous levels of alleged “radiation” “measured” by General Pikalov. Unfortunately, but understandably, nobody has challenged his ridiculous concoction neither in 1986, nor even today, in 2012. Therefore, those unprecedented levels of alleged “radiation” “measured” by him during that “heroic” reconnaissance mission, which ranged from tens and hundreds to thousands (!) of Roentgens per hour, remain nothing else than official digits even up to this day…

I guess that probably at the very first stage of the Chernobyl production there must have been at least a few honest nuclear scientists who attempted to challenge ridiculous claims of its main actors – Legasov and Pikalov. However, everybody around was in such a shocked and confused state that exhortations of the real scientists were first ignored. Legasov and Pikalov had both drawn such a grim picture of events, that, logically, every honest official had to react in accordance with the worst possible scenario, rather than to indulge listening to the “mild” alternative opinions. I think it is quite understandable from the psychological point of view. But later, with the further development of the Chernobyl production, it became simply too late to express opinions that might contradict the officially approved interpretation of the events (and that of the exact digits as well).

It is quite easy to imagine why it was so if you compare it with the 9/11 events. What do you think: is it easy for a scientist to state openly that an aluminum plane would never ever be able to penetrate the enormously thick, double-walled Twin Tower’s steel perimeter structure that was twice as thick as the typical front armor of a tank? Believe me, it is not easy. Even for a scientist…That is why nobody even tries to claim such a thing today in regard to the 9/11 “aerial attacks” on the Twins. At first, everybody was simply in too a shocked state of mind to recollect the obvious: that no subsonic (and not even supersonic) aluminum projectiles could penetrate steel, but then, when this obvious truth came back to everyone’s mind, it became simply too late to challenge the officially established version of events. You could probably imagine that during the Chernobyl production in 1986 there was something very similar – because psychological reasons behind silence of the professionals were exactly the same.

Anyhow, the most dangerous job during the so-called “liquidation” was to remove those graphite blocks, which were the actual source of the radioactivity, to some isolated spots and to safely bury them. That was the only important job, because the rest was nothing but useless efforts spent in accordance with ridiculous claims of the charlatans Legasov and Pikalov. How was that most dangerous and most important part of the job done? The radioactive debris was removed by “liquidators” wearing heavy protective gear (dubbed "bio-robots" by the military).

In accordance with very strict Soviet radiation safety standards, all levels of radiation caused by these graphite blocks were properly measured first and “safe” periods of handling them were established, based on standard norms. These workers could only spend a maximum of 40 seconds at a time working on the rooftops of the surrounding buildings – in order to observe the strict radiation norms. Practically, one worker, dressed in an extremely heavy protection suite (that was so heavy, in fact, that it was very difficult to move wearing it) could only reach the dangerous place, take one piece of radioactive debris (remaining of the upper part of the blown off reactor No.4) – either a piece of graphite block, or any other piece, throw that piece into some collection vessel set nearby, or simply throw it off the roof to the ground, and run away as fast as he could. Every one who once performed such a task could not be used in any clean-up again, because he supposedly received a near maximum of the allowed dose of radiation. All these people after performing a single 40-seconds “shift” on the roofs were later used only in works that had nothing to do with any radiation dangers, or simply sent back home.

Based on these observations, you could probably imagine why those firefighters who climbed these roofs immediately after the initial explosion to fight the fires, died from acute radiation sickness. It is because they remained in such a dangerous area for as long as four hours, while it was only officially allowed to safely remain there for 40 seconds, even if wearing the heavy protective gear.

However, these particular difficulties were encountered only when it was necessary to remove the highly radioactive debris from the rooftops of the neighboring buildings. It was far easier to deal with the radioactive debris lying on the ground. Inventors from among “liquidators” quickly invented devises that allowed using remote-controlled bulldozers to remove the debris and to scrap soil contaminated by them without endangering any people’s health. The major part of the following clean-up work was performed, indeed, by various construction- and other equipment used in a “drone” mode. In less than 2 months time no graphite- or other debris of the reactor had remained on the site. Thus, the very source of the potential radiation ceased to exist.

But it was not so in regard to the hysteria. The hysteria continued. It continued even despite the fact that by December 1986 an enormous protective “Sarcophagus” was erected on top of destroyed reactor No.4

– in accordance with ridiculous demands of charlatan Legasov.

Actually, the main point (and the only point) of Legasov for his unprecedented demands was this ridiculous claim – stating that alleged "nuclear fuel" of the destroyed reactor allegedly "survived" the explosion, "melted down", and continued to allegedly "remain in the melted state", moreover, allegedly maintaining a "chain nuclear reaction within itself". However ridiculous, this claim of his was the very basis of absolutely all actions undertaken in Chernobyl in regard to the "liquidation of the disaster" (save only for the removal of the really radioactive graphite blocks that should have been removed and buried anyway – irrespectively of Legasov's ravings).

Practically all nuclear scientists doubted these claims of Legasov in regard to the allegedly "remaining nuclear fuel", but nobody was going to pay any attention to the opinions of these scientists, because it was Legasov, who usurped the commanding position and dictated his crazy ideas to all decision-makers on all levels – including the Soviet Government and the leadership of the CPSU.

However, as you might probably expect, eventually it was discovered by some real nuclear specialists that there was **no nuclear fuel** remaining at the spot of the destroyed reactor. The "strange" hypothesis of Legasov was effectively proven to be wrong, at last. Thus, the very basis for Legasov's claims and demands ceased to exist. Nonetheless, even this particular discovery was not able to change the official interpretation of events. The official interpretation of events, despite the fact that ridiculous pseudo-scientific claims of Legasov were at last, disproved, unfortunately, **remains the same up to this day**. Along with all ridiculous digits and irresponsible claims of the alleged "radioactive contamination" allegedly caused by the so-called "Chernobyl nuclear disaster" in as far as Belorussia, not to mention its alleged "radioactive fallout" that allegedly reached even Norway, Italy, and the United Kingdom...

The author of these lines, by the way, at the moment of that "1986 Chernobyl catastrophe" was not yet a commissioned officer, but a last year military cadet in a military college in Leningrad. Since military cadets technically remain just simple infantry soldiers, rather than qualified military officers, they retained their typical solder's specialties (such as a rifleman, a machine-gunner, an RPG-man, etc.). My own soldier specialty was quite unique – I was a specialist in radiation reconnaissance, officially named "dosimetrist" – whose job was to scout and to measure levels of radioactivity during a nuclear war.

Once the abovementioned nuclear hysteria has begun, particularly claims that there was some alleged "radioactive contamination" allegedly caused by the Chernobyl events occurring in Sweden and especially in Finland, all available dosimetrists in the Leningrad area were immediately dispatched to measure radioactivity in various spots of the city in order to find out if the city of Leningrad or its surroundings were affected to any extent. I went with my dosimeter around many areas of Leningrad city, as well as outside of it – as far as almost to the border with Finland – in order to find any radioactive contamination. I was not able to find anything abnormal at all (and neither were the rest of my colleagues). After that I was also sent on several occasions to measure suspected abnormal levels of radiation on fruit and vegetable shipments from Ukraine to Leningrad, but I never discovered anything abnormal either (and have never heard that any other dosimetrist was able to find any radioactive contamination in any products originating from Ukraine). This was just my little personal experience in regard to the Chernobyl "disaster" in 1986.

After finishing the military college in 1987, I was first sent to the 12th Chief Directorate, and then – to the Special Control Service (this Service had direct relevance to nuclear explosions, among other things). While in that service, I had spoken with many of its officers who were sent to deal with the consequences of the "Chernobyl disaster" a year earlier. All of them claimed that there were no dangerous radiation levels-- even on the site of the actual nuclear plant, not even to say about its surroundings. Moreover, the three remaining nuclear reactors of the Chernobyl nuclear power plant were continuing to operate on a normal schedule and without even any additional precautionary measures – as if nothing happened at all with the reactor No.4.

All of these people from among my colleagues at the Special Control Service were healthy, and did suffer neither from any radiation sickness, nor from any cancer – despite spending in the Chernobyl area at least four months each. However, in regard to a mysterious "nuclear explosion" that did the job in the reactor No.4, all these people had no doubt – it was a *nuclear explosion*. And it was especially strange because it is known to everybody that no nuclear reactor could result in a nuclear blast – either accidentally or otherwise. **Only a nuclear weapon especially designed as such** could cause a nuclear explosion. However, even a nuclear weapon especially designed as such could not explode accidentally. A nuclear weapon could only explode when its operator wants it to produce a nuclear explosion and especially sets it off to do so. And so it was in the Chernobyl's case.

Interestingly, Academician Valeri Legasov, who had never had any relevance to nuclear reactors, after the "Chernobyl disaster" embarked on criticizing the particular design of the reactor "exploded" in Chernobyl. He began to claim that the design of it allegedly had "some flaws" – as if he, himself being a chemist, had any knowledge about nuclear reactors whatsoever. His irresponsible ravings were widely publicized by hysterical media and no honest nuclear scientist could effectively challenge them, because Legasov was considered to be a "national hero", who spent the entire seven months on the "dangerous" Chernobyl grounds, and who was supposed to have a "first-hand understanding". These ravings of Legasov tremendously contributed to the demise of the peaceful nuclear industry in the USSR and elsewhere.

As you may guess, once he did his job, it become a real necessity for him to die some "unexplainable" death – in the same manner as Generals Lebed and Rokhlin would do later, after revealing the "truth" about the allegedly "stolen suit-case nukes" that allegedly ended up in the hands of Al-Qaeda and would be used in the nuking the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing and in some other acts of the so-called "nuclear terrorism". In fact, it proved to be not so difficult for Legasov to find a nice pretext for such an "unexplainable death". As you may sincerely expect, the personality of Legasov was not really welcomed in scientific circles, despite his being an apparent "Chernobyl hero". For true scientists, Legasov was nothing but a Doctor Quack, who was obviously at the pay of enemies of the then USSR. It was clear to any unbiased person that Legasov was merely a traitor hired to murder the then flourishing peaceful nuclear industry and to denigrate the honest nuclear scientists and their opinions. Practically, no self-respected scientist would even say "hello" to him at that time. While "Chernobyl hero" Legasov was glorified among simpletons, he was ostracized by his former colleagues.

Considering the circumstances, Legasov (or, most probably, not even him, but his handlers) decided that the best way to "die" was not an "air accident" like in the cases of Gagarin and Lebed, but a plain suicide. Legasov proceeded to "commit suicide" in the most "believable manner" possible: he made his "last will" first – i.e. he dictated on a tape his idiotic considerations about the alleged "flaws" in Soviet nuclear reactors' designs (as if it was not enough that his ravings had already been published and were available in scientific publications anyway). He hid this tape somewhere where it could be easily found. On April 27, 1988, (exactly the 2nd anniversary of the "nuclear disaster") he placed his pistol along with bullets into a drawer of his desk (so that various conspiracy theories would have grounds to arise later – why would Legasov prefer to hang himself rather than to shoot himself?), and imitated his suicide by "hanging".

Of course, he had some accomplices who helped to nicely certify his "death" and to be "buried" in a believable manner. And it was quite plausible from the logical point of view that he decided to commit suicide – because other Soviet scientists clearly despised him. On the other hand, it gave a rise to many conspiracy theories – where simpletons think that it was KGB that "hanged" Legasov because of his apparent criticism of the Soviet nuclear reactors design (because if he would sincerely commit suicide, he would prefer to shoot himself with the pistol available in his drawer).

In any case, his alleged "suicide" added to the otherwise doubtful credibility of his ridiculous claims about the alleged "flaws" in the nuclear reactors and as such it contributed to the common cause – the murder of the peaceful nuclear industry in general. Former Soviet Academician Valeri Legasov apparently did a "good" job. It is believed that he lives now in the United States under a new name within the frames of the notorious U.S. "witness protection program".

His main accomplice General Pikalov was obviously less scandalous and, apparently, to change a place of residence at his old age was not an option. Pikalov simply continued to live in the then Soviet Union, and then, after its demise – in Russia. And until his death he continued to maintain his ridiculous claims about the enormous radiation levels, as well as about the near-possibility of the alleged "thermonuclear" explosion at the Chernobyl nuclear power plant.

Pikalov also continued to maintain that he was the main force behind the campaign for closure of the Chernobyl power plant whatsoever (actually, nobody even doubted this). General Pikalov also greatly contributed to a chemical disarmament of the Soviet Union and then Russia – to the extreme pleasure of his colleagues from the United States. Nevertheless, despite his role in the treasonable disarmament of the chemical weapons, General Pikalov enjoyed a life of a hero during his post-Chernobyl days. Actually, unlike Legasov, who was a very unpleasant person, General Pikalov had an apparently nice personality, and, besides that, he was truly a professional when it came to his job.

Even the humble author of these lines had personal encounters with him and could also confirm that he was indeed a nice person and a true professional. Ironically, one of my encounters with General Pikalov

was exactly about radiation measurements. I was then an officer on duty in some remote command post, along with a few others. Suddenly, our Geiger counter came to life and began to show that something was wrong with radiation levels (it was in a very different location, so it had nothing to do with Chernobyl – it had something to do with some burial grounds for nuclear reactor waste that were located not very far away). Our regular "chemical-officer" – who also happened to be on duty on that day – took a dosimeter and went around measuring the exact levels of radiation.

When he returned he was in a state of shock – because the levels he just measured were something like 20 R/h – more than enough to burn all secret documentation in our command post and then ran away as soon as possible. Since it was something a little bit extraordinary, we decided to report it first to a duty operational officer of the Chemical Forces. In only 3 minutes General Pikalov (then still the Commander of the Chemical Forces) telephoned to me and expressed his doubts that the levels could be that high. He suggested that an idiot, who measured the radiation levels, might have used a wrong scale of his dosimeter and so – mistook "milli-Roentgen" for "Roentgen". In fact, it was exactly the case. Our "chemist" mistook "milli-Roentgen" for "Roentgen". This, at minimum, proves that General Pikalov was quite a good specialist in his job. At least, he could not do any mistake of a similar kind in regard to those unprecedented radiation "measurements" he undertook in Chernobyl.

Actually, unlike many other Soviet Generals, this one was truly a professional. He knew exactly what he did. And for this very reason he enjoyed a very high respect among the Soviet military officers. I have never heard from anyone saying a bad word about him. Everybody liked him. Still, the fact remains: it was no one else, but General Vladimir Karpovich Pikalov, who did half of the job in regard to the Chernobyl production along with the other actor – now "late" Academician Valeri Legasov. Facts are stubborn things. Stated by General Pikalov ridiculous levels of radiation of "thousands Roentgen per hour" are still quoted today along with his ridiculous claims about "radioactive fallouts in Europe", and along with his pseudo-scientific notions of possible natural "thermonuclear" explosions in nuclear reactors...

Anyhow, maybe because of the Chernobyl performance, maybe because of his pleasant personality and apparent professionalism, General Pikalov was considered a hero. In fact, he was considered a "hero" to such an extent, that after his death in 2003 a special medal "General Pikalov" was instituted intended for awarding servicemen of the Russian Chemical Forces for their outstanding achievements in the military service… Instituting of such a medal elevated the name of Pikalov to the same rank with Suvorov, Kutuzov, Ushakov and Nakhimov – the only four Russian military leaders (all of pre-20th century era) hitherto related to the Soviet military awards named after them. General Pikalov became just next to them. Probably, he "deserved" it. He obviously did the "good" job. In regard to both: the chemical weapons and the peaceful nuclear industry...

Since no one has ever been able to come up with any reasonable explanation as to the physical nature of the enormous blast that was powerful enough to blow off a 2,500 ton concrete lid, this particular question remains open even up to this day. Apparently, no one wants to honestly admit that it was an explosion of a "mini-nuke" smuggled into the plant by a traitor and hidden under the reactor. There were some feeble attempts to blame the mysterious blast on an alleged "explosion of vapor" in the reactors' cooling system, but they were not even remotely plausible. The mystery of the Chernobyl "nuclear catastrophe" **remains officially unsolved**.

However, in an attempt to make the conspiracy theory about the alleged "vapor's explosion" to be believable, the Chernobyl power plant workers were ordered by some high-ranking officials that time "to admit" that they allegedly conducted a certain alleged "experiment" with the reactor emergency shut down – which allegedly resulted in the "vapor explosion".

You do not need to believe this particular claim about the alleged "shut down experiment", because this ridiculous claim originates from an old and unsuccessful cover-up attempt – akin to the alleged "Boeing-757" attack on the Pentagon on 9/11 that was merely designed to cover-up the missile attack for the general public consumption.

There was not any "experiment" whatsoever on that night. Experiments are not conducted on working nuclear power plants. I hope you agree with this logic. Moreover, these experiments are not conducted on Saturday nights – when there are no chief engineers present, but only night shifts. The reactor simply "mysteriously" exploded – a mysterious "mini-nuke" caused the "mysterious" explosion under the rector No.4, reducing its major part to the plasmatic condition, and throwing its upper parts – mainly graphite blocks – to the roofs of the two neighboring buildings. The rest you already know.

This was an unofficial, and obviously "politically incorrect", explanation about the Chernobyl "accident".

Now, let us, at last, review an official and "politically correct" version as provided by Wikipedia. As agreed, we will considerer only the main arguable points in order to disprove them, not the entire Wikipedia article – which represents a good specimen of a classical genre of a "politically correct", seemingly "honest", and seemingly "unbiased" anti-Soviet propaganda.

(The author of these lines is not an ardent supporter of the defunct Soviet regime, by the way. He was quite critical of that regime, in fact, especially of that existing in the latter times of the Soviet Union. For example, during my entire 10 years service in the Soviet Army, I refused to join the Communist Party, though it was essentially a pre-requisite for anyone's successful career. Moreover, in my particular Service, and especially considering my actual position, it was simply an obligatory matter – to be a member of the CPSU. In fact, I had no right to occupy my actual position in the Service and I was appointed to it merely as a matter of exception – in the hope that I would join the CPSU to formally comply with the pre-requisites for occupying such a position. Still, I refused to join it despite its being obligatory in my case. I was only one of two non-Communist servicemen of that entire Service, which numbered well over 2.000 commissioned officers; which means that I am from a rare 0.01%. Thus, when I say that something is apparently "anti-Soviet", it does not mean that I personally feel injured by that thing because of being a former Soviet citizen, or because of other sentiments of this type. It is simply because I am a truly unbiased person – unlike unscrupulous scribblers who parasitize on various "hot" topics, but, unfortunately, only on those "hot" topics that are approved by their masters.)

Here we go:

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chernobyl_disaster **Chernobyl disaster. From Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia.**

NOTE: this is an article of 2008, because originally this Chapter was written in 2008 and therefore it was based on the contemporary Wikipedia article. I noticed that in 2010 the former Wikipedia article was somehow updated and currently its contents might differ from those being on-line in 2008. Nevertheless, I could provide an original, 2008, article, if necessary, because I saved it in 2008 "as is" in a form of a CHM file – which replicates the original article exactly. Feel free to contact me if you need to get that 2008 article for verification or for any other reason.

I am quoting (words in bold are marked by me); the actual quotes are in *italic*, my comments – in a normal font:

*"The Chernobyl disaster was a nuclear reactor accident in the Chernobyl Nuclear Power Plant in the Soviet Union (now Northern Ukraine). It was **the worst nuclear power plant accident in history** and **the only instance of level 7** on the International Nuclear Event Scale, resulting in a severe release of radioactivity into the environment following **a massive power excursion** which destroyed the reactor..."*

*"…**Two people died** in **the initial steam explosion**, but **most deaths** from the accident were attributed to fallout..."*

– Actually, nobody was killed in the initial "steam" explosion, except, possibly two nuclear bombers who now probably reside in the United States – those who brought in the "mini-nuke" must have been listed "dead"; it would be logical. And the "most deaths" were not attributed to the alleged "fallout" – they were attributed only to the reactor's debris, mainly those graphite blocks that emitted the high levels of radioactivity in their close proximities (and apparently they emitted radiation not too far away).

*"On 26 April 1986 at 01:23:44 a.m. (UTC+3) reactor number four at the Chernobyl plant, near Pripyat in the Ukrainian SSR, exploded. **Further** explosions and the resulting fire sent a plume of highly radioactive **fallout** into the atmosphere and over an **extensive geographical area**…"*

– lie. There were no "further explosions", but only the one. About the alleged "fallout" and "extensive geographical area" you already know.

"...Four hundred times more fallout was released than had been by the atomic bombing of Hiroshima…"

– it is possibly true. Considering that an airburst in Hiroshima happened sufficiently high above ground zero and thus caused no radioactive contamination whatsoever, and neither had it caused any consequent radioactive fallout elsewhere. Even the smallest radioactive contamination in any case would

exceed that in Hiroshima by thousands and even by millions of times. That is why you can easily cheat simpletons in such a manner, without even technically "lying". You can tell them the "truth" – like in the above sample.

"…The plume drifted over extensive parts of the western Soviet Union, Eastern Europe, Western Europe, Northern Europe, and eastern North America…"

– lie. Especially because even "North America" is added here. But you do not have to doubt that the alleged "fallout" was indeed "found" in "eastern North America" – since the very concept apparently came from that side. But it does not mean that the radio-nuclides that were the very "fallout" were "drifted" by air and not by vehicles of the perpetrators who simply delivered the needed radio-nuclides and scattered them in necessary locations.

"…Large areas in Ukraine, Belarus, and Russia were badly contaminated, resulting in the evacuation and resettlement of over 336,000 people. According to ***official post-Soviet data*** *about 60% of the radioactive fallout landed in Belarus..."*

– true. Thanks to Legasov's and Pikalov's efforts, it was so. They managed to convince the Soviet Government to evacuate quite large areas brandishing their ridiculous "radioactivity maps". What about the "official post-Soviet data" – it is because the most ridiculous ravings of charlatans Legasov and Pikalov (especially those that were totally inconsistent with common sense) were not taken seriously in the Soviet times. However, in "post-Soviet" times they were published. Despite their still being totally inconsistent with common sense.

"…The accident raised concerns about the safety of the Soviet nuclear power industry, slowing its expansion for a number of years…"

– do not even doubt that this is true. That was exactly the intention of the planners of the actual "disaster".

"…while forcing the Soviet government to become less secretive..."

– may be… Who knows if it remained less or more secretive ever since? Did they measure the level of its "secretiveness" before and after?

"…The now-independent countries of Russia, Ukraine, and Belarus ***have been burdened with*** *the* ***continuing*** *and substantial decontamination* ***and health care costs*** *of the Chernobyl accident..."*

– do not even doubt that this is true. Everybody who worked in Chernobyl would never ever fail to demand any kind of benefit that was promised to him in 1986, and nobody would fail to demand free medical treatment from the government for any kind of disease he may develop later, irrespective of the true cause of such a disease. Just imagine yourself in his shoes. Would you forgo some apparent benefit? Neither would he. However, the second part of the above claim – about "continuing decontamination" – is a lie. Nobody would spend a cent of their money today on any ridiculous work. The times of Pikalovs and Legasovs are over. In order to spend any money they would apparently measure radiation first. But there is nothing to measure.

"…It is ***difficult to accurately tell the number of deaths*** *caused by the events at Chernobyl, as the Soviet-era cover-up made it difficult to track down victims.* ***Lists were incomplete****, and Soviet authorities later* ***forbade doctors to cite "radiation" on death certificates****…"*

– of course, it is "difficult" to tell the exact number of deaths. Because the number of those that died particularly from radiation was as little as "29". And the total number – only "47". About the same as numbers of people that are routinely being killed in traffic accidents in any big modern city per day. And, of course, it is "difficult to track down victims". Due to their sheer absence…

Lists were complete, by the way. To list people was quite an important task for the then Soviet bureaucrats that they would never fail to perform. What about the alleged "prohibition" to doctors to write "radiation" in death certificates – this is the most blatant lie. Everyone who died from acute radiation sickness was mentioned in his death certificate as such: "died from acute radiation sickness". Do not even doubt it. All 29 persons (mostly firefighters who climbed the roofs and came too close to graphite blocks) who were known to die from acute radiation sickness, were registered in hospitals as "patients with acute radiation sickness", were treated as such, and, upon their deaths, certified as such. Their list is available – therefore you can check it easily in hospitals or with their relatives concerning this alleged

"prohibition to the doctors".

"…The 2005 report prepared by the Chernobyl Forum, led by the International Atomic Energy Agency (IAEA) and World Health Organization (WHO), attributed 56 direct deaths (47 accident workers, and nine ***children with thyroid cancer****), and estimated that there* ***may be 4,000 extra cancer deaths among*** *the approximately* ***600,000*** *most highly exposed people…"*

– possible. But you have to use elementary logic, along with elementary mathematic when analyzing this particular claim.

First of all: the International Atomic Energy Agency is not as "independent" a body as you may probably believe. It apparently belongs to some serious "good" guys and it will sing exactly that kind of song, which it is ordered to sing.

Just for example – IAEA did not ring any alarm concerning events at "Ground Zero" in the middle of New York City. Do you think they "did not notice" the three underground thermonuclear explosions that leveled the Twin Towers and the WTC-7? Or do you think they had no clue what the term "ground zero" used to mean before the 9/11 events? Or do you think IAEA office in New York did not feature any Geiger counter that would come to life after the WTC collapse? Or do you think that IAEA "did not notice" the intense streams of radioactive vapors that were ascending from Manhattan's ground zero in Capital Letters for at least four months and were visible even from space? Or do you think that the IAEA and the WHO do not know why ground zero responders suffer from leukemia and other radiation-induced cancers?

Do not be so naïve. Unlike you, those guys who work in IAEA knew very well what happened on Ground Zero in Manhattan and they knew very well how many different definitions the term "ground zero" used to have in pre-9/11 English dictionaries. Still, it did not make any noise in regard to the 9/11 nuclear events in the middle of the city of New York. The problem is that IAEA is not a real nuclear watchdog as the so-called "good guys" are trying hard to present to you. It is a **pocket nuclear watchdog**. I hope you can realize the difference.

Coming back to the above claims: 4,000 "extra cancer deaths" among ~600,000 "highly exposed" – what do you think, is it a really big number? It only means that out of every 600 people, who worked on the "liquidation" efforts, approximately 4 (f-o-u-r) eventually developed some cancer. What do you think about "normal" people, who did not work in Chernobyl, how big is the percentage of cancer among them? Just think about it.

In any case, one has to understand the awful truth: radiation safety standards in the former Soviet Union were exceptionally high and these standards must have been undeviatingly observed at all times, and, especially in such a notorious case as the Chernobyl so-called "disaster". And, believe me, these safety standards were duly observed: nobody (except the unfortunate firefighters) has ever accumulated any radiation dose that exceeded 25 Roentgen (the maximum allowed for the times of war), and only a few accidentally exceeded the "peacetime allowance" – and ended up with doses in between 12 and 25 Roentgens. The majority of the "liquidators" did not acquire even 10 Roentgens.

Every worker in Chernobyl had his personal dosimeter and every worker every day was duly checked for an acquired radiation dose – without any exception. While high-ranking charlatans did their part of job, mid-ranking field commanders did theirs – they simply did not allow anyone to exceed any officially approved safe radiation dose. In addition, the majority of the "liquidators" after 1986 were held under exceptional medical supervision. They were thoroughly checked for any potential health damage – in an obligatory manner they used to undergo the full medical checkup at least once a year. That is why actual levels of cancer among them are noticeably lower than among the rest of the people…

What about the 9 "children with thyroid cancer" – who supposes to increase the poor total digits by at least another 9 – it is very improbable that they might get this cancer from causes related to the Chernobyl "accident". Children have never been allowed to go to the nuclear power plant – I think it is obvious. Neither were they allowed even near to it after the "accident". I think it is self-evident too. Near 600,000 adults used to work on- or near to the Chernobyl nuclear power plant grounds after the "accident" and none of them has developed any "thyroid cancer". Why should the 9 cases of thyroid cancer among these children be attributed to the Chernobyl events? Especially considering that thyroid cancer is a commonly occurring disease? It is simply ridiculous if you judge this attempt from the point of view of logic.

"…Although the Chernobyl Exclusion Zone and certain limited areas will remain off limits, the majority of

*affected areas are now **considered safe** for settlement and economic activity…"*

– do not even doubt that this is true. However, even the so-called "Exclusion Zone" and the "certain limited areas" are safe as well (and they always were). You can buy a one-day tour in Kiev from any local tour-operator and venture into these zones as a tourist. You also can take a dosimeter with you if you wish and to undertake radiation measurements there (unlike in Ground Zero in Manhattan where dosimeters are strictly prohibited, in the Chernobyl Exclusion Zone nobody cares if you bring one with you and use it to measure radiation). And you will be surprised to notice that the levels of radiation today remain exactly the same as they were in 1986 immediately after the "disaster" – in other words, they are just normal.

The above was only a preface to the main article. Here is the article's first paragraph. Try to read it with your eyes OPEN and think – whether or not these ridiculous claims could be true from the technical point of view:

*"…On 26 April 1986 at 1:23:45 a.m., reactor 4 suffered a massive, **catastrophic power excursion**, resulting in **a steam explosion**, which tore the top from the reactor, exposed the core and dispersed large amounts of radioactive particulate and gaseous debris, allowing air (oxygen) to contact the super-hot core containing 1,700 tonnes of combustible graphite moderator. The burning graphite moderator increased the **emission of radioactive particles**. The **radioactivity was not contained by any kind** of containment vessel (**unlike in Western plants**, **Soviet** reactors often did not have them) and radioactive particles were carried by wind **across international borders**. **Although much of the nuclear fuel** in the reactor core **did ultimately melt**, it **should be noted that the disaster was not a "nuclear meltdown"** in the usual sense; the fuel melting **was not a significant contribution** to the radiological consequences of the accident, **and the accident was not caused by a loss of coolant**…"*

Simply try to read between the lines of the above statement. They admit that "catastrophe" was not a so-called "nuclear meltdown" in a common sense (meaning not a "China syndrome"). In the same time they admit that nuclear fuel "did ultimately melt". And, in the same time, they admit that even though, the fuel melting did not make any significant contribution to radiological consequences. And, moreover, they say that an actual accident was not caused by a loss of coolant.

What conclusions could be made from all of these? Taking into consideration a "politically incorrect" account of events previously made by me? Basic points for our consideration are these:

1) There was **no radiation** in Chernobyl. Whether you like it or not. All cases of radiation sickness were caused exclusively by the highly-radioactive blocks of graphite scattered around. The blocks were radioactive while the territory was not. That only means that no smaller radioactive particles were available that could contaminate the territory and to be "blown by the wind" to as far as to "across international borders". I guess you realize that no wind and not even a hurricane could "blow" those graphite blocks.

2) Much of the nuclear fuel in the reactor core (as well as the much of the reactor itself) melted; this is the confirmed fact, but in the same time it was not a commonly feared "nuclear meltdown".

3) The usual "nuclear meltdown" in common sense could only be caused by a loss of coolant, while in Chernobyl it was not the case. The article confirms it was not caused by any loss of coolant.

4) Ravings that an alleged "vapor explosion" could allegedly destroy a reactor to such an extent as shown in the above photo, should be discarded as a ridiculous speculation. Vapor simply has not enough potential explosive power to inflict such unprecedented damage. Could you imagine a "vapor explosion" that could blow off a 2,500 ton (!) concrete lid and to completely destroy a huge, heavily reinforced building? Which could not have been destroyed even by an explosion of TNT or by a direct hit of the Boeing-747? Try to be realistic when considering such a possibility – it is even more ridiculous than a claim about "kerosene" that "melted" the Twin Towers' steel into fluffy microscopic dust… The alleged "vapor explosion" had simply no reason to occur, because there was no primary cause for an initial overheating that may lead to such an explosion – even the article above clearly states that the accident was not caused by any loss of coolant.

Based on these points and on the above statements, we could easily conclude that it was nothing, but a "mini-nuke", that did the job. It exploded, everything that came within its fireballs radius was reduced to plasma (which eventually set in a form of lava, or volcanic glass, as you may expect); in the same time it effectively disrupted all chain reactions in the remaining fuel that came within the fireballs radius; and the

upper parts of the reactor were simply thrown upwards by the power of explosion. It was as simple as that.

Of course, because the mini-nuke's explosion was truly enormous, it near completely destroyed the building housing the reactor No.4. Since all chain reactions within the remaining fuel were interrupted by reducing the very fuel to the plasmatic condition, the fuel could no longer contribute to any "radiological consequences" – exactly as the above Wikipedia article claims. All "radiological consequences" were caused exclusively by graphite thrown upwards by the power of explosion – that landed in the close proximity to the building.

All we need to do is only to discard the ridiculous claims about "wind", "fallout" and the "international borders". Once we get rid of that garbage, which had nothing to do with reality, the rest is quite easy to understand. I hope I made my explanation clear enough. It was the "mini-nuke", simply because it could not have been anything else. It was a *nuclear explosion*, without any doubt. Every babbler, including charlatan Pikalov (who claimed that it might serve as a trigger for an alleged "thermonuclear explosion"), confirmed it that time. Thus, it was an *acknowledged* nuclear explosion. Moreover, that was actually the main cause of the hysteria… However, it is well-known that a nuclear reactor technically can not end up in a nuclear explosion.

You are welcome with your own conclusions.

Here is an official "drama" as claimed by the "plebeian" version of the "truth" – as provided by Wikipedia:

"…During the daytime of 25 April 1986, reactor 4 (51°23'22"N 30°05'56"E) was scheduled to be shut down for maintenance as it was near the end of its first fuel cycle. An experiment was proposed to test a safety emergency core cooling feature during the shut down procedure.…"

"…At 1:23:04 a.m. the experiment began. The extremely unstable condition of the reactor was not known to the reactor crew.…

"…With reactor output rapidly increasing, the operators pressed the AZ-5 ("Rapid Emergency Defense 5") button at 1:23:40, that ordered a "SCRAM" — a shutdown of the reactor, fully inserting all control rods, including the manual control rods that had been incautiously withdrawn earlier. ***It is unclear whether*** *it was done as an emergency measure,* ***or*** *simply as a routine method of shutting down the reactor upon the completion of an experiment (the reactor was scheduled to be shut down for routine maintenance). The SCRAM* ***may have been*** *ordered as a response to the unexpected rapid power increase…"*

"…At 1:24, 20 seconds after the SCRAM was ordered, the first steam explosion took place. It blew the 2,000 ton lid off of the reactor, damaged the top of the reactor hall, and ejected fragments of material…"

[the lid, by the way, weighed not 2,000 tons as claimed, but 2,500; however, it is a minor correction only; much more important corrections are yet to come]

"…A second more powerful explosion occurred about two or three seconds after the first.…"

"…The ***second explosion*** *was caused by the hydrogen which had been produced* ***either*** *by the overheated steam-zirconium reaction* ***or*** *by the reaction of red-hot graphite with steam that produce hydrogen and oxygen. According to observers outside Unit 4, burning lumps of material and sparks shot into the air above the reactor. Some of them fell onto the roof of the machine hall and started a fire. About 25 per cent of the red-hot graphite blocks and overheated material from the fuel channels was ejected. ... Parts of the graphite blocks and fuel channels were blown out of the reactor building. ... As a result of the damage to the building an airflow through the core was established by the high temperature of the core. The air ignited the hot graphite and started a graphite fire.…"*

"…Contrary to safety regulations, a combustible material (bitumen) was used in the construction of the roof of the reactor building and the turbine hall. Ejected material had ***ignited at least five fires on the roof of the (still operating) adjacent reactor 3****. It was imperative to put those fires out and protect the cooling systems of reactor 3. Inside reactor 3, the chief of the night shift, Yuri Bagdasarov, wanted to shut down the reactor immediately****, but chief engineer Fomin would not allow this****. The operators were* ***given respirators and potassium iodide tablets and told to continue working****. At 05:00, however, Bagdasarov made his own decision to stop the reactor, leaving only those operators there who had to work the emergency cooling systems.…"*

Just try to imagine how "evil" was that "chief engineer Fomin"… He did not want to shut down a nuclear reactor amidst the fires ravaging on the very roof of the reactor's building… Do you seriously believe that the entire Soviet peaceful nuclear industry was represented by such evil guys as Fomin? Does it sound reasonable for you that such mad people could exist in reality? But for a lay Western reader it apparently sounds believable – otherwise, the Wikipedia article would be ashamed to publish such a poor claim…

Please, make sure to notice uncertainties: it is still "unclear" until now if the alleged pressing of an "AZ-5" button was done as a part of the alleged "experiment", or as a last-ditch attempt to save the reactor from not so clear "unexpected power increase". Do not even doubt that this is a lie.The reactor simply exploded and disappeared at once and there was no reason whatsoever to press any button after it ceased to exist. Still, all commentators try to be consistent with the officially approved cover-up attempt… Up to this day.

By the way – there is an alternative version – that the "AZ-5" button was pressed ostensibly in response to the alleged "first explosion", but even this measure was unable to prevent the alleged "second explosion". This theory is also being widely circulated. However, the problem is that there was neither any "second explosion", nor any alleged "experiment". The reactor simply "exploded" without any seeming reason whatsoever. Though, certain Anatoly Diatlov (who knew the "H-hour") made sure to command the chief of shift to press the shutdown button of the reactor just a second before the scheduled explosion (at least so it appears from Diatlov's own book[254]). This is the "politically incorrect" truth…

*"…The radiation levels in the worst-hit areas of the reactor building have been estimated to be **5.6 röntgen per second** (R/s) (0.056 Grays per second, or Gy/s), which is equivalent to 20,000 röntgen per hour (R/hr) (200 Gy per hour, or Gy/hr). A **lethal dose is around 500 röntgen over 5 hours** (5 Gy over 5 hours) , so in some areas, unprotected workers **received fatal doses within several minutes**. However, a dosimeter capable of measuring up to 1,000 R/s (10 Gy/s) was inaccessible due to the explosion, and another one failed when turned on. All remaining **dosimeters had limits** of 0.001 R/s (0.00001 Gy/s) and **therefore read "off scale"**. Thus, the reactor crew **could ascertain only** that the radiation levels were somewhere above 0.001 R/s (**3.6 R/hr**, or 0.036 Gy/hr), while the **true levels** were much higher in some areas.*

***Because of the inaccurate low readings, the reactor crew chief Alexander Akimov assumed** that the **reactor was intact**. The evidence of pieces of graphite and reactor fuel lying around the building was ignored, and the **readings of another dosimeter** brought in by 4:30 a.m. **were dismissed** under the assumption that the new dosimeter must have been defective. Akimov stayed with his crew in the reactor building until morning, trying to pump water into the reactor. None of them wore any protective gear. Most of them, including Akimov, died from radiation exposure within three weeks. …"*

Let us consider these claims.

Note first, that a lethal dose of 500 Roentgens is in accordance with the U.S. standards, while in accordance with the then Soviet standards it was 250 Roentgens that was considered nominally "lethal".

Do you know what will happen with a man who was hit by, let's say, 10,000 Roentgens penetrating radiation front that could result from a neutron bomb explosion (and only from it, because other nuclear munitions could not offer such a high level of penetrating radiation)? That lucky person would not suffer long. He would be killed instantly – right on the spot. By the time his head will hit the ground, he will be dead already.

Another lucky person who would be hit by a front of 5,000 Roentgen would be also knocked down immediately – never to stand up again, because he would instantly lose his consciousness – never to regain it. And he would die without coming back to his senses in about 2 hours.

Less lucky people who receive doses of, let's say, 3,000 Roentgens will feel first some unusual feelings like the desire to vomit, some headache, and other immediately noticeable signs of illness. However, soon they will "recover" for a while – and could even walk for a few hours and do some work, but only to fall into a coma by the latest the next day and to die in a maximum of a day or two.

---

[254] Anatoly Dyatlov, "Chernobyl. How it happened"; available here: http://accidont.ru/memo/ChNPP.pdf and here: http://www.lib.ru/MEMUARY/CHERNOBYL/dyatlow.txt (unfortunately, it seems that nobody has bothered to translate his book into English – both links above contain its Russian text).

People who receive doses of 1,000 R would suffer more – they might become noticeably sick by the next day or two and they will die in another day or two, but probably do so while in full consciousness.

Those who got just several hundreds Roentgens, would develop only classical clinical acute radiation sickness in a heavy form – they will feel bad on the 2^{nd}-3^{rd} day and die – on the 10^{th}-11^{th} day. Those few presents of them who manage to survive the 12^{th} day will not die; they will slowly recover – maybe in a year or two. But there will not be too many of them – not more than 10%, or even less; it largely depends on how many Roentgen they have received – 200 or 250.

Based on the above data – what do you think will happen with a person who does not suspect anything wrong and remains in an area with radiation levels that are as high as **5.6 Roentgen per second** (not per hour, but PER SECOND) – as claimed in the above article? In only about 15 minutes this unsuspecting person would accumulate over 5,000 Roentgens. We might guess what would happen first, and what next – whether he would feel sick first, fall down of sickness and lose consciousness then, or lose conscience first, and fall down – next. I am not quite sure about this (I mean I am not quite sure if he will lose consciousness first and fall second or the other way around – i.e. fall first and then – lose his consciousness). But I am sure that in 15 minutes, in any case, that person would lie unconscious on the ground or on the floor and he would continue to accumulate his dose and he would die in the next minute or two; a maximum – in three minutes.

Let us read once more the above ravings quoted from the Wikipedia article.

It is claimed that a dosimeter capable of reading levels up to **1000** Roentgen **per second** was not available, while the available one was capable of reading **a maximum of "3.6 R/hr"**, but since the "true" levels were apparently higher, that dosimeter read only "off scale".

Are they sure about that? All existing dosimeters were intended to read quite "combat" levels of radiation – up to hundreds of Roentgen per hour at minimum. There is simply no need to manufacture a dosimeter that can not read above 3.6 R/h. What do you think?

On the other hand, there is no need to manufacture a hand-held dosimeter measuring in a scale of "hundreds of Roentgens **per second**" as alleged above. Apparently, you would not have a chance to use such a hand-held dosimeter or, at least, to make any use of knowledge acquired through its means. You would simply die right on the spot without being able to tell anyone about the actual levels of radiation you have just measured. Do you agree with that logic? Imagine that only 5,000 Roentgens will knock you down in an unconscious state already. What is the point for a mortal of measuring levels such as hundreds of Roentgens per second and up to 1,000 R/sec??

Of course, there are dosimeters capable of reading levels of 1,000 R/sec, but they are not hand-held. They are very specific devices that use remote sensors. They are stationary instruments that are not intended "to be brought in" – like claimed in that article.

It is claimed that a professional nuclear specialist who was a chief of night shift was simply too naïve – to measure radiation in the manner described above. Do you seriously believe that someone who holds a diploma of higher education in nuclear physics (which is a pre-requisite to secure any job at any nuclear power plant, not to say to grow up to the chief of its shift) could be ignorant to the extent claimed in the second part of the article?

Judge yourself whether it could be possible for the chief of shift to "assume" that the reactor was allegedly "intact" after seeing with his very eyes all the damage as shown on the above photograph? And whether it was possible for him to "assume" that the reactor was allegedly "intact" considering that he had his control room where all reactor's sensors ended up and where instruments showed him any and every condition of the reactor? Don't you think that all instruments in his control room showed him that the reactor did not exist any longer?

Considering all of it, don't you think that above information could be "mildly" called "untrue"?

The Wikipedia article continues:

*"…**After** radiation levels set off alarms at the Forsmark Nuclear Power Plant in Sweden, the Soviet Union did **admit** that an accident had occurred, but **still tried to cover up the scale of the disaster**. In order to evacuate the city of Pripyat, the following warning message was reported on local radio, "An accident has*

occurred at the Chernobyl Nuclear Power Plant. One of the atomic reactors has been damaged. Aid will be given to those affected and a committee of government inquiry has been set up." This message gave the impression that any damage and radiation was localized, ***although it was not****. …"*

– no comments.

"…The government committee formed to investigate the accident, led by Valeri Legasov, arrived at Chernobyl in the evening of 26 April. By that time two people were dead and 52 were hospitalized. During the night of 26 April / 27 April - more than 24 hours after the explosion - the committee, ***faced with ample evidence of extremely high levels of radiation*** *and a number of cases of radiation exposure,* ***had to acknowledge the destruction of the reactor*** *and order the evacuation of the nearby city of Pripyat. …"*

– if you look at the above photograph of the destruction and consider the true details of the destruction, what do you think: would it be appropriate to use terms such "had to acknowledge the destruction of the reactor", or it would be a little bit strange to use these particular words, considering the evidence – totally destroyed building and the no longer existing reactor it used to house? But those "good guys" who unleashed that hysteria thought that such definition would be just OK – to match the vicious image of the then Soviet Government, who must be "forced to admit" or, at best case, "had to acknowledge".

"…In the aftermath of the accident, 237 people suffered from acute radiation sickness, of whom 31 died within the first three months. Most of these were fire and rescue workers trying to bring the accident under control, who were not fully aware of how dangerous the radiation exposure (from the smoke) was (for a discussion of the more important isotopes in fallout, see fission product)…"

– possible.

Though, note the cunning indirect cheating: actually, you can not die from *acute* radiation sickness if you survive the 32nd day. You can only recover. (Though it is not the case with *chronic* radiation sickness – like one endemic to "Ground Zero" in Manhattan – more and more patients will die from it as time passes by.) It is known that 29 people died from acute radiation sickness within one month, 2 more might die from other causes making it 31. But the article above leaves a strong impression on a lay reader that during "only first three months" 31 died, implying that the rest would die later. Lie. They would recover.

Moreover, it is doubtful that the "237" people suffered from acute radiation sickness as claimed. It is very improbable. It was possible that as a measure of precaution 237 people were indeed hospitalized for observation, from among those who were suspected of being subjected to the radiation exposure shortly after the "accident", before strict radiation control was implemented on the site.

Do not forget that none of the firefighters who extinguished the fires during that night had individual dosimeters. Therefore, it was not possible for the doctors to establish if any of them received any dose of radiation or not, and therefore, it was reasonable that all of them were hospitalized for observation – as a matter of precaution.

However, it does not mean that all of those hospitalized really "suffered" from acute radiation sickness – judging by both – logic and mathematic. You could make your own calculations. We suppose 237 people suffered from radiation sickness of various degrees, of whom 31 died. Then you can logically expect that out of remaining 236 patients should be at least 110-115 who suffered from moderate radiation sickness, and the rest – maybe from milder forms. It is well-known that 50% of those who suffer from moderate radiation sickness die on 30th-31st day of a disease. You may logically expect at least another 50 to 60 deaths (at least 30), in addition to the first 31.

Nevertheless, there were no more deaths. It happened because radiation sickness in Chernobyl was very specific. Those who spent a long time near the highly-radioactive graphite blocks received lethal doses of radiation. The rest – did not receive any doses high enough to cause any radiation sickness at all. However, if any radioactive contamination of territory were really involved as claimed, the picture would be very different: there would be a lot of cases of heavy, moderate and light radiation sickness – the exact condition of the patients could be determined by their being at certain places and at certain distances from a hypocenter of a disaster – which is typical for any nuclear explosion and for radioactive contamination/fallout caused by it. But it was not so in Chernobyl.

"…Most domestic animals were evacuated from the exclusion zone, but horses left on an island in the Pripyat River 6 km (4 mi) from the power plant died when their thyroid glands were destroyed by radiation ***doses of 150–200 Sv****. Some cattle* ***on the same island*** *died and* ***those that survived*** *were stunted*

because of thyroid damage. The next generation appeared to be normal…"

– let us consider these ravings.

One Sv (sievert) is equal to 100 Rem, or rudely – to 100 Roentgens. Meaning that poor horses managed to accumulate 1,500-2,000 Roentgens in total – being at a distance of 6 km (4 miles) away from the site. While men working right on the site were scarcely able to accumulate 25 Roentgens starting from last days of April and until September (and it was not all men – but just only a few of them, while the rest did not accumulate any significant doses whatsoever). Does it sound believable? And does it sound believable that some other animals "on the same island" were allegedly able "to survive", and, moreover, were even able to breed further – despite the enormous doses of thousands of Roentgen that killed the very horses, and despite their own alleged "thyroid damage"? Try to be honest with yourself when judging this information.

"…With the bubbler pool gone, a meltdown was less likely to produce a powerful steam explosion. The molten core would now have to reach the water table below the reactor. To reduce the likelihood of this it was decided to freeze the earth beneath the reactor; this would also stabilize the foundations. Using oil drilling equipment, injection of liquid nitrogen began on 4 May. It was estimated that 25 tonnes of liquid nitrogen per day would be required to keep the soil frozen at -100 °C.…"

– do not even doubt that this is true. It was another crazy proposal of charlatan Legasov based on his ridiculous claims of the existence of the alleged "remaining nuclear fuel" that allegedly "could melt its way down the earth" – the claims, which later were found to be entirely false and totally ungrounded from the scientific point of view.

"Many of the vehicles used by the "liquidators" remain parked in a field in the Chernobyl area to this day, most giving off doses of 10-30 R/hr (0.1-0.3 Gy/hr) over 20 years after the disaster."

– a possible "truth".

These vehicles were used by the "liquidators" exclusively in a "drone" mode, not manually (the fact that is "prudently" omitted by the above article) to remove highly-radioactive reactor debris from the ground. The remote-controlled bulldozers were used to rake up those graphite blocks scattered on the ground (as well as those thrown from the roof-tops by "human-robots"). Of course, because the reactor debris were highly radioactive, they apparently caused a certain induced radioactivity in the equipment that was used to contact the debris physically, moreover, for prolonged periods of time (because these vehicles were not live, nobody extended any safe radiation doses on the vehicles during their actual "exposure"). It is quite possible that these vehicles indeed retained their induced radioactivity and might emit 10-30 Roentgen per hour for many years to come.

However, it would not be appropriate for scribblers who wrote the Wikipedia article to dupe simpletons by simply stating this "grim" fact as "honestly" as the article does.

Firstly, the abovementioned induced radioactivity has absolutely nothing to do with any radioactive contamination which is "honestly" implied for a lay reader who is presumed by the scribblers not to have any clue about radiation and expected not to understand the difference between "ionizing penetrating radiation", "induced ionizing radiation", "radioactive dust/vapor", and the most scary "radioactive fallout".

The high levels of induced radiation of 10-30 Roentgens per hour on the parts of the abandoned drone machinery that the Wikipedia article so "honestly" mentioned only had something to do with those highly radioactive graphite blocks scattered around. I mean the very same graphite blocks that caused all, without exception, cases of acute radiation sickness among the unsuspecting firefighters. Since the drone vehicles were in physical contact with these graphite blocks while scrapping them off the grounds.

Secondly, even these vehicles indeed emit those allegedly dangerous levels of induced radioactivity, they could not send the actual rays too far like atomic bombs. They emit dangerous levels of radioactivity only in the close proximity – which is even shorter distance when compared to the very graphite blocks that initially caused it. You can measure these levels of radioactivity only when you make a sensor of your dosimeter to physically touch the metal of the vehicle. However, when you stand only 10 meters away you will measure nothing, simply because it is not *penetrating* radiation like one after a typical atmospheric nuclear explosion. It is *induced* radiation, which does not travel too far away from its source.

Nevertheless, the shameless scribblers who concocted the Wikipedia article do not explain this particular

technicality to a lay reader they intended to scare.

I am quoting further from the same article:

"…Possible causes of the disaster.

*There are **two official theories** about the main cause of the accident: the first, 'flawed operators **theory'**, was published in August 1986 and effectively placed the blame solely on the power plant operators. The operators violated plant procedures and were ignorant of the safety requirements needed by the RBMK design.…*

*…The second 'flawed design **theory'** was proposed by Valeri Legasov and published in 1991, attributing the accident to flaws in the RBMK reactor design, specifically the control rods…."*

I think that should be enough. Please, note that even up to this day, in 2008, i.e. well over 22 years after the Chernobyl "disaster", there is no officially established true cause of the actual "accident". The Soviet Government ended up with official "theories", and not with one, but **with two**. They are not even ashamed to openly call both of them "theories". Still, the Government's theory(s) has nothing, but official value – explaining a position of the very Government in regard to the alleged causes of the "unexplainable" explosion in a nuclear reactor that is known to be unable to explode, but able to only melt down in the worst case…

I think that by all above considerations, we effectively disproved, by not leaving a stone standing, of both of the governmental "theories", though neither of them being actually a "conspiracy" one – since both blamed the "disaster" on either a stupidity of the designers, or on a stupidity of the operators.

However, mine is a "conspiracy" one – I blame a "mini-nuke". Though, mine is not a "theory". It is practice. Do not forget that I was an officer at the Soviet Special Control Service – whose primary duty was to detect nuclear explosions. Don't you think that some officers from my former Service have also visited that site to see what exactly happened there? Of course, it was a nuclear explosion – and that is exactly why they came there.

Oh, I almost forgot it – three seismic posts of the Soviet Special Control Service located in Ukraine also managed to detect some unusual seismic activity in connection with the "accident" under the reactor No.4 of the Chernobyl power plant. Seismograms showed a unique peak with magnitude slightly over 3 on the Richter scale right at the moment of the "accident" – representing nothing else than a mini-nuclear explosion of about 0.1 kiloton (100 tons) in TNT yield. It revealed that the mini-nuke was hidden not sufficiently deep underground to cause the full 3.5 magnitude (exactly as it was in the case with the infamous Oklahoma bombing in 1995 which produced also exactly 3.0 on the Richter scale because the 0.1 kiloton mini-nuke was hidden in shallow sewage opposite the building rather than deep underground).

The abovementioned seismic evidence that shows something truly "unexplainable" in connection to the Chernobyl "nuclear catastrophe" is widely available in nowadays Ukraine, as well as in Russia. However, the above article in Wikipedia does not enlighten its reader about that unexplainable particular. Do you think that it was a "natural earthquake"? That had never ever occurred in that area either before, or after the alleged "accident"? And that rare "natural" event managed to strangely coincide (to a second) with the alleged "experiment" so "timely" conducted by the night shift of the reactor No.4? Where it was officially claimed that the reactor crew chief allegedly pressed the "AZ-5" button – in the course of the alleged "experiment" that caused the alleged "vapor explosion"? Which so timely coincided with the "earthquake" of unexplainable nature? That oddly occurred right under the very reactor No.4?

Do you seriously believe in such "coincidences"?

Or may be you sincerely believe that the actual "small earthquake" was also caused by the alleged "experiment" that was involved in an emergency shut-down of reactor by pressing its "AZ-5" button?

Do not believe any suggestions of the abovementioned kind. There are no "coincidences", and seismic signals that pertain to mini-nukes' explosions are caused by nothing else than the very mini-nukes.

It was quite a simple occurrence. The "mini-nuke" brought in by the two traitors (who were reported "killed", but who are presumably alive and kicking in the United States), that was set on 0.1 kt yield and put under the reactor No.4 got critical and exploded – in a sense of a "nuclear explosion", not in a sense of a "vapor explosion". This "peculiar" occurrence caused the abovementioned "unexplainable"

“earthquake” of 3.0 in the Richter’s magnitude. It simultaneously destroyed most of the reactor (primarily its lower parts and most of the nuclear fuel by reducing all of that to plasma) and threw the upper parts of the reactors by the power of the actual explosion. While two high-ranking Doctor Quacks suscpiciously waited at that time to be quickly found in Moscow, despite that day being Sunday.

The rest you already know. It is also possible, of course, that the official explanations sound more believable to you. But do not forget then that the “official explanations” in regard to the Twin Towers’ collapse from kerosene and those in regard to the WTC-7 collapse from diesel fuel also sound believable to many simpletons. However, this book is not intended for them. It is intended for those people who prefer to use their own brains.

Now we have a kind of general overview on what happened in 1986 in Chernobyl and how the matter was handled. Let us compare it with the nuclear disaster (to be more precise “thermonuclear disaster”) that happened 15 years later across the Atlantic Ocean – and with the practical handling of that disaster.

	Chernobyl	**Manhattan’s gROUND zERO**
Approximate radiation levels on the work site	milli-Roentgens per hour or less	tens and sometimes hundreds of milli-Roentgens per hour; and tens of Roentgens per hour during the first few days
Number of dead from acute radiation sickness	29	not reported; probably not too many; may be tens
Number of dead from chronic radiation sickness	none	thousands, but the exact numbers are not reported
Patients died from radiation causes certified as such	Yes	No
Observance of safe radiation doses	strictly observed	secretly “observed”
Workers wore protective gears when necessary	Yes	only those from the FBI
Population properly evacuated	Yes	only partly and for an insufficient period of time
Population properly informed	Yes	No
People who might endanger their health due to potential radiation exposure were provided with adequate medical observations in later times	Yes	Yes, but “secretly”
People who encountered any potential radiation dangers were paid salaries and bonuses in accordance with potential radiation dangers	Yes	No
Workers were officially entitled for earlier retirements irrespective of their actual health condition	Yes	No

---

Everyone is welcome to make his own conclusions.

It appeared at first that the humble author of these lines was the only person in This World who dared to openly challenge the most blatant lie of the 20th century – the so-called “Chernobyl nuclear disaster”. And in that capacity I had a good chance to acquire a reputation of a lunatic, especially among those zombied folks who permanently keep their brains in a “switched off” position and who believe everything that is said in a TV-box or printed on paper.

Of course, I was not too happy with this state of affairs. I do not care what zombies, who believe that aluminum could penetrate a tank’s armor or that a nuclear reactor could allegedly explode, might think about me. But still, I felt a little bit uncomfortable with being alone in such a situation.

However, in 2010, other articles criticizing the Chernobyl affair began to appear on the Internet which made me much happier. And this time the articles were published by the real professionals. One of them was published by Polish scientists (note, not by Russians and not by French, who, in theory, could be interested in protecting the peaceful nuclear industry from the current Freemasonic assault, but by the Polish, who have no interest at all in the peaceful nuclear industry and therefore can not be suspected of being biased). One of such articles in both – Spanish and English – is available here[255].

It seems that the article was originally available in Spanish, rather than in English, and the English one was only the secondary translation of it, therefore its nicely sounding Spanish title goes first:

Chernobyl - El Fraude Mas Escandalouso del Siglo 20

The English translation of the title and the article's authors as offered by the above web page:

The Biggest Bluff of The 20th Century

by **Marcin Rotkiewicz**
in collaboration with **Henryk Suchar** and **Ryszard Kamicski**
Polish weekly WPROST, no 2 (14 January) 2001
from WONUC Website[256]

Let me quote some parts of it:

"..Whereas, in fact, the accident in Chernobyl nuclear reactor does not represent one of the largest 20th century tragedies, the explosion did not kill thousands of people, nor did it heavily contaminate for hundreds of years enormous areas of land. Moreover, radiation doses to which the populations in Russia, Ukraine and Belarus have been exposed, had nearly no impact on their health these people do not suffer more frequently from leukemia, nor do they give birth to more children with genetic defects.

Those are the conclusions from the recent UNSCEAR[257] (United Nations Scientific Committee on the Effects of Atomic Radiation) report, which has been prepared by 142 most prominent experts from 21 countries. But after 15 years since the accident, it is clear that this event has been put to a very good use mainly by environmental and antinuclear organizations.

"Thanks to" the "Chernobyl disaster" the nuclear power program development has been delayed by several decades…"

"…According to the UNSCEAR report authors, only 134 people from nuclear power plant staff and emergency teams members have been exposed to very high ionizing radiation doses and subsequently suffered from acute radiation sickness. Twenty eight of them died from irradiation and two from scalding. Those were the only fatalities…"

"…The examinations of people engaged in elimination of accident consequences indicate that those people are even healthier than the non-exposed individuals says Professor Zbigniew Jaworowski from Central Laboratory for Radiological Protection, one of the report coauthors, who since 1973 is representing Poland in UNSCEAR.…"

"…As stated in UNSCEAR report:
"Fourteen years after the Chernobyl accident there is no scientific evidence of increased cancer incidence, increased mortality or the occurrence of other diseases attributable to radiation." On the other hand, a significant increase in the incidence of psychosomatic disorders concerning the respiratory, digestive and nervous systems has been observed. But these disorders are caused not by radiation but by fear. People are afraid that they have been exposed to radiation or that they live on contaminated land and that any day they will develop cancer…"

"…Immediately after the disaster, thousands of Ukrainian and Belarusian pregnant women decided, or were persuaded by the physicians, to undergo abortion. The number of abortions in those two Soviet

---

[255] http://www.bibliotecapleyades.net/ciencia/ciencia_uranium25.htm#Chernobyl_-_The_Biggest_Bluff_of_The_20th_Century
[256] http://www.wonuc.org/
[257] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/UNSCEAR

republics during 19861987 was equal to one third of the number of children born in Eastern Europe as a whole. In some regions the number of natural miscarriages jumped up by 25%. Why? Women were afraid that they will give birth to mutants. Meanwhile, after the disaster, the number of children born with serious defects in Ukraine has not risen maintains Dr. Herwig Paretzke from the Institute of Radiation Protection in Munich.…"

"…The resettlement has been implemented swiftly and on a large scale. Within 11 days (from 27 April until 7 May 1986) 116 000 people were forced to change their place of residence. "The decision on resettlement has been taken with no notice of the opinion of Russian scientists, who suggested that the majority of people living in the NPP neighborhood should be left alone" says Michael Waligyrski, the head of the Health Physics Department in Oncology Center in Cracow. "Resettled people did not die from lethal radiation doses, but from high stress. We observed similar reactions to stress also in Poland, during the flood of 1997. Many people died then not from drowning but e.g. from heart attack" adds Waligyrski. The town Prypiat and a large part of the closed 30km zone are in fact habitable! ..."

"…How the Chernobyl lie came into being…
…In May 1986 the American press reported that the reactor explosion killed 80 people immediately, that further 2 thousand died on the way to hospitals and their bodies are buried not on the cemeteries but in a place called Pirogovo, where a nuclear waste disposal site is located. The enormous headline in New York Post threatened: "Mass grave in Kiev 15 thousand human bodies pushed down by bulldozers into the waste pits", while National Enquirer described a mutant chicken 2 m high, caught by the hunters in the forests close to Chernobyl. The interesting point is that equally absurd stories appeared in the press not only in the times when Soviet authorities prevented gathering of reliable information on the disaster, but also afterwards..."

"…Chernobyl, or environmental international's great mystification
From the very beginning, the disaster in Chernobyl became the main weapon used by the environmental organizations in their war against nuclear power. The accident and its supposedly horrible consequences were to be a warning to all who plan nuclear power plants construction. This campaign has been successful and very much so! In Germany, the parliament dominated by Social Democrats and Green Party members decided to dismantle all nuclear power plants. In France, previously free of antinukes phobia, the ecologists push a similar demand. Meanwhile, the environmentalists who wage such fierce battle against nuclear power plants, are accused by the nuclear lobby of getting funds from oil and gas industry, interested in closing the existing nuclear power plants and delaying the construction of the future ones. "Ecological organization Greenpeace has in its disposition more money than the budgets of some African countries. From where this money comes?" asks Professor Lukasz Turski from the National Academy of Sciences Center for Theoretical Physics and College for Sciences in Warsaw. "Greenpeace is one of the most active organizations fighting against nuclear power" reckons Professor Ziemowid Sujkowski, director of the Institute for Nuclear Problems in Warsaw…"

I think it should be enough to get the main point.

Those hysterical so-called "Greenpeace" organizations, which are officially non-profitable, but which are oddly richer than some African countries, may, of course, accuse the authors of the above article of being "proponent of the nukes", as it is their modus operandi. But guess why these "Greenpeace" organizations do not accuse the United States Government for not properly handling the triple thermonuclear disaster in Manhattan?

Do you think those guys and gals from "Greenpeace" do not know what "ground zero" is and what this term used to mean before 9/11?

Do not be so naïve… They know everything. The so-called "Greenpeace" has never fought for any actual "peace" or for anything "green" (except, perhaps, only green papers with the Egyptian pyramid and an eye of Satan on them).

All these "Greenpeaces" and similar organizations were created with the only reason in mind – to finally enslave you and to force you to live in a global concentration camp where so-called "carbon taxes" will be levied on you, in addition to so-called "VAT" and property taxes (which by now have already began to seem "normal" to many), and where you will be deprived not only of your former rights to spank your children, but of your former rights to grow up any children whatsoever. The "good guys" will take care and grow up your children in your stead. And they will educate your children in the proper manner…

After my "9/11thology" video-presentation along with my comments on the Chernobyl disaster appeared

on the Internet, many people began to ask me what do I think about the recent "disastrous" oil leak in the Gulf of Mexico and what do I think about President Barak Obama's hesitation to deal with the oil leak – particularly in regard to using an underground nuclear explosion for stopping the oil leak based on the Soviet experience.

My answer: I do not think that there is any "disastrous oil leak" whatsoever. Not that the alleged "leak" in the Gulf of Mexico is less dangerous than they are trying hard to present now to the hysterical plebs. I mean that there is no oil leak at all. It is just a new show – a new hysterical globalization project.

They want to scare you with an alleged prospect of the "extinction" and then – to enslave you after "saving you from the extinction". They will "salvage you" first and force you to live in a global concentration camp – second. Where they will rivet GPS censors to your ears and you will be grateful for that. This is what I mean.

If the Chernobyl so-called "disaster" was primarily intended to get rid of the then main enemy – the Soviet Union, the new "ecological disaster" of the alleged "extinction magnitude" is intended to get rid of the rest of sovereign countries and to install a supranational dictatorship that will enforce so-called "international laws" on the entire world without any respect to the former sovereignty of the formerly independent states.

[The above phrase was written in June 2010, right at the height of the hysteria caused by the alleged "oil leak" of the alleged "extinction magnitude" in the Mexican Gulf. However, after several statements of me and of a few other whistleblowers who claimed nothing less than there was NO LEAK whatsoever and the entire production was staged by the Freemasonry as a new globalization project, the entire affair with the alleged "oil leak" died out in only a couple of months and today nobody wants to talk about that "extinctional event" anymore.]

Yet another recent event has caused a new round of similar public hysteria – the alleged 2011 Fukushima Dai-ichi nuclear power plant "disaster". And again many people began to ask me questions – what do you think about the Fukushima affair?

My answer is the same: the so-called "Fukushima disaster" is a new Freemasonic globalization project. There was not any accident there, whatsoever. There was no explosion of vapor. There was no explosion of a "mini-nuke" there. There was no radiation. There was only a fence built around the area – so that no one could catch those actors red-handed. The entire production in Fukushima was staged and the affair exists only in a form of bogus videos and bogus photos, as well as in a form of skillfully orchestrated hysteria in both – the "main-stream" mass media, and in "alternative" media (which is run by full-time "conspiracy theorists" who in reality are shills at the pay of the so-called "good guys").

Besides, you have to remember always: those folks who push for the New World Order and for the Global Concentration Camp on this Planet *hate the nuclear power industry*. With the Chernobyl production in 1986 they were not able to murder the nuclear power industry completely. While hysterical "greenpeaces" in Germany and in few other countries managed to shut down existing power plants, in countries like Korea, Japan, France, USSR, and many other states, nuclear power stations managed to survive. However, with the latest Fukushima production, the New World Order folks sincerely hope to finish the nuclear power industry off. The so-called "good guys" badly need to get rid of the nuclear power plants on this Planet. These nuclear power plants make too many countries independent and thus the nuclear power stands as an obstacle on the road to the so-called "globalization".

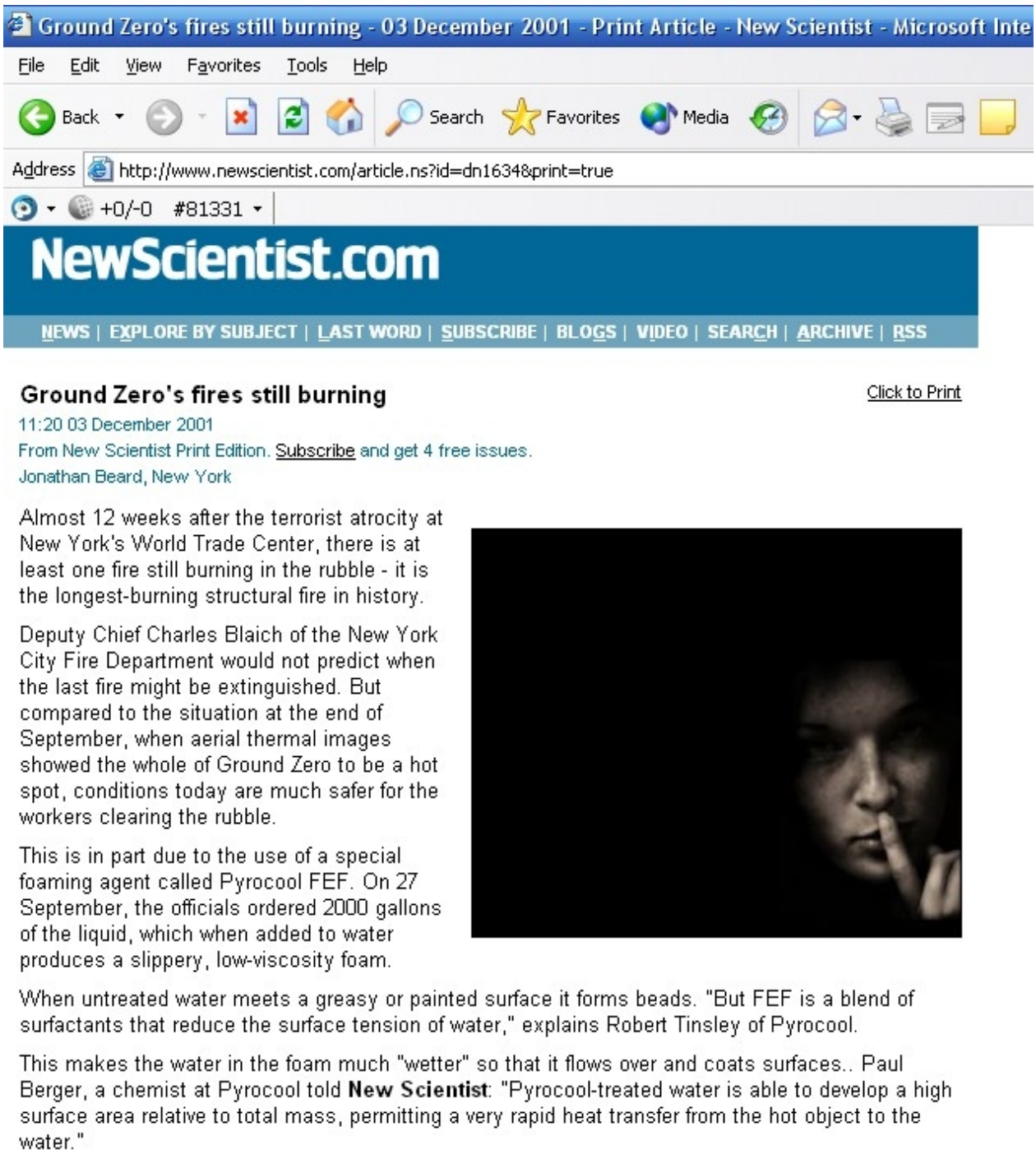
Below: the two Chernobyl heroes – Legasov and Pikalov. The so-called "humanity" must remember its heroes…

Academician Valeri Legasov **General Vladimir Pikalov**

Many people also asked me if the two chief actors in the Chernobyl production – Legasov and Pikalov – were indeed the CIA agents, as I implied. Well. I will answer this. No. They were not from the CIA. They were from the Freemasonic Order, which is far more powerful than the CIA. And which hated both – the former Soviet Union, and the peaceful nuclear industry. And which hates your freedom and which wants to “salvage” you from the “extinction” and to force you to become a slave in a global concentration camp.

Powerful “ultra-violet absorbers” and the longest-burning “structural fire” in history.

On 03 December 2001 a unique article was published on-line by the NewScientist.com. It still existed in the Internet[258] as of December 2012, but I am afraid that it might be removed after I publish this book. In order to preserve this unprecedented publication for both – history and maybe even for a future inquiry – I decided to place 2 screenshots of that article – as it appeared in my browser. Obviously, I would need permission to reproduce the entire article here, which I might not get. However, it is very unlikely that anyone could prohibit me from photographing my own computer (with whatever contents) and from using my own photos in any way I wish. Here is the article (sorry, not actually the “article”, but only two photos of my computer with its Internet Explorer browser loaded – with some odd webpage it shows):

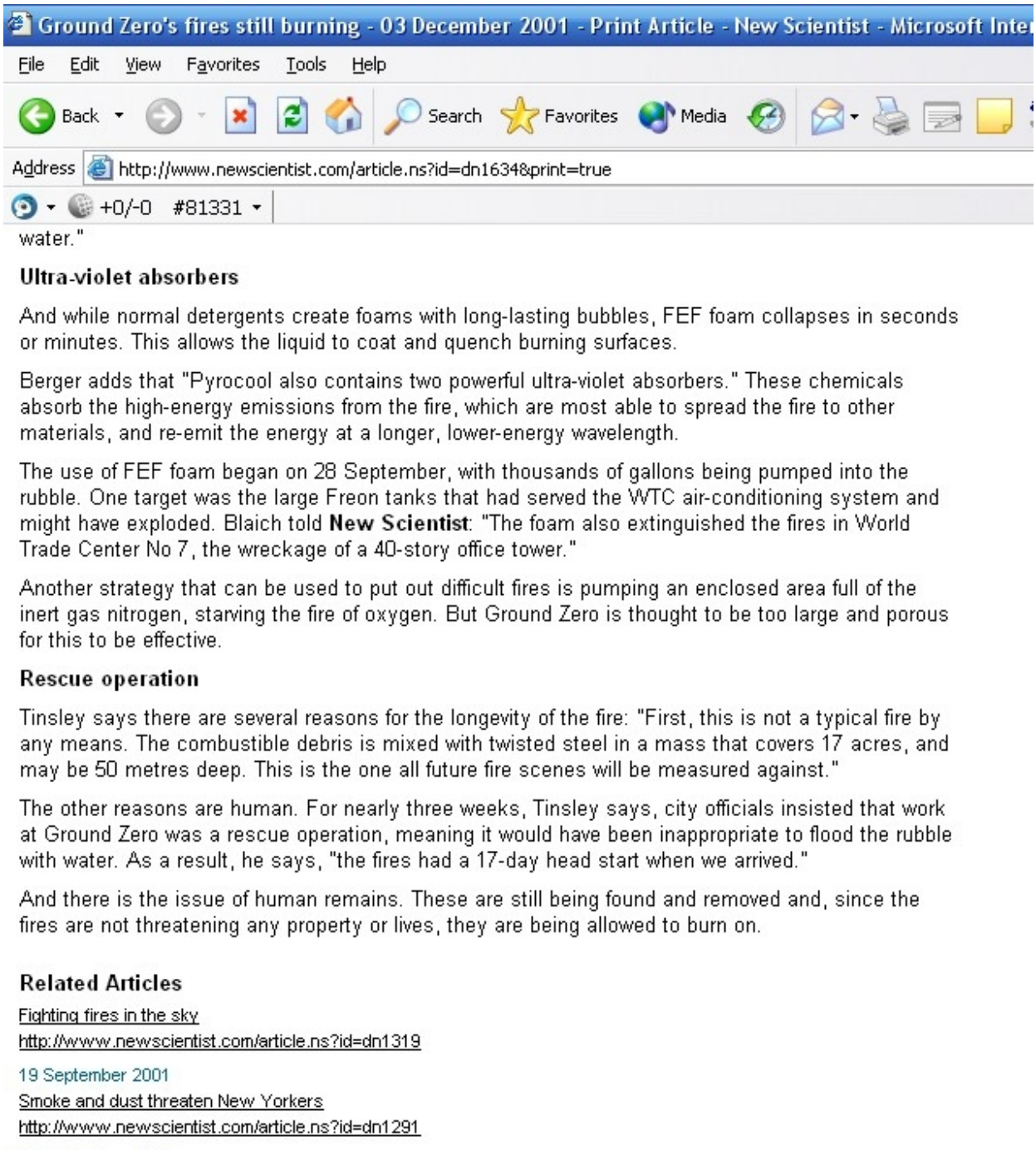


The above is a photograph of my computer with the upper part of odd contents of my Internet Explorer.

---

[258] http://www.newscientist.com/article/dn1634-ground-zeros-fires-still-burning.html

Below is part 2 – photographed with web-contents scrolled down. The picture of a girl on a black background was part of the original screenshot. I did not know what it was intended to signify, but it looked meaningful to me.



End of the webpage, I mean, the end of the photograph.

I do not have much to comment. I guess a reader, who reached this Chapter, already knows how to read between the lines. Please, only read all of the above carefully – about the "50 meters deep" certain "combustible mass", about odd "underground" fires still lasting as on December 3, 2001, about two powerful "ultra-violet absorbers", designed "to absorb high-energy emissions from the fire" – that were mixed into the water used by the unsuspecting firefighters, and also about the alleged "terrorist atrocity".

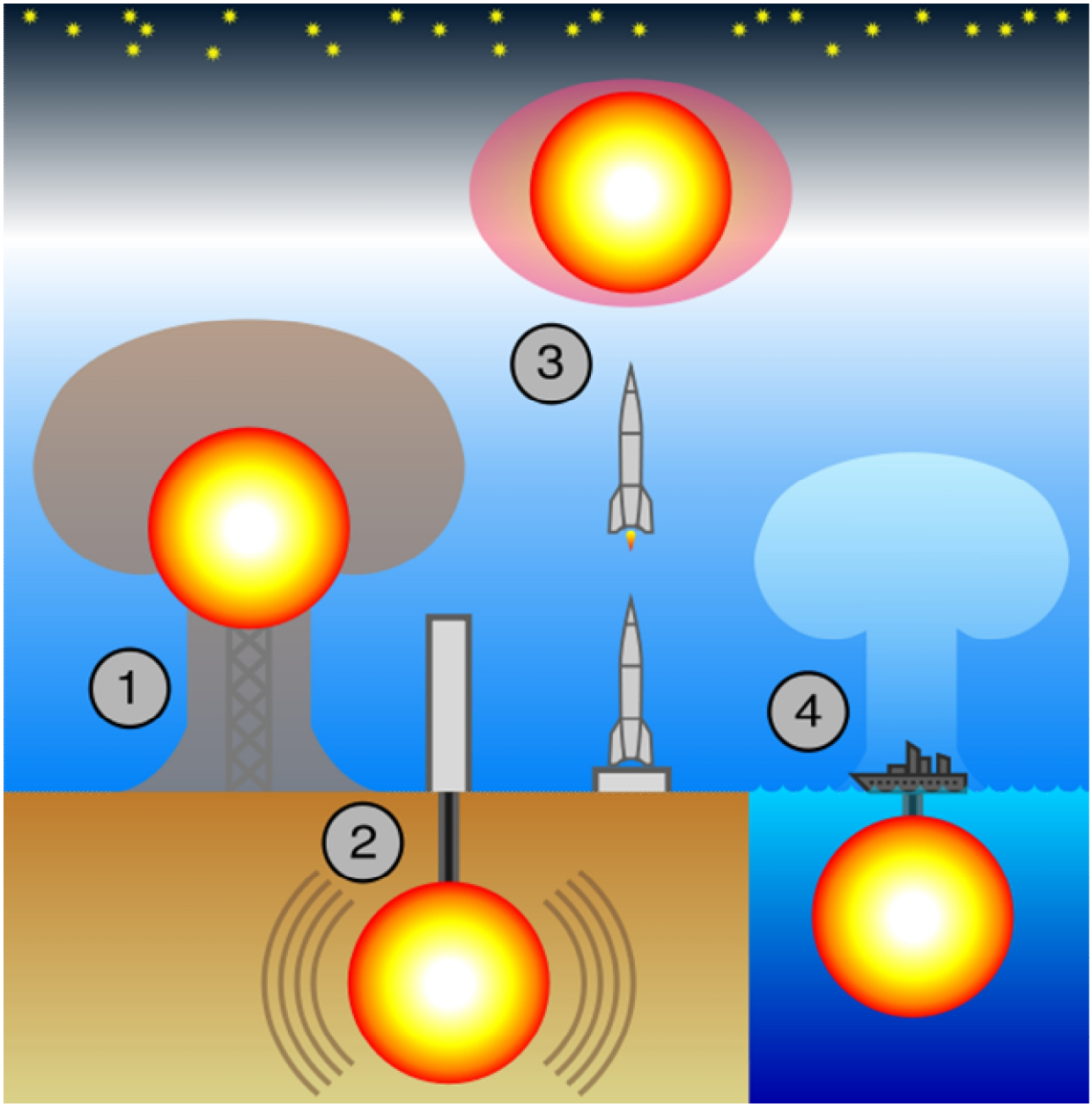
Please, do not miss to notice also that the "underground fires" were roaring not only under the WTC-1 and -2, but under the WTC-7 as well – since the latter also required the two so-called "powerful ultra-violet absorbers" to be used against it. Just read it all.

And make your own conclusions. I hope now, at last, you can properly compare "Ground Zero" works with the Chernobyl "nuclear catastrophe" and with the way it was handled by the Soviet specialists. This time I am abstaining from helping you to conclude. Just do it yourself. But try to be unbiased when concluding.

P.S. The most seditious diagram from old good days…

The diagram below was discovered by one of my readers in May 2010 on the Wikipedia web site in an article describing nuclear tests here: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nuclear_weapons_testing
The actual picture was published here: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Types_of_nuclear_testing.svg
The picture file was originally named: 591px-Types_of_nuclear_testing_svg.png

I loved this silly drawing and couldn't resist adding it to my book:



The diagram apparently represents four types of nuclear explosions conducted in various environments: 1) atmospheric; 2) underground; 3) exoatmospheric; 4) underwater.

Guess why should they position a certain tall structure on top of an underground nuclear explosion (2)? I mean – above the one that creates certain ((("waves"))) around itself?

This was a classic diagram of the '70s. Those days nuclear explosions were not "evil" yet and they were widely discussed. And it was not a big secret, yet, in those days – that underground nuclear explosions could be successfully used for demolishing skyscrapers…

Defending Larry Silverstein against accusations in the 9/11 culpability.

I have to mention that, exactly as anyone else, from the beginning of my 9/11 research I was under a strong impression that the new WTC owner – a certain Mr. Larry Silverstein – was one of the important culprits; perhaps, even one of original 9/11 planners. At minimum, I was sure Mr. Silverstein must have been an accomplice to the perpetration. His supposed culpability was so "obvious" to me, indeed, that I began to seriously contemplate that Silverstein might have been innocent not earlier than at the end of 2012 (just to let you know, I am adding this new chapter in the very last moment to the final 3rd edition of my book, shortly before its completion).

Maybe I could put it this way: Mr. Silverstein appeared "guilty" to me because he appeared as such to any other member of the crowd; while the only "proof" of his supposed guilt was that infamous "intuitive impression" that has proven to be completely wrong so many times before. At the last moment, however, it luckily occurred to me that the crowd is not always right, so an honest researcher must be above the crowd and has to treat that sense of "intuitive impression" of his own with the utmost caution. Just to remind you: many people were under the "intuitive impression" that the aluminum planes could penetrate steel Twin Towers; that ordinary explosives (or even so-called "nano-thermite") could allegedly reduce steel to microscopic dust; and even that inhaling of the alleged "asbestos dust" could allegedly lead to quick deaths from a myriad of various cancers.

Of course, now I am looking forward to how would the shills and other bitter opponents of mine lash out at the humble author of these lines when they get to know that I voluntarily deal them such "a trump card to debunk me" on my decision to defend such a universally hated personality as Larry Silverstein. I am sincerely anticipating these types of attacks: "*What? This Russian liar – Dimitri Khalezov? Now he started to defend Larry? Larry, who admitted to demolish the WTC-7? Larry, who insured the WTC against the "terror attacks" just a few weeks before 9/11? Larry, who claimed the double-amount of the WTC insurance? Larry who is Jew? Larry, who is Zionist??? No, sorry, people, this Khalezov is the 100% disinfo agent and we always told you this – even in 2007; but now Khalezov has, at last, shown his true face!"* I could even predict that some genuine supporters might feel pity for that decision of mine, and they might ask: "Why, Dimitri, did you give the shills such a chance to criticize you? Why didn't you leave Silverstein aside?"

Well, I will try to address this point. First of all, I do not really care if some folks would criticize me or not. I am not afraid of their "criticism". Secondly, I do not care about the crowd and its opinion. I could easily go against the crowd (and, in fact, I always did so, during my entire life). Yes, indeed, by deciding to defend Larry Silverstein I am giving to the shills the valuable trump card that they will surely use against me. So what? Does it mean that I have to cowardly lie to my reader? I am not a coward, after all, and not a liar.

Here is an example: try to understand that today, in December 2012, the majority of thinking people and all sincere 9/11 researchers realize that aluminum could not penetrate steel and the "terrorist planes" were digital. However, it was not so before. Just two years prior to that, in 2010, you could not dare to express an opinion that there might have been "no physical planes". The shills, who infested all 9/11-truth seeking communities and all related web-forums, would eat you alive. Moreover, the shills in that case would be surely supported by the majority of the crowd that was trained to reject the politically-incorrect "no-planes" claims at once and to banish the actual "no-planers". And it was so, indeed: the "no-planers" were ridiculed, ostracized, and banished for good. They were pariahs in 2010 that no "self-respecting" 9/11 "truther" would even speak to. Speaking in Orwell's Newspeak, the "unplaners" were reduced to "unpeople" and their politically incorrect ideas – to "unideas", correspondingly.

Therefore, to include the "no-planes" claim into the published study on the nuclear demolition of the WTC was a very controversial decision of mine. It could endanger the actual testimony of mine in regard to the nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC, to seriously undermine my personal credibility, and, in addition – to immediately scare away from me the biggest portion of the potentially interested "truthers" who were trained to "intuitively" reject and banish the "nutty no-planers". It was not surprising therefore, that 99% of my sincere supporters warned me not to touch the "planes versus no-planes" argument and concentrate only on the fact of the WTC nuclear demolition. So what? Do you think I was really afraid of being rejected, banished and declared a "disinfo agent" or "nuts"? I was not. That is why not only I included the "no-planes" claim in my written book and in my video-presentation; I dared to place it *before* the explanation of the actual nuclear demolition.

Indeed, it was quite a risky decision. Indeed, the shills attempted to make a good use of it – they were quick to "debunk" my nuclear demolition "theory" (they called it "theory", of course), based on the fact that I was that nutty "non-planer" from the then pariahs' camp. Moreover, quite a few zombies from among the main-stream "truthers" refused to watch my video presentation whatsoever – because it was only from its fifth part that I began to explain the WTC nuclear demolition idea, while the "non-planes" question was discussed in the second and the third parts (so, those zombies could not reach any further than the first two parts of my video after which they concluded that I was "nuts" – exactly as they were trained to do). Nonetheless, the final result exceeded any expectations, as you probably remember. The shills suffered a catastrophic defeat. Not only were they not able to successfully undermine my credibility; they lost almost all of their former flock who were formerly against those ostracized "no-planers". It took only a couple of months for my videos circulating over the Internet, and the "no-planers" camp went from the former miserable pariahs and turned into a formidable force, supported by the majority and respected by the rest.

Coming back to the necessity of defending Larry Silverstein. I believe that the Truth must be established at any cost – even at the cost of defending such an unpleasant and hated personality as Mr. Silverstein, and even at the cost of defending the disgusting U.S. Government (I mean defending it in those counts of alleged offence where the U.S. Government was not really guilty or where its supposed guilt could not be established for certain; I am not defending its cowardly decision to send to their certain deaths gullible ground zero responders, for example). Why, you might ask? Why don't we just skip defending the U.S. Government and defending Larry Silverstein and to leave things as they are? Is it really a big deal if they continue to appear "guilty" to people? Apparently, they deserve it!

Yes, I think it is a really big problem – when innocent appear "guilty". Firstly, it is not fair. Secondly, it is against the Truth – the Truth is naked, after all, and you don't have to bother dressing or "beautifying" it in any manner. The Truth is the Truth. It must be clean, clear and naked, without any cosmetics. Thirdly, leaving Larry Silverstein (as well as the U.S. Government in some counts) looking "guilty" is dangerous: it will distract attentions of potential truth seekers. Instead of looking for the real, true 9/11 perpetrators, they would be satisfied thinking that it was Larry Silverstein or/and the U.S. Government who did the job. As a result of this approach, the real 9/11 schemers will be able to get away unpunished and even unnoticed – because those blinded with the supposed "Silverstein's guilt" and with the supposed "U.S. Government's guilt" would not be even able to even notice the actual 9/11 planners and perpetrators.

Have you ever tried to contemplate, by the way, why all those shills who cry about so-called "nano-thermite" and about those alleged "remotely controlled" planes (that supposedly obtained armor-piercing capabilities on account of being "remotely controlled" despite being aluminum-made) always blame the U.S. Government for the 9/11 perpetration? Doesn't it look illogical to you – when the shill that supposes to defend the U.S. Government barks so furiously at the very U.S. Government, which pays the shill his monthly salary? The answer is indeed very simple: no, there is nothing really illogical in the shills' behavior. By accusing the U.S. Government in such a manner, the shills do no harm to it. If they accuse the Government of what it really did – i.e. accuse it for sending to their certain deaths the gullible ground zero responders – to clean "ground zero" without haz-mat suits – this will be a very different story. Such an accusation will be extremely dangerous and very damaging to the Government. Instead, the shills accuse it for demolishing the WTC with so-called "nano-thermite" or/and for organizing the aerial attacks against the Twin Towers and the Pentagon. Neither of the latter accusations could be successfully proven; that is why the U.S. Government could not care less about the barking of the shills. However, the main-stream 9/11 "truthers" are not cynical enough to realize this simple logic. Therefore many innocent people are genuinely attracted by the shills' efforts and so their own energy is spent in vain. In the same time, the shills effectively shield the true 9/11 perpetrators – those who are behind the curtain, because the latter could not be any happier when seeing how the gullible "truthers" spend their time and energy "investigating" the supposed "guilt" of the evil U.S. Government, evil Jews, evil "Zionists", and the evil Mossad.

Considering the above thoughts, it comes as no surprise that when I defend the U.S. Government, by explaining that it had no logical reason in planning to demolish the WTC in such a spectacular manner, neither had it any logical reason to conduct the hardly coverable-up Pentagon missile strike, my efforts cause an extreme displeasure of the shills. The shills, of course, immediately seize on this opportunity and accuse me of being the "governmental disinfo agent". However, I hope that the reader is discerning enough to be able to see the real reasons behind these accusations.

You have to realize, that 9/11 was the most beautiful scheme that was brilliantly conceived, near perfectly planned, and almost faultlessly executed (I say "almost faultlessly" considering its baffling complexity – it could not have been executed any "smoother" than we saw in September 2001 – the perpetrators have really done their best). This is to confirm that 9/11 was perpetrated by very-very-very serious people who

were very-very-very well organized and who were, of course, very highly disciplined. Moreover, those who perpetrated 9/11 were brave. You could not deny them their bravery – not everyone is capable into venturing into a criminal project, especially, of such a magnitude. Committing a violent crime (and 9/11 was a violent kind of crime) in cool blood requires personal bravery – it is self-evident. Do not even doubt that silly, sloppy, cowardly U.S. Government (that moreover changes every few years) was not technically capable of conceiving, planning and executing the 9/11 project. It simply lacks all necessary qualities for such a feat: it includes neither brilliant thinkers (who might conceive such an unprecedented project), nor serious diligent planners (who might thoroughly plan an execution of such a complicated project), nor sufficient numbers of brave, highly-disciplined, absolutely reliable, well-trained, and in the same time – tight-lipped rank-and-file (who might carry out such a project in a perfect manner).

Do you realize, at last, that even if the U.S. Government in whole or a few vicious individuals within it would conceive of such an ambitious project as 9/11, they could not proceed with it beyond dreaming due to the complete lack of necessary capabilities?

Who else? The so-called "Neo-cons"? It is indeed a very popular notion – that the sect of the so-called "neo-cons" allegedly planned and carried out 9/11. But are you serious, dear reader? What "neo-cons"? Look at their faces first. Look at the face of George Bush Junior. Look at the face of Dick Cheney. And try to establish whether any of them (or even all of them together) is capable of:

- developing brilliant ideas (the 9/11 was the most brilliant idea; you can not deny the obvious);
- making diligent thorough planning of the most complicated scheme ever conceived on Earth;
- being absolutely reliable, highly responsible, and disciplined enough as not to fail in any single smallest part of the enormous project and not to blab out the entire thing;
- allocating tremendous funds required for the preparation and for the execution of such an immense scheme;
- selecting, *convincing*, casting, and training of *several thousands* of required rank-and-file, in the same time strictly observing the secrecy over the project;
- being personally brave enough to actually venture into such a thing.

I think the answer is obvious. Neither one of the so-called "neo-cons" personally, nor all of them in whole meet even a single criteria listed above. The so-called "neo-cons" are stupid, lazy, greedy, blabbing, narrow-minded, drug- and alcohol-addicted, lacking necessary discipline, absolutely irresponsible, totally unreliable, and cowardly, in addition. The actual "neo-con" sect resembles more a den of sexually-perverted drug-addicts, than a highly disciplined militant order capable of carrying out a project of the 9/11 magnitude.

Try to contrast personal qualities of the so-called "neo-cons" against the requirements listed above. Do you still think that such type of folks as Bush Jr. or Cheney fit the role of the "evil 9/11 perpetrators"?

The same thing that was said about the U.S. Government in this regard could be said about the Israeli Government. The latter is, of course, a bit more serious and bit more dedicated to its cause than its U.S. counterpart, but, still, even the Israeli Government lacks almost all necessary qualities listed above.

What about the Mossad? Hmm… Of, course, the Mossad was an obvious part of the 9/11 production and only the blind might fail to notice it. Moreover, I could personally confirm it because its longest serving deputy chief – not unknown Mike Harari used to be my friend and he indeed celebrated on 9/11 and I was an eye-witness thereof. However, the suspicious thing is particularly this: the Mossad was an "obvious" (again: O-B-V-I-O-U-S, don't miss the point) part of the 9/11 performance. Doesn't it look suspicious to you? It was the *obvious* 9/11 perpetrator. Due to its being *obvious*, it should be suspected right away, that the very small (and thus hardly capable of performing even one tenth of all necessary works required to successfully execute the 9/11 project) Israeli Mossad was merely "taken for a ride" by the far more serious real 9/11 perpetrators. Try to think about it.

The Mossad is indeed a very small organization. It hardly exceeds 1000 heads of the entire personnel, while the number of its actual capable operatives, called "catsas", does not exceed 100. The Mossad clearly lacks all – the number of needed field personnel, and the amount of needed funds – in order to plan, prepare, and carry out the entire 9/11 project. Can you just imagine how much funds were needed to prepare and to execute 9/11 in reality? Do you think that the Mossad could have such tremendous funds? Or do you think that the Israeli Government could allocate such tremendous funds to the Mossad? Or do you think that the required finds were donated by the infamous "sayanim" – the voluntary Mossad's helpers enlisted from among Jews living all around the world? It is simply ridiculous to even think so. The "sayanim" could, perhaps, help the Mossad (in a real emergency situation) with a few hundred thousands

bucks, but not with a few *billions* required to finance the 9/11 affair. Do you know, by the way, how stingy the Mossad actually is? Just to let you know: its famous operatives could not get a refund even for petty cash spent on a taxi, if they could not bring back to their headquarters a corresponding slip from a taxi-driver. And we are talking about the *billions* of dollars? Are we serious? It is pretty self-evident that neither the Israeli Government, nor the Mossad alone, nor even a team of these two would ever be capable of conceiving + planning + financing + preparing + executing the 9/11 project. Do you agree with this observation?

Nevertheless, the Mossad, which was clearly an auxiliary in the case of 9/11, was allocated that little, yet visible part of the auxiliary job, that now it appears to everyone who is not completely blind as the *obvious* 9/11 perpetrator. Add here, that the main visible (again V-I-S-I-B-L-E) 9/11 beneficiaries were the state of Israel and the Israeli Mossad. You can not deny the obvious. Nobody got more [visible] benefits from the 9/11 proceeds than Israel and the Israelis. Well. I could say that those who actually planned 9/11 were indeed very clever folks.

Now, try to imagine that as a result of such an approach, the true 9/11 planners, performers and financers (as well as its true "invisible" beneficiaries) managed to remain in the shade. Every 9/11 "truther" easily swallowed the bait. Here is the list of the most often blamed 9/11 "culprits":

1. The U.S. Government;
2. The U.S. secrets services (CIA, military intelligence, etc.);
3. The U.S. enforcement tools (FEMA, FBI, etc.);
4. The Israeli Government;
5. The Israeli secret services (Mossad, Shin Bet, Sayaret Matkal, etc.);
6. Jews in general;
7. So-called "Zionists" in general;
8. So-called "Neo-cons" in general (or even in particular – in persons of Dick Cheney & Bush Jr.);
9. Larry Silverstein (as a Jew and a "Zionist", and the WTC owner, and a *visible* 9/11 beneficiary);
10. Several various combinations of the above.

The true 9/11 perpetrators and the true 9/11 beneficiaries are not in the list, of course. Moreover, the true 9/11 perpetrators could not be even suspected as such by the majority of thinking people. While for the majority of the general populace, the true 9/11 perpetrators do not exist at all (the Freemasons, actually, organized things in such a way that they supposedly "do not physically exist", and any thinker who claims to the contrary, on an "intuitive" level is being perceived as a lunatic by the majority). In any case, the above list of the suggested culprits successfully screens the true perpetrators of 9/11 from the attention of the crowd. And this is exactly why this list exists. However, I wish that the reader of this book will not identify himself with the crowd. Therefore, Mr. Silverstein, as the one who occupies the valuable position No.9 in the above list, intending to shield the true 9/11 perpetrators, must be exonerated from the 9/11 complicity.

The point is that once we clear every position in the above list (i.e. no more suggested "9/11 perpetrators" would remain), the screen that is being currently provided by that list, will become transparent, and so those who hide behind it, will become visible, at last.

I hope that by my considerations above I explained the necessity to defend the hated personality of Larry Silverstein, the Jew and the so-called "Zionist", clearly enough.

To begin with, let us recollect what we do actually know about Larry Silverstein in general and what we know about Larry Silverstein in connection with the 9/11 affair in particular.

As it has already become our tradition, let us begin with the relevant Wikipedia article[259]. I am quoting:

"…Larry A. Silverstein (born May 30, 1931) is an American Merchant, and real estate investor and developer in New York City…"

"…Silverstein was born in Bedford-Stuyvesant, in Brooklyn in 1931 into a ***Jewish*** *family. Growing up, Silverstein* ***enjoyed classical music and played the piano****. He attended the High* ***School of Music*** *and Art in New York, and then New York University, graduating in 1952. During college, Silverstein worked at a summer camp, where he met his wife, Klara. The couple married in 1956, and had three children: Lisa,*

[259] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Larry_Silverstein

*Roger and **Sharon**. His wife worked as a school teacher, supporting the family on her salary for the first few years of their marriage while Silverstein attended classes at Brooklyn **Law School**…"*

*"…Silverstein has been involved in his alma mater, as founder and chairman emeritus of New York University's Real Estate Institute, and as a trustee of the New York University Medical Center and Health System. Silverstein also has served as **chairman of the United Jewish** Appeal in New York, the Realty Foundation, **trustee of the Museum of Jewish** Heritage, and **treasurer of the National Jewish** Medical and Research Center in Denver. Silverstein is also a **governor of The Real Estate Board** of New York…"*

Just read the above lines with your eyes *open*. Unlikely those so-called "good guys" behind the curtain could find any other person to better fit the role of a universally hated villain than Larry Silverstein. He is a Jew, he is rich, he is a musician, he is a lawyer, he is a trustee, treasurer and chairman of everything that is "Jewish". He clearly has all necessary qualities to be hated by the crowd. And look at his face – wow! A person with such type of a face could only be a consummate villain (as per our infamous "intuitive" impression). In addition, Mr. Silverstein perfectly corresponds to the stereotype of a so-called "Zionist" (a so-called "Zionist", in a perception of the crowd, is basically any and every Jew who is more or less rich or more or less politically active; of course, every Jew supports Israel – exactly as every Polish supports Poland or every Irish supports Ireland; so that means that every Jew is a "Zionist" by definition). Please, answer yourself honestly: if you were that serious 9/11 planner who needed to put some Jewish/"Zionist" "villain" as a front in order to distract attention from the real villains, would you ever be able to find any better candidate than Larry Silverstein? When it comes to me, I don't think so. Larry is just the perfect one.

Let us continue reading the Wikipedia article:

*"…Silverstein became involved in real estate, together with his father, Harry G. Silverstein, and then friend and brother-in-law, Bernard Mendik. **In 1957**, they established Silverstein Properties, as Harry G. Silverstein & Sons, **and bought** their first building**, in Manhattan**…"*

*"…**In 1980**, Larry Silverstein won a bid to lease and develop the last undeveloped parcel from the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey, to **build the 47-story building 7 World Trade Center**…"*

Perhaps, before reading the above info, you might think that Larry Silverstein had nothing to do with the WTC and with Manhattan prior to his acquisition of the Twin Towers a few weeks before the 9/11 attacks? If so, now you could see that you were mistaken. In reality, Larry was in Manhattan since 1957, and on the WTC site – from 1980. It was actually him, who built the WTC-7 (of course, he knew about the nuclear demolition device under it, do not even doubt it; but in this case I am not talking about this particular – I am just establishing the fact that Silverstein was not "new" to the WTC by the year 2001).

Now, please, try to imagine: if the Port Authority of New York decides to get rid of the Twin Towers' burden by privatizing them (as it was the case in reality), who would be the first and foremost candidate to buy/lease them? Of course, it would be Larry Silverstein, who already owns the WTC-7. Who else could it be? I hope it no longer looks "suspicious" to you that it was not any one else, but Larry Silverstein, who obtained the Twin Towers when they were put on sale? However, the shills and the crowd of simpletons, who followed the shills in step, try to present this fact as if Larry Silverstein moved to acquire the Twin Towers shortly before the 9/11 attacks in the most "suspicious" manner, being an "apparent" perpetrator.

There is another notion, quite popular. It suggests that the Twin Towers was a "burden" for its previous owners with its alleged "low occupancy rates" and with its alleged "asbestos problems"; correspondingly, it must have been a "losing bargain" for the new owner. Of course, this suggestion implies that there must have been some complicity between the evil Port Authority of New York and New Jersey and evil Larry Silverstein who supposed to have jointly benefited from such a "fortunate" destruction of the entire WTC complex that took place on 9/11. In order to disprove this suggestion, I refer the reader to an interesting article named ***"Losing money at the WTC?"***[260] I recommend you reading the entire article, of course, but I think it would do no harm if I place here a few quotations from it:

*"**The story...***

Why would they want to demolish the WTC? It had been losing money for years. It's the most valuable

[260] http://www.911myths.com/html/losing_money_at_the_wtc_.html

piece of real estate in the world, but the buildings themselves were a disaster. ***Undertenanted****, beset by* ***asbestos problems****, the owner, the NY Port Authority, had received warnings that it was sitting on a legal and financial timebomb.*
Gerard Holmgren *http://www.assassinationscience.com/911_Manufactured_Terrorism.pdf*

Our take...

The claim that the WTC was losing money and a very poor buy doesn't find much favour with leading researchers, but others still persist with it, and the idea is sometimes cited on Internet forums as a motive for demolition. Here's another example:

The Port Authority of New York and New Jersey had been losing money on the towers for years because of low tenancy. The financial loss was the real issue. There was also another vital issue – asbestos! The towers had become an albatross sitting on the most valuable piece of real estate in the world. The Port Authority had three choices: sell or lease them, pay for expensive asbestos removal or demolish them. The Authority had tried for years but were unable to sell the buildings – after all, what fool would take on the liability of asbestos? They couldn't demolish it. The health hazard of asbestos powder blanketing New York was legally unthinkable and totally out of the question. Expensive asbestos removal seemed to be the only option. *http://www.newswithviews.com/Spingola/deanna39.htm*

In this version of the story, Larry Silverstein must be a "fool" to take on something that's losing money, and would require such "expensive asbestos removal". But then the article goes on to tell us that actually the WTC was a bargain:

"Silverstein Properties, Inc., and Westfield America, Inc. will lease the Twin Towers, completed in 1972 at a cost of $370 million, and other portions of the complex in a deal worth approximately $3.2 billion – the city's richest real estate deal ever and one of the largest privatization initiatives in history." The cost of this lease was for a fraction of their real value.
(referencing *http://www.whatreallyhappened.com/silverstein.html* *)*
http://www.newswithviews.com/Spingola/deanna39.htm

The idea that Silverstein paid only "a fraction" of the real value for his lease, and so got the WTC cheaply, hardly seems compatible with the suggestion that the complex was a loss-making, asbestos-ridden white elephant. But is there any evidence for either claim?

Let's take the idea of "low tenancy", for instance. The New York Times didn't appear to think there were problems on May 31st 1998, when it produced an article titled "Commercial Property/Downtown; At the World Trade Center, Things Are Looking Up":

"...As the market for office space in midtown has tightened and rental rates increased, tenants have been looking to downtown as a cheaper alternative. Over the last year, those seeking large blocks of space have been finding them at the trade center, which had many vacancies as a result of the 1993 terrorist bombing and the shrinkage of the financial industry in the early part of the decade…"

"In January 1997 we had about an 80 percent occupancy rate," said Cherrie Nanninga, director of real estate for the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey, which owns the complex. Twenty percent of 10.5 million square feet of space is 2.1 million, which would be a substantial building by itself.

But as a result of the last year's work, Ms. Nanninga, said the complex is over 90 percent occupied and expects to it reach the 95 percent mark by the end of the year. That, she said, would be about as full as the center is likely to get, since there is almost always someone moving in or out. "Ninety-seven percent occupancy would be full," said Ms. Nanninga...
http://query.nytimes.com/gst/fullpage.html?res=9F05EEDA1438F932A05756C0A96E958260&pagewanted=print …"

I think it is enough to quote. You can read the entire article youself. However, now you could see that, luckily, the Internet is not inhabitated by the loony conspiracy theorists alone; sometime you are fortunate to encounter on its wilderness thinking authors who are not devoid of common sense as well.

Coming back to Larry Silverstein as the suggested "perpetrator". Here are a few examples of how this

notion is being presented by various conspiracy theorists:

A web article named ***"Israel did 9/11 - ALL THE PROOF IN THE WORLD"***[261], dated by March 1, 2011, though, it no longer exists on the web – perhaps, it was hunted down by pro-Israeli shills and forced to be removed on the grounds of being "anti-Semitic" or something like that. The article used to begin with these words (try to read it carefully, paying a special attention to what was highlighted by me):

"…Figuring out exactly how 9/11 was done is the work of crime investigators ***or conspiracy hobbyists*** *who will* ***endlessly go on discussing and debating*** *every minuscule and intricate detail of the event* ***to no avail****…"*

I can't resist inserting here my comment saying that I totally agree with the above passage. Those "conspiracy hobbyists" indeed spent almost 10 years "endlessly discussing and debating" every detail of the 9/11 affair, without any result whatsoever. Though, I can not fully agree with the continuation of the author's thought that is quoted below:

"…It doesn't take a structural engineer to tell you that two 110 story buildings and a 47 story steel skyscraper plummeting to the ground at nearly free-fall speed ***requires the assistance of explosives****. All you need is two eyes that can see and a brain that thinks to come to that sound conclusion. This is why it is of my opinion that* ***more emphasis should be placed on the "who" instead of the "how"****. It should be obvious to anyone that discovering* ***who did 9/11 is infinitely more important than discovering how they did it****…"*

It looks that the author of the above is right by saying that it is more important to discover "who" did the job than discovering "how" he did it. In the same time, of course, he makes the typical mistake of those who have a superficial knowledge of 9/11 – claiming that it is allegedly "self-evident" that the Twin Towers were collapsed at near free-fall speed through the use of the "explosives". If he would only bother to look at some enlarged photos of the WTC steel perimeter- and core-columns, showing their thickness, he would no longer think that the notion of the "explosives" is allegedly "self-evident". This is just as an example of how much the "intuition" supported by the "two eyes" could fail people – especially if these people have superficial knowledge of the subject, or, worse, when they are pre-conceived with some wrong ideas and are not completely free-minded. As you have probably concluded from the context of this book, it is impossible to establish "who" did the 9/11 job, without being able to understand "how" the actual job was done from the technical point of view.

Let us continue reading the above article in order to get acquainted with its author's thoughts on "who" did the 9/11:

"…The first step in the preparation of the 9/11 attacks was to secure the control of the WTC into private hands. This was crucial to the success of 9/11 because without complete control over this complex there would be no opportunity or possibility of setting explosive charges in place as the coup de grâce in bringing the towers to the ground…"

Oh, really? Stupid me… I thought it was exactly the other way around: that it would be much easier for the appropriate state security officials to set off the nuclear demolition scheme when the WTC was the state property and more complicated – when it was someone's private property… Don't you forget that they were obliged to formally ask Larry Silverstein's permission to deal the "coup de grace" to the WTC-7 (that was graciously permitted, though, by cooperative Larry)? Don't you think that if the WTC-7 were a state property, the U.S. officials would not need to bother asking any permission and could demolish it at their own discretion?

Someone, of course, could offer this suggestion: but it must have been Larry Silverstein who permitted the perpetrators to rent offices on those floors that corresponded to the "planes" impacts, and so to enable them to install the cutting charges and to bring in required pyrotechnic stuff? The answer will be this: why do you think that it must have been Larry Silverstein? Do you know that he only entered the ownership of the Twin Towers on 25 of July 2001? And do you think that all preparations for the "planes impacts" have started only since the last days of July? It is ridiculous to even think so. Calculations, preparations, rehearsals, and coordination of that unprecedented operation must have taken a few months, at least, if not a couple of years. It is pretty obvious that by the time Larry Silverstein became a

---

[261] http://israeldid911notmuslims.blogspot.com/ (no longer exists)

formal owner of the doomed Twin Towers, the cutting charges had been already in place. This means that the office spaces around the "planes impacts" were rented out to the perpetrators long before the moment the Twin Towers were transferred to Silverstein's ownership.

I continue quoting (here the author of the article lists the 9/11 perpetrators, Larry Silverstein enjoying the position No.1 in the list):

*"1) Larry Silverstein -- Larry is **a Jewish** American businessman from New York. Larry obtained a 99 year lease on the entire world trade center complex on 24 July, 2001. The towers were **nearly worthless**, being **filled with asbestos**, yet **Larry "felt a compelling urge to own them"**. Larry had breakfast in "Windows on the World" restaurant (107th Floor North Tower) every single morning. Larry was absent from this routine meeting on the morning of September the 11th. Larry's two children, who also worked in the WTC, conveniently decided to take the day off as well. Larry Silverstein scored more than $4.5 Billion in insurance money as a result of the destruction of his complex. Silverstein was personal friends with **Zionist** media-magnate Rupert Murdoch, former Israeli president & infamous **Zionist** war criminal Ariel Sharon, as well as Israeli PM Benjamin Netanyahu. Silverstein was such good friends with Benjamin Netanyahu that he would speak with him on the phone every single sunday…"*

As you can see from the abundance of the words "Jew" and "Zionist", the author of the above text is clearly preconceived with the quite common notion that "all problems come from the so-called "Zionists" and from the Jews". It is not surprising, because this notion is indeed very common even among the general populace, not to say that it is prevalent among all sorts of conspiracy theorists (or "conspiracy hobbyists" as the author of the above put it). However, the apparent pre-occupation with the thought that "Jews/Zionists are guilty of everything", does not bring the author of the abovementioned article any closer to understanding the truth. Look: he obviously believes that it is possible to use explosives to cause the incredible strong steel-framed building to collapse at free-fall speed. He obviously believes that the WTC were indeed "filled with asbestos" and therefore they were allegedly "worthless" (means that he swallowed the concoction of the spin-doctors, who invented the story about "asbestos" only to be able to defend their masters against the complaints of the ground zero responders regarding their cancers).

Let us conclude: the author of the above "establishes" the alleged "guilt" of Larry Silverstein in regard to the Twin Towers destruction (and, by extension – in regard to the entire 9/11 perpetration, obviously, including also the Pentagon attack and the aerial attacks by the digital planes against the Twin Towers) based on only these facts:

1) Larry Silverstein is a Jew;
2) Larry Silverstein is rich (that's supposed to mean that he is surely a so-called "Zionist");
3) Larry Silverstein bought (or leased for 99 years which does not make any difference in principle) the rest of the WTC complex (the author does not mention that Larry owned WTC-7 from the very beginning) just shortly before the attacks;
4) Larry Silverstein acquired the Twin Towers despite their being "nearly worthless" being allegedly "filled with asbestos" because he suspiciously "felt a compelling urge to own them";
5) Larry Silverstein insured the Twin Towers against the terrorist attacks shortly before the actual attacks and, as a result of the 9/11 attacks, he obtained a huge sum of money;
6) Larry Silverstein, along with his two children, who used to be in the Twin Towers every morning, on the morning of 9/11 all strangely changed their schedules and did not appear in the WTC;
7) Larry Silverstein was on friendly terms with other rich or politically active Jews – apparent "Zionists";
8) and (the article above did not mention it, so I add it on behalf of its author), of course, Larry Silverstein has effectively "proven his guilt" by "pulling" the WTC-7 – exactly as he admitted in that infamous interview[262]

Let us imagine that we are serving the Justice and are about to deliver the judgment on the case of Mr. Larry Silverstein who is arraigned before our court, standing accused of perpetrating 9/11 for his supposed personal benefits as well as for the supposed benefit of his fellow "Zionists". Now we will review the 8 abovementioned points one-by-one.

1) Larry Silverstein is a Jew. So what? Does this fact make him guilty of anything?

---

[262] Larry Silverstein's interview in the PBS documentary "America Rebuilds" aired on September 10, 2002.

2) Larry Silverstein is rich. So what? Does it make him guilty? Larry Silverstein is a so-called "Zionist". So what? (And why didn't he migrate to Israel, by the way, if he is a "Zionist"? Do you know that Zionists by definition advocate migration of Jews to Israel?) Do you see how this suggestion could help us to establish his alleged "guilt"? I do not see it.

3) Larry Silverstein acquired the WTC complex shortly before the attacks. So what? Does it make him guilty? He was offered the Twin Towers shortly before the attacks, so he bought them shortly before the attacks. Do you see any inconsistency in this? When it comes to me, I do not.

4) About the "asbestos", the Twin Towers "being nearly worthless", and the "suspicious" "compelling urge to own them", nonetheless. I think the suggestion that the WTC were "worthless" is an exaggeration. In reality, Silverstein managed to acquire the Twin Towers at a much lower price than they were supposed to cost (he got them for only $3.2 billion, while the WTC cost supposed to be $8 billion). Therefore he was indeed happy with the deal and had no reason to feel sorry for acquiring the allegedly "worthless" property.

Regarding the question of the alleged "asbestos". I hope you still remember from one of the chapters above about the notion of the "WTC asbestos" that was concocted from scratch.

Thus, the entire argument about "asbestos" shall be void in the case of Larry Silverstein. Moreover, I am 100% certain that there were no questions of "asbestos removal" prior to 9/11 and Silverstein did not feel that he was buying "contaminated buildings" when he bought the Twin Towers. Therefore the "compelling urge to own" the Twin Towers (we are talking about Silverstein's feelings quoted in the above article) could not be linked to the alleged "asbestos question" in any manner. It shall be understood that Larry Silverstein genuinely "felt a compelling urge to own" the Twin Towers simply because he owned the WTC-7 by that time and because the Twin Towers (as a symbol of American capitalism, after all) were indeed a coveted property, moreover, occurring within a domain of his interests. At least, I, personally, could not see anything suspicious in this matter. For me everything looks quite genuine and logical.

5) The fact that Larry Silverstein insured the Twin Towers "shortly" before the 9/11 attacks. Does this fact look really "suspicious" to you? Why? In my humble opinion, it is just normal to insure a newly bought property. Silverstein acquired the 99-years lease on the Twin Towers on July 24, 2001 (according to the abovementioned Wikipedia article). So, it seems pretty normal that after acquiring the lease, he undertook to insure his new property. Do you really see anything wrong in it? When it comes to me, I do not. The conspiracy theorists (and the shills, of course) cry loudly that Silverstein insured the Twin Towers "shortly before the attacks". But look – if his lease was only approved on 24 of July, 2001, while the attacks took place on 11 of September, 2001, how long time did he have at his disposal to insure them? How could he have insured them "long before the attacks" if he has acquired them less than 7 weeks prior to the attacks only?

There is another well-known argument of the conspiracy theorists that is also being widely used by their gullible followers: Silverstein "made sure to include into the insurance contract a clause about terrorist attacks". In their opinions, this constitutes nothing less than the "solid proof" of Silverstein's culpability. Do you think so, dear reader? But what about common sense? Don't you forget that in 1993 there was an attempt by the "terrorists" to topple one of the Twin Towers, known as the "first WTC car-bombing"? And don't you think that Larry Silverstein had also heard of that event? And don't you think that he was careful enough and should have presumed that another terrorist attack might happen in the future? Targeting particularly the Twin Towers as the tallest buildings of New York, moreover being a symbol of American Capitalism for one half of the world and that of the American *Imperialism* – for another half of it? Add here that by his profession Larry Silverstein was a lawyer. And even if he were not, he would be advised by other lawyers to include the "terror clause" into the insurance contract. Add here that Mr. Silverstein was on friendly terms with many top figures from Israel. It is logical to presume that his Israeli friends (who are preoccupied with the "terror" full-time, as you could probably imagine) would too advise him to include the clause of "terror" into the insurance contract.

Considering all of the above, does it still look "suspicious" to you that Larry Silverstein insured the Twin Towers "shortly before the 9/11 attacks" and that he "made sure to include the "terror clause" into the actual contract"? When it comes to me, I do not see anything suspicious at all.

6) The fact that Larry Silverstein and his children changed their usual schedule right before the 9/11 attacks (that allowed them to be absent in the Twin Towers during the events) indeed looks "suspicious".

However, if you are fair and logical person who is to judge the case, you would not hold this "suspicious fact" against the Silversteins. Just use your common sense: if the Silversteins were an integral part of the 9/11 conspiracy, as suspected, then it would be logical to presume that they knew about the pending WTC destruction long before 9/11, wouldn't it? If so, it would not be logical for them to act as suspiciously as to change their schedule at the very last moment. Because by doing so they attracted a lot of attention of the primitive people.

I think it is pretty self-evident: if the Silversteins (or even only the eldest of the Silversteins alone) were indeed a part of the conspiracy to demolish the WTC, they would plan their own alibi long in advance. Do not even doubt that they would create a certain ironclad alibi (for example, by establishing their property office *outside* of the Twin Towers) and so they would not need to hurriedly adjust their morning schedule in the very last moment in such a suspicious manner.

Don't you think that Larry Silverstein and both of his children were interrogated by the FBI's folks, which repeatedly asked them why, why, why and why did they change their morning schedule right prior to the "planes" impacts? And don't you think that the Silversteins had to answer something that would not look suspicious to the FBI's interrogators? And don't you think that they indeed answered so that the FBI's interrogators were indeed satisfied as to their alibi?

I personally have no doubt that their answer was very simple. The Silversteins were Jews, after all. It is well known that all Israelis, and all Jews were warned in the earlier hours of that morning by the paging company named "Odigo" that there would be some major terror act expected, so the Jews were advised to stay clear of the WTC site. And so they did: no Jew and no Israeli was killed during the 9/11 events, because none of them has reported to work that morning. The Silversteins were obviously covered by the same case. Thus, they know what to answer to the FBI.

I my opinion, the fact that Larry Silverstein did not prepare his "alibi" in advance and decided not to go to the WTC in the very last moment (and so did his two children), is the most compelling proof of his innocence in this regard.

7) Larry Silverstein was on friendly terms with other rich or politically active Jews – apparent "Zionists". So what? Do you see anything contradicting logic? A Jew is friendly with other Jews. Is it really wrong? A rich and influential man is on friendly terms with other rich and influential men? Is it really wrong? A rich Jew is friendly with other rich Jews. Do you see any inconsistency in this? When it comes to me, I do not. And neither could I see how this fact could contribute to establishing the alleged "guilt" of Larry Silverstein.

8) Larry Silverstein admitted to "pull" the WTC-7. Well. This is more interesting than the rest. Let us look into it more carefully.

As you probably understand, Silverstein did not actually "pull" the WTC-7, and he did not make that decision "to pull" it. He merely permitted someone else to demolish the last remaining piece of his WTC property. Moreover, the said permission of Mr. Silverstein could not be deemed as the "final permission to detonate the 150 kiloton thermonuclear charge in the middle of the populated city". It was merely a formal permission of the WTC-7's owner (who submitted to the necessity of the "War on Terror") to take over and to demolish his property; in other words, Mr. Silverstein merely agreed to sacrifice his property (that was insured anyway) to the cause. It was not Larry Silverstein who gave the permission to set off the third demolition nuke. Do not even doubt it. In his infamous interview[263] he stated it quite clearly (I quote):

"…and I said, "We've had such terrible loss of life, maybe the smartest thing to do is pull it…" And they made that decision to pull and we watched the building collapse…"

Perhaps, we have to parse the above quotation in order to understand it properly. I repeat it in parts:

---

[263] Larry Silverstein's interview in the PBS documentary "America Rebuilds" aired on September 10, 2002.

"…and I said, "We've had such terrible loss of life, maybe the smartest thing to do is pull it…"

If you are able to read "between the lines", you will understand that in the first part of his statement Larry Silverstein merely echoed someone else's request to allow him to "pull" the WTC-7. Now it will be much easier to comprehend the second part of his statement:

*"…And **they** made that decision to pull and we watched the building collapse…"*

I hope you realized, at last, that there is no guilt of Larry Silverstein in demolishing the WTC-7?

Of course, there are some additional questions in regard to the true role of Larry Silverstein in the post-9/11 performance. The question No.1 would, probably, be this:

Q.1. Why would Mr. Larry Silverstein make it as bold as to publicly admit that the WTC-7 was demolished on purpose, moreover, presumably with his personal permission?

A. Because Mr. Silverstein did not really care. After all, it was not him who made that stupid decision to demolish the Twin Towers that effectively deprived him, their legitimate owner, of his valuable property. Why should Larry Silverstein bother defending the stupid U.S. Government in this situation?

Moreover, it was not Larry Silverstein who made the decision (the unnecessary and unjustified decision, just to remind you) to demolish the WTC-7. It was the desperate U.S. Government who needed to get rid of the WTC-7 in order to hide the evidence of the existence of the nuclear demolition scheme. Silverstein did not actually need to demolish it. However, of course, he, being its owner, was asked if he would not object that the WTC-7 would be demolished too? And Mr. Silverstein has graciously permitted the U.S. Government to finish off the WTC-7. I hope you got the point. Now Mr. Silverstein does not play the role of the suspected 9/11 perpetrator who behaves so impudently that even partly admits his "guilt" – contrary to the expectations of the majority of observers who are driven by that "intuitive impression"... Mr. Silverstein rather plays the role of the deeply offended (by the stupidity of the U.S. officials) owner of the expensive and prestigious property. Hence his behavior and his seemingly "irresponsible" statements.

Other possible questions and answers:

Q.2. Wasn't Mr. Silverstein ashamed to make such a claim about the intentional demolition of the WTC-7 (if he personally were a part of the 9/11 scam)?

A. No. He was not ashamed; because he was *not* a part of the 9/11 scam (at least, not a proven part of it, judging by our inability to establish his guilt by all above considerations).

Q.3. On the other hand, wasn't Mr. Silverstein afraid of possible reprisals by the U.S. Government for publicly revealing such a seditious thing as the WTC-7 demolition?

A. Apparently, not. It is not that guilty Mr. Silverstein is afraid of the powerful U.S. Government. It is the other way around. It is the desperate, guilty, cowardly U.S. Government who is actually afraid of innocent, yet powerful Mr. Silverstein. While Mr. Silverstein could easily blackmail the U.S. Government, by threatening to reveal the truth of the nuclear demolition, the U.S. Government could do nothing to him. Moreover, the U.S. Government is definitely obliged to compensate Mr. Silverstein for the damage caused by its stupid action, and also to additionally award Mr. Silverstein for being so cooperative as to even graciously permit the U.S. Government to unnecessarily demolish the WTC-7.

Q.4. Wasn't Mr. Silverstein afraid that the U.S. Government could legally prosecute him for his violation of a non-disclosure contract?

A. Apparently, not. Moreover, I am pretty certain that Larry Silverstein did not sign any non-disclosure contract. While all smaller guys and gals who were privy to the awful secret of the WTC nuclear demolition were surely forced to sign some non-disclosure contracts, Mr. Silverstein presumably refused to do so. He was big enough. And he played the role of the "offended owner of the expensive property". He simply told those folks who dared to bring the non-disclosure contract for him to be signed something like this: *"F___ off, guys. I will not sign anything. Got it?"* And the guys got it. What they could do?

You have to understand, that it is possible to get someone's signature on a non-disclosure contract only in these situations:

a) when you could threaten that person into signing it because the person is weak or guilty of something;

b) when you can force that person into signing it because he is your subordinate and he values his position in the service more than a potential limitation of his future rights;

c) when you could promise to that person a substantial salary/reward, so that he would be interested to limit his future rights in exchange for the money;

d) when you deal with an idiot, who might sign such a non-disclosure contract merely because he is an idiot.

As you might guess, in the situation with Mr. Larry Silverstein none of the four potential provisions were applicable:

a) he could not have been threatend (because he was obviously innocent),
b) he could not have been bought with money (he was rich enough),
c) he could not have been forced because he was not a government's employee,
d) and he was apparently not an idiot.

Why should he sign such a non-disclosure contract, then?

Q. 5. And, yet, wasn't Mr. Silverstein afraid that such an unprecedented admission of his (I mean about "pulling" of the WTC-7) would cause a severe detriment to his own legal suit against insurance companies (where he impudently demanded nothing less than the double amount of insurance, by boldly claiming that the two aluminum planes impacted the two steel skyscrapers allegedly constituted two separate insured accidents, not just one)?

A. Apparently, not.

When it comes to demanding the double amount of the insurance, I could say that Mr. Silverstein obviously has a good sense of humor. He, being the owner of the steel Twin Towers that were built to sustain multiple impacts of the airliners, is told by the U.S. Government that they were penetrated by the aluminum planes? And not even by one, but by two??? What? And you want Larry to believe this crap? Do you sincerely believe that Larry Silverstein is as stupid as your gullible citizens who swallowed the Report of the 9/11 Commission? Well, Larry will believe you if it is so important for you; but then, folks, be so kind, to pay to the legitimate owner of those steel buildings *the double amount* of the insurance: *exactly in accordance with your own claims*.

You can not deny Larry Silverstein his sense of humor. I think in this case Mr. Silverstein was right. Considering that he played the role of the "offended owner with a good sense of humor", it would be fair to demand the double amount of the insurance. If I were him (I also have a good sense of humor), I would surely demand the double insurance as well, and, possibly, will try to find some solution to link the third "plane" (that penetrated the six capital walls of the Pentagon) to this case too and to demand even more on this account.

When it comes to the point whether the public admission of Mr. Silverstein about his permission to "pull" the WTC-7 could be detrimental to his legal suit or not, I am sure that he was confident that the guilty U.S. Government would force the court and through it – the insurance companies to pay anyway, so he did not really care.

Besides, I have some reasons to suspect that Larry Silverstein, who was apparently not a blubbing idiot, but rather a very serious businessman, moreover, with a judicial education, could not have mentioned the WTC-7 "pulling" in that interview accidentally. He must have done it on purpose. Perhaps, at that moment there was some "misunderstanding" between him and the U.S. Government in regard to some payment, so Larry used this opportunity to "politely remind" the Government that he was the person to be reckoned with. And, apparently, it worked out. Eventually, Larry Silverstein would get the insurance.

In this light, it is also interesting to reconsider another controversial step of Larry Silverstein. Whether you like it or not, it was him, Mr. Silverstein, who published those highly seditious photographs showing the craters left by underground nuclear explosions, edges of which showed evidence of molten rock on the

WTC official web site[264]. It was because of him, because of Larry Silverstein, that the U.S. Government and its spin-doctors and shills were put into the most awkward situation and were obliged to hurriedly publish the most ridiculous story about the so-called "Ice Age glaciers".

In fact, we have to be grateful to Larry Silverstein for that he made available to us the photographs that were used by me as evidence in the above Chapter of this book named **"Independent confirmations of the nuclear demolition. Molten rock, thermal maps, "Ice Age glaciers" and "hard evidence""**. If not Larry with his photos, some skeptical folks might not believe my claims about the underground nuclear explosions, perhaps.

Why would Larry Silverstein publish those incriminating photos? I do not know. It could be, however, that shortly before that the U.S. Government was intractable, or maybe it attempted to go back on some promise made earlier in regard to the compensation, so Mr. Silverstein decided either to "politely remind" the U.S. Government of its actual position, or to merely "teach it a certain lesson". His "courtesy" of publishing those photos unlikely could be interpreted otherwise.

I do not like to indulge so much in guessing. I prefer to either state plain facts that are known to me, or to operate by irrefutable logic in order to establish such facts. However, just for the sake of intrigue, let me place here a couple of interesting excerpts from contemporary articles dealing with the WTC insurance claims.

To begin with, let me remind you, that according to the information available in the abovementioned Wikipedia article, Larry Silverstein acquired the 99-year leas of the WTC property (cost of which was approximately $8 billion) for only $3.2 billion. After that he insured it for $3.5 billion. After the WTC destruction, he attempted to claim the double of his actual insurance policy – i.e. $7 billion. Judging from the point of logic, there was nothing really wrong in it (even though above I referred to the apparently good sense of humor of Mr. Silverstein). To attempt getting only $7 billion (in new value of money) in order to be able to rebuild the property cost of which (in outdated prices) was $8 billion, was by no means a "rip-off". It was a fairly reasonable demand (at least, my own in-born sense of justice suggests me so).

I hope the reader understands that when Larry Silverstein was a happy owner of the Twin Towers and the WTC-7, and of the entire WTC complex (including its shopping mall and the rest of its facilities) that cost $8 billion, it was one situation. He owned the most prestigious property, after all, that he could get good use of, depending on his approach. Moreover, he was simply proud of owning it. By contrast, when he owns radioactive Ground Zero, even though spelt in Capital Letters, and merely $7 billion in green papers, it must have given him a very different feeling. Add here that Larry Silverstein is a *human*, after all. And it is highly unlikely that he is pleased by the feeling of general hatred by the plebs around him. Just try to imagine yourself in his shoes?

Now coming back to the amount stated. But are you really sure that Larry Silverstein indeed got the "double amount" of the actual insurance policy as it is popularly "known"? I mean are you really sure that he got the $7 billion? To be honest with you, I was thinking so until very recently. The notion that Larry Silverstein has "defrauded" and "ripped off" the poor insurance companies and allegedly got the double amount of the [initially exaggerated] insurance policy was so widespread that I used to take it at its face value. And, of course, I was wrong. Because before you believe some rumor, although widespread, you have to study the actual subject.

Here are a few articles that I discovered on this issue.

Let us begin with this one, bearing quite an interesting name: ***"Larry Silverstein's coveted deal went down in dust. Vows to rebuild twin towers. Jewish Magnate had just signed $3.2 billion deal on WTC towers"***[265], by Ernesto Cienfuegos; La Voz de Aztlan, dated by September 22, 2001.

"Los Angeles, Alta California - September 16, 2001 (ACN) A Jewish Real Estate Magnate won a coveted 99 year lease on the World Trade Center from the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey less than two months before they were leveled to the ground by terrorists. …"

"…Silverstein, past president of the United Jewish Appeal in New York, received a very sweet deal for the

---

[264] http://www.wtc.com/media/images/s/archive-glacial-rock-formation-at-wtc-site
[265] http://www.fpp.co.uk/online/01/09/WTC_Silverstein.html

*World Trade Center from the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey. He received the 99 year lease worth **$8 billion for a mere $3.2 billion**…"*

"…Silverstein wants to start rebuilding the structures according to Steve Solomon, his spokesman, however four employees of Silverstein's company who worked in the firm's management office on the 88th floor of the tower known as 1 World Trade Center have not been accounted for.…"

When reading this, try to imagine, that Larry Silverstein, even though he is almost universally hated, is still a person who have corresponding personal feelings, and that his ***coveted deal*** indeed ***went down to dust*** – exactly as states the title of the abovementioned article.

Here is another informative article, ***"WTC Leaseholder Silverstein Loses Insurance Battle"***[266], by Amy Westfeldt, Associated Press writer, dated by April 29, 2004:

*"…NEW YORK - World Trade Center leaseholder Larry Silverstein **suffered a court defeat** Thursday that means **he won't get his $3.5 billion insurance policy paid twice over**. In a partial verdict, a federal jury found that the majority of the insurers, who hold more than $1 billion of the policy, are bound by a form that defined the Sept. 11 terrorism as one event.…"*

And who, do you think, was that judge who denied "Zionist" Jew Larry Silverstein his rightful claims? You would be surprised to know that it was another infamous "Zionist" Jew, who, according to the logic of the loony conspiracy theorists, supposed to be Silverstein's fellow (I continue quoting the above article):

*"…Judge **Michael Mukasey** decided to accept the findings [of the jury] and to send the jury back to resume deliberating…"*

Do you remember who is Michael Mukasey? Well, if you don't, I am reminding you (citing from a corresponding Wikipedia article[267]):

"…Michael Bernard Mukasey (pron.: /mjuːˈkeɪzi/*; born July 28, 1941) is a lawyer and former judge who served as the 81st Attorney General of the United States..."*

"…Mukasey was the second Jewish U.S. Attorney General…"

So, you can not deny the obvious: Michel Bernard Mukasey is a notorios so-called "Zionist", at least, judging by the contemporary standards of conspiracy theorists.

Could you imagine how deeply offended his fellow "Zionist" Larry Silverstein was, when he was denied the insurance claim?

Here is one more article, dealing with the insurance issue: ***"Insurers Agree to Pay Billions at Ground Zero"***[268], by James Estrin, The New York Times. This one was published on May 24, 2007. I am quoting:

*"…The Spitzer[269] administration announced the settlement of all insurance claims at ground zero yesterday, ensuring that **$4.55 billion** will be available for rebuilding the World Trade Center site.*

The agreement, which the insurers described as the largest single insurance settlement ever undertaken by the industry, ended a protracted legal battle with insurers over payouts related to the terrorist attack…"

*"…The insurance money is critical to the rebuilding effort, **but it can cover only about half of the $9 billion cost** of building five towers, retail space and possibly a hotel.*

"The train is now moving down the tracks," said Larry A. Silverstein, the 76-year-old developer who had leased the World Trade Center complex six weeks before the Sept. 11 attack.

***The Port Authority of New York and New Jersey**, which owns the land at ground zero and built the*

---

[266] http://www.fpp.co.uk/online/04/05/Silverstein_010504.html
[267] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Michael_Mukasey
[268] http://www.nytimes.com/2007/05/24/nyregion/24insure.html?
[269] Eliot Spitzer was an infamous 54th Governor of New York from January 1, 2007 to March 17, 2008.

trade center, ***will get about $870 million*** *from yesterday's settlement, which is to go toward the cost of* ***erecting the $3 billion Freedom Tower****, the tallest and* ***most symbolic*** *skyscraper planned for ground zero,* ***as well as the retail space at the complex****.*

Mr. Silverstein *will get* ***the remaining $1.13 billion*** *for three large office towers to be built along Church Street, between Vesey and Liberty Streets.*

As part of the deal, the Port Authority and ***Mr. Silverstein had to relinquish their claim*** *that the companies* ***owed more than $500 million in interest*** *resulting from delays in making the payments…"*

"…The insurance battle has been complicated from the start by the circumstances of Mr. Silverstein's lease of the trade center and the destruction of the complex by terrorists six weeks later. At that time, two dozen insurers had signed binders pledging to provide ***$3.5 billion in insurance coverage****, but had not finished the documents.*

An ugly dispute developed over which insurance policy was in effect at the time of the attack. Mr. ***Silverstein*** *argued that since two jetliners had slammed into the two towers,* ***he was entitled to a double payment on the $3.5 billion policy****. But many of the insurers countered that they had agreed to a different policy that did not permit double claims.*

In the sparring, the ***insurers attempted to paint Mr. Silverstein as a rapacious*** *developer* ***interested only in profiteering****, while he asserted that the companies were being tight-fisted and shirking their moral and legal responsibilities.*

At the end of two lengthy trials in 2004, a federal court found that the insurers ***owed a maximum of $4.6 billion, less than the $7 billion that*** *Mr. Silverstein originally claimed but more than the $3.5 billion limit of the policy. Ever since, state, city and Port Authority officials have called on the insurance companies to make their payments in full.…"*

I think, this should be enough. As you can see, Larry Silverstein, in reality, has never got the alleged "$7 billion". Moreover, he was forced to relinquish his claims for several hundred millions USD in interest resulting from delays in making the payments. What he actually got, was not enough to rebuild anything even close to what he supposed to own as of September 10, 2001. Add here that he was supposed to get his due payments for rentals in all the WTC buildings, the underground shopping mall inclusive – during all these years – from September 11, 2001, till now. Instead of getting these due payments, he spent his money for protracted legal battles. Can you just imagine how much money he actually lost during all those years??

Let us make a few simple calculations based on the available digits of costs and insurance sums paid and based on our common sense. Here we would compare the state of affairs of Larry Silverstein as of 23 of July 2001 (when he only owned WTC-7 alone and not yet – the rest of the WTC complex), that as of 10 of September 2001 (when he was lucky possessor of the entire WTC complex, moreover, insured against the so-called "terror"), that as of 12 of September 2001 and during the next few years when he was engaged in legal battles trying to get at least some money and to rebuild at least the WTC-7, and the state of affairs, of his, as of today (December 2012) – when he got all the insurance pay-offs that he could squeeze from them and managed to rebuild the WTC-7. Of course, this comparison is rather simplified, but it will give you a clue, nevertheless:

Situation 1. On July 23, 2001, Larry Silverstein owned the WTC-7 that was his brain-child and his property from the very beginning, and he had a steady income from rentals in that building. In addition, he had, I presume, roughly $4 billion in cash (that would later be spent on acquiring the Twin Towers, on very much possible kick-backs, and on the insurance costs).

Situation 2. On September 10, 2001, Larry Silverstein owned the WTC-7 and the Twin Towers, in addition; though, he no longer had the approximate sum of $4 billion in cash that has been apparently spent. Of course, he had continued to have the steady income from rentals in the WTC-7, plus, he had started getting an income from rentals in the Twin Towers and, obviously, he was hoping for the best in this sense. Certainly, he had some projects in mind that would increase the efficiency of exploiting the office space in the newly acquired Twin Towers (otherwise, he would not buy them in the first place).

Situation 3. On September 12, 2001, and beyond that date, Larry Silverstein was reduced to the state of a "lucky" possessor of unprecedented piles of debris on radioactive ground zero; he no longer had any income even from his original WTC-7 (that was demolished without any valid reason, just to remind you);

nor did he have the $4 billion in cash that supposed to give him some interest in any case. In addition, he was obliged to spent lots of money and nerves, and a few years of his precious time trying to get his due insurance. However, what he got, as a result of those prolonged legal battles with the insurance companies, was scarcely enough to rebuild the WTC-7 only (do not forget that costs as of, let's say, 2005-2006 were strikingly different compared to those in 1985-1986). In addition to this, Silverstein, who before those events had an image of a kind Jewish philanthropist and that of a self-made man, has acquired an image of the "rapacious merchant", plus a label of the potential (or even "the 100% proven") "evil Zionist 9/11 perpetrator" that seems to stick on his forehead forever.

Situation 4. Today (being said in December 2012), Larry Silverstein (still holding the title of the "100% proven Zionist perpetrator") possesses the new WTC-7 (that has a smaller footprint and correspondingly less leasable office space compare to the old WTC-7) plus little remaining money from the insurance pay-offs. And nothing else.

How much could Silverstein get from the rentals in all those buildings? We could only guess, because I was not able to find any mentioning of those sums in any publication, except only one piece of info; I quote (it was mentioned in the same Wikipedia article on the WTC-7):

*"…In June 1986, before construction [of the initial WTC-7] was completed, Silverstein signed Drexel Burnham Lambert as a tenant to lease the entire 7 World Trade Center building for **$3 billion over a term of 30 years**..."*[270]

I hope you are reasonable enough to understand that rental prices in general have apparently increased comparing the situation of the year of 1986 and the situation of the year 2004, for example? (By the way, I strongly suggest the reader, for the sake of general education, take a closer look at how the actual paper money has devalued, keeping in mind that the so-called "increase of gold prices" is merely an indication of the devaluation of the green paper, by comparing, for example, the "prices for gold" in 1986[271] with those in 2012[272].) In any case, it shall be presumed that the old WTC-7 (in the "old" prices) was giving to Silverstein an approximate income of $1 billion per decade, or $100 million per year. In the "new" prices it should have been more than that. This should mean that he lost at minimum $600 million (I would dare to presume that he lost more than that – may be around $800 million) from the rentals in the WTC-7 alone during the five years – from 2001 till 2006, before the new WTC-7 came into existence.

Let us now make an approximate computation regarding the insurance sums. Initially, as you remember, Larry Silverstein got only $3.5 billion that by the end of 2004, after prolonged legal battles, was increased to be $4.55 billion. In addition, in 2007, he got the last what he could get: another $1.13 billion.

How much was to rebuild the WTC-7? I do not know it for sure, but a Wikipedia article[273] on the WTC-7 mentions the cost of new WTC-7 construction as only $700 million. I quote:

*"…Construction [of the new WTC-7] was completed in 2006 at a cost of $700 million[274]. Though Silverstein received $861 million from insurance on the old building, he still had **$400 million remaining in mortgage** to pay off[275]. **Costs to rebuild were covered by $475 million in Liberty Bonds**[276], which provide tax-exempt financing to help stimulate rebuilding in Lower Manhattan and insurance money that remained after other expenses…"*

To me, the stated sum of "$700 million" allegedly required to re-build the WTC-7 looks hardly believable, considering that re-building of the much smaller Fiterman Hall cost $325 million[277], while *repairing* (not re-

---

[270] Scardino, Albert (July 11, 1986). "A Realty Gambler's Big Coup". *The New York Times*
[271] http://www.usagold.com/reference/prices/1986.html
[272] http://www.usagold.com/reference/prices/2012.html
[273] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/7_World_Trade_Center
[274] "Major Step at Ground Zero: 7 World Trade Center Opening". *Architectural Record*. May 17, 2006. http://www.archrecord.construction.com/news/wtc/archives/060517opening.asp ; Retrieved February 17, 2008.
[275] Herman, Eric (May 31, 2002). "No Tenants for New 7 WTC, Construction to Begin with Financing in Doubt". *Daily News (New York)*.
[276] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Liberty_bond
[277] Fiterman is Funded BMCC News, November 17, 2008, on http://www.bmcc.cuny.edu/news/news.jsp?id=720 ; and Agovino T Ground Zero building to be razed Crain's New York Business November 13, 2008, from here: http://www.crainsnewyork.com/apps/pbcs.dll/article?AID=/20081113/FREE/811139992

building) of the damaged Verizon Building cost $1.4 billion[278] (both digits are stated in the same Wikipedia article, by the way). Another consideration is this: it is known that even in the "old" prices as of 1986, the old WTC-7 was giving to Silverstein an income from rentals at the rate of roughly $1 billion per decade. This digit alone suggests that the cost of the actual WTC-7 building must have been much higher than the alleged "$700 million"; at least, it is logical to presume so. Note also, that according to the above quotation, Larry Silverstein was in a deep debt – he still had to pay the $400 million in mortgage, and no one was going to relieve him from that debt on account of the unprecedented 9/11 events. In any case, he was not able to start rebuilding the WTC-7 entirely at his own expense and had to go into another debt, still – by using $475 million in the so-called "Liberty Bonds". Although the latter was the so-called "tax-exempt financing helped to stimulate etc.", it was still not Larry's own cash, as you probably understood; it was still a kind of loan that had to be returned. This means that, technically, Larry Silverstein is not the 100% owner of the WTC-7 today – because he still owes something for it.

Therefore, I think, it is safe to presume that after re-building of the WTC-7 and paying off the said mortgage and other debts, the remaining insurance money was roughly equal to that sum of cash, which Larry Silverstein spent on acquiring the Twin Towers in July 2001 and on insuring them against the so-called "terror".

Let us now make a brief summary of the abovementioned 4 situations, comparing only the first and the last:

Situation 1. Larry Silverstein has the old WTC-7 (1,868,000 sq ft or 173,500 m^2 of office space) that gives him a steady income plus ~$4 billion in cash that gives him an interest too;

Situation 4. Larry Silverstein has the new WTC-7 (1,700,000 sq ft or 160,000 m^2 of office space, which is less than it used to be in the old building, and, in addition, he completely lost the due income from it for a period of five years) plus he had ~ $4 billion in cash that he has gotten back only recently (which means that he lost the due interest from these $4 billion for at least 7 years).

Now you could see, at last, that contrary to the common misconception, Mr. Silverstein did not become any "richer" on account of the 9/11 affair. He clearly lost his income, his precious time, his nerves, and his reputation, in addition.

Add here, that unlike a gullible man from the street who swallowed both – the TV footage of the aluminum "planes" penetrating structural steel and the shameless Report of the 9/11 Commission, Larry Silverstein, being the actual owner of the WTC, knew the entire truth. He knew for sure that aluminum could not penetrate steel and the "planes" were digital; and, he knew for sure that decisions to demolish the Twin Towers and the WTC-7 (that effectively deprived him of his property and drove him into the state of bankruptcy) were taken by the cowardly U.S. officials. Just try to imagine, that, considering all of this, Larry Silverstein apparently felt that he was robbed of his valuable property by the stupidity and cowardice (if not by the evil intent) of the U.S. Government.

To add insult to injury, Silverstein would never be able to own the most prestigious U.S. property again. The new "Freedom Tower", the ambitious project that supposes to supersede the former Twins as the "Symbol of American Capitalism", would not be built by Silverstein, but by the Port Authority of New York and New Jersey either. The retail space in the new WTC complex would also belong to the Port Authority of New York, at least, according to the text of the above Wikipedia article. Silverstein clearly got only the leftovers.

Nonetheless, almost all America perceive him now, at the best case, as a "rapacious merchant, interested only in profiteering", at the moderate case – as a notorious "Zionist" Jew who demolished the World Trade Center for a reason of swindling the insurance companies, and at the worst case – as one of the 9/11 perpetrators.

Try to imagine yourself in his shoes once again. Try to recollect also, that it was Larry Silverstein, who "understood" the position of the desperate U.S. officials and graciously permitted them to demolish the last piece of his property – the WTC-7, which he actually built from the beginning. Try to imagine also, that Silverstein was sincerely hoping for some reciprocity – i.e. for some concessions from the U.S.

---

[278] "Verizon Building Restoration". New York Construction (McGraw Hill); available on this web page: http://newyork.construction.com/projects/TopProjects04/Verizon.asp ; retrieved June 28, 2007.

Government. And you will probably understand why he did publicly mention the “pulling” of the WTC-7, as well as why he did publish the scandalous photographs of the craters left by the demolition nukes on his web site.

If I were him, I would go even further – and publish blueprints of the WTC nuclear demolition scheme.

Anyway, at this point I would like to close this Chapter.

I genuinely feel pity for Mr. Larry Silverstein. And if you still think that it was him who perpetrated 9/11, I feel pity for you.

Debunking the debunkers. Interesting argument: famous physicist Jan Zeman vs infamous impostor Dimitri Khalezov.

As I have sincerely warned in the beginning of this book the appearance of my revelations might cause the annoyance of "professional" 9/11 conspiracy theorists and their annoyance could be rather extreme. The reasons why it could cause their annoyance is explained in detail in the corresponding Chapter "Warnings" at the beginning of this book, but I will repeat it one more time here. This is what I have said in the special Warnings chapter of the second full edition of my book back in 2009:

"This book is not a pleasant surprise for some guys who have spent by now 8 years of their precious lives chewing on multiple 9/11 "conspiracy theories". Since this book does not leave a stone standing of these former theories, it might deeply injure the "conspiracy theorists" – by implying they have spent these eight years for nothing. So, don't be surprised when this book causes an extreme annoyance of many of them."

I can't afford to leave this issue unaddressed, because some people might get the wrong impression. The FBI-appointed shills, who claim to be "debunkers", have to be debunked and the Truth has to be preserved from their encroachment.

Here is a classical example of how the "professional", full-time 9/11 folks try to "debunk" the truth about 9/11 – the truth they tried so hard to hide from you during the past 9 years…

This was forwarded to me by my friend Daniel Estulin along with his e-mail letter addressed to me:

When I was in Prague, one of the listeners at my conference is a famous physicist. I told him about 9-11 and sent him your Nexus article. Here is his reply. If you care to reply, his email is below

-----Mensaje original-----
De: Jan [mailto:xxxxxxxxxxxxxxxxx@gmail.com]
Enviado el: viernes, 14 de enero de 2011 18:29
Para: daniel
Asunto: Re: contact

Dear Daniel,

Please see the attached by me commented version of the Khalezov's article text. My commentaries are marked by yellow and red -for the places where he is out of reality. It is not a detailed rebuttal, but I commented just the most ridiculous claims, showing on multiple occasions he makes his numbers up and that he is either a disinfo or not a friend with his brain.

With Best Regards

Jan Zeman

In fact, this "famous physicist" Jan Zeman did not limit himself to sending this e-mail to Daniel Estulin as a private correspondence. He was quick to publish his claims on a quite popular web site – 911blogger.com: http://911blogger.com/news/2011-01-16/150kt-nukes-demolished-wtc-debunking-dimitri-khalezovs-ridiculous-claims under the name: *"150kt Nukes Demolished Wtc ? - debunking of Dimitri Khalezov's ridiculous claims"*

I indeed care to reply as suggested by Daniel, though I prefer to make my reply public as well – by just including it to my book as an additional chapter. Below you will see the accusations and my answers to them. And I leave it up to you – to judge whose claims are ridiculous and whose are not. Zeman's words are highlighted with yellow, my answers are highlighted with green, my actual former explanations that Mr Zeman tries to debunk here are in *Italic* and highlighted with *blue*. I did not dare to change any original words of Mr Zeman and, therefore, I had no choice but to retain his original orthography; so, please, do not blame me for certain grammatical errors of his:

Zeman: Even a liquid water is able to penetrate steel when having a sufficient kinetic energy.
Khalezov: This „famous physicist" insists that water penetrates steel because of its „kinetic energy"????

I beg to differ, even though I am not a physicist, but merely a humble military officer with only basic understanding of physics...The water in the well known example “penetrates” steel (and rock alike) NOT because of its kinetic energy, but because of its abrasion ability – the water acts more or less like a fine sandpaper in this case (that is applied for extended periods of time), and not as a source of huge kinetic energy. The physicist, considering that he is a scientist, after all, should not be allowed to exploit the general public’s gullibility in such a shameless manner, I think. I know that the shills have no shame, but still...

Zeman: See: http://science.howstuffworks.com/environmental/energy/question553.htm The kinetic energy of the planes was much more than sufficient to go through the outer walls of WTC with almost half of the area covered by just windows, in case of the 2 planes their impact speeds were 430 and 510 knots respectively see: http://science.howstuffworks.com/environmental/energy/question553.htm . This is more or less impact speed of bullet. There is no doubt among the people having some education in physics that the planes would be able to go through the outer walls of the WTC -at the given speeds corroborated by multiple official sources.
Khalezov: I don’t have much to say actually… Especially when he mentions the “official sources” as if it were the best authority in this argument… Well. This so-called „physicist“ insists that an aluminum plane could penetrate steel if it has sufficient „kinetic energy“??? He disregarded the point described by me below *[here Mr. Zeman prefers “not to notice” my illustrative example that is right below his actual comment that is omitted here for the sake of space]* – where it is explained that whether the plane hits the stationary Tower or the moving Tower hits the stationary plane, the physics of this process is the same. This is the same as to insist that if you have a plastic swatter to kill flies and you hit a fly at an impact speed of 1 meter per second, then the fly will be flattened, but when if you increase the speed of hitting the fly by the swatter to let’s say 300 meters per second then the fly will go clean through the plastic of the swatter? It is utterly ridiculous. And if you add here his claims about 430 and 510 knots (he apparently meant “ miles per hour”, because “knot” is actually a “nautical mile per hour”, but we will forgive this to Mr Zeman, considering that he is a “famous physicist”, not a “famous seaman”), can you recall the Professional pilots who have said that 510 mph is the full cruise speed of an airliner and is impossible to achieve on such a low altitude as only a few hundred meters above the sea-level? This man does not possess even a basic understanding about physics (or he prefers to pretend so and thus to exploit the general public’s gullibility), so there is nothing to discuss with him further, actually. But I will continue, nonetheless. This argument must be concluded.

Zeman: [here Mr. Zeman continues my quotation: *However, they do not have much understanding about demolition processes in general and of the World Trade Center’s actual construction in particular*] The Architects and Engineers for 911 truth I'm a member thereof surely have.
Khalezov: Here were come closer to the sad fact. If this man is a member of such an organization, it could only serve as a proof he is either: 1) a paid shill tasked with cheating the gullible public by brandishing his scientific credentials (most probably), or 2) a complete moron (which is highly unlikely).

Zeman: Nanothermite is of course existing military grade thermite, and what was scientifically proven to be extensively present in the WTC dust along with its residues in form of the iron rich microspheres was actually a substance called Superthermite – a nano-size particles thermite mixed into sol-gel with a hydrocarbone to enhance the explosive properties with released energy way above the conventional thermite an in some cases significantly higher than conventionl high explosives. See fig 30 here: http://www.bentham.org/open/tocpj/articles/V002/7TOCPJ.htm?TOCPJ/2009/00000002/00000001/7TOCPJ.SGM Who tryiies to convince readers the nanothermite is „a mystic substance“ and that the scientific finds published in the peer-reviewed journal is a „conspiracy theory“ and the renowned scientists who published the finds are „conspiracy theorists“ clearly spreads a disinfo.
Khalezov: My charges are still the same: the so-called nano-themrite **DOES NOT EXIST** (except in sick imaginations of gullible followers of Prof. Steven Jones). And those who „found“ this alleged non-existent substance in the WTC dust in 2007 (rather than in 2002) – right after I brought the first version of my book to the US Embassy here in Bangkok, by the way, are merely false-witnesses at the FBI’s pay. But look at what kind of “argument” Mr. Zeman is trying to use! He claims that “renowned scientists” published their “finds” in the “peer-renowned” journal and that is why you must believe them! Nice logic… And what do you think about the [in]famous 9/11 commissioners? Do you think they are not “renowned”? And do you think that the Report of the 9/11 Commission is not “renowned”? And do you think that the NIST report on 9/11 is not “renowned”? Or do you think that the NIST engineers who concocted that report are not “renowned”? All of them are “renowned”. So trust them! Trust that the WTC-7 did not collapse and is still standing there, because the “renowned” guys did not mention this fact to you. And trust them that the Pentagon was hit by Flight 77. And trust them that the WTC-1 and 2 collapsed because of kerosene delivered by Al-Qaeda’s pilots. So why should you doubt the 9/11 proceeds if the “renowned” guys have already told you the truth in the last instance??? Thanks, Mr Zeman… You have really convincing “logic”.

Zeman: I've actually never seen the D. Khlaezov's credentials.
Khalezov: Wow! I loved this particular argument and was waiting for it a long time, to be honest. So, here is my answer: I don't need to show „my credentials" to the morons, and neither to the shills. These could live happily without seeing my credentials. My primary credentials are my ability to implement elementary logic and my ability to invoke the common sense of my listeners. When you prove to someone that **two plus two is four** and you have four apples to illustrate this obvious fact, you don't need to produce a diploma of a certified teacher of arithmetic, do you? Or when you show a pre-9/11 dictionary and let people read what "ground zero" used to mean before September 11, you don't need to produce a diploma of a certified teacher of linguistics, do you? And when you act as an eye-witness you don't need to produce a certificate stating that the Lord God has indeed endowed you with a pair of eyes located somewhere in the upper half of your scull – just beneath eye-brows, do you? So what "credentials" is he talking about? But don't worry, dear Mr Zeman. I have the credentials, despite the fact that I do not actually need them when I deal with people who are not totally devoid of common sense. And I will produce these credentials before the court of law if necessary. Don't even doubt it. I am really a former officer of the Soviet Special Control Service, the military unit 46179. And I will prove it easily. Moreover, I could even bring a few colleagues of mine along with me. You don't have to worry so much about this.

Zeman: Thjis is a demagogy, the bone marrow transplantation is general cure for leukemia, which nevertheless must not be a result of irradiation.
Khalezov: "Must not be a result of irradiation"? Leukemia in adults results because of two main reasons: 1) if someone was subjected to ionizing radiation, or 2) if someone was continuously subjected (for years) to inhaling benzene vapors. And if someone says a person who worked on **GROUND ZERO** got leukemia, and this is not necessarily from radiation, or to be more precise "MUST NOT BE a result of irradiation" you can make your own conclusion where this person works and for whom this person works… Perhaps those poor ground zero responders got their leukemia from benzene? Or our Mr Zeman wants to imply that so-called „nano-thermite" that allegedly remained in the WTC dust also causes leukemia??? I leave the final judgment up to you, dear reader.

Zeman: [here Mr. Zeman continues my quotation: *However, it is pretty easy for dishonest doctors and health officials to give some plausible "explanations" in regard to these cancers. They can claim that it is due to "asbestos", "toxic fumes", "toxic dust particles" etc. But when it comes to bone marrow damage, these deceivers are caught out. The bone marrow damage could only be caused by ionizing radiation*] This ridiculous categorical claim is made by which medical experts?
Khalezov: By all medical experts, dear Mr. Zeman. By ALL medical experts, without any exception (only except by those who are involved in the 9/11 cover-up as paid shills, of course). There is simply no doctor existing in This World who would dare to claim that the bone marrow damage is not caused by radiation…

Khalezov: I am dying to know why Mr Zeman avoided commenting on the above definition of „ground zero" [I refer to the multiple definitions of "ground zero" in various pre-9/11 dictionaries right above this text that Mr Zeman wisely skipped]. Perhaps he could say something in this regard? And explain to us, ignorant folks, lacking scientific diplomas, what "ground zero" has to do with so-called „nano-thermite"?
Zeman: *silence in response…*

Zeman: Such multiple 150kt charges on lower Manhattan is absolutely ridiculous claim, because such charges so shalowly positioned and inevitably resulting in uncontained nuclear explosion of such a yield would inevitably destroy vast surroundings of the buildings – see: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Chagan_%28nuclear_test%29 and create long lasting radiation hazzard.
Khalezov: I used to have this type of argument with many shills and trolls on many 9/11-related forums. So this particular argument allows me to recognize a professional shill (who was not lazy to spend his precious time to search for various nuclear explosions on YouTube in order to „debunk my „theory"" at any cost). But you have spent your precious time in vain desperately browsing the Internet, dear Mr Zeman, because this method doesn't work with me. A shallow sub-surface nuclear explosion in soft soil (like in Nevada) is one thing. The Russian Chagan 1965 explosion was by a "dry lake bed" and designed to create the crater. While the still CONTAINED underground nuclear explosion in granite rock of Manhattan (moreover, well-calculated explosion) is another thing. This cheap demagogy doesn't work again.

Zeman: [Here Mr Zeman forgets he is a "physicist", a member of the "Architects for 9/11 truth", and by no means a military specialist in secret, officially prohibited mini-nukes. So he decided to go as far as to undermine my credibility by implying that I am an impostor who knows nothing of the mini-nukes… Good luck to you, dear Mr Zeman… Let's see if you will succeed on such a field totally alien to you… Here Mr Zeman continues quotation from my text: …*Other popular names for these Small Atomic Demolition*

*Munitions are "mini-nuke" and "suite-case nuke", though the second one is probably not logically correct. In reality most of SADM resemble **big pots** weighing between 50 to 70 kilograms that could be carried as back-packs - so it is very unlikely that they could fit into any suite-case.*] See the last picture: http://www.brookings.edu/projects/archive/nucweapons/madm.aspx me think I see a suitcase...
Khalezov: Mr Zeman wants you to find this picture of a suit-case nuke at the suggested link:

Poor chap… He thought he would surprise me… But he did not even bother to notice that I used the very same picture in the current book of mine – in the above Chapter named "***Barbarian truth: the WTC nuclear demolition scheme and what benefits could have been extracted out of it…"*** But why should we see that picture of his? Why don't we see another one, instead (see the 1st picture) that resembles exactly the big pot: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Special_Atomic_Demolition_Munition ????

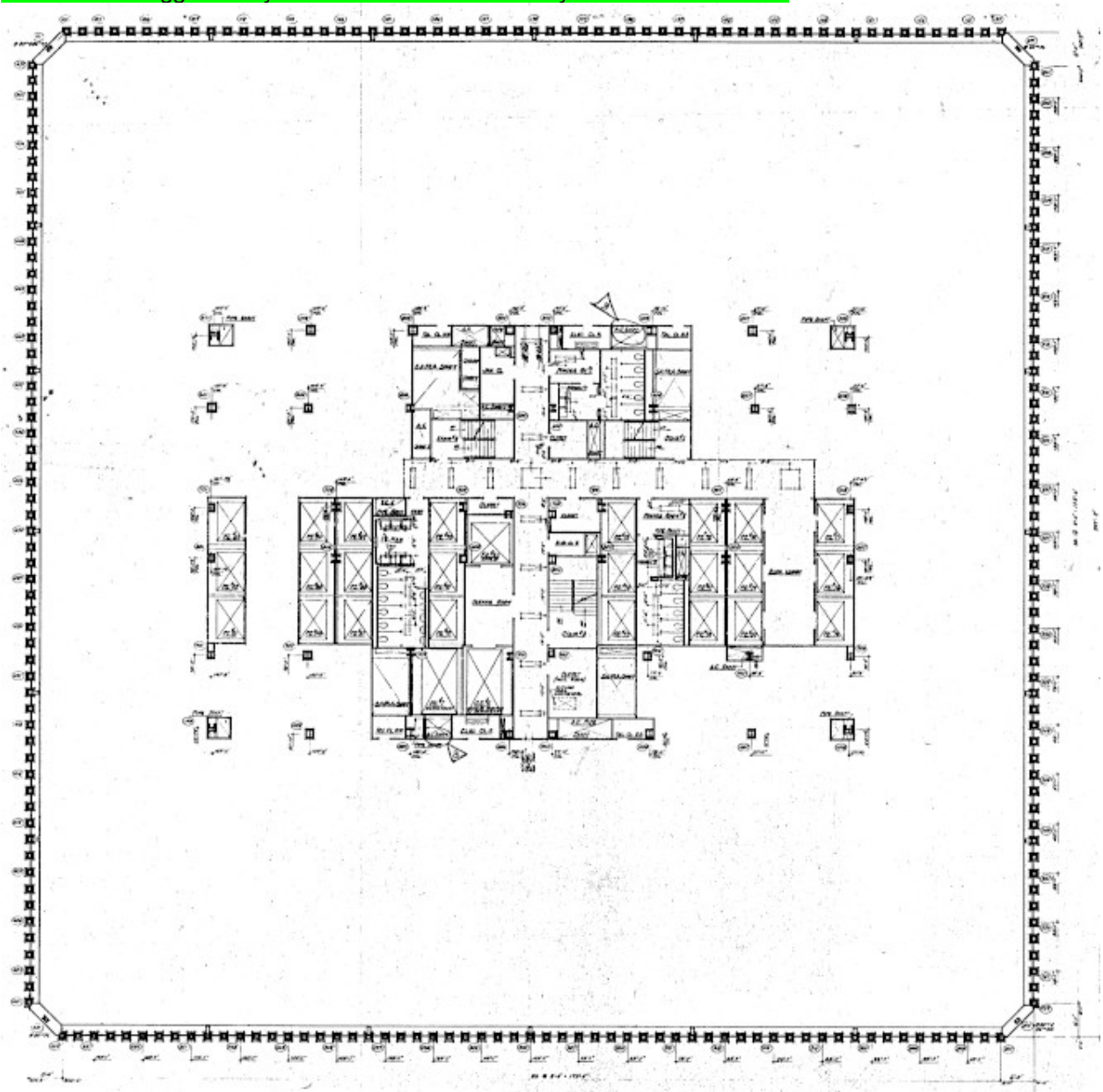
But in any case this is again a cheap demagogy. It does not work with me. Because below (just read below) I said in advance (perhaps especially to anticipate such demagogy of the shills?) that there are newer mini-nukes made out of Plutonium that could fit into a suitcase... [These words of mine were just beneath Mr Zeman's above claim, but he preferred "not to notice" them (I quote myself): *However, there are also modern "mini-nukes" made of Plutonium-239, rather than of Uranium-235, and due to a much lower critical mass of Plutonium, their size could be significantly decreased - some latest Plutonium-based "mini-nukes" could indeed fit into an attaché-case.*] Well done, Mr Zeman. My congratulations :) I hope the reader has already understood who you are and what methods you use in your desperate argumentation…

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman continues my quotation: *Despite common misconception, there were no steel-framed skyscrapers ever been demolished by an implosion anywhere in the world prior to the WTC towers. Primarily, because the most of skyscrapers are new buildings and their time to be demolished has not come yet. The tallest building ever demolished by an implosion was only 47-strories high - it was the Singer Building in New York City that was built in 1908 and demolished in 1968 due to its being obsolete. This building was a much weaker structure compare to incredibly strong hollow-tube type steel-frame skyscrapers being built today. So, despite common misconception, it is not possible to demolish a steel-frame building by a commonly known controlled demolition (implosion) scheme.*] This is a ridiculous claim, of course it is possible to demolish steel-frame building using conventional explosives.
Khalezov: Ridiculous? Well. Could Mr Zeman show us a single example where conventional controlled demolition methods were used to demolish a modern steel-framed skyscraper? Akin to the WTC-7, the Twin Towers of the WTC, or the Sears Tower in Chicago? I am dying to see a real example supporting his claim that sounds like the "truth in the last instance"?
Zeman: *silence in response…*

Zeman: [Mr Zeman continues my quotation: *In bygone days when buildings were brick-walled and concrete-panelled, their bearing structures used to be concrete supporting columns and concrete supporting girders. Sometimes these concrete bearing structures were reinforced by insertions of metal bars, but sometimes they were plain concrete.*] Where there is „plain concrete" in bearing structures of highrises? This guy must be joking...
Khalezov: Here Mr Zeman resorts to the outright cheating by misinterpreting me; he seeks to undermine my credibility by presenting me as a silly guy. But this cheap trick does not work with serious people, dear Mr Zeman…If you read my quotation carefully you will see that I did not mean that "bearing structures of high-rises" were made of plain concrete… I meant that bearing structures of **OLD TYPE BUILDINGS IN BYGONE DAYS** were **[sometimes]** made of plain concrete. Even though I am not a "building expert", like you and your colleagues, I still know about architecture slightly more than you know about mini-nukes. So you will have no chance to cheat me in such a cheap manner.

Zeman: [Mr Zeman continues my quotation: *The Twin Towers featured load-bearing perimeter steel columns (square in cross-section) positioned one meter from each other on the Towers' facades to form an exceptionally rigid structure, supporting virtually all lateral loads (such as wind loads) and sharing the gravity load with the core columns. The perimeter structure contained 59 such columns per side.*] In fact 60 columns – see eg http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/evidence/plans/doc/pac1TowerA/A-A-142_2.png

Khalezov: I opened the image proposed and calculated the number of columns in a lower horizontal row. There are 59. I counted twice. There are 59. Then I counted them in the vertical row and there were 59 again. Then I thought maybe I had a problem with my eyes, and so I printed the image on my printer in an enlarged form and I used a pencil to strike out each column as not to make any mistake in counting. There were 59 in the horizontal row and 59 in the vertical row. It is confirmed. Here is the disputed picture from the link suggested by Mr Zeman. You can make your own calculations:



Here Mr Zeman tried again to undermine my credibility by a very cheap trick. But he lost again. The shills who pretend to be members of the „Architects for 9/11 truth" know less about the exact number of the WTC perimeter columns than a humble military officer from a distant country who has no clue about architecture in general... But even if I were wrong and the shills were right and the disputed columns were indeed 60 and not 59, would it change anything in principle? I doubt it. The WTC was demolished by the nuclear explosions and there is abundant proof of it – including the legal definition of "ground zero" in pre-9/11 dictionaries. What does it have to do with the exact number of the perimeter columns? Even if they were indeed 60 rather than 59, would it mean that "ground zero" means a "place where a building was demolished by so-called "nano-thermite""? This is again the cheap demagogy intended to undermine my credibility at any cost, even by such disgusting tricks. But luckily to us, who stand for the 9/11 truth, the shills made a big mistake here – not a mistake in their counting the number of the columns, I mean, this is

a small mistake. They made the big mistake of showing us their true faces by revealing their cheap disgusting methods of conducting arguments...

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman refers to my description of the photo used in this book where several remaining perimeter- and core columns found on ground zero are shown - which I suggested belonged to the upper parts of the Twin Towers and therefore they were spared by the general pulverization. Mr Zeman (perhaps not even "he" but his masters) has noticed that the rectangular core column on the disputed photo was too thick and it might belong not to the upper part of the Tower, but to its lowest part. Thus he gladly noticed my possible mistake and is quick to "debunk" my entire "theory" by jumping at this point] Considering the wall thickness, the pictured core column in forefront clearly belongs to the lowest part of the WTC core. See: http://wtcmodel.wikidot.com/nist-core-column-data -and who says otherwise apparently doesn't know much about the WTC core structure.
Khalezov: Well done, Mr Zeman. You have clearly lost all your previous points and this is the very first point that you appear to win. But don't be in a hurry to claim your supposed laurels of a winner of this entire argument. Yes, I checked the technical specifications suggested by you (or by your masters?) and I found that indeed due to its thickness the disputed core column most probably belonged to the lowest part of the Twin Tower, so my former suggestion (that it belonged to the Tower's top) might have been wrong. But does it change anything in principle? All you did here by accidentally winning this separate point in the argument you proved that your colleagues (professional architects) know about the details of the WTC construction more than the former Soviet military officer who knows nothing about architecture in general and has very little knowledge about the WTC construction in particular. But do you really think that in such a cheap manner you could really undermine my credibility when it comes to the rest of my claims? Ha-ha-ha… Poor Mr Zeman… How about "ground zero" dictionary definition? Well. I will adjust my claims now based on the newly discovered evidence as I always do (because I am quite flexible and I can easily admit being wrong when I am really wrong). Now I will say that the disputed thick core column was spared by the general pulverization not because it belonged to the very top of the Twin Tower (that was undamaged at all), but to the lowest part of the Tower's corner spared by the general pulverization because of occurring within the "dead space" on the way of the crushing wave. Anyone who read my explanation in the book carefully enough has noticed that a single corner in each of the Twin Towers managed to survive and it is clearly seen in the photographs. And I explained in the precise detail why this particular phenomenon took place. Just read my book and see it yourself. So, what did Mr Zeman actually win here? He won nothing at all. Did he prove to us that the WTC Twin Towers were not pulverized? No. The WTC Twin Towers were indeed pulverized and everyone knows it – the steel Towers were reduced to complete, fluffy microscopic dust that allowed the heavy solid Towers' tops to fall at near freefall speed, because dust offered resistance no more than would air alone. So what has Mr Zeman proved here to us? That he knows about the actual details of the Twin Towers' construction more than the humble author of these lines does? But I did not even doubt it. I have never claimed that I knew about the WTC construction any better than a professional architect does. I only claimed that I know one small, but very important detail of the WTC construction: **about its in-built emergency nuclear demolition scheme** and nothing more than that. So, judge yourself – what Mr Zeman has won in this particular point. Nothing. He only demonstrated his actual spite one more time (and since he demonstrated his spite in the course of the previous questions-answers it is nothing new for us) and he proved one more time that his criticism is not constructive at all and it is driven by anything but the desire to establish the Truth…

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman is so happy with winning the abovementioned point that he can't stop:] The wall thickness of the core columns varied largely floor-by-floor – see: http://wtcmodel.wikidot.com/nist-core-column-data . The wall of the columns was really considerably thinner at the upper floors – like 0.7 inch at last floor of CC1001, but some lower floor columns had the wall as much as 6,75 inches thick.
The Khalezov's „information" again shows his lack of knowledge about the WTC core structure, he clearly simply makes the numbers up – this his numbers prove it and it is clearly no „typos" - so this confirms behind reasonable doubt his credibility is zero.
Khalezov: As you can see that Mr Zeman now shows his true face. If his criticism were constructive to any extent he would accept some parts of my explanation where I am clearly right (such as my explanations about the dictionary definitions of "ground zero" for example, or my claims of being an eye-witness who due to his former position in the military service knew about the existence of the WTC nuclear demolition scheme) while correcting some minor points where I am indeed wrong (which is forgivable to me due to my limited knowledge of the actual WTC construction – I guess you realize that I am not the WTC architect, after all). If Mr Zeman could behave in such a manner it would be a fair approach that is being traditionally practiced during all types of arguments between the parties that respect each other and aim to find the Truth. However, here you can see exactly the opposite. Clear disregard to all points that were beyond any doubt established by an opponent, an unprecedented spite, an utter disrespect to the opponent, outright personal insults, and so on. And now Mr Zeman still hopes that with all his poor efforts he would "beyond doubt" undermine my credibility making it "equal to zero"?

Poor chap… I will leave the final judgment to you, of course, but I hope you will establish the true winner in this argument, dear reader.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman continues my quotation: *The Towers were simply too high and too rigid - their steel cores would have been simultaneously broken in too many spots on every floor, which no one could afford, and even if they could, still, such a solution would not lead to the desired effect - there would not be any guarantee that such a high-raised structure would fall strictly down to its foot print. It might just scatter its debris as far as a quarter of a mile, considering its mere height. So, it was impossible to bring the WTC Towers down by any kind of traditional controlled demolition*] Again – a ridiculous claim, not supported by anything. Shape cut charges are able to cut steel od mere inches thick. Even just the thermite ones - see: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5d5iIoCiI8g
Khalezov: Do you find my claim really ridiculous? As Mr Zeman and his colleagues do? He says that my claim is "not supported by anything". How about the common sense and elementary logic? What if I say that my claim is supported by common sense and elementary logic? Would you argue? Could you just imagine that the Twin Towers were **almost half-kilometer tall**? And could you read the entire quote of mine that Mr Zeman comments on? And see yourself if my claims are supported by common sense or not? Just make your own conclusions. Do you know, by the way, what is the standard "safe distance" for making emergency exists of air-raid shelters? I mean how far from the walls of brick-walled buildings such emergency exits of the air-raid shelters must be in accordance with requirements established by the Civil Defense Service? In case you don't know I will reveal this small secret to you. The emergency exits of all air-raid shelters must be located not closer to brick-walls of neighboring buildings than the height of the corresponding wall divided by two plus 3 meters at minimum. Let's say that the tallest neighboring wall (brick-wall) is 25 meters high. Then the emergency exit of the air-raid shelter must be located not closer than: 25/2+3=15.5 meters to the respective wall. Do you see logic in such a standard requirement of the Civil Defense Service? When it comes to me I see it. Because if the wall collapses due to being hit by a bomb its debris will in the worst case cover a distance of about half-height of the wall (true to brick-walls, while for steel-walls it would be obviously more than that). So what do you think now – how far the debris could fly around if a building with a height of over 400 meters is destroyed? Now at last do you see logic in my claim that Mr Zeman tries so hard to debunk by authoritatively calling it "ridiculous"? Of course, no one could afford such a tall building (especially steel framed, not even brick-walled) to be destroyed in such a manner. It must have been either melted completely or pulverized completely. Hence the WTC nuclear demolition scheme. So whom will you judge to be a winner of this particular point?

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman forgot that he is a physicist, not a specialist in underground nuclear explosions and so he decided to finally and totally undermine my credibility by competing with me in mathematical calculations; he continues my quotation: *Just as an example: detonation of a 150 kiloton thermonuclear charge buried sufficiently deep in granite rock would result in creation of a cavity measuring roughly 100 meters in diameter*] This is completely ridiculous claim which shows Khalezov is not even able to interpret the above table.he cites. [here Mr Zeman refers to my table that shows volumes of vaporized and melted materials of various kinds by one kiloton of underground nuclear explosion] -It clearly shows 1kt of yield can evaporate 69 ton of granite – this means the 150 kt can evaporate 150x69=10350 ton of granite according to the table. Granite has the density of <2800 g/dm3 so the volume of the 10350 ton of granite is 10350/2.8 means 3696m3 of granite, which if it would be in a shape of ball would have the diameter of ~9.5 meters. The ball of 100 meters diameter would have the volume of 4188790 m3 (four millions one hundred eighty eight thousand seven hundred ninety cubic meters!!). So the claim about the 100 meter in diameter cavity in granite created by 150kt nuke is more than 3! orders of magnitude out of the actual physical possibility -just acording the above by Khalezov cited table. This alone shows Khalezov is unable even of a basic math and it again shows clearly his „nuclear intelligence" is a mere idiocy.
Khalezov: Mr Zeman has again demonstrated his unprecedented spite – by both – his methods and his terminology (I mean usage of words such as the "idiocy" would be unlikely counted fair in a constructive argument between the two respecting parties). However, even leaving aside his spite and terminology, unbecoming to a "famous scientist", we could still successfully argue with the actual point of Mr Zeman. The problem of Mr Zeman is that he again attempted to appeal to the supposed gullibility of his listener by cunningly avoiding mentioning the fact that when I talked about 100 meters diameter cavity I am talking about the **SECONDARY** size of the cavity. But when I talked about the vaporized and melted rock (Mr Zeman wisely "forgot" about the *melted* rock) I said that the diameter of the cavity would be **SMALLER** than that. The point is that the final size of the cavity results not only from the actual disappearance of the former rock, but also from the expansion of the cavity from its "primary" size to its "secondary" size due to the high pressure of the gases inside the cavity at the expense of the neighboring areas of the still solid rock. This was, by the way, the very point that my entire explanation of the WTC pulverization was based upon. However, Mr Zeman preferred "not to notice" it and he wants you, dear reader, not to notice it either. But this cheap trick does not work with me, dear Mr Zeman… If you would only watch my video carefully you will notice that in the part 09 (of 26) of the video on the 0.29th second from the beginning of

the clip my interviewer asks this question: *"and in the case of 150 kiloton it will be a hundred meters [the size of the primary cavity that results from the disappearance of the vaporized rock]?"* and my answer to this particular question is (on the 0.32th second): *"hundred meters is a final size of the cavity, the secondary size; the primary size will be a little bit smaller"*. Moreover, if you read the entire explanation of mine in this book you will surely notice that when I talk about the 100 meter diameter of the cavity left by the 150 kiloton nuclear explosion in granite rock I always refer to the final, secondary size of the cavity. And, finally, what does Mr Zeman think about the size of this strange hole under the WTC that appears to be covered with molten rock (see a picture below)?

Images credit: Joe Woolhead. Courtesy of: Silverstein Properties. Taken: August 28, 2008

This image appears at WTC site set in the archive gallery http://www.wtc.com/media/images/archive in the Glacial Rock Formation related web page: http://www.wtc.com/media/images/s/archive-glacial-rock-formation-at-wtc-site

Does Mr Zeman want to say that the above cavity is only 9.5 meters in diameter? Or does he want to say that I badly miscalculated the actual explosive yield of the demolition charge and the real explosion under this Twin Tower was in the order of Megatons, rather than the 150 kilotons? Or he would rather prefer to claim that this cavity was made by so-called "nano-thermite" – to support his own school of "thought"?
Zeman: *silence in response…*
Khalezov: Don't worry, Mr Zeman. I did not make any miscalculation. The cavity shown at the above photograph has been indeed made by the 150 kilotons nuclear explosion, despite your claims that the cavity left by the 150 kilotons should only leave a cavity of "~9.5 meters in diameter". Any person who has basic knowledge about underground nuclear testing knows that a 150 kiloton charge detonated in granite rock would leave a final cavity of 100 meters in diameter. On the other hand you can't claim that the above cavity was left by a megaton-yield nuclear explosion. Even if you don't want to be "a friend with mathematics", as Mr Zeman puts it, you can still be "a friend with logic". And logic should tell you that if in accordance with the *"1976 Peaceful Nuclear Explosions Treaty"* the maximum yield of nuclear explosions for civil industry purposes could not exceed 150 kiloton, then it was exactly the 150 kiloton nuclear charge used to create the above cavity.

Khalezov: Since Mr Zeman has been noticed taking an unfair advantage by manipulating the digits (that I tried my best to avoid doing in this book – since I did not want to scare away my reader by formulas and

calculations) I have no choice than to unmask the unfair practices of Mr Zeman who apparently uses the gullibility of his listener and does so in the most shameless manner. One time I have already caught him lying when he offered to calculate the exact number of the perimeter columns claiming that they were allegedly 60 while they are in fact only 59. Now I will catch him lying for the second time. In the last of his most spiteful accusations above he claims (I quote): …means 3696m3 of granite, which if it would be in a shape of ball would have the diameter of ~9.5 meters. The ball of 100 meters diameter would have the volume of 4188790 m3 (four millions one hundred eighty eight thousand seven hundred ninety cubic meters!!) Mr Zeman even repeated his alleged digits in words so that it might add the credibility to his cheating and he even added a couple of exclamation marks at the end of his claim… Let's see if this "famous scientist" is really honest in his play with the digits. I guess it is well-known to everybody that the volume of a sphere is being traditionally calculated by this formula:

$$V = \frac{4}{3}\pi R^3$$

where V is a volume, R is a radius (not a "diameter", but a "radius", please, don't miss to notice this detail) and π is a well-known constant roughly equal to ~3.14159… Now let's make our own calculations. For those who are lazy to calculate there is a very nice on-line calculator of sphere volumes that is located on this web page: http://www.webmath.ru/web/prog41_1.php Let's check first if the sphere with the diameter of 9.5 meters would indeed have a volume of 3696 m^3 as claimed by Mr Zeman. If the diameter of the cavity is 9.5 meters that means its radius is exactly the half of it. Meaning that the radius of the cavity with the volume of 3696 m^3 should be equal to 4.75 meters. Let's check if it is true or not. 4/3=1.33333333… while 4.75^3= 107.171875; and π is known to be ~3.14159… Now we multiply the three = the resulting volume is ~449 m^3 only. Quite far from 3696 m^3 claimed by Mr Zeman. Isn't it? Let's double check using the abovementioned on-line calculator where for our convenience we only need to enter the radius in meters. We enter 4.75 and click "Calculate" button and the resulting volume according to the on-line calculator is: 448.9205 m^3 which is roughly the very same ~449 m^3 we calculated manually. Here we caught Mr Zeman trying to cheat us. Let's check his second claim – that a "ball of 100 meters in diameter" would allegedly have a volume of 4188790 m^3. The abovementioned sphere would have a radius of 50 m. Doesn't it? Since the radius is known to be a half of a diameter. Let's calculate what volume will have such a cavity. 4/3=1.33333333…the 50^3= 125000; and π is still ~3.14159… We multiply the three = 523598 m^3. Let's for the security sake double-check the result with the on-line calculator. We enter the radius of 50 meters, and the volume is 523598.7756 m^3 – the result by the on-line calculator is roughly the same we have calculated manually. Thus we got only five hundred twenty three thousand five hundred ninety eight – compare it against the "four millions+" calculated by Mr Zeman. Can't we say now that is the cheap trick implemented by Mr Zeman who intentionally "mistook" a diameter for a radius in both cases? Do you think that Mr Zeman does not know the difference between the "diameter" and "radius"? Don't be so naïve… Mr Zeman claims to be nothing less than a scientist. Moreover, he was able to even discover the density of granite in order to make these calculations. Do you really believe that after all of that he "inadvertently mistook" the diameter for the radius? Which resulted in his final digits being just only 10 times bigger than the true digits? Well. I don't believe he made this by any honest mistake. Mr Zeman did that on purpose – he just wanted to debunk the Truth at any cost, even at the cost of cheating your supposed gullibility, dear reader. To be honest with you I hate digits and I hate them even more because I know that the absolute majority of my readers will hate me for these formulas. But you see – it was not me who decided to play this game. It was the FBI-appointed shills who try their best to debunk my "theory". So, I had no choice than to defend the Truth…Anyway, once we are already here, why not make just one more calculation – to close this case once and forever. Thanks for our dear Mr Zeman who has kindly provided us with the exact digit of the density of granite which he claims to be <2800 g/dm^3, now we could calculate how much granite would disappear in one way or another during a 150-kiloton thermonuclear explosion deep underground. As you remember from the table used at the beginning of this book one kiloton of nuclear explosion will vaporize 69 tons of granite and melt roughly 300 (±100) tons of granite, in addition. So, as a result of the nuclear explosion of 1 kiloton ~370 tons of granite rock will disappear. If a nuclear explosion has a yield of 150 kiloton then the mass of granite that will disappear in one way or another will be 370 X 150 = 55500 tons. Now let's calculate how many cubic meters it will be (using the same method as used by Mr Zeman above) 55500 / 2.8 = 19821 m^3. Using the same on-line calculator in a reverse manner (calculating the radius when the volume is known) we will have the radius ~17 meters. Meaning the diameter of the primary cavity in this case is ~34 meters. Add here that the actual density of granite is actually 2.65 g/dm^3 which is less than 2.8 we have used, and note that the nuclear explosion could melt not 300, but in certain cases even up to 400 tons (note the "±100" amendment). Now add here that the actual cavity will be additionally expanded by the pressure of the gases from its primary size to its secondary size and you will get the full picture. And this picture will be in perfect compliance with the abovementioned photograph showing the strange hole under one of the

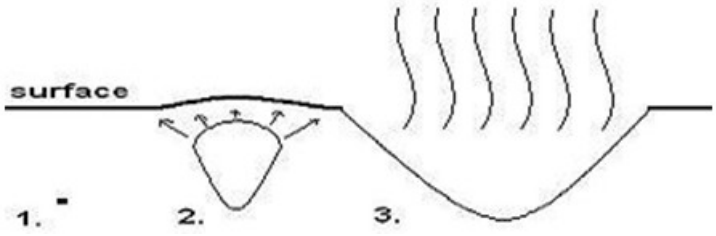
former WTC buildings. Now make your own judgment – who won this argument: me or Mr Zeman who calls my claims a “mere idiocy” while “slightly” exaggerating his own digits just by only 10 times…

Zeman: Again, see what in fact ONE real 140 kiloton nuke did in the case of the Chagan test – it was positioned 200m deep (not just Khalezov's 77 meters deep) and it nevertheless created a crater of 400 meters in diameter and 100 meters deep – which clearly means there would be a lake now at WTC site if there would be only one 150kt nuke exploded on 9/11, not speaking about three nukes of such a yield...
Khalezov: This is because in Chagan the nuke was intended to excavate a lake in a soft soil and not to demolish a steel skyscraper built on granite rock. Hence the difference. Add here that in addition to the soft soil in Chagan (that is incomparable to the granite rock in Manhattan) the two nuclear explosions were earmarked for distinctly different purposes. In Chagan it was intentionally (again INTENTIONALLY) designed to excavate the crater in order to create an artificial lake and so the position and the required yield of the nuclear charge were calculated accordingly. While in Manhattan it was intentionally (again INTENTIONALLY) designed to demolish a single skyscraper and to cause as little damage as possible to the surroundings, and so the position and the yield of the nuclear charge were calculated according to the task. And, of course, those who made these calculations undoubtedly took into consideration the actual strength of surrounding rock. The shills lost this argument again. And this is not for the first time. I used to have this argument in various forums with variety of shills. They just love the above example, but they always lose this type of argument.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman continues my quotation: *…nuclear demolition schemes of the WTC building # 7 and that of the Sears Tower in Chicago were calculated in the same way.*] By whom? By the mathematicians of Khalezov's grade?
Khalezov: Mr Zeman still makes it so bold to imply that he is a better “mathematician” than me… Please, review the calculations of the cavities’ volumes above just to refresh your memory when it comes to the renowned mathematical abilities of “scientist” Zeman and compare them with those of the humble author of these lines. Or, better, try to remember how he counted a number of the perimeter columns according to his own proposal – he can’t even count to 60 and can not make a proper calculation of a volume of a sphere using the well-known formula. And after all of that Mr Zeman dares to use passages such as “mathematicians of Khalezov’s grade”… This man has no shame, indeed. To answer his actual question: No, Mr Zeman, these were calculated not by “the mathematicians of Khalezov’s grade”. And not even by mathematicians of Zeman’s grade. They were calculated by mathematicians employed by “Controlled Demolition Inc.” And these mathematicians were professionals when it came to calculating the effects of underground nuclear explosions.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman decided to go for the outright demagogy in order to debunk my claims at any cost – even by such cheap tricks. He continues my quotation: *However, we have considered above the physical processes which are true to an "ideally deep" underground nuclear blast. When a nuclear charge is buried not sufficiently deep, a picture will be slightly different*] It will be not „slightly different“, but completely different. -If the energy of the blast would be sufficient enough, it will create a crater, because the pressure created by the blast will uplift the rock layer above the blast and blow it aside
Khalezov: Mr Zeman speaks so authoritatively that one might presume that he is a specialist in nuclear explosions. But in reality, as you might guess, our Mr Zeman has got his first ever knowledge about the nuclear explosions from Wikipedia articles and from watching a few clips published on YouTube. I have to disappoint you (and those who stand behind you), dear Mr Zeman. There is a HUGE difference between a shallow sub-surface nuclear explosion that is especially intended to create a crater and another nuclear explosion – that occurs not so deep, but is still fully contained because it is well-calculated as NOT to reach the earth’s surface and so NOT to produce any crater.
Zeman: – exactly as it happened in the case of Chagan test where a 140kt nuke burried 200 meters deep created after the blast a crater of 400 meters in diameter and 100 meters deep. Simmilar thing would inevitably happen at WTC site if a 150kt nuke would explode there just 77 meters deep.
Khalezov: This one was addressed shortly before. See my answer above. I don’t want to repeat myself.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman continues to debunk my “theory” by jumping at my quotation: *"Damaged" and "crushed" zones will not be exactly round in the latter case. They would be rather elliptic - with their longer ends directed upwards - comparable with an egg*] Yeah, but actually the egg shape would be upside down, because the cavity after the blast will expand almost only upwards, because a rock – either solid or liquid - is almost incompressible and only way where the cavity could expand - if we respect the laws of physics - is in the direction of the lowest resistance – so the cavity will expand upwards, eventually reaching the surface and blow all the rock in its way aside. I made a sketch:



<- this is the sketch by Mr Zeman

The picture Khalezov is drawing by the „egg shape facing upwards with its sharper end' defies basic physics. Every shallow underground blast -either conventional or nuclear, big or small - shows the same. And this again shows clearly the Khalezov doesn't have a slightest understanding of basic physics...
Khalezov: This is the cheap demagogy. I still insist that I am right. The „egged shape" of a not so-deep underground nuclear explosion (not to be mistaken with shallow sub-surface one in soft soil) will be the other way around – its sharper end will face upwards. Since Mr Zeman and those who stand behind him apparently like anything "authoritative", "reputable" and "renowned" I can offer them to look at this picture (which was by no means concocted by me, but merely copied from an authoritative resource known as: *"The Containment of the Soviet Underground Nuclear Explosions"* downloadable from a very official US web site that features .gov domain name: http://geology.er.usgs.gov/eespteam/pdf/USGSOFR01312.pdf)

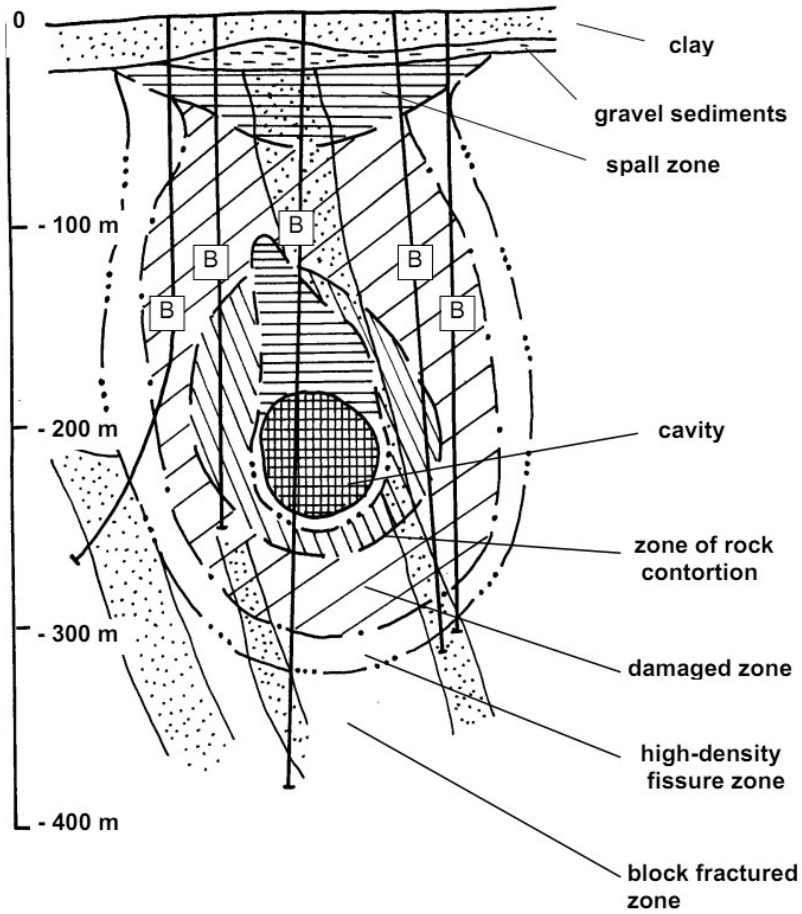


Figure 4. Structure of the central zone of the explosion in borehole 102. The vertical lines labeled "B" are the post-test exploratory boreholes.

Doesn't the picture above look to you like an "egged" structure with its sharper end facing upwards? Now you can judge yourself who of the two of us is right – I or Mr Zeman.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman continues his claim presuming that his abovementioned argument about the "egged structure" facing with its sharper end downwards has been allegedly accepted. Poor chap… He does not expect that it has been successfully debunked and the truth that the sharper end of the "egged structure" would face upwards has been just established. So, based on his false presumption Mr Zeman tried to imply that I am wrong because according to his view if the "damaged" and "crushed" zones would propagate as far as along the Twin Towers' bodies (crushing their structures) that would automatically mean that the these "crushed" and "damaged" zones would also pulverize not only the Towers, but also ground around them] So according to this Khalezov's numbers everything around of hundreds of metrers

would be crushed and blown aside by the tremendous blast pressure below – but not just the building, but the ground below it of course as well. What will remain would be a smouldering crater of hundreds of meters in diameter, simmilarly as in the case of Chagan test...

Khalezov: Not so, because Mr Zeman here preferred „not to notice“ that I rejected his initial argument above about the „egged shape“ would be allegedly upside down. I still insist that the „egged shape“ must be directed by its sharper end upwards. That is why the cavity beneath will be huge, while it will reach the earth‘s surface by a relatively narrow diameter of a hole. Hope you understand what I mean. Just imagine an egg facing upwards with its sharper end. If you slice this egg by horizontal cuts at equal vertical intervals you will get a few rings. And each next ring will have a smaller diameter compare to the previous ring beneath it. Actually it is true even for an ideally “round” sphere, not only for an egg – because if you cut a ball in the same manner the biggest ring will be around the ball’s “equator” and each next ring will be smaller and smaller and smaller in diameter. Now let’s come back to the “egged structure” of the underground cavity and “crushed” and “damaged” zones around it as proposed by me. Let’s say that the horizontal diameter of the underground cavity in its maximum is (for example) 95 meters. But this maximum diameter is only at the depth of 77 meters. However, at 60 meters depth its horizontal diameter is only 85 meters. And at 50 meters its horizontal diameter is only 80 meters. And at 40 meters depth its horizontal diameter is only 75 meters. And at 30 meters depths (that is close to the WTC foundations that were 27 meters below the earth’s surface) its horizontal diameter is only 70 meters. And so the horizontal diameter gradually decreases towards the surface. As closer to the surface as smaller is its horizontal diameter. Upon reaching the zero-level (the surface) the horizontal diameter of the cavity will be even smaller – it will be less than the actual Twin Towers’ footprint (that was only 66 by 66 meters, actually) – so such a process would not create any “smoldering craters” of huge size around the footprints of the WTC buildings as suggested by Mr Zeman. You can have an additional confirmation of what I mean if you look at the photograph above that shows the actual underground cavity under one of the WTC buildings along with clear evidence of molten rock. Look at this photo and you will see that the horizontal radius of the cavity indeed decreases towards the Earth’s surface. It is clearly visible on that photo. Mr Zeman has clearly lost here again. He presumed that his former argument about the Chagan test has been allegedly accepted. But it was not accepted at the first place – it was rejected and the rejection was well-grounded. Thus anything based on that false presumption of his would be rejected by default, because Mr Zeman was not able to successfully instill his basic premise in the first place.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman resorts to yet another “authoritative” cheating. He continues my quotation where I refer to this picture:

Dust covers an abandoned produce stand in lower Manhattan. Photo © Aris Economopoulos / The Star-Ledger

The picture above shows an example of that fine microscopic dust that covered all over Manhattan after the WTC demolition. Many people mistakenly believed that it was allegedly "concrete dust". No, it was

not. It was "complete" dust – but mainly pulverized steel] No „pulverized steel“ was found in the WTC dust. There was found only almost pure iron which went through boiling point - in form of microspheres - which is absolutely consistent with use of vast amounts thermite. Agai, khalezov is making it up, because to my knowledge there is not a slightest proof of a „pulverized steel“ at WTC site and around.
Khalezov: I would dare to claim that Mr Zeman blatantly lies to you and he does so in a vain hope that due to your supposed gullibility you will take his claims for granted because he claims to be a “famous physicist”. I state that the WTC structural steel was pulverized in almost its entirety (especially for the shills – do not fail to notice that I used the word “**a-l-m-o-s-t**”). Only a minor volume of steel beams was not pulverized. What Mr Zeman tries to do here is the cheapest demagogy possible. Everyone could review videos of the Twin Towers‘ collapse. It is clearly seen that their tops were falling down without meeting any resistance whatsoever – as if under them were not the „pure iron“ allegedly „went through boiling point“ as claimed by Mr Zeman and Co, but rather fluffy microscopic dust of the finest degree that offered resistance not more than would air. And, in addition to this, try to look carefully at the photograph above that is the actual subject of this dispute. Don’t you see that the powder which covered the fruits on that photo is clearly **steel** powder, judging merely by its color? Don’t you know that concrete powder is white rather than grey? Don’t believe me? Well. Make a small kitchen experiment. Take a piece of iron and file it using a corresponding tool into a powder. Then do the same thing with a piece of concrete. And then – compare colors of either of the two types of the powders you get against the color of dust on the disputed photo above. And you will get my point. The picture above clearly shows pulverized steel of the finest degree. While all videos that show the Twin Tower’s collapse at free-fall speed clearly indicate that there was no piece of hard structure beneath the falling heavy tops of the Towers. Because otherwise all that alleged debris would considerably decrease the speed of the Towers’ collapse. And after all of this Mr Zeman would dare to claim so blatantly and so “authoritatively” that the pulverized steel was “not found” in the WTC dust??? I am dying to know if it was not the steel that constituted the major part of the strange WTC dust, than what was the name of that material that was mainly found in the WTC dust by Mr Zeman’s colleagues? Maybe it was “concrete” (that was practically not used at all in the Towers’ bodies above the ground)? Or maybe it was the so-called “nano-thermite” that was the main component of the WTC dust? So, what was it, dear Mr Zeman, if not steel?
Zeman: *silence in response…*

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman continues to comment on my quotation: *Despite common misconception, the WTC structures did not contain much concrete. Concrete was used only in some limited quantities to make very thin floors slabs in the Twin Towers construction*] This is ridiculous, in fact there were vast amounts of concrete in WTC towers, mainly in the floor slabs, which were indeed relatively thin but still 10 inch=25cm thick see: http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/arch/floors.html which means only in this floor slabs there was amount of concrete in order of many tens of thousands cubic meters of concrete in each of the towers.
Khalezov: This is the cheap demagogy again. I did not say that there were „no concrete“ at all in the Twin Towers used. I only said that those shills who intentionally exaggerate the alleged „importance“ of the pulverization of concrete do it on purpose – in doing so they want you not to pay any attention to the fact of the pulverization of steel. I did not mean anything further than that. Yes, concrete (in limited quantities) was indeed used in the 25-cm thin (or “25-cm thick” – depending on your perception of the thickness) slabs that were used as floors. However, the volume of concrete used in the Towers’ construction above the ground (I am not talking about concrete used below the ground – because underground it was indeed a huge volume of concrete used) was ***negligible*** compare to the volume of steel used. But the most important point that Mr Zeman and those behind him failed to notice is not that I said that concrete was not used. The most important point of mine is that I stated that those professional, full-time 9/11 folks who intentionally (again INTENTIONALLY) exaggerate an alleged importance of the pulverization of concrete **do it on purpose**. They **want to cheat you in this way**. By exaggerating for your consumption an alleged importance of the pulverization of concrete they sincerely hope that you will not notice the most important phenomenon – the pulverization of structural steel. Because the pulverization of steel is the most dangerous point to the shills. They can not explain the pulverization of the steel with their so-called “nano-thermite” theory. That is why the shills do not want you to know about the fact the structural steel was pulverized. They are ready to implement any and every possible trick to distract your attention from this seditious fact. And the above is just an illustration of their efforts in this particular field. That is what I actually mean. And that is why my claims annoyed the 9/11 shills so much. You can actually perceive the level of their exacerbation by the very spite of Mr Zeman that he is not able to hide during this argument.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman continues my quotation: *It [concrete] was not used anywhere else. The major part of the WTC Twin Towers was steel, not concrete. So this finest dust was in its major part represented by steel dust accordingly*] Again -an utter nonsense, to my knowledge -based on the analysis made by multiple researchers- no trace of „pulverized steel“ was found in the WTC dust.

Khalezov: That is exactly what I mean. The fact of the pulverization of steel is the most annoying and the most dangerous point the 9/11 shills can't even bear smell of. Hence their verily heroic efforts to deny this obvious fact and to blacken the reputation of everyone who dares to voice such a thing. Actually you can feel by the very level of spite of Mr Zeman how annoyed he is with this obvious fact. But whether you like it or not, spiteful Mr Zeman, the fact remains: the WTC steel was in its major part instantly reduced to fluffy microscopic dust that allowed Towers' tops to fall down at near speed of free-fall meeting in their way down practically no resistance whatsoever. Anyone willing to educate himself more is welcome to watch various videos showing the WTC collapse in detail. Many of them are available on YouTube. Watch them and you will see the confirmation of what I say. Here is, for example, a screenshot from a video that shows one of the Twin Tower's collapse:

Actually, here the Tower's top has already collapsed to the ground, but some steel "spear" (that was just a part of the steel bearing wall at the Tower's perimeter) managed to survive for awhile, because it was missed by the falling Tower's top (since the top had tilted to a side and on its way down it managed to spare some parts of the Tower's perimeter structure). It is clearly visible here that despite the surviving steel "spear" not being reduced to dust by the falling Tower's top, it was almost immediately reduced to dust anyway, just because it was nothing else than a pile of the "dustified" matter which could not hold itself together anyway. And after all of this, Mr Zeman and those behind him would still dare to claim that "no pulverized steel" was found on ground zero? And if what you see in this picture is "not pulverized steel", then what is this? "Molten steel"? Or "pulverized concrete"? I guess it is clear to anyone that Mr Zeman has lost this argument again. But I leave a final judgment to the reader, of course.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman completely forgot that he actually represents a school of "nano-thermitters" and not a school of "mini-nukers" and decided to indulge into an argument related to the "mini-nukes" theory. He apparently agrees to abandon his beloved "nano-thermite" theory in favor of another ridiculous theory – the theory of "mini-nukes" – just to be able to debunk my version at any cost. Even at the cost of such a temporary betrayal of his own "beliefs". It seems that Mr Zeman could agree with anything, but not with the Truth… He continues my quotation: *Now as I presume the reader has already understood how strong were the Twin Towers that it was not even possible to bring them down by any conventional demolition, but only by huge underground thermonuclear explosions*] Again, a ridiculous claim, the towers would surelly fall down even if just a <1kt charge would be exploded in the basement – no need of 150kt which would most probably made the lower Manhattan a part of the ocean.

Khalezov: This is the cheap demagogy again. First of all, 1 kiloton of a nuke detonated in the basement would collapse the Tower by „undercutting" its foundation, and not by „dustifying/pulverizing" its entire body. Thus the Tower would not fall down to its footprint. It would fall over and crash by its entire length. Don't' forget that the Tower was extremely rigid. Here Mr Zeman, who actually claims to be the "famous physicist" now appeals to the potential gullibility of his listener, which is an utterly unscientific approach. Mr Zeman hopes that the gullible listener will remember Hiroshima (where a less than 20 kiloton atomic-bomb was used) and will intuitively draw conclusions that the 150 kilotons blast would be indeed „enough to make Manhattan a part of the ocean". But don't be so gullible, dear reader. Everything submits to laws of mathematics (and Physics, too). 150-kiloton nuclear explosions are not an exception – they too submit to the laws of mathematics. It has nothing do with the „intuition", and the shameless physicists who now appeal to your „intuition", (read: to your ***gullibility***) know this fact very well. This cheap trick will not work here. The 150 kiloton nuclear explosion detonated in granite rock will leave a final secondary (again especially for the shills „**FINAL, SECONDARY**") size of the cavity ~100 meters in diameter. Not enough to make Manhattan a part of the ocean as claimed, but quite enough to demolish a building with a footprint

of ~64x64 meters – i.e. comparable to the cavity's size (especially considering that the cavity will be „egged form with longer face facing upwards"). Mr Zeman has clearly lost this point as well.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman comments on my quotation: *First of all, to make this understanding easier, let's briefly come back to the point I started this article with: since the Twin Towers collapsed not because of "kerosene", but because of huge underground thermonuclear explosions, moreover, they collapsed in the "wrong order", and, in addition to that, the WTC-7 that was not hit by any "terrorist plane" also collapsed, we could presume that the planes were not actually needed. They were redundant, because they have no contribution whatsoever to the actual collapse of the World Trade Center. Since the planes were redundant it would be safe to presume that the 9/11 perpetration could have been performed even without any planes involved*] But then the important story about the 19 hijackers with the boxcutters would not be an option.
Khalezov: I don't understand what Mr Zeman is trying to say here. In order to be able to defend yourself from an accusation, you must be able to understand the accusation. This is a universal judicial principle: the prosecutor has a duty to prepare the charges in such a manner that the defendant will understand them. Here the indictment is obscure and even after trying hard to understand it on several attempts I could not do so. Since I could not get the point of Mr Zeman I can't address it. Sorry. What "hijackers", anyway?

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman comments on my quotation: *Many researches exist now on the Internet (especially famous video presentations "September clues" and "FOXED OUT" available on YouTube) that include analyzing of various contemporary 9/11 footage showing the "planes" and proving in the most satisfactory manner that the "planes" were merely digital*.] Even throughout the 9/11 truth community this claims are considered ridiculous by vast majority of the people.
Khalezov: I have no doubt. This particular point is true. The shills who run all these so-called „truthing" communities and their zombied followers incapable of critical thinking indeed consider these claims ridiculous (and yet, Mr Zeman did not dare to state that these claims are considered ridiculous by 100% of the 9/11 truthers – he was rather careful to use the term „vast majority" instead). However, the Truth will reach more and more normal people capable of critical thinking and these people will make their own conclusions, independent of the shills and their zombied flocks. So, let's wait and see what will happen when the general public, at last, will wake up.

Zeman: …actually the Boeing 767 is not made from aluminium, but from its very strong alloys like duraluminium, steel and titanium
Khalezov: Thank you for this valuable clarification, dear Mr Zeman. I will add this extremely valuable info so kindly provided by you to my small luggage of personal knowledge. But I guess the passenger planes are not made from solid Wolfram or from solid depleted Uranium? Like those artillery armor-piercing shells? Those that fly to their armored targets at speeds between Mach3 and Mach4? And I guess the fact that those "armor-piercing" Boeings 767 are indeed made from "very strong alloys like duraluminium, steel and titanium" does not automatically mean that those classical anti-tank rounds are too made from similar "very strong alloys" such as "duraluminium, steel and titanium"? I could only wonder why those stupid military men want their anti-tank rounds to be made from Tungsten or from depleted Uranium and not from duraluminium-steel-titanium? I think those silly military folks would save a lot of energy lifting and carrying duraluminium anti-tank rounds instead of overstraining themselves by lifting and carrying heavy ones made from depleted Uranium?

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman continues my quotation: *Some people, understandably, could ask this question: since the planes, even though aluminum made, were flying at almost 500 mph, due to their tremendous mass and speed they had enough kinetic energy to penetrate the Twin Towers even if the Twin Towers were made of steel*.] Exactly this is true and can be quite easily calculated.
Khalezov: That is exactly what scientists who appeal to the gullibility of the man on the street, in disguise of appealing to his „intuition", try to do. But it will not work. Especially if you remember my illustrative sample – that a fly could never penetrate a swatter irrespectively of how fast it flies towards the swatter. Because it is the same physics as if you hit the stationary fly with the moving swatter – you will always flatten the fly and it does not matter how fast will be the movement of your swatter: 1 meter per second or 1 mile per second. The gullibility in disguise of the "intuition" should not be exploited in such a shameless manner as attempted here by the "famous physicist" Mr Zeman.

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman tries to debunk my claims that the thickness of the WTC steel perimeter columns was comparable with the front armor of the WWII tanks] No, it definitely wasn't thick as the front armor of the tank. Actually throughout the floors where the planes have hit the towers the thickness of the walls of the steel perimeter columns facing outwards was just 0,25 of inch and even in the lowest parts of the towers it was just 0,875 inch. See: http://911research.wtc7.net/wtc/arch/perimeter.html

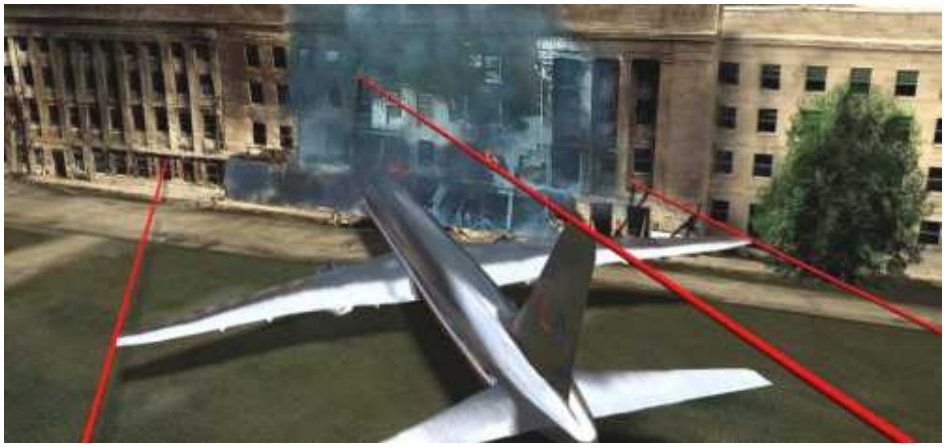
Khalezov: I visited the page mentioned by Mr Zeman and found out that the columns' thickness near the „impact" spot was 2.5 inches, not 0.25 inch as Mr Zeman claims. (In addition, it was mentioned on the same page that it was 59 perimeter columns in each façade of the Twin Towers, and not 60 as claimed by Mr Zeman somewhere above).
Zeman: If a tank would be armored by 0.25 inch thick structural steel it would be penetrable by sniper rifle....
Khalezov: That is exactly why the tank is armored by 2.5 inch thick armor, and not by 0.25 inch thick one as claimed by our dear Mr Zeman.
Zeman: This again shows Khalezov has no clue about the actual facts about the WTC structure.
Khalezov: I don't need to have any clue about the actual facts of the WTC structure, because I am not an architect in general and not the WTC's architect in particular (though it seems I know even more than certain people who think they are professional architects, as you can see from this argument). However, I have a clue about the in-built WTC emergency nuclear demolition scheme. The existence of which I got to know from my former military service. Besides, I have a clue in regard to the pre-9/11 definition of „ground zero".

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman comments on my quotation: *Many people who at first did not pay any close attention to the actual Twin Towers' construction and thought first that outer façades of the Twin Towers were simply made from huge glass panes alone (which would, understandably, allow planes to break in) later, to their utter dismay, found out that the Twin Towers in reality were made of some thick steel columns – not different from its steel core columns*] Not different? Again, the Khalezov knows apparently nothing about the WTC structure.
Khalezov: He is so spiteful, our dear Mr Zeman… Have you ever seen such a spiteful personality? Well, Mr Zeman. See my answer above. Since I have never been really interested in architecture it is forgivable for me not to know some exact architectural details about the actual WTC construction. However, I could easily compensate for my lack of knowledge in that field by knowing, instead, what „ground zero" used to mean before September the 11… And in any case, what do you think about these perimeter columns that are shown at the picture below? Do you think that they are really much different from the core ones in the sense that an empty aluminum plane could have penetrated them as easily as it was shown to us on TV?

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman comments on my claim that no plane could penetrate the WTC steel perimeter columns in its entirety, including even the very ends of its wings and the very top of its tail] Actually relatively long end sections of the planes wings didn't penetrated the outer wall - as one can find out if measuring exactly the dimensions of the holes at the numerous photographs.
Khalezov: Oh, really? Well done, Mr Zeman. Then let me compare these two photographs. One of them, Picture 1, shows the well-known hole made by a "plane" in the concrete wall of the Pentagon (with a plane of a corresponding size superimposed by 9/11 researchers). And another one, Picture 2, – is the well-known photograph that shows the well-known hole made by a "plane" in the steel perimeter of the

North Tower of the WTC. Picture 3 (an “original” 9/11 picture, by the way, shows the “plane” which is about to penetrate the WTC) is optional – so that you can have a clue about the plane’s actual wings span. So here we go:

Picture 1.



Picture 2.

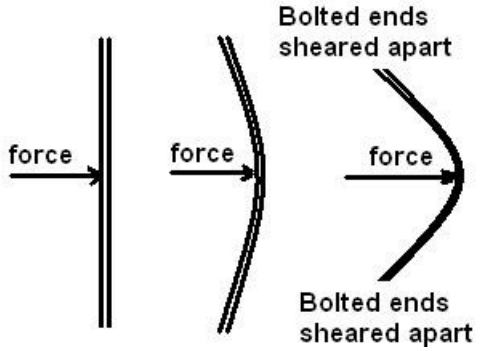
Picture 3.

A special note for the shills: yes, dear shills and debunkers, I know that the Picture 2 shows a hole in the North Tower, while the plane in the Picture 3 is about to penetrate the steel perimeter of the South Tower

that is a different building. Don't try to catch me with this "contradiction". The "plane" is provided here not for the exact match, but merely for scaling purposes – so that the readers could imagine how the wing span of the Boeing 767 was and whether or not the ends of its wings were included in the hole made by the similar "plane" in the North Tower. I guess it is very clear that the very ends of the wings and of the tail were included. Do you want to argue with this? And, by the way, since we already began to talk about the Pentagon here, why wouldn't our dear Mr Zeman explain to us, stupid folks, why wouldn't the Boeing 757 (that supposedly hit the Pentagon) leave a similar hole in the Pentagon's wall? That was concrete, rather than steel-made? Would this mean that the Boeing 767 (a pair of which had supposedly hit the Twin Towers) has much greater penetration capability compared to the Boeing 757 (that supposedly hit the Pentagon)? When it comes to myself it appears to me that both – the Boeing 757 and the Boeing 767 – are made from similar materials which our Mr Zeman calls "duraluminium, steel and titanium"… Isn't it, dear Mr Zeman? And if so, why is there so big a difference in the shape of the holes made by similarly made aircraft in the cases of the Pentagon and of the World Trade Center?
Zeman: *silence in response…*

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman can not stop and he continues to comment on my claims that the planes could not penetrate such thick steel perimeter columns in its entirety. He continues my quotation, that in turn was a description of a photograph that showed steel core columns found on ground zero (make sure to notice the word "core" that I especially made ***bold*** here: *Above: profiles of remaining **core** WTC columns found at "Ground Zero"; their comparative thickness could be easily estimated; actually they feature walls 2.5 inch thick; such thick columns made of steel constituted both – the cores and the entire perimeters of the Twin Towers. In this official sketch you can see how these thick core structures have been positioned in reality – not only in the Towers' middles, as believed by many people, but also on their entire perimeters. Does anyone seriously believe that the aluminum-made "Boeing" could really break in its entirety (including its tail, wings and large turbofan engines) through the above-shown steel perimeter columns?*] There actually are not shown the perimeter columns, but the core columns from below 30th floor of the WTC. See: http://wtcmodel.wikidot.com/nist-core-column-data . And t again shows how Khalezov is playing with the reader...
Khalezov: And after all he did with his various tricks, intentional miscalculations and outright cheating, Mr Zeman would dare to claim that I am "playing with the reader"… Well. I think it is Mr Zeman who is playing with my reader, not me. And especially if you read my own words in the above quotation of mine (words Above: in **bold** and all that follow) – I said that these are CORE columns, not the perimeter ones. Mr Zeman here resorts to the outright misquoting of me... And it is not even a simple cheap trick he used before. This time it is a crime called „perjury".

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman continues to claim that my comparison of planes with armor-piercing shells is not fair] Why? Because the whole "penetration through steel" concept is a nonsense. The plane didn't penetrated the steel in terms of making a hole in it -like an armor penetrator, it just dislodged the columns from their position and broke it aside and apart by the tremendous kinetic energy of the impacting plane weighting many tens of tonnes and striking the outer wall with relatively small cross-section at very high speed of 500-586 mph. No penetration through steel was needed for the plane to get in the building, because actually the outer columns were on their connections just bolted by 4 bolts and so could be easily dislodged if the force would be perpendicular to the column – which it clearly almost exactly was.



<- this is the sketch by Mr Zeman
Here again we see Khalezov is unable to understand quite simple physics and instead feeds the reader with a BS about penetrators.[BS is short for "bullshit" in case you don't understand Mr Zeman's scientific terminology]
Khalezov: Here Mr Zeman who represents the "planers' wing" of the "nano-thermitters' camp", at last, agrees with me and so he begins to contradict himself ... Before he claimed that providing the „kinetic energy" was sufficient for the plane to allegedly „penetrate" steel. He even compared that with water. But now he discarded, at last, his own ridiculous notion and conceded that the planes did not actually „penetrate" the WTC steel, but merely „dislodged" the columns... (maybe in his own former example with

water that could allegedly “penetrate” steel he too meant that the water would rather “dislodge” it?) Well. But it will not work with me anyway. It is too cheap. And too late. Sorry, Mr Zeman. The planes could neither penetrate steel, nor “dislodge” anything in the sense you imply. If you take a closer look at the actual hole made by the “plane” in the North Tower (there are quite high-quality pictures showing details available on the Internet), for example, this one:

you will see that what Mr Zeman claims is a lie. The holes were made in such a manner as to imply that the “planes” allegedly „cut through“ the steel. And it is especially notable because the „plane’s“ orientation was not strictly horizontal at the impact. While the disposition of the joint-points of the steel beams

claimed by Mr Zeman was apparently symmetrical and if you draw a horizontal line connecting these joint points such a line would be parallel to the Earth's surface. I hope no one would dare to argue against this? However, the hole made by the „plane" is NOT parallel to the Earth's surface. Because the "plane" that flew into a Tower has its right wing above its left wing and the hole made by it in the WTC perimeter was matching. And, by the way, what would Mr Zeman and those behind him say in regard to the case of the Pentagon? If in the case of the Pentagon there was the concrete wall (6 capital walls, actually, not just one)? What was there to „dislodge" – in the Pentagon's case? Or they want to say that while the Boeing 757 "penetrated" the Pentagon in a sense of "penetrating", the Boeing 767 preferred not to penetrate the Twin Tower in a sense of the "penetration" but rather „dislodged" something in a sense of "dislodging"? And do you believe this pseudo-scientific method of explaining things? Besides, on the picture above it is clearly visible that the actual thickness of the walls of the H-shaped perimeter columns is much, much thicker than the 0.25" alleged by Mr Zeman above. You can use for scaling reasons the fact that a human figure is visible on the photo, so you can roughly estimate how thick were the actual walls of the perimeter columns (those that lack the outer aluminum coating).
Zeman: Here again we see Khalezov is unable to understand quite simple physics and instead feeds the reader with a BS about penetrators. [BS is short for "bullshit" – it is just in case someone has difficulties in understanding Mr Zeman's scientific terminology]
Khalezov: Unlike some, I have some basic understanding of physics. Don't worry. And I have even more understanding about elementary logic and common sense. For example – my common sense says to me that if it were true what you claim, then the „planes" speed would at least decrease while breaking into the WTC bodies. Wouldn't it? Another point my common sense suggests to me is that the planes (I mean large passenger airliners) can not fly at their full cruise speed at an altitude of ~300 meters above the sea level. I hope Mr Zeman would not argue with this point? Because any aviation specialist will confirm this obvious fact: passenger airliners can only achieve their full cruise speed at their cruise altitude, that is, if my memory doesn't fail me, somewhere between 8 and 10 kilometers above sea level. And yet another point suggested by my common sense is this: the impacts of real planes would not cause any black-frames at the very moment of impact in various video equipment filming such an event. Now, would they?

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman wants to say something regarding my former explanation of why the holes made by the "planes" had the ridiculously "stepped" shape instead of repeating the silhouette of a plane exactly; as you remember, I explained it by the fact that the WTC perimeters contained not only steel perimeter columns, but also aluminum coating outside and this coating was arranged in short vertical segments, which were eventually blown out by the hollow-shaped charges intended to imitate the "planes" holes; here Mr Zeman continues my quotation: *It could be clearly observed that perimeter bars were all cut by a few ridiculously straight lines, moreover parallel to each other, so a shape of the alleged "impact hole" does not match a silhouette of a plane even remotely.*] The ends are actually the places where the columns were bolted together
Khalezov: Oh, really? But I thought they were aluminum coating that was distinctly different from the actual inner steel columns (as clearly visible on the above photo showing the details of such a hole)...
Zeman: [continues to insert his comments into my former explanation: *Actually, explanation to this ridiculous phenomenon*] It is not ridiculous, but a natural result of shearing and dislodging the columns from their connections [*is quite simple. As you can see from this picture the Twin's perimeters were made not from steel columns alone. There was also additional aluminum coating fixed on outer sides of the steel perimeter columns. And, unlike the steel columns (which were more or less solid from bedrock up to the Tower's tops), the aluminum coating was arranged in much shorter vertical segments. If you look at the above picture's detail carefully you will notice certain horizontal lines parallel to each other repeating on equal intervals – that are slightly visible on undamaged parts of the Tower's façade. These lines that are nothing else than joining points of the aluminum coating pieces show what was an actual length of each piece of the aluminum coating. The problem of 9/11 perpetrators was that they needed to position their hollow-shaped charges of conventional explosives (that were designed to imitate the impact holes – the planes' silhouettes) not inside the Tower, but OUTSIDE the Tower – because their explosive energy should have been directed inwards to make the entire set up look plausible. If they would position these charges inside the Tower, then the entire section of the Tower that supposed to be "hit by a plane" would not fell inside the Tower as it suppose to be. It would be blown out of the Tower and, instead of the "landing gear" and the "plane's engine" simpletons would find on a sidewalk pieces of the Tower's own perimeters. Apparently, it was not an option. To attach the cutting charges outside the Twin Tower's facades was not an option either – they would be visible by people. Therefore, the tricky 9/11 perpetrators placed their hollow-shaped*] Blah, blah, blah... Unbelievable ineptitude
Khalezov: it seems that here Mr Zeman has completely exhausted his argumentation and resorted to multiple repeating of such scientific terms as "blah" thinking that his own aptitude would be believable…
Zeman: [continues to insert his comments into my former explanation: *The explosive energy of the charges was directed inwards – in order to precisely cut the steel bars in right spots. And, indeed, it worked – as you could see the inner steel bars (that appear to be of "rusty" color as opposed to the*

bluish-shining aluminum coating) were indeed cut in the right spots to imitate the complete planes silhouettes precisely. Moreover, cut ends of these steel bars additionally bend inwards – exactly as supposed to be. However, the 9/11 perpetrators miscalculated something. Even though most of the explosive energy of the hollow-shaped charges was directed inwards – towards the steel, some relatively minor part of the explosive energy was directed backwards – creating a kind of recoil effect. This managed to blow out the aluminum coating. However, instead of actually "cutting" this aluminum coating, the unruly explosion simply tore out the entire pieces of aluminum at their full lengths and threw them back to the sidewalks. Therefore, depending of vertical disposition of the hollow-shaped charges in some parts it was single vertical length of aluminum bars torn out, in some other places – double vertical length, in some other parts – triple vertical length, etc. Therefore these "impact holes" look so ridiculously stupid – being a kind of a "stepped" shape, instead of a perfect silhouette of a "plane" as supposed to be if there were only steel bars alone. , on this photo a woman could be clearly seen, desperately holding to one of the sticking up columns; she was recognized as Mrs. Edna Cintron, who was still hoping to get rescued at that last moment] In the photograph is also clearly visible the large columns are bent inward
Khalezov: here Mr Zeman wisely preferred not to explain to his gullible listeners why poor Mrs. Edna Cintron managed not to be affected by the so-called "nano-thermite" (capable of melting steel into fluffy microscopic dust) at the last moments of her life; he would rather prefer to draw their precious attentions to some other fact – about the columns bent inwards, thinking that by citing this obvious fact he would be able to "debunk" my explanation and to undermine my credibility. Poor chap… Yes, Mr Zeman, if you would only bother to read my own explanation (on which you are commenting) you will notice that this is exactly what I say – the inner steel columns (as opposed to the outer aluminum coating) are indeed bent inwards – because the hollow-shaped charges were directed inwards. So what did Mr Zeman say new to us here? He merely repeated what I have said.
Zeman: [my former explanation, interrupted by comments of Mr Zeman, nonetheless continues here as follows; *unfortunately, she was killed in the North Tower collapse; but in that last moment of her life she demonstrated to the world (by her mere presence at that supposedly "hot" spot where steel columns supposed "to melt") that the US Government was cheating the people*.] *wise silence on the part of Mr Zeman - he apparently does not want to comment on this; otherwise he would be obliged to explain the difference – if kerosene was not able to affect Mrs Edna Cintron in the last moments of her life, would it also mean that this poor woman was also capable of withstanding the unprecedented alleged effects of the so-called "nano-thermite"?*

Zeman: [here Mr Zeman comments on my phrase from the NEXUS magazine's article which is: *The laws of physics have never taken holiday on 9/11. But the common sense of gullible people watching the TV appeared to have taken that holiday instead… Nonetheless, the old English dictionaries printed before September 11 that define the peculiar nuclear term "ground zero" could serve as the best medicine to overcome the 9/11 illusion and to regain your common sense… Along with the old English dictionaries for the same reason could also be used these photographs showing molten rock after the underground cavities left by the nuclear explosions under the three buildings of the World Trade Center eventually cooled down and were, at last, cleared of all remaining radioactive materials:* - and then the actual photo follows – exactly the same photo by Joe Woolhead used above in this Chapter that shows unprecedented deep underground cavity and clear signs of former molten rock on the cavity's walls] This is really ridiculous. The photos in fact show intact rock in the depth much more shallower than the Khalezov's "77 meters below the ground", so the photos in fact directly disprove all his claims about the nuclear explosions under the WTC.
Khalezov: Do you comprehend what Mr Zeman is trying to say here? When it comes to me I did not quite comprehend his actual thoughts. I only understood that in his usual spiteful manner he "authoritatively" states that I am a liar and an impostor and nothing of what I claim could be true by default. Well. Perhaps Mr Zeman forgot to wear his glasses when looking at the disputed photo that shows clear signs of molten rock… And preferred "not to notice" how deep the cavity is. And preferred "not to notice" that the shape of the cavity exactly corresponds to the disputed "egged form with the sharper end facing upwards"… And when Mr Zeman states that the photo allegedly "disproves" my claims about the nuclear explosion under the WTC, what, then, does this photo prove, in an opinion of Mr Zeman? Does this photo prove that the WTC was demolished by so-called "nano-thermite"? Or does it rather prove that it was demolished by "kerosene"? Or maybe – by "laser-beams" from space? What will be your answer, dear Mr Zeman?
Zeman: *silence in response…*

Zeman: Among other interesting informations there were links to claims of certain Dimitri Khalezov, who besides believing there were no planes at WTC was confusing Uranium-235 with Depleted Uranium and at the same time asserting he's former soviet nuclear intelligence directorate man.
Zeman (one more similar claim in a letter to his colleagues that was eventually forwarded to me): Estulin prominently propagates Dimitri Khalezov on his web pages. Khalezov is known as the guy who (besides

he self-promotes himself as being formerly in the Russian nuclear forces) confuses Uranium-235 with DU (see e.g. page 34 of his book Third Truth 911 ver 2.0)

Khalezov: Yes, Mr Zeman, you are right – indeed there was a mistyping on the page 34 of the free edition of the book ver.2.0. It should have been "238" when it comes to the usage of Uranium in armor-piercing shells, of course, not "235", as it was typed there. It doesn't mean, of course, that a man who is capable of explaining to you the physical properties of underground nuclear explosions and also designs of nuclear weapons, along with seismic signatures of nuclear explosions, and their radiation effects, indeed "confuses Uranium-235 with so-called DU" as you put it above. However, it definitely means that the level of your spite is indeed absolute, and your hysterical criticism does not contain even a grain of constructivism that should befit any true scientist, not to mention that it should befit any normal male who is traditionally called a "gentleman". But just to make the things clear: this unfortunate mistyping on the page 34 in the ver.2.0 mentioned by you had been noticed a long time ago – almost immediately after the version 2.0 was published on July 15, 2010. This mistyping was corrected immediately in every new version of the free book that followed the version 2.0. However, it was too late to remove the actual ver.2.0 – because it has been immediately included into a DVD-image along with videos and it became also the most widely available version of the free book of mine in torrent downloads. I had no choice than to leave it "as is", despite noticing this particular mistyping on the page 34. However, you can be certain, dear Mr Zeman, that you were not the first who noticed it – it was noticed long before you. Moreover, I have to disappoint you even more – by the time Daniel Estulin had gotten your hysterical letter with this particular comment, he had in his hands a version of my book where that mistyping had already been corrected. Thus Daniel had a chance to immediately check if your claims about my alleged "inability to distinguish between Uranium-235 and Uranium-238" were true or not. And in doing so Daniel had a good chance to duly appreciate the actual level of your unprecedented spite.

The end of the argument between the "famous physicist" Yan Zeman and the infamous impostor Dimitri Khalezov. I have no right to claim that I am a winner of this argument, because no judge has been appointed, so I leave the final judgment to you, dear reader. But I would like to repeat myself one more time, quoting what I have said in the foreword to the full edition of my book 2 years ago:

"As I have already warned above, the most of "professional" 9/11 conspiracy theorists, those who routinely spend their precious time chatting in various Internet forums and otherwise parasitizing on the 9/11 topic, without any doubt will be greatly annoyed by this book. They will be annoyed not because my claims in this book are inconsistent, but because of the diametrically opposite reason: because my claims are logical and consistent thus leaving no room for them to continue to parasitize on the 9/11 topic which they got already used to do during the last 8 years.

Try to understand them – they got used to chew on various conspiracy theories in regard to 9/11 and they routinely spend many hours per day sticking in various Internet forums and even sitting physically in various "truth-finding" 9/11-related societies. This became their life-style. It does not matter that during their 8-year long "research" they managed not to even come close to the truth. This apparent failure does not bother them – despite the fact those 8 years were enough to complete two additional university courses per each of them. What matters is the very process – to chew on conspiracy theories has become a self-purpose. Therefore when someone attempts to steal their favorite chews from their mouths by replacing it with a healthy, delicious, but one-time only meal, it understandably causes their displeasure and their displeasure could be in fact very intense. It is easy to understand them. Just try to imagine yourself in their shoes – imagine that you got used to spend all your time chatting with other 9/11 conspiracy theorists for the last 7-8 years, and now, at last, you have gotten the point and therefore beginning from tomorrow there is nothing else to discuss on 9/11-related Internet forums... The 9/11 battle is clearly over, the case is closed, and you have to come back to your normal life – and so to spend your future efforts on renovating your house, for example, or to devote some time to your kids, at last. Can you imagine your indignation in such a case?

Don't be surprised, when this book will be attacked from every side. The government agents and shills will attack it with one (understandable one) reason in mind, while "professional" 9/11 conspiracy theorists (the absolute majority of whom are government shills too) will lash out at it with either the same reason in mind, or merely out of jealousy, or simply because of their annoyance that someone dared to steal their beloved toys and so to deprive them from their favorite pastimes...

But who cares about their problems? Dogs bark, caravan moves on. These folks had their sick fun for more than 8 years and that should be enough. Even they, themselves knew very well that they could not continue their cheating forever and one day their efforts would be flushed down the lavatory when the truth will be revealed. Now the time has come. The truth is available and you have a chance to get acquainted with it and judge it yourself. Just read the book and you will have your own idea."

Sedition: how post-9/11 definitions of "ground zero" managed to appear in "pre-9/11" dictionaries.

I think before we move further, I have to draw your attention to the fact that after 9/11, the definition of "ground zero" in English dictionaries became so incriminating that the desperate U.S. Government had no choice other than to "broaden" the definition of this seditious term. In nearly all post-9/11 dictionaries "ground zero" had from 2 to 5 different meanings, in addition to its former sole meaning – *"a place where a nuclear explosion took place"*. However, the U.S. Government went even further in its desperation. It ordered to concoct fake, backdated dictionaries with a "broadened" definition of "ground zero" and insert these dictionaries in all libraries around the world (including, of course, the U.S. Library of Congress – the *legal* depository for all existing books[279]). There are not so many of such fake backdated dictionaries, but even those few that are available could easily dupe the innocent observer who is not cynical enough.

I have no chance to debunk all those fakeries here, because I wrote a book entirely devoted to this topic, and this book is something like 800 pages. It will be available as a separate item. Here I will only list those dictionaries that were backdated – those with "broadened" definitions of "ground zero" that were printed in 2004-2005, but appeared to be "pre-9/11" ones, plus, an exemplary debunking of one them – just to demonstrate that any backdated fakery, however professional it might be, could be exposed.

Please, make sure to remember, that there was no dictionary before 9/11 (and, actually, up to the year 2003) that could have any "broadened" non-nuclear definition of the expression "ground zero". Do not allow yourself to be duped if you encounter some dictionary that was supposedly printed "in 1993" and even "looks and feels old" that contains post-9/11 definition of "ground zero". Do not allow yourself to be duped even when you "accidentally" encounter some innocently looking "pre-9/11" fiction book or a magazine article that uses "ground zero" in a "non-nuclear", supposedly "colloquial" sense. If you encounter such a thing, do not believe your eyes – **this is cheating**. It is professional, high-class cheating, but it is cheating. In my new book on the dictionaries I managed to successfully debunk all known fakeries of such kind and explain the phenomenon in detail in regard to any and every such fakery.

I honestly warn you that this chapter is quite boring, and it does not add much to the 9/11 picture, but rather "completes" it in a certain way. So you might wish to skip this chapter and I could not blame you for this. However, I suggest that you read at least a few first pages, and, as a matter of MUST – its last page.

Here is the "black list" of such fake backdated supposedly "pre-9/11" dictionaries that were printed in reality in 2003-2004 (all listed below were successfully proven being backdated; various methods of proving were used, but at the end, all of them were debunked):

The American Heritage Dictionary of the English Language. Fourth Edition; published allegedly on "September 14, 2000";

The New Oxford Dictionary of English First edition – the alleged "1998" edition;

The New Oxford American Dictionary – the alleged "September 2001" edition;

The Canadian Oxford dictionary – the alleged "1998" edition and its "later" editions;

Two-volume edition of "The New Shorter Oxford English Dictionary" "4th Edition"; allegedly of "1993";

Illustrated OXFORD DICTIONARY – the alleged "1998" edition;

The Random House Dictionary of the English Language. Second Edition. Unabridged – the alleged "1987" edition and all its" later" editions, some also on CD-ROMs intended for Windows 3.1 and for DOS;

Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language, New Deluxe Edition 2001 – the alleged "August 1, 2001" edition;

Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language – the alleged "1996" edition

---

[279] In this view I strongly recommend everyone watching attentively a well-known blockbuster "Wag the Dog" - http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wag_the_Dog . If you watch this movie attentively enough, you will notice that the first thing the spin-doctors did after concocting a backdated "folk song", was its obligatory insertion into the Library of Congress (of course, in the backdated manner).

(there are both – fake and genuine versions of this dictionary both dated by "1996");

Random House Webster's College Dictionary – the alleged "1990/1991" edition and all Random House College editions (including also so-called "Concise College") backdated by later dates;

Webster's Universal College Dictionary – the alleged "1997" and the alleged "July 2001" editions;

Harper's Dictionary of Contemporary Usage Second Edition – the alleged "1985" edition;

Webster's Dictionary of English Usage a Merriam-Webster by E. Ward Gilman – published allegedly "in 1989" by Merriam-Webster (there are both – fake and genuine versions of this dictionary both dated by "1989", and only fake versions dated by "1993" and by "1994");

Webster's Third New International Dictionary of the English Language Unabridged a Merriam-Webster of alleged "1993" edition and all its "later" editions, also on CD-ROMs;

Merriam-Webster's Collegiate Dictionary Tenth Edition – the alleged "1993" edition, and editions of alleged "1994", "1995", "1997", "1998", "1999", "2000", "2001", "2002", some on CD-ROMs, also some included with backdated sets of Encyclopedia Britannica on CDs or DVDs – all of them fake;

Webster's New World Dictionary of American Language, Third College Edition – the alleged "updated" edition published allegedly in "1988", and several of its "reprints" backdated by "1992", "1994", "1996";

Webster's New World College Dictionary Fourth Edition – the alleged "1999" edition, also alleged "2000", alleged "2001", and alleged "2002" editions, also on CD-ROMs;

Collier's Dictionary of alleged "1994"; two-volume edition printed allegedly in "1994";

Microsoft Encarta College Dictionary – the alleged "July 2001" edition;

Encarta Concise Dictionary Student Edition – Microsoft Encarta concise version – the alleged "August 2001" edition;

The Penguin Slang Thesaurus (Penguin Reference) by Jonathon Green – the alleged "1999" edition;

The Dictionary of Contemporary Slang by Jonathon Green – the alleged "1984" edition;

The Cassell's Dictionary of Slang by Jonathon Green – the alleged "1998" edition and its "2000" re-print;

Barron's Dictionary of Business Terms By Jack P. Friedman, Ph.D., CPA; – the alleged "1987" edition, and all "later" editions.

I repeat myself once again – all those dictionaries mentioned above attempted to dupe the gullible by suggesting that "ground zero" allegedly had "broadened" definition prior to 9/11. However, either of the above fakeries was successfully debunked in one way or another in my new book (yet to be published) tilted: ***D. A. Khalezov. "9/11thology: "ground zero" term and manipulations with it in post-9/11 dictionaries of the English language."***

There were not too many of such backdated dictionaries, fortunately. Almost all companies that produced dictionaries switched to the "broadened" definition of "ground zero" only in 2004-2005, the earliest – in 2003, and not too many companies went as far as to concoct backdated fakeries akin to those listed above. As of the beginning of 2003, all genuine English dictionaries, including the biggest unabridged ones, defined ground zero only as *"a hypocenter of a nuclear explosion or its projection onto the earth's surface"*.

It is important to remember that if some spot was officially (or even "unofficially") called "ground zero" prior to the year 2003, it was nothing else than **"the place where a nuclear explosion took place"** – because this will be one of the important indications that we will routinely use in the next chapter.

However, not to jump right to the next chapter without adducing any proof, I will place here a couple of examples of how I managed to debunk such backdated fakeries as listed above. This is basically a bigger part of one of chapters from my second book on the dictionaries. It might be quite boring, indeed, so you could jump over it if you can't bear it, but as you probably know, proving something is always boring… Read a few first pages, and the last couple of pages of it, at least, if you can not bear the rest. However, I strongly suggest you to read it all – it is the very important part of the 9/11 inquiry, and it is interesting enough to be read in full.

"He who controls the present, controls the past.
He who controls the past, controls the future..."

- George Orwell, "*Nineteen Eighty-Four*".

Everyone who read Orwell's immortal book "***Nineteen Eighty-Four***" attentively enough remembers that his main character – a certain Winston Smith who lived in a country of the "victorious Ingsoc" – had a strange job: he used to produce backdated, "politically correct" old newspapers and to replace genuine old "politically incorrect" newspapers in libraries with the modified "old" ones.

When I was young and read this frightening book for the first time, I thought that this particular suggestion was merely grotesque (since in the then Soviet Union things were not as grim as implied by Orwell who blamed the "distortion of the past" on the Reds, while the Reds advocated studying of history in reality, believing that it is particularly the knowledge of history that defines the human as opposed to the slave). However, when I grew to be an adult and began to analyze the reality on my own, I understood that it was not "grotesque" at all. It was the very freemasonic *modus operandi*. First, they control your language, through your language they control your consciousness. They control the present information and through it they control your memory. And, in order to avoid someone diving into a library in a search for original meanings of words or for original news, the Freemasons work very hard to produce backdated copies of books, magazines and newspapers. That is how, for example, the Freemasons managed to convince you that the Reds, who were the most ardent religious fanatics craving to go to Paradise and who were headed by former seminarian Uncle Joe (who had the status of not less then "Moses of the 20th century" and the title of not less than "The Witness of Jehovah God"), were allegedly "ungodly atheists". That is how the Freemasons managed to convince you that their own lackey – Saddam Hussein, the fiercest enemy of Islam, who used the U.S.-supplied chemical weapons in his fight against the Islamic Revolution in neighboring Iran, was the most ruthless secular dictator wearing a neck-tie, could have anything to do with the so-called militant "Islamism".

Besides falsifying the old sources in archives and libraries, the Freemasons work actively on modifying your current language by inserting into it new words or sometimes old words that were ascribed in an entirely new sense. They do it because they know very well that the language is a "fuel for thought" (you actually THINK IN A CERTAIN LANGUAGE, formulating your thoughts in WORDING) and by modifying the language you think in, the Freemasons could directly influence and, moreover, manipulate your mentality. Do not believe? Here is just a little example. If at the end of the 19th century a notion stating that *"a bitch that gave birth to a child out of wedlock should be punished"* would be accepted without any hesitation, by men and women alike, at the end of the 20th century a notion stating that *"a single mother should be treated with contempt"* (lest "punished") would be strongly challenged by everyone – women and men alike. Why? Merely because the Freemasons replaced the former word "bitch" (used for thinking by the men of the 19th century) by a newly coined Newspeak neologism "singlemother" that is being used for thinking by the men of the 20th century. In the same manner the Freemasons managed to re-name former brave freedom fighters (highly respectable figures) into contemptible and supposedly "cowardly" "terrorists" (in addition to creating artificial so-called "terrorists" – both really existing and imaginary). The current attempt of the Freemasons to ascribe a negative connotation to the word "truther" (they indeed try very hard now to equalize the word "truther" to the word "terrorist") is just the most recent example.

"…society rests ultimately on the belief that Big Brother is omnipotent and that the Party is infallible. But since in reality Big Brother is not omnipotent and the party is not infallible, there is need for an unwearying, moment-to-moment flexibility in the treatment of facts. The keyword here is "blackwhite". Like so many Newspeak words, this word has two mutually contradictory meanings. Applied to an opponent, it means the habit of impudently claiming that black is white, in contradiction of the plain facts. Applied to a Party member, ***it means a loyal willingness to say that black is white when Party discipline demands this****. But it means also the* ***ability to believe*** *that black is white, and more,* ***to know that*** *black is white, and* ***to forget that one has ever believed the contrary****. This demands a continuous alteration of the past, made possible by the system of thought which really embraces all the rest, and which is known in Newspeak as "doublethink". The alteration of the past is necessary for two reasons, one of which is subsidiary and, so to speak, precautionary…"*

The above excerpt is from the "*Nineteen Eighty-Four*", in case you forgot it.

Please, remember the above statement, particularly, about the ***loyal ability to believe that the black is white***, if the "Party discipline demands so". Just remember that the "Party discipline" often demands so from the members of the Freemasonic sect that pushes for the infamous "New World Order" and for the so-called "Globalization". I hope you understand why all U.S. officials so readily agreed that aluminum

planes could allegedly penetrate steel thick as tank's armor and that kerosene could "melt" steel into fluffy microscopic dust…

The above were just a couple of examples of how the Freemasons control not only your memory, but also your actual consciousness and mentality by simply manipulating the language you use for your thinking and for formulating your concepts of good and evil (I mean apart from the abovementioned "loyal willingness" to say and to believe that black is white when the "Party discipline" demands so).

Here you will encounter just another attempt of the language manipulation – very similar to that described by Orwell in his immortal *"Nineteen Eighty-Four"* – an attempt to play with the past in order to control the future by influencing your language. It was done by the same freemasonic methodic, using their recipe, and apparently with a direct assistance rendered by the Freemasonic sect, but it seems that the actual job was done way more rudely by desperate spin-doctors of the desperate U.S. Government (what I mean to say is that the Freemasons are very careful and they usually work much "cleaner" than it was demonstrated in this particular case, which betrays either a degradation of the Freemasonic operatives, or, most probably, the fact that the job was performed only under a supervision of the Freemasons, but not by their own cadres).

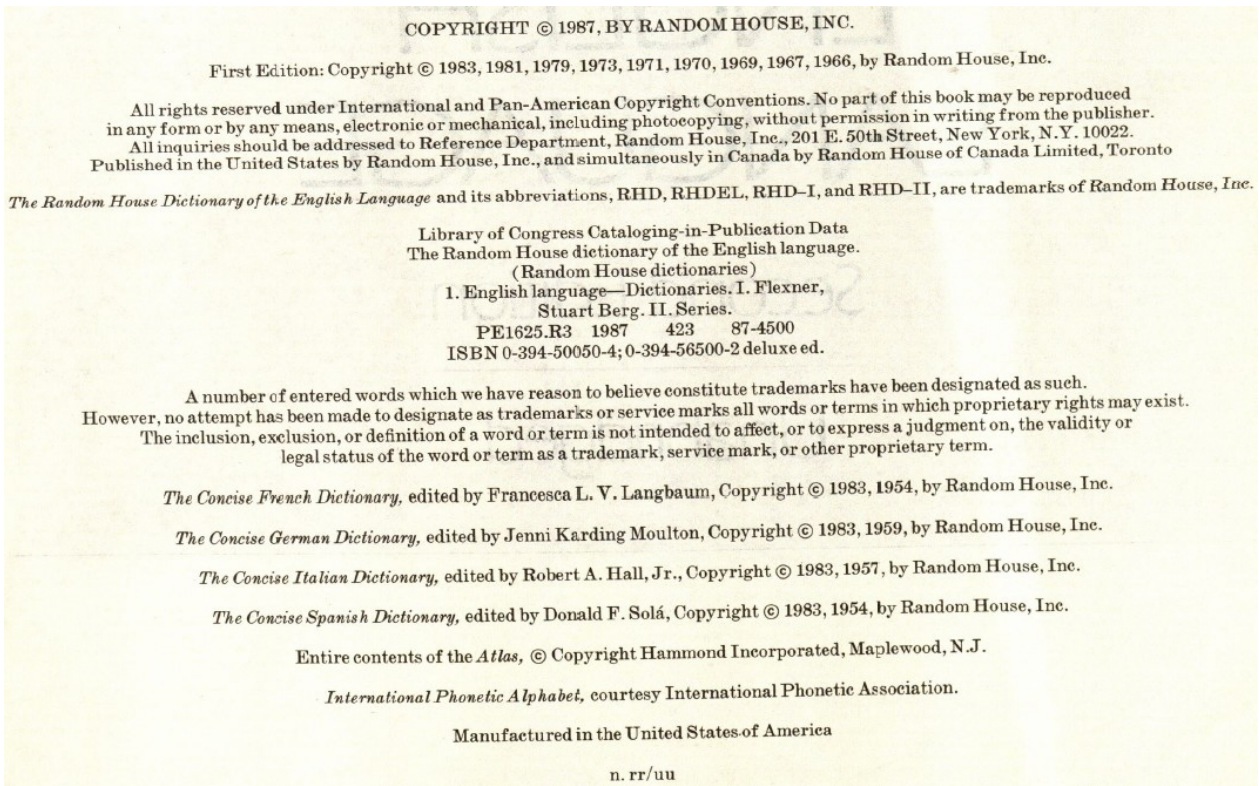
* * *

This research of mine (I mean why I am actually writing the current chapter on manipulations with "ground zero" in the backdated "pre-9/11" dictionaries) started with a funny story.

One female admirer of mine (and that of my 9/11 research about the WTC nuclear demolition) went to a big library in her home city to check how the post-9/11 dictionaries were modified compared to the pre-9/11 ones in regard to "ground zero" definitions.

Apparently, she was diligent enough to check all available dictionaries one-by-one and she discovered one of the corner-stones in this 9/11-related linguistic cheating – the alleged "1987" "second edition" of the unabridged English dictionary by Random House, which defined "ground zero" as allegedly having more than one meaning. She made three photos of important parts of that discovery of hers and sent them to me along with her statement that the disputed dictionary looked "old enough" and "worn out enough" to be indeed of the "1987" edition and that **by no means could it be backdated**.

Moreover, it seemed from her reaction that she completely lost faith in my claims concerning the WTC nuclear demolition, because my claims about the post-9/11 manipulations with "ground zero" definition were supposedly "proven to be untrue" by her discovery. She sent these three pictures to me:



COPYRIGHT © 1987, BY RANDOM HOUSE, INC.

First Edition: Copyright © 1983, 1981, 1979, 1973, 1971, 1970, 1969, 1967, 1966, by Random House, Inc.

All rights reserved under International and Pan-American Copyright Conventions. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, without permission in writing from the publisher. All inquiries should be addressed to Reference Department, Random House, Inc., 201 E. 50th Street, New York, N.Y. 10022. Published in the United States by Random House, Inc., and simultaneously in Canada by Random House of Canada Limited, Toronto

The Random House Dictionary of the English Language and its abbreviations, RHD, RHDEL, RHD–I, and RHD–II, are trademarks of Random House, Inc.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data
The Random House dictionary of the English language.
(Random House dictionaries)
1. English language—Dictionaries. I. Flexner, Stuart Berg. II. Series.
PE1625.R3 1987 423 87-4500
ISBN 0-394-50050-4; 0-394-56500-2 deluxe ed.

A number of entered words which we have reason to believe constitute trademarks have been designated as such. However, no attempt has been made to designate as trademarks or service marks all words or terms in which proprietary rights may exist. The inclusion, exclusion, or definition of a word or term is not intended to affect, or to express a judgment on, the validity or legal status of the word or term as a trademark, service mark, or other proprietary term.

The Concise French Dictionary, edited by Francesca L. V. Langbaum, Copyright © 1983, 1954, by Random House, Inc.

The Concise German Dictionary, edited by Jenni Karding Moulton, Copyright © 1983, 1959, by Random House, Inc.

The Concise Italian Dictionary, edited by Robert A. Hall, Jr., Copyright © 1983, 1957, by Random House, Inc.

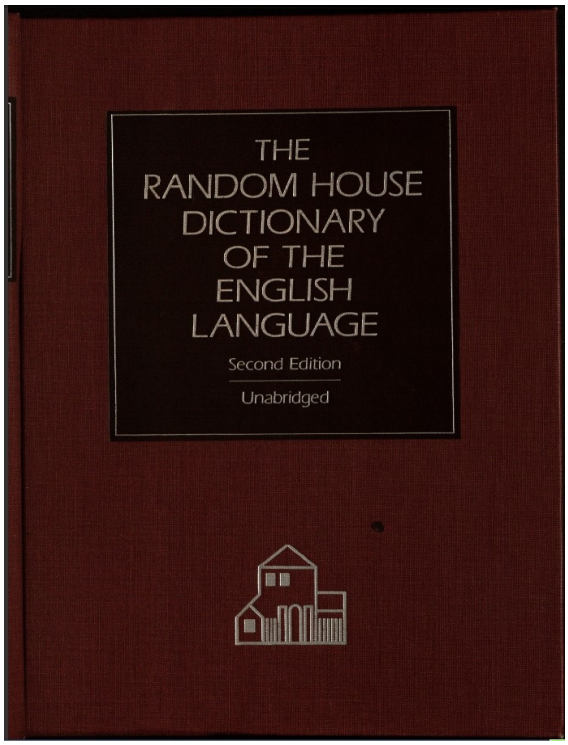
The Concise Spanish Dictionary, edited by Donald F. Solá, Copyright © 1983, 1954, by Random House, Inc.

Entire contents of the *Atlas,* © Copyright Hammond Incorporated, Maplewood, N.J.

International Phonetic Alphabet, courtesy International Phonetic Association.

Manufactured in the United States of America

n. rr/uu



ground-to-ground (ground′tə ground′), *adj., adv.* surface-to-surface. [1915–20]

ground′ track′, the path on the earth's surface below an aircraft, missile, rocket, or spacecraft. [1975–80]

ground′ wa′ter, the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down: the source of water in springs and wells. Also, **ground′wa′ter.** [1885–90]

ground′ wave′, a radio wave that propagates on or near the earth's surface and is affected by the ground and the troposphere. [1925–30]

ground′ ways′, *Shipbuilding.* hardwood timbers laid end-to-end to form an inclined track on which the keel of a ship can slide during launching. [1705–15]

ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection. [1890–95]

ground•wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n. Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [1915–20; GROUND² + WOOD¹]

ground′wood pulp′, wood pulp consisting of groundwood that has not been cooked or chemically treated, used for making newsprint and other poorer grades of paper. Also called **mechanical pulp.** Cf. **chemical pulp.**

ground•work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* foundation or basis: *He laid the groundwork for an international conference.* [1540–50; GROUND¹ + WORK]

ground′ ze′ro, **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the very beginning or most elementary level: *Some of the students are starting from ground zero.* [1945–50]

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation: *a group of protesters; a remarkable group of paintings.* **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being

It did not surprise me, actually, but it showed me how serious the cheating really was and how dangerous its impact on the innocent people could be.

In fact, unless you are a cynical person who understands the mechanics of the Freemasonic cheating with backdated fake books in general, you would indeed swallow this bait. Meaning that if you go to a big "reputed" library (without realizing that the libraries are the very first thing that must be controlled by those who aim at controlling your mind) and you find there a decently bound book, which looks and feels "old enough", moreover bearing "old" library registration stamps – you would unlikely realize that you are being cheated. It would unlikely occur to you that to make a book look "old" would only require a couple of folks to continuously leaf through the book for a few hours in an intentionally "uncareful" manner and with dirty hands. So, those unscrupulous folks who produce these types of backdated concoctions know your psychology very well. That is why they know how to convince you by these types of tricks.

However, you should not be so gullible. If you want to understand either the possibility- or the actual mechanism of this type of cheating – all you have to do is to refresh your memory by reading the immortal book – the *"Nineteen Eighty-Four"* by George Orwell.

In fact, it is because of the incident described above I realized that to debunk all those backdated alleged "pre-9/11" dictionaries with the "broadened" post-9/11 definition of "ground zero" was my primary duty, which lead to the creation of the work you are reading now. Now you will see that I will indeed debunk it.

The Random House Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (as well as its clone – "The Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language" by Gramercy Books, which, in turn, is a part of the Random House) is one of the biggest English dictionaries ever published and it is the main rival of unabridged dictionaries by the Merriam-Webster. It comes in a form of a huge, very thick single book, comparable in size with four-five volumes of a typical Encyclopedia Britannica. Of course, as we could sincerely expect, the so-called "good guys" could not avoid modifying "ground zero" definition in this famous and important unabridged dictionary, and indeed, we will not be cheated in our expectations.

The most important task is exposing of the most dangerous fakery of the lackeys of the U.S. Government – the alleged "1987" print of the alleged "second edition" of Random House Unabridged, because this particular dictionary is the corner stone of the entire fakery attempt (since the backdated Random House "College" and "Concise College" dictionaries are all based on this main fakery).

Luckily, now I have all needed dictionaries in my own possession (I was obliged to buy quite a few of them), so I could disprove this most dangerous fakery in the most successful manner.

The story is a bit complicated, but I will try to present it to you in the easiest possible way.

What shall be known about the Random House Unabridged Dictionary, is that it was first published in 1966 with Jess Stein, being its Editor in Chief, and Laurence Urdang, being its Managing Editor, and that it was the only competitor of the original Webster's Unabridged Dictionary that is being published by the Merriam-Webster company (Merriam brothers continued publishing the original work of Noah Webster).

Since 1966, the Random House Unabridged Dictionary was regularly updated and its new editions were published every year or two. In addition to the "Unabridged" version of it, Random House also published its abridged, a/k/a "College" editions – an equivalent of the "Collegiate" dictionaries by the Merriam-Webster. Updated versions of the "College" dictionary were published every three-four years usually.

Known editions of this famous dictionary titled ***"The Random House Dictionary of the English language, The Unabridged Edition"*** were published in 1966, 1967, 1969, 1970, 1971, 1973, 1979, 1981, and, for the last time – in 1983. Since 1983, this dictionary was no longer published under the abovementioned title, but was published, instead, under the title ***"Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language"***. These were published five times – in 1989, in 1994 (two different editions), and in 1996 (two different editions) by "Gramercy Books" ("Gramercy Books" was a division of Random House Value Publishing, Inc.).

I am not quite sure why the change in the title took place, but it could be either because of the death of its Chief Editor (in fact, the exact time of the death of Jess Stein remains a mystery – no article exists on the Internet on this otherwise famous person, not even a Wikipedia article, which is highly suspicious, to say the least), with the copyright inherited by Random House, or it could have been because of the marketing advantages – the name of Noah Webster used in the title of the dictionary impresses the gullible and so increases the chances of such a product being sold.

When it comes to the "College" versions of the Random House dictionary, known editions of them were published in 1968, 1972, 1973, 1975, 1976, 1979, 1980, 1982, 1984, 1988, and, for the last time – in 1989. Of course, the "College" editions were based on the corresponding "Unabridged" editions.

In addition to the above, contents of "The Random House Dictionary of the English language, The Unabridged Edition" were used in one more dictionary – known as *"Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary"* published in 1992 by "Barnes & Noble Books".

Above we talked about the genuine editions.

After "ground zero" designation awarded to the spot of the nuclear demolition of the World Trade Center was inadvertently leaked out to the plebs, desperate spin-doctors seeking to provide a "linguistic alibi" to the U.S. Government, decided to take advantage of the abovementioned schedule. They noticed that the title *"The Random House Dictionary of the English language, The Unabridged Edition"* was not published since 1983, and that the "College" edition of the Random House dictionary was not published since 1989.

So, around 2004-2005, they concocted the entire backdated series of the following Random House dictionaries with the "broadened" definitions of "ground zero" and inserted these fakeries into all libraries around the world, including, of course, the U.S. Library of Congress:

1) *"Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary, Second Edition"* of 1987, 1993, 1994, 1996, 1996 compact edition with a CD-ROM, 1997, 1998, 1999 (also with a CD-ROM), 2001 (two different editions, one of them being the infamous "9/11 edition", also some of them with CD-ROMs), and of 2003.

2) Usual clones of the above under the title of *"Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language, Updated Revised Deluxe Edition"* of 1996 and *"Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language, New Deluxe Edition"* of 2001 ("August 1, 2001", to be more precise), and under the title of *"Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary"* of 1996 by Barnes & Noble, Inc.

3) Allegedly based on the above alleged "Second Editions" of the Unabridged, the following "Random House Webster's College" editions (now also using Noah Webster's name in their titles): 1991, 1992, 1996, 1997, 1998, 1999, 1999 so-called "College Concise", 2000 (two different editions), and 2001.

4) Allegedly based on the above – Webster's Universal College Dictionary: 1997 and "July 2001" editions.

All of these backdated fakeries included the "broadened" definition of "ground zero", of course.

To give the cheaters their due, it shall be mentioned also that they went into such great pains as to even concoct plausibly looking CD-ROM versions of their backdated dictionaries that were compiled to work under such antiquated computer operating systems as “DOS”, “Windows 3.1”, and “Windows 95”.

I do not even doubt that it would be impossible for us to satisfactorily prove (I mean to prove by technical means) that the actual CD-ROMs of that dictionary were compiled by programmers after 2001, thus being backdated fakeries. It is because the programmers who were hired to compile the CD-ROMs were apparently educated enough to anticipate possible digital forensic analyses. Thus, they would not do any small stupid mistake – they would compile such a thing on a work-station with the installed OS (as well as the programming environment) indeed pertaining to the claimed year and with the system-time of such a work-station set to match that year. Because of this approach, even if such a CD-ROM was compiled in reality in 2004, since it was compiled on a work-station with an operating system, programming environment, and system-time pertaining to the year “1996”, all files on such a CD-ROM would have corresponding “true” properties showing that the files were “indeed” created in “1996” or earlier. However, you should understand that this trick is very cheap and anyone who has a basic understanding of computer technology could easily perform it on his personal computer.

Anyway, you will see now that since we manage to debunk the actual backdated books, all efforts of those programmers who concocted the abovementioned CD-ROM versions were in vain, being frustrated by the carelessness of those who concocted their paper source in such a reckless manner…

In order to expose the entire fakery attempt, it should be enough to successfully debunk only its alleged “1987” unabridged “second edition” alone, because the rest of the fakeries (the CD-ROMs inclusive) claim to be based on it. Thus, if we manage to get the proof that the alleged “1987 Second Edition Unabridged” did not exist in 1987 as claimed, the rest of the proofs – in regard to its alleged “pre-9/11” reprints, as well as in regard to its abridged “College” versions would follow automatically. I hope you agree with this logic.

Let us begin. It will be a bit complicated, and it might look even boring for some, but if you follow attentively enough, you will be shocked.

Let us begin with the actual definitions of “ground zero”. I want you to keep in mind what were the original pre-9/11 ones and what were the alleged “pre-9/11” ones concocted in reality only in 2004. Here they are:

(1) **ground zero,** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.

(2) **ground zero,** **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the most elementary level

(3) **ground zero,** **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the very beginning or most elementary level: *Some of the students are starting from ground zero* [1945-50]

(4) **ground zero,** **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the very beginning or most elementary level

I typed three levels of sophistication in different colors, so that it would be illustrative. Here we can see that there was the former, basic definition (black font) (let us call it “definition type 1”), then it was “broadened” by one step (red font) (let us call it “definition type 2”), then – broadened once again (blue font) (let us call it “definition type 3”), and then – slightly shortened (let us call it “definition type 4”). These would allow us to make some conclusions if we wish to trace the chronology of the crime (I will omit it here for the sake of brevity, but it is explained in full in the full edition of my book on the dictionaries).

Here is a list of various Random House dictionaries that use the abovementioned definitions (only the first of them is genuine pre-9/11 one, of course; the rest are various backdated fakeries printed in reality only in 2004-2005 and distributed in the “backdated” manner):

“Type 1” – was used by all “Unabridged” and “College” Random House dictionaries of the first editions:

- by Random House Unabridged dictionaries of 1966 till 1983 inclusive;

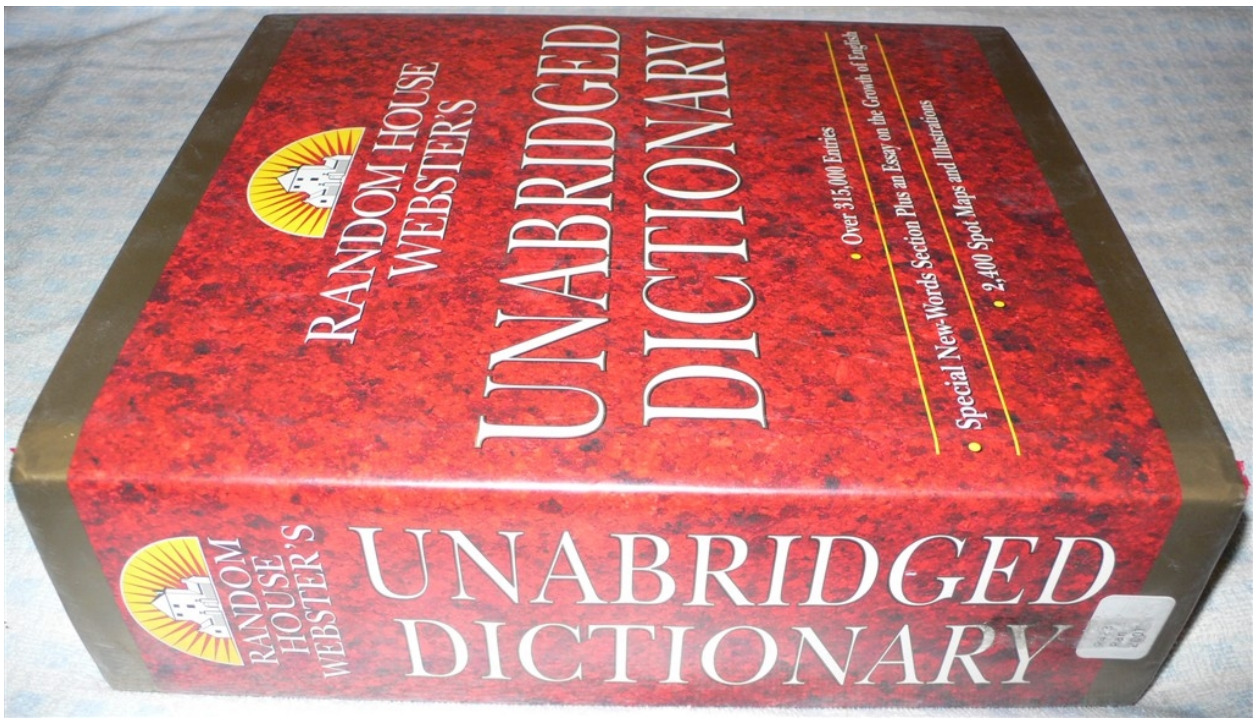
- by its clone – Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language of 1989, 1994, and 1996 (the genuine 1996 one, not to be mistaken for the "1996 fake") editions;
- by its another clone – "Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary" published in 1992 by "Barnes & Noble Books";
- by Random House College dictionaries of 1968 through 1989;

"Type 2" – was used by the "latest" backdated Random House Webster's College dictionaries, namely:
- by Random House Webster's College Dictionaries of alleged "1997" through "2001" editions;
- by the genuine 2005 edition of the Random House Webster's College Dictionary;

"Type 3" – was used by all backdated Random House Unabridged dictionaries of the alleged "Second Editions", namely:
- by Random House Unabridged Dictionaries of the alleged "1987" edition;
- by Random House Unabridged Dictionaries of the alleged "1993", "1994", "1996", "1996 compact edition", "1997", "1998", "1999" editions, as well as on their CD-ROM versions;
- by Random House Unabridged Dictionaries of the infamous "September 11, 2001" edition;
- by Random House Unabridged Dictionaries of the second "2001" edition, known as "black-blue";
- by its clone – "Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary" of "1996" by Barnes & Noble;
- by its another clone – Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language, New Deluxe Edition 2001 (the alleged "August 1, 2001" edition);
- by the alleged "predecessor" of the above – the Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language of the alleged "1996" "Revised and Updated" deluxe edition;

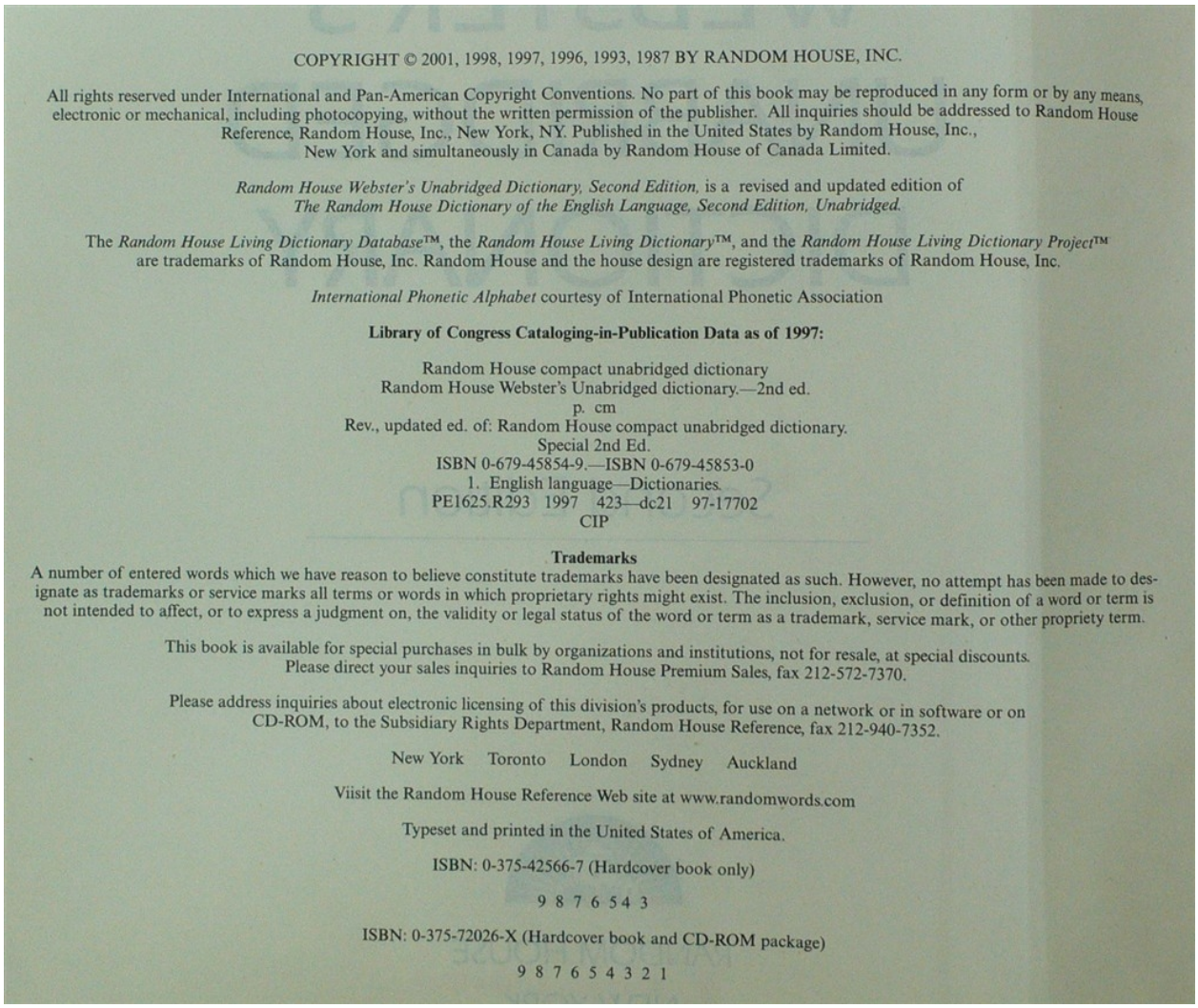
"Type 4" – was used by Random House Webster's College (as well as Concise College) dictionaries:
- by Random House Webster's College of the alleged "1991" through "1996" editions;
- by Random House Webster's **Concise** College Dictionary of the alleged "1999" edition;
- by Webster's **Universal** (that is even smaller than the "college concise") College Dictionary of the alleged "1997" edition published by Gramercy, and in its alleged "re-print" of "July 24, 2001".

As I have mentioned, it would be enough to prove that the alleged "1987" edition of the Random House Unabridged Dictionary did not exist in the year 1987 to expose the entire backdated series listed above. However, it is not so easy to prove it by looking at the alleged "1987" edition alone. In order to understand the whole affair, we have to take a look at several different dictionaries – both original and backdated ones, comparing several of their properties. To begin with, let us take a close look at the infamous edition of the Random House Unabridged Dictionary that was published right on the very day – the eleventh day of September, 2001, A.D. Here it is (it is my own copy):



Above – the infamous edition of Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary (ISBN 0-375-42566-7) published right on the very day September 11, 2001.

Here is its page with cataloging-in-publication data that claims the alleged existence of some “previous” editions, the very “1987” edition inclusive:



COPYRIGHT © 2001, 1998, 1997, 1996, 1993, 1987 BY RANDOM HOUSE, INC.

All rights reserved under International and Pan-American Copyright Conventions. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, without the written permission of the publisher. All inquiries should be addressed to Random House Reference, Random House, Inc., New York, NY. Published in the United States by Random House, Inc., New York and simultaneously in Canada by Random House of Canada Limited.

Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary, Second Edition, is a revised and updated edition of *The Random House Dictionary of the English Language, Second Edition, Unabridged.*

The *Random House Living Dictionary Database*™, the *Random House Living Dictionary*™, and the *Random House Living Dictionary Project*™ are trademarks of Random House, Inc. Random House and the house design are registered trademarks of Random House, Inc.

International Phonetic Alphabet courtesy of International Phonetic Association

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data as of 1997:

Random House compact unabridged dictionary
Random House Webster's Unabridged dictionary.—2nd ed.
p. cm
Rev., updated ed. of: Random House compact unabridged dictionary.
Special 2nd Ed.
ISBN 0-679-45854-9.—ISBN 0-679-45853-0
1. English language—Dictionaries.
PE1625.R293 1997 423—dc21 97-17702
CIP

Trademarks

A number of entered words which we have reason to believe constitute trademarks have been designated as such. However, no attempt has been made to designate as trademarks or service marks all terms or words in which proprietary rights might exist. The inclusion, exclusion, or definition of a word or term is not intended to affect, or to express a judgment on, the validity or legal status of the word or term as a trademark, service mark, or other propriety term.

This book is available for special purchases in bulk by organizations and institutions, not for resale, at special discounts. Please direct your sales inquiries to Random House Premium Sales, fax 212-572-7370.

Please address inquiries about electronic licensing of this division's products, for use on a network or in software or on CD-ROM, to the Subsidiary Rights Department, Random House Reference, fax 212-940-7352.

New York Toronto London Sydney Auckland

Viisit the Random House Reference Web site at www.randomwords.com

Typeset and printed in the United States of America.

ISBN: 0-375-42566-7 (Hardcover book only)

9 8 7 6 5 4 3

ISBN: 0-375-72026-X (Hardcover book and CD-ROM package)

9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

For those who might not believe the outrageous claim of mine that the Random House could publish a new dictionary right on the very day September 11, 2001, here its ISBN-13 number registered on that very day: 978-0375425660 (this is a so-called “ISBN-13”; its “ISBN-10” is 0375425667*)* and a link to the Amazon web page where you can verify it:

http://www.amazon.com/Random-House-Websters-Unabridged-Dictionary/dp/0375425667

If you scroll down the web page above you will see this information:

Product Details

Hardcover: 2256 pages
Publisher: Random House Reference; 2 Sub edition (September 11, 2001)
Language: English
ISBN-10: 0375425667
ISBN-13: 978-0375425660
Product Dimensions: 11.2 x 9 x 3.5 inches
Shipping Weight: 8.8 pounds

A screenshot from this web page with the seditious words “*2 Sub edition (September 11, 2001)*” is shown below. Please, take a careful look at the eighth line counting from below. This dictionary was indeed published right on the very day: September the 11th…

Amazon.com: Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary: Indexed (Book Only Edition) (97803754 - Windows Internet Explorer

http://www.amazon.com/Random-House-Websters-Unabridged-Dictionary/dp/0375425667

File Edit View Favorites Tools Help

RoboForm Search Logins (passcards) user Save Generate Sync

Favorites Suggested Sites Free Hotmail Get More Add-ons

Amazon.com: Random House W...

Page Safety Tools

amazon.com

Hello. Sign in to get personalized recommendations. New customer? Start here.

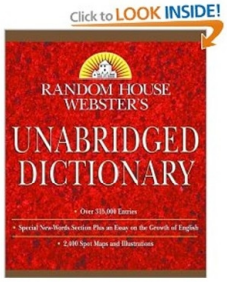
The Amazon Appstore for Android Is Here

Your Amazon.com | Today's Deals | Gifts & Wish Lists | Gift Cards | Your Account | Help

Shop All Departments | Search Books | Cart | Wish List

Books | Advanced Search | Browse Subjects | New Releases | Bestsellers | The New York Times® Bestsellers | Libros en espaol | Bargain Books | Textbooks

Click to LOOK INSIDE!



Share your own customer images

Look inside this book

Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary: Indexed (Book Only Edition) [Hardcover]

Random House (Author)

(33 customer reviews) | Like (0)

Available from these sellers.

3 new from $50.19 5 used from $31.99

Formats	Amazon Price	New from	Used from
Hardcover	--	$50.19	$31.99
Multimedia CD, Audiobook, Illustrated	--	--	--

Show 4 more formats

Sell This Book Back for $13.25

Whether you buy it used on Amazon for $31.99 or somewhere else, you can sell it back to our Textbook Buyback Store at the current price of $13.25. Restrictions Apply

Used Price $31.99
Buyback Price $13.25
Price after Buyback $18.74

Buy Used

Used - Good See details

$31.99 & this item ships for FREE with Super Saver Shipping. Details

Fulfilled by Amazon

Add to Cart

or

Sign in to turn on 1-Click ordering.

8 used & new from $31.99

See all buying options

Have one to sell? Sell yours here

or

Get a $13.25 Amazon.com Gift Card Trade in here

Add to Wish List

Share

There is a newer edition of this item:

Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary, Second Edition (13)

$43.13

In Stock.

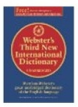
See a problem with this suggestion? Let us know

Customers Viewing This Page May Be Interested in These Sponsored Links (What's this?)

- **Oxford Dictionary?**
  www.oxford**dictionaries**.com - Try the new free site from Oxford: The World's Most Trusted **Dictionary**
- **1 Click Merriam-Webster**
  www.babylon.com/Merriam-**Webster** - The Full Merriam **Webster Dictionary** on Your PC. Download Free Now!
- **English dictionary webster**
  www.ask.com - Find the Best Results & Information on English **dictionary webster**.

See a problem with these advertisements? Let us know Advertise on Amazon

Customers Who Bought This Item Also Bought



Third New International Dictionary of the Englis... by Webster's

(90)

$76.32

The Synonym Finder by Nancy LaRoche

(120)

$10.86

Inside of a Dog: What Dogs See, Smell, and... by Alexandra Horowitz

(112)

$9.60

The Merck Manual of Diagnosis and Therapy, 18th... by Mark H. Beers

(97)

$52.61

Harry Potter And The Order Of The Phoenix by J. K. Rowling

(5,919)

$7.79

Editorial Reviews

From Library Journal

Based on the Random House Living Dictionary Database, which strives to keep pace with the dynamic nature of the English language, this CD-ROM provides access to the complete text of the printed dictionary (315,000 entries). The definitions are supplemented by 2400 maps and illustrations (of average quality) and 120,000 American English pronunciations (both genders are represented). Searching is a breeze. It is possible to browse the alphabetical list or search by main entry, within the definition, or anagram. Searches can be limited to entries with pronunciation or a picture. Each word entry includes the definition, etymology, written pronunciation, date (or range) when a word or phrase entered the language, part of speech, synonyms, antonyms, and usage note, when appropriate. The words in the definition can also be searched with a right click of the mouse, and it is easy to save, sort, export, and print results. Unfortunately, the CD-ROM excludes several excellent and useful portions of the print dictionary, such as a separate section of new words, a list of words commonly confused, and a Basic Manual of Style. The Bottom Line: Libraries that can afford it should purchase the book and CD-ROM combination for $75. Patrons will find it comprehensive and easy to use. Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary is recommended to public, special, and academic libraries for its currency; the graphics are not the focus here.AEd Tallent, Research Instruction, Harvard Coll. Lib.

Copyright 1999 Reed Business Information, Inc. *--This text refers to an out of print or unavailable edition of this title.*

Review

"Look no further!"--Booklist *-- Review --This text refers to an out of print or unavailable edition of this title.*

See all Editorial Reviews

Product Details

Hardcover: 2256 pages

Publisher: Random House Reference; 2 Sub edition (September 11, 2001)

Language: English

ISBN-10: 0375425667

ISBN-13: 978-0375425660

Product Dimensions: 11.2 x 9 x 3.5 inches

Shipping Weight: 8.8 pounds

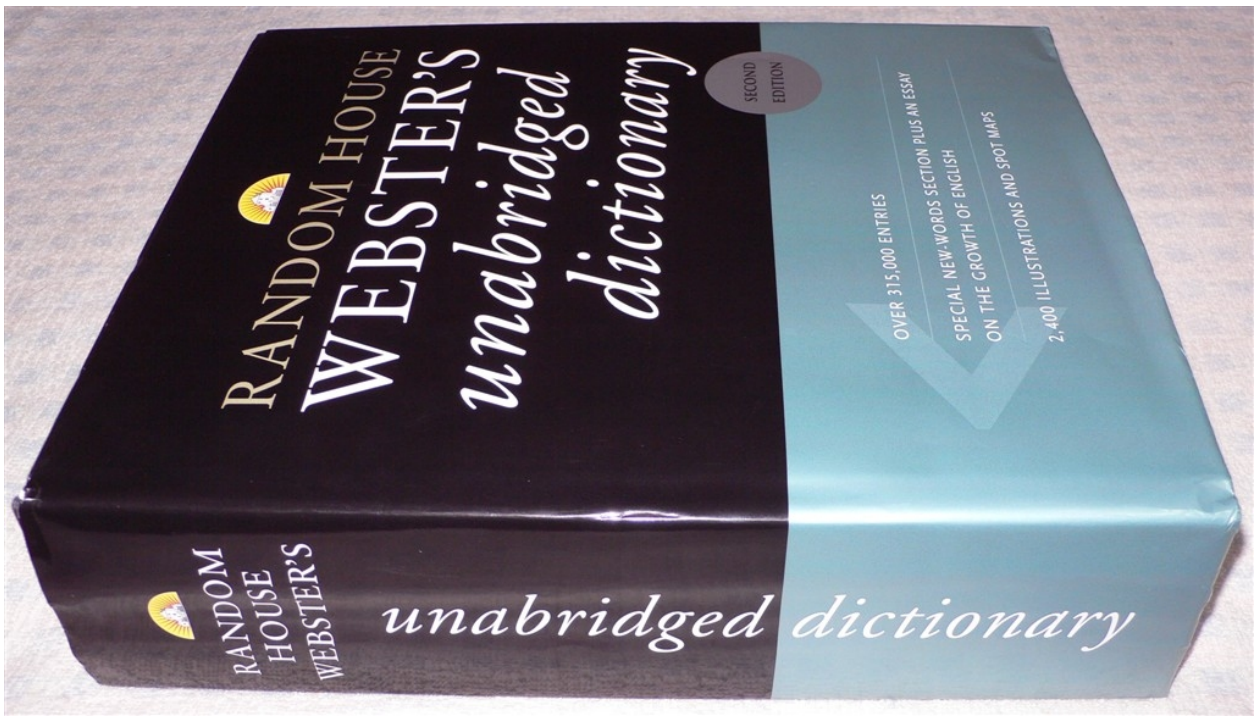
Average Customer Review: (33 customer reviews)

Amazon Bestsellers Rank: #508,784 in Books (See Top 100 in Books)

Would you like to **update product info**, **give feedback on images**, or **tell us about a lower price**?

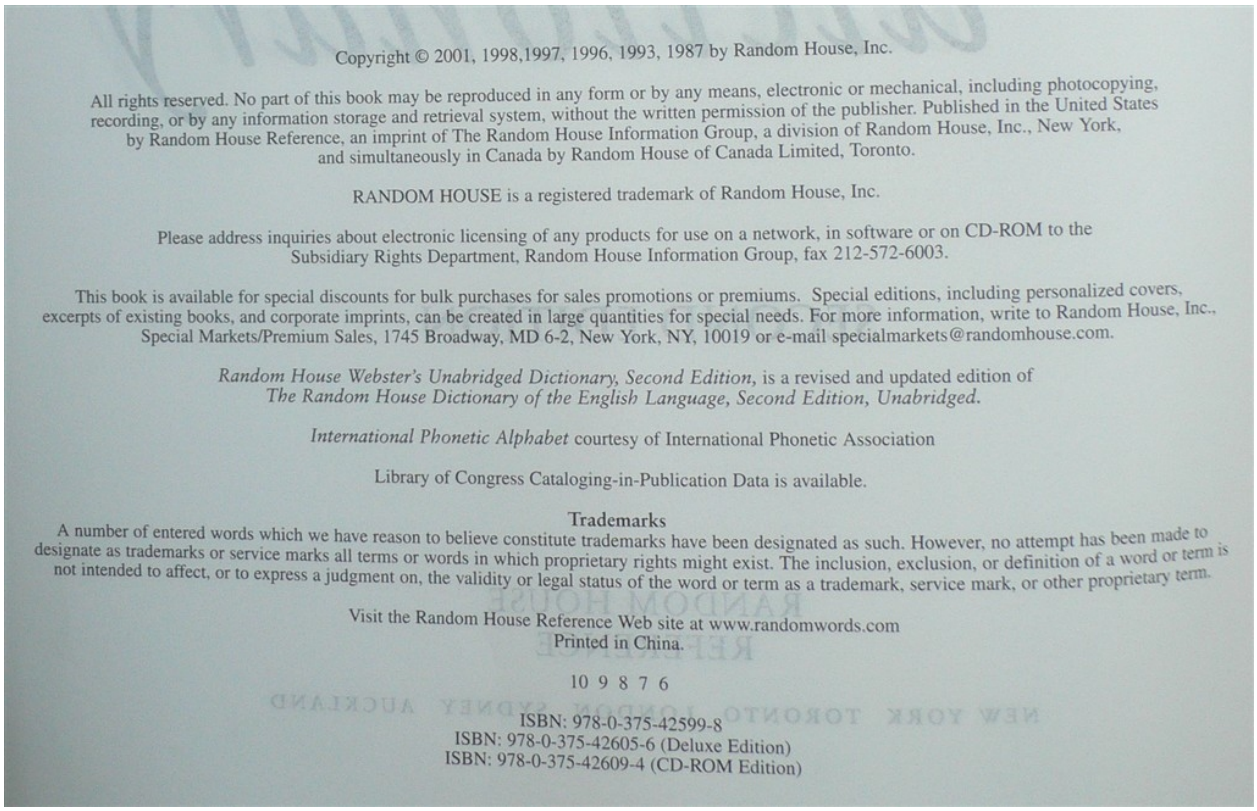
Perhaps, by the time you would read this book, those folks would modify this web page, removing the seditious reference to 9/11, but you could always remember it looking at the screenshot above, as well as at that below, which shows how the original web page used to look like as late as in August 2013:

The second one was just another screenshot that I made on August 13, 2013, shortly before completing this book. As you can see, the Amazon web page was slightly changed compare to the previous screenshot (made on 25 of March 2011), and yet, it still shows the seditious date “September 11, 2001”.



Above – another edition of Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary ISBN 978-6-375-42599-8; 978-0-375-42605-6 (Deluxe Edition); 978-0-375-42609-4 (CD-ROM Edition), claiming to be published in “2001”.

Intriguingly enough, apart from the seditious "9/11 edition" (which is in the red dust jacket), another alleged "2001" edition of this dictionary exists – in a black-blue dust jacket – similar to that shown on both web pages as the "newer edition of this item"[280]. On the above picture is shown one of these – from the personal collection of the humble author of these lines (I own both "2001" editions – the "red" one and the "black-blue" one). Here is the publishing data from the second "2001" edition – the "black-blue" one. It is notably different from the data page pertaining to the "red" 9/11 dictionary shown before. ISBNs are different, and here you can see that those uncareful folks were so much in a hurry, that they even forgot to type a "space" between digits "1998,1997" when it comes to the copyright line:



Copyright © 2001, 1998,1997, 1996, 1993, 1987 by Random House, Inc.

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or by any information storage and retrieval system, without the written permission of the publisher. Published in the United States by Random House Reference, an imprint of The Random House Information Group, a division of Random House, Inc., New York, and simultaneously in Canada by Random House of Canada Limited, Toronto.

RANDOM HOUSE is a registered trademark of Random House, Inc.

Please address inquiries about electronic licensing of any products for use on a network, in software or on CD-ROM to the Subsidiary Rights Department, Random House Information Group, fax 212-572-6003.

This book is available for special discounts for bulk purchases for sales promotions or premiums. Special editions, including personalized covers, excerpts of existing books, and corporate imprints, can be created in large quantities for special needs. For more information, write to Random House, Inc., Special Markets/Premium Sales, 1745 Broadway, MD 6-2, New York, NY, 10019 or e-mail specialmarkets@randomhouse.com.

Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary, Second Edition, is a revised and updated edition of *The Random House Dictionary of the English Language, Second Edition, Unabridged.*

International Phonetic Alphabet courtesy of International Phonetic Association

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data is available.

Trademarks

A number of entered words which we have reason to believe constitute trademarks have been designated as such. However, no attempt has been made to designate as trademarks or service marks all terms or words in which proprietary rights might exist. The inclusion, exclusion, or definition of a word or term is not intended to affect, or to express a judgment on, the validity or legal status of the word or term as a trademark, service mark, or other proprietary term.

Visit the Random House Reference Web site at www.randomwords.com
Printed in China.

10 9 8 7 6

ISBN: 978-0-375-42599-8
ISBN: 978-0-375-42605-6 (Deluxe Edition)
ISBN: 978-0-375-42609-4 (CD-ROM Edition)

In reality, there is no difference at all between the "black-blue" 2001 edition and the "black-blue" 2005 edition, which clearly points out that all these fakeries were in reality concocted around the end of 2004.

It shall be known that apart from the "Unabridged" dictionaries, Random House also concocts its "College" versions that are now called "Random House Webster's College", thus utilizing Noah Webster's name. These "Random House Webster's College" dictionaries in the most cases repeat the design of their "Unabridged" counterparts (which too utilize Webster's name in their title). Thus, if the Random House Unabridged dictionaries of 2005 and 2001 were dressed in "black-blue" dust jackets shown above, their corresponding "College" editions were dressed in similar "black-blue" dust jackets.

Now you will see something really seditious.

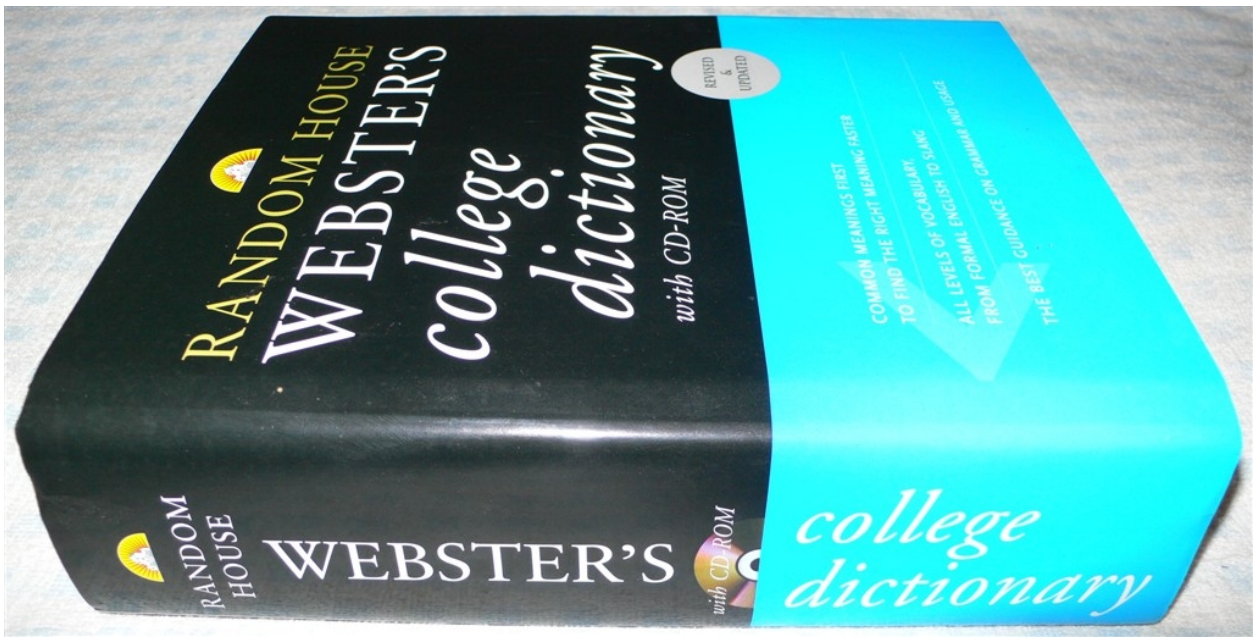
The point is that the humble author of these lines, apart from the two Unabridged dictionaries of "2001" shown above, owns both of the Random House "College" dictionaries of that "black-blue" series – the genuine one of 2005, and its backdated "downgraded" copy of allegedly "2001". The latter one proved to be a seditious item due to some unforgivable errors afforded by the cheaters.

Here is the first one of them – the genuine 2005 edition. I bought it in a genuine manner around the year 2006 or may be 2007 in one of book stories in Bangkok. Its dust cover looks a bit different from the corresponding "Unabridged" black-blue edition shown above, but it is because I took pictures by different cameras, moreover, one with flash, and one – without flash. Therefore, their white balance was different,

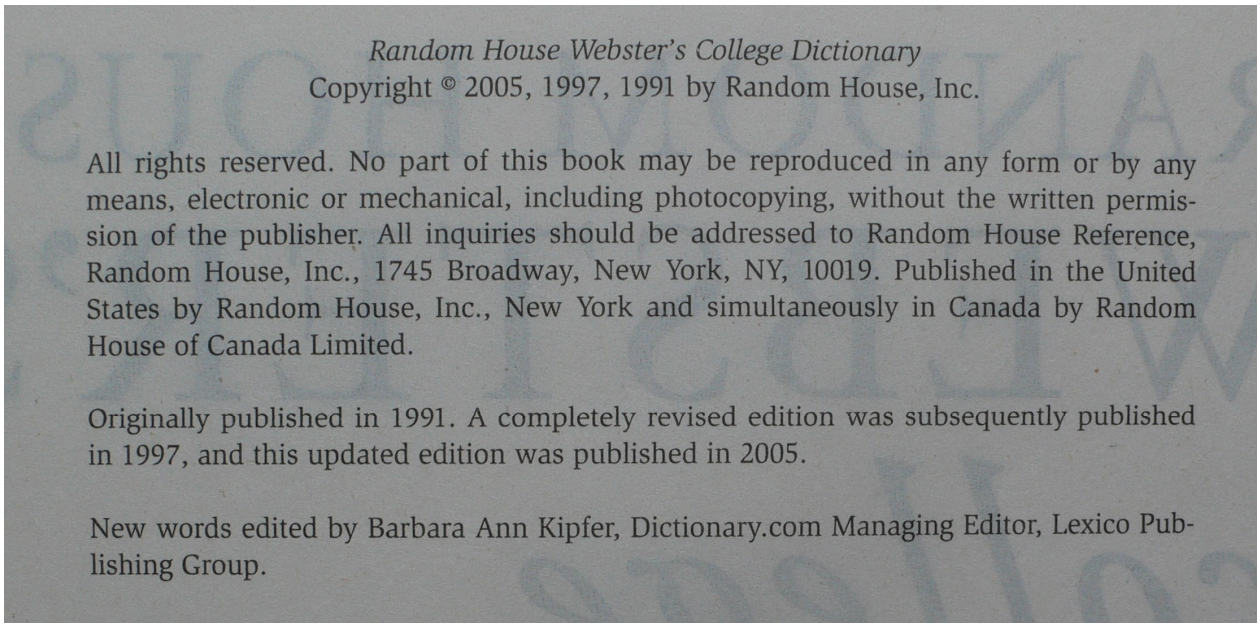
---

[280] This "newer version" links redirects to another Amazon page: http://www.amazon.com/Random-Websters-Unabridged-Dictionary-Edition/dp/0375425993/

which resulted in slightly different look. In reality, their design is the same, since they pertain to the same series:



Above – Random House Webster's College Dictionary (2005; ISBN 0-375-42600-0; "with CD-ROM" edition). Below – copyright notice of the above dictionary, stating it is a continuation of the "original" – the alleged "1991" edition, that, according to the cheaters, was "originally published in 1991".



Random House Webster's College Dictionary
Copyright © 2005, 1997, 1991 by Random House, Inc.

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, without the written permission of the publisher. All inquiries should be addressed to Random House Reference, Random House, Inc., 1745 Broadway, New York, NY, 10019. Published in the United States by Random House, Inc., New York and simultaneously in Canada by Random House of Canada Limited.

Originally published in 1991. A completely revised edition was subsequently published in 1997, and this updated edition was published in 2005.

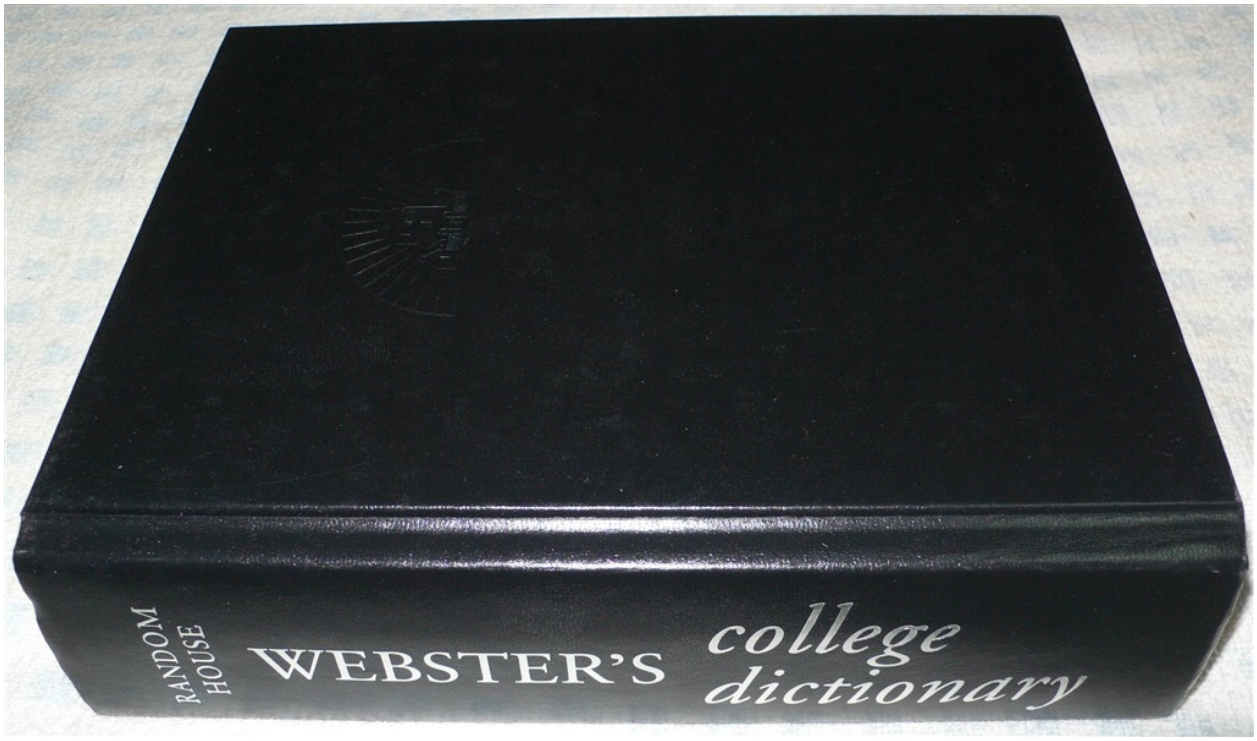
New words edited by Barbara Ann Kipfer, Dictionary.com Managing Editor, Lexico Publishing Group.

Of course, this 2005 edition (as well as all those supposedly "original" editions of "1991" and later) contain the new, "broadened", post-9/11 definitions of "ground zero" intended to provide the needed linguistic alibi to the poor U.S. Government. But the point of our interest in this case is not the "ground zero" definition. It is something else. I wanted to demonstrate to you that the newest Random House College dictionary was only published in 2005, while its alleged "2001" edition was merely a backdated concoction made out of the ready 2005 edition.

Even by looking at the above copyright statement, you can feel that no "2001" edition of the Random House College existed in 2005, because if it were available (or even planned to be concocted at the moment of publishing of the "black-blue" College dictionary of 2005) it would certainly be listed in the copyright notice shown above. However, the copyright notice only lists "1997" and "1991" editions.

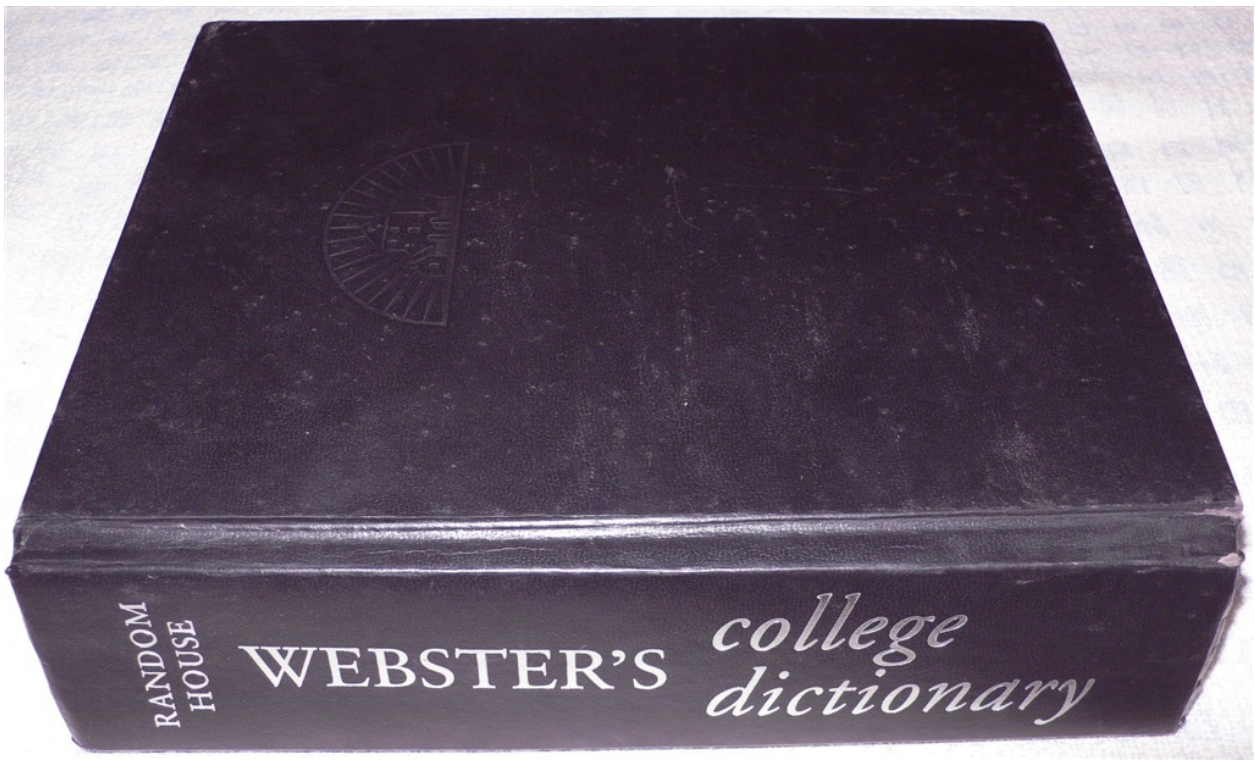
Now let us compare the "2001" concoction with the genuine 2005 edition:

Here is the “naked” 2005 edition (my own), with its dust jacket removed:



Above – Random House Webster's College Dictionary (2005; ISBN 0-375-42600-0; “with CD-ROM” edition).

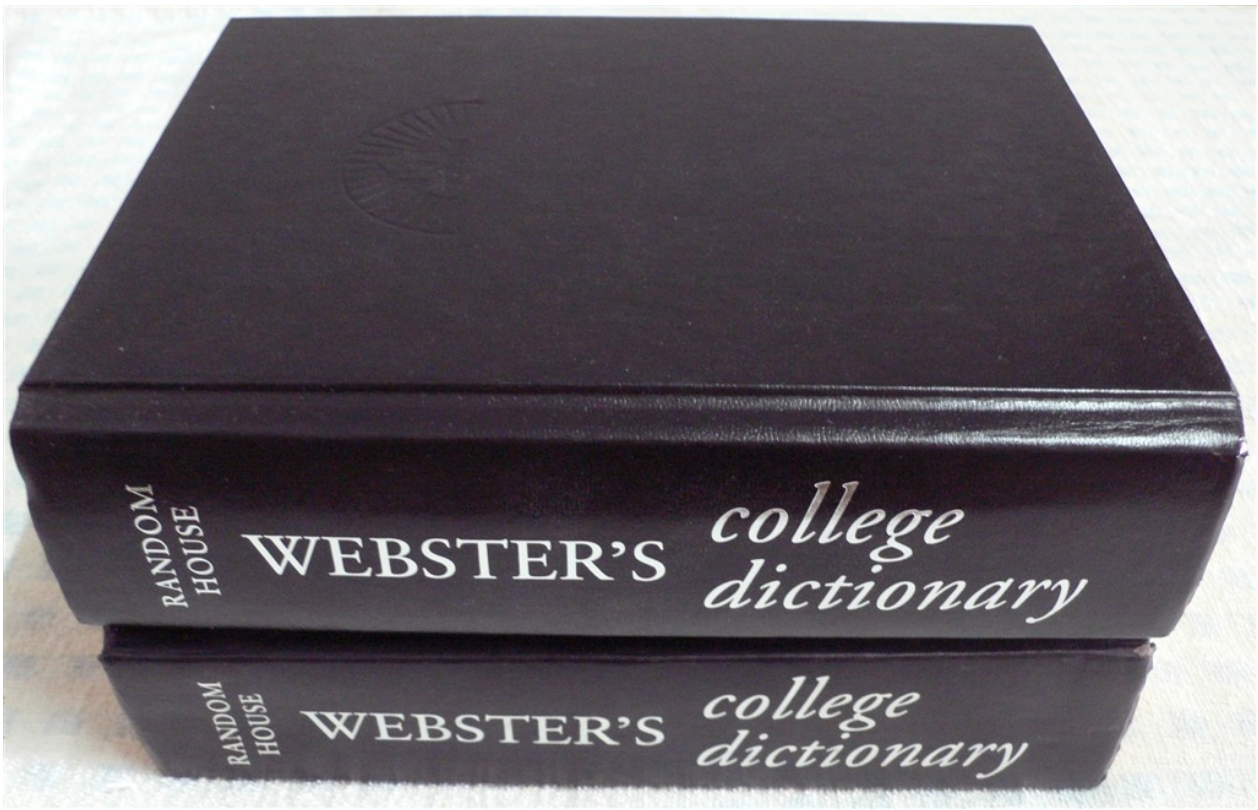
And here is the worst and the “dirtiest” fakery by the Random House cheaters. I managed to find this innocent looking book accidentally when this work was nearly complete. Most probably, it was by God’s grace that I noticed it first in some university library and that I paid attention to its publishing data, and, secondly, that I managed to find it’s copy on the very next day in an obscure book-shop in Bangkok’s holiday market… The so-called “good guys” would definitely pay a very big money to redeem this seditious book – so much revealing it is…



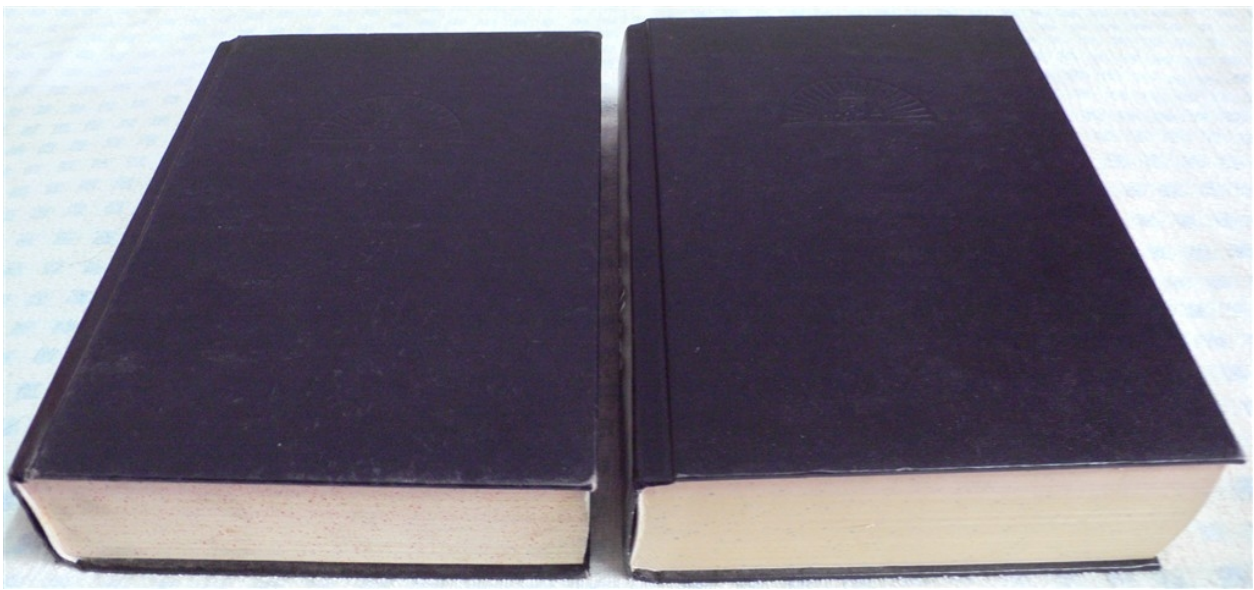
Above – Random House Webster's College Dictionary (alleged “2001”; ISBN 0-375-42600-0; “with CD-ROM” edition).

These two dictionaries, which share the same ISBN and even wear the same “black-blue” dust jacket, look very similar. I would say they “look the same”; at least, outwardly, apart of a little difference in their titles: the “2001” edition claims to be “Revised and Updated”, while the 2005 edition – only “Updated”. Both of them have even CD-ROM included, although physically I have only the CD-ROM from my 2005 edition, because the “2001” edition I bought as a “second-hand” book and its CD-ROM was missing.

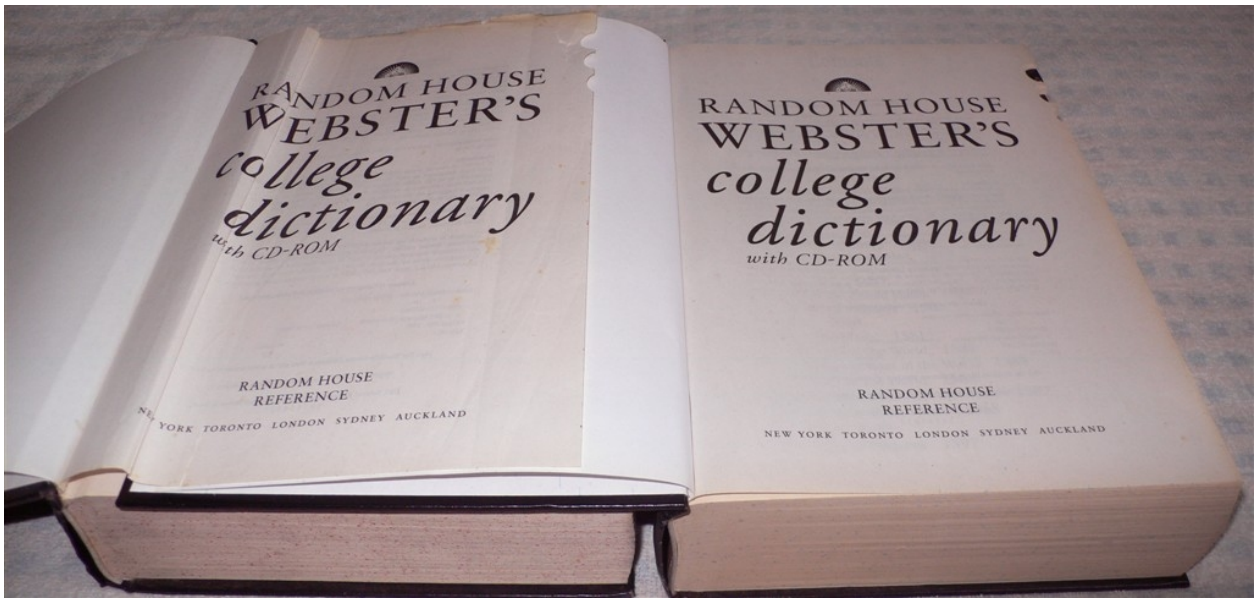
Here are two of these dictionaries – the 2005 and the “2001” – together, on top of each other:



And besides one other:

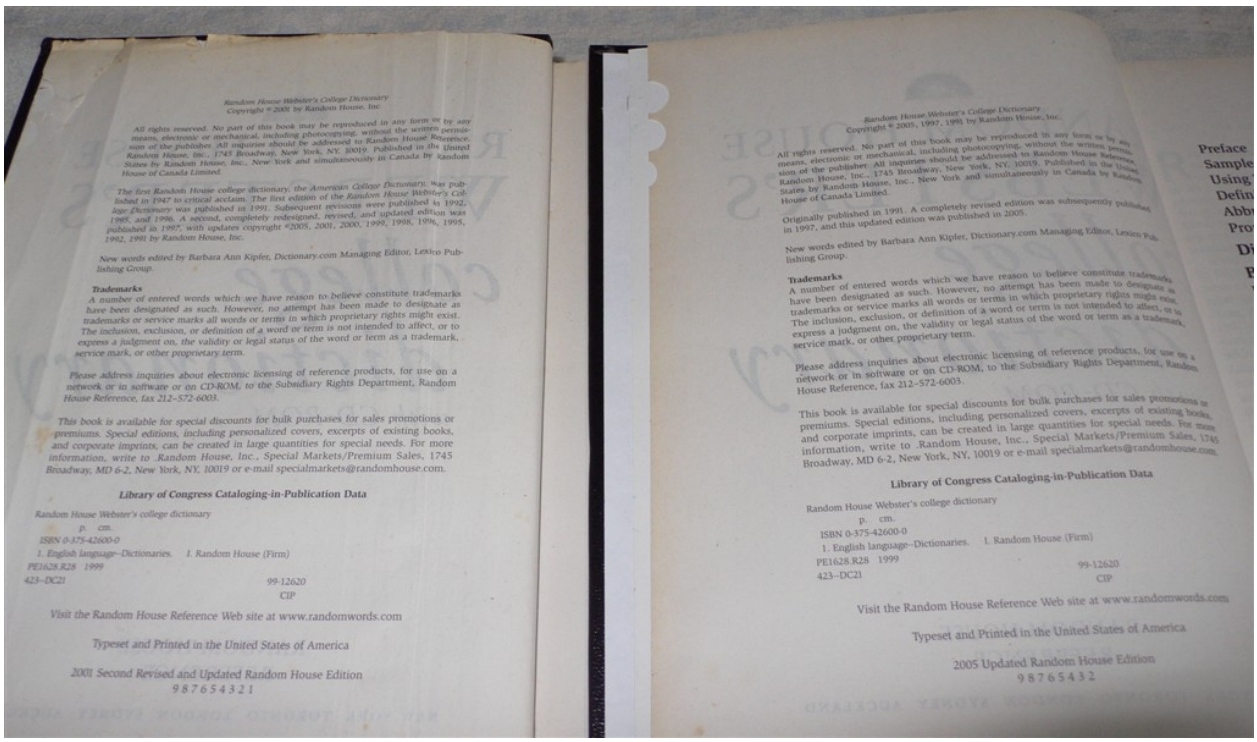


Here are their title pages:



Though, at this point their similarity fades…

This is how these two books look if their title pages are turned over and the cataloging-in-publication data pages are revealed:



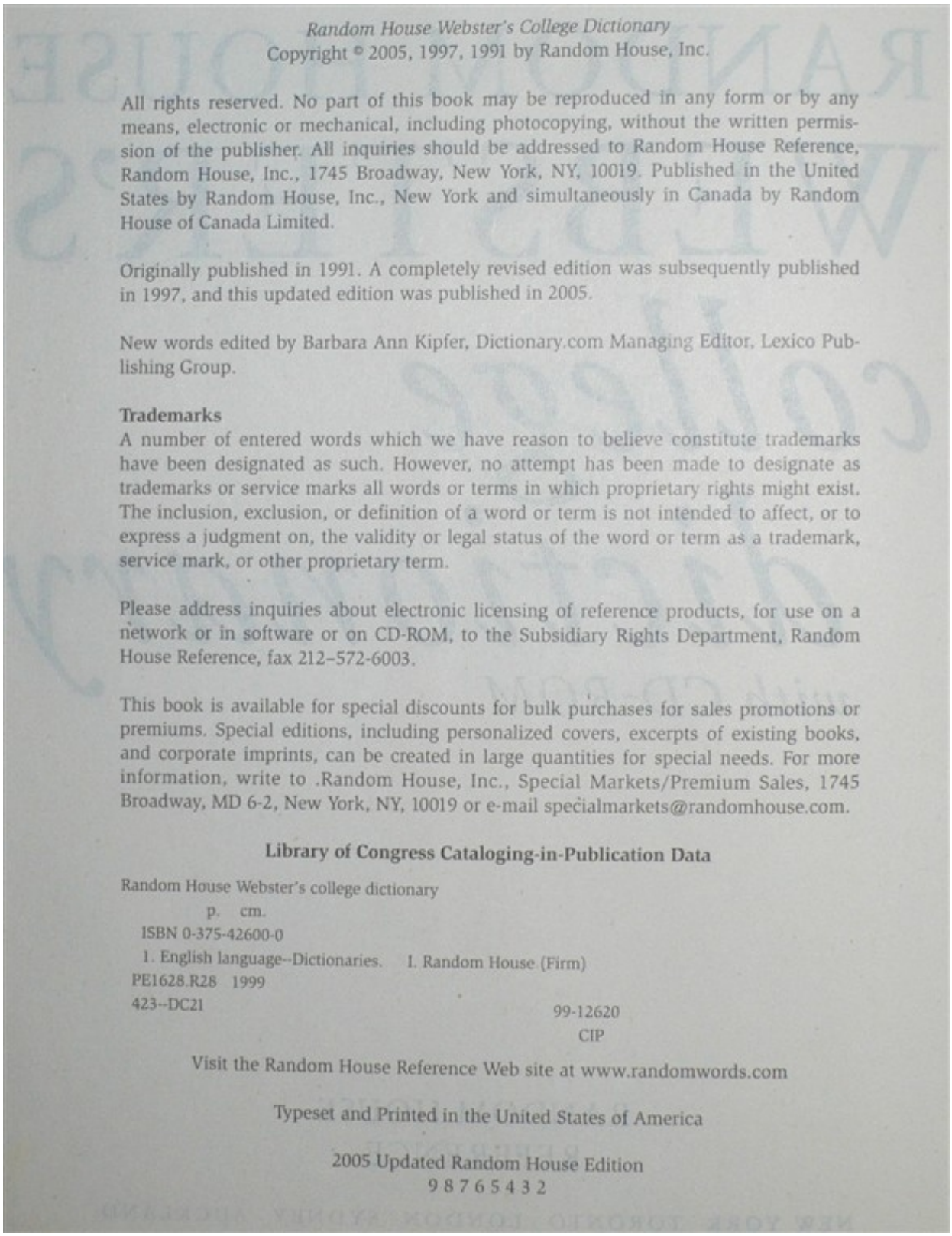
I guess fonts on these photos are too small and the reader might have difficulties noticing any difference. However, it is still possible to notice if I point it out to you: in the lower left corners there is the difference. The book on the left claims to be published in "2001", while the book on the right – in "2005". The lowest line (just above the lowest line of digits) reads as follows:

2001 Second Revised and Updated Random House Edition (in the case of the book on the left)

and

2005 Second Updated Random House Edition (in the case of the book on the right).

You will be able to read these lines if you zoom-in the above photo using a zooming tool of your reader. But in any case, to make it easier for you, here are enlarged separate photos of these two pages in the two books, beginning with the genuine 2005 one:



Random House Webster's College Dictionary
Copyright © 2005, 1997, 1991 by Random House, Inc.

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, without the written permission of the publisher. All inquiries should be addressed to Random House Reference, Random House, Inc., 1745 Broadway, New York, NY, 10019. Published in the United States by Random House, Inc., New York and simultaneously in Canada by Random House of Canada Limited.

Originally published in 1991. A completely revised edition was subsequently published in 1997, and this updated edition was published in 2005.

New words edited by Barbara Ann Kipfer, Dictionary.com Managing Editor, Lexico Publishing Group.

Trademarks
A number of entered words which we have reason to believe constitute trademarks have been designated as such. However, no attempt has been made to designate as trademarks or service marks all words or terms in which proprietary rights might exist. The inclusion, exclusion, or definition of a word or term is not intended to affect, or to express a judgment on, the validity or legal status of the word or term as a trademark, service mark, or other proprietary term.

Please address inquiries about electronic licensing of reference products, for use on a network or in software or on CD-ROM, to the Subsidiary Rights Department, Random House Reference, fax 212–572-6003.

This book is available for special discounts for bulk purchases for sales promotions or premiums. Special editions, including personalized covers, excerpts of existing books, and corporate imprints, can be created in large quantities for special needs. For more information, write to .Random House, Inc., Special Markets/Premium Sales, 1745 Broadway, MD 6-2, New York, NY, 10019 or e-mail specialmarkets@randomhouse.com.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Random House Webster's college dictionary
p. cm.
ISBN 0-375-42600-0
1. English language--Dictionaries. I. Random House (Firm)
PE1628.R28 1999
423--DC21
99-12620
CIP

Visit the Random House Reference Web site at www.randomwords.com

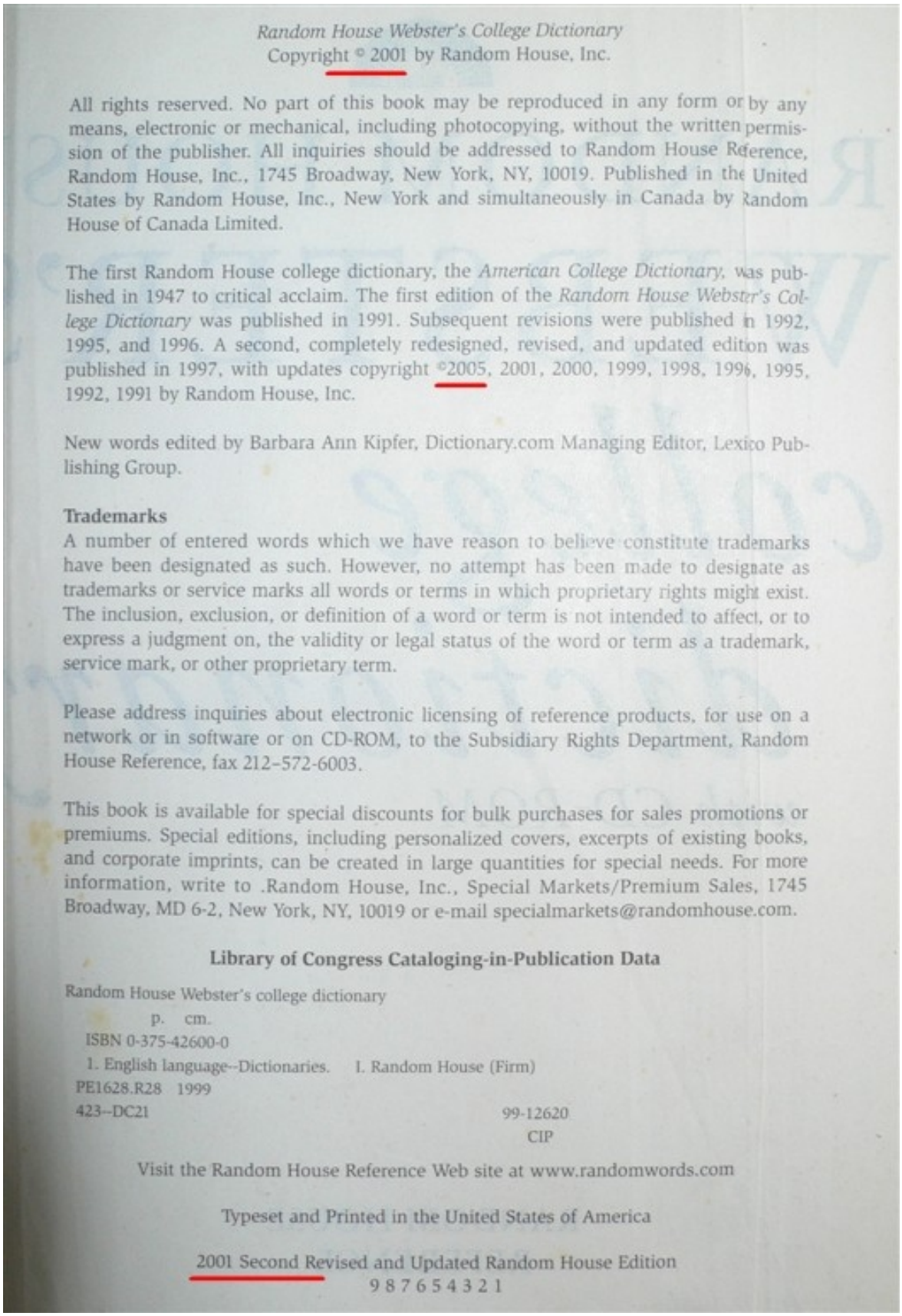
Typeset and Printed in the United States of America

2005 Updated Random House Edition
9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2

Above – a page with cataloging-in-publication data of the Random House Webster's College Dictionary (2005; ISBN 0-375-42600-0; "with CD-ROM" edition).

Make sure to notice that the alleged "2001" copyright is not mentioned among those in the upper line, where only the copyrights of 2005, and of alleged "1997" and "1991" are mentioned.

Now compare it with the corresponding page of the alleged "2001" edition of the same dictionary (please, compare these pages thoroughly, line after the line):



Random House Webster's College Dictionary
Copyright © 2001 by Random House, Inc.

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, without the written permission of the publisher. All inquiries should be addressed to Random House Reference, Random House, Inc., 1745 Broadway, New York, NY, 10019. Published in the United States by Random House, Inc., New York and simultaneously in Canada by Random House of Canada Limited.

The first Random House college dictionary, the *American College Dictionary*, was published in 1947 to critical acclaim. The first edition of the *Random House Webster's College Dictionary* was published in 1991. Subsequent revisions were published in 1992, 1995, and 1996. A second, completely redesigned, revised, and updated edition was published in 1997, with updates copyright ©2005, 2001, 2000, 1999, 1998, 1996, 1995, 1992, 1991 by Random House, Inc.

New words edited by Barbara Ann Kipfer, Dictionary.com Managing Editor, Lexico Publishing Group.

Trademarks
A number of entered words which we have reason to believe constitute trademarks have been designated as such. However, no attempt has been made to designate as trademarks or service marks all words or terms in which proprietary rights might exist. The inclusion, exclusion, or definition of a word or term is not intended to affect, or to express a judgment on, the validity or legal status of the word or term as a trademark, service mark, or other proprietary term.

Please address inquiries about electronic licensing of reference products, for use on a network or in software or on CD-ROM, to the Subsidiary Rights Department, Random House Reference, fax 212-572-6003.

This book is available for special discounts for bulk purchases for sales promotions or premiums. Special editions, including personalized covers, excerpts of existing books, and corporate imprints, can be created in large quantities for special needs. For more information, write to .Random House, Inc., Special Markets/Premium Sales, 1745 Broadway, MD 6-2, New York, NY, 10019 or e-mail specialmarkets@randomhouse.com.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Random House Webster's college dictionary
p. cm.
ISBN 0-375-42600-0
1. English language--Dictionaries. I. Random House (Firm)
PE1628.R28 1999
423--DC21 99-12620
CIP

Visit the Random House Reference Web site at www.randomwords.com

Typeset and Printed in the United States of America

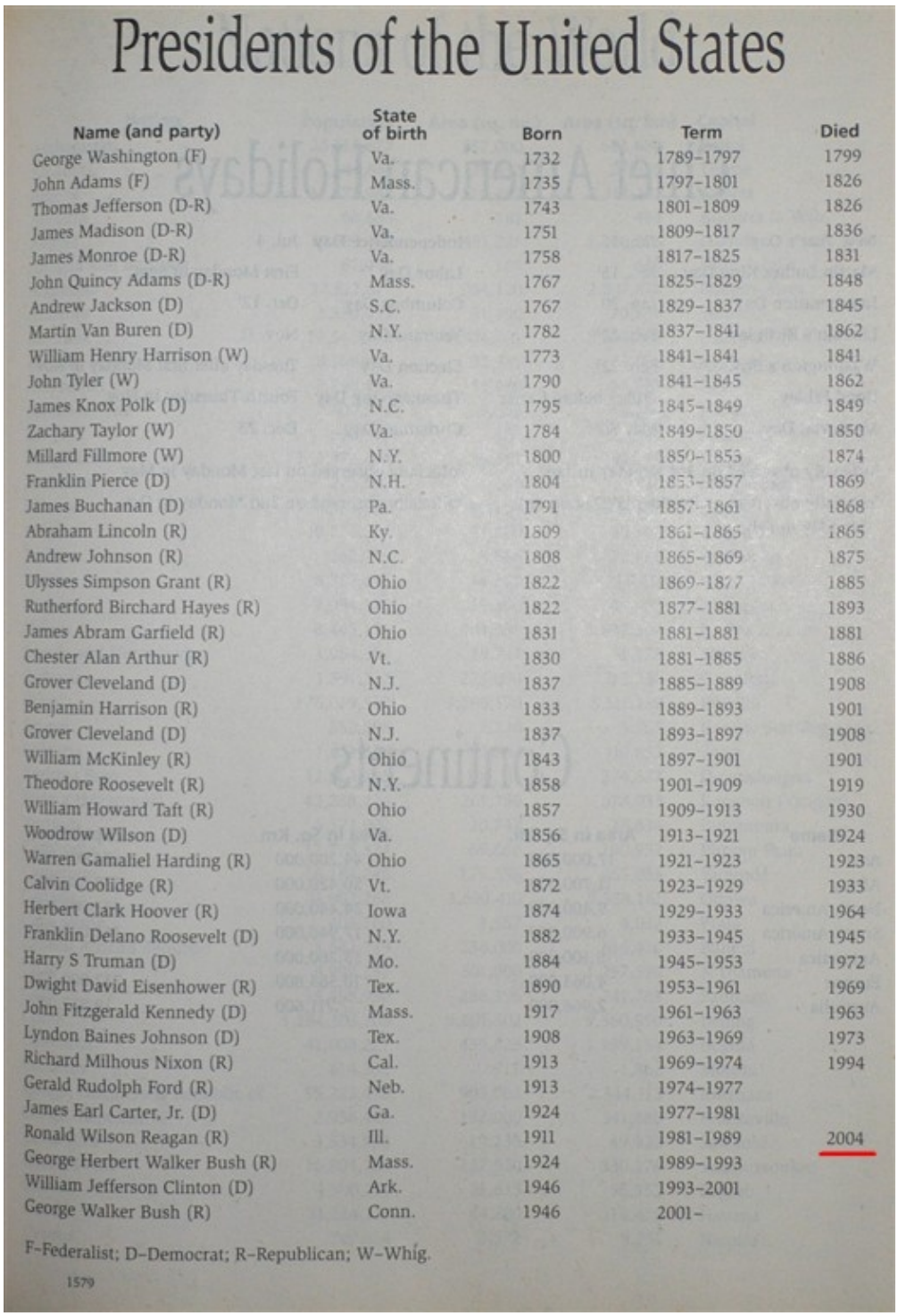
2001 Second Revised and Updated Random House Edition
9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

Above – a page with cataloging-in-publication data of the Random House Webster's College Dictionary (alleged "2001" edition; ISBN 0-375-42600-0; "with CD-ROM" edition). Irregularities are underlined with red.

As you can see, the one who concocted the "2001" edition was really lazy. He did not really care (to say the least) about the infamous freemasonic "cleanness". All he did – he simply took the ready page of some newer edition, and simply reset some words on it to be the alleged "2001" edition. However, he was not careful enough and he forgot to remove the "©2005" word that by no means could have been present

in the copyright statement of a genuine 2001 edition. While another so-called “good guy” who was appointed to supervise the work and to double-check the result was negligent enough to miss such a thing... Actually, professional cheaters can not afford such a blunder; and in reality you almost never could have a chance to catch red-handed those who produce back-dated books, back-dated newspapers, or back-dated magazines. The Freemasons are careful enough not to give you any chance. But in this case we see the rarest exception to the rule. The cheaters afforded this mistake. And we noticed it.

However, the above one was not the last blunder that made this particular piece of work “very dirty” by the freemasonic standards. Here is another, probably, the worst one. If the presence of the “©2005” word in the copyright statement of 2001 edition could be somehow explained by “mistyping”, at least in theory, the fact that the death of ex-president Reagan in 2004 was mentioned in the 2001 edition of the dictionary could not be explained even by combined efforts of all political alchemists from behind the infamous “curtain” that specialize in production of backdated texts. The phenomenon that revealed itself on the page below is simply against the rules of the very alchemy:



Presidents of the United States

Name (and party)	State of birth	Born	Term	Died
George Washington (F)	Va.	1732	1789–1797	1799
John Adams (F)	Mass.	1735	1797–1801	1826
Thomas Jefferson (D-R)	Va.	1743	1801–1809	1826
James Madison (D-R)	Va.	1751	1809–1817	1836
James Monroe (D-R)	Va.	1758	1817–1825	1831
John Quincy Adams (D-R)	Mass.	1767	1825–1829	1848
Andrew Jackson (D)	S.C.	1767	1829–1837	1845
Martin Van Buren (D)	N.Y.	1782	1837–1841	1862
William Henry Harrison (W)	Va.	1773	1841–1841	1841
John Tyler (W)	Va.	1790	1841–1845	1862
James Knox Polk (D)	N.C.	1795	1845–1849	1849
Zachary Taylor (W)	Va.	1784	1849–1850	1850
Millard Fillmore (W)	N.Y.	1800	1850–1853	1874
Franklin Pierce (D)	N.H.	1804	1853–1857	1869
James Buchanan (D)	Pa.	1791	1857–1861	1868
Abraham Lincoln (R)	Ky.	1809	1861–1865	1865
Andrew Johnson (R)	N.C.	1808	1865–1869	1875
Ulysses Simpson Grant (R)	Ohio	1822	1869–1877	1885
Rutherford Birchard Hayes (R)	Ohio	1822	1877–1881	1893
James Abram Garfield (R)	Ohio	1831	1881–1881	1881
Chester Alan Arthur (R)	Vt.	1830	1881–1885	1886
Grover Cleveland (D)	N.J.	1837	1885–1889	1908
Benjamin Harrison (R)	Ohio	1833	1889–1893	1901
Grover Cleveland (D)	N.J.	1837	1893–1897	1908
William McKinley (R)	Ohio	1843	1897–1901	1901
Theodore Roosevelt (R)	N.Y.	1858	1901–1909	1919
William Howard Taft (R)	Ohio	1857	1909–1913	1930
Woodrow Wilson (D)	Va.	1856	1913–1921	1924
Warren Gamaliel Harding (R)	Ohio	1865	1921–1923	1923
Calvin Coolidge (R)	Vt.	1872	1923–1929	1933
Herbert Clark Hoover (R)	Iowa	1874	1929–1933	1964
Franklin Delano Roosevelt (D)	N.Y.	1882	1933–1945	1945
Harry S Truman (D)	Mo.	1884	1945–1953	1972
Dwight David Eisenhower (R)	Tex.	1890	1953–1961	1969
John Fitzgerald Kennedy (D)	Mass.	1917	1961–1963	1963
Lyndon Baines Johnson (D)	Tex.	1908	1963–1969	1973
Richard Milhous Nixon (R)	Cal.	1913	1969–1974	1994
Gerald Rudolph Ford (R)	Neb.	1913	1974–1977	
James Earl Carter, Jr. (D)	Ga.	1924	1977–1981	
Ronald Wilson Reagan (R)	Ill.	1911	1981–1989	2004
George Herbert Walker Bush (R)	Mass.	1924	1989–1993	
William Jefferson Clinton (D)	Ark.	1946	1993–2001	
George Walker Bush (R)	Conn.	1946	2001–	

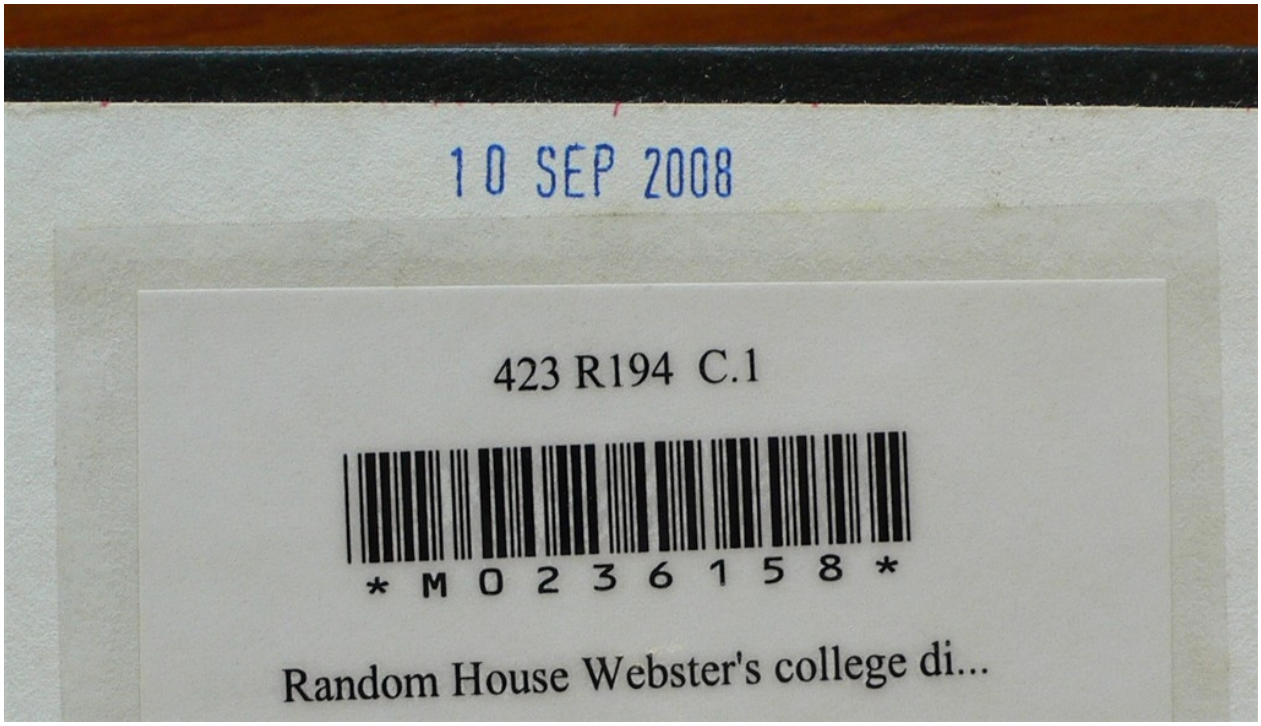
F–Federalist; D–Democrat; R–Republican; W–Whig.

1579

Above – the page No. 1579 (Presidents) of the Random House Webster's College Dictionary (alleged "2001" edition; ISBN 0-375-42600-0; "with CD-ROM" edition).

From now on, we could, at last, establish the approximate time of those actual backdating attempts. They were made not earlier than in 2004. Because the earliest when the 2005 edition mentioned above could have been prepared was the previous year (especially considering that Ronald Reagan, whose death it mentioned, died on June 5, 2004). However, there are all reasonable grounds to suspect that it was prepared and published in 2005, rather than in 2004. And so, the alleged "2001" edition (that was based on the genuine 2005 edition) was manufactured in the year 2005 (if not 2006 or even 2007) as well. This could be indirectly confirmed by a library registration stamp on the above book (as I have told you, I have seen two copies of this seditious book – one in a certain university library in Bangkok and the second one – that I was fortunate to buy the next day in the book-market).

Here is that library stamp:

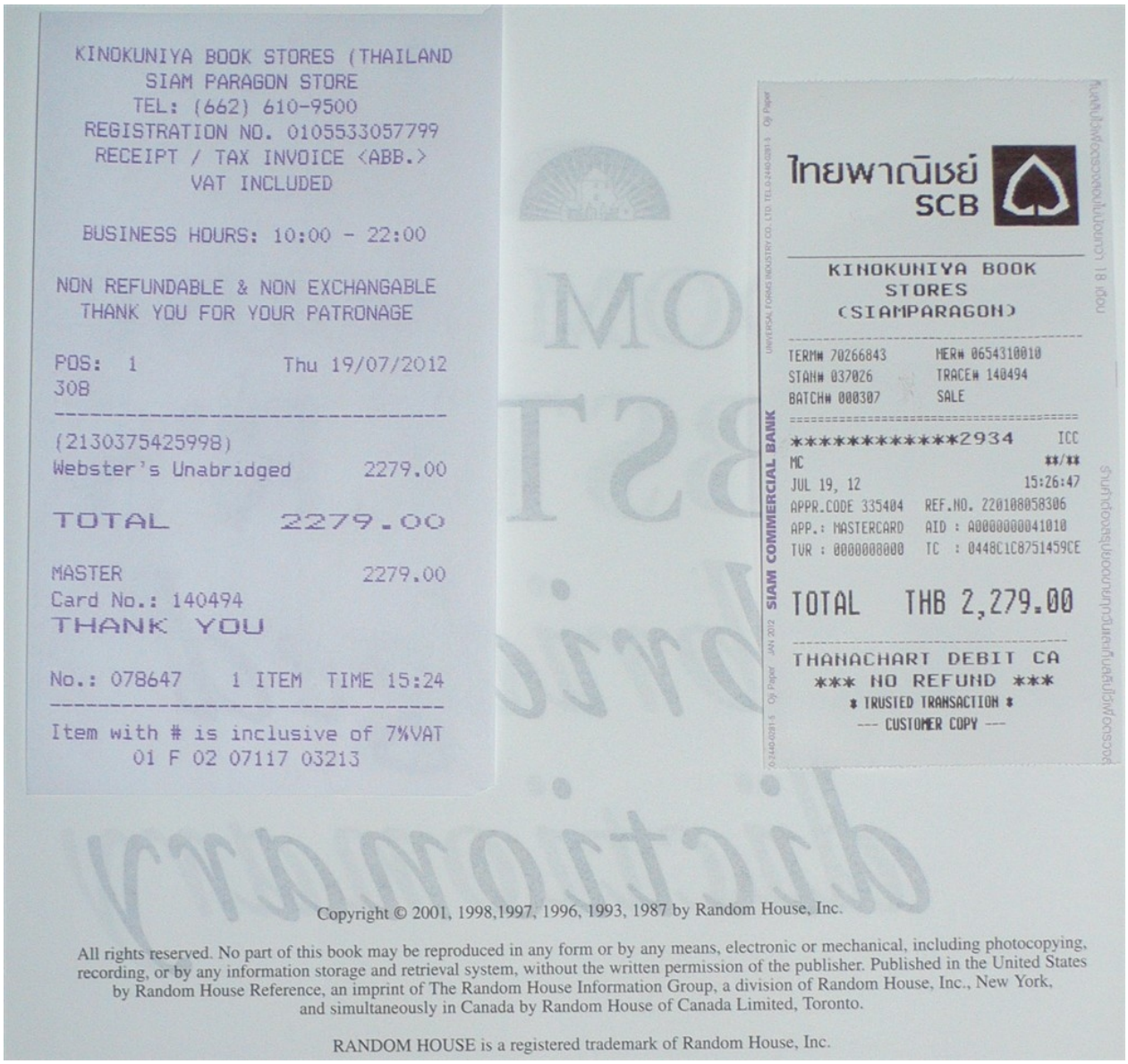


In the most cases you can not trust those "library registration stamps", of course, since the library staff would register backdated books with the dates that the Freemasons would order them. However, I have feeling that in this particular case we can trust the above library's stamp. This book of the alleged "2001" edition indeed arrived to the abovementioned library in September 2008.

I have to mention also that I made my own little criminal inquiry here in Bangkok by "innocently" inquiring of all those who used to sell the infamous "1987" edition of the Random House Unabridged Dictionary, the alleged "Second Edition" – when did they actually get this particular book? All of them, without any exception, honestly answered that as far as they could recollect, they got it in the year 2005 A.D. – just merely 18 (eighteen) years after the date of its alleged publication…

Another notable detail is that while in the copyright statement of the genuine 2005 "College" edition were managed allegedly "previous" editions of "1991" and "1997" only, the alleged "2001" edition of it in its copyright statement mentions (apart of the wrong "2005" edition) also alleged editions of: "2001", "2000", "1999", "1998", "1996", "1995", and "1992". This allows us making further conclusions:

By the year 2005, only backdated concoctions of the Random House College of "1991" and "1997" were printed (or even "envisaged" rather than "already printed"). However, by the year 2006 (or even 2007), more backdated concoctions were either envisaged or actually produced: the alleged "1992", "1995", "1996", "1998", "1999", "2000", and "2001". The same could be said in regard to the "Unabridged" Random House dictionaries. Its "black-blue" edition of "2001" was merely a backdated copy of the 2005 "black-blue" edition with corresponding backward changes. In fact, I bought my own "black-blue" Random House Unabridged of alleged "2001" in the brand new condition (moreover, being a "new arrival") in one of the busiest Bangkok's books stores …guess when? in July 2012. Here is a photo of my purchase slips:



Copyright © 2001, 1998,1997, 1996, 1993, 1987 by Random House, Inc.

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording, or by any information storage and retrieval system, without the written permission of the publisher. Published in the United States by Random House Reference, an imprint of The Random House Information Group, a division of Random House, Inc., New York, and simultaneously in Canada by Random House of Canada Limited, Toronto.

RANDOM HOUSE is a registered trademark of Random House, Inc.

I have to mention that the "Kinokuniya" book store in Bangkok's Siam Paragon Center is the busiest of all book stores of Thailand's capital, always full of rich customers. Presumably, no book could remain unsold in such a busy shop for longer than a month. Indeed, this dictionary just arrived there around July 15 or 16, 2012 (because I regularly visited that book store and I monitored all new arrivals when it comes to English dictionaries) and I bought it on 19 of July 2012. I hope you realize that to continue distributing brand new "2001" editions of the dictionary while its 2005 editions are available for the last 7 years is a bit "strange" (if not to say "dishonest") conduct? So, anyone is welcome with his conclusions…

However, the point of our interest now is not the "black-blue" edition of "2001", but the "red" 2001 edition that claims to be published on the very day September the 11th.

Let us implement common sense first. First of all, it shall be understood that it would be impossible to prepare and to print such a thing as the unabridged dictionary in a single day. Thus, the stated day "11 of September, 2001" mentioned above does not mean that this dictionary was published right on that day. It means something else. It means that Random House editors applied for a new ISBN (or registered some vacant ISBN of their own as pertaining to this particular product), as well as applied for a new Catalog Card from the U.S. Library of Congress on the day September 11, 2001, while the actual product they could produce later. The actual dictionary was produced, perhaps, around the end of 2004, but since its ISBN and its Library of Congress Catalog Card were registered on the day of 9/11, this dictionary appears as such on the web page of Amazon shown above.

Let us, therefore, refer to this dictionary as "the 9/11 edition" – in order to be able to distinguish it from other editions, because in reality the infamous 9/11 edition would be even more important in our inquiry

than the allegedly “earliest” edition of “1987” that serves a formal “ancestor” of the entire backdated series.

So, our common sense suggests that if the alleged “1987” edition with the “broadened” definition of “ground zero” were indeed existent prior to 9/11, than the Random House editors would not register their would be new dictionary right on the very day September the 11th. They would rather spend that fateful day on something else – for example, on joining others in prayers for the 9/11 victims, or at least on watching the TV that continuously showed the unprecedented events. The mere fact that these folks were busy on 9/11 obtaining registration data on their new unabridged dictionary is the hardest proof that no such dictionary existed prior to 9/11. Logic is a stubborn thing, as you probably know.

Anyhow, this type of proof although is indeed hard, is still not hard enough to be admissible in the modern judicial sense. Some harder proof is required therefore. Let us try to get some harder proof.

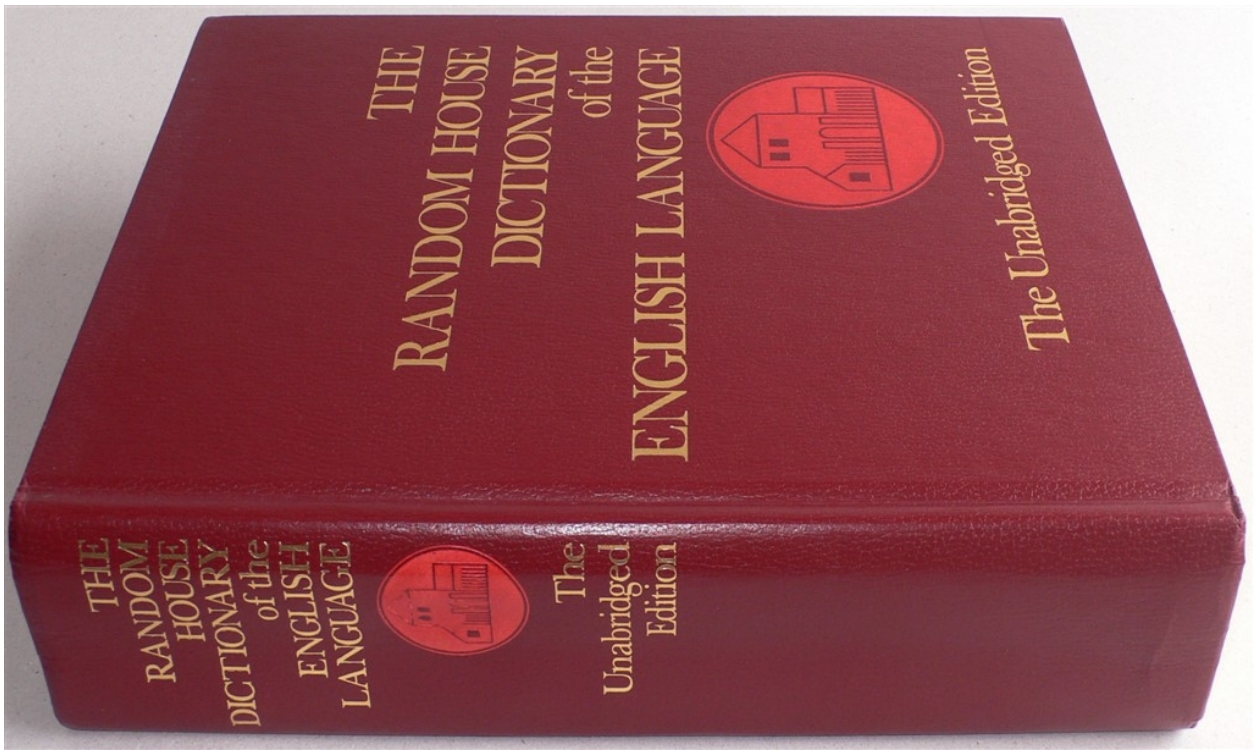
However, while getting this harder proof, let us remember something important. The unfortunate affair with registering the ISBN of the infamous 9/11 dictionary right on the very day September the 11th allows us to make some logical presumption (that would be successfully proven by below considerations and thus – elevated from the status of “presumption” to the status of “conclusion”):

The infamous “9/11 edition” of the Random House Unabridged Dictionary, the alleged “Second edition”, was the first edition of such dictionary, while its implied “predecessors” – such as the alleged “1987” edition – were merely “downgrades”, which contained certain backward changes when it came to some most recent entries in comparison with the “9/11 edition” that served the basis for such backward changes – in the same manner as the 2005 College dictionary served as the basis to concoct the backdated “2001” College edition.

Let us begin getting the “hard proof”. Just to remind you – we need to prove in a satisfactory manner that the alleged “1987” edition of the Random House Unabridged Dictionary, the alleged “Second Edition”, did not exist in the year 1987 as claimed.

In order to obtain such a hard proof, let us leave aside for a while those “2001” editions (that were printed in reality around the end of 2004) and review some genuine Random House dictionaries.

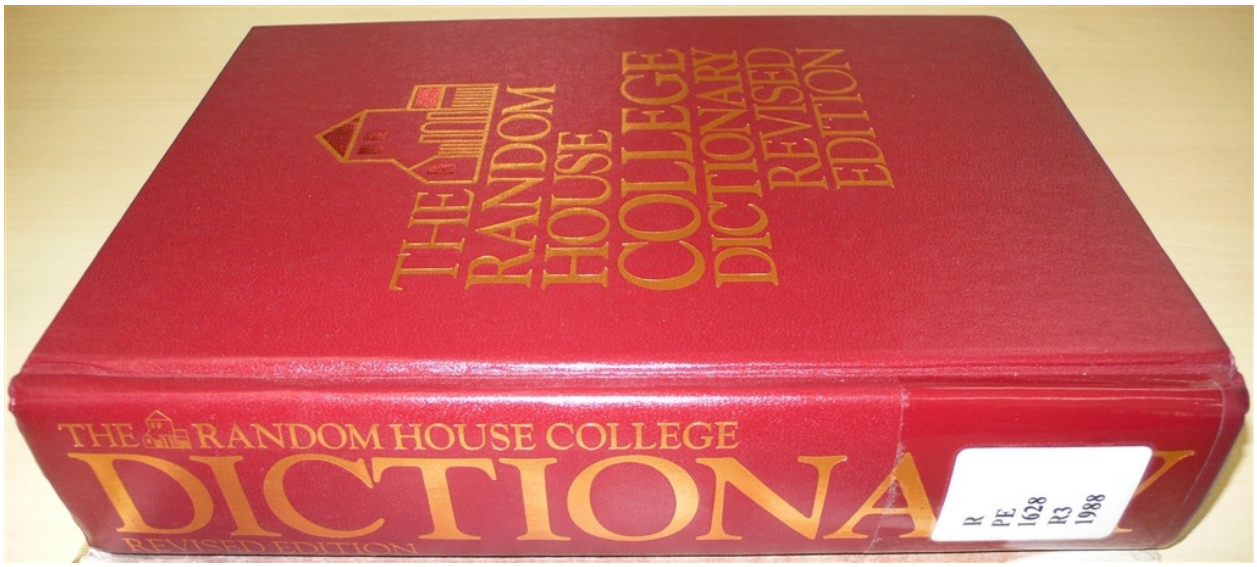
Here is the last genuine edition of the Random House Unabridged (also from my personal collection):



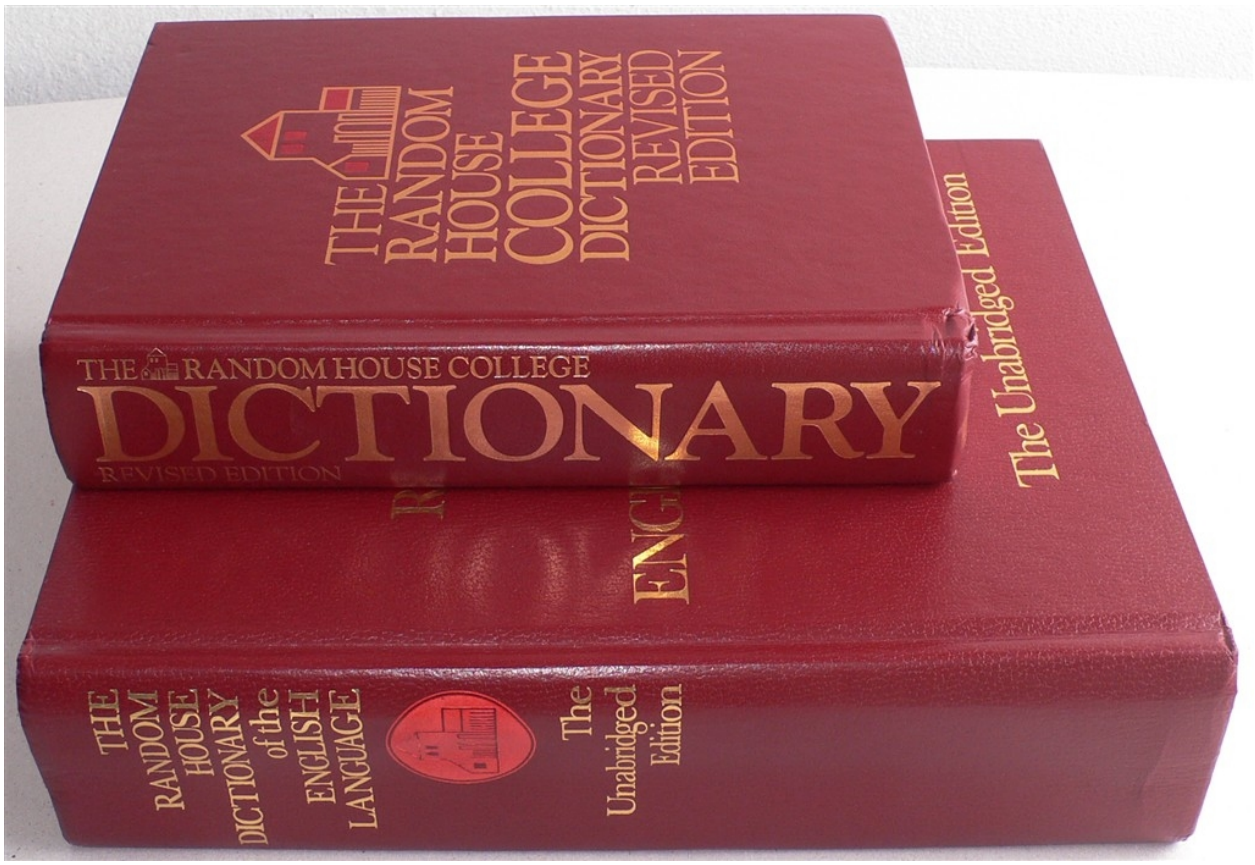
Above – the last edition of The Random House Dictionary of the English language The Unabridged Edition of 1983 (ISBN 0-394-47176-8; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number 74-129225) without its dust jacket.

It shall be mentioned that the 1983 edition of the Unabridged is different compare to its 1981 edition and to all previous editions only by its "leather-like" binding (the 1981- and all previous editions were bound using pale fabric), and by the fact that it was the first edition that had an ISBN (the previous editions only had Catalog Cards numbers of the Library of Congress, but no ISBNs). The contents of these dictionaries were the same.

Now you can also notice that by the design of its binding the 1988 edition of the "College" dictionary resembles the last unabridged edition of 1983 that it was actually based upon. Look, for example, how the genuine 1988 edition of the Random House College Dictionary looks like with its dust-cover removed:



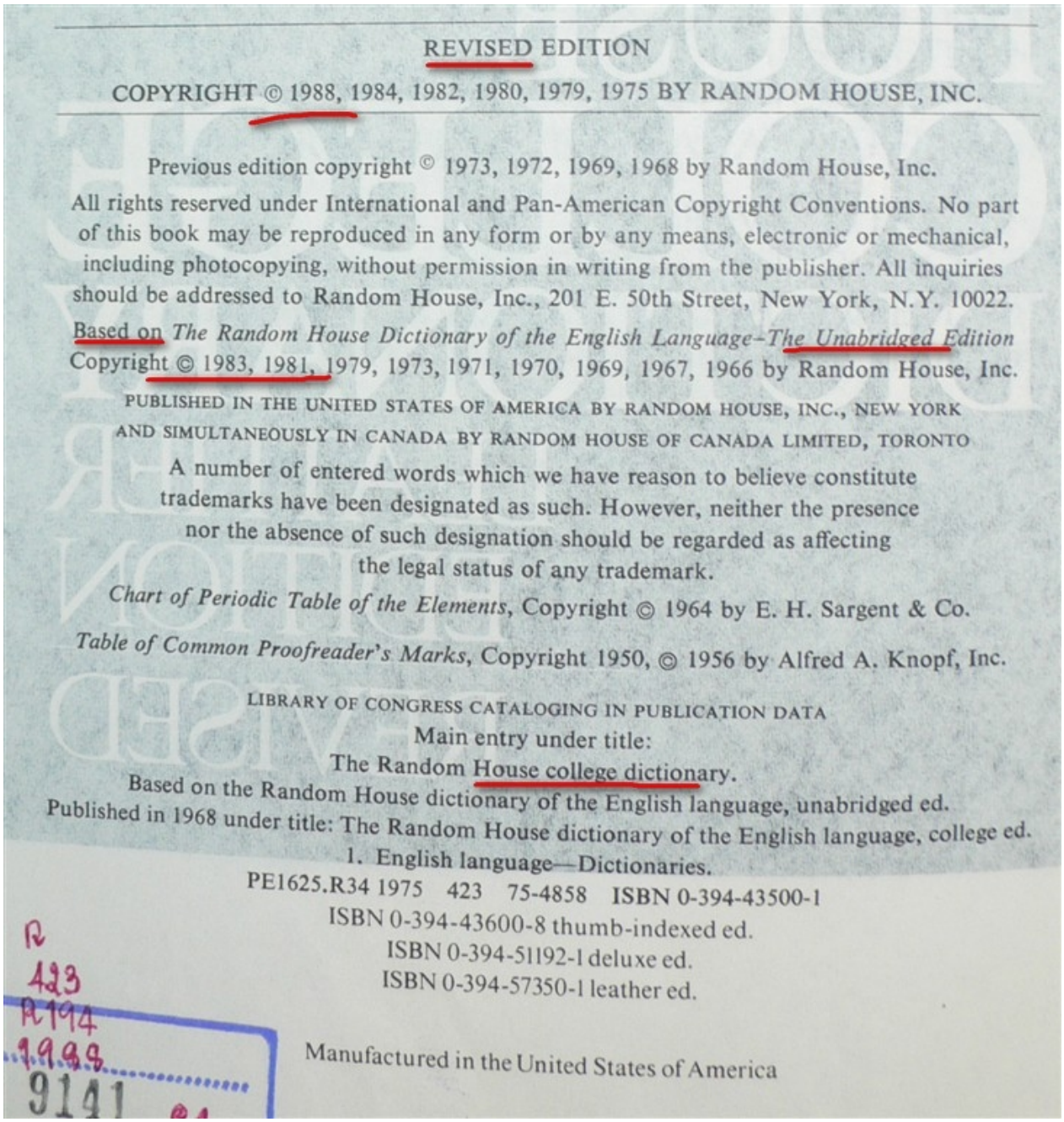
Above – The genuine Random House College Dictionary Revised Edition (1988; ISBN 0-394-43600-8) with its dust-cover removed. Below – the genuine Random House College Dictionary Revised Dictionary of 1988 with its dust-cover removed as compared with the genuine Random House Unabridged Dictionary of 1983 edition that it is based upon. (The two "College" books in these two pictures are different – the upper one is from a library, the lower one – is my own; it also had a dust jacket, but I removed it for making this comparison.)



This is just to confirm that the binding of the “College” of 1988 and that of the “Unabridged” of 1983 look very similar and is made from the same material. It is not actually “leather”, but some “leather-like” stuff.

Now let us get to the first “hard proof”. If the alleged “Second Edition” of the Random House Unabridged Dictionary were available in “1987” as claimed, than it is logical to presume that the Random House College Dictionary, Revised Edition of 1988 must have been based on it. However, contrary to our logical presumptions, the genuine 1988 edition of the Random House College Dictionary, moreover called “Revised” edition, is still based on …the 1983 edition of the Unabridged – the one shown above.

Please, note in the below copyright statement of the Random House College Dictionary, Revised Edition of 1988, that the alleged “1987” edition of the “Unabridged” is not even mentioned…



REVISED EDITION

COPYRIGHT © 1988, 1984, 1982, 1980, 1979, 1975 BY RANDOM HOUSE, INC.

Previous edition copyright © 1973, 1972, 1969, 1968 by Random House, Inc.

All rights reserved under International and Pan-American Copyright Conventions. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, without permission in writing from the publisher. All inquiries should be addressed to Random House, Inc., 201 E. 50th Street, New York, N.Y. 10022.

Based on *The Random House Dictionary of the English Language–The Unabridged Edition*

Copyright © 1983, 1981, 1979, 1973, 1971, 1970, 1969, 1967, 1966 by Random House, Inc.

PUBLISHED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA BY RANDOM HOUSE, INC., NEW YORK
AND SIMULTANEOUSLY IN CANADA BY RANDOM HOUSE OF CANADA LIMITED, TORONTO

A number of entered words which we have reason to believe constitute trademarks have been designated as such. However, neither the presence nor the absence of such designation should be regarded as affecting the legal status of any trademark.

Chart of Periodic Table of the Elements, Copyright © 1964 by E. H. Sargent & Co.

Table of Common Proofreader's Marks, Copyright 1950, © 1956 by Alfred A. Knopf, Inc.

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS CATALOGING IN PUBLICATION DATA
Main entry under title:
The Random House college dictionary.
Based on the Random House dictionary of the English language, unabridged ed.
Published in 1968 under title: The Random House dictionary of the English language, college ed.
1. English language—Dictionaries.
PE1625.R34 1975 423 75-4858 ISBN 0-394-43500-1
ISBN 0-394-43600-8 thumb-indexed ed.
ISBN 0-394-51192-1 deluxe ed.
ISBN 0-394-57350-1 leather ed.

Manufactured in the United States of America

R
423
R194
1988
9141

Above – a page of The Random House College Dictionary Revised Edition of 1988 (ISBN 0-394-43600-8) with the cataloging-in-publication data.

From the above set of publishing data you can clearly establish that:

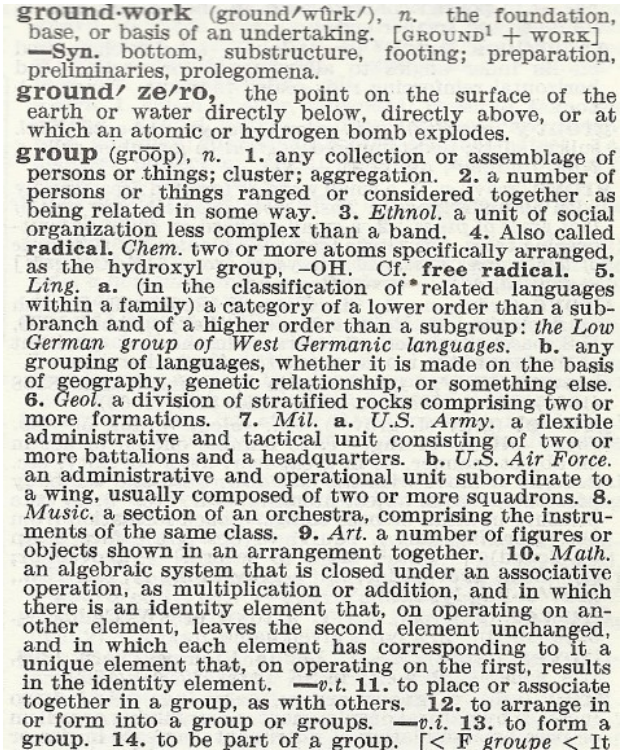
1) this Random House College Dictionary Revised Edition was published in 1988 (two previous editions of it were published in 1984 and 1982);

2) it is based on the Random House dictionary of the English language, The Unabridged Edition (meaning the *First* Unabridged edition, since the alleged "Second Unabridged edition" is not mentioned here);

3) the actual Random House dictionary of the English language, The Unabridged Edition (the source of the College edition of 1988), was published for the last time in 1983, and no alleged "1987" edition of the "unabridged" was mentioned despite the situation was taking place in 1988.

This is the first hard proof that the alleged "1987" "second edition" of the Unabridged Random House did not exist in 1987.

Let us look at the original "ground zero" definitions in the two above dictionaries (the "Unabridged" and the "College" ones):



ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* the foundation, base, or basis of an undertaking. [GROUND[1] + WORK] —**Syn.** bottom, substructure, footing; preparation, preliminaries, prolegomena.

ground′ ze′ro, the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.

group (grōōp), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** *Ethnol.* a unit of social organization less complex than a band. **4.** Also called **radical.** *Chem.* two or more atoms specifically arranged, as the hydroxyl group, –OH. Cf. **free radical. 5.** *Ling.* **a.** (in the classification of related languages within a family) a category of a lower order than a subbranch and of a higher order than a subgroup: *the Low German group of West Germanic languages.* **b.** any grouping of languages, whether it is made on the basis of geography, genetic relationship, or something else. **6.** *Geol.* a division of stratified rocks comprising two or more formations. **7.** *Mil.* **a.** *U.S. Army.* a flexible administrative and tactical unit consisting of two or more battalions and a headquarters. **b.** *U.S. Air Force.* an administrative and operational unit subordinate to a wing, usually composed of two or more squadrons. **8.** *Music.* a section of an orchestra, comprising the instruments of the same class. **9.** *Art.* a number of figures or objects shown in an arrangement together. **10.** *Math.* an algebraic system that is closed under an associative operation, as multiplication or addition, and in which there is an identity element that, on operating on another element, leaves the second element unchanged, and in which each element has corresponding to it a unique element that, on operating on the first, results in the identity element. —*v.t.* **11.** to place or associate together in a group, as with others. **12.** to arrange in or form into a group or groups. —*v.i.* **13.** to form a group. **14.** to be part of a group. [< F *groupe* < It

ground′ pink′, **1.** an annual herb, *Gilia dianthoides,* of southern California. **2.** See **moss pink.**

ground′ plan′, **1.** the plan of a floor of a building. **2.** first or fundamental plan.

ground′ plum′, **1.** a leguminous plant, *Astragalus caryocarpus,* of the prairie regions of North America. **2.** its plum-shaped fruit.

ground′ rule′, a basic or governing principle of conduct in any situation or field of endeavor.

ground·sel (ground′səl), *n.* *Chiefly Brit.* any asteraceous plant of the genus *Senecio,* as *S. vulgaris,* a weed having small, yellow flowers. [ME *grundeswilie,* etc., OE *grundeswelge, gundeswelge;* cf. OE *gund* pus, *swelgan* to swallow, absorb (from its use in medicine); the *-r* is by folk etym. from assoc. with GROUND[1]]

ground·sheet (ground′shēt′), *n.* See **ground cloth** (def. 2).

ground·speed (ground′spēd′), *n.* the speed of an aircraft with reference to the ground. Also, **ground′ speed′.**

ground′ squir′rel, any of several terrestrial rodents of the squirrel family, as of the genus *Citellus* and chipmunks of the genus *Tamias.*

ground′ state′, *Physics.* the state of least energy of a particle, as an atom, or of a system of particles. Also called **ground level.**

ground′ swell′, a broad, deep swell or rolling of the sea, due to a distant storm or gale.

ground′ wa′ter, the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down: the source of water in springs and wells.

ground′ wave′, *Radio.* a radio wave propagated on or near the earth's surface and affected by the ground and the troposphere.

ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* the foundation, base, or basis of an undertaking. —**Syn.** preparation, preliminaries.

ground′ ze′ro, the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.

group (grōōp), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** Also called **radical.** *Chem.* two or more

ɪl; bo͝ok; o͝oze; out; up, ûrge; ə = *a* as in *alone;* ch*ief;* ut′ən), *fire* (fīᵊr). See the full key inside the front cover.

Above left – "ground zero" definition in The Random House Dictionary of the English language The Unabridged Edition of 1983 (ISBN 0-394-47176-8; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number 74-129225; page 625). Above right – "ground zero" definition in The Random House College Dictionary Revised Edition (the genuine 1988 edition; ISBN 0-394-43600-8 / 0-394-57350-1; page 583).

As you can see, the "ground zero" definition in the 1988 Revised College edition does not differ from that in the last genuine 1983 edition of the Unabridged edition it is based upon.

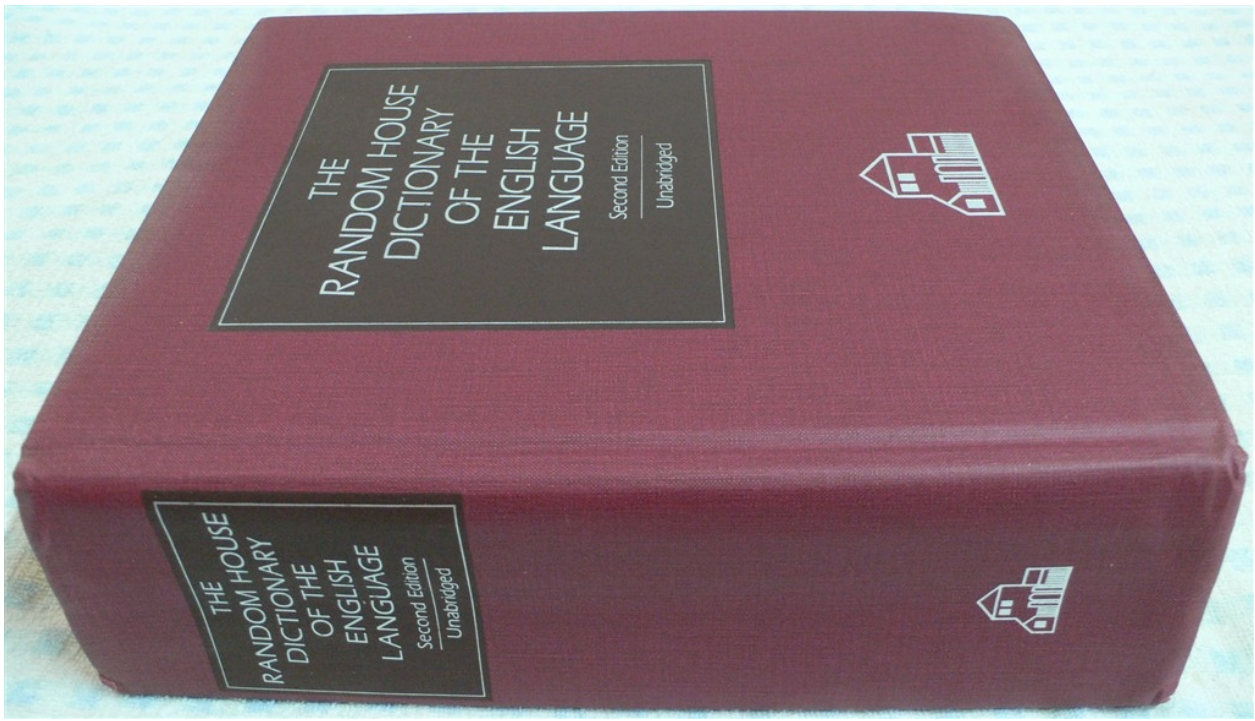
Let us now take a closer look at the alleged "1987" concoction of the Unabridged of the so-called "Second edition".

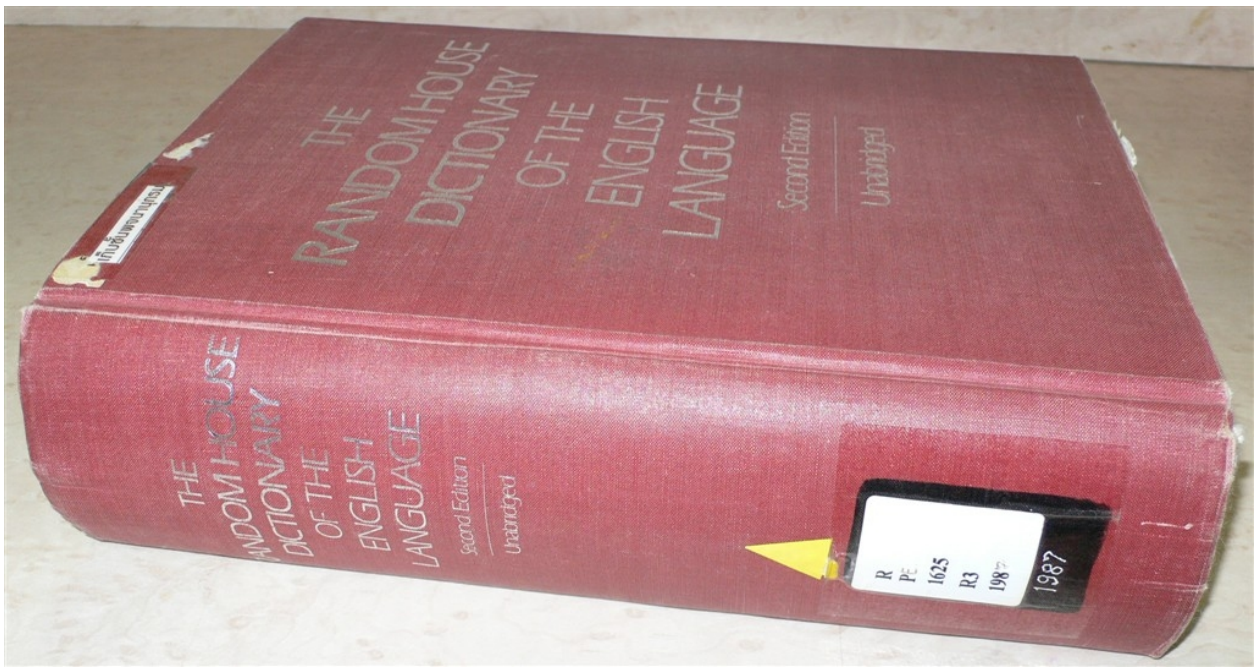
First of all, it shall be known that the alleged "1987" edition is available in three different bindings. One of them is the most common – it goes with a dust jacket.

The second one is smaller in size (matching that of the "compact unabridged"); it is very rare, because the first "unabridged compact" was officially produced only in "1996", which automatically makes the "1987 compact" a seditious item, but I managed to find one of such seditious items in one university library in Bangkok.

The third one is the "deluxe", leather-bound edition of the same fakery.

From the three photos below you could imagine how these three different bindings of the alleged "1987" concoction look like:



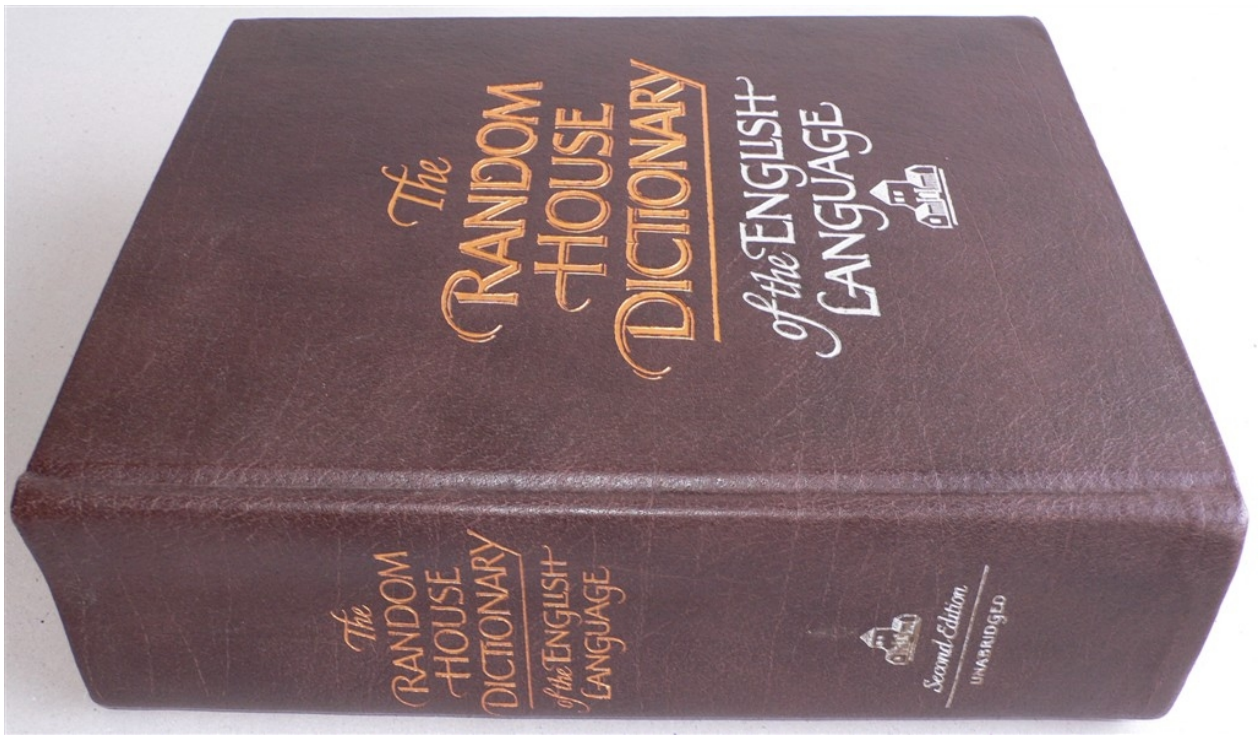


Above – two types of bindings of the alleged "1987" edition of the Random House Unabridged, Second Edition with their dust-covers removed. Despite the second of them (with the "round" binding) is actually a "compact" edition, much smaller in size than the "typical" dictionary on the first photo, both of these books share the same ISBN: 0-394-50050-4; their Library of Congress Catalog Card number is 87-4500.

The first of these is my own. I bought it in Bangkok from some guy who had plenty of them in stock as late as in August of 2012. When I asked them when and how he got these he told me that many of these were delivered to different book-shops of Bangkok in 2005, but after they were distributed to various libraries, some remaining ones ended up in his second-hand book-store.

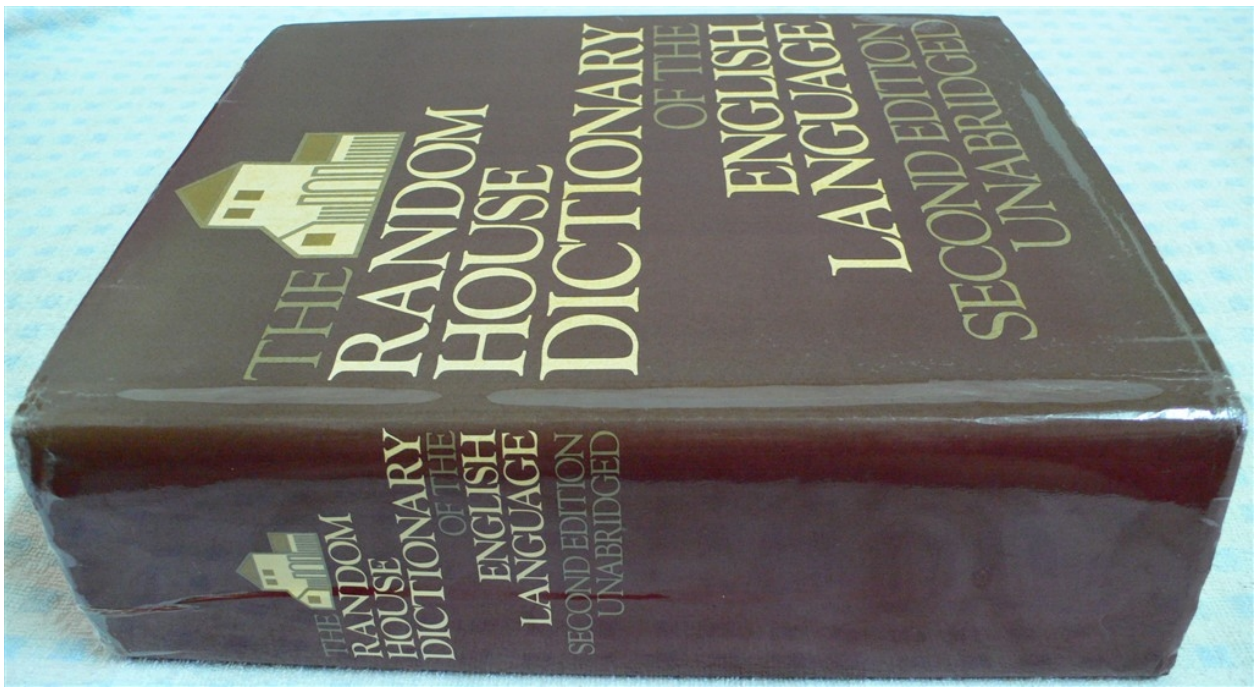
The second one, the "seditions" compact edition (that strangely features the same ISBN as the "normal big" edition), was discovered in one of Bangkok's university libraries. As you can see, it bears the library sticker with clearly visible digits "1987".

Here it is the third kind of binding for this "1987" fakery, the "deluxe" one (this is my own too – I bought it in Amazon in 2012):



Above – the alleged "1987" "deluxe" leather-bound edition of the Random House Unabridged, Second Edition. ISBN: 0-394-56500-2; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 87-4500.

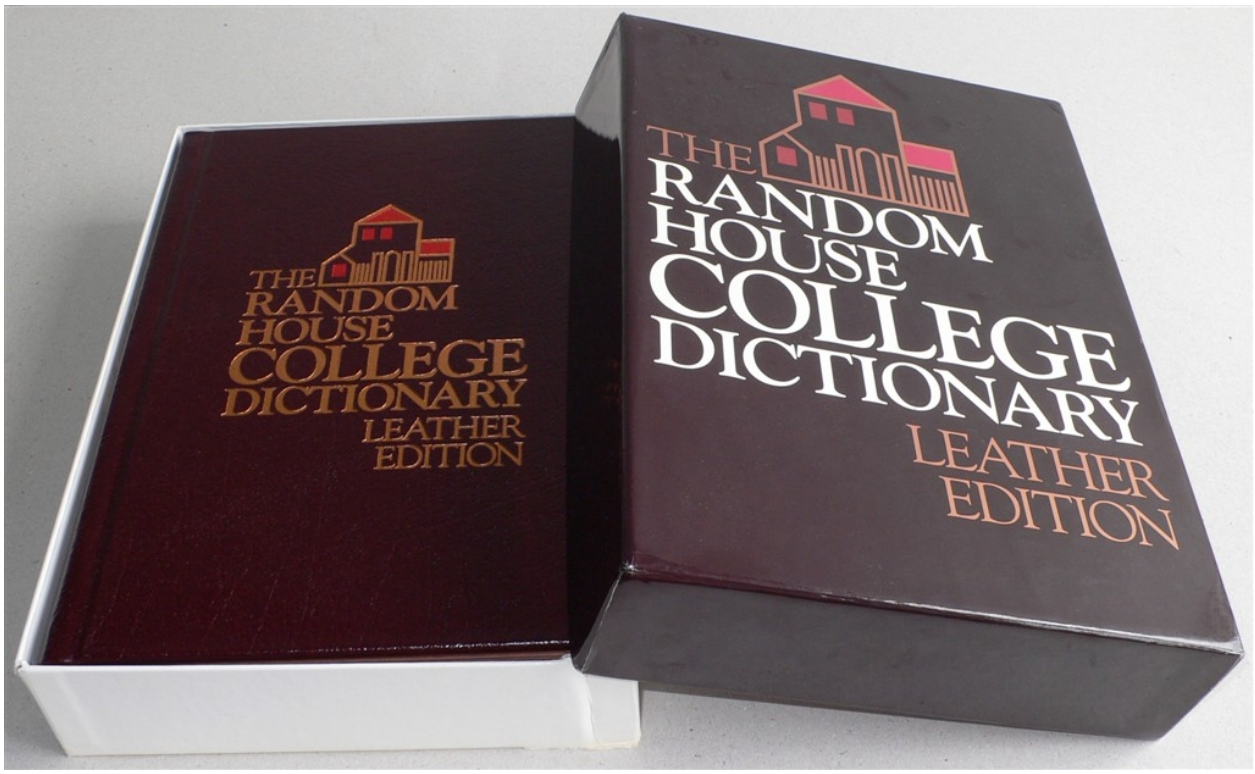
Finally, here it is the first of these alleged "1987" editions dressed in its "original" dust jacket:



Above – The Random House Dictionary of the English Language. Second Edition. Unabridged (the alleged "1987" edition); ISBN: 0-394-50050-4; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 87-4500.

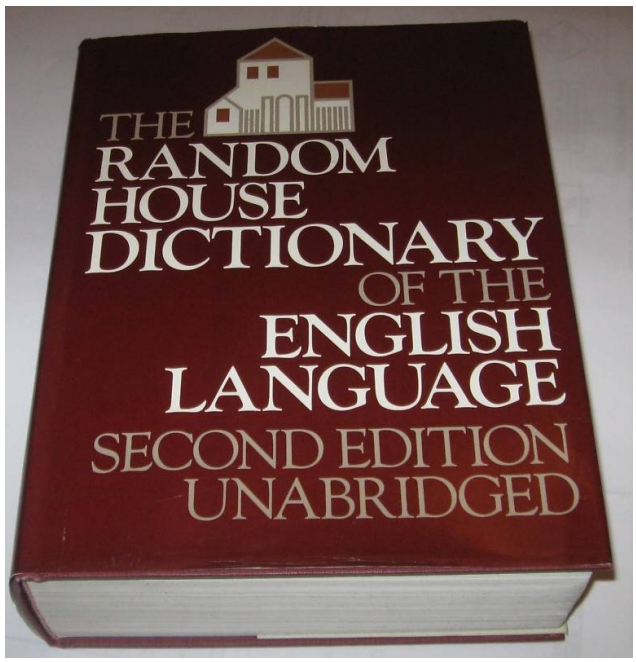
Interestingly enough, the above dust jacket of the most common "non-deluxe" and "non-compact" edition of the "1987" fakery was manufactured with a view of matching a contemporary design of one of genuine 1988-1989 Random House College dictionaries. Luckily, although that genuine 1989 College dictionary is very rare nowadays, I managed to obtain one and added it to my own collection of the 9/11 evidence.

What is remarkable about this particular dictionary is that since it is a very expensive "Leather Edition", moreover, with guilt edges, it correspondingly comes in a nice gift box that looks like this:



Above – original package of the genuine Random House College Dictionary Revised Edition (1989; ISBN 0-394-57350-1; Congress Library Catalog Card Number 75-4858). It is based on the Random House dictionary of the English language – The Unabridged Edition Copyright© 1983, 1981, 1979, 1973, 1971, 1970, 1969, 1966 by Random House, Inc. (its page with cataloging-in-publication data is identical to that of the 1988 edition).

The remarkable thing is that the dust jacket of the main fakery – the alleged "1987" "second edition" of the Random House Unabridged – obviously strives to repeat the abovementioned design, because this one was the only thing that was "vacant" of those years editions (the genuine "non-deluxe" 1988 Random House college edition repeats the design of the last genuine Random House Unabridged of 1983, so the "deluxe" one shown above was the only thing the "1987" fakery could try to mimic the design of). Please, take a close look at the "1987" fakery design shown below – it looks strikingly similar, doesn't it? These two photos were made by different cameras and in different lighting situations, so their rendering of colors might look different, but in reality their colors are precisely the same, betraying the same design:



Above – The Random House Dictionary of the English Language. Second Edition. Unabridged, the alleged "1987" edition (ISBN: 0-394-50050-4) in its typical dust jacket.

Do you agree that if the “1987” “second edition” of the Random House Unabridged were available, as alleged, then the 1989 edition of the Random House “College” dictionary would not only “repeat its design”, as suggested, but would be definitively based on it? Nonetheless, the 1989 college edition is still based on the First Edition of the Random House Unabridged, for the last time published in 1983… Look:

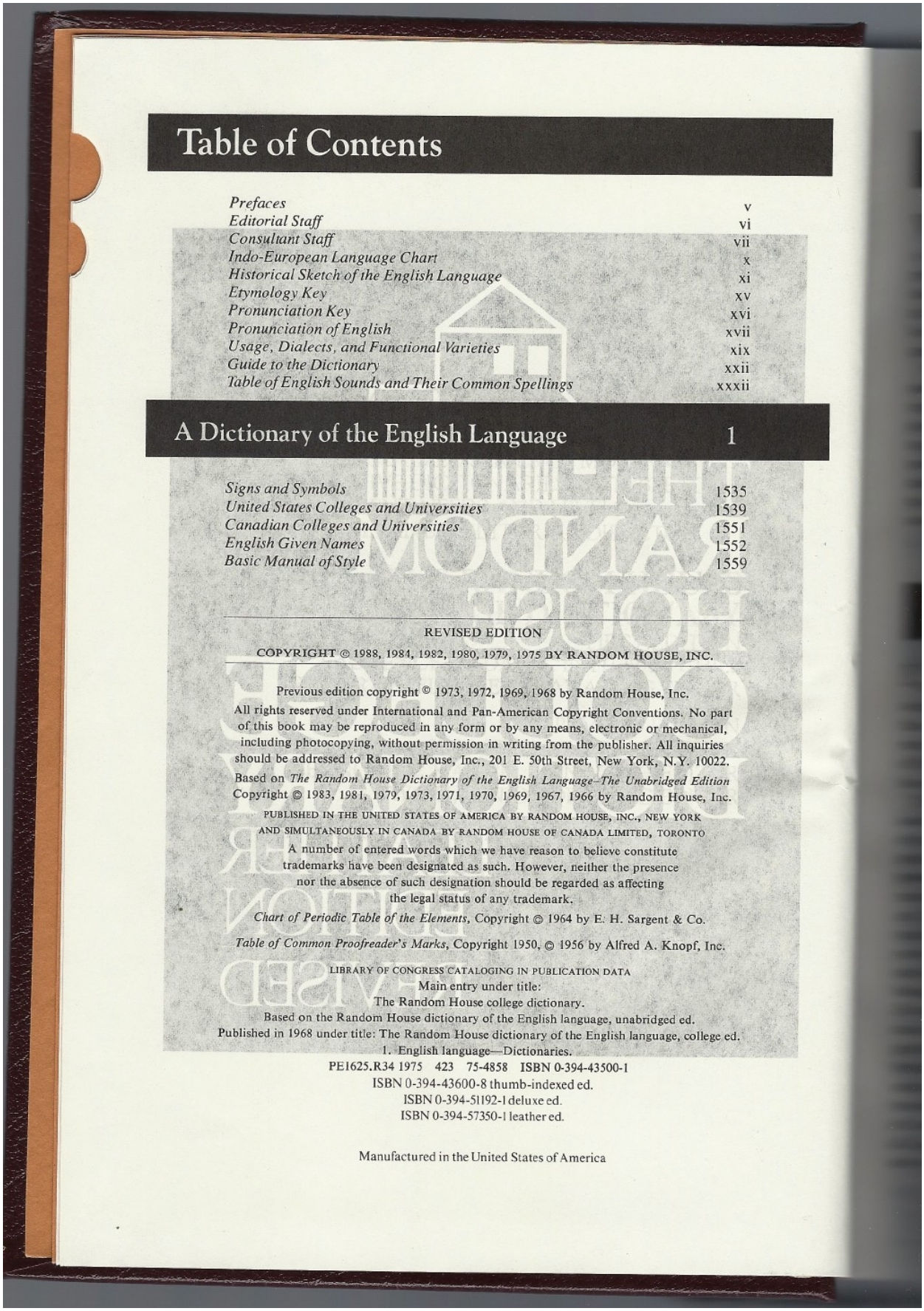


Table of Contents

Prefaces v
Editorial Staff vi
Consultant Staff vii
Indo-European Language Chart x
Historical Sketch of the English Language xi
Etymology Key xv
Pronunciation Key xvi
Pronunciation of English xvii
Usage, Dialects, and Functional Varieties xix
Guide to the Dictionary xxii
Table of English Sounds and Their Common Spellings xxxii

A Dictionary of the English Language 1

Signs and Symbols 1535
United States Colleges and Universities 1539
Canadian Colleges and Universities 1551
English Given Names 1552
Basic Manual of Style 1559

REVISED EDITION

COPYRIGHT © 1988, 1984, 1982, 1980, 1979, 1975 BY RANDOM HOUSE, INC.

Previous edition copyright © 1973, 1972, 1969, 1968 by Random House, Inc.

All rights reserved under International and Pan-American Copyright Conventions. No part of this book may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, without permission in writing from the publisher. All inquiries should be addressed to Random House, Inc., 201 E. 50th Street, New York, N.Y. 10022.

Based on *The Random House Dictionary of the English Language–The Unabridged Edition* Copyright © 1983, 1981, 1979, 1973, 1971, 1970, 1969, 1967, 1966 by Random House, Inc.

PUBLISHED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA BY RANDOM HOUSE, INC., NEW YORK
AND SIMULTANEOUSLY IN CANADA BY RANDOM HOUSE OF CANADA LIMITED, TORONTO

A number of entered words which we have reason to believe constitute trademarks have been designated as such. However, neither the presence nor the absence of such designation should be regarded as affecting the legal status of any trademark.

Chart of Periodic Table of the Elements, Copyright © 1964 by E. H. Sargent & Co.

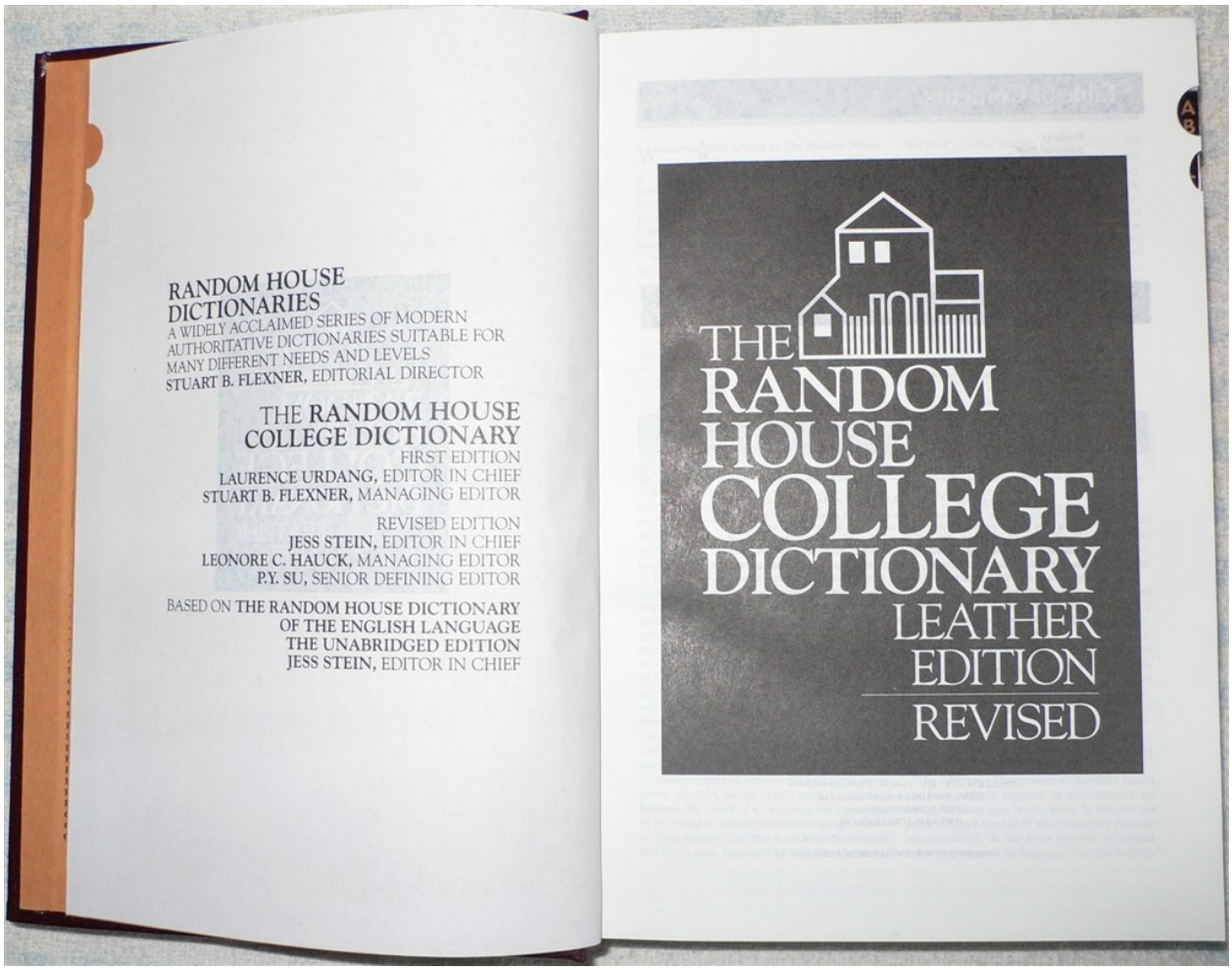
Table of Common Proofreader's Marks, Copyright 1950, © 1956 by Alfred A. Knopf, Inc.

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS CATALOGING IN PUBLICATION DATA
Main entry under title:
The Random House college dictionary.
Based on the Random House dictionary of the English language, unabridged ed.
Published in 1968 under title: The Random House dictionary of the English language, college ed.
1. English language—Dictionaries.
PE1625.R34 1975 423 75-4858 ISBN 0-394-43500-1
ISBN 0-394-43600-8 thumb-indexed ed.
ISBN 0-394-51192-1 deluxe ed.
ISBN 0-394-57350-1 leather ed.

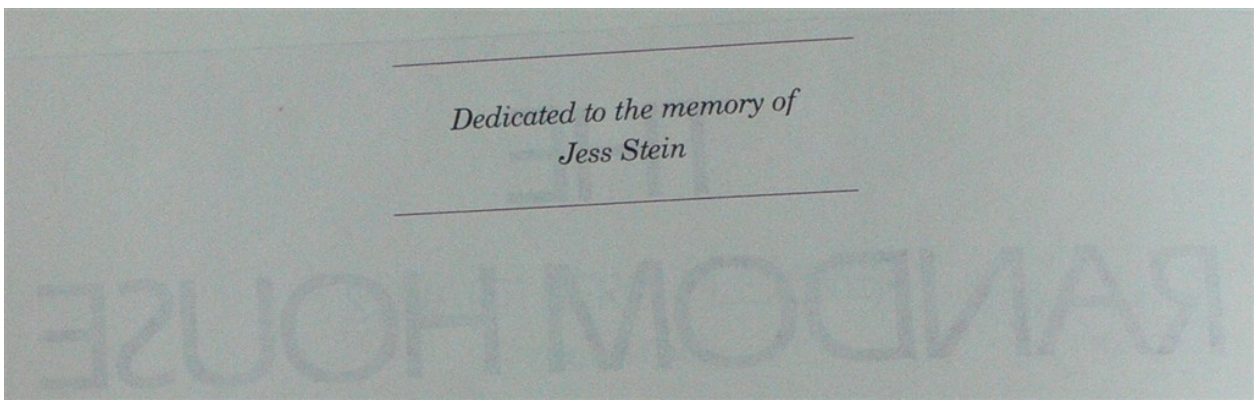
Manufactured in the United States of America

Above – cataloging-in-publication data page of the "Leather Edition" of the genuine Random House College Dictionary Revised Edition (1989; ISBN 0-394-57350-1; Congress Library Catalog Card Number 75-4858). It shows this College dictionary as based on the Random House dictionary of the English language – The Unabridged Edition Copyright © 1983.

Below – the previous pages of the same "Leather Edition" of the Random House College Dictionary 1989.



Another seditious thing, which is yet to be investigated, is that in the genuine 1989 edition of the Random House College dictionary (as well as in the genuine 1988 edition of it that we reviewed shortly above), Jess Stein is *not* mentioned as the "late", but quite to the contrary – as the "Edtior in Chief" of the *Revised* College Edition of 1988/1989 (as opposed to the Editor in Chief of the First College Edition – Laurence Urdang, mentioned in the upper lines). However, on the disputed Unabridged "Second Edition" of alleged "1987" there is a certain dedication, implying that by 1987 Jess Stein was already late – this dedication is printed just in the upper part of the page with its cataloging-in-publication data:

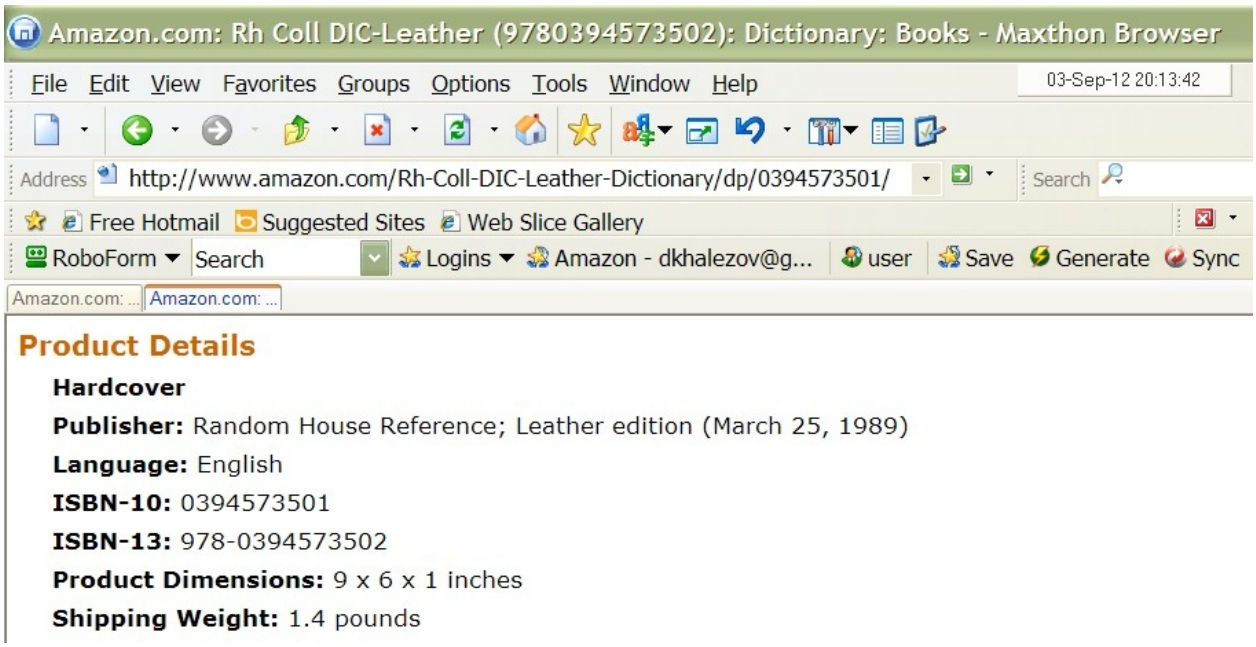


Above – the dedication from the Random House Dictionary of the English Language. Second Edition. Unabridged, the alleged "1987" edition (ISBN: 0-394-50050-4; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 87-4500).

As I have already mentioned, this matter is yet to be investigated, but so far it appears as yet another blunder. Perhaps, Jess Stein was still alive in 1987 (as well as in 1989), but those reckless folks copied everything "as is" from the infamous 9/11 edition to the backdated "1987" edition, including the dedication. Suspiciously enough, despite Jess Stein was famous (being the Editor in Chief of the only Unabridged English Dictionary comparable to and competitive with the traditional Webster's since its original 1966 edition), no article on this person exists on the Internet. Not even the smallest article, or obituary, or photo, or even a brief mentioning in a third-party article. Jess Stein was relegated to an *unperson* – in the very Orwellian sense of this word. This is more than suspicious, to say the least.

Let us come back to the 1989 leather edition of the Random House College dictionary, which mentions its Editor in Chief Jess Stein as still alive and which fails to mention the alleged "1987" "second" unabridged edition as existing. If you don't believe that the abovementioned college dictionary was indeed published in 1989, here is the Amazon web page where I bought it from. This web page claims that it was published in March 1989: http://www.amazon.com/Rh-Coll-DIC-Leather-Dictionary/dp/0394573501/

Here is a screenshot from the above Amazon web page that deals with the abovementioned 1989 edition of the Random House College Dictionary, Leather edition, ISBN 0394572501. This page clearly shows that this dictionary with corresponding ISBN was indeed published on March 25, 1989:



Above – screenshot of web page http://www.amazon.com/Rh-Coll-DIC-Leather-Dictionary/dp/0394573501/

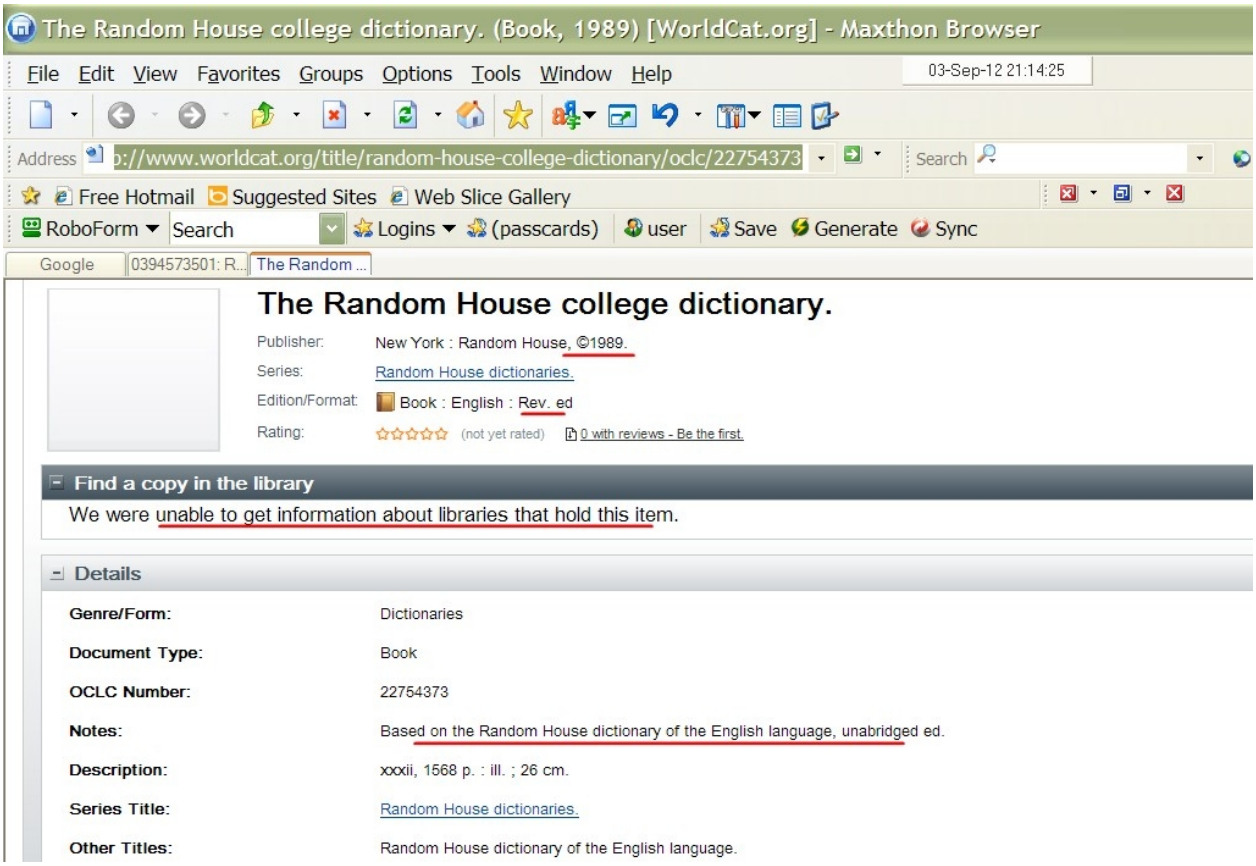
This 1989 edition of the Random House College dictionary is in fact a highly seditious item, because its mere existence refutes the claim that the main Random House fakery – the alleged "1987" "second edition" of their unabridged dictionary could allegedly exist prior to 1989 (not to talk about mentioning of the late "unperson" Jess Stein as being the live Editor in Chief of the Revised College Editions of 1988/1989). Therefore, it is quite difficult to find this dictionary today. I accidentally found one in a very obscure library and I was so impressed by this discovery that I decided to buy my own copy. So, I was lucky to find the above Amazon page and I have ordered one from there. Luckily again, my purchase was in the mint condition and even in the original gift-box. Now you can see it on the photograph above.

Here are two more web pages where you could confirm that the abovementioned Random House College dictionary was indeed published in 1989, as well as the fact that it is based on the Random House Dictionary of the English Language Unabridged (without specifying the "Second Edition" of the latter, which automatically means that it was based on its *First* Edition):

http://www.alibris.com/booksearch?keyword=0394573501&mtype=B

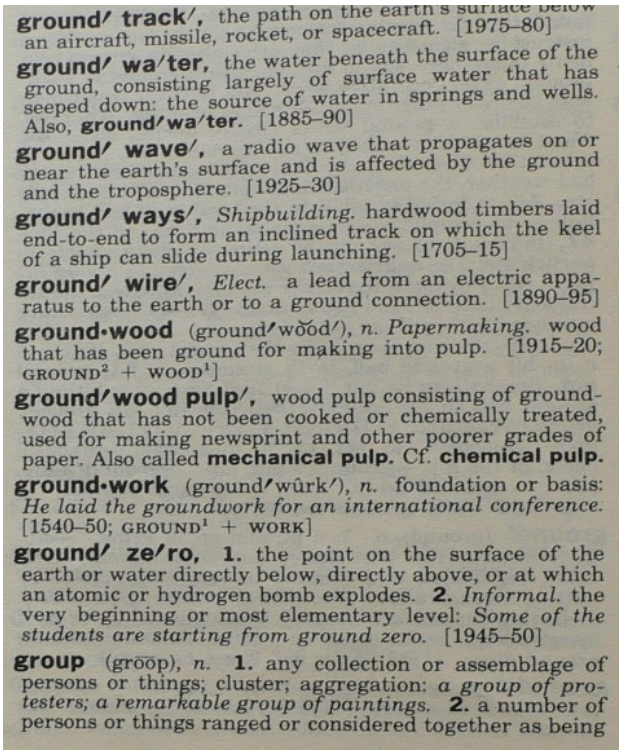
http://www.worldcat.org/title/random-house-college-dictionary/oclc/22754373

Perhaps, you will be interested in taking a look at a screenshot of the abovementioned web page, because besides publishing details of this seditious 1989 college dictionary, this web page also contains a mentioning that it could not be found in any library:



Above – screenshot from: http://www.worldcat.org/title/random-house-college-dictionary/oclc/22754373

Now let us compare the "ground zero" definitions in these two dictionaries, as we did with the first pair:



ground′ track′, the path on the earth's surface below an aircraft, missile, rocket, or spacecraft. [1975–80]

ground′ wa′ter, the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down: the source of water in springs and wells. Also, **ground′wa′ter.** [1885–90]

ground′ wave′, a radio wave that propagates on or near the earth's surface and is affected by the ground and the troposphere. [1925–30]

ground′ ways′, *Shipbuilding.* hardwood timbers laid end-to-end to form an inclined track on which the keel of a ship can slide during launching. [1705–15]

ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection. [1890–95]

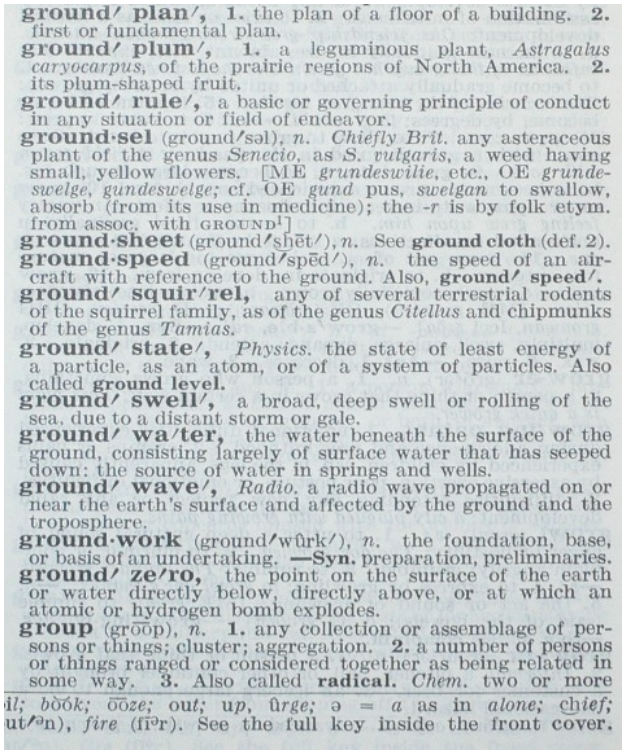
ground·wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n. Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [1915–20; GROUND² + WOOD¹]

ground′wood pulp′, wood pulp consisting of groundwood that has not been cooked or chemically treated, used for making newsprint and other poorer grades of paper. Also called **mechanical pulp.** Cf. **chemical pulp.**

ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* foundation or basis: *He laid the groundwork for an international conference.* [1540–50; GROUND¹ + WORK]

ground′ ze′ro, **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the very beginning or most elementary level: *Some of the students are starting from ground zero.* [1945–50]

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation: *a group of protesters; a remarkable group of paintings.* **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being



ground′ plan′, **1.** the plan of a floor of a building. **2.** first or fundamental plan.

ground′ plum′, **1.** a leguminous plant, *Astragalus caryocarpus,* of the prairie regions of North America. **2.** its plum-shaped fruit.

ground′ rule′, a basic or governing principle of conduct in any situation or field of endeavor.

ground·sel (ground′səl), *n. Chiefly Brit.* any asteraceous plant of the genus *Senecio,* as *S. vulgaris,* a weed having small, yellow flowers. [ME *grundeswilie,* etc., OE *grundeswelge, gundeswelge;* cf. OE *gund* pus, *swelgan* to swallow, absorb (from its use in medicine); the *-r* is by folk etym. from assoc. with GROUND¹]

ground·sheet (ground′shēt′), *n.* See **ground cloth** (def. 2).

ground·speed (ground′spēd′), *n.* the speed of an aircraft with reference to the ground. Also, **ground′ speed′.**

ground′ squir′rel, any of several terrestrial rodents of the squirrel family, as of the genus *Citellus* and chipmunks of the genus *Tamias.*

ground′ state′, *Physics.* the state of least energy of a particle, as an atom, or of a system of particles. Also called **ground level.**

ground′ swell′, a broad, deep swell or rolling of the sea, due to a distant storm or gale.

ground′ wa′ter, the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down: the source of water in springs and wells.

ground′ wave′, *Radio.* a radio wave propagated on or near the earth's surface and affected by the ground and the troposphere.

ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* the foundation, base, or basis of an undertaking. —**Syn.** preparation, preliminaries.

ground′ ze′ro, the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** Also called **radical.** *Chem.* two or more

il; bo͝ok; o͞oze; out; up, ûrge; ə = *a* as in *alone; chief;* ut′ən), *fire* (fī³r). See the full key inside the front cover.

Above left – "ground zero" definition in The Random House Dictionary of the English Language. Second Edition. Unabridged (the alleged "1987" edition; ISBN 0-394-50050-4 / 0-394-56500-2; page 844). Above right – "ground zero" definition in The Random House College Dictionary Revised Edition (the genuine 1989 edition; ISBN 0-394-57350-1; page 583).

As you can see, the definition of “ground zero” in the College edition of 1989 does not match that in the alleged “1987” Unabridged edition. It matches, instead, the definition in the First edition of the Unabridged of 1983 – the genuine pre-9/11 edition it is based upon.

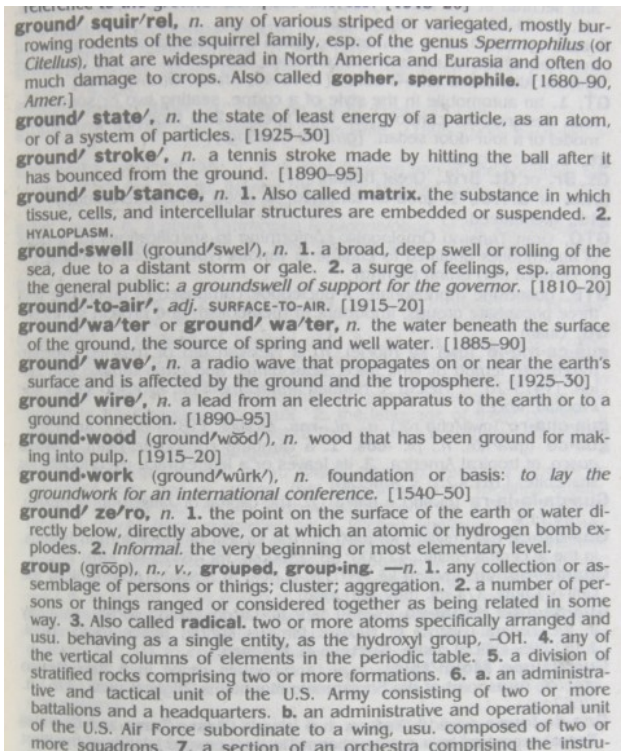
This is the second proof that he alleged “1987” edition of the Random House Unabridged with the post-9/11 type of the “ground zero” definition did not exist in 1987 as claimed, despite attempting to mimic the design of the really existing contemporary dictionaries.

Do not fail to notice also the cunning method of presenting this concoction to you. The former “atomic” and “hydrogen” bombs were long time ago renamed into “nuclear” and “thermonuclear” respectively.

Since the editors of the “Second Edition” of the Unabridged took good care to review the former definition of “ground zero” for its new dictionary and even upgraded it with an alleged “informal” meaning and even with an example of the latter’s practical usage, it would be logical to expect from them to modernize the first definition – by using words “nuclear” and “thermonuclear” instead of antiquated “atomic” and “hydrogen”. Otherwise, why to make a new dictionary, if not for using new words in them? But look – here the cheaters by using the obsolete words “atomic” and “hydrogen” wanted to imply that the definition is really antique, so that it would appear to “discerning” simpletons that the second, recently added, allegedly “informal” definition is allegedly as “antique” as the first one.

Moreover – the years in square brackets “[1945-1950]” (that were missing in the previous, genuine edition, by the way) were deliberately placed after the second meaning, instead of being placed after the first one, because it was the first, “atomic” meaning that supposedly entered the English language in that period. However, because the square brackets were placed at the end, the simpletons would think now that it was the second meaning that allegedly enriched the English language in between the 1945 and 1950… This is a real high class of cheating. You have to appreciate it.

Some readers might, perhaps, think that the 1988 and 1989 editions of the “College” dictionary contained only the single “nuclear” definition of “ground zero” because they were naturally “abridged” in comparison with the “full” definition in the “Second Unabridged” dictionary of alleged “1987”. It is not so, indeed. Here is the definition of “ground zero” in the Random House College dictionary of alleged “1991” edition (i.e. in the “1991” backdated fakery allegedly based on the “Second Unabridged” of “1987”):



ground′ squir′rel, *n.* any of various striped or variegated, mostly burrowing rodents of the squirrel family, esp. of the genus *Spermophilus* (or *Citellus*), that are widespread in North America and Eurasia and often do much damage to crops. Also called **gopher, spermophile.** [1680–90, *Amer.*]

ground′ state′, *n.* the state of least energy of a particle, as an atom, or of a system of particles. [1925–30]

ground′ stroke′, *n.* a tennis stroke made by hitting the ball after it has bounced from the ground. [1890–95]

ground′ sub′stance, *n.* **1.** Also called **matrix.** the substance in which tissue, cells, and intercellular structures are embedded or suspended. **2.** HYALOPLASM.

ground•swell (ground′swel′), *n.* **1.** a broad, deep swell or rolling of the sea, due to a distant storm or gale. **2.** a surge of feelings, esp. among the general public: *a groundswell of support for the governor.* [1810–20]

ground′-to-air′, *adj.* SURFACE-TO-AIR. [1915–20]

ground′wa′ter or **ground′ wa′ter,** *n.* the water beneath the surface of the ground, the source of spring and well water. [1885–90]

ground′ wave′, *n.* a radio wave that propagates on or near the earth's surface and is affected by the ground and the troposphere. [1925–30]

ground′ wire′, *n.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection. [1890–95]

ground•wood (ground′wŏŏd′), *n.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [1915–20]

ground•work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* foundation or basis: *to lay the groundwork for an international conference.* [1540–50]

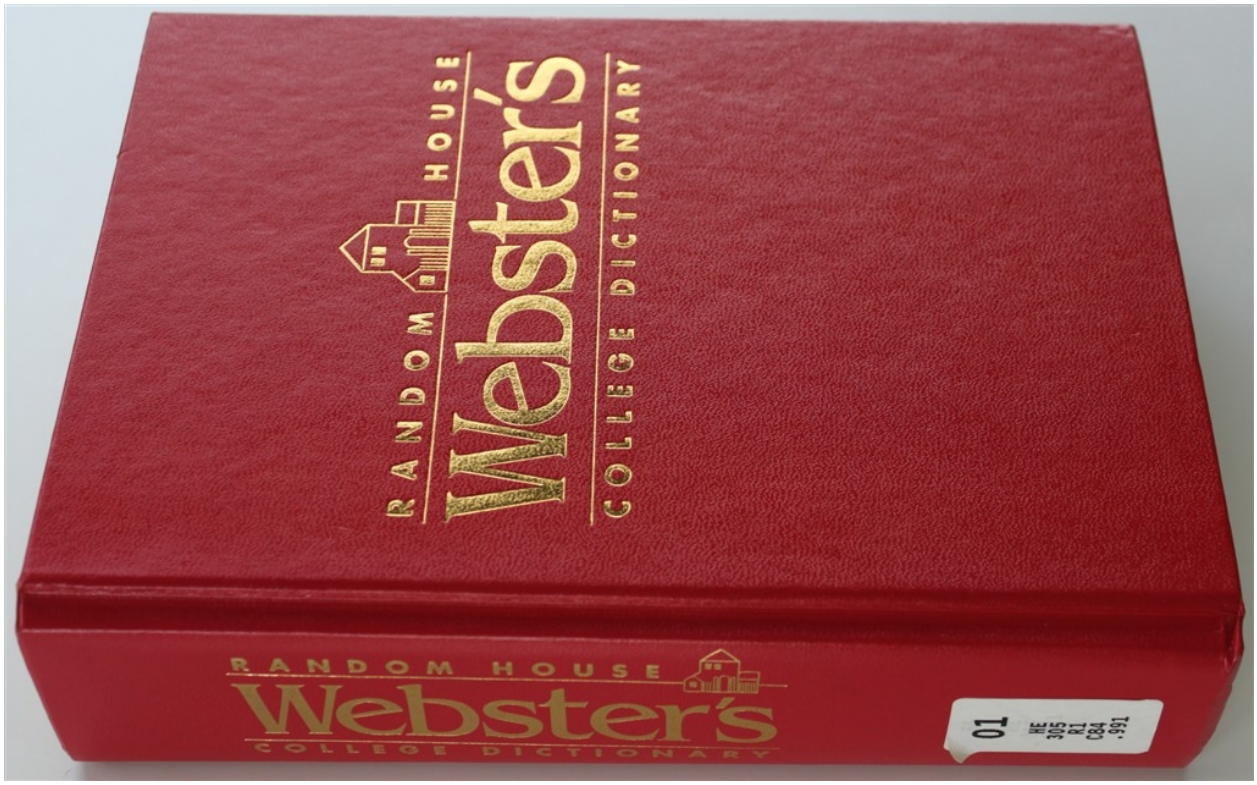
ground′ ze′ro, *n.* **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the very beginning or most elementary level.

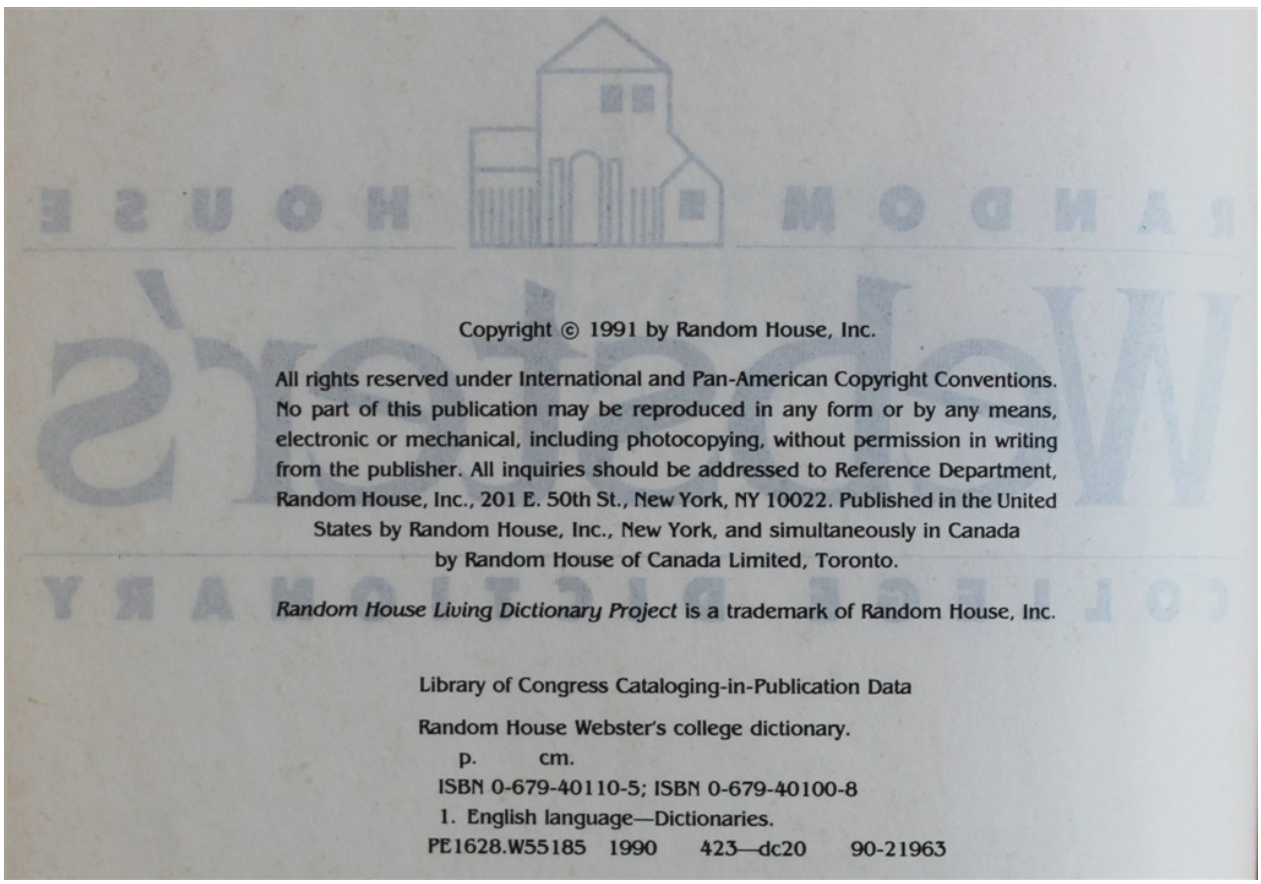
group (grōōp), *n., v.,* **grouped, group•ing.** —*n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** Also called **radical.** two or more atoms specifically arranged and usu. behaving as a single entity, as the hydroxyl group, –OH. **4.** any of the vertical columns of elements in the periodic table. **5.** a division of stratified rocks comprising two or more formations. **6. a.** an administrative and tactical unit of the U.S. Army consisting of two or more battalions and a headquarters. **b.** an administrative and operational unit of the U.S. Air Force subordinate to a wing, usu. composed of two or more squadrons. **7.** a section of an orchestra comprising the instru-

Above – “ground zero” definition in the Random House Webster's College Dictionary of the alleged “1991” edition (ISBN 0-679-40110-5 / 0-679-40100-8; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 90-21963; page 591).

As you can see, even “College” editions of the Random House dictionaries contain “broadened” definition of “ground zero”. So, the point is by no means in the supposed “abridging” of the definition that could

naturally occur when creating a “college” version of a dictionary out of an “unabridged” one. The point is that the 1988 and 1989 editions of the Random House College were *genuine* (and therefore based on the last genuine Unabridged edition – that of 1983), while the alleged “1991” and “later” were backdated fakeries allegedly based on the main fakery – the alleged “1987” “second edition” of the Unabridged.




Copyright © 1991 by Random House, Inc.

All rights reserved under International and Pan-American Copyright Conventions. No part of this publication may be reproduced in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, without permission in writing from the publisher. All inquiries should be addressed to Reference Department, Random House, Inc., 201 E. 50th St., New York, NY 10022. Published in the United States by Random House, Inc., New York, and simultaneously in Canada by Random House of Canada Limited, Toronto.

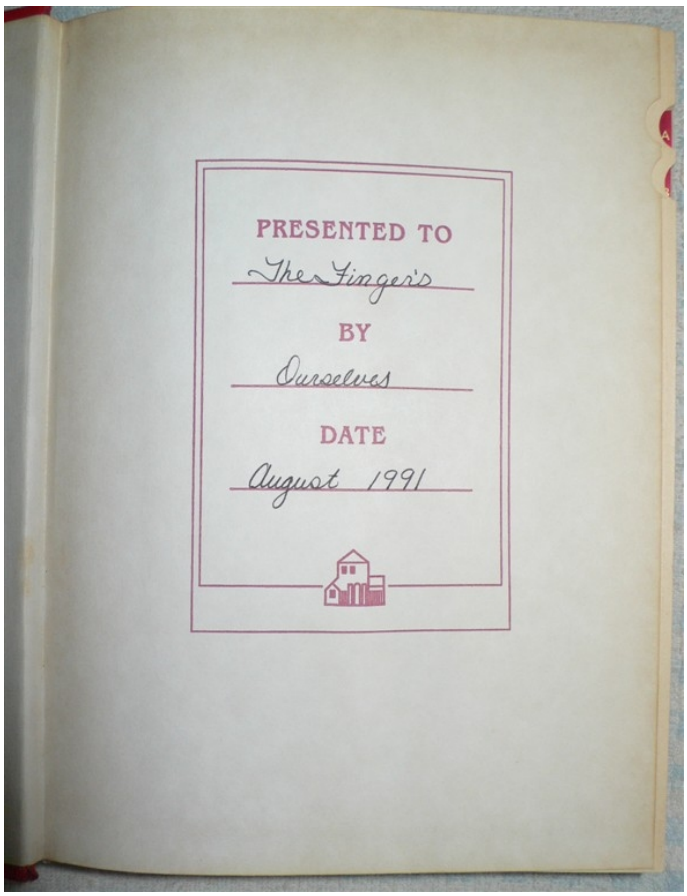
Random House Living Dictionary Project is a trademark of Random House, Inc.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Random House Webster's college dictionary.
p. cm.
ISBN 0-679-40110-5; ISBN 0-679-40100-8
1. English language—Dictionaries.
PE1628.W55185 1990 423—dc20 90-21963

Above – Random House Webster's College Dictionary of the alleged “1991” edition; ISBN 0-679-40110-5 / 0-679-40100-8; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 90-21963; and its page with copyright notice and publishing data, claiming it was allegedly copyrighted in “1991”.

Particularly unique feature of my own copy of the Random House Webster's College Dictionary of the alleged "1991" edition is that in a special form that is located on the page next after the front cover and is intended for "presentation inscription" there is a handwritten inscription that purports to serve as an "evidence" that this dictionary allegedly existed back in 1991. Here is how it looks like:



Above – "presentation inscription" on a special page of my own Random House Webster's College Dictionary of the alleged "1991" edition (ISBN 0-679-40110-5 / 0-679-40100-8; Library of Congress Catalog Card No. 90-21963) that purports to provide "evidence" that this book allegedly existed in "August 1991".

I placed here the example of this cheap trick, because I want my reader to understand that this trick is really cheap, very cheap, indeed, so that such cheap tricks that the reader might encounter in the future would never be able to influence his judgment.

Please, try to understand, that those folks who print fake books and distribute them could perform any and every trick to make their backdated concoctions look less suspicious. For that reason they applied to them backdated library stamps, they mention these fake backdated books as a reference in other fake backdated books, so that various backdated fakeries "refer to each other" and in this manner might create an impression that they are "genuine", they create backdated web pages (including backdated Amazon web pages) with backdated comments of "readers" and "reviewers", etc. They could go as far as relegating some editors to "unpersons", and they could concoct backdated obituaries of other editors, "honestly" crediting the late with his being "an editor-in-chief" of some backdated book[281]…

The list of such potential tricks could be very long. However, there is something common among these tricks: they are VERY CHEAP. Because to make a backdated library stamp, to make a backdated web page with backdated comments and backdated reviews, or to publish a fake version of someone's obituary is INCOMPARABLY CHEAPER than to produce an actual backdated book (which has to be thoroughly verified as not to accidentally contain some reference to a new event or some new word that

[281] Indeed, the spin-doctors falsified an obituary of famous lexicographer David B. Guralnik by posthumously ascribing to the late an alleged editorship of the fake "Webster's New World Dictionary" of an alleged "3rd College Edition", supposedly published "since 1988". Moreover, they went as far as even falsifying several newspapers in public libraries that used to contain the original obituary – thus elevating the affair to the very "Orwellian" level.

did not exist in the past – thus betraying the actual fakery). The example of a cheap trick with the handwritten note shown above is the cheapest of all of them. All you need in order to be able to perform such a trick is a ball-pen. And yet, such cheap trick could seriously confuse some innocent souls who might believe that this book "perhaps, existed in August 1991" since it was inscribed in the manner shown above allegedly "in August 1991".

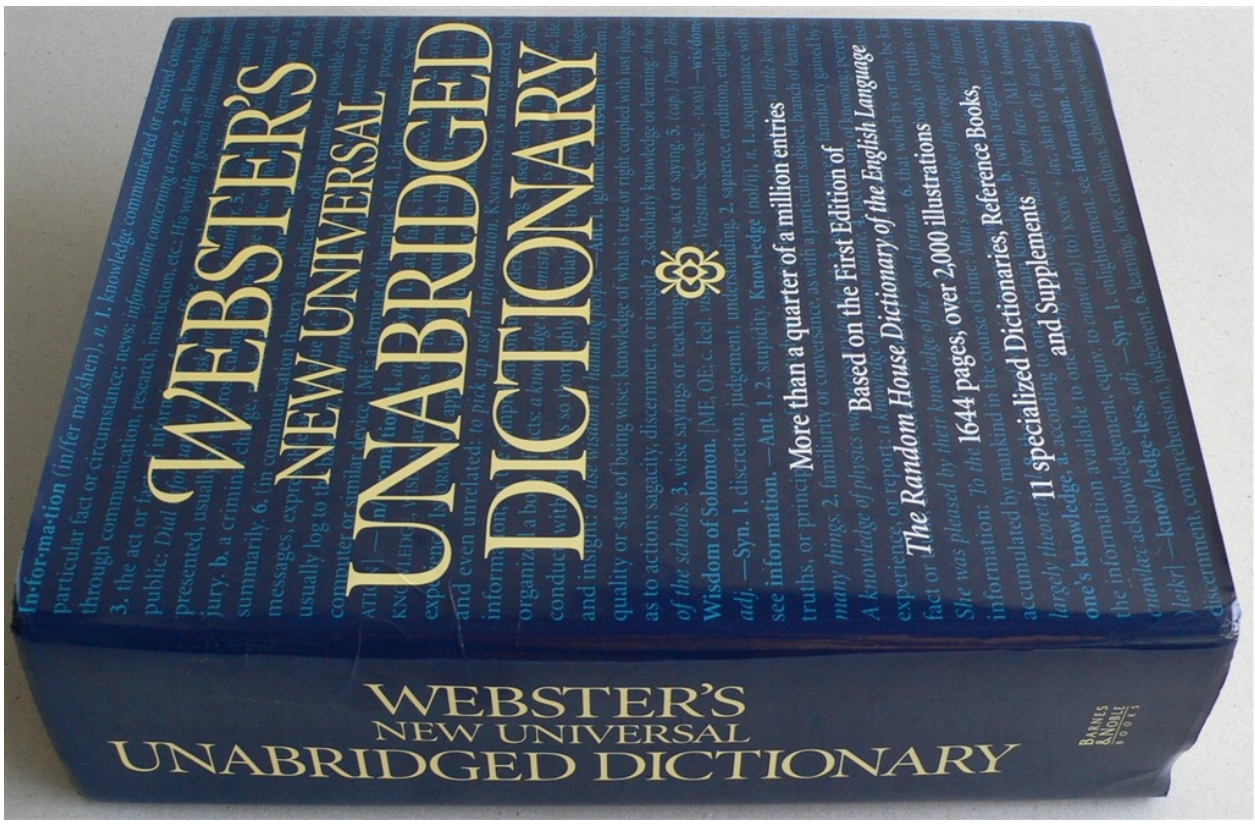
I repeat one more time: do not allow yourself to be duped by such cheap things. By cynical, please.

Now it shall be considered that we so far managed to collect at least two independent hard proofs (each of them being sufficient), and two more proofs of the secondary value – establishing that the alleged "1987" Random House Unabridged Dictionary of the alleged "Second Edition" did not exist in 1987. In my opinion, it is more than enough, but, just as a matter of principle, I will provide you with two more hard proofs. This time, it will be even more illustrative than with the "College" editions.

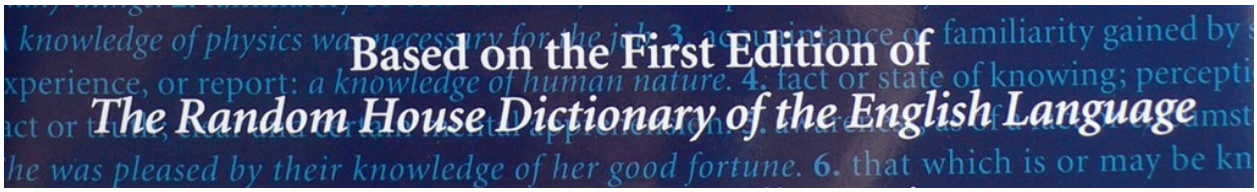
The point is that in addition to the title ***"The Random House Dictionary of the English language, The Unabridged Edition"***, Random House used to produce its clones (moreover, its full *unabridged* clones, not the "college" ones). While the last genuine Random House Unabridged was published in 1983, its unabridged clones, titled ***"Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language"***, were published at minimum five times: once in 1989, twice in 1994, twice in 1996 by "Gramercy Books" (a division of Random House), and once more – in 1992 under the title ***"Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary"*** by "Barnes & Noble Books". Although I have all of these genuine dictionaries in my possession, for the sake of brevity I will refer here only to their latest editions – i.e. to the 1996 edition by "Gramercy Books" and to the only 1992 edition by the "Barnes & Nobles Books".

This time, however, we will not only pay attention to cataloging-in data and to "ground zero" definitions in these dictionaries, but also to "Hong Kong" entry in each of them. The point is that Hong Kong was transferred from British to Chinese sovereignty in 1997 and this fact might be somehow addressed in the dictionaries, allowing us to make important conclusions.

Let us begin with the genuine 1992 edition by the "Barnes & Nobles Books".



Above – Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary; 1992 by "Barnes & Noble Books"; Copyright© 1989 by dilithium Press, Ltd.; ISBN 1-56619-147-5. The "A Dictionary of the English Language" section of this book (Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary) is based on the first edition of The Random House Dictionary of the English Language, the Unabridged Edition, copyright© 1983.



Above – note from the front dust jacket of the Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary; 1992 by "Barnes & Noble Books"; ISBN 1-56619-147-5. Below – cataloging-in-publication data page of this dictionary:

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS AND PERMISSIONS:

The "A Dictionary of the English Language" section of this book *(Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary)* is based on the first edition of *The Random House Dictionary of the English Language, the Unabridged Edition,* copyright © 1983.

A Manual of Style, copyright © 1986 by Crown Publishers, Inc. Excerpted and reprinted by arrangement with Crown Publishers, Inc.

Krevisky, Joseph and Jordan L. Linfield—*The Bad Speller's Dictionary,* copyright © 1967, 1963 by Innovation Press. Reprinted by arrangement with Random House, Inc.

Stein, Jess, Ed.—*Rhyming Dictionary,* copyright © 1960 by Random House, Inc. Reprinted by arrangement with Random House.

Webster's Crossword Puzzle Dictionary, 1986 edition, copyright © 1963 by Fawcett Publications, Inc. and copyright © 1964 by Ottenheimer Publishers, Inc. Reprinted by arrangement with Ottenheimer Publishers, Inc.

Copyright © 1989 by dilithium Press, Ltd.
All rights reserved.

This edition published by Barnes & Noble, Inc., by arrangement with
The Outlet Book Co., 40 Englehard Ave., Avenel, N. J. 07001

1992 Barnes & Noble Books

ISBN 1-56619-147-5

Printed and bound in the United States of America

M 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2

the sliding ways slide bearing the hull of a vessel being launched. Also called **standing way.** [GROUND[1] + WAY]

ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection.

ground·wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n. Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [GROUND[2] + WOOD[1]]

ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* the foundation, base, or basis of an undertaking. [GROUND[1] + WORK] —**Syn.** bottom, substructure, footing; preparation, preliminaries, prolegomena.

ground′ ze′ro, the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** *Ethnol.* a unit of social organization less complex than a band. **4.** Also called **radical.** *Chem.* two or more atoms specifically arranged, as the hydroxyl group, –OH. Cf. **free radical. 5.** *Ling.* **a.** (in the classification of related languages within a family) a category of a lower order than a subbranch and of a higher order than a subgroup: *the Low German group of West Germanic languages.* **b.** any grouping of languages, whether it is made on the basis of geography, genetic relationship, or something else. **6.** *Geol.* a division of stratified rocks comprising two or more formations. **7.** *Mil.* **a.** *U.S. Army.* a flexible administrative and tactical unit consisting of two or more battalions and a headquarters. **b.** *U.S. Air Force.* an administrative and operational unit subordinate to a wing, usually composed of two or more squadrons. **8.** *Music.* a section of an orchestra, comprising the instruments of the same class. **9.** *Art.* a number of figures or objects shown in an arrangement together. **10.** *Math.*

tipped, yellow flowers. [HONEY + WORT[2], so called because its flowers yield much honey]

hong (hông), *n.* **1.** (in China) a group of rooms or buildings forming a warehouse, factory, etc. **2.** one of the factories under foreign ownership formerly maintained at Canton. [< Chin (Cantonese) *hong* row, rank; equiv. to Mandarin *hang*]

Hong Kong (hông′ kông′), **1.** a British crown colony comprising the island of Hong Kong (32 sq. mi.) and the adjacent mainland bordering SE China. 3,133,131 (1961); 390 sq. mi. *Cap.:* Victoria. **2.** Victoria (def. 4). Also, **Hong′-Kong′.**

hon·ied (hun′ēd), *adj.* honeyed.

ho·ni soit qui mal y pense (ô nē swa′ kē mal ē päns′), *French.* shamed be the one who thinks evil of it: motto of the Order of the Garter.

honk (hông, hôngk), *n.* **1.** the cry of a goose. **2.** any similar sound. **3.** the sound of an automobile horn. —*v.i.* **4.** to emit a honk. **5.** to cause an automobile horn to emit a honk: *He drove up in front of the house and honked.* —*v.t.* **6.** to cause (an automobile horn) to emit a honk: *The driver honked his horn impatiently.* [imit.] —**honk′er,** *n.*

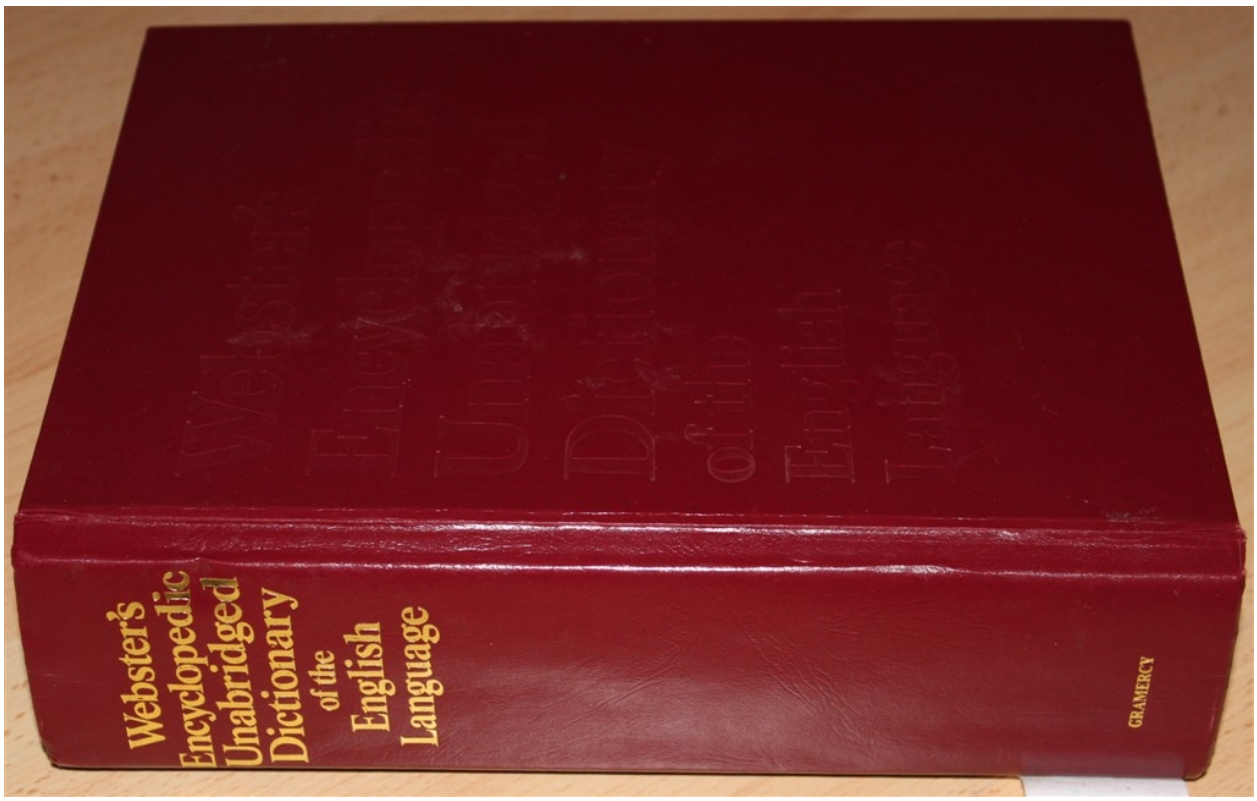
honk·y-tonk (hông′kē tôngk′, hông′kē tônk′), *Informal.* —*n.* **1.** a cheap, noisy, and garish nightclub or dance hall. —*adj.* **2.** of, pertaining to, or characteristic of a honky-tonk: *honky-tonk atmosphere.* **3.** characterized by or having a large number of honky-tonks: *the*

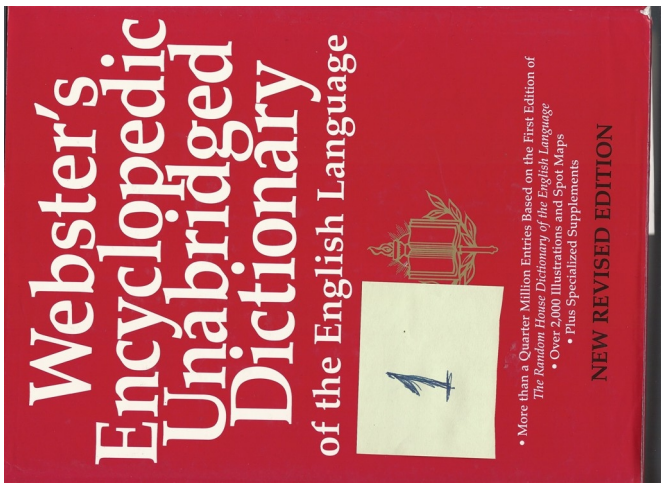
Above left – "ground zero" entry on page 625 in the Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary; 1992 by "Barnes & Noble Books"; ISBN 1-56619-147-5. Above right – "Hong Kong" entry on page 681 of the same dictionary.

Now we just got yet another instance of "hard proof" that the alleged "Second Edition" of Random House Unabridged of "1987" did not exist in 1987 as claimed. The clone of the Random House Unabridged in the form of the 1992 edition of the *"Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary"* by "Barnes & Noble Books" was based, still, on the last genuine edition known to exist – i.e. on the Random House first edition ©1983. Of course, as we could sincerely expect, the "ground zero" definition in this genuine 1992 unabridged dictionary is single, "nuclear", without any ambiguity whatsoever – exactly as it used to be in all other genuine pre-9/11 English dictionaries.

In addition, "Hong Kong" entry here does not mention the fact of it's would be handover to China in 1997.

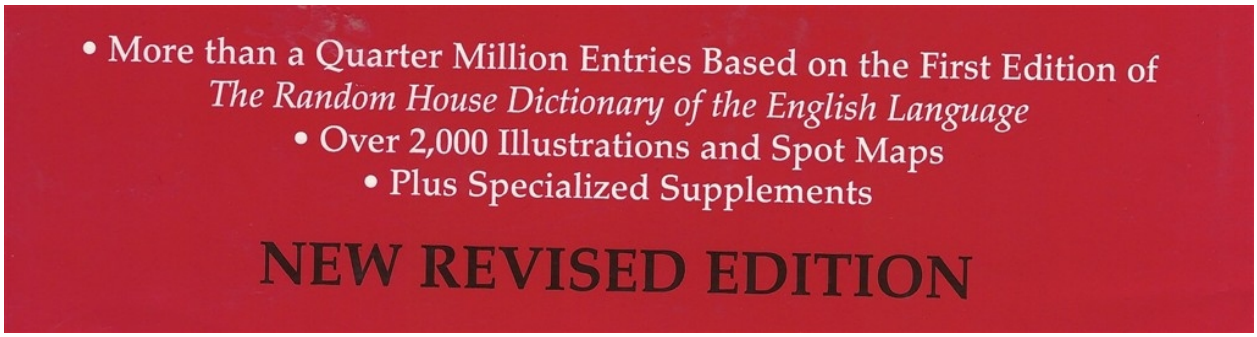
Let us take a look at another "unabridged" clone of the Random House Unabridged – this time published by Random House's own subsidiary known as "Gramercy Books". This is the most seditious edition of it – the genuine 1996 edition. It is particularly seditious, because a fake backdated "1996" edition is available too – so the genuine and the fake "1996" editions co-exist, blatantly contradicting each other. It is, in fact, very difficult, next to impossible to obtain the genuine 1996 edition of this dictionary; it is an exceptionally rare item. Nevertheless, I managed to obtain one, although without the original dust jacket. Here it is:

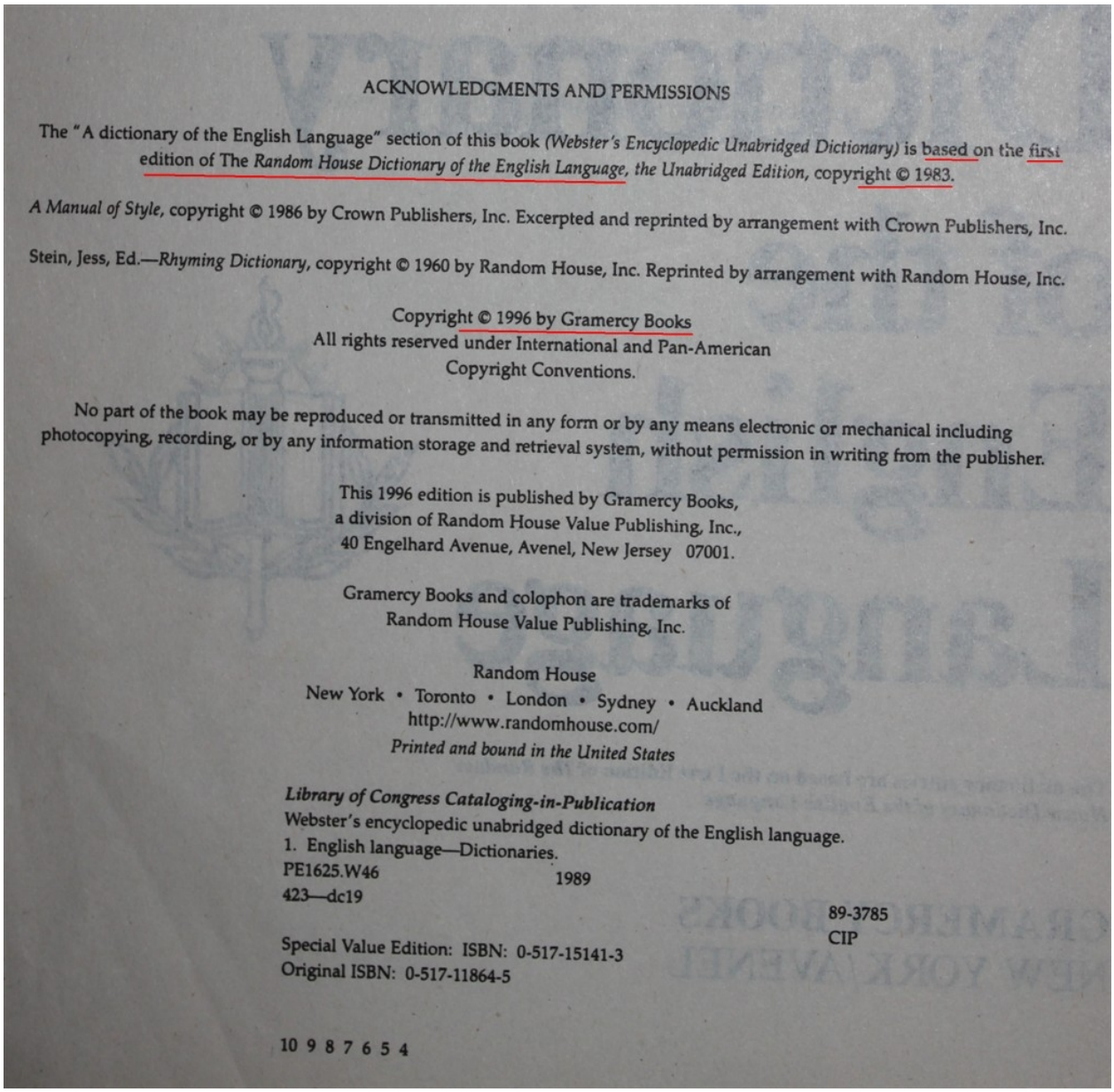




Above – Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (New Revised Edition of 1996; ISBN 0-517-15141-3). Copyright© 1996 by Gramercy Books ("Gramercy Books" was a division of Random House Value Publishing, Inc.) and its original dust jacket (photographed separately).

And here is the lower part of its original front dust jacket:





ACKNOWLEDGMENTS AND PERMISSIONS

The "A dictionary of the English Language" section of this book *(Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary)* is based on the first edition of The *Random House Dictionary of the English Language, the Unabridged Edition*, copyright © 1983.

A Manual of Style, copyright © 1986 by Crown Publishers, Inc. Excerpted and reprinted by arrangement with Crown Publishers, Inc.

Stein, Jess, Ed.—*Rhyming Dictionary*, copyright © 1960 by Random House, Inc. Reprinted by arrangement with Random House, Inc.

Copyright © 1996 by Gramercy Books
All rights reserved under International and Pan-American
Copyright Conventions.

No part of the book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means electronic or mechanical including photocopying, recording, or by any information storage and retrieval system, without permission in writing from the publisher.

This 1996 edition is published by Gramercy Books,
a division of Random House Value Publishing, Inc.,
40 Engelhard Avenue, Avenel, New Jersey 07001.

Gramercy Books and colophon are trademarks of
Random House Value Publishing, Inc.

Random House
New York • Toronto • London • Sydney • Auckland
http://www.randomhouse.com/
Printed and bound in the United States

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication
Webster's encyclopedic unabridged dictionary of the English language.
1. English language—Dictionaries.
PE1625.W46 1989
423—dc19 89-3785
CIP

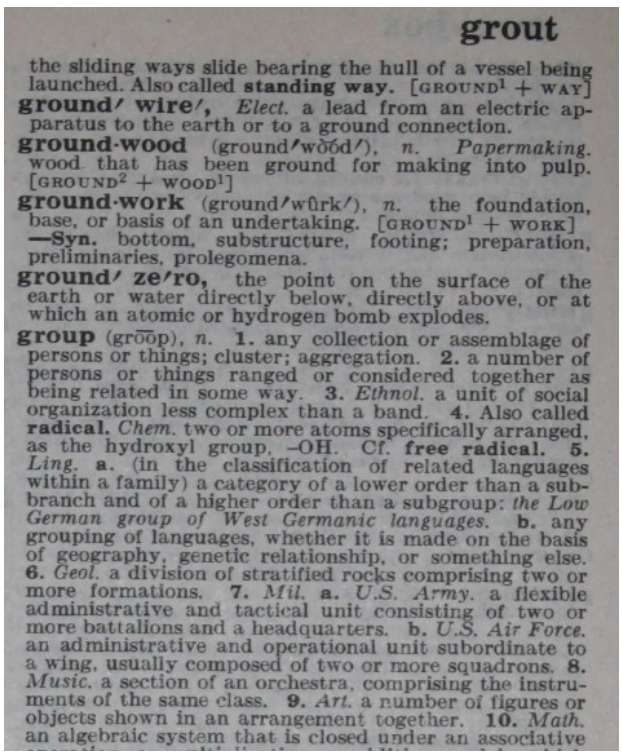
Special Value Edition: ISBN: 0-517-15141-3
Original ISBN: 0-517-11864-5

10 9 8 7 6 5 4

Above – cataloging-in-publication data page of Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (New Revised Edition of 1996; ISBN 0-517-15141-3). Copyright© 1996 by Gramercy Books (make sure to notice in the text above that "Gramercy Books" is merely a trademark of Random House Value Publishing, Inc., which means that this dictionary indeed belongs to Random House, not to any third-party).

As you can see, even the 1996 “unabridged” clone, called “New Revised Edition”, is still based on the very same First Edition of Random House Unabridged of 1983. This is the hardest proof that the alleged “second edition” did not exist in “1987” as claimed.

Let us look at “ground zero” and “Hong Kong” entries in this genuine 1996 Random House dictionary:



grout

the sliding ways slide bearing the hull of a vessel being launched. Also called **standing way.** [GROUND[1] + WAY]

ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection.

ground·wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n.* *Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [GROUND[2] + WOOD[1]]

ground·work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* the foundation, base, or basis of an undertaking. [GROUND[1] + WORK] —**Syn.** bottom, substructure, footing; preparation, preliminaries, prolegomena.

ground′ ze′ro, the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** *Ethnol.* a unit of social organization less complex than a band. **4.** Also called **radical.** *Chem.* two or more atoms specifically arranged, as the hydroxyl group, –OH. Cf. **free radical.** **5.** *Ling.* **a.** (in the classification of related languages within a family) a category of a lower order than a subbranch and of a higher order than a subgroup: *the Low German group of West Germanic languages.* **b.** any grouping of languages, whether it is made on the basis of geography, genetic relationship, or something else. **6.** *Geol.* a division of stratified rocks comprising two or more formations. **7.** *Mil.* **a.** *U.S. Army.* a flexible administrative and tactical unit consisting of two or more battalions and a headquarters. **b.** *U.S. Air Force.* an administrative and operational unit subordinate to a wing, usually composed of two or more squadrons. **8.** *Music.* a section of an orchestra, comprising the instruments of the same class. **9.** *Art.* a number of figures or objects shown in an arrangement together. **10.** *Math.* an algebraic system that is closed under an associative

honorable

tipped, yellow flowers. [HONEY + WORT[2], so called because its flowers yield much honey]

hong (hông), *n.* **1.** (in China) a group of rooms or buildings forming a warehouse, factory, etc. **2.** one of the factories under foreign ownership formerly maintained at Canton. [< Chin (Cantonese) *hong* row, rank; equiv. to Mandarin *hang*]

Hong Kong (hông′ kông′), **1.** a British crown colony comprising the island of Hong Kong (32 sq. mi.) and the adjacent mainland bordering SE China. 3,133,131 (1961); 390 sq. mi. *Cap.:* Victoria. **2.** Victoria (def. 4). Also, **Hong′-Kong′.**

hon·ied (hun′ēd), *adj.* honeyed.

ho·ni soit qui mal y pense (ô nē swä′ kē mäl ē päns′), *French.* shamed be the one who thinks evil of it: motto of the Order of the Garter.

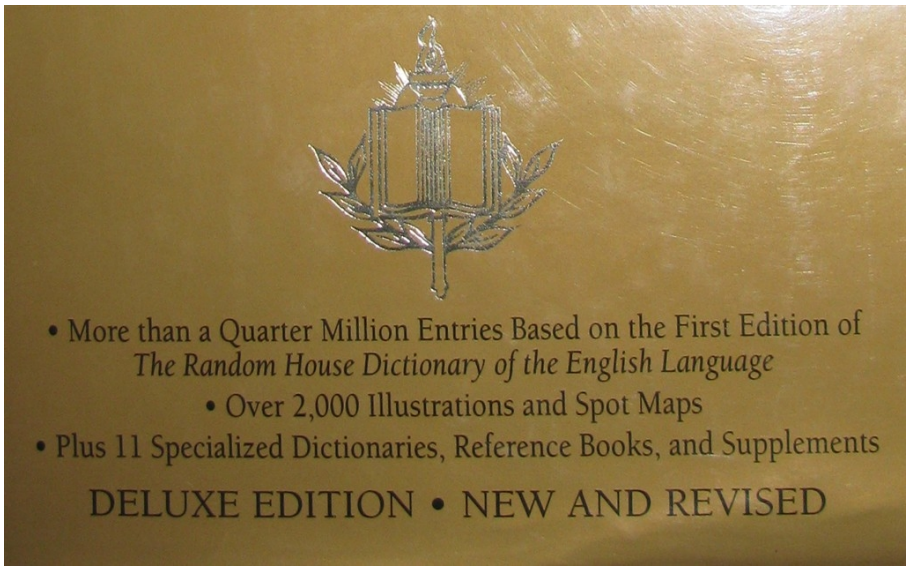
honk (hông, hôngk), *n.* **1.** the cry of a goose. **2.** any similar sound. **3.** the sound of an automobile horn. —*v.i.* **4.** to emit a honk. **5.** to cause an automobile horn to emit a honk: *He drove up in front of the house and honked.* —*v.t.* **6.** to cause (an automobile horn) to emit a honk: *The driver honked his horn impatiently.* [imit.] —**honk′er,** *n.*

honk·y-tonk (hông′kē tông′k, hôngk′kē tôngk′), *Informal.* —*n.* **1.** a cheap, noisy, and garish nightclub or dance hall. —*adj.* **2.** of, pertaining to, or characteristic of a honky-tonk: *honky-tonk atmosphere.* **3.** character-

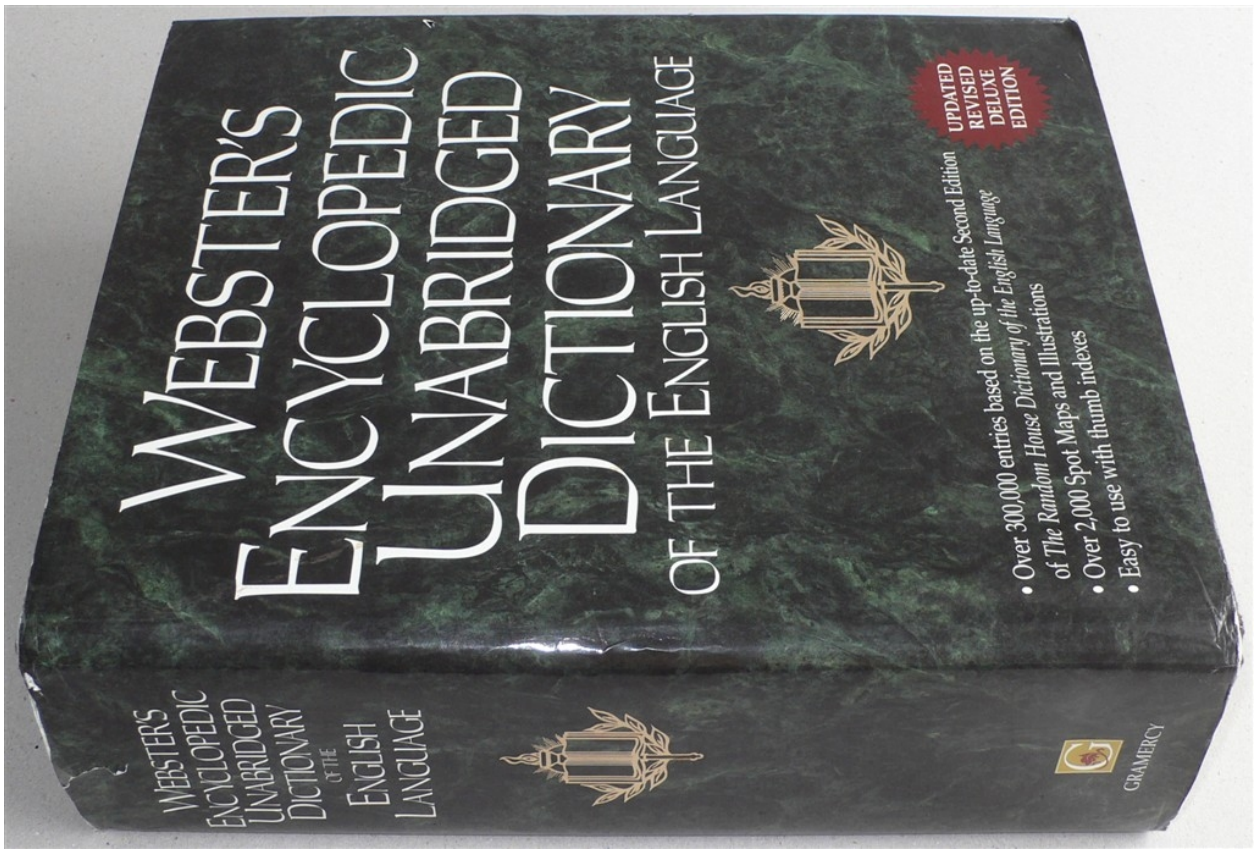
Above left – “ground zero” entry on page 625 of Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (New Revised Edition of 1996; ISBN 0-517-15141-3). Copyright© 1996 by Gramercy Books. Above right – “Hong Kong” entry on page 681 of the same dictionary.

As you see, “ground zero” definition here is genuinely pre-9/11 one, while the 1997 handover of Hong Kong to China is not mentioned. It is by no means surprising, considering that it was published in 1996.

In fact, I have another two editions of the Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language by Gramercy Books – the 1989-, and the 1994 editions. You should remember the “gold” color 1994 edition – I used it at the beginning of this book in the Prologue, as well as in my video presentation about the WTC nuclear demolition. In both of these dictionaries “ground zero” and “Hong Kong” entries are identical to the above, and both of these dictionaries are based on the First Edition of Random House Unabridged Dictionary ©1983. Here is, for example, the lower part of the front cover of the 1994 edition:

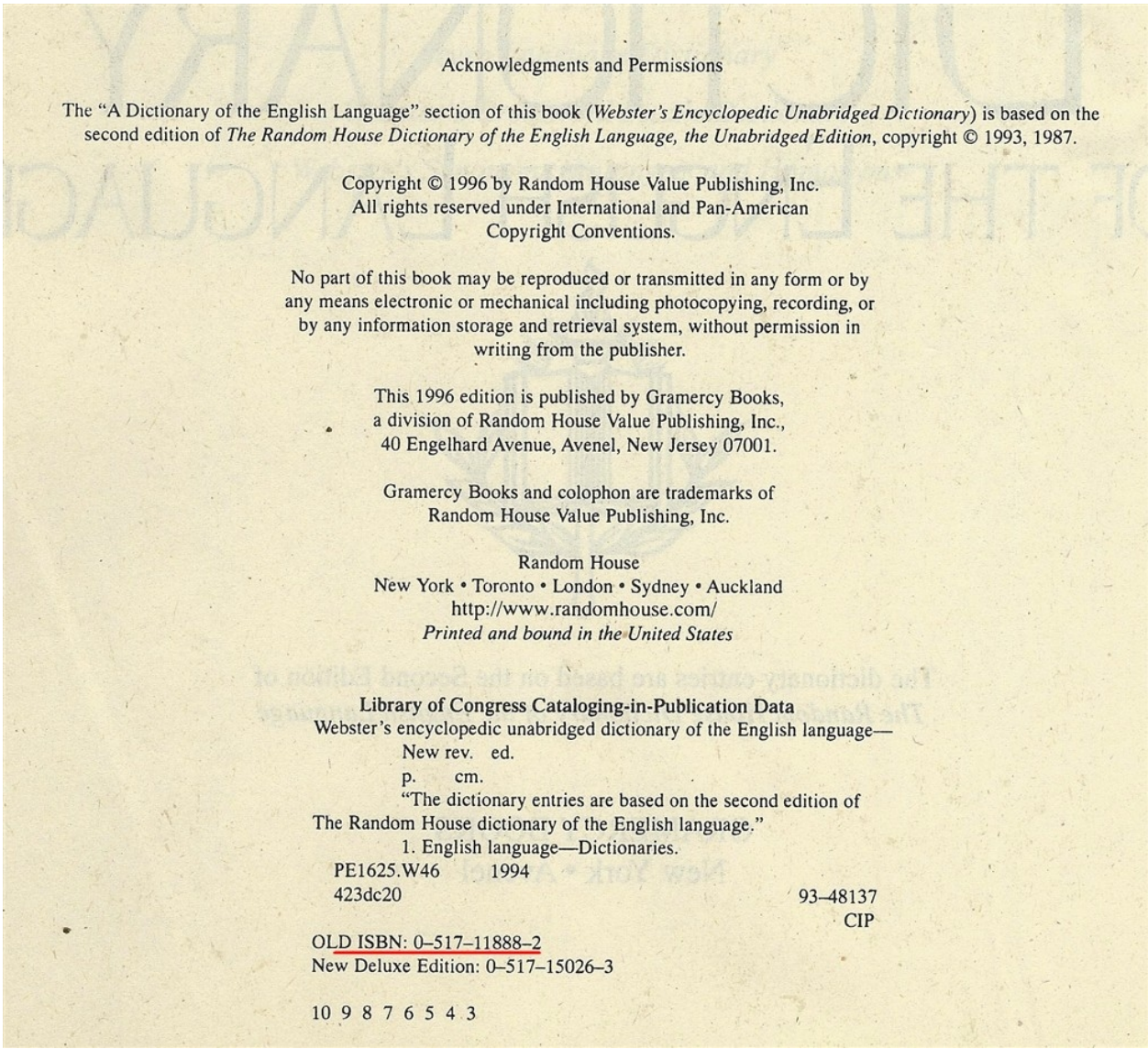


Now let us take a look at another "1996" edition of the same unabridged dictionary – the fake backdated one, with the post-9/11 definition of "ground zero". It is especially interesting to analyze it, because we have already seen the genuine 1996 edition. Here it is (it is also from my own collection):



Above – Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (alleged "1996" ed., so-called "OLD ISBN 0-571-11888-2" New Deluxe Edition: 0-517-15026-3). Alleged to be published by "Gramercy Books" ("Gramercy Books" was a division of Random House Value Publishing, Inc.). On the front cover you can clearly see words "Based on the up-to-date Second Edition of the Random House Dictionary of the English Language", and a statement that this edition is "UPDATED REVISED DELUXE EDITION". This dictionary is exact, to the word, copy of the Second Edition of the Random House Dictionary of the English Language Unabridged Edition, of the infamous "9/11 edition". The so-called "OLD ISBN" in reality is the same ISBN that belonged to the genuine 1994 ("gold") edition of this dictionary, that was, in turn, also "New and Revised". Below – an enlarged lower portion of the front dust jacket of this dictionary.

To appreciate the abovementioned "1996" concoction properly, please, take a look at its publishing data:



Acknowledgments and Permissions

The "A Dictionary of the English Language" section of this book (*Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary*) is based on the second edition of *The Random House Dictionary of the English Language, the Unabridged Edition*, copyright © 1993, 1987.

Copyright © 1996 by Random House Value Publishing, Inc.
All rights reserved under International and Pan-American
Copyright Conventions.

No part of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means electronic or mechanical including photocopying, recording, or by any information storage and retrieval system, without permission in writing from the publisher.

This 1996 edition is published by Gramercy Books,
a division of Random House Value Publishing, Inc.,
40 Engelhard Avenue, Avenel, New Jersey 07001.

Gramercy Books and colophon are trademarks of
Random House Value Publishing, Inc.

Random House
New York • Toronto • London • Sydney • Auckland
http://www.randomhouse.com/
Printed and bound in the United States

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data
Webster's encyclopedic unabridged dictionary of the English language—
New rev. ed.
p. cm.
"The dictionary entries are based on the second edition of
The Random House dictionary of the English language."
1. English language—Dictionaries.
PE1625.W46 1994
423dc20 93–48137
CIP

OLD ISBN: 0–517–11888–2
New Deluxe Edition: 0–517–15026–3

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3

Above – cataloging-in-publication data page of Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language (alleged "1996" edition; so-called "OLD ISBN 0-571-11888-2" New Deluxe Edition: 0-517-15026-3).

Have you ever heard such an expression as "OLD ISBN"? Me neither. This is the first time in my life that I encountered such a thing in a data page of a book. And do you know what the "OLD ISBN" of "0-517-11888-2" is mentioned here? It is the ISBN of the genuine 1994 edition – the one in the "gold" dust jacket; the one with the genuine pre-9/11 definition of "ground zero". The point is that the genuine 1996 edition was so rare, that these folks believed that it would not constitute any problem. However, the genuine 1994 edition in the "gold" dust jacket was quite a common one. So, to address this trouble, the cheaters decided to use its original "old" ISBN in the new fake edition.

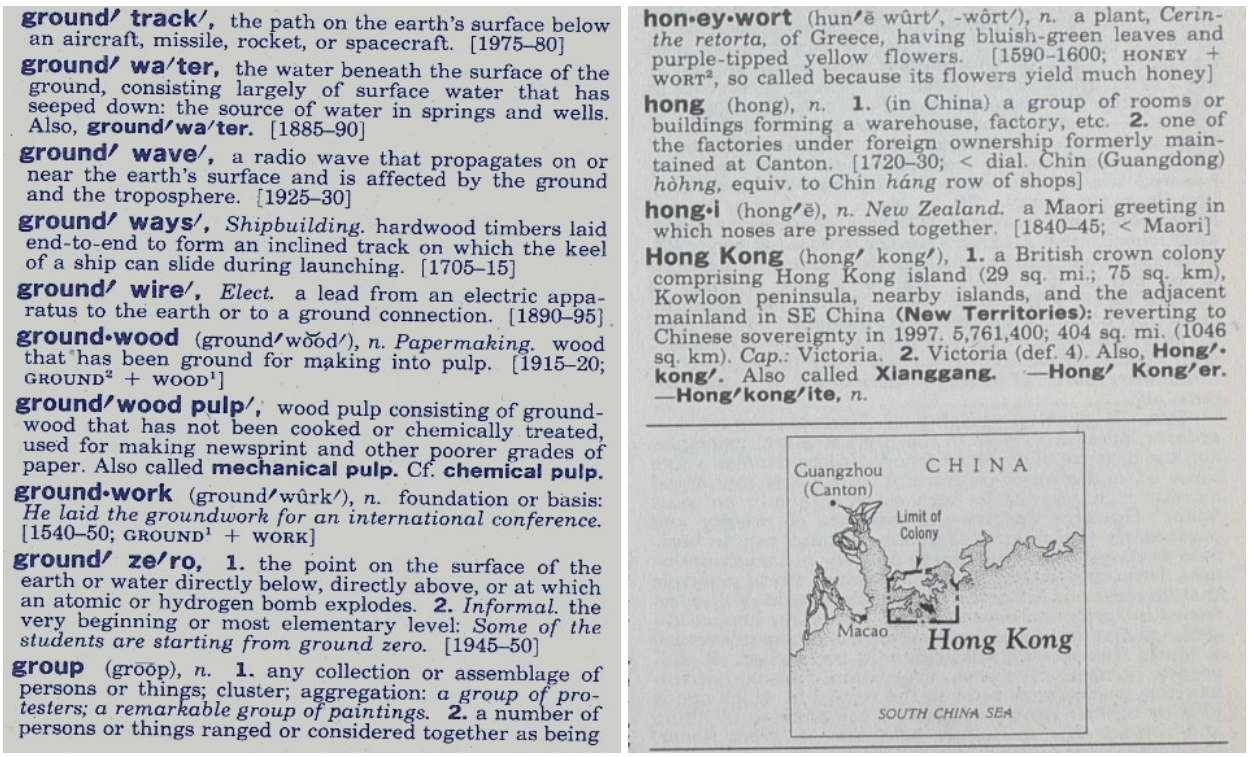
The so-called "good guys" have outdone themselves here. But the 1994 edition of that dictionary was such a seditious thing, that they had a little choice. That "politically incorrect" item must have been relegated to the *"undictionary"* status (by analogy with infamous Orwell's *"unperson"*) at any cost. And this cost was paid. Thus, its ISBN was assigned, at least "partly assigned" to the new "politically correct" edition. Due to this arrangement, if now someone would search for the ISBN 0-517-11888-2, the chances that he would find the genuine edition of 1994 are very low, while the chances that he would find, instead, the alleged "1996" edition with both – "old" and "new" ISBNs – are very high.

I have to repeat myself to stress this particular point: assigning an ISBN of a previous edition of a book to a newer edition of the same book in disguise of the so-called "OLD ISBN" is an absolutely UNPRECEDENTED STEP. Do not miss this point. And this unprecedented step would allow the cheaters to deliver to you a new edition of this book *even* if you order the book with the old ISBN.

In fact, it is how I discovered and obtained this fakery. I wanted to buy just one more genuine 1994 “gold” edition for one of my friends. So, I ordered it on Amazon. Instead, they sent me the above fakery, thanks to the abovementioned trick with ISBNs. I did not complain, of course, because I just loved it. Now I have a full set of “1996” Random House unabridged dictionaries to compare.

As you can see from the text on its dust jacket, as well as from its cataloging-in-publication data page, the alleged “1996” edition of the ***“Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language Updated Revised Deluxe Edition”*** is, at last, based on the disputed “Second Edition” of the Random House Unabridged of alleged “1987” – i.e. on the very fakery that caused me to undertake this investigation in the first instance.

Of course, on its page 844 this “1996” concoction contains the “broadened” definition of “ground zero” – exactly as does the “1987” fakery it is based upon. However, in this particular case we are less interested in the “broadened” post-9/11 definition of “ground zero”, but more – in the seditious “Hong Kong” entry:



ground′ track′, the path on the earth's surface below an aircraft, missile, rocket, or spacecraft. [1975–80]

ground′ wa′ter, the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down: the source of water in springs and wells. Also, **ground′wa′ter.** [1885–90]

ground′ wave′, a radio wave that propagates on or near the earth's surface and is affected by the ground and the troposphere. [1925–30]

ground′ ways′, *Shipbuilding.* hardwood timbers laid end-to-end to form an inclined track on which the keel of a ship can slide during launching. [1705–15]

ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection. [1890–95]

ground•wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n. Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [1915–20; GROUND² + WOOD¹]

ground′wood pulp′, wood pulp consisting of groundwood that has not been cooked or chemically treated, used for making newsprint and other poorer grades of paper. Also called **mechanical pulp.** Cf. **chemical pulp.**

ground•work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* foundation or basis: *He laid the groundwork for an international conference.* [1540–50; GROUND¹ + WORK]

ground′ ze′ro, **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the very beginning or most elementary level: *Some of the students are starting from ground zero.* [1945–50]

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation: *a group of protesters; a remarkable group of paintings.* **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being

hon•ey•wort (hun′ē wûrt′, -wôrt′), *n.* a plant, *Cerinthe retorta*, of Greece, having bluish-green leaves and purple-tipped yellow flowers. [1590–1600; HONEY + WORT², so called because its flowers yield much honey]

hong (hong), *n.* **1.** (in China) a group of rooms or buildings forming a warehouse, factory, etc. **2.** one of the factories under foreign ownership formerly maintained at Canton. [1720–30; < dial. Chin (Guangdong) *hòhng*, equiv. to Chin *háng* row of shops]

hong•i (hong′ē), *n. New Zealand.* a Maori greeting in which noses are pressed together. [1840–45; < Maori]

Hong Kong (hong′ kong′), **1.** a British crown colony comprising Hong Kong island (29 sq. mi.; 75 sq. km), Kowloon peninsula, nearby islands, and the adjacent mainland in SE China **(New Territories):** reverting to Chinese sovereignty in 1997. 5,761,400; 404 sq. mi. (1046 sq. km). *Cap.:* Victoria. **2.** Victoria (def. 4). Also, **Hong′•kong′.** Also called **Xianggang.** —**Hong′ Kong′er.** —**Hong′kong′ite,** *n.*

Above left – “ground zero” entry on page 844 of Webster's Encyclopedic Unabridged Dictionary of the English Language, Updated Revised Deluxe Edition of alleged “1996”; ISBN 0-517-15026-3). Above right – “Hong Kong” entry on page 917 of the same dictionary.

As you can see, now “Hong Kong” entry began to include mentioning of its 1997 handover to China. The actual dictionary is backdated by the year “1996”, however, so that the would be 1997 handover could only be mentioned in the “future tense”.

So far there is something definitely wrong, but not too much seditious, because the fact of the would be reverting of Hong Kong to Chinese sovereignty was known since the year 1984 (to be more precise – since *19 of December 1984*). So, there is nothing really incriminating when a certain “1996” dictionary mentions the 1997 event in such a manner as shown above. However, we have to remember that none of the genuine pre-9/11 Random House dictionaries – even those *revised and updated* and published as late as in 1996 (I mean “genuinely in 1996”) has mentioned the fact of the 1997 handover of Hong Kong in the corresponding entry.

To understand what the actual sedition is, let us first compare “Hong Kong” entry in the infamous “9/11 edition” of the Random House Unabridged Dictionary with that in its alleged “1987” edition (that we have already debunked by at minimum three various methods).

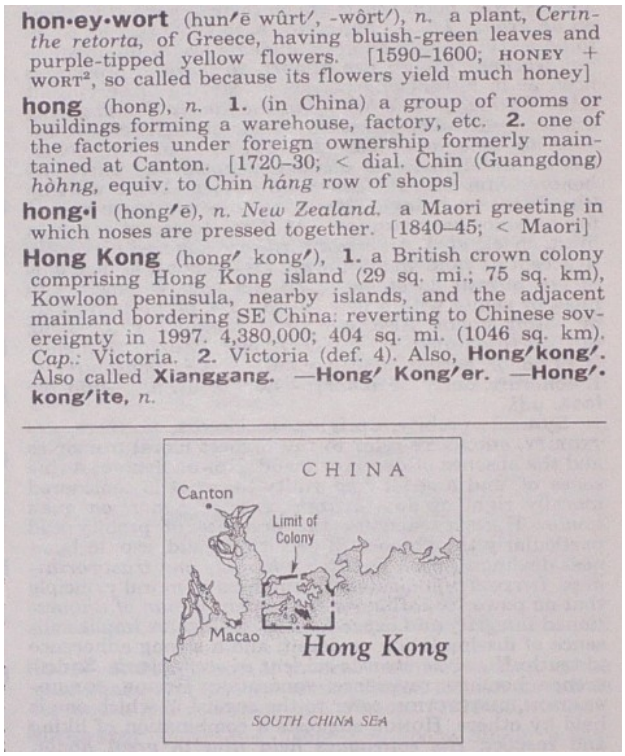
Here they are:

hon•ey•wort (hun′ē wûrt′, -wôrt′), *n.* a plant, *Cerinthe retorta*, of Greece, having bluish-green leaves and purple-tipped yellow flowers. [1590–1600; HONEY + WORT², so called because its flowers yield much honey]

hong (hong), *n.* **1.** (in China) a group of rooms or buildings forming a warehouse, factory, etc. **2.** one of the factories under foreign ownership formerly maintained at Canton. [1720–30; < dial. Chin (Guangdong) *hòhng*, equiv. to Chin *háng* row of shops]

hong•i (hong′ē), *n. New Zealand.* a Maori greeting in which noses are pressed together. [1840–45; < Maori]

Hong Kong (hong′ kong′), **1.** a British crown colony comprising Hong Kong island (29 sq. mi.; 75 sq. km), Kowloon peninsula, nearby islands, and the adjacent mainland in SE China **(New Territories):** reverted to Chinese sovereignty in 1997. 5,761,400; 404 sq. mi. (1046 sq. km). *Cap.:* Victoria. **2.** Victoria (def. 4). Also, **Hong′•kong′.** Also called **Xianggang.** —**Hong′ Kong′er.** —**Hong′kong′ite,** *n.*



hon•ey•wort (hun′ē wûrt′, -wôrt′), *n.* a plant, *Cerinthe retorta*, of Greece, having bluish-green leaves and purple-tipped yellow flowers. [1590–1600; HONEY + WORT², so called because its flowers yield much honey]

hong (hong), *n.* **1.** (in China) a group of rooms or buildings forming a warehouse, factory, etc. **2.** one of the factories under foreign ownership formerly maintained at Canton. [1720–30; < dial. Chin (Guangdong) *hòhng*, equiv. to Chin *háng* row of shops]

hong•i (hong′ē), *n. New Zealand.* a Maori greeting in which noses are pressed together. [1840–45; < Maori]

Hong Kong (hong′ kong′), **1.** a British crown colony comprising Hong Kong island (29 sq. mi.; 75 sq. km), Kowloon peninsula, nearby islands, and the adjacent mainland bordering SE China: reverting to Chinese sovereignty in 1997. 4,380,000; 404 sq. mi. (1046 sq. km). *Cap.:* Victoria. **2.** Victoria (def. 4). Also, **Hong′kong′.** Also called **Xianggang.** —**Hong′ Kong′er.** —**Hong′•kong′ite,** *n.*

Above left – "Hong Kong" entry on page 917 of the infamous "9/11 edition" of Random House Webster's Unabridged Dictionary (ISBN 0-375-42566-7). Above right – "Hong Kong" entry on page 917 of The Random House Dictionary of the English Language. Second Edition. Unabridged (the alleged "1987" edition); ISBN: 0-394-50050-4; Library of Congress Catalog Card Number: 87-4500.

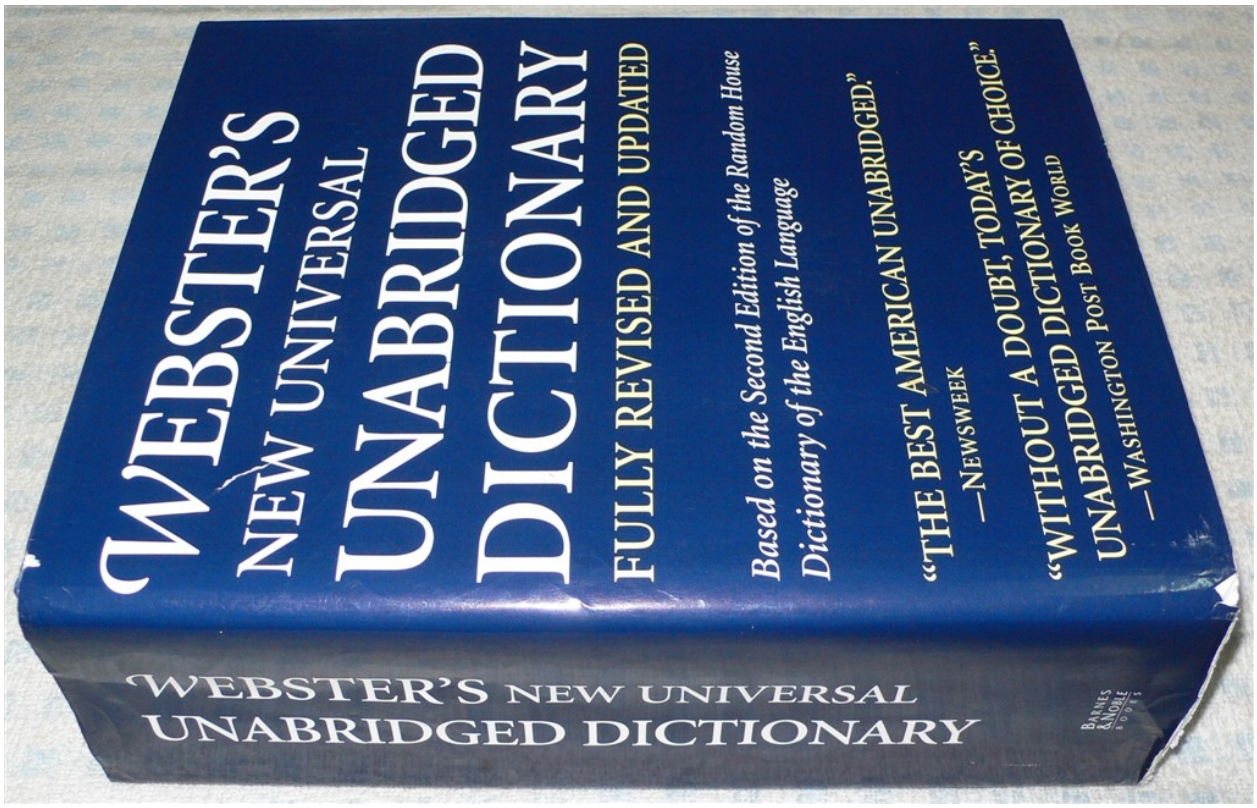
Let us analyze these two "Hong Kong" entries. First of all, it shall be noticed, that the editors of the infamous "9/11 edition" of the Random House Unabridged dictionary were indeed very lazy. If they were really diligent, they must have written "a *former* British colony…" to begin with. Instead, they simply took the original 1983 definition and expanded it by updating population numbers and by adding the fact that it was revert***ed*** (in past tense, don't fail to notice the *"-ed"* ending) to Chinese sovereignty in 1997.

Logically, there was nothing wrong in it. An updated and revised (mostly in order to broaden "ground zero" definition, but it does not matter in this case) edition of the dictionary published in 2001 (never mind that right on the very day of 9/11) enlightened the reader that Hong Kong was no longer British, but Chinese from 1997. Of course, the word "former" is apparently missing in the colony definition, but we could forgive those reckless Random House folks for this little negligence, since it is of a non-criminal nature.

It was not so simple with the "1987" concoction, however. If the cheaters were a little bit more careful, they should use in the "1987" concoction the original "Hong Kong" entry – exactly like it used to be in the genuine 1983, 1989, 1992, 1994, and 1996 editions that we reviewed above. To mention the event of the would be transfer of Hong Kong to Chinese sovereignty 10 years prior to this was apparently a wrong decision. Although technically it was still a non-criminal offence, thanks to the fact that the handover was announced in December 1984, the cheaters would better avoid mentioning it in their "1987" edition. For some not so clear reason, however, they decided to mention it even in "1987". The reason, in fact, was not so "unclear". Those who concocted the "1987" edition were simply lazy. They did not want to use their brains at all. They were instructed – not to mention anything that did not happen yet in 1987, and *this* they remembered. But they did not wish to apply any creative approach. So, when they were busy making backward changes to the basic "9/11 edition", they decided that to change the ending of the word "revert***ed***" – by making it "revert***ing***" would suffice. Of course, they were careful enough to update the number of population – reducing it from "5,761,400" to "4,380,000" – just to be on the safe side.

However, this particular attitude finally destroyed their concoction, providing us with yet another piece of the solid proof that all these "updated" and "revised" "second editions" of Random House dictionaries were merely backdated fakeries, published well after 9/11.

Look at this last concoction, which failed the cheaters from Random House in the worst possible manner:



Acknowledgments and Permissions

The "A Dictionary of the English Language" section of this book (*Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary*) is based on the second edition of *The Random House Dictionary of the English Language, the Unabridged Edition*, copyright 1993, 1987.

Copyright 1996 by Random House Value Publishing, Inc.
All rights reserved under International and Pan-American Copyright Conventions.

No part of this book may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means electronic or mechanical including photocopying, recording, or by any information storage and retrieval system, without permission in writing from the publisher.

This edition published by Barnes & Noble, Inc.
by arrangement with Random House Value Publishing, Inc.

1996 Barnes & Noble Books

ISBN 0-7607-0288-8

Printed and bound in the United States of America

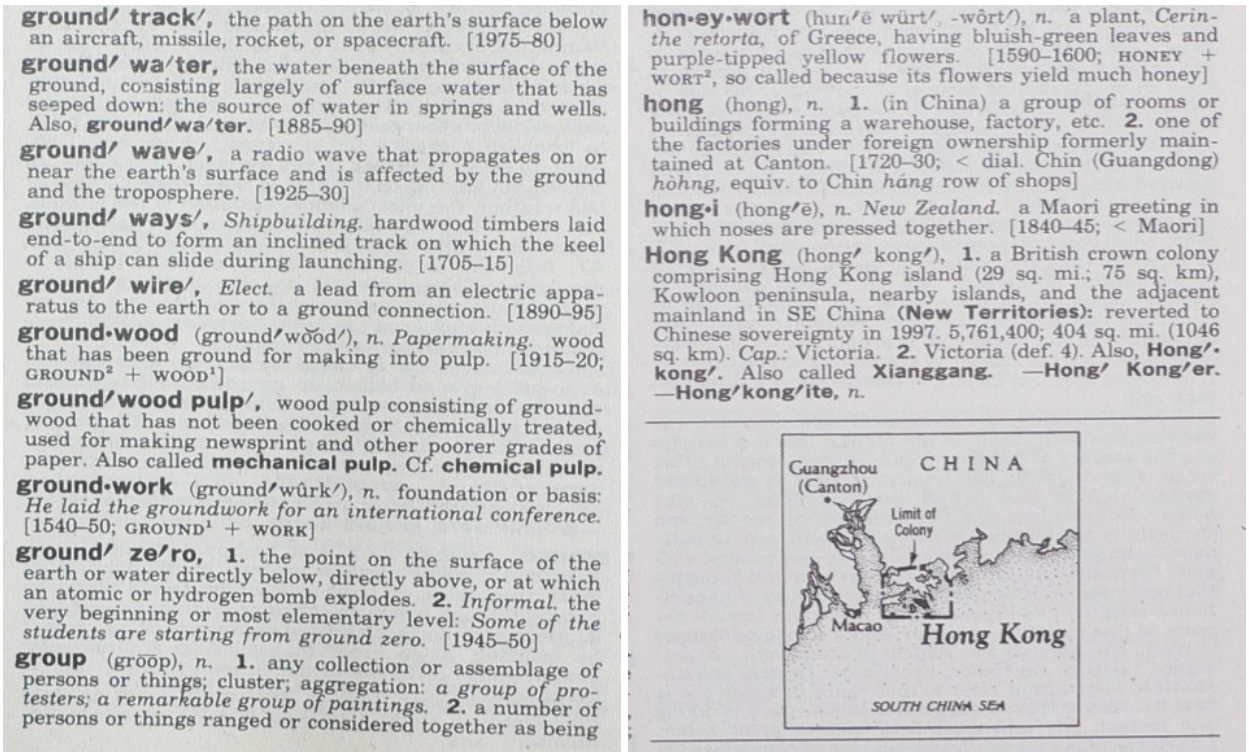
M 9 8 7 6

Above – the actual book and cataloging-in-publication data page of Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary of alleged "1996" edition by "Barnes & Noble"; ISBN 0-7607-0288-8. It too claimed to be based on the "second edition" of The Random House Dictionary of the English Language, the Unabridged Edition, copyright 1993, 1987.

As you can see from the blurbs on the book's jacket, this alleged "1996" fakery was not only based on the non-existent "Second Edition" of the Random House Unabridged; it was allegedly praised by various tools of the Western propaganda – such as "Newsweek" and "Washington Post Book World" – both of them endorsed the alleged "legitimacy" of this backdated concoction.

This cheap trick would not help the cheaters, however…

Let us take a look at the usual definitions in this alleged "1996" dictionary. Here they are:



ground′ track′, the path on the earth's surface below an aircraft, missile, rocket, or spacecraft. [1975–80]

ground′ wa′ter, the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down: the source of water in springs and wells. Also, **ground′wa′ter.** [1885–90]

ground′ wave′, a radio wave that propagates on or near the earth's surface and is affected by the ground and the troposphere. [1925–30]

ground′ ways′, *Shipbuilding.* hardwood timbers laid end-to-end to form an inclined track on which the keel of a ship can slide during launching. [1705–15]

ground′ wire′, *Elect.* a lead from an electric apparatus to the earth or to a ground connection. [1890–95]

ground•wood (ground′wo͝od′), *n. Papermaking.* wood that has been ground for making into pulp. [1915–20; GROUND² + WOOD¹]

ground′wood pulp′, wood pulp consisting of groundwood that has not been cooked or chemically treated, used for making newsprint and other poorer grades of paper. Also called **mechanical pulp.** Cf. **chemical pulp.**

ground•work (ground′wûrk′), *n.* foundation or basis: *He laid the groundwork for an international conference.* [1540–50; GROUND¹ + WORK]

ground′ ze′ro, **1.** the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes. **2.** *Informal.* the very beginning or most elementary level: *Some of the students are starting from ground zero.* [1945–50]

group (gro͞op), *n.* **1.** any collection or assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation: *a group of protesters; a remarkable group of paintings.* **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being

hon•ey•wort (hun′ē wûrt′, -wôrt′), *n.* a plant, *Cerinthe retorta*, of Greece, having bluish-green leaves and purple-tipped yellow flowers. [1590–1600; HONEY + WORT², so called because its flowers yield much honey]

hong (hong), *n.* **1.** (in China) a group of rooms or buildings forming a warehouse, factory, etc. **2.** one of the factories under foreign ownership formerly maintained at Canton. [1720–30; < dial. Chin (Guangdong) *hòhng*, equiv. to Chin *háng* row of shops]

hong•i (hong′ē), *n. New Zealand.* a Maori greeting in which noses are pressed together. [1840–45; < Maori]

Hong Kong (hong′ kong′), **1.** a British crown colony comprising Hong Kong island (29 sq. mi.; 75 sq. km), Kowloon peninsula, nearby islands, and the adjacent mainland in SE China **(New Territories):** reverted to Chinese sovereignty in 1997. 5,761,400; 404 sq. mi. (1046 sq. km). *Cap.:* Victoria. **2.** Victoria (def. 4). Also, **Hong′•kong′.** Also called **Xianggang.** —**Hong′ Kong′er.** —**Hong′kong′ite,** *n.*

Above left – "ground zero" entry on page 844 of Webster's New Universal Unabridged Dictionary of alleged "1996" edition by "Barnes & Noble"; ISBN 0-7607-0288-8). Above right – "Hong Kong" entry on page 917 of the same dictionary.

Make sure to notice from the cataloging-in-publication data page shown above that copyright to this alleged "1996" concoction belongs to no one else than "Random House Value Publishing" and not to any third-party. This means that Random House incriminated itself by publishing this particular fakery.

This time the cheaters were caught red-handed in the full sense of this expression – not only because their "1996" concoction is allegedly based on "1987" dictionary that we successfully proved above to be post-9/11 backdated fakery, but because in the year 1996 they managed to mention the 1997 event of Hong Kong handover in the past tense – using the word "revert***ed***", ending on "-ed" – exactly like it was in the basic "9/11" edition.

Even if the cheaters are very-very careful, one day they must do some stupid mistake that would expose them. This time they did the mistake.

So, this one is the last and the hardest proof that all those alleged "pre-9/11" dictionaries with the post-9/11 "ground zero" definitions were indeed backdated fakeries produced well after 9/11 and inserted into all libraries (the U.S. Library of Congress inclusive) in the backdated manner.

If you think this is not a crime, but merely a kind of "dishonest PR-campaign", you are mistaken. It *is* a crime. The names of the actual criminal offense are "producing fake documents" (because an unabridged dictionary is a *document*, admissible in legal proceedings for definitions) and "falsifying public records".

I hope this time everything is clear with the Random House's concoctions.

Moreover, remembering how the Random House's cheaters manipulated their dictionaries would help us to understand similar attempts by other cheaters (from Oxford, from the Merriam-Webster, from Simon & Schuster, from the Cassell, from "Barron's", from Microsoft/Encarta, from the "American Heritage", from Harper, etc. who attempted to cheat us with their own versions of the backdated "pre-9/11" fakeries).

I believe I did a good job here by disproving such a dangerous concoction as the alleged "Second Edition" of the Random House Unabridged of "1987" in such a careful manner. Even though it might look "boring", it definitely had its benefits. From now on, the reader could realize, at last, how serious a cheating attempt could be and would not gullibly believe "innocently looking details" of a certain fakery – remembering that the alleged "innocent details" could have been especially manufactured by careful cheaters to "look innocent" and so to dupe you into believing their concoction.

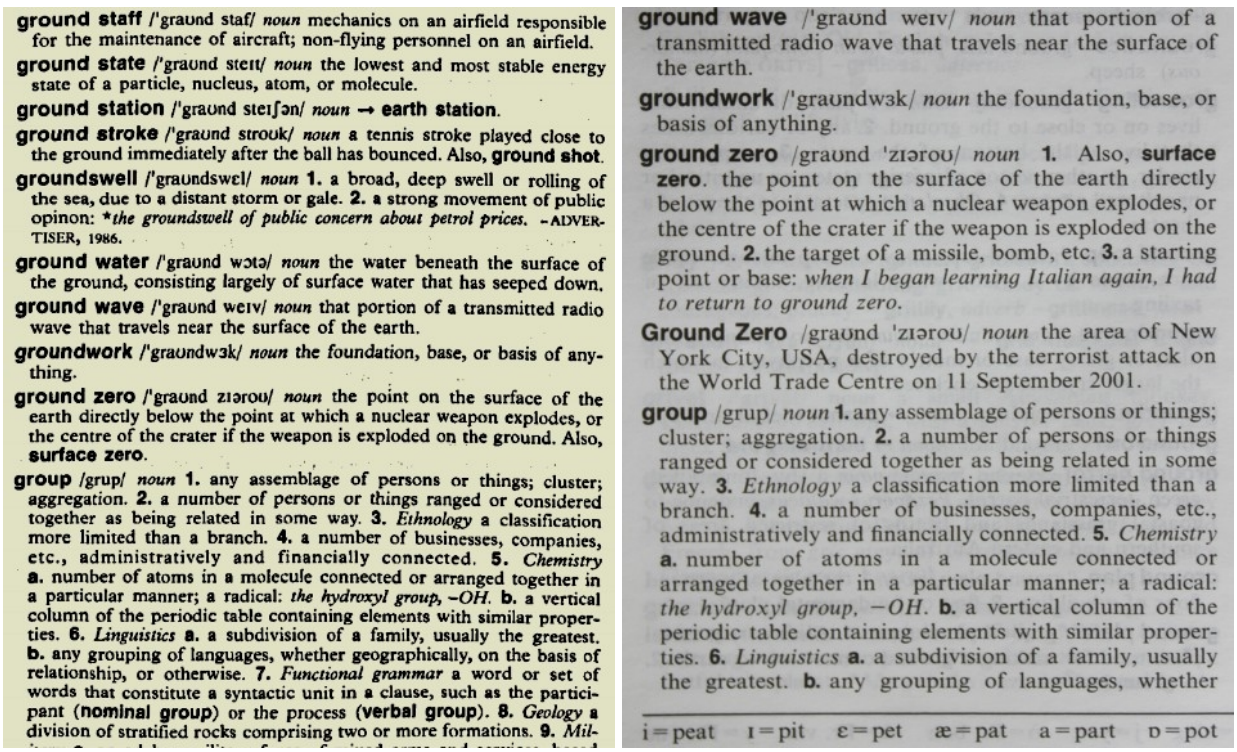
I would like to repeat myself – all those supposedly "pre-9/11" dictionaries that featured the post-9/11 definition of "ground zero" are backdated fakeries. All of them were duly analyzed and debunked – not even a single dictionary listed at the beginning of this chapter managed to withstand the inquiry. It took me almost three years (and an enormous amount of cash to be spent on buying various rare dictionaries), but I debunked all known backdated dictionaries without any exception.

However, I was not able to provide all the data here. Thus, I limited myself to the exemplary debunking of the Random House faking attempt only. I think it should be enough, because even this little description of the debunking methods made this chapter excessively long and boring for most readers.

Before we move to the next chapter – about the Bali night-club "car"-bombing of 2002, which earned the name "ground zero" for that place, I just want to remind you one more time:

An attempt to re-define "ground zero" term in English dictionaries (as well as in Australian English dictionaries) was undertaken only in 2003, while the actual dictionaries with the "broadened" definition of "ground zero" were published only in 2004-2005, the earliest – at the end of 2003.

Here is a little example in regard to particularly Australian English:



ground staff /'graʊnd staf/ *noun* mechanics on an airfield responsible for the maintenance of aircraft; non-flying personnel on an airfield.
ground state /'graʊnd steɪt/ *noun* the lowest and most stable energy state of a particle, nucleus, atom, or molecule.
ground station /'graʊnd steɪʃən/ *noun* → **earth station**.
ground stroke /'graʊnd strəʊk/ *noun* a tennis stroke played close to the ground immediately after the ball has bounced. Also, **ground shot**.
groundswell /'graʊndswɛl/ *noun* **1.** a broad, deep swell or rolling of the sea, due to a distant storm or gale. **2.** a strong movement of public opinon: **the groundswell of public concern about petrol prices.* –ADVERTISER, 1986.
ground water /'graʊnd wɔtə/ *noun* the water beneath the surface of the ground, consisting largely of surface water that has seeped down.
ground wave /'graʊnd weɪv/ *noun* that portion of a transmitted radio wave that travels near the surface of the earth.
groundwork /'graʊndwɜk/ *noun* the foundation, base, or basis of anything.
ground zero /'graʊnd 'zɪərəʊ/ *noun* the point on the surface of the earth directly below the point at which a nuclear weapon explodes, or the centre of the crater if the weapon is exploded on the ground. Also, **surface zero**.
group /grup/ *noun* **1.** any assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** *Ethnology* a classification more limited than a branch. **4.** a number of businesses, companies, etc., administratively and financially connected. **5.** *Chemistry* **a.** number of atoms in a molecule connected or arranged together in a particular manner; a radical: *the hydroxyl group, –OH.* **b.** a vertical column of the periodic table containing elements with similar properties. **6.** *Linguistics* **a.** a subdivision of a family, usually the greatest. **b.** any grouping of languages, whether geographically, on the basis of relationship, or otherwise. **7.** *Functional grammar* a word or set of words that constitute a syntactic unit in a clause, such as the participant (**nominal group**) or the process (**verbal group**). **8.** *Geology* a division of stratified rocks comprising two or more formations. **9.** *Mil-*

ground wave /'graʊnd weɪv/ *noun* that portion of a transmitted radio wave that travels near the surface of the earth.
groundwork /'graʊndwɜk/ *noun* the foundation, base, or basis of anything.
ground zero /graʊnd 'zɪərəʊ/ *noun* **1.** Also, **surface zero**. the point on the surface of the earth directly below the point at which a nuclear weapon explodes, or the centre of the crater if the weapon is exploded on the ground. **2.** the target of a missile, bomb, etc. **3.** a starting point or base: *when I began learning Italian again, I had to return to ground zero.*
Ground Zero /graʊnd 'zɪərəʊ/ *noun* the area of New York City, USA, destroyed by the terrorist attack on the World Trade Centre on 11 September 2001.
group /grup/ *noun* **1.** any assemblage of persons or things; cluster; aggregation. **2.** a number of persons or things ranged or considered together as being related in some way. **3.** *Ethnology* a classification more limited than a branch. **4.** a number of businesses, companies, etc., administratively and financially connected. **5.** *Chemistry* **a.** number of atoms in a molecule connected or arranged together in a particular manner; a radical: *the hydroxyl group, –OH.* **b.** a vertical column of the periodic table containing elements with similar properties. **6.** *Linguistics* **a.** a subdivision of a family, usually the greatest. **b.** any grouping of languages, whether

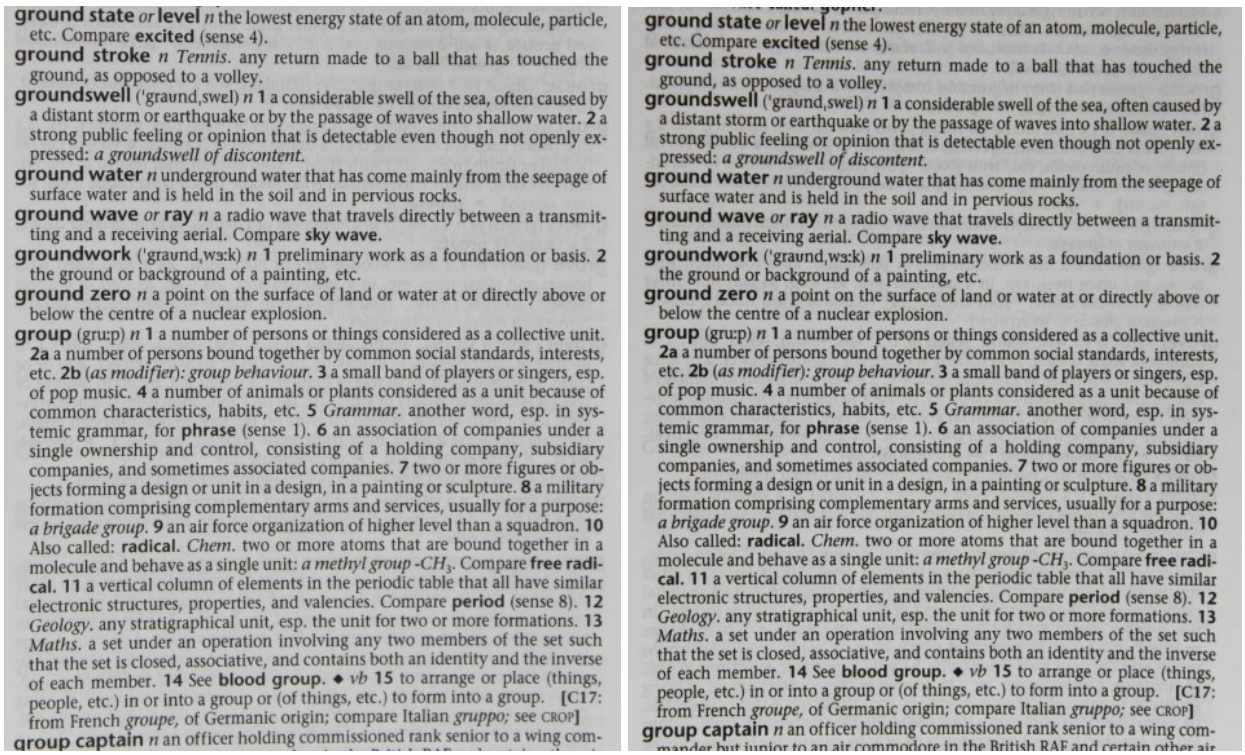
i = peat ɪ = pit ɛ = pet æ = pat a = part ɒ = pot

Above left – still original "ground zero" definition in the Macquarie Dictionary of 2005 (Third Revised Edition, 2005; ISBN 1 876429 32 1; page 837). Above right – the first broadened post-9/11 "ground zero" definition in the Macquarie Dictionary of 2005 (Fourth Edition; first printed 2005; ISBN 1 876429 14 3; page 630).

The Macquarie Dictionary is the official dictionary of Australia. It is a full, unabridged dictionary, and therefore it is admissible in legal proceedings in Australian courts. Meaning if some place was officially called “ground zero”, you could easily prove in the court that it was a spot of a *nuclear explosion* by simply bringing this dictionary to the court-room and citing it’s definition.

However, as you could see, the Macquarie Dictionary officially switched from the pre-9/11 “ground zero” definition to the post-9/11 one only in 2005 (in the year 2005 both editions of it were published – the unfortunate Third Revised Edition with the still “seditious” definition of “ground zero”, and its first Fourth Edition – which fixed the sedition, at last).

The same could be said about another full dictionary of Australian language – published by Collins:



ground state *or* **level** *n* the lowest energy state of an atom, molecule, particle, etc. Compare **excited** (sense 4).
ground stroke *n Tennis*. any return made to a ball that has touched the ground, as opposed to a volley.
groundswell ('graʊnd,swɛl) *n* **1** a considerable swell of the sea, often caused by a distant storm or earthquake or by the passage of waves into shallow water. **2** a strong public feeling or opinion that is detectable even though not openly expressed: *a groundswell of discontent*.
ground water *n* underground water that has come mainly from the seepage of surface water and is held in the soil and in pervious rocks.
ground wave *or* **ray** *n* a radio wave that travels directly between a transmitting and a receiving aerial. Compare **sky wave**.
groundwork ('graʊnd,wɜːk) *n* **1** preliminary work as a foundation or basis. **2** the ground or background of a painting, etc.
ground zero *n* a point on the surface of land or water at or directly above or below the centre of a nuclear explosion.
group (gruːp) *n* **1** a number of persons or things considered as a collective unit. **2a** a number of persons bound together by common social standards, interests, etc. **2b** (*as modifier*): *group behaviour*. **3** a small band of players or singers, esp. of pop music. **4** a number of animals or plants considered as a unit because of common characteristics, habits, etc. **5** *Grammar*. another word, esp. in systemic grammar, for **phrase** (sense 1). **6** an association of companies under a single ownership and control, consisting of a holding company, subsidiary companies, and sometimes associated companies. **7** two or more figures or objects forming a design or unit in a design, in a painting or sculpture. **8** a military formation comprising complementary arms and services, usually for a purpose: *a brigade group*. **9** an air force organization of higher level than a squadron. **10** Also called: **radical**. *Chem*. two or more atoms that are bound together in a molecule and behave as a single unit: *a methyl group* $-CH_3$. Compare **free radical**. **11** a vertical column of elements in the periodic table that all have similar electronic structures, properties, and valencies. Compare **period** (sense 8). **12** *Geology*. any stratigraphical unit, esp. the unit for two or more formations. **13** *Maths*. a set under an operation involving any two members of the set such that the set is closed, associative, and contains both an identity and the inverse of each member. **14** See **blood group**. ◆ *vb* **15** to arrange or place (things, people, etc.) in or into a group or (of things, etc.) to form into a group. **[C17:** from French *groupe*, of Germanic origin; compare Italian *gruppo;* see CROP**]**
group captain *n* an officer holding commissioned rank senior to a wing com-

Above left – “ground zero” definition in the Collins English Dictionary (Fifth Australian Edition; 2000; ISBN 0-00-472530-1; page 681). Above right – “ground zero” definition in the Collins English Dictionary 5th Updated Australian Edition – “21st Century Edition” (2002; ISBN 0-00-472532-8; page 681).

Collins, in fact, “fixed the sedition” earlier than the rest of dictionaries’ publishers – it did it in its “2003” full edition that was published in reality at the beginning of the year 2004. However, the previous Collins full edition, the “Updated 2002” one, still offered the original, “nuclear” definition of “ground zero” that was devoid of any ambiguity whatsoever, as you can perceive from the two pictures shown above.

Thus, if some place was called “ground zero” in 2002, as was the case with the infamous 2002 Bali “car”-bombing, that mostly affected the Australians, you do not have to doubt – those ABC folks from the Australian military who named that place “ground zero” really meant it.

Now, with this understanding, we could move further – to review so-called “car”-bombings, spots of which were almost always dubbed “ground zero”.

Modern mini-nuclear bombings masquerading as "car-bombings". 2002 Bali bombing and 1995 Oklahoma bombing.

"The car bomb is the nuclear weapon of guerrilla warfare."

-- Washington Post columnist Charles Krauthammer

It is not so, dear Mr. Krauthammer. It is vice-versa.

This Chapter deals with some events that happened more than one year after 9/11 and one that was 6 years prior: however, these events have direct relevance to the entire 9/11 project.

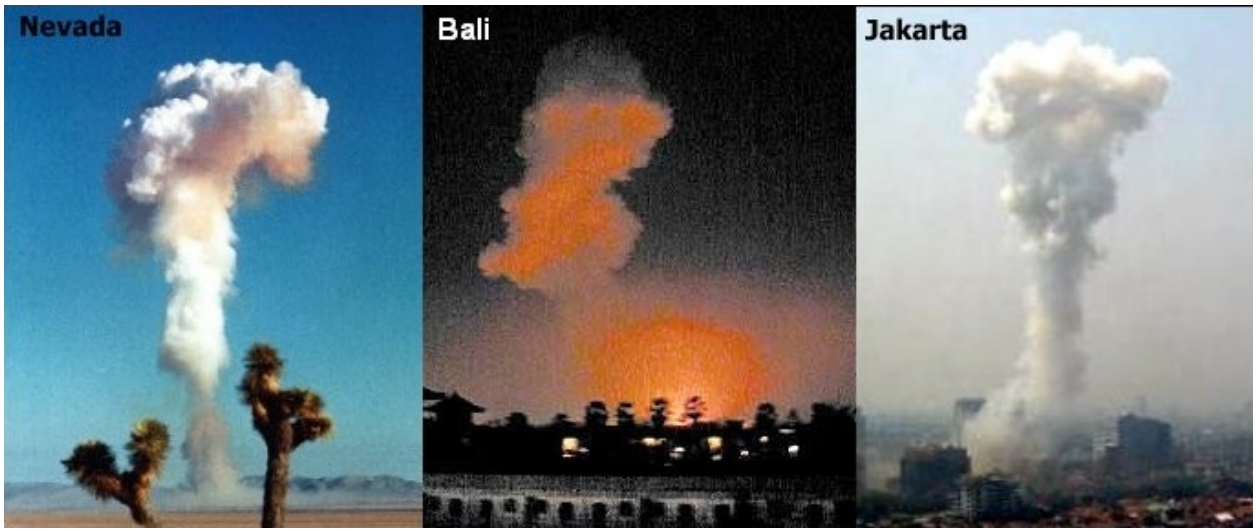
I have to tell my reader that by the end of 1999, I learned a lot from one prominent person who had close ties with the Mossad. He informed me that the Freemasonic Order in the (then) near future had planned a major nuclear strike against Australia, perhaps, from its Papua-New Guinea secret naval base. That person told me that he thought it would be a high-yield strike against some middle-sized Australian city – so the event was supposed to look-like a "big Hiroshima" – probably with an airburst of something like half-megaton and with a near-total annihilation of its population.

When I asked why they chose Australia, he said that he did not know why, but most probably because of the isolation of this particular country from the rest of the world. In his opinion, it was a perfect choice – because no damage would be inflicted by the radioactive fallout on neighboring countries. This action, in his opinion, would serve as a major turning point (do not forget that it was *before* 9/11) in the war against "terror" and also as a good pretext for an unprecedented curtailing of remaining civil freedoms in all over the world. Lay population supposed to be shocked to such an extent that they would agree that surveillance video-cameras would be installed even in their private toilets and bedrooms, not to say about their acceptance of biometric passports and the rest of "security improvements". He thought that people after that would be agreeable to having electronic chips, for identification reasons, riveted to their ears.

That man thought such a beautiful pretext for the long-craved "security improvements", the thermo-nuclear strike against far Australia, would be definitely welcomed by leaderships of the United States and Europe – who would not even bother to challenge any investigation results over it and would all readily agree that it was indeed "Muslim terrorists" who delivered the actual strike. The Mossad, of course, supposed to be the main source of "information" and also the main "consultant" when it comes to the "Islamist" trail in such an affair.

Actually, since I am quite a cynical person, devoid of any slavish complexes whatsoever, and with a clear view of things, I have simply no reason to doubt this information. So, I am certain that the Freemasons had really planned the half-megaton thermonuclear strike somewhat after 1999. Most probably – it was one of the main "terror" projects that had eventually lost tender to the 9/11 project: the latter was good too, but obviously more beautiful and less cruel, while it could achieve near similar results in regard to the future enslavement of humanity. Eventually, the 9/11 project was approved, instead, as a "major turning point", and that thermonuclear strike against an Australian city was shelved. Another option is that the "Australian project" was always kept as a "backup option" – should the 9/11 project fail (and, considering the extraordinary complexity of the latter, the chances that it might fail were indeed very high; while the Australian project was one of the simplest to carry out). It shall be known, that the Freemasons NEVER and UNDER NO CIRCUMSTANCES could stake all on the result of one single venture alone. It would be way too risky for the sect; and these folks are simply too serious to afford such a type of gambling. When the Freemasons do something, they do it with exactly 100% probability. Practically, they never fail. Therefore, as a matter of "must", the Freemasons always plan 2-3 projects simultaneously, especially when we talk about major projects that suppose to have influence on society for decades to come.

Anyhow, the major "Australian project" was apparently shelved. However, you have to know those obsessed guys from the Freemasonic Order and those from the Mossad. If they once decided to nuke "Aussies", they would not be able to sleep well unless they really did what they had in their minds. And so they did it. Twice. Though, in a slightly lower scale. They used less than 1 kiloton "mini-nukes" instead of a half-megaton stolen Soviet thermonuclear warhead.



To begin with, I wish to make some small warning. The mere fact that some nuclear munitions were used in the 2002 Bali bombing and in the 2004 bombing of the Australian Embassy in Jakarta, Indonesia, as well as in several other instances, might sound too odd, and therefore it might prompt someone to disbelieve this entire book. Thus, writing an additional chapter on a seemingly extraneous topic represents a certain danger for me. Nonetheless, I decided to write it. Since my intention is to reveal the entire truth about modern so-called "terrorism", to avoid discussing these nuclear events would be an unacceptable omission.

The mere possession of these "mini-nukes" by "terrorists" and their widespread use in the disguise of so-called "truck-bombings" actually represent the main concept of modern so-called "terrorism" – blamed on the so-called "Al-Qaeda" and other alleged organizations – all of them being almost invariably "Muslim" ones. Without understanding the truth of these "mini-nuclear" bombings, it would be impossible to understand that idiotic zeal of the "patricians" who go on and on in their seemingly senseless fighting in Afghanistan and in Iraq – in pursuit of something known only to the "patricians" alone. Moreover, our careful consideration of the real use of "mini-nukes", in a few practical cases, would additionally disprove the "second" so-called "truth" of the U.S. Government – that these tiny nuclear devices might have been allegedly used in the demolition of the WTC.

So, here it is.

2002 Bali nightclub nuclear bombing.

Was a nuclear weapon used in Bali case? Try to guess, yourself. Look at the possible motives first.

Did any so-called "Muslim terrorists" need that bombing? Apparently, they needed it not more than an attack on the World Trade Center a year earlier. The "Muslim terrorists" would be the last of all who might wish that thing to happen.

Obviously, it was some other folks, who needed to incinerate those poor Australian tourists. Those, who planned the Bali bombing, primarily needed to convince some doubtful guys responsible for making political decisions that it was really necessary to attack Iraq and to dismantle its regime which allegedly produced such nuclear weapons. Plus, this new nuclear perpetration supposed to serve as an additional confirmation of the "second truth" of the WTC demolition. Do not forget that the U.S. Government secretly claims that it was Saddam Hussein's "mini-nukes" that brought down the Twin Towers, so it would be logical to presume that so-called "Muslim terrorists" possess more "mini-nukes" and would put them to use one day. There was simply no other sense to the Bali bombing.

Moreover, it was an "exclusive act of terror" purely designed to impress the "patricians" alone. It was not even intended for any consumption of the "plebeians" – it was barely mentioned for them and the "plebeian version" of the Bali bombing was not really elaborated. This most heinous perpetration received unbelievably little coverage in the mass media and the 2002 Bali Bombing itself is no longer being discussed among the "plebeians" – it was suspiciously quickly forgotten. Almost no photos and no videos of this particular act of terror have been released for public consumption and no witness' accounts have been provided to impress the "plebeians" to the effect of an alleged brutality by those evil "Muslims".

Judging by all these facts, it should be presumed that the 2002 Bali bombing was an "exclusive" kind of "terror" intended for some "exclusive" audience.

Now, let us use logic in order to understand that this bombing could have been "conventional" (I mean "non-nuclear"). Try to honestly answer this question: would it be reasonable for anyone (whose aim is to scare the "patricians" alone) to use an incredibly large amount (over 1 ton) of conventional explosives for that unprecedented event, and what is the most important – that *unexplainable* count of atrocity, which seemed to be totally devoid of any reason? Of course, it would not. Only a nuclear devise could have been used in the case of the 2002 Bali bombing to serve all the abovementioned purposes.

That is exactly why it was the nuclear devise that got critical and went off at 11 PM October 12, 2002, in a sewage tube near the famous Sari Night Club in Kuta Beach, Bali.

One of the first pieces of information about the Bali bombing, quoted by many news agencies, despite the fact that this particular piece of information represented one of the most unforgivable slips of the tongue was:

*"..The place was packed, and it went up within a **millisecond**…"*

I can't resist placing here an example of what impression this particular word made on one of the earlier Bali bombing researchers. I am quoting[282]:

"…NEWS BRIEF: "Indonesian Nightclub Bombing, Called an 'Act of Terror", by Fox News, October 12, 2002.

*"The explosion went off about 11 p.m. ... Witnesses on the popular tourist island said that the flames spread to another club and burned several other buildings on the same block and a dozen cars. The place was packed, and it went up within a **millisecond** ..."*
*"This **word, "millisecond" stuck in my throat**, for that **is a word** normally **reserved for nuclear explosions**. Once a warhead goes critical, the chain reaction occurs in milliseconds, as does the resulting destruction. This blast seemed unusually huge and destructive…"*

Actually, for a sensible person who is familiar with elementary logic, this slip of the tongue alone would be enough to establish that the Bali Island has suffered nothing else than a nuclear explosion. He would not need any further statements, or photographs, or chemical analyses of residue, or witnesses' accounts. The mere word "millisecond" alone is enough. This word is, indeed, **reserved for nuclear explosions** – exactly as stated in the above quotation. Therefore, one would never, under no circumstances, use this highly tailored technical term while referring to any other explosion, than a nuclear one.

Here is another example of usage of the nuclear word "millisecond"; moreover, in this particular case, the usage of this highly-technical and by no means "colloquial" term, is ascribed to an apparent commoner (quoted from an article titled ***"The last dance"***; published on October 19, 2002[283]):

*"…Sari's went up **in a millisecond**," said Simon Quayle, **one of** 20 **footballers** from Kingsley Football Club in Perth who were in the bar…"*

You could only wonder – why would a *footballer* use the word "millisecond" in such a context? Do you understand that no person would use such a word in such a phrase as the one quoted above? It is not a colloquial word, after all; it is the *technical* term. To be more precise: the *highly tailored technical term* from the *lexicon of nuclear science*. Even on an intuitive level, it would never occur to any footballer that any explosion might last a "millisecond". Why not a "microsecond"? Why not a "half-second"? Why not a "split of a second"? Why not just "a second"? Why particularly the "millisecond"?

The answer to this puzzle is indeed very simple. This word was obviously leaked to a "plebeian" media to begin with. Apparently, a certain official discussed proceeds of the actual Bali explosion with some nuclear specialists. Those specialists, either automatically, or simply in order to impress him, used this

---

[282] http://www.cuttingedge.org/News/n1715.cfm
[283] http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/10/18/1034561316708.html

specific word from their lexicon. Following that conversation, this “unconventional” word became simply a part of the Bali affair and then it understandably went further – to the mass media, intended to produce for the “plebeians” another, “conventional” version of the nuclear Bail bombing. Most probably, the footballer in the above sentence did not even pronounce the word “millisecond” – I would presume that a journalist who wrote the actual article (or his editor, who edited its final version) simply “beautified” the footballer’s account of events using the “fashionable” nuclear term that became associated with the Bali affair.

It is similar to the term “ground zero” oddly used to call the former site of the World Trade Center (and it, too, was used by apparent “commoners”, such as reporters, almost immediately after the Twin Towers collapse, as you remember). Yet the “millisecond” is much more incriminating than even “ground zero”. Theoretically, someone who wants to get a full use of descriptive language might employ such a “beautiful” term as “ground zero” even in case when there is no any nuclear stuff involved (since usage of “ground zero” after the 9/11 was intentionally promoted by hired English linguists for cheating reasons). By contrast, the word “millisecond” could not have been used in any “conventional” meaning in any case – it is simply too specific to be used as a metaphor. This incriminating word alone has betrayed that awful and “confidential” truth for the “patricians” in the most successful manner. With this particular slip of the tongue the cheaters have been caught red-handed.

However, since I presume, that the reader of this book might not be as tough as to become satisfied with this simple, yet exhaustive piece of proof alone, I would offer several more proofs.

Above – Abu-Bakar Bashir. An alleged Bali nuclear bomber, acquitted by the court. *Photo courtesy my friend Voja Miladinovic, a freelance journalist who used to interview Bashir.*

Well-known Muslim cleric Abu Bakar Bashir[284], who was accused of being a “spiritual leader” of the so-

[284] Abu Bakar Bashir, an Indonesian – a well-known vocal critic of anti-Muslim hysteria in general. He was accused of being a spiritual leader of “Jemaah Islamiah” by the Americans, who demanded his extradition to the U.S. The then president of Indonesia, Megawati Sukarnoputri, even though he gave in to the American pressure and agreed to arrest him, did not dare to transfer Bashir to the U.S. custody, given his popularity among Indonesian people. Instead, he was charged in the Indonesian court of law, where he eventually beat all these ridiculous accusations. Among the most brave of Bashir’s statements are these: “Al-Qaeda” was created by the CIA only for the reason of persecuting Muslims; “Jemaah Islamiah” does not exist at all; “September 11 was a false flag attack by America and Israel to provide an excuse to attack Muslims in Afghanistan and Iraq”; “Bali bombing” was the job of Israelis; and, what is the most shocking: that the initial “conventional” bombs – hand-made by some Muslim simpletons in the case of the Bali bombing – have been at the very last moment replaced by a very **low caliber “mini-nuke”**, **supplied by some Mossad** agents. It was his second statement. In his very first statement to this effect Bashir presumed that the micro-nuclear devise was an American-made one and the perpetrators were the Americans. In addition to all of this, in reply to claims of the Australian Prime-Minister John Howard, who made it so bold as to claim so on behalf of all Australians and said that the Australians would be "extremely disappointed, even distressed" at the news of Bashir’s release, Bashir called on Howard to convert to Islam in order to save him from hell and receive God's forgiveness. An utterly seditious thing could be concluded from the above portrait of Mr. Bashir. The point is that he conspicuously wears moustache. It shall be known, that typical moron so-called “Muslims” of the latest Wahhabi breed that was created by the Freemasons in the recent years, keep their long beards, but always shave away their moustache. It is because in one of stories about Prophet Mahomet, prior to a

called “Jemaah Islamiah” terrorist organization and of inspiring the Bali bombing, claimed that **it was a “mini-nuke” used in that bombing**.

Why would this old man claim so, if he is not a nuclear scientist, not a counter-terrorism specialist, not a combat engineer, not an expert in explosives, and not even a lay conspiracy theorist (he apparently does not even know how to search Google or Wikipedia – to indulge himself in evolving those theories)? Where would he get such a strange notion from that certain “mini-nukes” exist in This World and that one of them was used to annihilate the Sari Night Club in Bali?

Try to use your logic. The answer is quite obvious. It is because under the pressure of the U.S. Government, Indonesian authorities were forced to arrest Bashir and put him on trial in the Indonesian court. However, an Indonesian court of law apparently differs from those clown-like productions of “U.S. military courts” at Guantanamo Bay (or even from similar clown-like productions held on the continental U.S. territory – akin to those court trials of 9/11-related criminal and civil cases, in particular).

In the case of the Indonesian court (even if the actual hearings were conducted behind closed doors) there would be true pieces of evidence brought to the trial. Therefore, it would not be possible to withhold the full truth of a “mini-nuke” used in Bali, in reality, from either – the court itself, from the defending party, or from the prosecuting party. Considering that it was a “confidential” matter, the accused might have been required to sign a non-disclosure contract in regard to the “awful nuclear Bali truth”, but there would be no way to avoid informing the defendant that he is actually being accused of the very nuclear bombing. I hope, the reader of this book understands this logic.

When the trial was over and Bashir was found to be innocent and was released, he continued to possess that “confidential and awful nuclear truth” intended for the “patricians” only – despite an apparent fact that he himself was not a “patrician”. Considering that this old gentlemen is obviously healthy enough as not to be morally bound by any “non-disclosure contract” (if there was one at all) imposed on him in such circumstances – he apparently feels free to talk about this Bali “mini-nuke” publicly. Otherwise, Mr. Bashir, considering his age, education, profession and other specifics (he is a Muslim cleric, primarily, who is more interested in studying the Holy Qur’an, instead of searching the Internet in pursuit of conspiracy theories), would never ever arrive at this thought – that a certain so-called “mini-nuke” might have been used. Most probably, he did not even know what that “mini-nuke” is and how it works.

Now, I guess, this second piece of proof is enough for you? Well, here is one more, in case the above one was not enough.

It is probably known to the reader that the Indonesian criminal court eventually found a certain crazy man named “Amrozi” guilty of being a Bali bomber. It seems that “nuclear” is the word that was apparently reserved for a confidential part of the sentence (if any). So that for the “plebeians”, Amrozi was found guilty of being a bomber, and for the “patricians” – Amrozi was found guilty of being a ***nuclear*** bomber.

Of course, some Indonesian politicians were not happy at all with such findings. For some really thinking “patricians” it would be indeed unacceptable. Where would an Indonesian citizen acquire a “mini-nuke”, if Indonesia does not produce nuclear weapons and nuclear weapons could only be foreign-made?

On Monday, 18 November 2002, Indonesian Parliamentary Speaker Amien Rais said that he questioned the validity of the police conclusion that "Amrozi" was the main perpetrator of the Bali bombings which claimed more than 187 lives. Rais was supported by Deputy House Speaker A.M. Fatwa, who stated, *"My conscience says that he is not a key actor. I don’t believe that Amrozi has the capability to make all kinds of the preparations for the bombings, like setting off a kind of* ***micro nuclear bomb*** *in Bali.*[285]*"*

If someone does not believe the author of these lines and might think that he is simply speculating on

---

certain battle against unbelievers the Prophet told his warriors to shave off their moustache, so that during the battle, the “true Muslim could be recognized from the unbeliever by the absence of his moustache”. The modern so-called “Muslims” took this command of the Prophet literally (exactly like they do with the mentioning of “four” wives which they do not permit more then four, despite Prophet Mahomet used to have 13 wives) and demand that “true Muslim” must shave his mustache. It shall be presumed, therefore, that Mr. Bashir is by no means that kind of a moron and therefore he is not a “Wahhabi”.

[285] http://www.legitgov.org/shortnews_0906.html
http://melbourne.indymedia.org/news/2006/03/107756.php

some uncertainties, then I hope one would, at last, believe the real “patrician” – the Deputy House Speaker of a huge country with a population of over 200 million people. The big politician says about a “mini-nuke” and you would better believe him – it was a “mini-nuke”; do not even doubt it.

It shall be mentioned that although Indonesia is not an obedient puppet of the United States – like Australia – and so to convince Indonesian leaders to keep their mouths shut in regard to the nuclear truth of the Bali bombing, seemed not to be easy, there was one specific factor in favor of the official silencing of the Indonesians. It was because Bali was nothing else than a world-famous resort. Revealing to the “plebeians” the awful truth would almost surely wipe Bali Island from the map of resorts – it would be about the same as if to reveal the truth about the three nuclear explosions in Manhattan to ecology-obsessed yuppies who speculate on the stock-exchange a few blocks away.

It is well-known fact that lay civilians would never bother to calculate any “safe radiation doses” and whatever officials would later say in regard to the radiation safety, after a certain nuclear catastrophe, would never be accepted. There is simply no way of explaining to the plebs that some levels of radiation are safe and only some are dangerous, because the mere world “radiation” would scare them nearly to death in the first instance. Actually, the “mini-nuke” used in its “micro-mode”, in the Bali case, did not produce any long-lasting dangerous levels of radioactive contamination of surroundings (the petty 0.01 kiloton is very different compared to the three x150 kilotons that exploded in Lower Manhattan, as you could imagine). In only a few days, residual radiation caused by the Bali “mini-nuke” had subsided to very reasonable levels, and in a few weeks it disappeared altogether. Unfortunately, you would never be able to get the lay civilians to comprehend this obvious fact… The plebs would always remember that Bali Island and Chernobyl are something similar and the Bali resort would never be the resort again.

One has to be fair – the silence of the Indonesian officials in regard to this topic was understandable, because the nuclear weapons and the nuclear blackmail always travel together – hand in hand. However, even in these circumstances, the Indonesian Deputy House Speaker was brave enough to voice the matter.

There is one more important fact that deserves to be mentioned also. The then President of Indonesia – Megawati Sukarnoputri – immediately after the Bali bombing had some consultations with high-ranking U.S. officials. On her way back, she stopped in Bali and apparently gave some orders. Following her orders, the entire soil in the immediate vicinity of the hypocenter of the explosion, as well as around the area of the former Sari night club, had been promptly removed and buried in some unknown location (most possibly thrown into the deep sea). Indeed, the workers removed that soil to quite a great depth.

It could have been only done with one reason in mind: to prevent possible independent researches from collecting samples of the soil for studying them for typical radioactive isotopes found after nuclear explosions. In fact, many independent researchers promptly noticed that it was nothing but a nuclear blast, and such independent sampling collection could have been expected at any time. The general performance of the authorities after the 2002 Bali blast was not much different from that in the former WTC site: they promptly removed not only debris, but even the soil in order to prevent any possible investigation into this matter. This alone is actually more than enough to convince oneself that it was nothing, but a nuclear bombing, but, still, I would like to prove it more comprehensively.

Here are some technical details also – just to make sure that it was a nuclear weapon used, indeed.

An official – alias “open”, alias “plebeian” version of the Bali bombing says: it was about one ton of conventional explosives packed in a jeep-like vehicle, which exploded in the immediate vicinity of the Sari Night Club, causing immediate deaths of 187 people and fatal injuries to many others, huge fireballs – allegedly from cooking gas cylinders that happened to be nearby, demolition of buildings around the blast spot, and huge fires spreading around. There is a “confidential” version, of course – which says the half-truth: it was a “mini-nuke” that went of at the minimum possible yield (“mini-nukes” all have variable yield) – at about 0.01 to 0.015 kiloton in TNT yield (which is true) and that “mini-nuke” belonged to the so-called “Al-Qaeda” (which is not true, of course).

Unlike in the case with the WTC destruction, where we had to disprove the “second truth”, while disregarding the contemptible “first truth”, here we have another objective. We have to prove that the “second truth” (at least, from the technical point of view) is the true one and therefore we have to disprove here the “first truth” – alias its “plebeian version”. Putting it in a simple way: we have to prove here that it was indeed a nuclear explosion, and not an explosion of any conventional materials.

So, here it is.

1. An explosion of any amount of conventional explosives (however big – does not matter – even if it were 1 ton, or 2, or 5, or even 25 tons of these explosives) packed in any kind of car – be it a passenger car, a jeep-like, a lorry-like, or even a motorcycle-like – would NEVER leave any crater on the ground. It is because the energy of such an explosion would propagate to any direction, except the downwards – i.e. except the direction towards the earth.

You have to know, that explosives, loaded onto any vehicle, would be above the ground at least over half-meter, moreover, being separated from the earth's surface by a metallic bottom of the carrying car, in addition. All those gases from an explosion have an interesting "habit" – they "prefer" to propagate only to those directions where they meet the least resistance. They simply refuse to propagate downwards while being exploded in the car and would go anywhere else, but not down into the ground. As a result of such an explosion, the ground beneath the car would not feature any crater whatsoever – not even the smallest one. A crater can only be created by an explosive devise buried (at least, slightly) into the ground. As a variety – a crater could be created by an aviation bomb, or by an artillery shell, which fell into the ground and due to its inertia managed to penetrate the earth's surface, at least a little bit, before actually exploding. In no other case, would (or could) a crater be created.

Here is one of the most seditious photos of the 2002 Bali bombing, which was not intended for the public.

This is a crater left by the explosion at Sari Night Club, Bali.

And this is how a car prefers to explode.

The two photographs below show how scenes of car-bombings look like in reality: cars loaded with explosives do not leave any crater – not even the smallest one.

I hope now it is understandable why the tightly controlled mass media, which is intended to treat the "plebeians", was not eager at all to release this picture featuring the crater to the public?

Actually, the above one that shows the crater from the Bali explosion has never been released as a picture; it was just accidentally shown once on the TV and recorded by some nice guy. It has never been

shown again, but sometimes, even a single TV frame, or even one slip of the tongue is enough. Here we can see a crater, a huge crater. I hope it is clear to everyone that this crater could not have been caused by an explosion of a jeep-like vehicle packed with one ton of explosives.

This crater alone proves that the "plebeian" version of the Bali bombing's "truth" is a lie. Even if there were some alleged car at the scene – packed with some explosives, as claimed, it was not the main devise that actually annihilated the Sari Night Club and its entire surroundings. It was something else – slightly buried into the earth (otherwise it won't leave any crater) – and this "something" was much more powerful than one ton of cheap conventional explosives.

What is the most laughable (if this matter is only laughable at all) – when three years later a new bombing occurred in Bali, the then head of the anti-terrorist Indonesian unit, Major General Anshad Mbai[286], plainly stated that since, *that time,* there were not any craters created by the explosions, it must be presumed that it was suicidal bombers, who wore the explosives on themselves, so the explosives were above the ground and could not make any craters…

Above – one of the typical victims of the 2002 Bali bombing – "classically" half-burned vehicle.

The picture above shows the consequences of 2002 Bali bombing which are very typical for nuclear explosions. The car in front was subjected to thermal radiation from nuclear fireballs. That is why its color on its "shady" side managed to survive, while on all of its parts facing the actual nuclear blast have been completely burnt. It would never happen in a case of flames – because the flames would destroy the painting in every part of the car. However, in this particular case the car has been subjected to the irradiated heat (also called "thermal radiation"), but not to flames.

The indication that it was a mini-nuke blast is that the car's wheels managed to retain rubber tires. It testifies that the actual fireballs continued to irradiate heat for too brief an amount of time to burn the thick rubber, but still being enough to completely burn the thin layer of blue painting.

Just behind the car on the above photo there is a fallen tree. It fell by the air-blast wave of the nuclear explosion. Note that an obvious direction of air-blast wave propagation (as shown by direction of the tree fall) coincides with the direction of irradiation of the heat – which damaged the car's color (the latter's direction is very easy to imagine looking at the "shady" parts now represented by the remaining blue color). The remains of the building behind managed to retain only those parts that were made of steel and concrete. However, it's much weaker parts – such as walls, roof etc. – were completely destroyed by the

[286] http://www.besttopnews.com/news/news/03-10-2005/7893-0

air-blast wave. The back of the blue car was obviously hit "head-on" by air-blast wave – and this hit managed to deform even the car's side to a certain extent.

Yet another revealing picture of the half-burned car after the 2002 Bali nuclear blast was shown in this book in one of the previous chapters – where the author of these lines attempted to disprove the "mini-nuke" Conspiracy Theory in regard to the WTC demolition. That picture of the half-burned green car is, perhaps, even more revealing than the picture of the blue car above. I recommend the reader to refresh his memory and to review that most incriminating photo right now.

Before we proceed to the next consideration, I guess you may need to get some basic data on mini-nukes' explosions. Otherwise, it would be difficult to comprehend the consequences without having any basic premises to compare. Here it is[287]:

A regular 0.01 kt yield nuclear explosion, air ignition will make:

Fireball max light radius = 25.4 meters;
Max time light pulse width = 0.011 seconds;
Max fireball airburst radius = 10.6 meters;
Time of max temperature = 0.0032 seconds;
Area of radiation exposure = 0.12 sq. miles;
(probably, in this case the last parameter refers to the "lethal" exposure – with over 500 Roentgens)

Blast wave Effects:
Overpressure =
5 lb/sq. inch (160 mph) radius = 0.09 km;
1 lb/sq. inch radius = 0.26 km;

Underground ignition:
Crater diameter = 56 feet with a Richter magnitude of 3.52 (my note[288]).

Declassified data belongs to the U.S. Government.

In addition, I guess, someone might be interested in the actual effects of the overpressure. Here they are (please, note that "lb/sq. inch" is nothing else than "pounds per square inch" – otherwise called "PSI"):

*__At 1 PSI overpressure:__ Window glass shatters. Light injuries from fragments occur. Persons knocked down by blast wave. Typical houses made uninhabitable.

*__At 3 PSI overpressure:__ Residential structures collapse. Unreinforced masonry or brick walls are destroyed. Rupture of oil storage tanks. Serious injuries are common, fatalities may occur.

*__At 5 PSI overpressure:__ Most buildings collapse, except for concrete reinforced buildings. Injuries are universal, fatalities are widespread.

*__At 10 PSI overpressure:__ Reinforced concrete buildings are severely damaged or demolished. Severe lung and heart damage occurs. Many people are killed.

*__At 20 PSI overpressure:__ Heavily built concrete buildings are severely damaged and demolished. Limbs can be blown off. Fatalities approach 100%.

*__At 80 PSI overpressure:__ Even heavily reinforced concrete is heavily damaged. Skulls are crushed, fatalities are total.

Ironically, once I had looked at the overpressure effects, I remembered one interesting detail. It does not have any relevance to the current Chapter, though; so it is merely a lyrical digression from the main point: on orders of the then New York Mayor Rudolph Giuliani, his Emergency Operations Center (EMC) on the 23rd floor of now defunct building # 7 had been heavily re-enforced; in addition to the rest, it had been

---

[287] This info was found on this webpage: http://www.thepriceofliberty.org/06/09/25/ward.htm
[288] The author of these lines disagrees with the last particular digit – because 3.52 magnitude seismic signal belongs actually to 0.1 kiloton (100 tons of TNT), but not to 0.01 kiloton (10 tons of TNT) as claimed.

fitted with glass able to withstand winds of 200 mph[289] [290].

If you look at the above description of the "micro-nuke" data, you will notice that the 5 PSI overpressure, which collapses most buildings, except for concrete reinforced ones, and causes widespread fatalities, is equivalent to only 160 mph wind's speed. This means that in WTC 7, of all the glass, only *the glass* in Mr. Giuliani's emergency office could withstand the heavier overpressure of an air blast-wave.

Now you could probably guess how strong the actual building 7 was. Indeed, it was one of the strongest civil buildings in the world. It would apparently withstand even some nuclear explosion not far away. Obviously, if a Hiroshima-sized atomic bomb of laughable 13 kiloton yield exploded nearby, it would not be able to topple the WTC-7. Based on this premise, we can conclude that one must be completely insane to believe that it would be possible to collapse the WTC-7 by any ordinary explosives (not even to say about fires). However, it was just a lyrical digression. We now have to come back to the actual topic of this chapter – the "mini-nuke" used in Bali, where there were no buildings as strong as the WTC-7. Most of the buildings there are either made from wood, or from bricks, or, at best case – from the cheapest kind of concrete with primitive thin metal core that might constitute "skeletons" of the buildings. As everybody can imagine, these kind of buildings would be completely destroyed even by an air-blast wave with only 3 PSI overpressure.

Now we can try to calculate a size of the "kill zone" of such a "micro-nuke" – alias "mini-nuke" which was set to explode at the lowest possible yield – 10 ton or 0.01 kiloton of TNT equivalent. The term "kill-zone" is a traditional reference to a certain designated area where 99% of the people will be presumably killed.

Within the area of fireballs (which will have the double radius – i.e. 10.6+10.6≈21 meters) everybody will be simply reduced to ashes or even vaporized. I hope you agree with this presumption.

Within the area of light (which is 25.4+25.4≈51 meters) everybody would also be killed without any doubt – I think it is also an unquestionable and self-evident presumption.

Within the area of 90+90=180 meters in diameter there would be air-blast wave with an overpressure of 5 PSI – so, within this area, not all, but many people would be killed by the air-blast wave alone.

However, in the lesser radius – let's say 50+50=100 meters – the overpressure will be much higher, probably about double ~15 to 10 PSI (diminishing from a hypocenter to an external border of this imaginary zone, of course), so there, almost everybody would be killed.

Besides, all flimsy buildings of the Balinese style will be completely demolished. Even within the 5 PSI overpressure zone, all the Balinese style buildings will be destroyed, because the local people do not build heavily reinforced night clubs and Giuliani-bunker-type restaurants there.

Even in farther distances – within the 1 PSI overpressure zone – which will be in our case 260+260 meters = over half-kilometers in diameter – many typical houses would be made uninhabitable.

Within an imaginary intermediate zone – closer than 260 meters to the hypocenter, but farther than 90 meters, the overpressure of air-blast wave will be over 1-, but less than 5 PSI. Please, look above at the typical damage inflicted by the 3 PSI – which is known to collapse residential structures.

Based on these primitive calculations, you could probably imagine that there will be definitely some zones with 4 PSI overpressure, with 2 PSI overpressure, with 7 PSI overpressure etc. – and all of them will cause corresponding injuries and corresponding damage to the structures (and corresponding fatalities as well).

Now let us try to calculate zones of dangerous radiation exposure: since it was the "0.12 square mile" zone mentioned in the above declassified U.S. data on the mini-nukes, then the radius of such a round area will be about 315 meters.

---

[289] Terrorism and Anti-Terrorism, *Gotham Gazette*, 9/12/01: http://www.gothamgazette.com/iotw/terrorism/

[290] http://www.wtc7.net/background.html ; Giuliani Improvises After Command Center Gets Hit, *Washington Technology*, 10/08/01 http://www.washingtontechnology.com/news/16_14/state/17274-1.html

It should be known also, that even though a so-called “lethal” dose of radiation of 500 R is called “lethal”, it does not mean that everybody who would get this dose would necessarily die – modern medicine could still save some people by its intensive care – and particularly by a marrow transplantation; there are known cases that even people who were struck by over 1000 R was able to survive the initial sickness and to live for some time. On the other hand, there are many cases when patients die in only 10 days from heavy cases of radiation sicknesses caused by slightly over 200 R doses. Moreover, traditionally 50% of patients die in a 30-days dead-line from medium cases of radiation sickness – after receiving between 100 and 200 R doses. It is about the same as a bullet – it might kill you or it might not – in some case; especially if you have good luck and some good doctors happen to be nearby.

Note also, that the “nominally lethal” dose of 500 Roentgens is in accordance with the U.S. standards, while in accordance with the Soviet standards the “nominally lethal” dose is 250 Roentgens and I am not quite sure which one is closer to the truth. Anyhow, it must be understood, that any radiation dose over 100 R is considered already being dangerous for a man’s life, 250 R is considered to be extremely dangerous for a man’s life, and, at the same time, a nominally lethal dose of 500 R in some cases might not actually cause death – especially with appropriate medical help.

In case of such a 0.01 kiloton “micro-nuke” explosion, there is a big chance that someone would be fatally injured by ionizing radiation while standing 500 meters away from a hypocenter, and someone would somehow survive (mostly thanks to a modern medicine) while being only 120 meters away from the hypocenter.

There is still the third well-known destructive factor of a nuclear explosion – its radiation in the visible spectrum alias its “thermal radiation”, which is also an extremely dangerous thing – since it could instantly (in only 0.011 seconds – which is a maximal time of irradiation of light as claimed in the abovementioned data on “micro-nukes”) burn painting of passenger cars, like the one shown in the above photo. You can imagine what kind of burns it would cause to a man’s skin.

Here is another set of data on mini-nukes’ and micro-nukes’ explosions, as provided by the National Council on Radiation Protection and Measurements; this document could be downloaded from here: www.wnysmart.org/References/Radiological/MajorRadExposureNEJM.pdf .

This data shows in which distances (in meters) from a hypocenter any one of the three main destructive factors of a nuclear blast (air-blast wave, thermal radiation, and ionizing radiation), separately, would cause a 50% rate of fatality:

Yield *(TNT)*	**Shock Wave** *(Air-blast wave)*	**Thermal Radiation** *(Radiation from fireballs in visible spectrum plus infra-red and ultra-violet rays)*	**Ionizing Radiation** *(Penetrating radiation - alias gamma-radiation and neutrons)*
0.01 kt	60 meters	60 meters	250 meters
0.1 kt	130 meters	200 meters	460 meters
1 kt	275 meters	610 meters	790 meters
10 kt	590 meters	1800 meters	1200 meters

It shall be noted, that if you stand 60 meters away from a hypocenter of such a 0.01 kt “micro-nuclear” explosion, you will be killed with a probability of 50% by its air-blast wave; if you are lucky not to be killed (which is another 50% probability) – then you will be killed with a probability of 50% by thermal radiation (meaning you will be burned to death); so chances of survival would be decreased from 50% to only 25%. Then, if you won’t be killed even by thermal radiation, then you would be killed by ionizing radiation with a probability of another 50% – meaning that a finally calculated probability not to be killed by any of these three factors is decreasing to become only 12.5%.

However, this roughly calculated probability could be true if the killing zone of ionizing radiation in the above table would be also 60 meters – equal to that of the first two killing factors. However, considering that the killing zone of ionizing radiation is 250 meters, instead of 60, you could imagine that a man standing at a distance of 60 meters would have not much chance to survive – probably 1% or even less – against 12.5% as calculated above. At the very best case, one who is standing 60 meters away from the hypocenter and happened not to be killed, could be considered as “lucky” as to have from 30 to 45% of his body burnt to the extent that he would need a skin transplantation, and, in addition, he would need a bone marrow transplantation, because his chances to survive without it would be equal to zero. Certain mechanical injuries suffered from air-blast wave and, probably, from falling and flying debris could be considered negligible in comparison with the rest of injuries.

Thus, roughly, it shall be presumed that fatalities within a zone of 60-70 meters radius would be total, while in 70-90 meters – nearly total, and within 100 meters – still close to be total. And still even further – up to 350 meters – a great number of the people will be killed by ionizing radiation alone – especially considering that the summer-type Balinese housing does not protect from any penetrating radiation at all. Therefore there is no difference whether you are actually standing in the open or lying on your bed inside your house, being separated from the nuclear explosion by a couple of those thin walls.

Note also (considering data provided by the above table), that as lower is the yield of the "mini-nuke", as greater is the disproportion in killing factors towards the supremacy of penetrating ionizing radiation. It is especially noticeable that in the lowest yield its danger exceeds almost five-fold the dangers represented by air-blast wave and by heat irradiating from the fireballs. However, when it comes to larger caliber nuclear weapons – especially ones exceeding 10 kiloton – the greatest killing distance belongs to thermal radiation. The light could kill even in farther distances than those gamma-rays and neutrons. For example, it is well-known fact that in Hiroshima, where they used slightly over 12 kiloton nuclear charge, the majority of casualties were because of burns, and much fewer (almost negligible in comparison) – due to ionizing radiation.

Please, take a careful look also at the 1 kiloton data. It is just an additional confirmation that the "second truth" of the U.S. Government – that the supposed "Osama bin Laden and Saddam Hussein Mass Murder, Inc." could not have demolished the Twin Towers in New York by those alleged 1 kiloton "mini-nukes" as "confidentially" claimed. In such a case, the two, of 1 kiloton each, alleged nuclear explosions would kill too many people around the WTC site by ionizing radiation alone – which did not happen in reality.

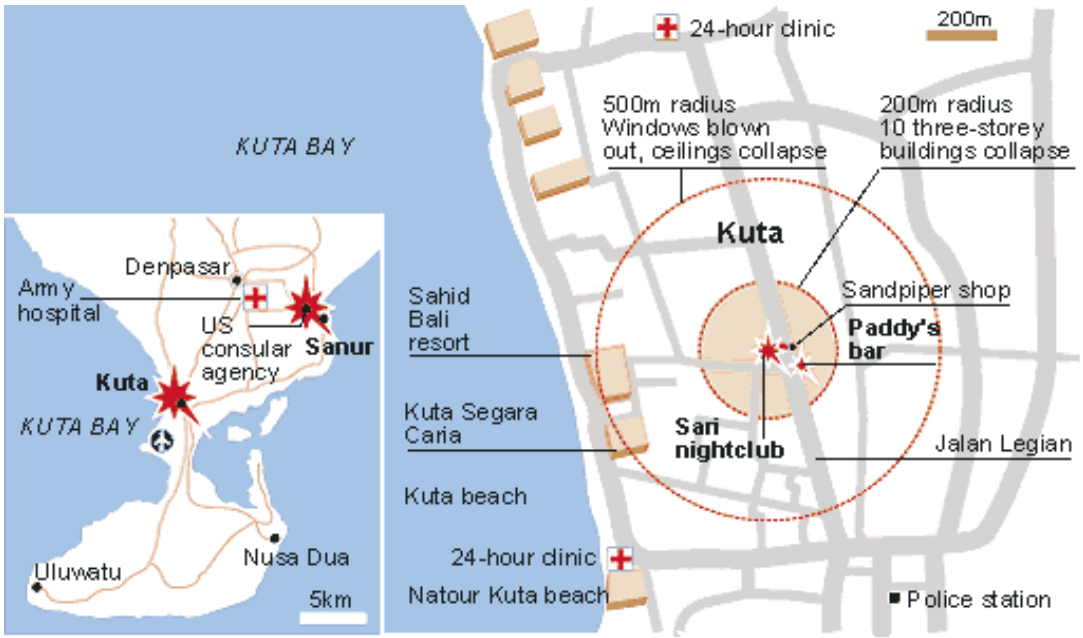
However, we are considering the Bali case now and what we need is the data on 0.01 kt. Please, look at it carefully. Here are killing distances of three main destructive factors of an atomic blast of 0.01 kiloton.

Yield	Shock Wave	Thermal Radiation	Ionizing Radiation
0.01 kt	60 meters	60 meters	250 meters

At least now, we have some basic data to base our future calculations upon.

Please, look at the crater first as shown in the above photo – inquirers depicted there are measuring its diameter with a measuring tape, because they were apparently trying to calculate the power of the actual explosion. This crater had the diameter, of course, less than 56 feet mentioned in the above set of data relevant to 0.01 kt "mini-nuke". However, please, do not forget that the nuclear devise in the case of Bali was not buried too deep – so as to produce the maximal possible size of a crater and with a maximum of possible seismic signal. It was actually buried slightly below the roadbed. That is why the actual crater was reasonably small. Though, it must not deceive you into thinking that it was not a nuclear devise or into thinking that this nuclear devise was less than 0.01 kiloton in yield. The mere presence of the crater actually serves its main purpose – it proves that the "plebeian" version of the Bali bombing (which claims that it was a jeep-like vehicle packed with about 1 ton of conventional explosives) is a lie. That is the most important basic premise to begin with.

By the way – those guys who perpetrated the actual nuclear bombing could also place their "mini-nuke" above the ground. Let's say, they could easily hide it into some building, perhaps, even on a second floor of it – in this case there would be no crater left at all and the damage could be much higher. But, apparently, the nuclear bombers did not want the effects of this nuclear explosion to be too obvious. It was primarily intended to impress the "patricians" alone, not to scare the "plebeians" to death. Would they detonate the "mini-nuke" above the ground – not only the "patricians" alone, but even the "plebeians" would understand at once that it was a nuclear explosion, but apparently it was not what the perpetrators really needed. That is why they had to hide it into the ground: this approach would minimize to a certain extent the visible factors of the nuclear explosion and also partly minimize damage inflicted by its air-blast wave and penetrating radiation. That is exactly why some crater has been left as evidence – not actually to prove to us that it was necessarily a nuclear bomb, but just to prove to us that it was not a car bomb and to prove to us that the official version is just a lie – to begin with.



Above – diagram of the 2002 Bali bombing.

Another good basic premise, I think, would be to look at the above diagram of the Bali bombing with *open* eyes.

It is well-known fact that the largest conventional aviation bomb is one of 10-ton caliber. When such a bomb explodes, it completely demolishes a block of a city street – if it is occupied by normal structures – cheap concrete-paneled or brick-walled housing etc. Though, it would not be able to cause the same damage if such a block is built-up by those modern concrete structures with steel reinforcement – the last ones might partly survive. Here (in the case of a largest conventional aviation bomb) we are talking about 10 tons of conventional explosives. This is exactly equal to 0.01 kiloton – the lowest possible yield of a modern "mini-nuke".

The "plebeian" version of the "truth" claims that it was 10 times less – only 1 ton of conventional explosives used. Apparently, Australian cops – who initially concocted the "plebeian" version of "truth" – were reasonable enough not to insist that the bombers somehow managed to fit 10 tons of cheap conventional explosives into a small jeep-like vehicle and restricted their claims to only 1 ton. However, the actual amount of damage inflicted to surrounding buildings testifies that it could not have been done by a mere 1 ton of explosives. The radius of the zone where buildings were completely destroyed and the radius of the zone where buildings suffered certain damage to their walls, roofs etc., reveal to us that at least one typical aviation bomb of 10 tons must has been used to bomb the Sari Night Club (if not two of them simultaneously). The actual damage inflicted to the buildings clearly points to 0.01 kt yield. Does anyone seriously believe that 1 ton of cheap conventional explosives would cause 10, 3-story buildings to collapse at distances of 200 meters away from the blast? And further cause ceilings to collapse at distances of 500 meters away from the blast?

2. Amount of casualties and injuries inflicted. I think it is good to review some witnesses accounts – so it could be easily imagined what happened that night in Bali, so the injuries and damage could be also estimated. Here is one of the very first news releases about the bombing: Fox News, October 13, 2002[291]:

"BALI, Indonesia — Two Americans were among the 188 clubgoers -- many of them foreign tourists -- killed in Bali Saturday night in a double terrorist bombing, the State Department has confirmed to Fox News. The island paradise was the scene of chaotic exodus after the bombing, possibly linked to Al Qaeda, which wounded more than 300. Three Americans were among the injured…"

When they talk about "double" – they must not deceive, especially considering that it was actually "triple", not even "double". Some two conventional bombs simultaneously went off in two other locations, one Suicide bomber in Paddy's Bar(near to Sari Nightclub), and one near the U.S. Consulate, but they did not

[291] http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,65524,00.html

inflict any damage whatsoever: it was just a distraction from the main event – the bombing of the Sari Night Club. It is believed that some true Muslim simpletons who thought that they were fighting for a right cause had indeed prepared three bombs and planned to set them off in three different spots of Bali, but the Mossad agents in the case of the Sari Club managed "to add" the nuke. So when those simpletons were eventually caught, it appeared that it were "Muslim" nuclear bombers. To a certain extent, such a frame-up even looked "natural" – almost as "natural" as those "hijacked" planes that managed to penetrate steel perimeter columns of the former Twin Towers in New York. However, what we need here now is only technical details, not any background political intrigue.

The news release above put the death toll at 188 and another 300 wounded (of whom more than half would die in only a day or two and some more would die later). As everybody could see, the death toll is unbelievably high. It is tremendously high and totally unexplainable. I guess it is clear to everybody, that you would never be able to instantly kill a couple of hundreds of people plus injuring another three hundred of them even if you would have 1000 kg of the conventional explosives and a jeep-like vehicle. Even if you really try your best, it would never be possible to achieve such a performance rate.

It is clear that the death toll was due to a weapon of mass destruction, and by no means could such digits have been caused by any conventional weapons, especially self-made ones. Even the biggest possible conventional aviation bomb (factory-made one) of 10 ton dropped on the "packed" Sari Club would not kill and injure as many people as was the case – despite the fact that 10 ton and 0.01 kiloton are equal in a sense of the explosive energy. The problem with a nuclear devise is that it kills not only by its actual explosion, but by at least three more destructive factors, which elevates it to a level of a "weapon of mass destruction". It kills, in addition to an actual explosion, by its tremendous air-blast wave, by its penetrating radiation, and by its irradiated heat (alias "thermal radiation").

Once you think about it, it would be easier to understand why the death toll was that high. It was because nuclear weapons feature their so-called "kill-zone" (where everybody would be killed with a probability of 99% - if not by air-blast wave, then by irradiated heat, if not by the heat – then by ionizing penetrating radiation); and so it was in the case in the Bali bombing. In a certain "kill-zone" everybody was killed, and slightly beyond the "kill-zone" even more people were killed. Yet even more people, who were not killed instantly, would die from lethal radiation exposure and from heavy burns (or, most probably, from the combination of the two) – during the next day or two. And even more people would die in a couple of week's time. This is how the nuclear weapons work in general.

By the way – the figure of 188 provided by Australian cops is presumed to be inaccurate, because some independent investigators claim that there could be as many as 300 people instantly killed, but bodies of some of them were torn apart and burnt beyond any recognition. This is not counting those who were staying in close proximity to the hypocenter and could have been simply vaporized without any trace whatsoever. This is what was said, for example, by one of the most prominent independent investigators of the Bali "nuking" – late Joe Vialls[292], whose brave article about the Bali nuclear explosion was even once published by a certain major Indonesian newspaper on its front page (the entire edition of the newspaper on that day was taken off the shelves and destroyed by noon time on the Government's orders):

"…Crude figures available at present indicate that a ***minimum*** *of 40 Australians are still missing, 30 British, 7 German, 3 French and possibly 6 New Zealanders* [one must not forget to add there several hundreds of native Indonesians – who supposed to have been in that vicinity as well.] *I know this sounds gruesome, but if these figures are even close to accurate, then the authorities in Bali must have 86 x 120 lbs average weight of body parts in storage, before we make an allowance for dehydration and decomposition. Let us be generous and allow a full 30% deduction for dehydration and decomposition, meaning the authorities must currently have a minimum of 7,224 pounds [3.61 TONS] of body parts in storage awaiting identification..."*

It is self-evident, that 3610 kg of *charred* (again: "c-h-a-r-r-e-d") people's remains could easily belong to a minimum of 100 different people, and in case of a maximum – the actual number of their respective late owners could be as high as a couple of thousand, if not more.

---

[292] Late Joe Vialls, who was, probably, a sole truth-seeker when it came to mini-nukes usage, maintained these web-sites which are still on-line (as of 2009): http://vialls.net , http://joevialls.net , http://www.joevialls.co.uk , http://joevialls.lvo.info/ ; http://homepage.ntlworld.com/steveseymour/nuke/bali_micro_nuke.htm

Let us analyze some further scarcely published information about the 2002 Bali bombing – particularly in regard to the exact number of killed people. I guess it is obvious to the reader that the "plebeian" mass media would never update the initial number of the killed people, which on the day next after the initial perpetration was declared as being only "188". However, even "188" + "300 wounded" was scary enough. These numbers are enough to suggest to a discerning reader that it had something to do with weapons of mass destruction. Of course, we have to presume the "patricians" were unhappy that the initial numbers had been published whatsoever. They would rather prefer not to publish anything at all, but it was, unfortunately, too late – by then the digits had been already published.

In any case, the final number of the killed has never been updated and it remains up to this date (10 years later) – only "188" killed and "over 300 injured". It has never been added that most of those "over 300 injured" died in a couple of days to increase the first digit. It has never been updated in a sense that those initially "missing" were supposed to have been added to increase the first digit as well. The big number of killed and "missing" native Indonesians has never been added to the first digit either. It is clear that the final number of casualties could easily reach the "2000" digit and could even exceed it, but to expect the cowardly "patricians" to publish this awful number would be too much to expect from them.

It is because such published number of casualties, instead of showing the supposed "brutality" of "evil Muslims", would prove to the "plebeians" exactly the opposite. However "evil" those "Muslims" could be, they apparently do not possess any weapons of mass destruction. While only the weapons of mass destruction could cause such heavy casualties as in the case of the Bali bombing.

Still, it would be a good idea to analyze some articles in this regard – so we could try to update the initial figure of the dead by calculating it on our own. Here is one: "***Two New Zealanders confirmed dead in Bali bombings. 12:00 AM Wednesday October 16, 2002"***[293] (the actual article is quite big, so here are only some excerpts; words in **bold** highlighted by me especially for those who wish to practice their newly acquired ability to read between the lines):

"…Friends and families, including some from New Zealand, face the grim task of identifying loved ones killed in the blast. Many of the bodies are ***severely burned****. Late yesterday relatives began arriving in the Bali capital, Denpasar. They face a Macabre scene at Sanglah hospital morgue, where for hours yesterday afternoon body bags were unloaded from refrigerated trucks and carried to be identified.*

New Zealand diplomats from the embassy in Jakarta had the grim job of checking the procession of body bags for numbers or, where numbers had been torn off, opening the bags to check identities.

Envoy Nigel Alladyce, speaking generally about the hospital scene, said: "I think ***many will have to be identified*** *by* ***forensic means*** *because from what I have seen so far* ***many are charred beyond recognition****." Mr Alladyce said some bodies were not complete and some bags contained body parts. Australia has sent extra forensic teams and morgue services to Bali, but fears are growing that some bodies may never be recovered.*

"There ***may still be more bodies*** *- and I'm sorry to put it as crudely as this - but who were* ***very close to*** *where the bomb went off and the bodies have* ***disintegrated****," Australian Foreign Minister Alexander Downer said yesterday after visiting the bomb site.*

Most of the dead are Australian, ***but it is believed*** *people from around two dozen countries were killed. The NZ Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade says no injured New Zealanders are left in Bali. Six were evacuated to Darwin by the Royal Australian Air Force, and others went to Singapore and Taipei.*

The ministry is still seeking further information on ***340 people believed to be in Bali who have yet to contact friends and relatives****…*

Some 769 New Zealanders staying on the Indonesian resort island have been confirmed as alive and well…

Mr. Parker was born in Timaru, but lived for a time in central Wellington where he worked as a sales representative for energy drink company Frucor Beverages. After the atrocity, Mr. Parker was admitted to Sanglah Hospital. He was listed on the official website of the Bali Crisis Centre at the hospital as one of

---

[293] http://www.nzherald.co.nz/category/story.cfm?c_id=340&objectid=2999418

***35 people who died there**…"*

Let us read the above article with *open* eyes. What is said there could be easily re-phrased as something of this kind:

"After the initial collecting of the recognizable bodies of the dead people immediately after the blast, it could have been said that the confirmed number of dead was 188 people (probably, including those dead recognizable Indonesians).

However, considering that even by the October 16 (i.e. 3 and a half days after such an awful occurrence) there were still over 340 New Zealanders alone (not counting the Australians who are more numerous visitors to Bali than the New Zealanders, and not counting tourists from several other countries – such as Singapore, Taiwan, European countries, Russia, Japan, Korea, USA, Canada, and, of course, the Indonesians) *who have not yet contacted their families.*

So, it must be presumed that those poor 340 New Zealanders would never contact their families even later, because they were either completely vaporized, or reduced to ashes, or torn apart and burned beyond recognition.

*The mortality rate among those injured was also extremely high – out of those over 300 injured, at least 35 quickly died while **in only one of** Balinese hospitals, many others died in **other** hospitals, and many more will die later – even after being transported to hospitals in Australia, Singapore and Taiwan, or on the way."*

One could probably estimate the potential number of the "missing" Australians who would never contact their families (apart from those who were found more or less complete and pronounced dead). If it were 340 of the missing New Zealanders, then it could be easily 1000 (if not more) of the Australians. The point is that the Australians are much more numerous and are more frequent visitors to Bali in comparison with the New Zealanders. Inside the actual Sari Night club alone (where everybody supposed to have been vaporized, not even "incinerated"), only on its dance floor there were, at minimum, 300 people, most of them Australians. Here is a confirming quotation from the same article "The last dance" where the footballer used the nuclear term "millisecond" when describing what happened with the Sari Night club:

*"…IN THE **Sari Club, the dance floor** was packed with **between 300 and 350** people, about **80 per cent Australians**…"*[294]

So, we are talking here about at least 240 Australians that supposed to have been disappeared without any trace whatsoever because of being reduced to plasmatic condition being too close to the hypocenter of the nuclear explosion. Add here some few hundreds of Australians who were hanging around the Sari Club that supposed to have been simply incinerated (i.e. reduced to aches, and so – to disappear without any trace as well). Now you could, at last, imagine that if it were 340 New Zealanders who "went missing", it must have been, at the very minimum, 1500 Australians who went missing too (out of which, perhaps, some could later be "found" in a form of those "charred human remains" totaling "*a minimum of 7,224 pounds [3.61 TONS] of body parts in storage awaiting identification"*).

Add here corresponding numbers of apparently missing Taiwanese, Koreans, Singaporeans, Europeans, Americans, Canadians, Japanese, and others. Add here a corresponding number of the poor Indonesians, who permanently resided in some small islands (where there was no telephone system to contact their families) – those who came to Bali in order to earn some money working as unregistered hostesses, waiters, cooks, cleaners, etc.

After estimating the potential number of missing + confirmed number of dead + definite number of those who would die from among those "over 300 injured" (most of them would die in any case) – you could probably guess the final number:

It was well over 3000 people actually killed in the 2002 Bali bombing, and not just only "188" as claimed on the next day after counting recognizable dead bodies.

The 2002 Bali bombing by its casualty rate could be compared to 9/11. However, unlike the 9/11 project,

---

[294] http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/10/18/1034561316708.html

which had been primarily intended for the public consumption, the 2002 Bali bombing had never been intended as such; so, nobody would report to the "plebeians" the exact numbers.

Anyhow, it shall be understood that you would never be able to kill that great number of people like shown in the Bali case and to cause even greater numbers to be completely "missing" if you only have at your disposal a jeep-like vehicle and only one ton of cheap conventional explosives. I think it is clear enough that it was the pure nuclear bombing and nothing else than that.

Let us review some more witnesses' accounts.

"All the buildings in the vicinity just collapsed, cars overturned and debris from the buildings fell on them, he [a bystander] said, without giving his hometown. I have never seen anything so horrible." [295]

– What do you think: could "all buildings in the vicinity collapse and car overturn" just because of 1 ton of explosives? Just try to be realistic. Of course, it was a nuclear explosion and nothing else.

"Australia tourist Rachel Hughes, 18, said she and a friend had just arrived in Kuta when the blast ripped through the nightclub, smashing the window of their hotel room. "Looking outside ... people are yelling and screaming, they are all going: ***'They are all going to die,' " she said****…. Standing in the foyer of the Bounty Hotel, 'people were just walking in, blood dripping off them, burns to their face, skin coming off them,' she told Australia's Seven Network."*[296]

This one is even clearer. All you need is just to be able to read "between the lines". The problem is that a conventional explosion, no matter how big it might be – does not produce any heat or any flames. It produces only extremely overheated gases, which rapidly propagate to every direction from a center of an explosion and if anyone would happen in the explosion area, he would simply be torn apart by these gases. Though, those, standing farther, would not suffer from any heat – they would by struck by air-blast wave (any conventional explosion also features some air-blast wave). Thus, in the worst case they would be killed, in the intermediate case – thrown to the ground and might also suffer some shell-shock syndrome, and in any other case – they would be slightly hit by this air-blast wave without any serious consequences.

However, *no one could be burned because of any conventional explosion*.

Those things described above – like **"burns to their face"** and **"skin coming off them"** – while in the same time those poor people **retained their ability to walk on their own** – reveals that they were subjected to the very irradiated heat like those half-burned cars depicted in the picture of Bali bombing. It could only happen when there was a nuclear explosion in the open.

The above statement is the hardest possible proof of the "mini-nuke" being involved. But the most important is that this Rachel Hughes, being only 18, and apparently being not a qualified Civil Defense / military specialist, managed to establish a certain peculiar fact: all these people, who were visibly not injured seriously enough, since they were evidently walking in on their owns, were **all**, nevertheless, **going to die**, according to her. Why that 18-years old girl was so sure about that **all** of them **were going to die**? If she saw with her very eyes that they were able to walk? Try to guess why.

It is because someone at the first moment has told her that it was indeed a nuclear explosion and all those still able to walk were exposed not only to thermal radiation that made their skins coming off them, but also to lethal doses of ionizing radiation. Do you have any other explanation as to the supernatural shrewdness revealed in the statement of the 18-years old girl?

Apparently, the Australian cops decided to hide the truth of a nuclear explosion from the public only later and Miss Rachel Hughes managed to become one of those initially "initiated". Hence her otherwise strange opinion, which, nonetheless, would prove to be right just in a few days only: those who have burns to their faces and to other parts of their bodies would have no chance to survive. Since, simultaneously with these light burns, they have received doses of ionizing radiation several times

---

[295] http://www.cuttingedge.org/News/n1715.cfm

[296] http://www.guardian.co.uk/indonesia/Story/0,,811173,00.html ; http://findarticles.com/p/articles/mi_qn4155/is_20021013/ai_n12486107 ; http://www.wtaworld.com/showthread.php?referrerid=38048&t=41342

exceeding nominally lethal ones. All of them would die despite being able to walk immediately after the explosion. Their deaths would start on the 2nd day after their exposure to ionizing radiation and would continue for the next two weeks – it would directly depend on how heavy the individual dose was received by each victim – 3000 R, or 2000, or 1000, or only a single nominally lethal one (which is 500 R)…

"Within 10-15 seconds of the first explosion at Paddy's Bar, a devastating explosion was detonated in front of the Sari Club … The explosion resulted in a ***tremendous release of energy in the form of gas****,* ***heat*** *and* ***light****. This essentially caused a* ***pressure wave****, fragmentation and fire - all of which* ***contributed*** *to the devastation seen at the Sari Club.* ***As a measure of the force of the blast****, the sound from the explosion was* ***heard up to 15 km away****."*[297]

This particular one is nothing else, than the official claim of the cowardly Australian Government, which is afraid to scare the "plebeians" by the nuclear truth of the event. The Government is actually scared even more than the very "plebeians" whom it fears to scare… Just try to read this claim again and think about the "release of energy", moreover, "tremendous", the "pressure wave", "heat" and "light" and "contributed", and think – could it be caused by a conventional explosion of 1 ton of cheap conventional explosives supposedly used in Bali (I mean here claimed to be used in the "plebeian" version of "truth")? Of course, it could not be – the mere mentioning of these very factors clearly points to a nuclear explosion. Moreover, it should be known that ordinary explosions do not cause any fires to surrounding buildings, neither – any burns to people's skin. A "conventional" explosion (however huge it might be does not matter) does not feature any thermal radiation whatsoever. All those burns and fires are caused exclusively by thermal radiation of a nuclear explosion and by nothing else.

Intriguing words of a tourist in Bali, who had earlier survived attacks on London during the nineties:

"I felt my hotel shake violently and ran to look out of the window. In the distance I could see a large white ***mushroom cloud****, and* ***knew I wasn't looking at an ordinary attack****"*[298].

Here it is especially important to implement not only our ability to read between the lines, but our recently acquired ability to treat witnesses' accounts of events properly, using our common sense, in addition to what we actually see and hear from a witness.
I think everybody knows what the mushroom form of a cloud means in reality. Explosions of conventional materials do not cause any "mushroom clouds". This account of events is probably the most incriminating.

However, the most important is this: the guy continues to talk something really strange: he is talking about a "non-ordinary" attack – moreover, he is obviously connecting this "non-ordinariness" to the form of the cloud which he describes as a "mushroom cloud" – and it is pretty obvious in his statement. What does he mean? Have you ever heard that some bomb attack in the times of peace could be "ordinary"? Especially, if it is a bomb attack against a peaceful night-club in a peaceful tourist destination?

I think that any bomb attack against civilians in the times of peace is something "extraordinary" by default, especially in Bali, where it has never happened before, because Bali is not the same as Iraq, Kashmir or Lebanon. So, what kind of "extraordinariness" he is talking about if any bomb attack is already an extraordinary thing? Try to guess what. Obviously, some group of tourists in Bali were immediately informed of the nuclear explosion and that is exactly what he is talking about.

Why – you might ask, have those "plebeians" been informed about something "confidential" which has been intended exclusively for the "patricians"?

It is difficult to answer this question, but, as you can see, the fact remains – this particular guy had been informed, surely. Otherwise, he would not be able to connect the "mushroomness" of the cloud to the "extraordinariness" of the attack... (In fact, the abovementioned statement of this guy, as well as the previous statement of the 18-years old girl, remind me of the "witness testimony" of the Fire Department photographer Lieutenant Richard Smiouskas[299] who upon feeling of a strong earthquake that knocked him down the floor seconds before the collapse of one of the Twin Towers, "thought" that it might have been a "bomb" and that the bomb might have been "nuclear".)

---

[297] http://www.gisuser.com.au/POS/content/2003/POS3/pos3_feature/pos3_feature_2.html
[298] http://www.vialls.com/nuke/bali_nuke.htm ; http://www.greatdreams.com/trade_dreams.htm
[299] http://graphics8.nytimes.com/packages/pdf/nyregion/20050812_WTC_GRAPHIC/9110210.PDF

To answer the actual question "Why were they informed?" It could be that at the first moment some Indonesian military specialists managed to discover that it was a nuclear explosion and rumors of it spread rapidly, before they could have been suppressed. Or, it could be another reason: probably, it was either necessary to convince some tourists to leave the resort immediately, because it supposed to become radioactively contaminated. Or, might be, in addition, it was necessary to convince them to undergo some preventive treatment – because even those tourists, who were quite far from the hypocenter to be affected by air-blast wave or by thermal radiation, could still receive certain doses of ionizing radiation (including light, medium, heavy and definitely lethal ones), as well as they could swallow radioactive dust immediately after the explosion.

In any case, all of those who had been informed about the "nuclear truth" have been forced to sign non-disclosure contracts later. There should be no doubt in this regard – because if not, now everywhere, people would talk about the nuclear bombing in Bali as a matter of fact. Contrary to this expectation, as you can see, there is no talking about it, whatsoever. Only a very few people dare to talk about it openly, but they would never be allowed to publish their views in any mass-media. The article by Joe Vialls in the Indonesian newspaper published 6th of November, 2002, was the only exception to a rule, and even that one caused a momentary panic among the "patricians". The "patricians" were pissed off by that article to such an extent, that by the afternoon of the same day, the Indonesian police promptly declared that, at last, they "found the truth" – it was Amrozi, who allegedly bombed the Sari Nightclub using one ton of cheap conventional explosives. It shall be suspected that Amrozi was merely an actor – akin to Timothy McVeigh who was merely hired to play that role and that is exactly why he was "executed" (i.e. resettled with a new identity and a certain sum of hard cash sufficient to compensate his time behind bars).

3. Post-event coverage.

Considering the monstrosity of this unprecedented bombing, one could sincerely expect that it would be widely covered by the mass media for many years ahead, because the 2002 Bali Bombing was probably the most illustrative sample of the alleged danger of so-called "international terrorism" and that of the "evil Muslims". Not to use this opportunity to continue scaring simpletons around the world for many years ahead would simply be the biggest miss for those contemporary rulers – such as Bush, Howard, Blair[300] etc. – who seem to devote their very lives to the cause of fighting this so-called "Muslim terrorism".

However sincere, such expectations would not come true: nobody is going to puff up the Bali atrocity any longer, which seems to be contrary to logic. Even immediately after the bombing, there were not so many articles describing the affair, and even those several articles that were published, did not contain much detail. Unlike in the 9/11 case, one would not find much material to study about the 2002 Bali bombing should he decide to undertake some private investigation... However, several more articles have been published. Let us read some of them.

Here is one typical sample: *"**Canadian burned in Bali bombing dies"***[301]***.*** Wednesday, October 23, 2002 | 9:26 PM ET

*"A man from British Columbia who suffered serious burns in the nightclub bombing in Bali has died from his injuries. Rick Gleason, 39, died in a hospital in Melbourne, Australia, on Wednesday, the Foreign Affairs Department said. Gleason, who worked as a financial adviser in Vancouver, had been airlifted to Australia to treat **burns to 45 per cent** of his body. Foreign Affairs said Gleason's body will be **cremated in Australia** and his ashes returned to Canada. Calgary engineer Mervin Popadynec, who was in or near the nightclub, is **still missing** and presumed dead."*

What could we notice here? Apart from that his body will be *cremated* to prevent any possible analyses later?

Firstly, it should be known, that ordinary explosives do not cause any burns – they could tear you apart, yes; they could kill you by air-blast wave, yes; but they would never ever burn you. People could be burned by napalm, but could not be burned by any TNT, C4, RDX, dynamite, or any other well-known

---

[300] President of the United States, Prime Minister of Australia, Prime-Minister of United Kingdom correspondingly – at the time of 2002 Bali bombing. They were considered to be the three most hysterical proponents of that bizarre contemporary "anti-terror" campaign – unleashed against the so-called "Al-Qaeda" and against other imaginary terrorist organizations and individuals.

[301] http://www.cbc.ca/canada/story/2002/10/23/balideath_021023.html

conventional explosive materials. Apparently, it was not napalm that had been used to destroy the Sari Nightclub. So, what does it have to do with burns?

Of course, those folks, who prefer to obediently swallow the governmental propaganda and who routinely oppose any "conspiracy theorists" as a matter of principle – even in case the "conspiracy theorists" are obviously right, would oppose even in this case. They would probably argue: the burns could have been caused by secondary fires – because the primary explosion might cause fires to those alleged cylinders with cooking gas and also some fires to adjacent buildings. Well, there would be a counter-argumentation in this case.

Ordinary explosions do not cause fires to adjacent buildings, unfortunately. It is *nuclear* explosions that cause fires to adjacent buildings – due to their intense thermal radiation instantly emanating from their fireballs. Another fact is that cylinders with cooking gas (if you would prefer to believe those Australian cops, that there were indeed any of those cylinders, as claimed, in order to explain otherwise unexplainable nuclear fireballs) will not burn you also. The gas cylinders will simply explode and their burning time will be simply too short to burn. In the immediate vicinity such an explosion of the gas cylinders might kill people by an actual explosion, but those who would stay farther could only be struck by air-blast wave, but under no circumstances would anyone be "burned" in this case.

Try then to answer yourself – where from would this man receive the burns to as much as 45 percent of his body? From some burning buildings? It is not believable. If this man were unconscious and his body therefore remained in the burning building as if it were a funeral pyre for some time, then he would receive burns to 100% of his body, not to only 45%. If this man were aware, then he would try his best to escape the fires immediately and the first burns he would receive in such a case would be very minimal. It is pure logic: you can either get ~100% of your body burned if you are unconscious; or less than 10% – if you are in the conscious state.

It shall be known that those burns amounting to 45% of one's body is a very typical thing to be suffered from a nuclear explosion. If you stand in the open and there is nothing that could shade you from the nuclear fireballs, you would be burned to the 45%. Not more and not less, but exactly 45%. Why? Just remember the geometry. This is the case.

In fact, another guy, who was mentioned in this article as being "missing", was apparently much more fortunate – he was too close to the hypocenter of the nuclear explosion and was reduced to ashes, if not completely vaporized. At least, he did not suffer too long.

Now, let us look again at the abovementioned table kindly provided by the National Council on Radiation Protection and Measurements[302]. As you see, the mortal danger of thermal radiation during 0.01kt nuclear explosion would be in distances of up to 60 meters. The mortal danger from penetrating radiation during the same nuclear explosion would be in distances of up to 250 meters.

This poor guy, if he was so badly burnt, should have been standing somewhere between 50 to 70 meters from the hypocenter, not closer, because otherwise, there would be a good chance for him to be instantly killed by air-blast wave. I think it is understandable. On the other hand, if he would stay from the hypocenter farther than 70 meters, the levels of thermal radiation would not be as dangerous as to burn him so badly. Our rude presumption is 50-70 meters, based on the type and the alleged danger of burns as described in the article. Note, that in the same time, this poor guy supposed to have been struck by the front of ionizing radiation as well. If at a distance of 250 meters from the hypocenter the strength of penetrating ionizing radiation would be 500 Roentgens – which is the nominally "lethal dose", then what do you think about 50-70 meters? Obviously, this poor guy acquired somewhat well over 1000 Roentgens dose and the doctors could do nothing to save his life.

Of course, it is technically possible that someone could die from the burns alone – because burns covering 45% of the body is more than enough to cause death. But the problem is, as it was mentioned above, ordinary explosives do not cause burns, while ordinary fires do not cause burns to 45% of one's body. However, modern medicine is capable of saving someone's life even in case of burns to 45% of his body. Though, modern medicine was not capable, unfortunately, to save his life from fatal injuries caused by the tremendous radiation dose – such as double or triple the nominally "lethal" one. That is exactly why he was dead. It should be clear to every one who is familiar with elementary logic – this poor man did not

---

[302] www.wnysmart.org/References/Radiological/MajorRadExposureNEJM.pdf

die from burns alone, as claimed by the "plebeian" media, but from ionizing radiation. Another important detail is that, he died in exactly 10 days – it is the typical "dead-line" for heavy cases of radiation sickness – on 10th or 11th day of it over 90% of patients die (patients who suffer from moderate cases of radiation sickness normally die on 30th or 31st day and their rate of lethality is less – about only 50%).

There is yet another article – good to learn, especially if one knows how to read between the lines. ***"Woman dies from burns",*** dated by October 15 2002***.***[303]

"…A woman severely burnt in the Bali explosions died today in a Perth hospital. A Royal Perth Hospital doctor said the burns unit team's hearts went out to the family of the woman, whose name has not been released. The woman's death came as 14 more victims were flown into Perth hospitals, including two Germans, a Scot, and a New Zealander hailed a hero for plucking his wife and several friends to safety.."

The notable thing here is not the death of severely burnt woman (because that is just normal). It is the fact that mentioned in the second part of the above passage: a certain man (who was hailed a hero) arrived to the hospital among the 14 patients with apparently the heaviest condition that required their prompt airlifting to Australia.

The notable thing is this. If that guy received heavy burns, he would not be able to immediately participate in the ensuing rescue efforts. It does not matter – how much you might love your wife and how much you might care about your friends – you won't be able to pluck them to safety if you just receive burns to 45% of your body, or even to only 15% percent of your body. Such amount of burns would render you useless for any rescue efforts in any case. On the other hand, if his actual burns were not life threatening and he did not suffer any mechanical injuries that might prevent him from the immediate participation in the ensuing rescue efforts, there would be no need to promptly airlift him to Australia among the victims with the heaviest condition. Would there? Logic is stubborn thing…

What happened? The answer is pretty obvious: this New Zealander was not burned at all. He suffered solely from radiation injuries. He was probably shielded from actual nuclear fireballs by some thin layer of material – probably by some wooden wall, which shaded him from the thermal radiation, so when he got out to the open, he did not suffer any burns at all, because by the time he got out, thermal radiation – capable of burning skin – had already ceased. However, such a thin layer of material that protected him from burns was not able to protect him from penetrating radiation – alias from gamma-rays and neutrons. He might receive as much as over 1,500 Roentgens, or could be even over 2,000 Roentgens – which is a guaranteed lethal dose, but he did not feel immediately sick. It is well known, that the first effects of such doses of penetrating radiation would only appear within a few hours after the actual explosion.

It is also possible, that this poor man stood in some distance much farther than 60 meters – which is the "dead-line" of thermal radiation, as represented by the abovementioned table, but closer than the "dead-line" of penetrating ionizing radiation. That is why while he did not receive any heavy burns (or no burns at all) – he still received a tremendous dose of ionizing radiation. This man apparently felt well enough for a first few hours after the nuclear explosion and therefore he participated in those rescue efforts. However, several hours later he began to feel sick, because those parts of the body responsible for regeneration of his blood were damaged beyond repair.

The article does not specify if this man was able to survive or not, but considering that he felt sick by that short time, it is very unlikely. In any case, the "patricians" tried really hard to cheat the "plebs", but the way they presented the news in this particular article betrayed them.

Continuance of the above article:

"Seven burns victims arrive in Melbourne. The RAAF Hercules carrying seven victims of the Bali bomb blast arrived at Melbourne's Essendon airport this morning. A fleet of ambulances were on hand to ferry the badly injured seven people to hospitals in Melbourne. ***Most*** *will be* ***sent to the burns unit*** *at The Alfred. The plane arrived about 10.45am (AEST). The Alfred's head of trauma surgery, Thomas Kossmann, said they were* ***expecting*** *patients* ***with burns to between 15 and 50*** *per cent of their bodies, shrapnel wounds and* ***injuries to the hands****."*

Here the "patricians" betrayed themselves once more. Would it be reasonable "to expect" victims of a

---

[303] http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/10/15/1034561144452.html

blast of an ordinary explosion to go mostly to the “burns unit”? Why? Are those Australian doctors mad? What did the explosion have to do with burns?

No, they were not mad – the problem is that they were simply expecting victims of some nuclear blast, not of an ordinary explosion. That is exactly why they were expecting patients with as much as 50% of their bodies (actually for the nuclear explosion it is a typical 45% for those standing upfront, or less if partly covered by some structures or while sitting, lying etc. – so it would be difficult to achieve exactly 50%, but, apparently, this doctor just did not bother to elaborate).

The next peculiar thing is “to expect” patients after the blast with “injuries to their hands”. Why to the hands? It is easy to answer also. Upon seeing a flash of a nuclear explosion, any well-trained soldier would do the following: he would instantly fall face down with legs facing the explosion and hands hidden under his body (it shall be known that there is a little time interval between the actual white flash and the orange-color fireballs emitting thermal radiation, thus, the soldier has a chance to turn away from the latter, if he is really quick). However, any lay civilian upon seeing such a flash will do exactly the opposite: he will instantly cover his face with his hands and continue to remain in the same position – until killed by either blast-wave or by thermal radiation (or both). So, if he happens not to be killed, then the heaviest injuries would be to his hands – because they are the least protected – i.e. being never covered with any clothes. That is exactly why those Australian doctors, who apparently knew about the most typical injuries caused by a nuclear explosion in general, were sincerely “expecting” those kinds of patients.

The article continues:

“Darwin hospital's Bali patients down to eight. Just eight people remained in the Royal Darwin Hospital today after many badly injured victims of the Bali bombings were flown to other capital cities. The hospital has treated more than 60 of the victims, ***most of whom had burns****. RAAF Hercules aircraft are flying victims to Sydney, Melbourne, Brisbane, Perth and Adelaide. "We're down to four people in intensive care and four people in Ward 2A," hospital medical superintendent Len Notaras told ABC radio. "Before the first person even arrived, we always knew we would treat people, we would resuscitate them, we would retain anybody who needed to stay here for any length of time "But on the same token, we would try to get* ***the major burns*** *to the two or three major burns hospitals around the country and get people as close to their home as possible so that they can be with their families." More than 60 patients - including five Germans, two English, a Canadian, a Swede, a South African and a New Zealander - arrived from Denpasar aboard* ***five*** *Hercules flights yesterday in fewer than 12 hours.* ***Two of the first 15*** *arrivals* ***died****.”*

From here it could be easily estimated the mere number of casualties – it needed **five** Hercules flights to deliver only the most heavily injured to Australia. It shall be known that many of Bali victims were sent not to Australia alone, but also to Singapore and to Taiwan, so those **five** Hercules flights were not the only means of transportation during the first day after the bombing. Moreover, the mortality rate was so high that 2 out of 15 patients died immediately (and, without any doubt, many more, if not all, will die later). Besides those most heavily injured, who had to be airlifted immediately to Australian, Singaporean and Taiwanese hospitals, in the case of the Bali bombing there logically supposed to be also quite a lot of people who suffered medium burns and medium radiation injures. In fact, there could be so many of such victims that their actual numbers were simply never counted. Most of them were treated either in hospitals in Indonesia, or in other hospitals, though, since they were treated not in an urgent manner, no official has ever bothered to count and to reveal to the public their exact or even estimated numbers. Add here more people, who have suffered light radiation injures and who did not seek any medical treatment at all, recovering on their own – and you could probably imagine the real number of the victims and, correspondingly, the real scale of the Bali perpetration.

Here are some more news releases (most important excerpts only):

“Casualties 'very high', warns Downer in Bali. October 15, 2002[304]*. Australian casualties would be "very high", but not all those currently missing would be found to be dead, Foreign Minister Alexander Downer said today. Twenty Australians have been confirmed dead but with more than 160 Australians still missing;* ***the final toll is expected to climb significantly****. Mr Downer, speaking in Bali after laying a wreath at the site of Saturday's deadly bomb blast, said based on calls from families looking for relatives or friends, the number of* ***missing Australians stood at 160 to 170****. "But that's not to say that's the*

[304] http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/10/15/1034561151821.html

number of casualties, fatalities there will be," he told reporters. Mr Downer said the overall death toll, currently ***around*** *183, was likely to climb further. "There are likely to be others killed ...* ***who were simply blown to pieces by the blast****," he said. Mr Downer said the "appalling" scene of devastation outside the Sari Club was enough to break anyone's heart. He and Justice Minister Chris Ellison laid wreaths among the debris of the club, which* ***was packed with Australians*** [note: with Australians, not with the New Zealanders, whose number of missing was over 340; imagine now what would be the number of the missing Aussies] *when* ***the car-bomb exploded*** *on Saturday night. "It drives home to anyone* ***the level of terrorism, of mass murder*** *that we have seen in Bali on the evening of October 12," Mr Downer said. "We're now working on a list ... of* ***around*** *160 Australians who we have reason to believe may have been in the area, so we are bringing the list down now to the people of more real concern to us," he said. Mr Mules said all the injured Australians had been evacuated from the island. "There are no Australian injured still in hospital; all of the ones who were in hospital have been evacuated to Australia now," he said. Australian Embassy official Kirk Coningham said 196 Australians had been evacuated with injuries suffered in Saturday's bombing, 16 of them in critical condition and 40 more on stretchers. Australia had also offered to evacuate injured Indonesians to Australia for treatment, Mr Downer said. AAP…"*

I guess the real numbers of the "missing" and "critically injured" Australians in this particular article has been intentionally understated. It is impossible to believe that only 160-170 Australians were missing against the background of the 340 missing New Zealanders – it simply contradicts elementary logic. This discrepancy could be further confirmed by an additional calculation: it had been initially declared that over 300 people had been injured by the Bali blast. Now it was confirmed that out of these "over 300" – 196 were Australians – which was more than half. Simple logic would bring us to a reasonable conclusion that the Australians always constitute majority of tourists in Bali Island. It should be presumed that well over 1000 Australians must be "missing" in this case, considering their proportion in comparison with those missing New Zealanders.

The same method of calculation applies to the number of injured. It is simply impossible to kill 188 persons (with many more killed, but not actually found as whole recognizable bodies) and in the same time – to injure only slightly over 300. It is simply against logic. Normally, the number of injured is at least 10 times over the number of killed.

Anyhow, one must not be too much surprised at these digits – the "patricians" simply do not want to scare the plebs by publishing the awful true digits. Even during real war time it is a well-known practice – to understate your own casualties and to exaggerate those of the enemy. So what could you expect from spin-doctors in time of peace?

The author of these lines spent several hours in the Internet, trying to discover various information related to the Bali victims – in order to disprove those officially claimed digits. I was able to find, at least, the following information: as on October 15, 2002, it was claimed by different countries in regard to their respective citizens who were neither killed, nor died yet, nor missing, but only confirmed injured: Australia – more than 200 injured; Danes – 2 injured; Britons – many, but the exact number is not specified; Canadians – many, but the exact number it not specified; French – at least 5 injured; Germans – 10 injured; Greeks – 1 injured; Indonesians – at least 200 injured; Italians – 6 injured, Japanese – at least 7 injured; New Zealanders – at least 12 injured; South Africans – 1 injured; Swedes – 3 injured; Swiss – 5 injured; Americans – 3 injured; Hong Kong citizens, as well as Taiwanese, Koreans and Singaporeans – also many injured, but their exact numbers are not specified.

Now we have something to calculate: the very minimum that we could see above is at least 500 injured, while it could be easily more than this. Also, when they say "injured" in the above sense, means those who have been hospitalized. Apparently, those injured by medium and light doses of ionizing radiation were not even counted there, because they would not need any stationary medical treatment, at least not immediately. Add here also that quite a big number of the local Indonesians, even though injured, might not seek medical help in hospitals and have resorted, instead, to some folk remedies.

How come that when officially confirmed number of injured was at least 500 the mass-media reported to the public that it was just "over 300" injured in the Bali bombing? That is exactly the problem with the modern propaganda machine – one must simply not believe his eyes when he sees something written to him and must always try to read between the lines in order to find at least some traces of the truth.

It is good also to look at the proportion of the Australians and the New Zealanders – it was 200 injured Indonesians against 12 New Zealanders, while it was claimed that the New Zealanders had 340 missing and Australia reported 170. It simply can not be true, because it does not meet the true proportion. At the very minimum, over a thousand of Australians supposed to disappear in the nuclear blast without a trace

– but the Australian Government simply does not want to admit it.

There is a further proof of the Australian Government's lie. For example, while 15 of October, 2002, PM Downer claimed that only 14 Australians were allegedly "confirmed dead", on Russian websites (the author of these lines is a Russian, just to remind you) it was reported soon after the bombing that 88 Australians were killed instantly – and this is not a kind of canard – it was confirmed info from Russian-language web-page of the following website: http://usinfo.state.gov/journals/ites/0904/ijer/stapleton.htm – this web site appears to belong to the U.S. Government. The same source, by the way, also claims that there were 7 Americans killed in Bali, while it had been initially claimed that only 3 of them were killed (the figure "3" is the official death toll of the U.S. citizens, as available until today).

Based on this officially published data, we could easily conclude that to understate casualties by five-fold is the very normal practice. That is exactly why one must have no doubt that at least over 2000 people have been actually killed in the 2002 Bali bombing, which due to the rate of casualties alone, could not have been "conventional", and was definitely a nuclear one. How many of them died later from radiation we could only guess – because nobody published any official data on how many people were exposed to the effects of the blast being on various distances from ground zero.

However, we could roughly presume that 99% of all of those who were at distances of 350 meters around the hypocenter would die, plus roughly 90% of those who were at distances of 450 meters, plus roughly 70% of those who were at distances of 550 meters, plus roughly 50% of those who were at distances of 700 meters, and plus roughly 10-15% of those who were in even grater distances. Plus some of those who rushed to ground zero immediately after the explosion and who inhaled some radioactive dust would die later – to increase the abovementioned digits. We could only guess how many people have really died in total. The author of these lines once encountered some information from a report of the Thai military intelligence, which collected its own data on the explosion. The report put the total number of victims of radiation of the Bali blast (means "dead victims") to over 10 thousand. Yes, I agree, it could have been an exaggeration, of course. Even military intelligence is prone to exaggerations. Especially that of Thailand. Perhaps, it was an exaggeration. But it could be true as well. The number of the dead simply depended on how many people were sitting around ground zero. And it appears that the place was really "packed".

The most important in the above article is not even their poor attempt to understate the casualties, but those epithets like **"mass murder"** and **"the level of terrorism"** used by Mr. A. Downer – an Australian Foreign Minister and one of the first lieutenants of the notorious "anti-terror fighter" of the 21st century – Australian Prime Minister John Howard (the latter is probably even more notorious in this particular sense than U.S. President George Bush Jr.). This is, for example, what John Howard himself has said in regard to the Bali bombing:

*""The **word terrorism is too antiseptic an expression to describe** what happened," the Prime Minister, John Howard, told Parliament yesterday[305]. "What happened was **barbaric, brutal mass murder** with **no justification**.""*

It is really strange – to use such a terminology a few days after one of the most heinous (truly heinous) perpetrations of the 21st century – comparable only to 9/11 and to the 1945 Hiroshima bombing – and not to puff up the same thing any longer, as to this day. One could probably be surprised – how come, that those folks like Howard and Bush, whose very positions in the society directly depend on how loudly they would cry about the alleged dangers of the "Muslim terrorism", managed to totally discard the Bali case from their propagandist agenda and no longer cry about it today? *This* is something really unexplainable.

The case of the 2002 Bali bombing is the best case to continue to scare simpletons, because it was the absolutely cruel, barbaric, and cowardly mass murder – much more cowardly than the supposed terrorist attack against the Pentagon and even more cowardly than the supposed suicidal aerial attack against the Twin Towers. If the Twin Towers, in theory, could represent a high-priority target to the so-called "terror" because of being a symbol of the American capitalism, while the Pentagon was a purely legitimate target, being the military headquarters, the obscure Sari night club, frequented by lowly tourists, had not any significance whatsoever. Exactly as Mr. John Howard claimed, **the Bali case has no justification**. Yet, the perfect 2002 case of the most atrocious high-scale mass murder is clearly put out of use by today's propaganda machine. Do you have any explanation for this particular irregularity?

---

[305] Indonesia blames al-Qaeda for blast. By Mark Riley, Matthew Moore and Mark Baker in Kuta. October 15 2002; http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2002/10/15/1034561103777.html

If you don't have, let me offer you mine: as I have said above, the nuclear bombing of the Sari Night club had never been intended for public consumption. It had been an "exclusive" kind of terror "exclusively" tailored to scare the "patricians" alone, and not the "plebeians". The real reason behind it was that some "patricians" at that moment were not so eager to approve that ridiculous war against Iraq. So the "mini-nuke" used in Bali had served its sole purpose: those hesitating "patricians" stopped hesitating and, at last, have approved the war against evil Saddam Hussein. It was reported to them that it was Saddam, who supplied the "mini-nuke" to the so-called "Al-Qaeda" and the so-called "Jemaah Islamiah". Moreover, the "mini-nuke" used in Bali, one more time confirmed the "confidential" second "truth" of the U.S. Government: that it was supposedly three other "mini-nukes" – perhaps, even from the same stock – that brought down the Twin Towers on September 11, 2001. Thus, as long as the Bali bombing has served its only purpose, it is no longer necessary to puff it up. That is exactly why it seems to be forgotten today (at least, forgotten by the "plebeians").

I guess after reading all of the above you would not be surprised at one more detail: the spot of the 2002 Bali bombing was dubbed "ground zero" the next day. Most probably, it was ABC officers from the Australian military who first introduced such a unique name. But it proved to be sticky and until today it is still "ground zero"… These seditious English words enriched even Indonesian- and Balinese languages. If you tell to an Indonesian taxi driver who scarcely speaks any English: "ground zero" – he would bring you right to the spot of the former Sari night club, without even asking you what you really meant.

If you think that in 2002 the "ground zero" expression has already acquired its "broadened" definition (typical to the post-9/11 era), you are mistaken. The U.S. Government, in reality, came round and ordered the "ground zero" expression to be re-defined in all newer English dictionaries only in 2003; and it was not earlier than the beginning of 2004, when its spin-doctors began to manufacture fake "pre-9/11" dictionaries with the "broadened" definition of "ground zero". When it comes to Australian English, the post-9/11 modifications of "ground zero" reached it even later. The official source of Australian English – the full Macquarie Dictionary – switched to the "broadened" definition of "ground zero" only in 2005; while Australian editions of full Oxford and full Collins English dictionaries did it in 2004 and 2003 respectively. The 2002 editions of all full Australian English dictionaries (the Macquarie, the Collins, and the Oxford) defined "ground zero" only as a *"place where a nuclear bomb exploded"* with no secondary meanings. Thus, when Aussie military called the spot of the Bali bombing "ground zero", they really meant it.

I think this is enough to talk about the 2002 Bali nuclear bombing. If for someone even all of it is still not enough to understand what exactly happened in Bali, then the author of these lines can not help. If someone prefers to believe that all the damage, casualties, injures, burns, and "ground zero" names could have been caused by one ton of fertilizer, converted to explosives by Amrozi, who had been supposedly "inspired" by fire-brand Muslim cleric Abu Bakar Bashir – then this is a really heavy case for me to treat. It is almost the same as to believe that "late" Timothy McVeigh was the real nuclear bomber of the Oklahoma Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building on April 19, 1995 – one of the most heinous perpetrations of the previous century.

If incriminating evidence represented by the seditious words "ground zero" in connection with the 2002 Bali bombing could still be somehow challenged by professional spin-doctors (who might claim that after 9/11 "ground zero" could have been allegedly used in a certain metaphorical sense), it would not be possible to challenge the same thing when "ground zero" words were used to describe the bombing site in Oklahoma City. Due to the fact that they were from the *pre*-9/11 lexicon.

1995 Oklahoma nuclear bombing, The United States of America.

To begin with, I think it is good to mention that certain U.S. professionals, who understood very well about explosives (as well as about *nuclear* explosives), did not see much difference between the 1995 Oklahoma bombing and the two infamous 1983 nuclear bombings in Lebanon, places of which were called "ground zero" even back in 1983. It shall be reminded, in this connection, that the earliest backdated dictionary with the "broadened" definition of "ground zero" was back-dated by the year "1987" only. Thus, you can rest assured that back in 1983, "ground zero" expression could not have meaning other than ***a spot of a nuclear explosion***, even if you prefer to believe those backdated Freemasonic concoctions such as their infamous "Second Edition" of the Random House Unabridged dictionary of alleged "1987", which was successfully proven to be the post-9/11 fakery.

Here is one of such characteristic quotations[306]:

*An Army **Special Forces officer with explosives experience** seconded this opinion, mentioning that nearly **identical damage** was done in the **two 1983 Lebanon incidents**, in which truck bombs were used to collapse **the U.S. Marine barracks** and **the U.S. embassy**.*

Above – the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building, Oklahoma, as bombed.

Before we proceed further, I feel obliged to address well-known claims of various loony conspiracy theorists who claim that traces of "demolition charges" were alleged found in debris of the destroyed (and yet not completely collapsed) Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma city. Such claims are indeed wide-spread and, unfortunately, they mislead many sincere people.

The point is that you have to employ your own common sense before believing any lunacy. Let us imagine that the evil intent was to "demolish" the building with people still inside and for that reason some typical demolition charges were used – as alleged by conspiracy theorists.

The first question that immediately comes to mind is this: but why the targeted building did not actually collapse if the alleged "demolition charges" were used? Why did the major part of the actual building manage to stand even after the explosion? Is it not a goal of a demolition process to actually collapse a building that is being "demolished"?

The second question: why would typical "demolition charges" destroy or damage other buildings (324 in total, just to let you know) in such a large radius as 16-block (s-i-x-t-e-e-n-block) radius? Has anyone ever

---

[306] http://www.victimsofthestate.org/Docs/OKCBomb.pdf The New American Vo.11, No.16 August 7, 1995 "Special Report", page 22

heard about any “demolition” that destroys neighboring buildings?

Of course, you do no have to believe all those loony conspiracy theorists. You have to trust your own common sense only. Look at the definition “ground zero”, widely used to refer to the spot of the destroyed Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma City, and would you no longer need to listen to any lunacies about the “unexploded demolition charges” and other crap. I hope this suggestion of mine helps.

This is official information on the Oklahoma bombing (provided by the corresponding Wikipedia article[307]):

“…At 9.02 AM (CST), April 19, 1995, the Ryder truck, containing about 5,000 pounds (2,300 kg) of fertilizer and nitromethane mixture, detonated in front of the north side of the nine-story Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building. At 9.45 AM (CST), Governor Frank Keating declared a state of emergency and ordered all non-essential workers located in the Oklahoma City area to be released from their duties for their safety [guess why?]. The blast destroyed a third of the building and created a thirty-foot (9 m) wide, eight-foot (2.4 m) ***deep crater*** *on NW 5th Street next to the building. The blast destroyed or damaged* ***324*** (!) *buildings* ***in a sixteen-block radius****, destroyed or* ***burned*** *86 cars around the site, and shattered glass in 258 nearby buildings. The destruction of the buildings left several hundred people homeless and shut down multiple offices in downtown Oklahoma City.* ***Minimum of*** *168 people were killed and another 853 injured;* ***majority of the injuries were burns****. The effects of the blast were* [allegedly] *equivalent to 4,000 lbs (1,814 kg) of TNT, and could be heard and* ***felt up to fifty-five miles (89 km) away****. Seismometers at the Omniplex Museum in Oklahoma City (4.3 miles/7 kilometers away) and in Norman, Oklahoma (16.1 miles/26 kilometers away) recorded the blast as measuring approximately* ***3.0 on the Richter*** *scale …”*

Remember about **3.0 on the Richter scale**, please, it is very important.

When it comes to the “deep crater” mentioned in the above Wikipedia article, there are practically no photos of it available today – because the U.S. authorities were very quick to fill up this seditious piece of evidence and did not allow any good quality photos with it to circulate. However, I was able to accidentally discover one small, low-resolution photo with the crater still visible. From this photo you can, at least, perceive where the actual position of the nuke was (please, do not mistake the crater with the red spot; the crater is in the lower part of this AP photo – right in front of the “eaten” part of the building):

Besides the official claims, there are also some published testimonies of witnesses, actually, “seditious” enough. Among them these: several cars located on the above-ground car park had electronic ignition computers completely burnt out by the event; many nearby office computers went down with burnt-out circuit- boards. Since the reader of this book by the time of reaching this Chapter supposes to become educated enough when it comes to nuclear explosions, I guess, it won’t be difficult to understand that the described effects could only be caused by one “phenomena”: Electromagnetic Pulse (EMP).

One of such articles describing EMP is available here: http://webfairy.org/haarp/beamweapon.htm

There was one more detail, which the Wikipedia article failed to mention: in the aftermath of the bombing

[307] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Oklahoma_City_bombing

some local media in Oklahoma City used to refer to the place of the explosion by a peculiar name: "***ground zero***".

One of such mentioning could be found, for example, in an article by G.Z Heuston transparently titled ***"The Oklahoma Bombing Part 2 – A Walk Trough Ground Zero"*** that is available on the Internet here: http://www.ci.hillsboro.or.us/police/documents/Argus/OkBombPart2AWalkThroughGroundZero.pdf

Another of such mentioning of the "ground zero" term could be found in the "New York Times" article named ***"TERROR IN OKLAHOMA CITY: AT GROUND ZERO; In Shock, Loathing, Denial: 'This Doesn't Happen Here"'*** by Rick Bragg (publication date: April 20, 1995). An Internet-version of the said article is located here:
http://www.nytimes.com/1995/04/20/us/terror-oklahoma-city-ground-zero-shock-loathing-denial-this-doesn-t-happen-here.html

In fact, these odd words "ground zero" have become a part of the Oklahoma bombing – the same as they later become a part of 9/11. If you try to search the Internet by keywords "Oklahoma bombing ground zero" you will be surprised at how many articles a search engine will offer you in reply to your request...

The above were the official ravings in regard to the infamous 1995 Oklahoma bombing.

However, "unofficial" comments are these:

1). Car-bombs (or Truck-bombs) do not leave any crater; craters could only be left by some charges buried into the earth. Even if you place a nuclear bomb on a truck and detonate it – even in this case it won't make any crater. If you want to make some crater – you have to bury this bomb under the ground – at least, slightly.

2). Conventional explosives do not burn cars around their explosion; this is a typical feature of the thermal radiation of a nuclear blast-- to burn cars.

3). Conventional explosives, even as huge as two tons of TNT, do not cause mass casualties on a scale shown in this case. One would probably be able, at the very best case, to kill a couple of dozens of descendants of Adam – if he only has two tons of conventional explosives alone (nothing of shrapnel was added in this particular case – so casualties could have been caused only by the sole actual explosion).

4). Conventional explosions do not cause burns to their victims. It is a typical feature of nuclear explosions – because those burns are caused by thermal radiation and by nothing else.

5). Conventional explosives do not cause any EMP that could burn-out circuit boards in computers around.

6). Conventional explosives in an amount of less than two tons in the TNT equivalent would never be able to cause the damage shown to the extent of the huge reinforced building and a few more buildings around. The mere amount of damage in that case was typical to at least 10 pieces of 10-ton modern aviation bombs, or to a "mini-nuke" set to explode at the corresponding yield – i.e. at 0.1 kiloton.

7). Spots where conventional explosions occurred are never called "ground zero"; especially *before* 9/11.

8). Seismometers could not detect explosions of car-bombs, moreover at 3.0 the Richter-scale magnitudes – because car-bombs do not communicate to our Planet Earth any energy at all; they send all their energy to its atmosphere, going by the way of the least resistance. Only buried or, at least, partly-buried charges could cause a detectable seismic signal.

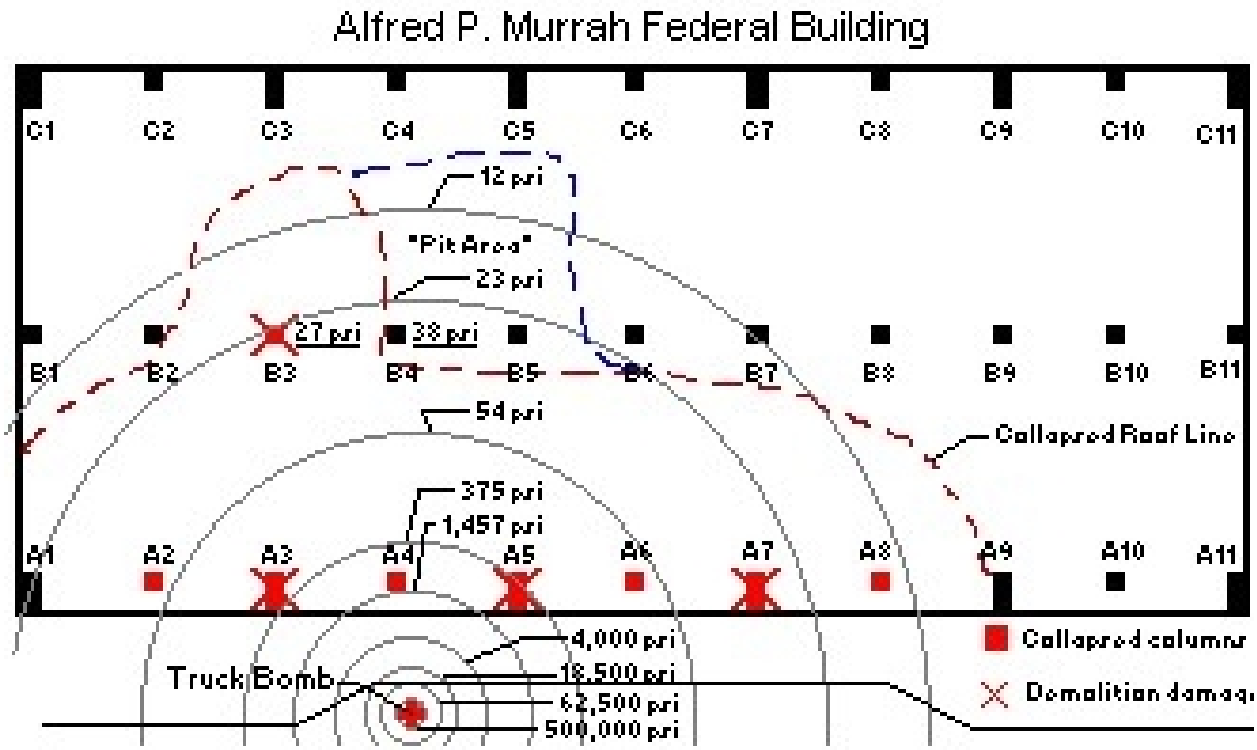
9). Moreover, as we have already studied, a deeply buried charge would create the following seismic signals when exploding: 4.6 tons of TNT – 2.5; 29 tons of TNT – 3.0; 73 tons of TNT – 3.5, and a "mini-nuke" at full yield – 1 kiloton – 4.0. It is known that 3.52 on the Richter scale is typical for a 0.1 kt "mini-nuke" – which is an equivalent of 100 tons of TNT; however, if such a charge is not buried too deep, the seismic signal produced by its explosion will be much lower.

10). 2,300 kg of fertilizer (which is an equivalent of 1.8 tons of TNT), even if buried, would apparently never be able to create 3.0 seismic signal (and when packed on a truck such a charge won't produce any seismic signal whatsoever). Neither 0.01 kt, nor even 0.015 kt – i.e. the lowest variable "mini-nuke's" yields – would be enough to cause 3.0 magnitude seismic signal. It should be presumed then, that it was

a slightly buried “mini-nuke” that went off of at least 0.1 kt – which actually destroyed the Oklahoma Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building (and another 324 buildings in a 16-block radius), 86 burned cars by its thermal radiation, burned circuit boards by its EMP, caused the unprecedented mass casualties by all its destructive factors in combination, dug the crater (by throwing radioactively-contaminated soil around), and produced that seismic signal of 3.0 magnitude on the Richter scale (and also caused the local Governor to undertake the evacuation due to a logically expected radioactive contamination).

Actually, the fact that a part of the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building managed to survive the explosion shall not dupe an observer (because our “intuitive impression”, that is always wrong, might suggest to some people that the building must have been reduced to dust by a nuclear explosion). Do not forget, that it was a kind of heavily reinforced building, so it could survive even such a small nuclear explosion as only 0.1 kiloton (only 100 tons of TNT). However, if it were made from bricks alone, not to say concrete panels, it would collapse instantly and completely like a house of cards. It is good to remember in this case that for the demolitions of the WTC in New York three huge thermonuclear charges had been deployed; so what is a laughable 0.1 kiloton in comparison with those 150 kiloton ones? For many people who tend to think independently, it is absolutely clear that it was a “mini-nuke”, but many simpletons until now prefer to believe the bizarre governmental conspiracy theory – that all the abovementioned damage, injuries and other effects (including seismic) could have been caused by the 2 tons of fertilizer…

I can’t resist placing here a blast overpressure chart related to that explosion of “fertilizer”. I discovered it a few years ago on some official web site dealing with the 1995 Oklahoma bombing; it claimed to be from General Ben Partin's Report. Here it is:



I hope you still remember expected effects of various levels of overpressure – since we reviewed them shortly above – when studying the 2002 Bali bombing. So, you can now make your own conclusions, whether or not any “truck bomb” with “fertilizer” could cause such overpressure levels as revealed by the above map.

Culprits:

The U.S. officials initially attempted to blame the Oklahoma bombing on some “Muslim terrorists” from Palestine (despite the funny fact that the Palestinian terrorists were actually *atheists*, not “Muslims”). Later, the attempt was abandoned for some unknown reason, and the perpetration had been blamed on a certain Mr. Timothy McVeigh – an apparent scapegoat, who promptly confessed to this crime and finally was executed by a lethal injection. It is widely believed that he was just an actor and after that broadcast on the close-circuit TV of theatrical production with an allegedly “lethal” injection, he was simply resettled with a new name under the witness protection program. Plus he received some financial reward, of

course, for his kind help in the cover-up, which also included staying 6 years behind bars prior to his supposed “execution”.

The FBI in this case did its real best to mess up evidence and to create one of the most incredible cover-ups in U.S. legal history, comparable only with the ridiculous cover-up of 9/11 five years later.

Understandably, such an approach of the FBI caused multiple conspiracy theories to appear, though, none of them being even remotely plausible. The utterly ridiculous common component of the most of these conspiracy theories in regard to the Oklahoma bombing is this. The conspiracy theorists claim that there were unexploded “charges of conventional explosives” (a/k/a unexploded “demolition charges”) allegedly discovered in the debris of the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building by recovery workers, but those folks who allegedly discovered the unexploded “demolition charges” were silenced by the authorities. These conspiracy theorists try to additionally emphasize the “plausibility” of their ridiculous claims by the fact that the famous company “Controlled Demolition Inc.” was hired to finally demolish the building and to remove its debris. This, in their opinions, allegedly constitutes a “proof” of the conspiracy to demolish the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building.

This is, by the way, a good example to show how loony the conspiracy theorists actually are. It did not occur to them that the “Controlled Demolition Inc.” was hired to demolish the destroyed building (the major part of which was still standing after the bombing) simply because this company was the biggest demolition company, and it was actually its specialty – to demolish buildings. It did not occur to these loony conspiracy theorists either that if there were a conspiracy to demolish the building by demolition charges, then the building should have collapsed as a result. Contrary to this logic, the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building remained standing even after the explosion (that was so huge that it destroyed 324 *other* buildings in the sixteen-block radius, just to remind you). Finally, it did not occur to them that the demolition charges cause neither 3.0 seismic signals, nor feelings of ground shaking that could be felt 55 miles away, nor burns to people and cars around, nor craters, nor “ground zero” names.

Intriguingly enough, despite the trial of Timothy McVeigh was held behind closed doors (and no citizen seemed to express his or her objections – *why, the __ck, this trial must be held “behind closed doors” if it did not concern any state secrets, but merely an act of terror???*), his indictment was publicly available.

Here is the beginning of his indictment, I quote:

```
IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE
WESTERN DISTRICT OF OKLAHOMA

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,

Plaintiff,

--VS--
No CR 95-110
TIMOTHY JAMES McVEIGH        )

and                          )

TERRY LYNN NICHOLS,          )
)
Defendants.    )

Violations

18 USC Sec. 2332a;
18 USC Sec. 844(f);
18 USC Sec. 1114;
18 USC Sec. 1111;
18 USC Sec. 2(a)&(b)

I N D I C T M E N T

COUNT ONE
```

(Conspiracy to Use a Weapon of Mass Destruction)

The Grand Jury charges: [end of the quote]

Please, do not fail to notice what the “Count One” was about.

Anyway, thanks to the FBI that completely messed up all evidence, it would be indeed very difficult for any conspiracy theorist, especially the typical, the loony one, to figure out who did it and why he did it (especially considering that typical conspiracy theorists did not even bother to notice those typically “nuclear” levels of overpressure, or definitions such as ***“ground zero”*** and ***“Conspiracy to Use a Weapon of Mass Destruction”*** despite such definitions were publicly available).

However, there are several interesting details in the Oklahoma case, which might easily suggest the real motives behind the perpetration. Moreover, these details might also shed some light on the attack of the Pentagon which would happen slightly over 5 years later after the Oklahoma nuclear bombing.

1. The Oklahoma nuclear bombing, which seemed to be totally devoid of any motive, and which occurred in the middle of nowhere, was initially designed to be blamed on the Palestinians. In this regard I will abstain from voicing any conclusions, but a discerning reader could probably make conclusions of his own – based on potential motivations. I think it is obvious what particular group of people would be the main beneficiary when some perpetration is being blamed on the Palestinians.

2. “Scapegoat” Timothy McVeigh had been executed (not necessarily “put to death” as I have mentioned above, but at least – “caused to cease to exist in This World as Mr. Timothy McVeigh”) suspiciously fast. He was “executed’ just one month before September 11, 2001. It seems that his speedy “execution” was a mere matter of precaution – if still in prison, he might comment something inappropriate on the upcoming 9/11 affair, or after it. Moreover, since both – the Oklahoma bombing and the Twin Towers bombings (in a version of the “confidential” second “truth”) – were nuclear, and the actual instruments of the perpetrations supposed to be “mini-nukes”, it would be reasonable to expect that after the Twin Towers’ collapse and establishing of the second “truth”, some people would have a lot of additional questions to ask Mr. Timothy McVeigh, who would be still available for comment. Thus, it was vitally important to make him unavailable before 9/11.

3. The most important detail: when Mr. Timothy McVeigh was arrested, a certain outrageous neo-Nazi book was supposedly found in his possession. Moreover, this very book was used as a kind of evidence in his trial – supposedly to prove his “motivations” in regard to the bombing. The name of that book was “The Turner Diaries” – by William L. Pierce, writing under the pseudonym "Andrew MacDonald". The most important features of that book are:

3.1. The book is extremely anti-Jewish. It features not just an anti-Semitic tone alone – typical to the most of “conspiracy-theoretical”, nationalistic, pseudo-religious, neo-Nazi, and pro-Arabic works. It features much more than just that. Indeed, this book casually describes a total extermination of Jews and even half-Jews as a matter of a daily routine.

Thus, it should be presumed by default, that any one, who reads or even possess such a book, under no circumstances could be associated with the state of Israel. This book is anti-Semitic to such an extent, that even Adolph Hitler himself would be ashamed to publish such a poor concoction. This alone leads to a reasonable suspicion that only some Israeli officials, or some scribblers on the latter’s orders could have written such a grotesque work, because no person exists in the real world who might hate the descendants of Jacob to this particular extent.

Actually, Hitler attempted to get rid of those old Jews, who refused to integrate into a modern society, only because he considered them as being basic carriers of the then extremely dangerous Red ideology, while Arabs (and Muslims as a matter of solidarity) hate the Jews primarily because of their attitude towards the Palestinians. It shall be known, that in Hitler’s times the Jews in Germany were real official dissidents, who refused to join the civil society and to accept the constitution of their respective state; while in the eyes of the Arabs, the Jews are nothing else than occupants.

However, in modern European countries and in the United States the Jews are no longer official

dissidents. So, when it comes to the rest of the people today, they generally do not make any distinction between a Jew and a non-Jew whatsoever, because the Jews have long ago completely integrated into a modern society and nowadays are nothing else than ordinary citizens of their respective countries. The Jews work, study, pay taxes, donate blood, carry identification documents, have license-plates on their cars, wear neck-ties, register their fire-arms, register their marriages, register their new born children, bring their arguments to be settled in a local court of Justice, and even serve in the military – exactly as any other ethnic nationals do. Nowadays, all the Jews abide by the constitution, rather than by the Law of Moses – which they continue to practice (to a certain extent) only in privacy of their modern kitchens. Technically, for the last 60-70 years there is no more difference between the two citizens – the one whose ancestors were Jews, and the one whose ancestors were Goyim.

To summarize it, we could say that a modern "Jew" in the United States is no longer a Jew – he is an obedient American citizen; an ancient habit of not eating pork or that of abstaining from switching electric lights on Saturdays apparently does not make him a real Jew. Even Adolph Hitler would abstain from prosecuting this particular breed, because he would be reasonable enough to realize that such a Jew is nothing else than just an ordinary, moreover, obedient citizen. Even during Hitler's time not all Jews were actually persecuted – those Jews who used to serve in the German army during World War I were excluded, while those Jews who were decorated during the WWI were even bestowed a status of an "Honorary Aryan"[308]. Of course, those Jews who agreed to cooperate with the Nazi regime and to serve in its army or in SS forces were welcome either. It shall be known that Hitler used to prosecute the Jews particularly because they were against fascism and were inclined to support the Communists; when it comes to the Jews that were willing to support fascism they were definitely welcome. Thus, it is good to remember that Hitler was against the Jews not because of any racist sentiment. It was because of the ideological differences only.

However, it is not so with the abovementioned book by William L. Pierce. Its author does not talk about any ideology at all, but presents to its reader such an unprecedented and, moreover, unreasonable hatred towards the Jews, that it must be suspected right away that only scribblers at the pay of Israel could offer a gullible reader such a concoction. This book was clearly intended to cause an outrage of reasonable citizens and psychologically it should have no other effect on its readers than to cause them one more time to take pity on the poor oppressed Jews.

So, it was exactly *this* book that was "found" in Timothy McVeigh's possession – after an initial attempt of the FBI to blame that nuclear bombing on the Palestinian terrorists had been abandoned for some unknown reason, and the FBI had finally decided to blame it on McVeigh.

3.2. This book contains also a lot of outrageous nuclear ravings – which is a very unusual thing. Because generally to discuss topics such a usage of nuclear weapons in actual bombings, especially those on an apocalyptic scale (such as in this book) – is a kind of taboo, at least outside of military strategic plans. I mean it is not common to encounter such a colorful description of routine usage of nuclear weapons in belles-lettres. However, this particular book not only routinely describes extermination of the Jews and half-Jews, but even routine massive nuclear strikes against various civilian targets, supposedly "in a course of a revolution", not to mention nuclear strikes against some enclaves, allegedly used to harbor the Jews who do not want to be shot by an ordinary gun.

The mere fact that routine usage of nuclear weapons in a course of the "revolution" is being described in this book with such a sadistic gusto, and the mere fact that exactly this book and nothing else was found in McVeigh's possession and, moreover, was used as a piece of evidence in his trial, leads to a reasonable suspicion. It seems that both – the investigation and the trial for the Oklahoma bombing in reality contained two parts and two "truths" correspondingly:

- an open one for the general public consumption,

  and

- one more – "awful", "confidential" and nuclear one – for the "patricians" alone.

It does not seem that the case of the 1995 Oklahoma bombing has really suffered that idiotic cover-up in

---

[308] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Honorary_Aryan

a well-known sense (I mean that provided for the public consumption, a "fertilizer conspiracy theory"). It seems that a "confidential" part of the case (if any) suffered only a cover-up in regard to the true supplier of the "mini-nuke", while the "mini-nuke" itself supposed to be a part of the case in the court (at least, a part of its "secret" part), was never revealed.

3.3. This book of McVeigh's, contains also an episode with a certain "revolutionary" attack on the Pentagon, using *stolen nuclear warheads*. This is not particularly important for now, but it is good to remember. You will probably find it funny later – at the end of this book, where the 9/11 attack against the Pentagon is described in detail.

Interestingly, the Oklahoma bombing was not as devoid of any reasons as it might appear. Indeed, there were some reasons behind it. It is well-known that in the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building certain incriminating documents were kept. The actual story dates back to the '80s – to the infamous Iran-Contra scandal.

An airstrip in a small city of Mena, Arkansas, was illegally used for extensive illegal shipments of weapons to Nicaraguan Contras. In reality, however, that illegal gun-running business was nothing else than a semi-official/semi-criminal front for a truly criminal business. The planes that arrived to the United States back from Central America were not actually empty. They were full of cocaine. And, interestingly enough, full of heroin too. It was really a big business, and continued for many years.

Understandably, some inevitable inquiry has followed. Certain DEA and IRS officials were apparently not happy with that business (in which also several top U.S. political figures were directly involved). The ill-fated inquiry, publicly known as the "Mena investigation" – conducted by both DEA and IRS, has never been completed. All materials of that inquiry were kept, oddly enough, in the very Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building and were all lost after it was destroyed in the mini-nuclear bombing. The main supplier of drugs from Central America and the main beneficiary of the Iran-Contra affair was a man, who was a personal friend of President Bush Senior. In addition, he was also a second-in-command in the criminal government of Panama (overthrown by U.S. forces in 1989 – primarily because of its narcotics business). This man's name was Mike Harari.

These two were exemplary mini-nuclear bombings: one pertaining to the pre-9/11 era, and one – to the post-9/11 era. In fact, there were many more similar mini-nuclear bombings – in either before 9/11 and after it. Moreover, these mini-nuclear bombings continue as up to this day. Even during the last few months – while the author of these lines was busy writing this book, there were a few more of the "mini-nukes" that went off in Iraq and even in some other countries – including, a recent nuclear bombing of the UN Office in Algeria, an outrageous nuclear bombing of Kurds in Kirkuk, Northern Iraq, a nuclear bombing of a famous Khillani Shi'a mosque in Baghdad, and an unprecedented quadruple nuclear bombing of Yazidi sect near Mosul in Iraq (the latter set a new record in casualties – over 550 dead and several thousands injured). However, I do not think it is good to continue describing all of such bombings here. This book is primarily about 9/11 and we have to spare our attentions in order to grasp its primary topic. Thus, for now, I wish to stop, presuming that the reader has at last understood several basic points in regard to these "mini-nuclear" bombings, alias "car-bombings" and "truck-bombings".

These basic points are as follows:

1) There are "mini-nukes".

2) These "mini-nukes" are "confidentially" blamed to belong to various terrorist organizations, almost invariably – to the so-called "Muslim" ones.

3) These "terrorist organizations" do not hesitate to use these "mini-nukes" against various targets, mostly civilian.

4) These "mini-nukes" produce unusually powerful blasts – equivalent to unreasonable amounts of TNT or other conventional explosives that could scarcely fit even into the biggest truck, not to say into a passenger car.

5) These "mini-nukes" are being usually hidden into sewage in order to minimize an initial nuclear

flash, and the rest of well-known and clearly visible destructive factors of a typical atomic blast – such as its air-blast wave, thermal radiation, and penetrating radiation. However, because these "mini-nukes" are being exploded underground, they always throw out huge amounts of soil, creating craters, while craters could not be created by any blast if it happened above the ground – such as in a case of a true car-bombing. Moreover, because they explode underground, those "mini-nukes" produce extremely huge amounts of deadly radioactive dust – the forth destructive factor of any typical atomic blast; such radioactive dust, grounded to microscopic particles by an explosion, is normally being brought upwards by a heat of explosion, and then after blown away by wind it descends to the ground as a "radioactive fallout" – which, in fact, represents the mortal danger to the people in distances of up to several kilometers around.

6) Besides an actual explosion, the "mini-nukes", even slightly buried, additionally kill and injure people around by its unusually strong air-blast wave, and by its thermal radiation – causing burnings of up to 45% of victims bodies, plus they invisibly injure them by ionizing radiation – which could cause deaths immediately in 1-2 days if in very huge doses, in about 10-11 days if in heavy doses (with rate of lethality close to 90%), and again – in about 30 days – if in medium doses and with insufficient medical treatment or in case of poor health (with a lethality rate of up to 50%). Besides burning people, "mini-nukes" also burn passenger cars around their explosions – in a very typical manner – i.e. not by flames, but by irradiated heat; and such "half-burned" cars representing an unmistakably recognizable signature of an atomic blast.

7) All modern mini-nuclear bombings are routinely blamed by authorities on "truck-bombings" or on "suicide truck-bombings" – because it is the only way to explain to the plebs the total absence of captured bombers, as well as the only way to explain unusually huge yields of explosions. The well-known to the authorities mortal dangers, represented by radioactive fallouts, are never honestly informed to the "plebeians" – who are always free to inhale those deadly microscopic particles of radioactive dust to their pleasure. (Just try to remember that those FBI agents, who used to visit "Ground Zero" in New York wore not just full haz-mat suits, but also sealed them with some duct tape – apparently they knew very well what was the typical size of a particle of deadly radioactive dust; the problem is only that they do not want to explain it to others.)

8) Typically, all those so-called "truck-bombings" caused many more deaths than even the most "honestly" reported digits – because scores of people die from acute radiation sickness caused by penetrating radiation, by residual radiation, and because of inhaling of radioactive dust – 90% of patients who got doses of over 200 R die on 10^{th} or 11^{th} day, and up to 50% of the remaining patients who got doses of 100-200 R die on 30^{th}- 31^{st} day. However, as a matter of fact, these additional casualties are never reported by authorities – so the officially acknowledged number of casualties typically remains as reported on the second, or at maximum – on the third day after such a "truck-bombing".

9) Since the killing distance of ionizing penetrating radiation in the case of a mini-nuke's explosion exceeds that of its thermal radiation by at least three times, practically no victim, who receives any serious burns, has any chance to survive – because he automatically receives an over-lethal dose of ionizing radiation.

10) Any typical modern bombing with mass-casualties, especially if it left a crater, must be suspected to be a "mini-nuclear" bombing; you could bet that you won't be mistaken if you presume so right away. If you hear that such and such blast was allegedly caused by a few hundreds kilograms of TNT (or even by a couple of tons of it) and it killed over 20 people and injured over 50. It was a nuclear blast – do not even doubt, because conventional explosives do not cause mass casualties and bombs made in cars or trucks do not leave any craters.

11) Most of modern "mini-nuclear" bombings, with the very rare exception, are intended to scare and to impress only the "patricians" alone – and so to cement their determination to fight the so-called "terror" and to continue their military campaigns in Iraq and Afghanistan – despite an obvious fact that no alleged weapons of mass-destruction belonging to the regime of Saddam Hussein has been captured there so far.

12) These "mini-nukes" could only be manufactured by a couple of the most developed countries. Since these "mini-nukes" are actually prohibited – in the same manner as any chemical and bacteriological weapons are – those few countries that produce the "mini-nukes", can not afford to let these "mini-nukes" out of their hands. It means they could not really pass them to any "Al-Qaeda", "Islamic Jihad", or to any other proxy organization of this kind. It could definitely cause a

tremendous public scandal and a lot of international repercussions if it is revealed that such and such country continues to develop “mini-nukes” and, moreover, lets them end up in the hands of terrorists. If such a country decides to go as far as to use the “mini-nukes” in real bombings, it would never dare to issue them to any terrorist proxy, because it would be simply too dangerous for the country’s reputation if any information leaks out (not even to say about an awful possibility that some “terrorist” could be caught red-handed with such a “mini-nuke” and could testify in a local court as to who is his real master). Such a country could only afford to issue these “mini-nukes” to some highly-reliable secret agent of their own. Most probably (but not necessarily) such an agent will have a diplomatic immunity – to minimize possibilities of being accidentally caught with such a devise. It shall be also presumed that an end-user – who actually slides such a “mini-nuke” into sewage – supposes to be also a highly-trusted secret agent too, and not any proxy, because to let a “mini-nuke” out of the trusted hand is still too dangerous even at the very last stage before its actual use. In any case, a possibility that someone (who is not ultimately trusted) could be arrested with such a devise in his hand must be absolutely excluded.

13) Almost all these modern “mini-nuclear” bombings, with probably only a couple of exceptions, are performed by the very same group of perpetrators, who have absolutely nothing to do with Islam. Moreover, even those that constitute the abovementioned “couple of exceptions”, have nothing to do with Islam either – the alternative the mini-nuclear bombings were just performed by some alternative secret services.

14) In all modern “mini-nuclear” bombings, again with probably only a couple of exceptions, they use the latest 3rd generation “mini-nukes”, which are small enough to be secretly hidden into sewage.

15) These “mini-nukes”, however dangerous, were apparently not powerful enough as to inflict such damage to the Twin Towers, as shown in the real 9/11 case. While “mini-nukes” could obviously destroy a huge area built-up by ordinary houses, they can not topple a modern heavily reinforced building even if they explode in its immediate vicinity – as it was demonstrated in the 1995 Oklahoma bombing case, as well as in the case of the 1996 Khobar Towers bombing. However, gullible “patricians”, who obviously think that they are much more clever than the plebs, sincerely believe that the three WTC buildings were indeed demolished by the same group of perpetrators and by using the same kind of “mini-nukes” – as have been used by the “terrorists” to destroy the Sari night club in Bali in 2002, barracks of the U.S. Marines and French paratroopers in Beirut, Lebanon in 1983, the Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in Oklahoma and the Egyptian Embassy in Islamabad, Pakistan in 1995, Khobar Towers building #131 in Dhahran, Saudi Arabia in 1996, the American Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania in 1998, two synagogues and the British Consulate in Istanbul, Turkey, the UN Office in Baghdad, Iraq in 2003, the Australian Embassy in Jakarta, Indonesia in 2004, in a nuclear assassination of the former Lebanese Prime-Minister Rafik Hariri in Beirut in 2005, and on several other instances (the latest noticed by author of these lines was a nuclear police school bombing in Algeria on 19 of August 2008, after which I lost count, to be frank with you). This vain belief of the gullible “patricians” does nothing else than distract their due attentions from the true causes of the WTC collapse in particular and from the true nature of the so-called “international terrorism” in general.

From now on, I guess, the discerning reader will be able to always recognize a typical mini-nuclear explosion even if (and especially “if”) the official propaganda claims that it was a regular “truck-bombing”.

The Pentagon attack. Disproving "conspiracy theories".

Before I explain what exactly happened with the Pentagon during the 9/11 attacks, I am obliged first to disprove all other conspiracy theories circulating over the Pentagon affair – exactly the same way I did this with the case of the WTC nuclear demolition. Otherwise, there would be a big chance that I might be mistakenly taken for just one more theorist, who merely speculates on some uncertain facts without actually knowing anything. I would like to confirm that I indeed know what exactly has happened with the Pentagon on 9/11. Moreover, I know for sure not only *what*, but also *why* it has happened. Nonetheless, before I proceed with any further explanation, I'll make a brief overview of the existing conspiracy theories.

So here it is:

Unlike in the case of the WTC demolition, where there were so many "unexplainable" things to be explained – fine dust, "long-lasting underground fires", molten steel bars, actual speed of the WTC falling, abnormal amounts of radioactivity, the absence of dead bodies or body parts, etc., in the case of the Pentagon everything was more or less clear. All truth-seekers, of course, have simply rejected the bizarre government-approved interpretation of the attack. Just to remind you, the latter claimed that the Pentagon was allegedly struck by American Airlines Flight 77, which was allegedly flown by an able hijacker – Mr. Hani Hanjour in an altitude which was lower than the one with fully retracted landing gears (i.e. with the plane's turbofan engines plowing the lawn in front of the Pentagon). Understandably, no one could be satisfied with such ravings, especially considering that there was no sign of a crash in the lawn and it was, even after the impact, as pristine as a golf-course.

Since there was nothing much to be explained (except only to disprove the weak official "theory" – which was not so difficult to do) there are actually only two main conspiracy theories in regard to the Pentagon affair. Both suggest that the Pentagon attack had been nothing else than an "inside job" and the Pentagon had been struck not by any passenger Boeing, but by a certain missile. The missile hit the Pentagon under about 45 degrees angle and managed to penetrate through its several concentric building rings – namely Rings E, D and C. Plus it penetrated one perpendicular row of buildings – in between Rings D and C. The missile punched entry- and exit- holes in each building row and ended its journey somewhere in an open space in between Pentagon's Rings C and B, falling short of penetrating the entire Pentagon and ending the "journey" at the central yard of the Pentagon – mockingly named "Ground Zero" in advance[309]. Both theories also suggest that the suspected missile belonged to the U.S. Government – which was supposedly the main culprit that had staged this unprecedented attack on its own Department of Defense.

Conspiracy Theory No.1: the Pentagon has been struck by a certain Boeing AGM-86C[310] Air-launched Cruise Missile.

Conspiracy Theory No. 2: the Pentagon has been struck by a certain BGM-109 "Tomahawk" Land Attack Cruise Missile.

Since both conspiracy theories do not differ much in principle, I will proceed to disprove both of them simultaneously – without considering either of them separately like I did in the above cases with the WTC conspiracy theories.

Oh, I forgot about "witnesses", who "saw" the Boeing with American Airlines insignia; I have to say sorry. Those "witnesses" are liars hired by the FBI. We have to disregard their Conspiracy Theory No. 3.

Our considerations in regard to the two abovementioned conspiracy theories will be as follows:

---

[309] Since the Pentagon was presumed to be the first and foremost target of the possible Soviet nuclear strike, its middle yard had been in advance dubbed a "Ground Zero" – which meant then a hypocenter of a nuclear explosion.
[310] Actually, it supposes to be in this case AGM-86D, which has much greater penetration capability in comparison with its "C" variety (because of it specially designed payload), but the Conspiracy Theory No.1 – at least as that presented by http://www.serendipity.li/wtc.htm categorically states it was AGM-86C missile and nothing else. However, there are some other claims in the Internet that it was allegedly AGM-86A and even AGM-84 "Harpoon" – but since the AGM-86C is the most common "suspect", other "suspects" will be omitted here – just to save paper.

1. Moral aspect. Does anyone seriously believe that the U.S. Government would really go as far as to organize a missile attack on its own Department of Defense? What about my humble self? – I don't think so. However malicious the U.S. Government might be, at least outwardly it still looks like a government, rather than like a kind of lunatic asylum or a cult of psychotics.

2. Logical aspect: let us presume that the U.S. Government was indeed the one who attacked the World Trade Center, which caused the desired effect – an unprecedented public outrage directed against the supposed "Muslim terrorists". The job has already been done. Wasn't that enough? Why would the U.S. officials in this case (when they have reached the desired goal already) undertake such a stupid step as to launch an unexplainable missile attack against the Pentagon, attracting undue attention and ensuing suspicions of innocent rank-and-file military officers working in the Pentagon building and thus risking the entire 9/11 project? Would the Pentagon attack really enhance the picture? Especially, considering that the attack on the Pentagon was really the hardest thing to be explained to the American public… Well, one might think that the U.S. Government was so malicious, but why do we have to think that the U.S. Government was so stupid?

3. One more logical consideration (independent from the above): as you probably understand, the Pentagon was definitely the worst choice for the "terrorist" attack whose primary aim was to anger the lay American population and to attract sympathies from the rest of the simpletons around the United States, for the very Untied States. Why? It is because the Pentagon was nothing else than the headquarters of the American military. Thus, for anyone, who claims to wage an alleged "war" against the United States, the Pentagon would be the legitimate target No.1 – even before the White House.

Try to understand that an attack against any legitimate target won't really attract much of the needed sympathies towards those who suffered such an attack. It would rather attract sympathies to the attackers. If someone has chosen to wear a military uniform (and to get salary double or even triple in comparison with an ordinary citizen, not even to say about early retirement and other well-known benefits) then he has automatically chosen a perilous job. Hasn't he?

When someone wearing a military uniform is killed (unless he was killed outside of his service duties) it is not even considered being a case of murder, actually. Nobody normally says that such and such soldier has been "murdered in Iraq", or that "56 thousand U.S. soldiers were murdered in Vietnam". It might sound odd, but probably only because you did not think about this technicality. The problem is that all soldiers, besides their much bigger salaries, enjoy a very different civil status in comparison with the rest of the population: by declaring themselves soldiers, they have gone on the war path… You simply can not "murder"a soldier, because it is technically impossible. You can *kill a* soldier, but never *murder* one. When applied to your own soldiers, for example, it is normal to use such terms as: "were killed", or "were lost", or "perished", or "fallen".

On the other hand, the same thing also applies to enemy soldiers – you can not "murder" an enemy soldier and in the same time you can not accuse an enemy soldier of being a "murderer" because he simply fights you back. Captured enemy soldiers – irrespective of whether they have killed any soldiers of your own or not – are supposed to not be considered criminals; they shall enjoy a special status – "prisoners of war". All those well-known so-called "war criminals" are in reality nothing else than some high-ranking military or political officials who had committed various crimes against the civilian population only – because even though, technically, you can not "murder" a soldier, you can still technically "murder" a civilian.

What I am trying to say is this: suppose it was the U.S. Government, who attacked the World Trade Center and also the Pentagon. Then the Pentagon would be really a bad choice. Such an attack against the Pentagon could not be dubbed a "murderous attack" – simply because of the technicality described above. You can carry out a "murderous attack" against the civilian Twin Towers, but definitely not against the military establishment. Moreover, if the Pentagon would be indeed attacked by certain "warriors of Islam" – such a feat of arms would never be counted against them. Try to be fair. To successfully attack the supreme military headquarters of the main adversary, which is, moreover, being cowardly hidden behind the Atlantic Ocean, and, nonetheless, is still being protected not by only NORAD alone, but even by its own additional anti-aircraft missiles battery, would never be counted as a "cowardly act". Even though the propaganda machine is trying hard to present the Pentagon passenger plane attack as "cowardly", in reality those who supposed to carry it out would have the status of "heroes" as a matter of fact. Undoubtedly, if the Pentagon passenger plane's attack were a true thing, it should have been perceived as an exceptionally heroic deed. Let us call a spade a spade.

Therefore, if someone in the U.S. Government had really planned a bogus attack against the Pentagon in order to blame it later on some Muslims, then such a person shall be accused of treason. Indeed, he was doing nothing else than promoting the very Islamic cause – and he did so much more efficiently, than the Muslims themselves could even dream of.

What I am trying to say is this: if it really were the U.S. Government, who attacked the Twin Towers, then it would most likely become satisfied and would abstain from any further attack. And even if the WTC was not enough, and the third attack was really needed, the Pentagon would never be a choice of the U.S. Government. The U.S. Government would rather chose a school or a kindergarten, or at least – the Harvard University – to be the third target, because in this case an attack would really look "cowardly" and could technically be called "murderous". From all possible targets of such a bogus attack, the Pentagon would undoubtedly be the worst one, because it would attract the least of the much needed sympathies. Please, try to be realistic – it is self-evident that it was not the U.S. Government who stood behind the Pentagon attack. Nobody can fight against logic.

4. However, there is another "conspiracy theory", which claims that: in the USA there were allegedly two "shadowy" groups of politicians, who pulled strings behind the curtain – one "pro-Jewish" and another one – "anti-Jewish". While the first "shadowy" group managed to stage successful aerial attacks on the Twin Towers, successfully blame on Muslims and was preparing to claim laurels, the second group, which was caught by this act with their pants down, still managed to respond in a worthy manner. It used some missile, belonging to the U.S. military, to fire at the Pentagon – only in order to make it impossible for the first group to come up with any "beautiful" public explanation for all of these three attacks together. According to this "conspiracy theory", the Pentagon attack has been nothing else than a profanation of the attacks against the WTC.

Actually, even though I despise conspiracy theories in general, I love this particular conspiracy theory very much – just because it was really a beautiful way of thinking so.

Let us consider this theory – because it looks reasonable enough to be considered. The main point of this theory, which is self-evident, is that the Pentagon attack was indeed **a profanation** of the WTC attack. Indeed, the WTC attack alone would look much better. This, by the way, one more time clears the U.S. Government from any complicity – apparently, the U.S. Government was not so stupid to plot such a doubtful thing as the Pentagon attack. Still, unfortunately, this beautiful theory is not true. I don't think I would be able to disprove the political aspect of this particular conspiracy theory; but, I will still be able to disprove this conspiracy theory by disproving its technical aspect: this theory claims that the American missiles – either the abovementioned BGM 109 "Tomahawk" or AGM-86C – must have been used.

5. Technical considerations.

5.1 According to some air-traffic controllers, testifying before the 9/11 Commission, and giving various interviews later, that flying object, which headed towards the Pentagon shortly before the impact, by its speed and by its maneuverability resembled nothing else than a supersonic jet-fighter. Therefore, its appearance on radar-screens was interpreted exactly as "a supersonic jet-fighter" by air-traffic controllers, who obviously had an experience in distinguishing any and every commonly known flying object.

What one of the air-traffic controllers at the Washington Dulles Airport – Ms. Danielle O'Brian says in this regard (the exact quotations)[311]:

"…I noticed the aircraft. It was an unidentified plane to the southwest of Dulles, moving at a very high rate of speed … I had literally a blip and nothing more…" "… the speed, the maneuverability, the way that he turned, we all thought in the radar room, all of us experienced air traffic controllers, that it was a military plane…" "…I was yelling … 'We've got a target headed right for the White House!' At a speed of about 500 miles an hour, the plane was headed straight for what is known as P-56, protected air space 56, which covers the White House and the Capitol…" "…The plane was between 12 and 14 miles away … and it was just a countdown. Ten miles west. Nine miles west … Our supervisor picked up our line to the White House and started relaying to them information, [that] *we have an unidentified very fast-moving aircraft inbound toward your vicinity, 8 miles west…"*

[311] http://www.historycommons.org/entity.jsp?entity=danielle_o_brien

[At that moment, Vice President Cheney was rushed to a special basement bunker. White House staff members were told to run away from the building.]

"…And it went 'six, five, four', And I had it in my mouth to say, three, and all of a sudden the plane turned away. In the room, it was almost a sense of relief. This must be a fighter. This must be one of our guys sent in, scrambled to patrol our capital, and to protect our president, and we sat back in our chairs and breathed for just a second…" [But the "plane" continued to turn right until it had made a 360-degree maneuver.] *"…We lost radar contact with that aircraft. And we waited. And we waited. And your heart is just beating out of your chest waiting to hear what's happened … and then the Washington National* [Airport] *controllers came over our speakers in our room and said, 'Dulles, hold all of our inbound traffic. The Pentagon's been hit.'…"*

Let us consider that account of events very carefully.

5.2. Maneuverability of the unknown object that struck the Pentagon.

According to the abovementioned account of Ms. Danielle O'Brian, its maneuverability was that high that shortly before it set itself to the final path of attack, the object managed to execute a certain unbelievable maneuver which allowed it to completely disappear from radar screens. It had never appeared on the radar screens again and had never been heard of – until it had struck its intended target. I would like the reader to notice that such a maneuver was something pertaining to a really high-technology. To be able to disappear from the radars is a feat. Be sure, that neither "Tomahawk", nor AGM-86 missiles could ever be able to come up with such a performance. Only because of this fact alone both of them shall be automatically excluded from a list of suspected kinds of missiles.

6.3. Speed of the unknown object which struck the Pentagon in reality.

The air-traffic controllers put it at 500 miles an hour [~805 km/h]. Both suggested American missiles mentioned above – BGM-109 "Tomahawk" and Boeing AGM-86C – could technically fit into these speed frames, since both of them boast cruise speeds of ~550 mph. However, there is a question in this case. If the speed of that object was really only about 500 mph (while an actual cruise speed of the Boeing 757 is more – 530 mph) why then did the traffic controllers so unmistakably pick it up that by its speed, that flying object resembled *a military jet*? Why then – not a commuter jet?

Apparently, the speed of that object was much, much higher than 500 mph, but, unfortunately, typical eye-witnesses often try to "adjust" evidence to something they've gotten used to. It is difficult – to explain the unexplainable and it is quite understandable that witnesses always try to add their unasked-for own opinions to the real facts. Try to consider this fact: by the time they have come up with their testimonies, the air-traffic controllers have been already prejudiced by a false premise – that the Pentagon has been allegedly hit by "AA Flight 77". So, due to this false premise, they simply could not accept any facts which might contradict that premise… For example, many other eyes-witnesses claim "to see with their very own eyes" nothing else than the Boeing 757 flying over the lawn before the Pentagon and hitting the Pentagon's wall… They claim even to be able to see faces of its passengers in the alleged plane's windows… However, it is well-known that many witnesses were ordered to lie by the FBI.

You have to know, that whatever witnesses say definitely must be considered, but it does not mean that you have to be as gullible as to believe everything they claim "to see" or "to hear". Witnesses' accounts are prone to various "beautifications", witnesses would always try their best to "adjust" real facts to already established versions of events, and this has to be always kept in mind. By the way – truly professional inquirers and professional judges in law courts know these specific peculiarities of witnesses' testimonies very well and always treat such statements with a great amount of care.

Therefore, instead of looking at the figure *"500 miles an hour"*, mentioned by Danielle O'Brian, we would rather look carefully at her other phrases: *"…moving at a very high rate of speed …"* and *"… I had literally a blip and nothing more…"* and this: *"… the speed, the maneuverability, the way that he turned…"* and this: *"…very fast-moving aircraft inbound toward your vicinity…"* – these observations of hers would be apparently closer to reality.

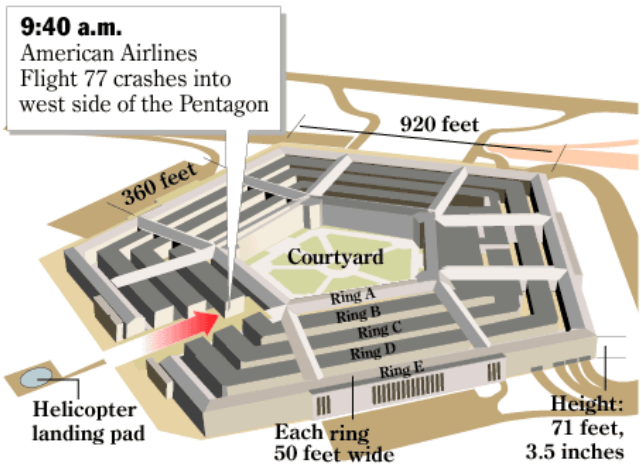
For an air-traffic controller such a speed as 500 mph is not "very fast" and it is not even "fast". It is just nothing else than a normal speed with which all passengers planes are usually moving around. It is even slower than normal, because passenger planes are actually moving a little bit faster. If you get used to such a speed as 530 mph as being normal, you would never call a speed of 500 mph "very fast" and such a speed would never attract your attention at all as being anything unusual. It is pretty obvious that the

discussed object was flying at a speed typical to supersonic jet fighters (jet-fighters are all supersonic, by the way, for the last 40 years, at least). That was the only reason why all the air-traffic controllers, who, by the way, maintained that all of them were "experienced air-traffic controllers", unmistakably took it for a military plane.

For our particular investigation the important thing is that both suspected American missiles are sub-sonic with their cruise speeds equal to a speed of a typical passenger jet and under no circumstances would any experienced air-traffic controller ever mistake any AGM-86C or "Tomahawk" missile for a military jet-fighter. This is absolutely clear.

5.4. Penetrating capability of the object, which struck the Pentagon.

Both above-mentioned American missiles, which are suspected to be the instruments of the 9/11 perpetration, are made from exactly the same kind of materials as any ordinary plane. Neither of them would be capable of penetrating the Pentagon's thick walls, simply because of being too fragile for such a deep penetration. What kind of thing managed to break through the four (!) Pentagon buildings' rings (each 50 feet wide) under the 45 degrees angle, and before even reaching the first Pentagon's wall, managed to throw aside a huge electric generator, that happened to be on its way?



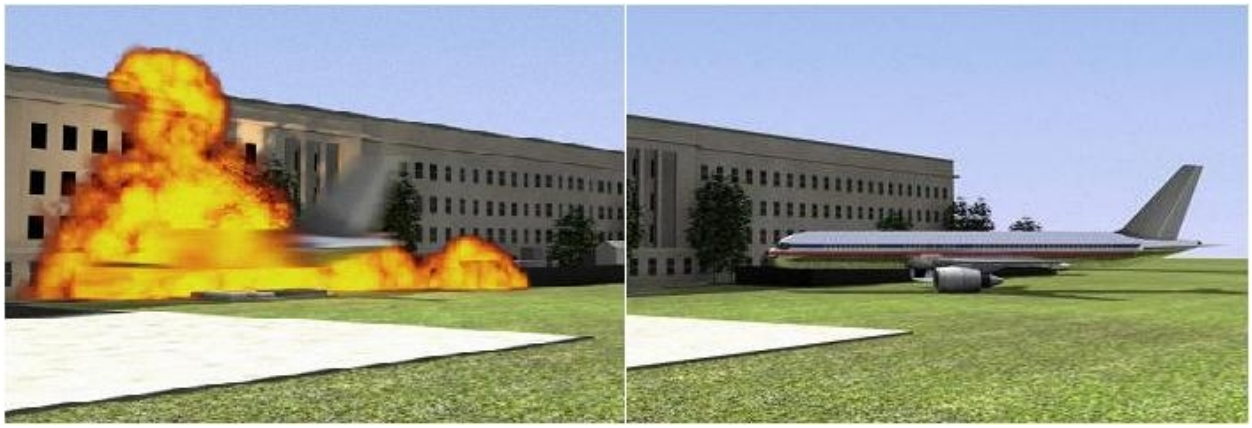
This diagram displays the official claim…

It is not exact, because in reality the angle of the penetration was 45 degrees, not 90 degrees as shown here.

By the way - the Courtyard in the middle of the Pentagon is exactly what was known to those working military officials as "Ground Zero".

Above – the generator thrown away by the missile that hit the Pentagon.

From the photo above you could perceive that the "flying object", which approached from the right at the 45 degrees angle, managed to fit into that gap made in the generator's fence, without even spoiling that nice green lawn.



Poor U.S. Government wanted the "plebeians" to believe that it was like in the picture above…

Above – details of the penetration of the Pentagon walls. Right – the last "exit" hole in the 4th capital wall.

The picture above shows what the real damage to the Pentagon was. Does it look like the "Tomahawk's" job? Or does it look like a damage inflicted by the AGM-86C? Or does it look like damage inflicted by that Arabic ass Hani Hanjour, who had flown to this feat the aluminum "Boing-757" – allegedly "hijacked" by his accomplices?

BGM-109 "Tomahawk" cruise missile.

Boeing AGM-86 cruise missile.

BGM-109 "Tomahawk" is about to hit its target.

AGM-86C is about to hit its target.

Look at the pictures above that show typical attacking behavior of the two suspected U.S. missiles – the BGM-109 and the AGM-86C.

From all various armament available in the United States, that kind of damage to the Pentagon as shown above might have been inflicted by only one kind of projectile: some Iowa-class old main-battleship (like the USS "Missouri") would fire its main 16-inch cannon using an armor-piercing shell. Then, and only then, would the damage inflicted to the Pentagon by such a shell look like that one. Sorry to say so, but in the United States there were no other weapons capable to achieve such a penetration.

It is known, however, that none of the U.S. main-battleships had ever fired at the Pentagon on 9/11 (moreover, it seems that all four remaining U.S. main battleships have been de-commissioned following the First Gulf War in 1991 and were not available on that date). This is just a funny consideration for those who believe that the U.S. Government was allegedly able to find some American-made weapon to be used in the Pentagon attack.

Just to look more "democratic" and allowing pluralism of opinions, the author of these lines would like to make a quotation from an interesting Internet site, seriously dealing with the Pentagon attack. The article is available here: http://pagesperso-orange.fr/jpdesm/pentagon/pages-en/th-cruism.html

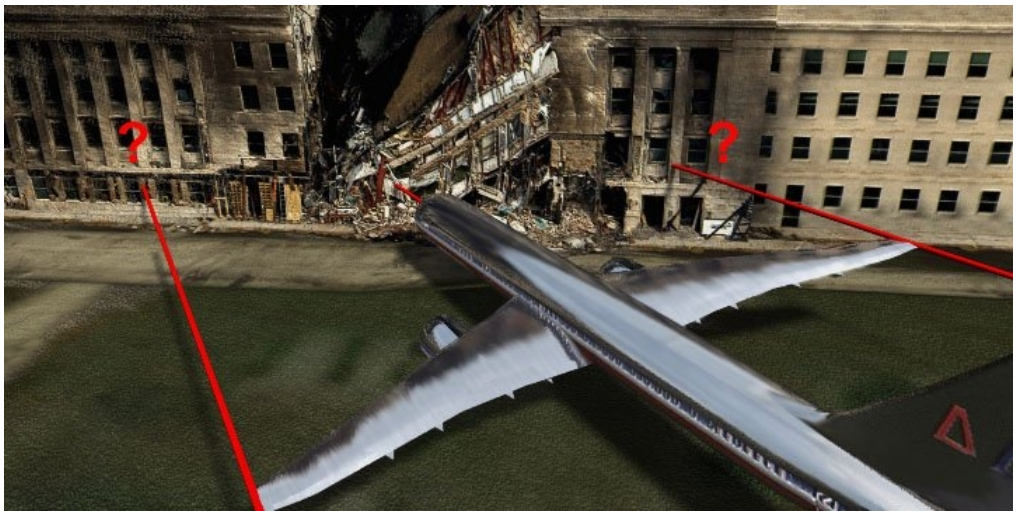
Below are arguments the website owner brings against the "Cruise missile theory" (practically, also against the AGM-86 theory):

Arguments against the "cruise missile" theory

- *The plane which has hit the pentagon had a long approach trajectory, flying along a quasi perfect 270 degree turn over the city, followed by a linear final approach. None of the witnesses has described a cruise missile, except some of them saying that it finally ran straight into the pentagon as if it was electronically locked onto it's target.*
- *The witnesses can be divided into two groups : those who have seen a Boeing 757 (or even an airbus 320 said one of them), some of them saying they had recognized the markings of American Airlines, and those who have seen a small commuter jet (the necessary size for a dozen people on board).*
- *If my knowledge of military art are up to date, it seems to me that cruise missiles don't need a landing gear.*
- *Cruise missiles have very thin wings. The hit lamp poles would have cut the wings off and the missile would have crashed on the lawn before reaching the pentagon's front.*
- *A cruise missile doesn't make a descent with a 270° turn a few seconds before arriving on it's target : it would make it less precise.*
- *A cruise missile couln't have done the damage described on Ron Harvey's web site on the lamp poles around Washington Boulevard.*
- *The damage on the electrical generator, fence, and on the low wall on the south of the ventilation structure couldn't have been done by a cruise missile.*

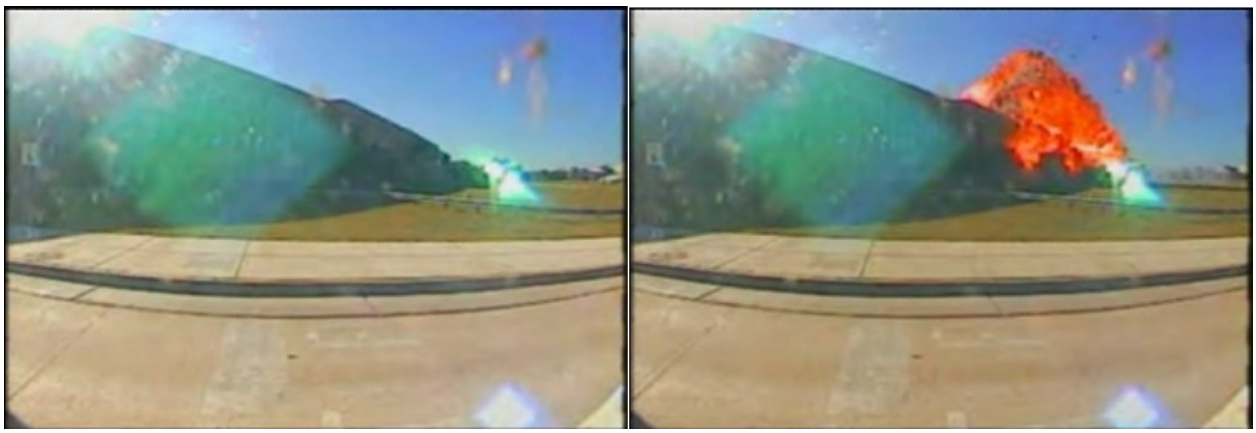
As you can see, the above argumentation is quite convincing. It is true, that those winged cruise missiles could not perform in such a manner, as was shown in the real attack against the Pentagon. Indeed, there is some logic and a lot of reason in the abovementioned considerations. However, let us take a close look at how their author constructs his argumentation in general.

For example, he implies that since a "thinly winged" cruise missile could not have done the damage such as toppled lamp posts, then it shall be presumed that it could have been a winged plane? A simple thought that the lamp posts might have been toppled on the orders of the U.S. officials as a part of the cover-up story seems not to occur to the author of the above… On the other hand, he seems to believe that because it was technically impossible for any American cruise missile to damage the fence and the electrical generator, then it might have been a plane? Is that really reasonable? If it were proven that it was not the BGM-86 missile, should then it be "automatically proven" that this was indeed a "Boeing 757" - as the FBI claims? This would be really some very strange kind of logic…



This is how the Boeing 757 might look like while inflicting damage to the Pentagon building…

These two frames below are from the recently released[312] by the FBI video recording made by the Pentagon's own CCTV-camera installed at the entrance to its parking lot. On the left is one second before the impact and on the right is one second after the impact ("0" second one – showing the impact is omitted here – since it is useless, anyway). Perhaps, the FBI had doctored these before releasing them to the public. Moreover, it did not release every frame of this video, but only several carefully chosen ones (only those where for sure you can not see any plane or any missile); but it does not matter in this particular case. What was really interesting here, fortunately, has not been doctored and is now being present on both frames.



1 second before the impact **1 second after the impact**

Actually, everything is more or less clear on those two frames – the "flying object", according to the FBI's spin-doctors, was simply "too fast" to be captured in a frame. It is not seen even in the intermediate frame (which is omitted here) – the one dated by the "0" second – i.e. by the very second of the impact. This is understandable. But it seems that nobody has ever asked himself: hey, what are these odd pink-colored smokes, which I can see on the right top corners against the blue sky – in both frames – 1 second before and 1 second after? They look really peculiar… Maybe these have been left by exploded shells shot by anti-aircraft artillery in a desperate attempt to defend the Pentagon? No, the Pentagon is being defended by a battery of anti-aircraft missiles, not by any artillery. Besides, it is well-known that it did not open fire

[312] The Pentagon (actually "FBI", not "Pentagon") released the two videos for the first time only 16 May, 2006, in response to a Freedom of Information Act request and related lawsuit by the public interest group "Judicial Watch". It previously refused to do so because, it claimed, the tapes were allegedly a "part of an ongoing investigation involving Zacarias Moussaoui" – which is the most common pretext not to release to the public any controversial evidence about 9/11 (even the long-demanded passenger-lists of the allegedly "hijacked" flights are not being made public because of the alleged "trial of Zacarias Mousssaoui"). However, not all frames of this video were released, but only some chosen ones where you for sure can not recognize an actual object that struck the Pentagon.

at the approaching object; the poor Pentagon did not even attempt to defend itself because things happened too fast… So, where did those interesting pink-colored smokes did come from?

Definitely, it will do no harm to ask oneself this very reasonable question… Do you have any answer?

I will answer this question. Those contrails did not belong to the "Boeing 757", and they belonged to neither the "Tomahawk", nor to the AGM-86 missiles. Both of these missiles are known to reach their targets by straight trajectories, so they won't leave any trace in the blue sky like that one.

These oddly configured pink smokes seemed to be nothing else than contrails, left by an engine of a certain highly-sophisticated missile that had executed its last automatic maneuver intended to avoid a potential anti-aircraft defense fire at the last stage of its attack. Intriguingly enough, the smokes' position in the sky matches the direction where the missile came from. If you care to remember, it approached the Pentagon exactly from that direction – under the approximately 45 degrees horizontal angle from the right side (I mean if facing its wall it would be the right side of the observer).

The main problem of all those "conspiracy theorists" is this: they understood that it was a missile that hit the Pentagon, so their first basic premise is correct. However, they could not get a second correct basic premise because they managed to convince themselves that it must be necessarily a missile which belonged to the U.S. Government and therefore it must be necessarily an American-made missile. They just "locked" themselves onto this false premise. But why are they so sure of this? It shall be known that any kind of a false premise does nothing else than prevent you from understanding the truth.

In order to be able to dig to the Truth, one has to be a little-bit free-minded – I mean he has to be free from various complexes, from clichés, and from false premises. Then it will be really easier for him…

We have already used our logic and made these conclusions:

1) It was not the U.S. Government, who organized the attack against the WTC; so it should be presumed that it was not the U.S. Government who organized the attack against the Pentagon.

2) It was apparently *another* group, who organized the WTC attack; so it would be logical to presume that the Pentagon attack was organized by the very same group of the rogue guys.

If so, why should this group of the rogue guys, the majority of whom were not even Americans, necessarily select an American-made missile for their attack? Do you think that in our big-big world there are only American-made missiles available and nothing else?

Probably, not many people paid close attention to this "peculiar", but, nevertheless, well-known fact: most of the U.S. jet-fighters scrambled in response to the Pentagon's "plane's crash" were oddly diverted over the Atlantic Ocean.

Here is one of the interesting accounts of events (note, it was stated before the 9/11 Commission in 2004, i.e. well after the 9/11 attacks; therefore, no mistake was possible):

"…the pilots of these fighters were never briefed about why they were scrambled. As the lead pilot explained, "I reverted to the ***Russian threat****… I'm thinking* ***cruise missile threat from the sea****. You know,* ***you look down and see the Pentagon burning*** *and I thought the bastards* ***snuck one by us****.… …You couldn't see any airplanes, and no one told us anything." The pilots knew their mission was to identify and divert aircraft flying within a certain radius of Washington, but* ***did not know that the threat came from hijacked planes****…"*[313]

Obviously, one has to teach himself how to read between the lines… It is helpful in times of cheating…

Please, look first at the comparative table below and you will probably understand now what that "literally a blip" – "moving at a very high rate of speed" was in reality, and why the U.S. Government would rather prefer to lose its face lying to the public, than to lose its face by honestly admitting the truth:

---

[313] 9/11 Commission 12th hearing 6/17/2004 http://americanradioworks.publicradio.org/features/911/transcript.html
http://www.historycommons.org/timeline.jsp?day_of_9/11=ua93&startpos=200&timeline=complete_911_timeline
http://www.911commission.gov/hearings/hearing12/staff_statement_17.pdf
http://govinfo.library.unt.edu/911/hearings/hearing12/staff_statement_17.pdf

Missile name:	Boeing AGM-86 A/B & C/D modif-s.	BGM-109 "Tomahawk"	P-700 "Granit"/ SS-N-19 "Shipwreck"
Country of origin:	The United States	The United States	Former Soviet Union
Warhead:	Nuclear-capable; practically – only conventional warhead.	Nuclear-capable; practically – only conventional warhead.	Practically – only 500 kt (0.5 Mt) in TNT yield thermonuclear warhead.
Missile type (function) and its speed class:	Air-to-ground strategic subsonic cruise missile.	Long-range, all-weather, subsonic cruise missile.	Long-range anti-ship supersonic cruise missile.
Cruise speed:	~553 mph / 890 km/h	~546 mph / 880 km/h	~1854 mph /2983 km/h
Cruise speed (Mach):	0.74 Mach	0.73 Mach	2.5 Mach
Speed on the line of attack:	Has no practical importance.	Has no practical importance.	1.5 Mach / ~1112 mph
Weight:	1,429 kg / 3,150 lb	1,440 kg / 3,175 lb	7,000 kg / 15,432 lb
Armor (if any):	None.	None.	Heavily armored.
Penetrating capability:	None. (The "D" modification boasts a certain penetrating capability, but only due to its special payload).	None.	Shows an unprecedented penetrating capability – breaks a destroyer ship in two halves even if without any warhead at all.
Possible ability to attack the Pentagon as a pre-designated target in a fully autonomous mode:	Not possible.	Not possible.	The Pentagon was the Priority Target No.1 as being the Defense Ministry of the Main Adversary of the former USSR and as such it was pre-loaded in the missile's inertial guidance system.
Pattern of attacking its target (typical missile's behavior on its final stage of attack):	Simply reaches target by straight trajectory; may hit its target into any spot, most likely – from the above, rather than selecting a parallel-to-the-ground trajectory.	Simply reaches target by straight trajectory; may hit its target into any spot, most likely – from the above, rather than selecting a parallel-to-the-ground trajectory.	Necessarily makes some pre-designated bizarre maneuver in order to avoid any potential anti-aircraft defense fire and disappear from radars, descends to a sea-skimming altitude and always hits target slightly above its water-line level.
Possibility to misguide the missile:	Could be misguided by conventional radio-electronic equipment.	Could be misguided by conventional radio-electronic equipment.	Could be "misguided" in theory only by EMP of an anti-missile equipped with a nuclear warhead – and exploded nearby.
Possibility to intercept the missile:	Could be shot down relatively easy – in the same manner as any sub-sonic plane – by various kinds of anti-aircraft weaponry.	Could be shot down relatively easy – in the same manner as any sub-sonic plane – by various kinds of anti-aircraft weaponry.	Claims total impunity from any anti-aircraft defense, as well as from any radars; even if hit by another missile or an artillery shell (which is very unlikely) it will re-gain its direction and still reach its target due to its tremendous inertia. To shoot this missile down is as impossible as to "shoot down" a typical armor-piercing shell fired from 16-inch cannon of a main-battleship.
Potential availability for any "terrorists" or other rogue groups:	Not known.	Not known.	22 pieces – each with the 0.5 Mt nuclear warheads – stolen from sunken "Kursk" submarine in August 2000.

Barbarian truth: the Pentagon attack; introducing the true "attacker".

I hope now it is clear to the discerning reader what exactly that odd "flying object" that struck the Pentagon during the 9/11 events was? It was nothing else than the most dreadful piece of the inheritance of the Cold War Era. A heavily armored, and deemed to be invincible, Soviet-made supersonic "Granit" missile, equipped with its usual 500 kiloton in TNT yield, thermonuclear warhead. The warhead, by the way, was enough to level the entire Washington D.C., considering that the Hiroshima bomb was merely 13 kiloton. Since the 9/11 event, perpetrators still had in their possession, 22 "Granit" missiles. To stage an attack on the Pentagon, they decided to spare one… With a broken detonator…

The below picture of this top-secret weapon was apparently taken illegally in the production plant during still the Soviet times; the red banner on the background reads: "GLORY TO THE SOVIET WORKING CLASS!"

"Granit" missile being fired; probably the one launched against the Pentagon on September11, 2001, might have had a similar sight…

This missile does not need any sophisticated equipment to be launched and can be relatively fired easily from almost any kind of launching tube – similarly to any RPG ammunition (you do not actually need to have an RPG-rifle to launch an RPG-grenade; in theory, it could be launched under various angles from virtually any kind of primitive self-made equipment).

This missile has a maximum range of 625 km (388 miles). Apparently, it was fired from some innocently-looking small ship taking position just outside of the U.S. territorial waters. In only a few seconds it gathered its cruise altitude, easily penetrated the U.S. airspace at the supersonic speed of 2.5 Mach, and in only about 10 minutes reached Washington D.C. The American anti-aircraft defense system was totally helpless against such a weapon.

Since the Pentagon (as being the military headquarters of the Main Adversary of the former USSR) was a Priority Target No.1[314], it had been already pre-designated in the missile's inertial guidance system. Those rogue guys, who launched the "Granit" missile, had no need to bother entering into its guidance system the Pentagon's coordinates manually – they had been already pre-loaded....

When it approached Washington, the "Granit" executed a certain pre-designated maneuver that was especially designed to increase the missile's invincibility from any potential anti-aircraft defense fire. That was exactly that very unbelievable maneuver, which allowed it to completely disappear from the radar screens of the Dulles' air-traffic controllers. After its "disappearance" from the radars, the missile took that unbelievable "sharp descending curve", which allowed it to reach the location of the Pentagon in a remarkably short time (considering its actual cruise altitude). When the missile descended low enough to get very close to the Pentagon, it apparently executed one more bizarre pre-designated maneuver – designed to increase the missile's invincibility on the last stage of attack. This last one, I presume, left those oddly configured pink smokes visible on the infamous FBI's frames from the security camera.

Immediately after executing its last maneuver, the missile descended once again – this time to a "sea-skimming" altitude, decreased speed to only 1.5 Mach, and set itself to its final (direct) path of attack – over the Pentagon's lawn. It managed to throw aside a huge electric generator, that happened to be in its way, and hit the Pentagon just slightly above its "water-line" level. The "Granit", first of all, is an anti-ship missile; so its behavior is typical to anti-ship missiles – it always hits targets slightly above water-line levels.

Above – Pentagon almost immediately after being hit by the missile – before its wall collapsed.

The photo above shows the typical behavior of an anti-ship missile in the case of the Pentagon strike. On this photo it is also interesting to notice all the standing lamp posts. In the ensuing cover-up some of them would be toppled to imply that it was allegedly caused by the wings of the "terrorist Boeing 757". Note how close to the fence the missile descended before taking the straight, parallel to the ground course. Note also two different sources of smoke: one from a generator, and one – from the building. An entry punch hole in the Pentagon's façade is located at the spot of the 2nd source of smoke.

[314] That is exactly why in the Pentagon there is a middle yard mockingly named "Ground Zero" in advance. Those witty military officials, who actually worked in the Pentagon building, were always aware of the imminence.

The speed of 1.5 Mach is still nothing else than 500 meters a second – i.e. a typical speed of a bullet or of an artillery shell. So, you could easily imagine why this heavily armored missile (which could be compared to a giant bullet or to a supersonic flying tank) managed to penetrate the Pentagon's several rows of the buildings. That is exactly why the "Granit" managed to punch those several "unexplainable" entry- and exit- holes in the walls of the Pentagon's Rings "E", "D" and "C", and to end up not so far from the Pentagon's inner yard, mockingly dubbed "Ground Zero" in advance. In reality, as you can see, everything is explainable.

What about its 500 kiloton thermonuclear warhead? Luckily, it did not go off, because if it did, it would prove that a cafeteria in the middle of the Pentagon's so-called "Ground Zero Plaza" – also mockingly named a "Ground Zero Café" – had truly deserved its name. In such a case, not only the Pentagon, but the entire city of Washington would be missing on today's maps.

That is exactly why the U.S. Government was scared nearly to death, when such a thing was found unexploded in between the Pentagon's Rings "C" and "B". That is exactly why the most peculiar plane – the "Boeing E-4B" ("Advanced Airborne Command Post"), known as a "doomsday plane" (since it could be engaged only during a real nuclear war) – had been noticed by some people making circles around the White House. That is exactly why the anti-atomic doors of NORAD's mountain were closed for the first time in history. And that is exactly why at that moment, President Bush had changed the official name of the 9/11 perpetration from an "Act of Terror" to an "Act of War". The two supposed planes, flown by amateur Arab "pilots", who had supposedly rammed into the Twin Towers, apparently, did not constitute any act of war. Though, the half-megaton thermonuclear warhead, which rammed into the Pentagon, definitely did.

Why did the U.S. Government not say honestly to the public that the Pentagon had been struck by the "Granit" missile belonging to the terrorists, but, instead, resorted to the most incredible story, which blamed the Pentagon attack on the "Flight 77"?

Try to guess.

The Pentagon attack indeed was another pure sample of the "Nuclear and *Other* Blackmail" – exactly as the Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld had prophetically predicted just a few seconds before something had hit the very building where he was prophesying[315]. And, besides, the nuclear component of the attack, the perpetrators have further humiliated the U.S. Government by the mere fact that by the time the "Granit" had penetrated the U.S. airspace, the United States itself was in its highest alert. All its services were trying to figure out where were the rest of the planes supposedly hijacked by the terrorists, were trying to prevent any further air traffic, and, moreover, were supposedly "ready" to immediately intercept any unauthorized airborne object...

One might probably wonder if it were only Dulles air-traffic controllers alone, who noticed that supersonic cruise missile on the attacking course towards the White House? Or did NORAD, whose primary duty was to protect the United States and Canada from any airborne attack – be it adverse aircraft, ballistic or cruise missiles – had detected the "Granit" missile too, before it hit the Pentagon?

Try to be realistic in answering this question... Of course, NORDAD *did* detect the missile. Not only had it detected it as an uncertain "odd unidentified plane traveling with its transponder off". Do not even doubt that NORAD immediately detected that:

- it was an enemy missile,
- that the name of this enemy missile was nothing else than SS-N-19 "Shipwreck" (this is the NATO classification for the P-700 "Granit"), made in the Soviet Union,
- and that it was with its usual thermonuclear warhead (since it is the only possible warhead this missile could be equipped with).

---

[315] It is claimed by a Representative Christopher Cox who was at meeting with Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld in the Pentagon building discussing missile defense, that both of them were completely oblivious of the upcoming attack. Watching television coverage from New York City, Rumsfeld says to Cox: "If we remain vulnerable to missile attack, a terrorist group or rogue state that demonstrates the capacity to strike the US or its allies from long range could have the power to hold our entire country hostage to nuclear or other blackmail. And let me tell you, I've been around the block a few times. There will be another event." All his words were proven to be prophetic just a few seconds later. [*Office of Representative Christopher Cox, 9/11/2001*]
http://web.archive.org/web/20020817051201/http://cox.house.gov/html/release.cfm?id=33

It should be known that a modern fully computerized detection system (and NORAD's is apparently one of the best) have pre-loaded details of any and every existing stuff that could fly – irrespectively of its country of origin. The "Granit" missile, which has been in use since the end of the '70-s, despite being top-secret in the Soviet Union and Russia, was apparently well-known at least by its outward characteristics – such as its speed, shape, length, mass etc. – to NATO specialists. It was the most feared of all Soviet missiles, due to its superior capabilities, and therefore it was simply impossible if NORAD didn't have the exact data on this particular missile, pre-loaded in its detection system. You can be sure that at least 4 to 6 minutes before it hit the Pentagon, the "Granit" missile had been identified as such by NORAD.

Do you need proof? Here is it:

Pentagon was hit at 9.37 AM. The missile was badly damaged by the impact and it would take at least some time to recognize it by studying its remains found between the burning building rows of the Pentagon. Moreover, the Pentagon was in a great panic, trying to evacuate and to save those people who happened to be in the damaged part of the building which sustained the impact. Apparently, it wouldn't occur to any reasonable person to undertake an immediate study of the extremely hot remnants of the missile amidst such a great panic and amidst a necessity to extinguish the fires and to save those whose life was endangered. Add here, that it would be just logical to presume, that the supposedly "unknown" missile, might have been fitted with a conventional highly-explosive warhead and therefore the actual explosion could have been expected any time. In this situation, it would be simply too dangerous to even approach such a thing. Therefore, the earliest you could expect such a study of the projectile, that actually hit the Pentagon, took place at least 20 minutes later. The study could take place after the missile cooled down a little bit, the initial scare that it might explode had subsided, and appropriate specialists who deal with unexploded munitions were called onto the scene. I hope it is clear to everybody.

However, it is well known fact that General Ralph Eberhart, the then Commander-in-Chief of NORAD, had departed from his unprotected (peaceful) Command Post (NORAD headquarters office at Peterson Air Force Base, Colorado) to a protected one (inside the Cheyenne Mountain, Colorado) at approximately 9.36 – 9.37 AM. By some estimates, he had departed even at 9.35 AM. Therefore, his departure could not be linked to a potential report that some enemy missile had hit the Pentagon. It could only be linked to a potential report that such an enemy missile had been detected *approaching* Washington D.C.

Above – the "Doomsday Plane"

The BBC screen at 10.51 - 10.53 AM showing the "Doomsday Plane" making slow circles over Lafayette Square. CNN actually reported at 9.54 AM that it was first seen "10 minutes ago" (i.e. it was first seen over the White House at 9.44 AM)

The Second Proof: The so-called "Doomsday Plane" – the "Boeing E-4B" (Advanced Airborne Command Post) had been scrambled at 9.37 AM. Seven minutes later – i.e. at 9.44 AM it had been already seen making circles over the White House. Thus, we have to presume that it had gotten an actual order to scramble at least a few minutes earlier. Therefore, it also could not have been logically connected to a potential report that the Pentagon had been already hit by an enemy missile. It could only be linked to the report that a certain enemy missile (namely the SS-N-19 "Shipwreck", with its usual thermonuclear warhead) was detected *approaching* Washington D.C.

We could safely conclude, therefore, that NORAD was well aware of what exactly that odd flying thing was, and it must believe that that "thing" was about to strike Washington D.C. and to instantly incinerate it. Do not even doubt that NORAD believed exactly like that, because it could not be believed otherwise.

Now, I think, it should be a little bit easier for you to understand why the U.S. Government had immediately preferred to cheat the people, rather than to honestly tell the truth.

The "Granit" missile did not steal surreptitiously into sleeping America during some quiet Sunday night. It, indeed, proudly entered the sovereign U.S. airspace in broad daylight, moreover, amidst the highest possible alert. Nevertheless, proving that it was truly invincible, the missile managed to reach the very Heart of America – the White House and the Pentagon. Do you remember what the air-traffic controllers had claimed in their testimonies? That so-called "very fast-moving aircraft" had turned away from the White House just only being three miles short of reaching it, and seemed to re-direct itself onto the Pentagon in the very last moment.

Why the missile did not hit the White House and hit the Pentagon, instead? Since here I do not have any 100% proof, I could only guess why.

You don't have to doubt that in the missile's guidance system, there were both targets preloaded – the White House and the Pentagon. Perhaps, for those who launched the missile, it was possible to manually adjust its flight mission – by making sure it would strike particularly the White House, or that it would strike particularly the Pentagon. However, it seems that they did not bother – they simply launched the missile "as is" hoping that it would find the best target on its own. Judging by the logic of the 9/11 setup, it would not matter – if the missile would hit the Pentagon or the White House – because the amount of scare it could cause in either case would be the same. The 9/11 perpetrators were seeking to create a pretext: a certain enemy missile with an unexploded thermonuclear warhead must be found by the U.S. officials. This would prompt them to demolish the Twin Towers (due to the notion suggested by some "friendly" secret service, that two more of such warheads were allegedly inside the planes). Judging by this logic, it would not matter in this case – if the unexploded warhead were found somewhere inside the White House or somewhere inside the Pentagon.

Therefore, I think, the missile was simply fired towards Washington D.C. On its flight, it reconnoitered the underlying territory; its on-board computer "understood" that it was flying above the main enemy's city – called "Washington". Thus, it figured out the best target – the "White House" – and caused the missile to fly towards it. However, after a while, it noticed the second high-priority target – the "Pentagon". After a little "thinking", the on-board computer "decided" that the Pentagon should have more priority than the White House. Therefore it "preferred" to change its course and re-direct the missile onto the Pentagon. This was exactly what we could observe in the actual missile's behavior: first, it flew towards the White House, then, suddenly, it decided to re-direct itself onto the Pentagon.

In any case, when it came to the people, it does not matter – whether the missile would hit the wall of the White House or that of the Pentagon before its explosion. The caliber of its warhead (half-Megaton in TNT yield) was so high that it would effectively destroy the city of Washington – irrespective of the actual hypocenter of its thermonuclear explosion. In fact, it would be much better for one to be not so far from the hypocenter (a/k/a "ground zero") and to become annihilated instantly, than to occur a bit father away and so to die while being buried under some building's debris, and in a couple of hours later die due to some heavy burns and due to some 10-fold lethal dose of radiation.

Did NORAD order to fire, and did they actually fire, at the approaching "Granit" missile before it hit the Pentagon? It is difficult to answer, because those guys did not make any report open to the public in this regard, leaving to us only an option to guess. However, it shall be presumed that they did not fire. What kind of weapons could they use if they only had a couple of minutes to react?

Standard weapons intended to intercept incoming warheads of ballistic missiles falling from space (which are supposed to be kept in the highest possible state of combat readiness, always) would be useless in the case of the "Granit" missile. Those things are normally intended to strike nuclear warheads of the enemy by exploding their own nuclear warheads in over-atmospheric areas – so that the attacking warheads could be destroyed by Electromagnetic Pulse-- of such, a "friendly" nuclear explosion. I guess it is clear that an anti-ballistic missile component could not have been used in atmospheric conditions right above the U.S.'s own territory: especially, considering that the calibers of those "friendly" thermonuclear warheads are being measured in megatons, not in kilotons.

Then, it shall be presumed that only an anti-aircraft component of NORAD could have been used to fire at the approaching "Granit" (do not forget, that it was not a ballistic missile, but a cruise missile that resembles a typical plane by the majority of its flight characteristics).

What is the anti-aircraft component?

In general, it is long-range and short-range surface-to-air missiles, anti-aircraft canons, including small-caliber rapid-firing ones, and intercepting aviation – namely jet-fighters armed with their air-to-air missiles and their rapid-firing cannons (such as 20-mm and 30-mm in caliber).

How about the combat readiness of this component? If the anti-ballistic missiles component of the air-defense is (to be exact "supposes to") being kept in more or less constantly alert status – because the enemy ballistic missiles represent a major danger and in theory could arrive at any given moment, it is not so when it comes to its anti-aircraft component. Let us consider the anti-aircraft defense judging by logic:

When it comes to the rapid-firing anti-aircraft artillery, it could only defend a very limited range from its position. Besides, it is not being kept in a constant combat-ready state – mostly it goes to the combat-ready state only during a real war. Moreover, nowadays such rapid-firing anti-aircraft artillery is usually being used on war-ships only, and normally it is not deployed in defense of stationary objects.

When it comes to the surface-to-air missiles – they are usually kept in a "lax" state of alert in comparison with the anti-ballistic missiles component. It is because the United States is protected by the two Oceans and everybody is expecting to get advanced warning of any upcoming aerial attack by enemy aircraft or that by cruise missiles. Therefore, everybody presumes that they would have at least 5 minutes (probably even more than that) to react – meaning to prepare for firing their anti-aircraft missiles. Definitely, nobody expects that a supersonic cruise missile could be fired at the United States from the immediate vicinity, for example, from a submarine positioned very close to the U.S. territorial waters.

Most probably, when it was decided to fire at the approaching "Granit" and the order has finally reached those surface-to-air missile batteries, it was simply too late to fire (especially considering that the "Granit" itself is flying very fast and however fast an intercepting surface-to-air missile could be, it would still spend a considerable amount of time to chase its target).

When it comes to the jet-fighters – they are in even a more pitiable state of affairs. It will take a couple of minutes when a hastily prepared command to scramble them would eventually pass down the chain of command and reach the jets' pilots. Plus a couple of minutes more – to actually take off and to reach their cruise altitude. Then it will also take some time for a pilot to "digest" the order to intercept such and such airborne target in such and such vicinity, and plus some more time to actually reach that vicinity.

Now, please, imagine also that it would not be possible for the jets to chase the "Granit" missile, because it is simply flying faster than any jet. A maximum possible speed of an F-16 fighter is Mach 2+ (1,500 mph /2,414 km/h); and a maximum possible speed of an F-15 is Mach 2.2+ (1,650 mph /2,655 km/h); while the "Granit" boasts its cruise speed equal to Mach 2.5 (1854 mph /2983 km/h) [316]. Even if you would be really fast to order to scramble the jets, what could their pilots do? Especially considering that the flying time of the "Granit" missile is very limited – it would probably strike its target in merely 5-6 minutes since first being noticed? You would not be even able to intercept this missile by sending jets against it on the opposite course, simply because your time to invent such an interception scheme would be too short.

---

[316] Actually, there is also a modification of the "Granit" with another engine – which could fly at maximum cruise speed of Mach 4.5, but it is considered an "expensive" one. So, the majority of those "Granites" are equipped with the "cheap" engine which enables them to fly only at Mach 2.5. In case of the 9/11 attack against the Pentagon, it was apparently the "cheap" modification of this missile used.

Even if to imagine the unimaginable, and presume that you have time enough, you will not be able to implement such an interception scheme, still. It is because the "Granit" boasts not only the high speed, but also highly sophisticated avionics, which allows the missile to constantly change its course and to execute various unpredictable maneuvers in order "to cheat" the enemy defense.

Add here that the "Granit" is heavily armored – it is almost as thick as a tank; while the majority of anti-aircraft weapons are designed to be used against aircraft, presuming that aircraft are made of aluminum. Thus, even if such a heavily armored missile is hit by some shrapnel of an exploding missile or by an artillery shell exploded nearby, it would not be damaged, and it can not be even beaten out of its course – the missile would quickly recover its direction and continue its flight, thanks to its huge mass and its tremendous inertia.

Adding here that the "Granit" counteracts radars during its flight, and you will probably have a full picture: NORAD was able to realize that the United States came under a nuclear attack, but could do absolutely *nothing* to protect the United States from such an attack.

A maximum of what NORAD was able to do was to ring the atomic alert – and so it did. This resulted in the Secret Service agent's quick action – they burst into Vice-President Dick Cheney's office and promptly dragged him (and also Condoleezza Rice) into the underground anti-atomic bunker under the White House. The rest of the American people were just left to wait their imminent thermonuclear incineration. That was the maximum of what they could do in a sense of the United States' protection.

I think it would be interesting to try to establish when, exactly, Vice-President Dick Cheney was rushed by his Secret Service guards into an underground anti-atomic bunker under the White House.
As you remember, at the beginning of this book, in the Chapter named "Real events in a chronological order", I put this event as occurring at 9.32 AM EST. I connected the actual atomic alert to the telephone call of the Dulles air-traffic controllers to the White House when they reported that "fast-flying" unidentified aircraft moving towards the White House. That telephone call occurred at 9.32 AM – at least, in accordance with the official 9/11 time-line. However, we have to presume that NORAD should have detected the upcoming attack much earlier than the Dulles air-traffic controllers, because it would be just logical to presume so.

First of all, NORAD has better detection capabilities compared to the civil air-traffic controllers. For example, while the Dulles' radars cover some apparently limited airspace around its actual area of operation, the radar system that belongs to NORAD definitely covers the entire U.S. airspace and also additional areas lying far beyond the actual U.S. airspace. Besides, unlike the civil air-traffic controllers who primarily look for multiple legally flying objects, NORAD ignores those multiple legally flying objects and looks only for illegally flying objects which are very rare. Therefore a probability that the civil air-traffic controllers would notice an illegal flying object before NORAD is equal to zero.

Of course, NORAD should notice such a thing way before it would become obvious to be noticed by the civil radars. Logic is a stubborn thing. And you don't have to doubt that NORAD had indeed detected the "Granit" missile before it had flown into the Dulles radar zone and was noticed by its air-traffic controllers.

What time had NORAD detected the missile? Considering that the Dulles air-traffic controllers detected it at 9.32 AM, it would be logical to presume that NORAD detected it a couple of minutes before that, at least. Let us review some available sources and to try to figure out what time the atomic alert was actually rang. For example, CBS news article published on Sept. 10, 2003, ***"The President's Story. The President Talks In Detail About His Sept. 11 Experience."*** by David Kohn,[317] puts the event of Cheney's evacuation to the anti-atomic bunker as occurring at 9.30 AM EST. I quote:

*""Ladies and gentlemen, this is a difficult moment for America," he [President Bush] said in the speech. "Today, we've had a national tragedy. Two airplanes have crashed into the World Trade Center in an apparent terrorist attack on our country." **It was 9:30 a.m. As he spoke,** Mr. Bush didn't know that two more hijacked jets were streaking toward Washington. Vice President Dick Cheney was in his office at the White House **when a Secret Service agent ran in**. "He said to me, 'Sir, **we have to leave immediately'** and grabbed, put a hand on my belt, another hand on my shoulder **and propelled me out the door of my office**," recalls Cheney. "I'm not sure how they do it, but they sort **of levitate you down the hallway. You move very fast**." "There wasn't a lot of time for chit-chat, you know, with the vice president," says*

[317] http://www.cbsnews.com/stories/2002/09/11/60II/main521718.shtml The President's Story. By David Kohn.

Secret Service Director Brian Stafford, who was in his command center ***ordering the round-up of top officials*** *and the First Family.* ***He felt that he had only minutes to work with****. "We knew there were* ***unidentified*** *planes tracking in our direction." Cheney was rushed deep under the White House into a bunker called the Presidential Emergency Operations Center. It was built for war, and this was it. On her way down, National Security Advisor Condoleezza Rice called Mr. Bush. "It was brief because* ***I was being pushed to get off the phone and get out of*** *the West Wing. They were* ***hurrying me off the phone*** *with the president and I just said, he said, 'I'm coming back' and we said, 'Mr. President, that may not be wise,'" recalls Rice. "I remember stopping briefly to call my family, my aunt and uncle in Alabama and say, 'I'm fine. You have to tell everybody that I'm fine' but then settling into trying to deal with the* ***enormity*** *of that moment, and in the first few hours, I think the thing that was on everybody's mind was how many more planes are coming." The Capitol was evacuated. And for the first time ever, the Secret Service* ***executed the emergency plan to ensure the presidential line of succession.*** *Agents swept up the 15 officials who stood to become president if the others were killed. They wanted to move Vice President Cheney,* ***fearing he was in danger even in the bunker****. But Cheney says when he heard the other officials were safe, he decided to stay at the White House, no matter what."*

If you know how to read "between the lines", you will get the point. The abovementioned scare had nothing to do with any Flight 93 or Flight 77. I hope it is clear for the discerning reader that the actual scare described above was caused by an "unidentified" plane (or even multiple planes as feared). However, it is self-evident that Flight 77 was always tracked even after being allegedly "hijacked". In any case, it does not matter, actually, because the discerning reader knows that there were no planes involved in 9/11 – neither in the WTC attacks, nor in the Pentagon attack, so it is useless to talk about the "planes" now.

All we need to establish is this:

- the actual atomic alert that resulted in the execution of contingency plans to ensure the presidential line of succession in case of the U.S. leadership's physical destruction took place *at least two minutes before* the Dulles air-traffic controllers noticed the missile approaching the White House.

If Cheney was rushed into the anti-atomic bunker at 9.30 AM EST, we could presume that NORAD has detected the upcoming missile attack at least a few minutes before that. To realize that the attack is under way and to ring an actual atomic alert takes at least a half-minute. At least another half-minute will pass before this actual signal reaches the Secret Service's agents in the White House. Plus some time will be definitely required for them to "digest" the signal, to react to it, and to run into the Vice-President's office in order to evacuate him to the anti-atomic bunker. Add here that the NORAD staff are also men, rather than robots, and they also needed some time (at least, a minimal amount of time) to realize the situation, to actually "digest" it, to make a decision to ring the atomic alert, to reach to the signaling equipment, and to finally press the needed button.

Let us make calculations.

If the Secret Service's agents burst into the office of the Vice-President at 9.30 AM, then it shall be presumed that the signal of the atomic alert actually reached them not later than 9.29 AM. In this case, we should presume that NORAD made a decision to ring the atomic alert not later than at 9.28 AM.

Considering that the operational officers serving in the duty shift of NORAD had to actually "digest" the situation and to make such a decision and if we "allotted" them at least a minute on doing so (it could consume more than a minute in reality, but a minute will be the very minimum required to react), we will have 9.27 AM.

This means that the latest NORAD must have detected the approaching "Granit" missile was 9.27 AM EST. Though, most likely the missile was detected by NORAD at 9.26 AM, because it is a more realistic scenario. Therefore, it is safe to presume that NORAD actually detected the "Granit" missile at least 4, perhaps, even 5 minutes, before it was detected by the civil air-traffic controllers from the Dulles airport. I think this is pretty self-evident, not to mention that it is simply logical.

Considering that the missile would actually hit the Pentagon's wall at 9.37 AM, we could presume that NORAD had detected the upcoming attack at least 10 or, perhaps, even 11 minutes before the actual strike. This was not bad from the military point of view. To detect the nuclear strike by the fast flying cruise missile shot from the close proximity and to do so 10 minutes before the missile hits the intended target is surely a very good performance. NORAD, by no means, should be blamed for it, but only congratulated.

Add here that by 9.37 AM the Doomsday Plane had been already airborne. Imagine that the "Boeing 747", even if it is being kept in the most ready state, still needs at least a few minutes to prepare its flight, to taxi to a runway, and to actually take off. This means that the actual command to scramble it must have been sent down the chain of command at something like at 9.30, the latest. Perhaps, it was sent even at 9.29 or 9.28, which will be much more realistic.

Another interesting detail in the above quotation is this (I repeat): "*They wanted to move Vice President Cheney, **fearing he was in danger even in the bunker**.*"

Why would the U.S. officials responsible for the governmental security fear that a man could be in danger *even* when he is inside the anti-atomic bunker that is actually designed to protect him even from a nuclear explosion, not to say from aluminum planes? Does it sound realistic to you? Nevertheless, it is realistic if you have a clue about what the contingency plans actually are and if you are familiar with the actual Soviet nuclear striking capabilities.

The problem is that this White House bunker would, of course, save Cheney from a half-megaton thermo-nuclear explosion with ground zero at the Pentagon. However, it would not save him if the largest available Soviet-made ballistic missile's warhead would fall from the space and strike Washington with a 10 (not to say about 25) megaton ground burst – as should be expected in an event of a real nuclear war.

If the Soviet Union/Russia has 10 megaton- and even 25 megaton nukes (and they *do* have them in reality), there should not be any doubt that one of them will be used against Washington with an intention to destroy all anti-atomic underground structures of the United States' Capitol. Otherwise, why have such huge nukes in the first instance, if not to use one of them to strike the enemy's capitol? Do you agree with this logic? Those U.S. officials who prepare contingency plans knew this obvious fact very well. Since they believed that it was *a real nuclear war* (and it was indeed the *real* nuclear war on 9/11), the top U.S. officials should have been moved to secret locations and hid in the deepest underground bunkers, which provide a much better protection compared to the relatively shallow and well known to the main adversary anti-atomic bunker under the White House. This is the answer to this mystery.

Do you still believe that the situation described above had anything to do with any "third" aluminum plane hijacked by the so-called "terrorists"?

Yet another account of events is available here[318]:

"Secret Service agents burst into Cheney's West Wing office. "Sir," one said, "we have to leave immediately." Radar showed an airplane barreling toward the White House. Before Cheney could respond, the agents grabbed the vice president under his arms-nearly lifting him off the ground - and propelled him down the steps into the White House basement and through a long tunnel that led to the underground bunker…. Other Secret Service agents hustled Rice and several other senior White House officials included in an emergency contingency plan into the bunker with the vice president…"

All you have to do is to disregard the word "plane" in the abovementioned account of events. It was added there just for "adjusting" of this account to the official "plebeian" version of the 9/11 "truth". In reality, when the atomic alert is on the way, no one is going to talk about "planes" or "missiles". They will only talk about how many seconds remain at your disposal to reach the anti-atomic bunker and so to survive the actual nuclear strike. Therefore, if we are to be realistic (and I indeed struggle here to make my reader to be a kind of realistic person), we should presume the following, after reading the abovementioned account of events:

Those Secret Service agents, who burst into the office of vice-president Cheney (as well as those who burst into the office of Condoleezza Rice) because of the atomic alert, could not afford indulging into any silly conversations about the "planes" or even about the "missiles". All they could do is to burst into the office, either shouting "Atomic Alert!" or even doing so in a total silence, grab the client and propel him/her as quickly as they could towards the underground anti-atomic bunker, without allowing the client to take any of his/her belongings, without allowing him/her to ask any question, or otherwise to lose even a single second of the most precious time that remains before the actual nuclear strike.

---

[318] http://doyoueverwonderblog.wordpress.com/911/vp-richard-cheney-on-911/ ("VP Richard Cheney on 9/11")

It will be easier for you to understand the logic of my claims here if you imagine that since the moment the actual signal of the atomic alert reaches the staff that is to save the top U.S. leadership, and till the time the Soviet nuclear warhead arrives to incinerate Washington D.C., there are merely 4-5 minutes at the best case, and only 1-2 minutes in the worst case. When the missiles are launched from submarines that are taking positions not too far from the U.S. territory (and, considering that Washington and New York stood almost on the shore), they are expected to arrive in merely 5-7 minutes. Deduct from these "5-7" minutes some time that is required for the actual strike to be detected, deduct some time that is required for the men who detected the strike to "digest" the situation, deduct some time that is required to reach the buttons to ring the atomic alert, deduct some time that is required for the Secret Service Agents to get and to "digest" the signal, and you will see that there is almost no time remaining. So, the Secret Service contingency plans for the physical evacuation of the top U.S. leadership from their offices to the bunker shall be based on the presumption that the remaining time is anything from "none" to a "couple of minutes only". So, judge yourself: if you were a trained Secret Service agent – would you in such a situation indulge into any lengthy conversations with the clients trying to convince them that the missiles (or even aluminum planes of the so-called "terrorists") are coming? When you are trained to understand that every second, in the very literal sense of this word, is precious? Of course, you would not. And neither did the actual Service Service's agents who burst into the offices of Cheney and Rice.

Actually, I have to mention that there are conflicting accounts of events when it comes to the actual time of the Pentagon strike. Some 9/11 timelines claim that the Pentagon was hit at 9.37 AM. Some others say it was 9.39 AM. In this book I presume that the Pentagon was hit at 9.37 AM and also the Doomsday Plane took off at 9.37 AM and also that the Commander-in-Chief of NORAD, General Ralph Eberhart, has departed from his unprotected command post to his protected command post at 9.37 AM. If we presume that the other digit is right and the missile in reality hit the Pentagon at 9.39 AM, rather than at 9.37 AM, it will be even more obvious that NORAD detected the upcoming attack well in advance. But even counting that the actual Pentagon strike took place at 9.37 AM (and by variety of reasons this digit appears to be the right one), we can conclude that NORAD had detected the attack quite in time to save the precious lives of the top U.S. leadership, at least.

However, it is not so clear why the atomic alert was not rung to the rest of the residents of Washington D.C., but only to the "big guys" alone?

I can not answer this question, because I do not know the contemporary American contingency plans in details. However, I remember that I read some old ones (not the actual "contingency plans", but the civil defense instructions to the general population on how to act in a situation of the atomic alert) and it appeared to me that an atomic alert in the United States had to be rung for the entire population, and not only for its Government alone. At least, so it was in the old good times. Though, perhaps, now it has been changed – since the U.S. Government does no longer look like a part of the U.S. nation, but as something rather "alien" to the nation it rules and rips off.

Now we, at last, could come back to the question – why the U.S. Government does not want to admit honestly that the Pentagon was hit by the "Granit" missile and why it preferred to lie for many years ahead, instead of saying the awful truth once and forever. Let us put ourselves into the U.S. Government's shoes in order to understand them.

When already humiliated by the WTC nuclear demolition, what could the poor U.S. Government do? Tell to the American public the full truth? That the United States indeed had been attacked, not just by some amateurish Arab "pilots" who transformed the "hijacked" planes into primitive weapons, but by the very hydrogen warhead, which was about 35 times the size of the atomic bomb dropped on Hiroshima? And that the warhead had been delivered by some armored supersonic missile which had not even bothered "to notice" that there had been some "anti-aircraft defense system", codenamed "NORAD" – on its highest possible alert, that was supposedly "protecting" the sovereign United States' airspace at that moment? And that Washington D.C. owed its current existence only to the grace of the Jesus Christ's late mother? By whose miracle did that 500 kiloton hydrogen warhead not go off? And that the perpetrators still have in their possession yet another 21 "Granit" missiles? Each equipped with the same half-Megaton thermo-nuclear warhead? And that the American anti-aircraft defense system is absolutely helpless against those remaining 21 missiles, which could arrive at supersonic speed to any spot on America's East Coast (or might be even to its West Coast as well) any time soon?

To expect such a truth to be revealed would probably be too much to expect from the poor U.S. Government…

One could probably imagine what kind of hysteria would follow the news and what kind of consequences would result from such a "revelation of truth" to the rate of the U.S. dollar and to the U.S. economy in general…

Even if the revelation of the truth about the nuclear events in Manhattan might probably scare only the Wall Street's lazybones, the U.S. Government still did not dare to go ahead with the truth. What would you expect in regards to missiles with half-megaton loads flying at will all around the United States? This would apparently scare the population to death… Maybe, the entire U.S. economy might have collapsed at once. Of course, the U.S. Government was quick to invent some other story – that the Pentagon was hit by the allegedly "hijacked" Flight 77, which for this reason, had been promptly "re-assigned" from the WTC to the Pentagon[319].

Add here that the U.S. Government (to be more precise, Dick Cheney), in panic, ordered to shoot down passenger aircraft and at least two of them – United Flight 93 and American Flight 77 – were indeed shot down. It would be reasonable to expect that one of such planes could be used in the Pentagon cover-up story, because it was lost anyway and its passengers were dead anyway. Why not assign this lost plane to the Pentagon in such a situation? So the U.S. Government made its choice…

The rest you probably could guess. The FBI promptly confiscated the remnants of the missile – along with its unexploded thermonuclear warhead, and (to make sure that there would not be any leakage of the dangerous news) also quickly confiscated all existing videos which might have accidentally captured the "Granit" missile approaching the Pentagon[320]. Of course, the videos have never been released (does any one sincerely expect them to be released?).

In reality, however, the 9/11 perpetrators did not intend to level Washington D.C. in its entirety by a half-megaton thermonuclear explosion. Apparently, they made sure that the warhead of that missile would not go off. If they had really wanted it to explode, it would definitely explode. The "Granit" missile is quite an expensive thing itself, and it features also an expensive thermonuclear warhead; nobody would equip the warhead with a detonator which was as unreliable as to fail in the last moment. One could be absolutely sure that all existing nuclear weapons are highly reliable and would never fail accidentally. The nuclear warheads themselves and the modern means of their delivery are both too expensive to afford even the slightest unreliability of their detonators…

The true intention of the 9/11 perpetrators was totally different than to make another "ground zero" out of Washington.

Firstly, they wanted to use the fact of the Pentagon nuclear attack as a "convincing tool" (as the author of these lines found out later, after sending the first addition of this book to appropriate specialists) – to convince the U.S. officials in New York to bring down the Twin Towers by claiming that there were two more similar warheads on the upper floors of the Twin Towers, which were allegedly "about to explode".

Secondly – the perpetrators wanted to make sure that Russian President Vladimir Putin would not voice any objections concerning the nuclear demolition of the World Trade Center by its inbuilt emergency nuclear demolition scheme, despite learning of this fact very well from his own intelligence services.

The weak point was that President Putin had already declared to the world in August 2000 that in the sunken "Kursk" submarine there weren't any nuclear weapons. Of course, he could not then take back his noble presidential words and admit that he was only "joking" and that in reality all the 22 highly sophisticated supersonic "Granit" missiles – each equipped with a 500 kiloton thermonuclear warhead

---

[319] As you probably remember, until very late evening, September 11, 2001, Flight 77 was claimed to be the second plane which allegedly struck the WTC in New York and only late at that evening the "honor" to strike the WTC had been transferred to United Flight 175; while Flight 77 had been "re-assigned" to "strike" the Pentagon.

[320] It is well-known that the FBI has confiscated all videos recorded by CCTV cameras belonging to at least: the Pentagon itself, The Sheraton National Hotel (its roof-top camera); the gas-station of Mr. Jose Velasquez which served the Department of Defense' personnel; Virginia Department of Transportation (which had several cameras filming Route 27). None of these videos have ever been released, except only one – FBI was forced by the Court to release one video, made by CCTV cameras at the Pentagon's parking – which somehow shows the very moment of impact, but on that camera you can't recognize the actual flying object – it was moving too fast to be captured by any slow CCTV camera's frame. That is why even after releasing this video, the FBI continues to maintain its claim: that the released video allegedly shows us a "Boeing 757" flying over the Pentagon's lawn…

(and also with a pre-loaded list in their guidance systems of the most important NATO targets) – were simply missing.

When confronted with the remains of the "Granit" missile which hit the Pentagon, President Putin was simply forced to shut up in regard to the WTC nuclear demolition, despite the fact that he knew about it very well from reports of his own intelligence. Therefore, instead of voicing his objections, he obediently took the side of the U.S. Government in its so-called "War against Terror".

These were the real reasons behind the seemingly "unexplainable" 9/11 attack against the Pentagon. Indeed, this attack was very well calculated and it was quite explainable.

Now the odd behavior of the Russian President immediately after the 9/11 attacks becomes also "explainable". Actually, everybody was sincerely expecting Putin to pull the Americans up in their bizarre and totally outrageous anti-Muslim claims, and everybody was surprised when that did not happen.

The true problem, however, was that President Putin was simply blackmailed into this pitiable condition by the 9/11 perpetrators – almost as easy as they managed to blackmail the U.S. Government into the most incredible cover-up of 9/11 and into a declaration of the "War against Terror".

In fact, a position of the poor Russian President after 9/11 was reduced to such a lowly extent, that Putin was forced to supply the biggest ever quantities of various Russian weapons – including tanks, carriers, artillery, light weaponry and a huge number of munitions (enough to fully arm a couple of standard infantry or tank divisions) to the Northern Alliance in Afghanistan. He did it totally free of charge.

Moreover, Putin did not even dare to voice any objections when the Americans unilaterally decided to quit the 1972 ABM Treaty (undoubtedly, the most impudent and the most aggressive step of the "Main Adversary of Russia") when the decision of pulling out of the Treaty was announced by G.W. Bush on December 14, 2001.

President Putin was humiliated even further, when he failed to come up with any appropriate public response to the most impudent statement of G.W. Bush, who claimed exactly as follows:

"Today I am giving formal notice to Russia that the United States of America is withdrawing from this almost 30-year-old treaty," Bush said in the White House Rose Garden. "I have concluded the ABM treaty hinders our government's ability to develop ways to protect our people from future terrorist or rogue state missile attacks.…Bush said he and Russian President Vladimir Putin "have also agreed that my decision to withdraw from the treaty will not in any way undermine our new relationship or Russian security.".."[321]

Was Russian President Putin personally guilty in that stolen "Granit" missiles affair?

Most probably, he was not. He was, probably, a victim – misinformed by his subordinates in regard to exact details of the "Kursk" affair. It seems that he was informed the situation was under control, all missiles with their warheads were in their places, and the defined water area around the sunken "Kursk" was being properly guarded by other warships. He was probably made to believe that some attempt to salvage the sunken submarine would be undertaken soon.

When the Americans confronted him with one of the "Granit" missiles found in the Pentagon – the Russian President most probably answered that he was not guilty. It is obvious that he became the President of Russia relatively recently, while those Soviet-made missiles could have been sold out of Soviet Union or Russia (or Ukraine) well before his term.

It is not known what was said exactly, of course, because that conversation was apparently confidential. But it seems that both sides agreed that some evil guys from either Russian, or Ukrainian, or from the former Soviet Government had sold those "Granit" missiles to evil Saddam Hussein. It looks exactly like that.

As I have mentioned above, I can not be sure 100% why the U.S. Government didn't want to honestly blame the Pentagon attack on the enemy missile from the very beginning, because such a solution would definitely spare the U.S. officials a lot of headaches in the future. I could only guess why. However, it

---

[321] The full news is available in the Internet: http://archives.cnn.com/2001/ALLPOLITICS/12/13/rec.bush.abm/

appears to me that shortly before the Pentagon strike, the U.S. Air Force, or, possibly, the U.S. Air National Guard, had shot down Flight 77 somewhere. Thus, the arrival of the "Granit" missile to the inner yard of the Pentagon was considered by some folks as a "good excuse" to "nicely sign-off" the otherwise unexplainable demise of the Flight 77…

For those who doubt that the U.S. authorities had indeed shot down passenger planes during the 9/11 events, please, read the chapter of this book devoted to Flight 93 that is known to crash somewhere near Shanksville, in Somerset County, Pennsylvania. You will understand that Flight 93 was shot down by the U.S. Air National Guard, and you will no longer doubt that shooting down of passenger flights indeed took place during the 9/11 events.

There is yet another question: "Why the U.S. Government until now, even when ten years have passed since the 9/11 attacks, does not want to admit the awful truth about the Pentagon attack? Wouldn't it be better for the U.S. Government to at last admit the truth, to apologize before the public , and thus to justify for once and all its former awkward cover-up of the Pentagon attack, the actual reasons for the otherwise unexplainable decision to demolish the Twin Towers, as well as its otherwise unexplainable war against Iraq?"

Unfortunately, you can not expect such an admission from the U.S. Government, even today. There was yet another sensitive problem intertwined with the actual Pentagon missile attack: those high-ranking U.S. politicians – namely Dick Cheney and Condoleezza Rice, as well as NORAD Commander General Ralph Eberhart – rang the atomic alert only to themselves, but not to the entire Washington D.C.…

It was an *exclusive* atomic alert; it was intended to save in anti-atomic bunkers only those exclusive guys and gals alone. Nobody invited to any anti-atomic bunker any ordinary person, either from among those who worked in the Pentagon, or from among those who worked in the White House (not even to say about the rest of Washington D.C. residents). All of those "commoners" were left behind following that exclusive atomic alert – to their imminent thermonuclear incineration that supposed to follow only 3-4 minutes later.

Surprisingly, even the very U.S. Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld, being in his Pentagon office at that time, was not informed about that atomic alert. It is a well-known fact that "unsuspecting" Rumsfeld, upon learning of the missile strike, got out of his office and sped to the spot of the crash to see what exactly happened. However, since this case does not look "genuine" to me to any extent, more details on this, in particular, are in a separate chapter devoted entirely to Rumsfeld.

Coming back to the actual question. In theory, the American public might "forgive" the initial lie of the U.S. Government that followed the actual Pentagon attack if the U.S. Government would honestly confess and earnestly explain the true causes of such a cover-up. However, you could never expect the public to forgive the U.S. Government for that exclusive atomic alert intended to save the skins of high-ranking officials, because the alert was not extended to save the precious lives of ordinary Washington D.C. residents.

For a better understanding of what I am talking about, please, try to compare the known circumstances of the attack on the Pentagon with a Russian-drawn **"Instruction on actions during an atomic strike"** – which was made into a separate chapter of this book. This chapter is the next one. After reading it, you will probably have the exact answer to the above question.

Instruction on actions during an atomic strike.

I found this instruction in Russian language here: http://iteach.arpteka.ru/forum/forum_focus/m_964f.html around December 30, 2007.

Disclaimer: ***I can not be sure about its origin and I have no clue whether or not it is a real thing, since it was found on the Internet where anyone could publish anything***. Nonetheless, I found this information interesting enough to be translated and added to this book; it is especially interesting, taking into consideration the fact that the web page where it was initially published no longer exists – apparently being taken down by the Russian authorities.

Translated from Russian to English by the author of this book.

"Instruction on actions during an atomic strike

For authorized personnel only ***July 26, 2006***

Instruction

Arrangements in a situation "Atomic alert"

Moscow Civil Defense Headquarters. Departments of Services of the Emergency Situations Ministry. Leaderships of firefighting, emergency, rescue and recovery, and medical services.

§1. Preliminary information.

1.1. Expected time of a nuclear strike against Moscow – is about 18 o'clock Moscow time. This is determined by the following factors:
a) 10 AM Washington time allows to prepare and to deliver the strike during a working morning of the corresponding power structures, without attracting prematurely any undue attention of our intelligence services to the activities of the departments of the potential adversary during non-working hours;
b) all types of in-city- and inter-cities- communications are overloaded at the end of the working hours and any coordination of emergency defense measures is more difficult;
c) attention of services on duty exactly at this time is decreasing;
d) considerable part of the population at this time is on their ways between their places of work and that of residence, which additionally complicates any coordination of measures and actions;
e) through-passages are paralyzed by traffic-jams and people in them are least protected from the destructive factors [of an atomic blast].

1.2. Expected yield of thermonuclear munitions – is from 2 to 10 megaton. An overpower of the munitions is limited by the abilities of the means of delivery and is determined by a large area of Moscow megalopolis and by concentration in it of central intelligence and defense departments and enterprises, and on its perimeters – belts of anti-missile and anti-aircraft defense complexes, but primarily – by increased survivability of the bunkers of the presidential and the governmental apparatuses and those of governing services of the Defense Ministry, which are the main targets.

1.3. Expected time from the moment of giving of an emergency signal "Atomic alert!" till the moment of an actual destructive strike is:
a) about 14 minutes in case of starting of silo-based launch-vehicles from the American continental territory;
b) about 7 minutes in case of starting of submarine-based launch-vehicles taking their positions in the Northern Atlantic and in the Arctic Ocean.

This corresponds to the arriving time of ballistic missiles traveling in an over-atmospheric space on ballistic trajectories with an approximate speed of the 1st cosmic velocity, i.e. 7.9 km/sec or about 28.000 km/hour [4.9 mile/second or about 17.400 mph]. Practically, in combat conditions certain possible fails and communication shortages shall be presumed, which could in reality shorten the notification time to only a few minutes.

§2. A signal "Atomic alert!" will be given by voice on all channels of TV and radio-transmission and will be dubbed by sirens of rail-way locomotives and water-craft – one long beep and two short, repeating several times.

§3. Persons, who are provided with bunkers due to their positions, shall immediately begin to act in accordance with the evacuation plans in case of the atomic alert under the guidance of representatives of civil defense, or superintendents, or leaders of working collectives, or on their own. They shall act without panic, in an organized manner and without even the slightest delay. Any case of panic must be immediately suppressed – right up to use of physical force and use of firearms. Not later than 6 minutes (or earlier – in accordance with orders of a person-in-charge of a bunker – who is satisfied with the presence in the bunker of all registered groups with their full complement) counting from the first signal of "Atomic alert!" all entrances to the bunker must be cut off and shut down according to a combat regime, disregarding any cases of the people who had not enough time to get in and irrespectively of quantities of the people remaining outside. Any attempts to block closing the entrances from the side of any persons must be immediately neutralized at any cost – right up to use of firearms.

§4. At receiving the signal "Atomic alert!" persons not provided with bunkers, shall act on their own, depending on actual situations, without delay and without panic undertaking all necessary measures on their protection and hiding from the [destructive] factors of an atomic blast. It is required to act calmly, competently, judging by the actual conditions of your current location, orally and by your actions prompting others to follow your example and to instill confidence in them. At first it is required to take care of safety for children and women and elderly persons.

4.1. If there is a basement in the building, you shall take cover in the basement. Leakages in the door-frames must be stopped up by any material, which is better to moist first. It is advisable to take with you some drinking water.

4.2. If you are in the building, it is better to take shelter in some enclosed premise – in an inner corridor, a bathroom, a storage room – which is separated from outer walls by an additional wall and does not feature any windows. It is advisable to stop up any leakages in the door-frames and to stock-pile some water.

4.3. In premises with windows, lie down legs towards outer wall, hands covering your head. Take place beneath or at a side of a window – ensuring that light falls on you as less as possible. It is better to protect yourself from light by taking place behind some heavy object – cupboard, sofa, table.

4.4. If you are on the streets, you are ought to immediately take cover in some building, at least in their doorways, or to use some other natural shelters, which are represented by:
a) the subway – the best of all possible shelters;
b) any basement-located premises, boiler-houses, underground garages;
c) sewage wells and tunnels of any underground communications;
d) foundations and lowest premises of new building projects;
e) underground passages and automobile tunnels;
f) warehouses, underground toilets, etc.

4.5. If you are in some public conveyances, you are ought to immediately get out and to take cover (see above).

4.6. If you are in a car, you are ought to immediately get out and take cover (see above). If the car is inside a tunnel, you shall remain in it. If it is impossible to get out of the car while in a traffic jam or in case of the absence of any shelter in its immediate vicinity, you shall lie down between sits hands covering your head, trying to protect yourself from outer radiation.

4.7. If it is not possible to take cover in any premises, lie down on the ground besides a building under its wall – which is opposite to the city-center, where the hypocenter of the blast would be. Try to choose some closed from every direction yard-well or narrow passage between buildings.

4.8. If you are in some park-zone or far from any possible shelters – determine some thick tree, or a knoll, or a ditch, or any surface imperfection, or a monument, and lie down legs towards it, face away from the city-center, where the hypocenter of the blast would be. This will protect you from thermal radiation which will be the main destructive factor.

4.9. All entrances to the subway upon receiving the notification [the signal "Atomic alert!"] must be closed immediately. Any manifestations of panic among the population and any attempts to prevent the immediate closure of the entrances must be immediately suppressed by the officials of station and pickets of the police accordingly – right up to use of firearms to kill.
In addition to this:
a) all escalators must be switched to descend; after descending of all citizens onto the stations' platforms all escalators must be stopped;
b) stations personnel must switch energy supply of all station's equipment into the emergency mode with an economical regime;
c) trains from stations must not depart; trains being in tunnels between the stations continue to move until nearest stations and remain in them or as close to them as possible;
d) trains being in open spans must reach entrances to tunnels and to get deeper in them as much as possible.

§5. In fair cloudless weather summer time an approaching of a descending warhead could be determined by a white inversion contrail – similar to contrails left by aircraft in high altitudes – ark-wisely descending from upper layers of atmosphere towards Moscow-center at a high speed. Note: you will not be able to hear any sound of approaching warhead due to its supersonic speed.

§6. Considering an accuracy of modern means of guidance, the hypocenter of the blast will be in between "Bulvarnoe Kol'tso" [Boulevards Ring], you can orient on the area: Kremlin-Lubianka-Arbat.

§7. In Moscow a ground blast shall be expected. It will decrease to a certain extent the radius of the general destruction in comparison with an air-blast, but it will increase a power of its seismic wave, which will lead to shearing of the ground akin to tectonic distortions of a character, similar to that of a strong earthquake in upper layers, which leads to crushing and the destruction of even fairly deeply buried underground bunkers of the increased strength within a radius of ten-fifteen kilometers [6-9.5 miles].

§8. Thermal destructive factor.

8.1. In the hypocenter of the blast there will be a light-flash, with its brightness many times over surpassing that of visible sun-light. In a course of 0.03-0.04 seconds the flash will be formed into

a blinding shining sphere of 1.5-2 km [0.9 – 1.25 miles] in diameter, with temperatures about 10-20 million degrees Celsius. It will cover the city center in the radius "Bulvarnoe Kol'tso" [Boulevards Ring] – Kremlin – "Polianka", while everything within this space will momentarily cease to exist, being transformed into the plasmatic condition.

8.2. Within a radius of 3-4 km [1.8-2.5 miles] all objects or organic descent, immediately opened to direct thermal radiation of the blast (people who failed to take cover, animals, plants, wooden parts of buildings facing the blast) will be instantly vaporized or incinerated. Asphalt-coated roads; metallic fences, roofs and parts of buildings constructions; concrete- and bricked walls, including those with stone- and ceramic incrustations – those opened to direct thermal radiation; as well as those hidden up to several meters deep – will all melt, vaporize, or instantly burn up. All substances – such as organic protected, as well as non-organic heat-resistant ones, in a radius of "Sadovoe Kol'tso" [Garden Ring] immediately following the blast will burn up in only a few seconds with temperatures of several hundreds degrees [Celsius].

8.3. Within a radius of 20-25 km [12.5-15.5 miles] will take fire everything that faces the blast which is being opened to its direct thermal radiation: wooden, plastic, painted surfaces, plants; metallic roofs will be burned through, concrete, bricks, glass, metal, stone will be fused, window frames will be burned up, window-panes – vaporized, wires – melted, asphalt – blazed up. The conflagration zone will momentarily overtake the entire city within MKAD [Moscow perimeter ring road]. Beyond MKAD there will be circular forest fires. Fully build over housing estates and forest park zones will all blaze up. Reservoirs of the Moscow-river and Yauza [river] will be evaporated; upper layers of water in the Khimki Reservoir will be boiled up. Remember: direct thermal radiation continues from splits of a second to several seconds and even up to several tens of seconds – depending on the yield of the blast and it propagates only by the direct line, i.e. any obstacle between you and the blast – providing a shade for you – might save your life in a situation when you find yourself in a sufficient distance from the hypocenter of the blast.

§9. Destructive factor of blast wave.

9.1. An effect of air-blast wave begins immediately at the moment of the blast and follows in step its thermal radiation, however, being delayed correspondingly in farther distances from the blast hypocenter in comparison with the instant effects of its thermal radiation. Within the second zone of destruction the velocity of air-blast wave reaches 1-5 thousands m/sec [2.000-11.000 mph], i.e. all within this zone, already being subjected to the effects of thermal radiation, is blown off by the powerful blast directed from the hypocenter towards peripheries, being reduced to a kind of even surface of milled debris, burning with high-temperatures (so-called "blowing off of landscape"). Those milled debris of substances from between the radiuses of "Bulvarnoe Kol'tso" [Boulevards Ring] and "Sadovoe Kol'tso" [Garden Ring] will be thrown outwardly by ever enlarging concentric zone into the [destruction] zone [number] three.

9.2. In the [destruction] zone [number] three, i.e. within Moscow inside MKAD [Moscow perimeter ring road], the velocity of blast-wave slightly decreases, especially near to the very surface, however, it remains supersonic – i.e. up to 300-500 m/sec [670-1120 mph] at the boundaries of MKAD – which causes the instant destruction of all above-ground structures, both – high-rising and low-rising ones. Scorching and burning parts of surfaces that are facing the hypocenter, being mixed up during the destruction with the rest of materials, produce the so-called "fiery carpet" featuring temperatures high enough to ensure burning of metals and melting of ceramics. In the process of passing through of blast wave some separated parts and details fly in the mid-air with velocities comparable to those of artillery shells, thus intensifying destructive processes of everything that rises above the ground. All plantations of trees are being uprooted, water from all reservoirs is being "pressed out".

9.3. Forests being nearest to the MKAD [Moscow perimeter ring road], inhabited localities and airports are also subjected to the full- or to the primary destruction, to the partial- or to the full demolition, and to the burning up.

9.4. Inside the entire zone of destruction an area of sharply reduced atmospheric pressure appears resulting from both – burnout of oxygen, and because of concentric "outward pushing" of air masses. As a result of all of it, soon after passing through of blast wave there appears a so-called "return blast wave" directed towards the hypocenter. This one is characterized by a much slower velocity, comparable to that of an ordinary hurricane, but it brings to the entire area of ignition masses of fresh oxygen which creates an effect of "forge bellows", creating a so-called "fiery storm" on the entire area of destruction. A zone within boundaries of MKAD [Moscow perimeter ring road] becomes like a made even surface of scorching coals inside a furnace.

§10. Seismic impact of the ground blast causes an "effect of an earthquake" with compressing and displacing of surface layers. All underground structures of the subway within its Ring Line ["Kol'tsevaya Linia" in Russian] and those of stations nearest to it will be destroyed and heaped up completely. All air-raid shelters within boundaries of "Sadovoe Kol'tso" [Garden Ring] will be destroyed completely. All basement premises within boundaries of MKAD [Moscow perimeter ring road] will be destroyed completely. All sewage and ventilation underground structures within frames of [subway stations] "Prospect Mira", "Zoopark", "Serpukhovskaya", "Ploschad Ilyicha" will be crushed, destroyed and heaped up. All entrances and exits of the subway, as well as its ventilation shafts, emergency- and service- exits will be heaped up, or crushed, or completely blocked by scorching masses on the surface.

§11. Outward picture of the blast will look normally and will be very characteristic of a thermo-nuclear explosion of a huge yield. White plasmic sphere covering, akin to a two-kilometers cap, the center of Moscow and surpassing by its height by four-fold the Ostankino TV Tower, during a few seconds will begin to grow dim, getting drowned by a crimson shroud, and will begin to separate itself from the ground "surfacing up". Burning city "falls" to every direction – similar to the ring of domino, getting covered by swirling smoke and streams of smokes and fires rush from peripheries of ring of MKAD [Moscow perimeter ring road] towards the ascending sphere, creating a typical "mushroom stipe", which expands below up to the boundaries of the zone of destruction, and converges farther upwards toward the sphere, that begins to be wrapped up with a cloud representing a "mushroom cup". Swirling smoke at the mushroom foot reaches a height of a kilometer; the diameter of the "stipe" converges to 800-1000 meters right beneath the "cup". The "mushroom" continues to ascend, and, though its ascending might look slow – due to its giant size, in only 3-5 minutes its height reaches 25-35 kilometers. In case of a blast of a big yield this picture might stay up to several hours.

§12. The conflagration itself might continue, taking into consideration the area of destruction of the Moscow megalopolis, up to several days – preventing any kind of rescue efforts.

§13. High levels of ionizing radiation background will not allow to begin any kind of rescue works in the megalopolis any earlier than after 15-20 days, save for certain operations of special importance. Conducting of any kind of rescue operations deems to be worthwhile within areas not closer than 5-10 km beyond the line of MKAD [Moscow perimeter ring road]. "

I believe that some readers might become truly upset by reading the above "Instruction" – so cynical and so ruthless it sounds. But what could we do? Behave like an ostrich that hides his head into sand? That is how this kind of instructions usually sounds…

I guess that the U.S. instruction on actions on an atomic alert sounds as cynical and ruthless as the Russian one. But in any case it is better to know the full truth about nuclear weapons in advance, than to learn it when it is too late. This kind of instructions has to be learned by heart. In the Soviet times they used to publish such things in thin books intended for children and named: *"This is the thing everyone must know"*.

Anyhow, I would like to apologize in advance if I upset someone by publishing such a cruel thing here. Though, there is an apparent benefit from it as well. At least, from reading the above instruction, you could presume that the U.S. Government supposed not to make the "exclusive" atomic alert intended to save the precious skins of the top politicians from the White House alone. The atomic alert should have been rung to the entire population of Washington D.C. and even beyond it.

On the other hand, by reading this instruction you could better perceive the true extent of the nuclear hysteria of the U.S Government, which will be described in more detail in an especially devoted chapter.

Donald Rumsfeld and his true role in the 9/11 events.

I decided to add this chapter to the final edition of this book in the very last moment – about the same time when I added the chapter on defending Larry Silverstein. As I have told you, it luckily occurred to me in the last moment that Larry Silverstein was probably innocent in regard to the 9/11 perpetration. In the same time it also luckily occurred to me that it might not be so with another prominent personality often mentioned in connection with 9/11 – a certain Mr. Donald Henry Rumsfeld, the then U.S. Defense Secretary.

Initially, I thought that Rumsfeld must have been innocent in regard to 9/11, because I believed that he was merely a part of the U.S. Government and I was sure that the U.S. Government (as a "government", not as some separate vicious individuals within it) was innocent. This initial impression of mine in regard to the supposed Rumsfeld's innocence was further strengthened by the fact that Rumsfeld in an apparently silly manner managed to blab out at least two embarrassing secrets of the U.S. Government. At one point he mentioned that the "plane was shot down over Pennsylvania"[322]. In another case, in a statement, transcript of which was publicly available on the Pentagon's official web site till as long ago as the end of 2006, he claimed that it was the missile that hit the Pentagon[323]. Of course, judging by that infamous "intuitive impression", such a poor babbler as Don Rumsfeld could not be anything but completely innocent. Rumsfeld's face also looked silly enough to suggest to any physiognomist that its owner could not be involved in any evil enterprise (at least, Rumsfeld's physiognomy does not look as "evil" as that of Larry Silverstein). This infamous "intuitive impression" (that was proven to be totally wrong so many times before) was finally strengthened by the fact that instead of cowardly hiding in an anti-atomic bunker like Dick Cheney and Condoleezza Rice, immediately after the Pentagon's strike, Donald Rumsfeld sped outside of his office – to see what actually happened and even participated in helping some victims of the explosion (he indeed helped to load stretchers with injured into ambulances – as did anyone else around).

Above – famous 9/11 photo showing U.S. Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld returning to the Pentagon building after observing the damage supposedly made by the impact of the alleged "Boeing 757".

---

[322] Aired by CNN on December 24, 2004 -12:00 ET: http://edition.cnn.com/TRANSCRIPTS/0412/24/nfcnn.01.html DONALD RUMSFELD, SECRETARY OF DEFENSE: *"And to change that way of living, would strike at the very essence of our country. And I think all of us have a sense if we imagine the kind of world we would face if the people who bombed the mess hall in Mosul, or the people who did the bombing in Spain, or the people who attacked the United States in New York,* ***shot down the plane over Pennsylvania*** *and attacked the Pentagon, the people who cut off peoples' heads on television to intimidate, to frighten -- indeed the word "terrorized" is just that. Its purpose is to terrorize, to alter behavior, to make people be something other than that which they want to be".*

[323] *"Here we're talking about* ***plastic knives*** *and using an American Airlines flight filed with our citizens, and the* ***missile*** *to damage* ***this*** *building and similar (inaudible) that damaged the World Trade Center."* – said Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld, October 12 2001, while sitting down inside the Pentagon with his interviewer Lyric Wallwork Winik of Parade magazine to go on the record for the one-month anniversary. It was available as late as at the end of 2006 on the web page: http://www.defenselink.mil/transcripts/2001/t11182001_t1012pm.html but it seems to be no longer available today. Notable also is Rumsfeld's claim about "plastic knives", not "box-cutters".

It was only very recently when I caught myself with this thought: *"Hey, Dimitri, are you really that gullible to fall victim of such cheap tricks? Where is your usual healthy cynicism that helped you to establish the truth so many times before? And do you forget, you moron, that you actually had a military education? How could you have been as stupid as to believe that the top military commander would spend his precious time, during the confirmed warning of the nuclear attack against his capital, on "observing the damage" and on "helping the injured"?"*

Well. I concede that I was wrong. I forgot to "switch on" my usual cynicism when contemplating the true role of Mr. Rumsfeld in the 9/11 events. His silly face expression, his silly actions during the 9/11 events, and his silly statements after 9/11, in combination, indeed managed to cheat me.

On the famous photo above, Rumsfeld is shown as returning to the Pentagon (to be more precise – being ushered back to his work place by his desperate subordinates who finally managed to discover their missing boss on the Pentagon's lawn) quite sometime after the actual strike. On that photo you could see that fire-engines have already arrived and were at work at the moment, trying to extinguish the fires. This means that Rumsfeld has spent on the Pentagon's lawn, at minimum, 20 minutes. It was especially strange, because at that moment there was the atomic alert, and there was an apparent nuclear war unfolding. Moreover, even if to presume that Rumsfeld was indeed that silly as to run outside "to see what hit the Pentagon", upon his arrival to the spot of the event, he must have been fully satisfied by learning that it was a missile, and not anything else. And this realization alone must have prompted him, the U.S. Defense Secretary, to quickly run back into the Pentagon, to descend to his special, war-time office, located deep underground in a special anti-atomic bunker, and to start working in accordance with his actual duties. I hope you agree with this logic?

Contrary to this logical expectation, Rumsfeld preferred to spend 20 precious minutes (if not more) on the Pentagon's lawn, supposedly "observing the damage" and "helping the injured". During this entire time, Rumsfeld was not in any contact whatsoever with the rest of the U.S. leadership; neither was he in any contact with his own subordinates inside the Pentagon who were obliged to act on their own, putting in motion contingency plans designed for an event of a nuclear war (including scrambling the "Doomsday planes" and preparing a retaliatory thermonuclear strike against Russia). Do you realize that, judging by the standards of war-time justice, for such an action, which is otherwise called "dereliction of duty during the time of a [nuclear] war", the U.S. Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld could have faced being executed by a firing squad instead of being praised for his "helping the injured"?

Do you sincerely believe that Rumsfeld was indeed that much silly to act like this in such a situation and his intentions were indeed "genuine"? When it comes to me, I do not think so. At least, my usual cynicism, coupled with my own military education, prohibits me from believing so. I *do* admit that some folks could be genuinely silly, of course, but not to this particular extent as demonstrated by Don Rumsfeld, and not those who occupy a position of Secretary of Defense of a nuclear-armed country with a population of several hundred million heads. What I am trying to say is that from these several hundred million bipeds inhabiting the United States, it was possible to choose one relatively serious and a bit responsible guy who would occupy the position of the Secretary of its Defense. Wasn't it?

From the previous two chapters we know what an atomic alert is, how serious it is, and how serious is an actual situation in which such an atomic alert could ring. We also know, that the U.S. vice-president (Cheney) and the Assistant to the President for National Security Affairs (Rice), as well as several other top political figures from the Capitol and from the White House were rushed to anti-atomic bunkers. We know that once the U.S. President Bush landed somewhere following his hastened departure from Sarasota, Florida, he too was rushed into some secret anti-atomic bunker. We know that the Commander of NORAD immediately headed to his war-time protected command post, too (I am talking about the anti-atomic Cheyenne Mountain where he ordered to shut its anti-atomic doors for the first time in history). We know, at last, that all responsible Pentagon staff rushed to their own anti-atomic bunker under the Pentagon as well (moreover, as you will see from our conclusions later, these folks rushed into the anti-atomic bunker *before* the missile hit the Pentagon, not after this event).

Now, what do you think about the person of the U.S. Secretary of Defense? Could it be that he personally was such an unimportant boy, or that his actual position within the U.S. system was so lowly, that it was not even necessary to ring the atomic alert for him, thus, informing him about the imminent thermonuclear strike on the U.S. capital? Try to be realistic when answering this question.

Do not even doubt that the U.S. Defense Secretary was the most important person in this situation, next only to the acting U.S. President. Since nuclear war is apparently a "military event" and the nuclear strike

by the adversary apparently required a *military* response, Mr. Rumsfeld was more important than all those Cheneys, Rices, Clarkes, Muellers, Tenets, Powells, and the rest combined together. I hope you realize that an actual system of transmitting the signal of the atomic alert to the high-ranking U.S. officials was organized in such a manner as to make sure that the U.S. Defense Secretary would be one of the first who would learn about the alert.

So, how come that, following the atomic alert, while all high-ranking U.S. officials were rushed to their anti-atomic bunkers, the U.S. Secretary of Defense rushed to satisfy his curiosity onto the Pentagon's lawn? Does it sound realistic to you?

Let us implement elementary logic when contemplating Mr. Rumsfeld's behavior. You receive a signal of an atomic alert. You are "initiated" and you are, in addition, educated enough to know that there are no jokes with such things, because as a matter of principle there are no "drilling atomic alerts" – the atomic alert could only be the real and the final one. Thus, you know for sure that the enemy missiles with multi-megaton thermonuclear warheads are on their way and in only five-six minutes (or, perhaps, even in three-four minutes) they will incinerate your location.

So, you have choices:

1) If you are a reasonable man who does not have much responsibilities, and you do not want to continue living in an "a-la Mad Max" environment after getting out from your anti-atomic bunker several years later, you might wish to spend these last couple of minutes for your last prayer (or for drinking your last, really last, glass of whisky in This life – depending on your preferences).

2) If you have responsibilities, you have no choice – you have to spend those seconds that are numbered on rushing into the assigned anti-atomic bunker, because the state has entrusted to you the job of retaliating on its behalf with the reciprocal thermonuclear strike.

The suggested "third option" – i.e. to run into the open to satisfy your curiosity – simply does not exist.

Considering this, we can conclude with dead certainty that the U.S. Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld could run outside the Pentagon in such a situation only in one case: when **he knew for sure** that the atomic alert **would not be followed by the actual destructive thermonuclear strike**.

This automatically means that Mr. Rumsfeld *knew in advance* that there would be *the false atomic alert*. Logic is a stubborn thing…

In this view, the abovementioned infamous "prophecy" by Donald Rumsfeld sounds particularly sinister. Let me remind you of it.

I am quoting[324] (of course, you have to read it "between the lines" or, speaking in other words, read it with your eyes OPEN):

"Chairman Cox's Statement on the Terrorist Attack on America

by Christopher Cox
Rep. Cox website
September 11, 2001
http://cox.house.gov/html/release.cfm?id=33

***At 9 a.m.** EDT Tuesday, as a hijacked Boeing 767 slammed into the World Trade Center, **I was in the Pentagon in the private dining room of** the Secretary of Defense. Don Rumsfeld, the Secretary, and Paul Wolfowitz, the Deputy Secretary, and I were discussing how to win votes for the Bush defense plan that is now pending in the House and Senate.*

When minutes later, the Pentagon itself was hit by a Boeing 757 loaded with civilian passengers, virtually the entire building was immediately evacuated. I escaped just minutes before the building was hit. Most of those who remained were huddled in the National Military Command Center in a basement bunker of the building. From there, America's military response is being directed even now.

---

[324] http://s3.amazonaws.com/911timeline/2001/coxstatement091101.html

When minutes later, the Pentagon itself was hit by a Boeing 757 loaded with civilian passengers, virtually ***the entire building was immediately evacuated****.* ***I escaped just minutes before the building was hit****. Most of* ***those who remained*** *were* ***huddled*** *in the National Military Command Center* ***in a basement bunker*** *of the building. From there, America's military response is being directed even now.*

Ironically*, just moments before the Department of Defense was hit by a suicide hijacker, Secretary Rumsfeld was describing to me why America needs to abandon its decade-old two-major-war strategy, and focus on the real threat facing us in the 21st century: terrorism, and the unexpected.*

"When I worked on the ballistic missile threat commission [the 1998 bipartisan group popularly known as the Rumsfeld Commission], there was an 'event' every few months that focused the attention of those in denial," he told me. "For example, India shocked the world when it detonated a nuclear device. Then Pakistan. Then North Korea launched a two-stage ballistic missile over Japan.

*"****Terrorist groups****, some state-sponsored, are* ***developing these same missile capabilities*** *as we meet here. They are developing the chemical, biological,* ***and nuclear weapons*** *to go* ***with them****.*

"They do not have all the pieces yet, but they will. That is why Congress has got to give the President the tools he needs to move forward with a defense of America against ***ballistic missiles, the ultimate terrorist weapons****.*

"If we remain vulnerable to ***missile attack****, a terrorist group or rogue state that demonstrates the capacity to strike the U.S. or its allies from long range could have the power to hold* ***our entire country hostage to nuclear or other blackmail****," he said.*

"And let me tell you, I've been around the block a few times. There will be another event." He ***repeated*** *it* ***for emphasis****: "There will be another event."*

Within minutes of that utterance, Rumsfeld's words proved ***tragically prophetic****…"*

How do you like such a "prophesy"? The above article continues (I decided to quote it here in full):

"..Both he and Wolfowitz emphasized the recent partisanship that has made military planning near impossible. Whereas during the Clinton administration the congressional votes to deploy a missile defense where overwhelmingly bipartisan, now that President Bush has made it clear his commitment is more than rhetorical, there is significant backsliding.

As the Senate armed services subcommittee met in secret to work on details of the defense authorization bill for fiscal year 2002, which begins Oct. 1, Sen. Carl Levin (D-Mich.) threw down the gauntlet last week, threatening to derail any actual deployment of a missile defense that would violate the 30-year old ABM Treaty with the former Soviet Union. That is tantamount to killing any missile defense that works, as both the President and Secretary Rumsfeld have made clear repeatedly.

In the House, as the defense committee worked in open session to complete the spending bill for the Defense Department and defense work of the Energy Department, Rep. Ike Skelton (D-Mo.), the Armed Services Committee's top Democrat, said Tuesday he would seek to divert $860 million from missile defense to other Pentagon needs when the bill hits the House floor. The committee rejected that on a party-line vote last month.

Rumsfeld also implored the Congress to provide all the money the President has requested for his budget -- not just the 2% earmarked for missile defense. "We need every nickel of it," he said.

But not all Democrats have been playing the partisan game. "I saw the attack on Pearl Harbor. I remember June 25, 1950, when the North Koreans attacked," said Sen. Daniel Inouye (D-Hawaii), the Armed Services panel chairman, at last week's hearing. "There is one lesson I will never forget: If we want to prevent war, we must be prepared for war."

The war for which we must be prepared will not be fought with the Soviet Union, nor governed by the outdated rules of the Cold War. We got the first glimpses of its ugly face in Tuesday's "event."

Perhaps now we will listen, and unite.

© Copyright 2001"

Regarding the copyright stated above. I believe that the abovementioned account of events represents nothing less than an important piece of evidence in a criminal investigation and therefore it is not covered by the concept of the "copyright". Moreover, Representative Christopher Cox does not make any profit from selling this particular article; therefore quoting it could not cause him any financial damage. Besides, the actual web page where it was initially published, no longer exists; apparently, it was taken down by the authorities. Therefore, quoting the article "as is", in its entirety, is the only possible way to get the general public acquainted with Representative Cox's memoires; thus, Mr. Cox must only be glad that someone remembers him and quotes his sayings; otherwise, they would fall into oblivion. In addition to all of this, I would like to remind everyone about the concept of so-called "Fair Use", which is in accordance with the U.S. copyright laws, Section 107 that lists various purposes for which the reproduction of a particular work may be considered fair, such as criticism, comment, news reporting, teaching, scholarship, and research. In this particular case, the reproduction of the copyrighted work is apparently permitted by default because here you encounter "criticism", "comments", "teaching", and "research" (if not to add "accumulation of the necessary evidence in a criminal case").

Let us take a closer look at the above memoirs of Representative Cox.

First of all, as you could see, Mr. Rumsfeld is not actually as silly as he tries hard to appear to the public. He is much cleverer than that. Look – his actual statement is full of logic and of common sense. Secondly, we could see that Mr. Rumsfeld has a very good sense of humor. Moreover, he uses his sense of humor to make a sheer mockery of the gullible interlocutor: knowing that the bogus nuclear missile strike would follow in only a few minutes, he goes as far as to utter the supposedly "prophetical" utterance quoted by Cox (who apparently took it for the genuine "prophesy"). This betrays in Rumsfeld that he is not just one of the 9/11 perpetrators. It betrays him as a high-ranking member of the Freemasonic sect. To make mockeries, especially "prophetical" ones – of the kind mentioned above, is the favorite pastime of high-ranking Freemasons, in case you didn't know. Low-ranking and young Freemasons, bound by subordination to rules of conduct, even when they have a good sense of humor, would not dare to utter such things out of fear to betray the sect, while the high-ranking Freemasons feel they are high enough as not to care.

Another thing that betrays a typical high-ranking Freemason in Rumsfeld is his manner to pose as a "knowledgeable initiated teacher" whose words shall be treated by lowly, unworthy listeners (even those holding a rank of the Congressman) as nothing less than "revelations from the Above". If you read Cox's account of events carefully, trying to get the actual feeling behind his words, you will feel it – Cox apparently treats Rumsfeld as nothing less than a "teacher". Trying to behave like "teachers" even when dealing with mature adults, is a very typical manner of the high-ranking Freemasons, in case you didn't know.

The original governmental web page http://cox.house.gov/html/release.cfm?id=33 where Representative Christopher Cox has published his memoirs just a few days after the 9/11 events, no longer exists, as you may sincerely expect. The Freemasons were apparently not happy at all with Rumsfeld's lax manners that betrayed them so effectively. Nonetheless, many 9/11 researchers managed to copy that info and now it exists on the Internet in a variety of different web sites[325].

I have to remind you also about the actual position of Christopher Cox, because without knowing it, it might be difficult to adequately perceive some technicalities described further. Mr. Cox was not just an ordinary Congressman. He served in the House Majority Leadership as Chairman of the House Republican Policy Committee, which was the fifth-ranking elected leadership position (behind the Speaker, the Majority Leader, the Majority Whip, and the Chair of the House Republican Conference).

---

[325] http://www.humanevents.com/2003/09/11/emflashbackembrpreparing-for-the-next-war/ ; http://www.historycommons.org/timeline.jsp?timeline=complete_911_timeline&day_of_9/11=donaldrumsfeld ; http://cassiopaea.xmystic.com/cass/signs_halloween_supplement.htm ; http://s3.amazonaws.com/911timeline/2001/coxstatement091101.html

Let us re-read the some important passages from Cox's memoirs, because we could make quite a few interesting observations from them:

"…***At 9 a.m.*** *… …**I was in the Pentagon in the private dining room of** the Secretary of Defense. Don Rumsfeld, the Secretary, and Paul Wolfowitz, the Deputy Secretary, and I were discussing...*"

What could be concluded from this? I think the conclusions are very obvious:

1) Rumsfeld provided an alibi for himself in advance. He scheduled the "breakfast party" in a location that would allow him to pretend that he "did not hear" the atomic alert (perhaps, the signalization of the alert was not extended to the "private dining room" and was limited to his actual office and to the room of his immediate bodyguards; or, may be, Rumsfeld was able to invent some other pretext for "not being able to hear the signal" because of being in the private dining room rather than in his office). Moreover, to enhance his alibi, Rumsfeld called to the "breakfast party" independent witnesses – in a person of Representative Cox, as well as his own Deputy – Paul Wolfowitz. I could bet that in order not to be disturbed by his bodyguards (who would surely convey to him the warning of the nuclear attack if they were near him) Rumsfeld sent them away under some pretext.

2) Despite the unprecedented occurrence in New York (the aluminum plane penetrated the steel North Tower of the WTC) at 8.46 AM EST, Rumsfeld did not interrupt his "party" in order to rush to his office, and as of 9 AM was still enjoying his breakfast, conversing with Cox and Wolfowitz and prophesying. He was not in any hurry at all. If he goes to his office, he would be bound by the atomic alert that would follow soon. If you think that the rest of the high-ranking U.S. officials were equally "oblivious", you are badly mistaken. Just to remind you: *"Many high-ranking U.S. officials, especially from secret services and from the military, who learnt about the explosion before the very first news report released by CNN two minutes later were initially inclined to believe that it was **either a cruise missile** or even some **surface-to-air missile which struck the WTC Tower accidentally**"*. Nonetheless, the very Defense Secretary of the United States seemed to sincerely believe that it was the "aluminum plane" and the occurrence was not serious enough to interrupt his breakfast.

3) Moreover, the U.S. Defense Secretary did not interrupt his "breakfast party" even when the second aluminum plane penetrated the second steel Twin Tower at 9.03 AM in an apparent terrorist attack on his country. He and his guests continued to enjoy their breakfast (that took place during the working hours, just to remind you), having a nice conversation, watching the unprecedented events on TV, while Messire Rumsfeld also used this unique opportunity to exercise in the art of prophesying.

Let us analyze another sentence from Cox's memoirs:

"…*When minutes later, the Pentagon itself was hit by a Boeing 757 loaded with civilian passengers, virtually **the entire building was immediately evacuated**. **I escaped just minutes before the building was hit**. Most of **those who remained** were **huddled** in the National Military Command Center **in a basement bunker** of the building. From there, America's military response is being directed even now*…"

What can we conclude from this part?

1) The Pentagon was evacuated in its entirety. Only those who were directly concerned with the nuclear war, remained in it. However, those hid in the Pentagon's underground anti-atomic bunker. This is just one more confirmation of the atomic alert and of the fact that it embraced not only the highest officials in the White House, but also concerned officials in the Pentagon (yet, Mr. Rumsfeld, being the highest of those officials, pretended to ignore the atomic alert).

2) Representative Cox *escaped* the Pentagon building *before* it was hit, not after. This is the confirmation of the fact that the atomic alert, which rang definitely *prior* to the missile's impact, managed somehow to reach even the room where Rumsfeld held its "breakfast party". Otherwise, Cox would have no reason to "escape" just "minutes before the building was hit". The two planes impacts in New York apparently did not prompt him to abandon that nice breakfast; so why would he bother to escape it eventually?

We could only guess where exactly Cox headed when he escaped "the building", because his account of events does not specify his escaping destination. It shall be presumed, though, judging by common sense, that Representative Cox could only escape in one direction – towards the Pentagon's anti-atomic

bunker. It would be just silly of us to presume that the honorable guest of the Pentagon's hierarch (who was, moreover, himself holding the fifth-ranking elected leadership position) would be shown an escaping route towards the Pentagon's parking lot or towards the Pentagon's lawn – as if he were a lowly commoner doomed to meet his imminent thermonuclear incineration in the open.

I am certain that Cox was rushed into the Pentagon's anti-atomic bunker, because it is just logical to presume so: being the fifth-ranking elected U.S. official, moreover, the Republican one, Cox must have been embraced by the procedures of the Continuity of the government[326] in any case. An additional confirmation of this suggestion of mine could be drawn from this quotation of Cox: *"…Most of those who remained [in the Pentagon] were huddled in the National Military Command Center in a basement bunker of the building. From there, America's military response is being directed even now…"* Where on earth would Cox learn about this if not from his being an eye-witness of the event of "huddling" inside the Pentagon's basement bunker?

I think, in order to avoid being criticized by the shills for being "intentionally superficial" and for "not studying the subject deep enough" before advancing my claims, I am obliged to go a bit deeper into analyzing Cox's 9/11 claims, as well as his actual behavior. Let us review a few alternative pieces of information in this regard:

"…Representative Christopher Cox will later claim he is still meeting with Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld at this time. They are still discussing missile defense, apparently completely oblivious of the approaching Flight 77. Watching television coverage from New York City, Rumsfeld says to Cox: "Believe me, this isn't over yet. There's going to be another attack, and it could be us." According to the Daily Telegraph[327], Flight 77 ***hits the building "moments later."****…*

… There will be another event." Rumsfeld ***repeats this sentence for emphasis****. According to Cox, "****Within minutes of that utterance****, Rumsfeld's words* ***proved tragically prophetic****." Cox also claims, "****I escaped just minutes before the building was hit****." [Office of Representative Christopher Cox, 9/11/2001[328]]…*

However, *Rumsfeld will claim that this meeting with Cox ended before the second World Trade Center crash, which occurred at 9:03 a.m. Cox himself will say that after being told of that crash, "[Rumsfeld] sped off, as did I."* ***Cox will say he immediately headed to his car****, making it* ***impossible for him to still be in the Pentagon "just minutes before"*** *it is hit. [Associated Press, 9/11/2001] …"*[329]

As you can see from the quotations above, even those obedient servants of the New World Order from the Associated Press managed to notice discrepancies in conflicting accounts of Cox (not to mention that either account of Cox blatantly contradicts the account of Rumsfeld). For some not so clear reason, instead of honestly saying that he was rushed into the Pentagon's anti-atomic bunker (which is logical and almost evident), Cox decided to claim later that he allegedly "immediately headed to his car" (which is technically impossible, considering that there was the real atomic alert while Representative Cox was the fifth-ranking persona in the elected U.S. hierarchy). In any case, it is clear that Rumsfeld deliberate lies when he claims that his meeting with Cox allegedly "ended before the second plane's hit". Apparently, it ended at the moment of the atomic alert in reality. Though, from this point, Cox and Rumsfeld, obviously, went separate ways: while Cox rushed into the Pentagon's anti-atomic bunker (where he had the chance to observe all those "*huddled in the National Military Command Center*" with his very eyes), Rumsfeld

---

[326] Quote from the Wikipedia article on the subject http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Continuity_of_government : *Continuity of government (COG) is the principle of establishing defined procedures that allow a government to continue its essential operations in case of nuclear war or other catastrophic event. COG was developed by the British government during World War II to counter the threat of Luftwaffe bombing during the Battle of Britain. The need for continuity-of-government plans gained new urgency with nuclear proliferation. Countries during the Cold War and afterwards developed such plans to avoid (or minimize) confusion and disorder in a power vacuum* ***in the aftermath of a nuclear attack****. In the US at least, COG is no longer limited to nuclear emergencies; the Continuity of Operations Plan* ***was activated following the September 11*** *attacks and* ***has been in effect ever since****.*

[327] Daily Telegraph, 12/16/2001: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/northamerica/usa/1365455/Revealed-what-really-went-on-during-Bushs-missing-hours.html

[328] http://web.archive.org/web/20020817051201/http://cox.house.gov/html/release.cfm?id=33

[329] http://www.historycommons.org/timeline.jsp?timeline=complete_911_timeline&day_of_9/11=donaldrumsfeld

went elsewhere and in this way he managed to temporarily disappear (until, at least, the moment of the Pentagon's hit).

At minimum, we have the confirmation now that Cox indeed learned about the Pentagon strike some time in advance and this advanced knowledge prompted him to "escape somewhere". However, the fact that Cox managed to learn of the upcoming nuclear missile attack and escaped the private dining room of Rumsfeld, did not prompt Rumsfeld to follow his guest's example and to rush either to his office or to his underground anti-atomic bunker. Rumsfeld apparently played "stupid" and waited [either in the very dining room or elsewhere] till the very missile's impact – so that he would have a nice pretext to "run outside to see what happened" and so to be absent while the most painful decisions were made by other U.S. officials.

3) The third important thing that we can notice from the above passage of the Cox's memories is that he mentions the so-called "National Military Command Center" or "NMCC". I have to remind you that the NMCC is responsible for generating Emergency Action Messages (EAMs) to launch control centers, nuclear submarines, recon aircraft and battlefield commanders worldwide. This is the main purpose of the NMCC that is primarily intended **to conduct a nuclear war**. Notable thing is that immediately after the "plane's" attack on the Pentagon, nothing else than the NMCC (assembled in an underground anti-atomic bunker) has assumed a leading role in coordinating "the response" (by the way, just think over these very words "*coordinating the response*"). Yet, even this fact did not prompt the U.S. Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld to rush into the underground bunker to join the emergency body designed to conduct a nuclear war. Elderly Rumsfeld clearly preferred a physical work to the mental one: to help loading stretchers with injured into ambulances on the Pentagon's lawn – being completely out of reach by other U.S. officials…

I hope I got the point: Donald Rumsfeld was, firstly, not afraid of the nuclear missile attack that scared the rest of the U.S. officials nearly to death (because he knew in advance it would be false). Secondly, he clearly attempted to concoct an alibi, moreover, supported by genuine witnesses. Thirdly, he did really his best to keep his hands off making the most painful 9/11 decisions during the first, most important hour.

In fact, even though it is not widely known (except for dedicated 9/11 researchers), Donald Rumsfeld was severely criticized by his colleagues and by other U.S. officials for his performance during 9/11. There are quite a few statements criticizing Rumsfeld's behavior rather severely – you could easily find them on the Internet if you search it by appropriate keywords. I think it will do no harm if you review here several of such critical points. It might help to understand true motives behind Rumsfeld's behavior.

Unfortunately, most of these critical accounts "intuitively" concentrate on establishing the supposed role of Rumsfeld in shooting down the passenger planes during the 9/11 events, while the primary subject of our interest is, of course, the decision to demolish the Twin Towers, plus irregularities in Rumsfeld's behavior that point to his definite prior knowledge of the Pentagon missile attack in particular and that of the 9/11 project in general. Nonetheless, I hope that with a certain amount of assiduousness we will be able to sift through the garbage and to find some nuggets of information we are looking for.

Let us begin with this one: ***"On 9/11, Rumsfeld Fiddled While Cheney Ran the Country"***[330] by James Ridgeway | Wed Feb. 9, 2011. I am quoting:

"…In her interview last night with former Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld, author of a new autobiography, Diane Sawyer asked him about a tough decision he had to make on the morning of 9/11. Was it not difficult, she asked, to order military pilots to shoot down passenger jets that the government believed to be hijacked and headed toward targets in Washington – maybe the White House, maybe the Capitol. For a moment, Rumsfeld dropped his ***generally arrogant stance****, and instead looked* ***as if he were about to cry as he recalled the agony he went through*** *in making the decision.*

It might have been a poignant moment, were it not for the fact that Rumsfeld didn't make the decision. It was Vice President Dick Cheney who made it. And it was Cheney who was running the country that morning, ***with a confused Rumsfeld watching from the sidelines****…"*

[330] http://www.motherjones.com/mojo/2011/02/911-rumsfeld-fiddled-while-cheney-ran-country

What could we conclude from the above passage? Firstly, that despite trying hard to look silly and "generally arrogant", Donald Rumsfeld is an actor. He merely plays his role. This is just another feature that betrays him as a member of the Freemasonic sect – the Freemasons are generally good actors, since they are especially trained to perform. Moreover, in general, the Freemasons never behave naturally when they are dealing with "profanes" – they play a certain role all the time; they could become their own selves only when they occur among other members of their sect. Secondly, it is obvious that despite his being so "knowledgeable" and even "prophetical", Rumsfeld pretended to be silly at that moment, he played "confused", and he intentionally distanced himself to the so-called "sidelines".

We continue reading:

"…When the nation is threatened, it is the President, the Commander-in-Chief, who must make the decision to engage the military. Under the law, he orders the Secretary of Defense to implement his commands down through the military chain of command. While President Bush was being shuttled around from bunker to bunker on the morning of September 11, 2001, supposedly out of cell phone contact at times, ***Rumsfeld was next in line****. But Rumsfeld's role on 9/11* ***has always been a mystery****. In his new book, on page 339, the former secretary of Defense casts a little light on what he did that morning.*

Feeling the Pentagon shake when American Airlines Flight 77 ***hit at 9:38****, and seeing the smoke, Rumsfeld, by his own report,* ***rushed into the Pentagon parking lot****, which was in chaos amid frantic rescue efforts and treating the wounded. Then he returned to his office. He spoke briefly to Bush, who was on Air Force One flying around somewhere in the southeast, who wanted to know about the damage to the Pentagon. From there Rumsfeld went to the military command post in the basement. And there, he writes, heeding the advice of General Dick Myers, the vice chairman of the Joint Chiefs, who was also in the room, he raised the threat level to a state of alert, and launched fighters to protect Air Force One.* ***Rumsfeld was supposed to be removed to a secret site****, but he says he was "****unwilling to be out of touch during*** *the time it would take to relocate me to the safe site." …"*

What could we conclude from the above, besides noticing one more confirmation that Rumsfeld indeed waited till the actual hit took place at 9.38 AM instead of rushing to the anti-atomic bunker?

First of all, Rumsfeld was indeed next to the U.S. President G. W. Bush on the morning of September the 11th. Do not make any mistake: it was not the U.S. Vice-President Dick Cheney who was next in line to the actually missing U.S. President (since the latter was effectively missed in action somewhere in Sarasota, Florida, that morning). It was the U.S. Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld who was supposed to run the United States that morning. Nonetheless, Rumsfeld decided to follow the actual U.S. President and to pretend to be "missing in action" too – somewhere on the lawn of the Pentagon.

Secondly, we could notice here the most ridiculous discrepancy: later, when Mr. Rumsfeld was found by his subordinates and brought back to action, he, being the next in line after the U.S. President, of course, must have been shifted to a certain alternative command center, situated deep underground somewhere in a secret location.

Do not forget, that the United States was in a state of nothing less than *the nuclear war* at that moment. Therefore for the second most important state person to remain in its capital was simply not an option. To expect the miracle with the broken detonator to be repeated in regard to the next thermonuclear warhead (that supposed to fall from space right on the Pentagon's infamous "Ground Zero" cafeteria at any moment) would be too much to expect, at least, judging by mathematical laws governing probability. Nonetheless, Rumsfeld flatly refused to go to any alternative command center. He preferred to remain in the U.S. capital – apparently, not fearing the prospect of being hammered into the ground by the very next expected thermonuclear strike (i.e. by the presumable 10 megaton ground burst with a hypocenter somewhere near the geometrical center of the Pentagon).

What does this decision of Rumsfeld mean for the discerning reader?

I think the sensible answer is this: Mr. Rumsfeld did not believe that he was in any danger of the thermonuclear incineration simply because he, being the part of the 9/11 project, knew that the affair with the missile that hit the Pentagon was not genuine. The nuclear missile attack was intended to scare the rest of the U.S. officials, but not Mr. Rumsfeld. Logic is a stubborn thing, as you know.

Please, pay special attention to the scoffing pretext used by Mr. Rumsfeld for his refusal to be shifted to the alternative command post: *"**unwilling to be out of touch during** the time it would take to relocate me to the safe site"*. How do you like it? Considering that at the most important first moment following the warning of the nuclear attack, Rumsfeld preferred to be out of touch despite being right inside the Pentagon? This ridicule betrays Rumsfeld in the most obvious manner: only high-ranking Freemasons are capable of displaying that type of behavior, moreover, without any fear of being punished.

Thirdly, we can see from the above quotation that the perception of *"Rumsfeld's role on 9/11 has always been a mystery"* is not only peculiar to us, the Barbarians. Even the lowly Plebeians perceive Rumsfeld's role in the 9/11 affair as nothing less than a "mystery". However, his true role no longer appears so "mysterious" when we apply common sense to analyzing Rumsfeld's behavior and his possible motives.

The above article continues, quoting Rumsfeld's account of events (please, try not to take close to your heart the matter of shot-down planes, when reading it, because it is not the point of our interest here; we are primarily interested in the structure of the chain of command and in how Rumsfeld managed to withdraw himself from this chain):

"..Shortly afterwards, he writes, "the Vice President reached me by phone." Cheney reportedly told Rumsfeld, "There's been at least three instances here where we've had reports of aircraft approaching Washington… A couple were confirmed hijacked. And pursuant to the President's instructions I gave authorization for them to be taken out."

*In fact, there is considerable doubt as to when **Cheney** actually received "the President's instructions," and considerable evidence that he acted on his own volition, as even the timid 9/11 Commission report makes clear. But **in any case, his orders clearly violated the military chain of command** – something **Rumsfeld failed to point out**, according to his own account of the subsequent conversation.*

"Yes, I understand," I replied. "Who did you give that direction to?"

"It was passed from here through the [operations] center at the White House," Cheney answered.

"Has that directive been transmitted to the aircraft?"

"Yes, it has," Cheney replied.

"So we've got a couple of aircraft up there that have those instructions at this present time?" I asked.

"That is correct," Cheney answered. Then he added, "[I]t's my understanding they've already taken a couple of aircraft out."

"We can't confirm that," I told him. We had not received word that any US military pilots had even contemplated engaging and firing on a hijacked aircraft.

"We're told that one aircraft is down," I added, "but we do not have a pilot report…"

As it turned out the only other aircraft that crashed had not been shot down [sic]*. It was United Airlines Flight 93, a hijacked plane that went down in a field near Shankville, Pennsylvania.*

*This from the man directly charged under the law with putting into action the orders from the Commander-in-Chief. The **Vice President is nowhere listed in the chain of command** and **has no authority to act**. In the above passage, Rumsfeld himself describes how he **essentially was a bystander that morning**, **with little or no input in the crisis**. Our multi-billion-dollar Defense Department and its chief were unprepared, incompetent, and ignored as Cheney seized the reins and ran the country…"*

From the above description, it is clear, that Vice President Dick Cheney indeed had no duty to order any actions during the 9/11 crisis and he indeed was listed nowhere in the official chain of command. It was Donald Rumsfeld who was required by law to make all important decisions. However, the latter intentionally played fool and thus "essentially became a bystander" with "little or no input". Though, as you may expect now, after analyzing his actions, his real input into the 9/11 affair was in its planning and in its preparation. The Freemasons, of course, must have appointed one of their guys to such an important

position as the U.S. Secretary of Defense on the eve of 9/11, because without having someone of their own at the top of the U.S. military structure, the so-called "good guys" would never be able to schedule and to adjust various military plans to so timely correspond with the "H-hour" of the 9/11 execution.

By the way – do you know when Rumsfeld was actually appointed to his position? And how old he was at that moment? You will be surprised, indeed, if you learn it. Let us read the Wikipedia article on Donald Rumsfeld. I am quoting[331] (just read all this with your eyes OPEN):

"..Donald Henry Rumsfeld (born July 9, ***1932****) is an American politician and businessman. Rumsfeld served as the* ***13th Secretary of Defense from 1975 to 1977*** *under President Gerald Ford, and as the* ***21st Secretary of Defense from 2001 to 2006*** *under President George W. Bush. He is* ***both the youngest*** *and* ***the oldest person*** *to have served as Secretary of Defense. Additionally, Rumsfeld was a four-term U.S. Congressman from Illinois (1962–1969), Director of the Office of Economic Opportunity (1969–1970), Counsellor to the President (1969–1973), the United States Permanent Representative to NATO (1973–1974), and White House Chief of Staff (1974–1975).*

Born in Illinois, Rumsfeld attended Princeton University, graduating in 1954 with a degree in political science. After serving in the Navy for three years, he mounted a campaign for Congress in Illinois' 13th Congressional District, winning in 1962 at the age of 30. He was a leading co-sponsor of the Freedom of Information Act. Rumsfeld was ***reluctantly appointed*** *by President Richard Nixon to head the Office of Economic Opportunity in 1969; appointed Counselor by Nixon and entitled to Cabinet-level status, he would also head up the Economic Stabilization Program before being appointed Ambassador to NATO. Called back to Washington in August 1974, Rumsfeld was appointed Chief of Staff by President Ford, and soon* ***successfully urged*** *Ford* ***to veto an expansion of the Freedom of Information Act****, though the veto was easily overridden.* ***He recruited a young one-time staffer of his, former Congressman Dick Cheney****, to succeed him when Ford nominated Rumsfeld Secretary of Defense in 1975.*

When Ford lost the 1976 election, Rumsfeld returned to private business life, and was named ***president of*** *G. D. Searle & Company, a* ***noted pharmaceutical company****, during which time he led the legalization of Aspartame[332]. He was later named CEO of General Instrument from 1990 to 1993, and* ***chairman*** *of* ***Gilead Sciences*** *from 1997 to 2001.*

Rumsfeld was ***recommended for the position*** *of Defense Secretary* ***by incoming Vice President*** *Dick Cheney in* ***late 2000****, and was* ***appointed in January 2001*** *by President George W. Bush. His tenure has been noted to be one of the most pivotal in recent history; as one of the key individuals responsible for the restructuring of the military in the new 21st century, Rumsfeld was crucial in planning the United States' response to the September 11, 2001 attacks, which included two wars (one in Afghanistan and one in Iraq). Highly popular with the media for his outspokenness and candor, he gradually lost political support as the wars continued and resigned in late 2006. He has since published his autobiography Known and Unknown: A Memoir..."*

From the brief Wikipedia description above you can perceive that Rumsfeld had a very typical career of an energetic Freemasonic agent pushed by the sect into various commanding positions within the U.S. Government, as well as into those in the general business (most importantly in the pharmaceutical one). The sect pushed him into such positions starting from his very young age, despite the notable reluctance of contemporary presidents to appoint him. This is a very typical career for the would be outstanding Freemason – the Freemasons in general believe that the life is quite short and therefore if someone is indeed promising, it is just the loss of precious time to wait when he grew old in order to fit some important position. That is why they often push into such positions very young adepts of the sect. It is not surprising therefore, that Rumsfeld was the youngest 13th Secretary of Defense from 1975 to 1977, despite being only 43 years old at the time of appointment.

What is surprising, however, is that he was appointed to the same position once again – when he was too old for that. He was appointed [shortly before the 9/11 events] when he was 69 years old! Do you think that the United States at that moment faced a certain "lack of human resources crisis", so that there were no good candidates for the position of its Defense Secretary available? You are badly mistaken if you think so. Rumsfeld was pushed into this office despite his old age shortly before 9/11 events, merely

---

[331] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Donald_Rumsfeld
[332] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aspartame

because the sect needed someone of their own, experienced and highly trusted members to occupy this important position. Therefore Rumsfeld instructed his younger protégé (all important Freemasonic figures have some promising younger protégés as a matter of "must") Dick Cheney "to recommend" him to the then incoming U.S. President G. W. Bush. In this way, though, the Freemasons almost suffered a fiasco – when the team of Cheney - Bush Jr. lost the actual elections, thus endangering the entire 9/11 project. Thus, the Freemasonic sect was obliged to venture into an open space and to perform a bit of a scandalous thing – "fixing an error" during the 2000 presidential elections[333]. Eventually, the sect got what it needed to successfully execute the 9/11 project: a figure such as George W. Bush as the U.S. President, and a highly trusted operative of their own – Donald Rumsfeld – as his second-in-command when it comes to the military affairs.

It is pretty obvious that the Freemasons must have some of their members at such a position as the one occupied by Donald Rumsfeld as a matter of "must" – at least, for the reason of "adjusting the schedules of the U.S. military to the 9/11 project", as mentioned above. However, I have a second thought. There must have been an additional reason for the Freemasonic sect to have one of their trusted guys at the position of the head of the U.S. military. I will try to explain what I suspect. Let us consider my explanations below as a little lyrical digression from the main topic – the true role of Mr. Rumsfeld in the 9/11 affair.

The point is that the 9/11 project was designed to create an impression that the United States came under a nuclear attack; and this attack was represented not by those 1 kiloton mini-nukes that could only be brought in by hand or at the worst case – delivered by a car. It was represented by half-megaton thermonuclear warheads flying at supersonic speed and being able to penetrate the U.S. air defense as if the latter was non-existent.

Considering the sheer enormity of the planned attack by the Russian nuclear-tipped missile against the U.S. capital, the Freemasons must have anticipated the worst possible scenario. They had to presume that such an attack might cause an inappropriate response by certain U.S. officials tasked with conducting a retaliatory nuclear strike against Russia. To cause the scared U.S. military officials to launch the entire U.S. nuclear arsenal towards Russia (and thus – to cause Russia to reciprocate) was apparently not what the so-called "good guys" wanted to get from the 9/11 project's execution. I hope you agree with my logic. The matter was simply too serious to allow any uncontrollable person to occupy such a position as the one occupied by Donald Rumsfeld. I will explain further what I mean.

To begin with, I have to provide a rather lengthy (yet, I hope still interesting enough) explanation intended to challenge a certain widespread notion. The notion that I am going to disprove is this: many people (I would even say nearly *all* people) mistakenly believe that it is allegedly impossible to launch a nuclear strike (even a retaliatory nuclear strike) unless authorized to do so by the President (either the Russian or the American one). It is because, in the popular opinion, such a nuclear strike requires the knowledge of certain "codes" that are supposedly kept by the corresponding President in his special briefcase and are available supposedly " nowhere else".

This notion is completely wrong. In reality, the infamous "presidential briefcase" (otherwise known as the "nuclear football", the "atomic football", the "president's emergency satchel", "the button", "the black box", or just "the football"[334]) is a merely symbolic thing – akin to an obligatory sword still carried by today's monarchs.

Do you know, by the way, why a modern king or a prince still carries his damn heavy and otherwise inconvenient sword while some well-trained folks from his entourage are obviously armed with automatic pistols that are more than enough to protect their majesties? He carries his sword because of its symbolism. The king and the prince are still technically "free humans"; they are the survivors of the good

---

[333] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_States_presidential_election,_2000

[334] From the corresponding Wikipedia article http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nuclear_football : *The nuclear football (also known as the atomic football, the president's emergency satchel, the button, the black box, or just the football) is a briefcase, the contents of which are to be used by the President of the United States to authorize a nuclear attack while away from fixed command centers, such as the White House Situation Room. It functions as a mobile hub in the strategic defense system of the United States.*

old feudal times where true Christians and true Muslims were free, while *unbelievers* were slaves[335]. The monarchs are not a part of the modern *secular* capitalist system where everyone is technically a slave of police and requires the latter's permission to possess and to carry any weapon. In fact, the monarchs' existence and their status are contradictory to the modern structure of the society, where all slaves are constitutionally equal to each other. The few remaining kings and princes are still "sovereigns", a/k/a "free", a/k/a "direct slaves of God"; they are by no means "slaves of the police" like the rest of the bipeds. Therefore, as the technically free humans, those kings and princes *are obliged* to carry a weapon that symbolizes that they are indeed *free*. The sword is indeed heavy and inconvenient, and, moreover, totally useless in a sense of a weapon, but they must carry it, still. Perhaps, the majority of modern people have never even thought over the abovementioned technicality, though, it is apparently worth contemplating. The king does not need his sword in reality. It is merely a symbol of his *personal sovereignty* that in an old-fashioned, "politically incorrect" language of the Barbarians means *personal freedom* ("sovereignty" was a 100% synonym of "freedom", at least, before the introduction of the Orwellian "Newspeak")[336].

Let us consider the narration above as a little lyrical digression, and return to the "presidential briefcase". The president does not need his "briefcase" in reality and neither does his state need it. It is merely a symbol – akin to that heavy and inconvenient sword of the king in the 21st century. The "presidential briefcase" carried around by the President's entourage, in full view of the crowd, does nothing, but symbolize that the man in the center of the entourage is indeed a President of a country capable of destroying the Earth by pressing the button. Contrary to public opinion, the said "briefcase" has no other function (though, technically, of course, it works – but do not forget that the modern king's sword most probably is kept sharpened and he too could also use his symbolical weapon to thrust it into someone).

Do you not believe that the "presidential briefcase" has no other function than the symbolical one? Well. I will illustrate to you that the "briefcase" with the supposed "exclusive launch codes" could not be used in the situation of a real nuclear attack as the "only means of the retaliatory nuclear strike".

You have already read the chapter that contained the Russian instruction on the action during the atomic alert. So, you have at least some clue in regard to the seriousness of such a situation and you could imagine the related time-frames (that are measured in single minutes and in tens of seconds). Let us imagine that a massive nuclear strike is planned by the Russian side with a view to incapacitate the United States. How could it be conducted? There are could be many different ways, of course, but let us imagine the most effective ones.

The following is merely a fiction created by me – I am not evil. Some others are beyond evil.

If I were to plan such a strike, I would, probably, do this: I would position as many as possible submarines armed with ballistic missiles close to the U.S. territorial waters. In addition, I would deploy several submarines armed with "Granit"-type supersonic nuclear-tipped missiles towards the U.S. aircraft-carrier battle groups everywhere around the world. Plus, a few spare submarines I would deploy against all U.S.

---

[335] The latest example of classic implementation of the feudal freedom, accorded by the Holy Scripture, could be seen from the history of the United States – a relatively young country that was founded by religious pilgrims who escaped the ungodly capitalism in Europe. Once in the New World, the Christians began to regard themselves as "free humans", while considering the unbelievers – native Indians and slaves bought in Africa – as "unhumans". Of course, all those free Christians were armed and they did not need any "permission" from any so-called "police" to possess and to carry their weapons. American citizens were deprived of their unconditional rights to possess and to carry weapons without any license only after they were equalized to their former slave status.

[336] Modern "politically correct" English dictionaries describe "sovereignty" as something like *"1.Supreme power or authority. 2.The authority of a state to govern itself or another state."* However, it is not the true definition of this word, course. "Sovereignty" means "freedom", while "sovereign" means "a free person", or "the slave of God, not the slave of any earthly authority". The title "Sovereign" (that was accorded to monarchs during the times of the so-called "Reformation" and of the so-called "Age of Enlightenment") supposed to signify that only the monarch was free, being directly subordinated to God, while the rest of inhabitants of his country were *his* subjects, rather than God's. By contrast, *all* citizens of medieval Christian countries (i.e. in the pre-Reformation era), as well as *all* citizens of the United States in the antebellum period were technically "sovereigns". Ironically, today, "sovereigns" are only Pashtuns from the so-called "lawless" Tribal Area of Pakistan – who still did not join the so-called "United Nations Organization" (that might impose on other "sovereigns" so-called "international laws") and who still do not need any permission from any cop to carry their unlicensed weapons and to drive their unlicensed vehicles.

military bases overseas. If any spare submarines armed with the “Granit”-type missiles would remain at my disposal, I would send them to take positions as close as possible to the U.S. territorial waters as well, from both coasts of North America. If I had any chance to do so, I would additionally send several of those outdated mammoth 25-megaton warheads (which could not be lifted by a ballistic missile anyway; the biggest missile could only carry a maximum of 10-megaton warhead), in disguise of something else, in marine containers to a few of the most important ports on both U.S. coasts. Of course, I would secretly prepare all inter-continental ballistic missiles that are to be launched from the Russian continental territory. Additionally, I would order to load as many as possible air-launched cruise missiles with thermonuclear warheads into strategic bombers and would schedule some “military exercise” for those bombers. This “military exercise” would be advertised, so their massive departure would not be a signal alerting the adversary. Perhaps, if I knew for sure that the “H-hour” would not be postponed in any case, I would additionally send a couple of 25-megaton bombs loaded into regular passenger planes to at least the U.S. capital, and, if the aircraft schedule allows – to a couple of more important U.S. cities. I am “evil”, do not forget it; and I am planning to wipe the United States off the map in this case, so what are those passenger planes to me? If I have any chance to do so in advance, I would also order to deliver several disassembled thermonuclear charges in disguise of diplomatic mail into the Russian Embassy and into Russian consulates everywhere in America and to assemble the actual nukes (of something like a half-megaton or even a couple of megaton yields) in diplomatic premises and to set them into the “stand-by mode” by some highly-trusted agents.

At the “H-hour”, I will just press the buttons. Without any advance warning of the upcoming missile attack, the most important U.S. cities, the U.S. capital city inclusive, will be destroyed by a few multi-megaton thermonuclear explosions. The entire U.S. leadership will be wiped out at once. Speaking in the nuclear jargon, it will be “gone in milliseconds”. In only a couple of minutes, a few thermonuclear warheads launched from submarines will explode somewhere in the stratosphere above the United States, creating an enormous EMP that would at once render useless all electronic and electrical equipment in the entire U.S. territory. In a couple of more minutes, multiple thermonuclear warheads of roughly half-megaton yields each, delivered by ballistic missiles launched from submarines 5-6 minutes before that, will began to arrive to their targets – destroying various command posts, U.S. ballistic missiles’ positions, airports’ runways, airbases, naval bases, etc. In only a few more minutes, intercontinental ballistic missiles launched from the Russian territory 15-16 minutes ago will began to arrive to their targets as well. Some of these will deliver multiple half-megaton thermonuclear warheads designed to incinerate various U.S. cities by airbursts. Some others will deliver larger single warheads – up to 10 megaton each; perhaps, I would design some of these for ground bursts – trying to destroy some deep underground installations. Not to lose any opportunity, I will arrange also that all nuclear-tipped torpedoes of submarines will be launched towards the remaining U.S. ports and navy installations; so I will try to destroy as many of them as I could. In the mean time, the rest of the nuclear warheads launched as supersonic cruise missiles, against the U.S. battle-groups and against U.S. military bases overseas, would do their part of the job. In another few minutes, the strategic bombers would reach their “firing line” and would launch their nuclear-tipped cruise missiles towards the remaining targets. Finally, after being fully satisfied that the U.S. defense capabilities are destroyed, I will order the remaining 25-megaton aviation bombs to be simply dropped from the bombers on the most heavily protected underground installations that managed to survive the previous strikes.

Of course, the scenario offered above is rather simplistic and might appear to some a bit fantastical and not entirely “professional”, but I guess it is, nonetheless, feasible. At least, those responsible military officials whose duties are to draw the contingency plans and to design retaliatory nuclear strikes must count on various possible scenarios, the one described above inclusive.

Now, please, answer honestly to this question: is there any chance that the U.S. President would reach to his “nuclear football” in order to transmit the actual commands and corresponding codes to the concerned U.S. military installations tasked with conducting a retaliatory nuclear strike? Of course, not. The U.S. President would simply disappear together with his luggage. Even if I (as a potential Russian aggressor) would not be able to arrange the “momentary” nuclear explosions (such as by the nukes delivered in disguise) and would resort to the warheads delivered by the missiles only, still, the chances that the U.S. President having enough time to toy with his “nuclear football” are very slim.

Let us imagine, that the U.S. President is going from his office to his residence at this moment (and I might choose this particular moment for my H-hour).

Situation 1. The U.S. President is in his presidential limousine (or in his helicopter) being delivered from his office to his home; the “briefcase” is, of course, with him – carried by one of those folks who always

escort the President. While the presidential motorcade is somewhere in the middle of the road (or the helicopter somewhere in the air) the presidential bodyguards receive the signal of the atomic alert. The latter was rung because NORAD detected launches of several ballistic missiles from submarines not so far from the U.S. territory. What they would do? Apparently, they have some contingency plans drawn in advance for such a situation. Their plans are apparently designed with the primary intention to save the presidential persona. So, the bodyguards will either try to deliver the President into the nearest anti-atomic bunker (depending on the actual situation), or will try to divert his helicopter/airplane to the safest possible destination – as far away as possible from any potential target of the Russian missile strike. I think it is logical to presume so. Add here that in no later than 2 minutes since NORAD has first noticed the first ballistic missiles launches (if it notices it at all), a few of them would explode in the stratosphere with a view of creating the enormous EMP – and would destroy all electrical and electronic equipment in the United States. So, the chances are that the presidential motorcade will suddenly stand still, because the car engines will stop working, while his helicopter might, at best case, descend in an "auto rotating" mode because its engine will suddenly stop functioning as well. In any case, the President himself will be shit-scared at least for the first few minutes, the presidential entourage will be in a complete mess-up, and no one in this situation will even remember about that "presidential briefcase" before it is too late. Because by the time they will recollect that they had to use "the button", their location will be incinerated by one of the very first thermonuclear explosions, targeting the U.S. leadership, in an order of priority.

Let us now imagine a more or less "conventional" situation:

Situation 2. The U.S. President is in his Oval Office; the "briefcase" is, of course, with him – somewhere in the adjacent room. While the President enjoys his morning coffee (or enjoys something else from some female intern, as a variety), the presidential bodyguards receive the signal of the atomic alert. What do they do? Luckily, in this case we no longer need to guess, because we know it for sure (from the example of what happened with Dick Cheney at 9.32 AM on September the 11th). They would burst into the Oval Office and without even talking to the President, would grab him by his belt, causing him the feeling of "levitation", and propel him towards the underground anti-atomic bunker. The poor chap who is sitting in the adjacent room with the president's "emergency satchel", at the best case, would grab his valuable luggage and rush after the presidential bodyguards towards the anti-atomic bunker. At the worst case – they would forget to inform him of the actual atomic alert whatsoever. But in any case, the moment when all these folks will remember about the "nuclear football", will not occur until the next 5-7 minutes; at least, not earlier, when they will run into the bunker, shut down its doors, and start breathing normally. Unfortunately, by the time they recollect "the button", the city of Washington will apparently cease to exist, being reduced to plasmatic conditions by some 10 megaton ground burst – designed not to only incinerate the U.S. capital, but also to destroy its underground structures. If the hypocenter of that ground burst will be somewhere around the Pentagon's "Ground Zero" cafeteria, then the presidential bunker under the White House will probably survive (though, I am not 100% certain, still, considering that the two buildings are not that far from each other). However, if the hypocenter will be the White House itself, I don't think that the presidential bunker has any chance to survive.

Add here that Russia has so many nuclear warheads, that those who might plan such a strike would not feel so stingy as to allocate only one warhead for the Capital City of the main adversary. They may as well allocate 3-4 or even 5 warheads that could strike different parts of the city of Washington either simultaneously or in quick succession – making sure that all underground structures under the U.S. capital are destroyed completely.

This supposes to mean that if the aggressor manages to strike first, the United States would not be able to retaliate with the nuclear strike, because the first strike will incapacitate the U.S. President, effectively rendering useless his "exclusive" luggage. Doesn't it?

Do you realize, at last, that the widespread notion about the alleged "exclusivity" of the President and the alleged "necessity" of his "briefcase" in regard to the retaliatory nuclear strike is a great misconception?

It shall be clear to any logical person, that the retaliatory nuclear strike could be conducted on Presidential orders, on some other high-ranking officials' orders, on some duty commander's orders, and even without any orders whatsoever. There is a special mechanism and special instructions, governing the issue. If a commander of a nuclear submarine (designed primarily for the reasons of the retaliatory nuclear strike, in case you don't know it) learns that his country no longer exists and no order could be therefore expected from anywhere, he is entitled to carry out the retaliatory nuclear strike on his own. Therefore, such a commander of the nuclear submarine does not need any "codes" from anywhere, except from his personal safe. However, I am not quite sure in this regard about commanders of

stationary nuclear missile installations. I do not think that they are capable of carrying out the retaliatory nuclear strike entirely at their own discretion. These might need to get some launch codes from their superiors, still.

Since I hope I have successfully disproved the notion about the alleged "necessity" of the "presidential briefcase", let us come back to our subject of interest – the U.S. Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld.

The point of my suspicion is that when Rumsfeld was hiding from his subordinates on the Pentagon's lawn during the confirmed warning of the nuclear attack against the U.S. capital, he did it for some special reasons. These reasons had apparently nothing to do with the shoot-down passenger planes orders, and, almost certainly, they had nothing to do with Rumsfeld's reluctance to participate in the painful decision-making in regard to the Twin Towers' demolition. The true reasons were, probably, more serious than just these two. I think Rumsfeld was the second person, besides the actual U.S. President, who was entitled to keep and to issue those launch codes to the stationary ICBMs for the reason of the retaliatory nuclear strike. Of course, judging by logic, there must have been a third such person as well – most probably, a certain Duty Shift Commander, sitting in some deep underground bunker all the time, but I presume that Rumsfeld and other so-called "good guys" took good care of that "third person" as well.

I could be mistaken, of course, by presuming so, but I think that I am not. In any case, it is logical to presume that the Freemasons (who value their precious lives at the highest possible value) could not afford any nuclear strikes exchange between the United States and Russia. Therefore, they must do all they could to prevent such a development. On the other hand, judging by the seriousness of the situation in the case of the confirmed warning of the nuclear attack, it shall be presumed that the retaliatory nuclear strike must be carried out at once, quickly, and in an almost "automated" manner. The United States' military will have only 4-5 minutes at its disposal (since it notices the incoming Russian missiles) to be able to prepare the retaliatory nuclear strike. You have to understand that the America's own ISBNs must be on their way towards Russia by the time the Russian warheads would begin falling from space onto their positions (otherwise, these missiles might be destroyed before they could be used). It means that the U.S. military officials will have only a few minutes to transmit the corresponding Emergency Action Messages (EAMs), followed by the necessary codes, to launch control centers. After that it would be too late. The United States would be destroyed together with its stationary missiles' positions and the only limited retaliatory nuclear strikes could be carried out by the submarines' commanders, acting out of their own sense of duty.

Therefore, the Freemasons must have arranged the actual 9/11 setup in such a manner, that those few U.S. officials who were holding the necessary launch codes, would be blocked, in one way or another, from carrying out their duties in accordance with the prescribed procedures. These officials must have been blocked for a few minutes following the missile attack on the Pentagon – at least, till the moment when it would be decided that the attack was carried out only by a single, possibly "stray" missile that luckily failed to detonate and there are no other missiles in the air. I hope the reader agrees with this logic.

This suggestion explains, by the way, why the 9/11 planners arranged the U.S. President to be on a trip to Florida during that morning. The U.S. President was the first person who is supposed to authorize (and to technically enable) the retaliatory nuclear strike. By sending him away, moreover, having him sitting with children in a class-room, the so-called "good guys" created a reasonable delay with conveying to the President the notice of the upcoming nuclear attack in the first instance. There was an additional delay with the President's response, of course, in such a peculiar situation. Therefore, by the time G. W. Bush supposed to reach to his "nuclear football" in order to conduct the retaliatory nuclear strike, the situation in the Pentagon had somehow "normalized" and the necessity of the strike against Russia could have been re-considered on a cool head. Moreover, if you carefully review available accounts of 9/11 events, you will surely notice that things were arranged in such a manner, that the U.S. President in Florida was held nearly "incommunicado"; at least, during the most important moment. He was using a petty cellular phone most of the time when he needed to call others. This suggests that those who arranged his trip to Florida that morning did not only create the "reasonable delay" described above; the so-called "good guys" went a bit farther than that – by actually cutting the U.S. President from any communication whatsoever.

When it comes to the "third person" (next after the U.S. President and his second-in-command – the Defense Secretary) who could act in the same capacity, I have no clue how the Freemasons managed to render him harmless. I was not in his underground bunker, after all. However, it shall be presumed that he was incapacitated somehow. Maybe the Freemasons arranged the schedule of duty shifts in a way that their own guy would be on duty that morning. Maybe they neutralized that duty official in some other way

(that could have been anything right up to the most primitive solutions – such as drugging him or locking him away in a toilet). But surely they must have taken good care of him. To think otherwise would be to sin against logic.

And when it comes to the "second person" – our Donald Rumsfeld, you already know what happened. He simply ran away and was hiding on the Pentagon lawn, pretending to "observe damage" and "helping the injured" during the time he was supposed to conduct the retaliatory nuclear strike against Russia. He only came back to the Pentagon building when the scare of the nuclear strike subsided and the retaliatory strike was postponed. I think this is pretty self-evident.

Oh, we almost forgot to finish the article by James Ridgeway we were reading. Here is its continuation:

"…Later, before the 9/11 commission, Rumsfeld provided a rather astonishing explanation for his behavior:

The Department of Defense…did not have responsibility for the borders. It did not have responsibility for the airports…And the fact that I might not have known something ought not to be considered unusual. Our task was to be oriented out of this country…and to defend against attacks from abroad. And a civilian aircraft was a law enforcement matter to be handled by law enforcement authorities and aviation authorities. And that is the way our government was organized and arranged. So those questions you're posing are good ones. And they are valid and they ought to be asked. But they ought to be asked of people who had the statutory responsibility for those things.

In his book, Rumsfeld laments the fact he did not resign after Abu Ghraib.

In truth, he should have resigned or been fired for failing to protect the nation in the face of the worst attack since Pearl Harbor…"

Well. I guess we could discard the matter of shooting down the civilian aircraft, since it is not the point of our interest here; moreover, it was not the responsibility of Rumsfeld as the Secretary of Defense, as he correctly pointed it out. But when it comes to the very last sentence, I can not agree with its author, because he does not actually understand what was the actual guilt of Donald Rumsfeld, who should have not resigned on account of what he did, and not even "been fired", but been fired at by the firing squad.

Let us review a few more published accounts on Rumsfeld's behavior during that fateful morning of 9/11.

Here is an interesting compilation that goes by the name ***"Point MC-5: Secretary of Defense Rumsfeld's Behavior Between 9:00 and 10:00 AM"***, published on the "Consensus 9/11" web site[337].

Unfortunately, this one is full of contradictory statements by various U.S. officials, so I do not even want to spend precious time cutting through all of them and confusing the reader. I will only make general conclusions. The main point of all those contradictions is that the then national counter-terrorism coordinator, Richard Clarke, who apparently made that painful decision to demolish the Twin Towers, is not happy with the fact that he is going to bear the full responsibility for his decision, alone. Therefore Clarke tries hard now to present things in such a manner that it would appear that Rumsfeld allegedly was engaged in a video-conference with him immediately after the second aluminum plane hit the South WTC Tower and allegedly was on the video conference room right up to the time the Pentagon was hit, and even after that. In the same time, the 9/11 Commission tries to "defend" Rumsfeld (if establishing the fact of his dereliction of duty could be called "defense") by establishing that he was indeed on the Pentagon's lawn, helping the injured and observing damage, and did not join the NMCC until ~10.30 AM.

"Secretary Rumsfeld was not in the NMCC [National Military Command Center] when the shootdown order was first conveyed. He went from the parking lot to his office, where he spoke to the President [shortly after 10:00], then to the Executive Support Center, where he participated in the White House

---

[337] http://www.consensus911.org/point-mc-5/

video teleconference. He moved to the NMCC shortly before 10:30, in order to join Vice Chairman Myers."[338]

Apparently, some events described by Clarke have indeed taken place in reality; however, they took place at a different time than claimed in his book. Nevertheless, some of his claims are worth quoting:

"…Reporting about his video conference, which evidently began at roughly 9:10,[339] *Clarke wrote: "As I entered the Video Center, . . . I could see people rushing into studios around the city: Donald Rumsfeld at Defense and George Tenet at CIA."*[340] *So, whereas Rumsfeld and the Commission say that Rumsfeld went from his breakfast meeting to his office for a CIA briefing, where he remained until the Pentagon attack, Clarke said that, shortly after the second WTC attack, Rumsfeld went to the Pentagon's teleconferencing studio.*

Clarke indicated, moreover, that Rumsfeld continued to participate in the videoconference: After the Pentagon attack, Clarke could "still see Rumsfeld on the screen."[341] *A little later, Clarke wrote, "smoke was getting into the Pentagon secure teleconferencing studio," and "Franklin Miller* ***urged him [Rumsfeld] to helicopter to DOD's alternate site****," but Rumsfeld replied:* ***"I am too goddam old to go to an alternate site."*** *So "Rumsfeld moved to another studio in the Pentagon."*[342] *…"*

However, here is the contradicting evidence, established by the 9/11 Commission:

"…Rumsfeld in particular, as the summary shows, was not involved in Clarke's video conference until a few minutes after 10:00. Moreover, Rumsfeld also could not have had anything to do with the crash of United 93, which occurred at 10:03, for two reasons:

Rumsfeld, as the summary shows, ***did not enter the NMCC until 10:30****.*

"By the time the military learned about [United 93's hijacking], it had crashed."[343] *…"*

Of course, we are not much interested in how these folks will divide responsibility for shooting down Flight 93, which always seems to be the main point in all these post-9/11 quarrels. We are interested in facts:

1) Rumsfeld, who was the second-in-command, **did not enter the NMCC until 10:30,** despite the fact that his country was in the state of a nuclear war starting from 09:32.

2) Clarke personally heard and seen on the video that when Rumsfeld, as being the second-in-command in a country of almost 400 million people was urged to move to the war-time command post because his country was *in the state of the nuclear war*, he answered: ***"I am too goddam old to go to an alternate site."***

Please, do not do any mistake when analyzing the above: it is not like an old man has politely refused a certain convenience offered to him for his own safety. It is like a top military commander refused to go into his war-time command post, prescribed by contingency plans, thus deserting his commanding duties; moreover, doing so during the moment of the confirmed nuclear attack against his country.

I can't abstain from mentioning that Rumsfeld's behavior during 9/11 was strangely reminiscent of the behavior of those freemasonic actors who performed during the Chernobyl production in 1986. What Rumsfeld did during the last minutes remaining before the atomic alert and of the nuclear missile strike is reminiscent of the behavior of Anatoly Diatlov during the last minutes before the explosion under the 4th reactor on the Chernobyl nuclear power plant; however, Rumsfeld's performance in the immediate

---

[338] The 9/11 Commission Report: *Final Report of the National Commission on Terrorist Attacks upon the United States, Authorized Edition* (New York: W. W. Norton, 2004), 43-44;
[339] Clarke, Against All Enemies, 1-3
[340] Clarke, Against All Enemies, 3.
[341] Ibid., 7.
[342] Ibid., 8-9.
[343] The 9/11 Commission Report: *Final Report of the National Commission on Terrorist Attacks upon the United States, Authorized Edition* (New York: W. W. Norton, 2004), 34

aftermath of the Pentagon's strike is strangely reminiscent of the performance of the two main Chernobyl charlatans – Legasov and Pikalov. Neither of those two were personally afraid of any "radiation", while at the same time scaring the entire world by this very "radiation". Likewise, Rumsfeld was personally not afraid of any nuclear strike at all, and at the same time doing all his best to scare simpletons around him with the alleged "danger" of the so-called "terror" allegedly armed with missiles, nuclear, chemical and biological weapons.

In this respect, I can't resist quoting one more article dealing with the same issue: "***Signs Supplement - A Scary Tale for Halloween"***[344]. I especially loved its author's sense of humor as well as his sense of reality. Unlike the majority of gullible plebs, who seem to swallow the impudent freemasonic "prophesies" by "prophet" Rumsfeld, this author seems to duly appreciate them:

"…Rumsfeld foresaw how such an attack would "galvanize the nation and cause the Atlantean Government to act." It seems he then proceeded to organize said "disabling attack."

Rumsfeld returned to the Pentagon as Secretary of Defense under George the Second. He formed what he referred to as "The Cabal", made up of his cronies from the Ford years. As happened then, two teams were set up to produce evidence for an invasion of Iraq, one of CIA experts, the other of the same group who had formed Team B under Ford. And guess what? The same thing happened again. The Cabal produced a long list of lies and manipulations in order to convince the Atlantean public that Saddam Hussein was 1) involved in 9/11, 2) was an immediate threat to the security of Atlantis, 3) was the possessor of a large cache of Weapons of Mass Destruction.

The morning of September 11, 2001, Rumsfeld was in his Pentagon office discussing the best ways of making a profit on killing people. Just minutes prior to the first plane hitting the first tower of the WTC, he remarked:

*Inside, Defense Secretary Donald H. Rumsfeld had some people in to talk about missile defense and the risk that terrorism seen in the past would happen again. "Let me tell ya," he said, "I've been around the block a few times. There will be another event." **Two minutes later**, a plane smashed into the first World Trade Center tower and **proved him right**. »*[345]

Not bad. Give the guy an A for his intelligence. Continuing on, he made the following prediction:

*"If we remain vulnerable to missile attack, a terrorist group or rogue state that demonstrates the capacity to strike the U.S. or its allies from long range could have the power to hold our entire country hostage to nuclear or other blackmail," he said. "And let me tell you, I've been around the block a few times. There will be another event. " He repeated it for **emphasis** : "There will be another event. " **Within minutes** of that utterance, Rumsfeld's words **proved** tragically **prophetic**."*[346]

Two for two! Way to go, Donald! This guy really knew something! But that's not all. The prophetic Mr. Rumsfeld continued with his predictions:

*Donald Rumsfeld, the Secretary of Defence, was in his office on the eastern side of the building, in a meeting with Christopher Cox, the defence policy committee chairman of the House of Representatives. Mr Rumsfeld, recalls Mr Cox, watched the TV coverage from New York and said : "Believe me, this isn't over yet. There's going to be another attack, **and it could be us**."*[347]

Give the man a cigar, Boy! If they only had intelligence this good prior to going into Iraq...

---

[344] http://cassiopaea.xmystic.com/cass/signs_halloween_supplement.htm

[345] *A day beyond belief for all America*, par Calvin Woodward, Associated Press, 16 September 2001 ; http://search.fayettevillenc.com//cgi-bin/search/display-online.pl?id=13550

[346] *Chairman Cox's Statement on the Terrorist Attack on America*, Christopher Cox, 11 September 2001 ; http://cox.house.gov/html/release.cfm?id=33

[347] *Revealed : what really went on during Bush's 'missing hours'*, William Langleyere, The Daily Telegraph, 16 December 2001 ; http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml?xml=%2Fnews%2F2001%2F12%2F16%2Fwbush16.xml

A month later, after the preparations for the invasion of Iraq were underway, Rumsfeld made the following comment in an interview:

Secretary Rumsfeld Interview with Parade Magazine, Friday, Oct. 12, 2001

They [find a lot] and any number of terrorist efforts have been dissuaded, deterred or stopped by good intelligence gathering and good preventive work. It is a truth that a terrorist can attack any time, any place, using any technique and it's physically impossible to defend at every time and every place against every conceivable technique. Here we're talking about plastic knives and using an American Airlines flight filed with our citizens, and the ***missile to damage this building*** *and* ***similar*** *(inaudible)* ***that damaged the World Trade Center****. The only way to deal with this problem is by taking the battle to the terrorists, wherever they are, and dealing with them.*[348]

Is this a Freudian slip? Rumsfeld admits that the Pentagon was hit by something other than a commercial jet.

How does this scary tale end? We don't know. Legend has it that Atlantis was involved in a great war with the "Athenians" who narrowly won. However, afterwards they were both subjected to a great cataclysm that wiped all traces of their great civilizations from their planet…"

Perhaps, some reader might ask this question: so, if it were proven that Donald Rumsfeld was indeed a Freemason, does it mean that his protégé – Dick Cheney is also a proven Freemason?

Well. It is not easy to answer this question precisely. I would not dare to state that Dick Cheney is a proven Freemason. It could be, of course, but I can not be certain about it. Judging by his [visible] personal qualities [though, he could actually *play* "stupid", "greedy", and "cowardly"; you can not discount this possibility], Cheney does not look like a member of the Freemasonic sect (the sect is actually the knights order; it is militant, soldier-like, not merchant-like, do not forget it). The fact that Cheney was a younger protégé of some elder Freemason does not constitute a proof of itself. You should know that people could join their sect in a few different ways. If someone was born into the Freemasonic family, he would most probably (yet, still not necessarily) follow in step with his father and join the sect when he would be something like over 20 years old (sometimes even later than that, yet, sometimes – earlier than that). Other suitable candidates could be spotted by the sect while they are still in a primary or in a secondary school and then – "indirectly guided" for many years by some specially appointed "mentor" from the sect. At some point, a potential candidate will be either put to some hard test, or put into a serious personal trouble – and then offered to join the sect (that in the second case would help him out of the trouble, of course). Once he joined the sect, he would be appointed a mentor (before that moment, his former Freemasonic mentor supposed to provide only an "indirect" guidance, but since the novice joined the sect officially, the guidance becomes "direct" – it will resemble a typical apprenticeship). However, often, Freemasons simply "cultivate" some useful folks – in the same manner potentially useful folks are "cultivated" by intelligence services.

Therefore, we can not know for sure if the relationship between Rumsfeld and Cheney was like an apprenticeship between an older and a younger adepts, or it was rather a so-called "friendship" between an adept and a profane who was merely "cultivated" for some future use in disguise of a "younger friend" and a "protégé".

When almost I finished this chapter, I remembered one more intriguing detail. When I was reviewing all 9/11 news footage several years ago, it noticed that one of the reporters permanently attached to the Pentagon mentioned he was warned in advance that something might happen to the Pentagon. I began to review those videos and I indeed found that piece. It was NBC reporter Jim Miklaszewski. At ~09.38 AM, the NBC interrupted its topic to let Miklaszewski describe the Pentagon's explosion (he did not even talk about any "plane", as you may expect). However, at the end of his brief report, Miklaszewski said the following intriguing phrase:

---

[348] http://www.defenselink.mil/news/Nov2001/t11182001_t1012pm.html

*"…**but interestingly enough**, one intelligence official **here in the building** said when he saw what appears to be a coordinated attack on the World Trade Center, **his advise was to stay away from the outside of the building today**, just in case..."*

Do you believe in "coincidences"? Especially, after considering those "true" Rumsfeld's "prophesies" and his corresponding behavior? Do not be so naïve, please.

That unnamed "one intelligence official" who was so kind to warn nice fellow Jim Miklaszewski (who was always in the Pentagon, being permanently attached to it) to stay away from the outside of the Pentagon building "today", knew what he was warning him about. Obviously, Rumsfeld did not work alone there. He must have some other Freemasons working with him on the same project.

I uploaded this video here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=5BbNmID2sNM and here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KadRQrXiEKY

Otherwise, you may try to search the Internet for the file named: "911_NBC_09.38-09.40_AM_Jim_Miklaszewski_was_warned_in_advance_about_Pentagon_attack.mpg"

Unfortunately, we do not know the exact name of that "one intelligence official"; though, I sincerely hope that one day Jim Miklaszewski will reveal his name to some special tribunal, created to prosecute the 9/11 perpetrators…

Anyhow, now we managed to discover at least one confirmed 9/11 perpetrator whose guilt could be established for certain. His name is "Donald Henry Rumsfeld".

Barbarian truth: the "Kursk" submarine. One year before the Pentagon attack.

Now, since I presume that some people would not believe that the 22 "Granit" missiles might have been really stolen from the sunken Russian "Kursk" submarine, I am obliged to prove that they were indeed stolen. And not just that they were only stolen, but also that each of these 22 "Granit" missiles featured not conventional, but exactly thermonuclear warheads. So that all together there were 22 warheads, which were all missing accordingly. Actually, to be exact, only the 21 of them are still missing today, because one has been already found in between the Pentagon Rings "C" and "B" – and now is in possession of the American FBI.

Since the Russian Government has put forward a double false claim – that:

1) There were allegedly no nuclear weapons whatsoever on the sunken "Kursk" submarine;

and

2) All the remaining "Granit" missiles (22 pieces in total) have been allegedly "recovered" one year later – when the Russian Government, at last, managed to organize an expedition to salvage the sunken "Kursk" submarine,

I am obliged to sub-divide my proof into two parts accordingly – in order to disprove both of the lies of the Russian Government separately.

1. Addressing the lie that the 22 "Granit" missiles on the sunken "Kursk" submarine might have been allegedly equipped with "conventional" warheads.

What is actually the "Granit" missile and what is its tactical earmarking?

The "Granit" missile was conceived in the late '60s and designed in the '70s as the most important part of a larger concept of a so-called "asymmetrical response" to a growing aggressiveness of the American imperialism (I am talking about the then Soviet doctrine, not about my personal feelings, so do not be offended by the wording, please, if you feel that the term "American imperialism" is inappropriate to use). The point is that the American imperialism at that time had attached a great importance to its carrier battle groups. It was a supposedly vain belief, which was, nonetheless, exaggerated after the American aircraft-carriers' seemingly successful use in an aggression against Vietnam, Laos, and Cambodia.

What was the "asymmetrical response"?

According to their "defensive" and quite rational military doctrine, the Soviet leaders have never planned to attack any third-world countries. Actually, the 1979 Afghanistan adventure was just a tragic exception to a rule – it is widely believed that the USSR was driven into that unfortunate war by a clever set-up of the American CIA who had then a strategic objective to destroy the USSR itself; if fact, nowadays Zbigniew Brzezinski[349] does not even hide this any more and boasts it openly.

Since the Soviet military doctrine did not contain any imperialist agenda, especially in regard to the third-world states, the Soviet strategists had never wanted to have any aircraft-carriers in the Soviet's own navy. Ironically, even countries like Spain or Thailand could boast to have some aircraft-carriers in their Navies, but not the Soviets – they have never had even one. It was a matter of principle. The Soviet military experts sincerely believed that aircraft-carriers were weapons of imperialists only and they were intended to carry out strikes exclusively against poorly defended third-world countries. They held a belief

[349] Zbigniew Brzezinski, a Rockefeller's advisor, a well-known proponent of the "New World Order", and one of the main driving forces behind "globalistic" organizations such as "The Trilateral Commission", Bilderberg Club, etc. Brzezinski served as a national security advisor during President Carter's Administration. He is universally acknowledged as being a chief architect of the 1979 Afghan "adventure" and that of the eventual destruction of the Soviet Union. Brzezinski is known for his cave-man-like hatred towards the USSR which he always displays openly being unable to hide it even to the least extent. He continues to display his trade-mark implacable hatred towards Russia even today, in 2010, despite the fact that capitalist Russia denounced communist ideology 20 years ago.

that in no case would an aircraft-carrier enjoy an impunity if deployed against a seriously defended adversary.

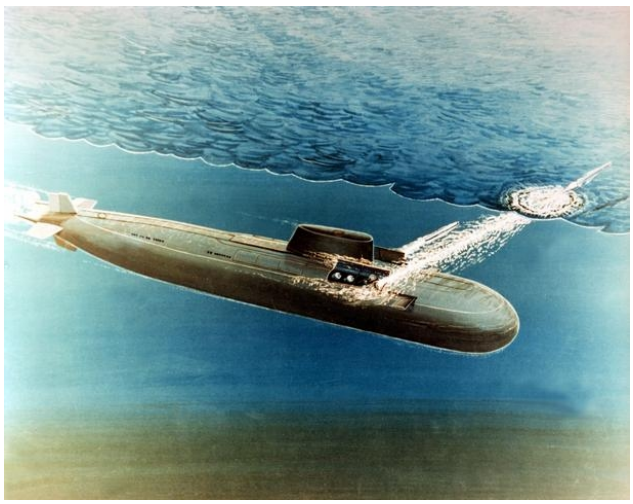
In their opinions, in case of any war against a more or less serious country, any aircraft-carrier would not survive any longer than a couple of hours and that is why to build such expensive and huge “floating coffins” for the Soviet’s own navy was simply not an option. Still, while rejecting to have their own aircraft-carriers, the Soviet leaders had somehow to balance the situation with the existing American carrier battle groups – on whose existence was supposedly based the American maritime supremacy.

Out of this concern the idea of the “asymmetrical response” was born. The idea was that all existing American carrier battle groups, irrespective of how well such a group might be protected, would be quickly destroyed by massive pre-emptive nuclear strikes. The main weapon in such nuclear strikes should have been the very “Granit” missile. It was to be deployed on a special kind of submarine, which was presumably about 10 times cheaper than an approximate aircraft-carrier, yet alone capable of destroying, almost instantly, two entire carrier battle groups and yet, after re-loading the missiles, capable of destroying even more targets. One of these submarines was named “Kursk”.

The full official description of the “Kursk” submarine: a nuclear-powered cruise missile submarine K-141 “Kursk”, (project 949A, or “ANTEY-II”, NATO codename “OSCAR-II”). Designed by the Central Design Bureau "Rubin", under the chief designer I. L. Baranov. The main role: a fighting submarine, deployable against enemy carrier battle groups, capable of delivering massive long range nuclear missile strikes against selective targets from a submerged position. Diving depth: 600 meters. Displacement: 14,700 t surfaced, 24,000 t submerged. Length 155 m, beam 18.2 m, draught 9.2 m. Speed: 32 knots submerged; 16 knots surfaced. Double-hull construction. Nuclear main propulsion: two OK-6506 reactors (2x190 MW). Crew: 107 men (including 48 commissioned officers). Weapons: 24 long-range supersonic cruise missiles P-700 ("Granit"); 4x650-mm and 2x533-mm torpedo tubes with 28 torpedoes or ASW rockets. Estimated cost: 226,000,000 Russian rubles. Commissioned: December 1994.

So, what is the “Granit”? This is a heavily armored (it resembles virtually a flying tank, which can not be damaged by any kind of conventional anti-missiles or artillery shells) long-range supersonic cruise missile with a unique guidance system and built-in advanced means to withstand various anti-aircraft weaponry, as well as to counteract various radars. The missile, moreover, could be fired from under water. One special submarine (such as the defunct “Kursk”) is able to carry 24 of these missiles, which could be all fired in two salvos, independently attacking two different carrier battle groups (in different directions) in two missile “swarms” – 12 missiles each, in a fully autonomous mode.

While attacking in such a “swarm”, the “Granit” missiles would demonstrate an exceptionally high level of virtual intellect. Their designers really did their best to embed the most advanced intellectual systems into these missiles.



Top: “Granites” in a swarm on their flight.
Left: “Granites” being fired from under water.

Typically an attack of one of such missile swarms would look like this. Immediately after being fired, all the 12 flying missiles would establish a kind of protected radio-communication network with each other and would exchange various tactical information during their flight. One of these missiles would assume the role of a “leading” missile. However, nobody would know in advance which one exactly – only the missiles would “decide” among themselves who would be their “leader” and such a “decision” would be made only after the missiles had already been fired.

The majority of the "missile swarm" would fly in a very low altitude towards the carrier battle group – in order to increase as much as possible their invincibility from possible interception. However, the "leading" missile would fly at the highest altitude – which would allow it to observe much more of the operational theater, to reconnoiter it, and to relay information on the detected targets to the rest of the swarm. If such a "leading" missile for any reason would be intercepted, the remaining 11 missiles would immediately "appoint" a new "leading" missile from among themselves and this new "leader" would climb up to replace the intercepted "leader". During such a communication, the missiles would gather all required information on the targeted battle group during approaching it and would automatically "distribute" between themselves their final roles. I.e. they will "assign" each of themselves to each of the intended targeted ship in a ship order, definitely observing targets priority in accordance with an actual value of ships in that ship order.

The highest priority would be, of course, given to the aircraft-carrier itself, which would have to be targeted first. None of the "Granit" missiles would proceed to attack any secondary targets in the ship order assigned to them unless they would "make sure" that the main target (the aircraft-carrier) had been already destroyed by their sister-missile which had been "assigned" to attack the main target. If the main target had not been destroyed by the missile "assigned" to this task, for any reason, the intellectual network of the missile swarm would "assign" this role to another missile – and would direct it to destroy the main target. If not – they would "assign" a third missile to the same task etc. – until the aircraft-carrier is surely destroyed.

Only after the main target has been already destroyed, the rest of the missiles would proceed to attack secondary targets in the group, again, making sure that the remaining targets are being destroyed in accordance with the priority order and also making sure that none of the remaining ships in the group would accidentally come under a simultaneous attack by two missiles instead of one. Until the very last moment, the missiles in the swarm would retain a technical possibility to distribute and to re-distribute targets among themselves and nobody would ever know which one of the missiles would be assigned to attack any primary or any secondary target in a targeted ship order.

Of course, the "Granit" missiles could be also fired one-by-one and their advanced intellectual guidance system would still allow them to effectively attack either single naval targets, or single stationary ground targets (such as demonstrated in the case with the Pentagon). They as well could be used to strike entire cities – in case of a retaliatory strike (specifically for a reason of destroying the cities, a detonator of its thermonuclear warhead could be set for an airburst, which will increase the zone of destruction and the casualties). However, striking the stationary targets and the populated cities was not what the "Granit" was really meant for – these targets are intended to be dealt with by ballistic missiles, not by the cruise ones. Although, the submarines armed with the "Granit" missiles are, in fact, considered a strategic "back-up" of the Russian main strategic nuclear forces (represented by submarines armed with the ballistic missiles), and the "Granit" missiles in this capacity could be used to destroy all U.S. cities and other important objects on both U.S. coasts, it is definitely not their main role. They were designed primarily to attack carrier battle groups in "swarms" – exactly in a manner described above.

Due to their original pre-destination, the "Granit" missiles could not be equipped with any conventional warheads, but only with the nuclear ones. I guess everybody understands that such a thing as an aircraft-carrier as an adversary, considering all these four factors – its size (hundreds of meters), its cost (billions of dollars), its "population" (thousands of people), and its danger (any aircraft-carrier has, besides its actual airplanes, a lot of nuclear weapons) – could only be attacked by nuclear weapons. To attack an aircraft-carrier by any conventional weaponry is simply not an option. It would require at the best case a minimum of 8-10 conventional missiles with big warheads (at least 2-3 times bigger than those of "Harpoon[350]" or "Exoset[351]") to strike the aircraft-carrier in order to effectively put it out of order, and even more than that – to destroy it completely. Nobody could afford such a luxury in an event of a modern nuclear war. An aircraft-carrier could only be attacked by nuclear weapons and that's it. This is the

[350] UGM/RGM/AGM-84 "Harpoon"- a standard and the most common American-made anti-ship missile also being widely used abroad; it features 222 kg conventional warhead and could fly over 110 km at roughly 855 km/h.
[351] MM-38/40; SM-39; AM-39 "Exoset" – a standard and the most common French-made anti-ship missile, it is also being widely sold around the world and therefore being widely used by many other countries; it was an "Exoset" missile fired by Argentina pilots that struck a British destroyer – the HMS "Sheffield" in the famous case in 1982 (which failed to explode, by the way); it features 165 kg conventional warhead and could fly up to maximum 65 km at roughly 1000 km/h.

indisputable military rule. The axiom. Actually, any and every aircraft-carrier should be dubbed in advance as a “floating Ground Zero” – exactly as the Pentagon’s central yard was – and there would not be any mistake in this sense.

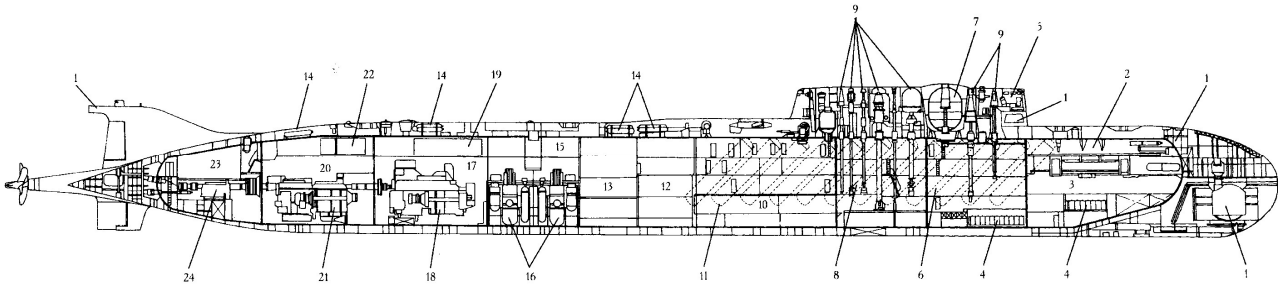
We could now make a logical conclusion. Considering the described above typical tactic of attacking carrier battle groups in swarms, no one could predict which one of the 12 “Granit” missiles fired in a salvo towards the ship order would be assigned the role of attacking the main target in that group. It could be *any one* of the 12 missiles that would be assigned the main role – the actual nuclear strike against the aircraft-carrier. Moreover, this assigned main role could at any time later be re-assigned to another missile shortly before the actual strike. That is exactly why, absolutely all “Granit” missiles, without any exception, are equipped only with nuclear (to be exact – with “thermonuclear”) warheads and under no circumstance could their warheads be conventional.

Another consideration is this. The Americans routinely use their “Tomahawks” for purely imperialistic reasons – for example, for “punishing” various third-world countries. Therefore they need their missiles to be equipped with conventional warheads. Unlike them, the Soviet (as well as the Russian) military due to its specific “defensive” military doctrine and near total absence of any imperialist agenda, has never even planned to use such kind of advanced cruise missiles against any one, except the Main Adversary in case of a major (i.e. nuclear) war. Thus, the Soviets/Russians simply do not need the “Granits” to be equipped with any conventional warheads. What could they use them for? That is a secondary reason why all those extremely expensive supersonic cruise missiles could only be equipped with nuclear warheads.

To be completely fair, it shall be also mentioned, that technically, the “Granit” missile could be equipped with a conventional warhead (featuring about one ton of conventional explosives). Such an “optional” warhead has been apparently designed also by the missile’s designers. However, it was simply a tribute to a fashion – there was a kind of détente on the way during its construction and the designers had to pay their respect to it. In reality, the “Granit” missile is simply too expensive to be used with any conventional warheads, so the “conventional warhead” exists only theoretically. Unlikely they have ever been actually produced and it should be presumed that despite being declared as available, the conventional warheads for “Granit” missiles exist only on blue-prints. Practically – to equip the “Granit” with any conventional warhead would be almost as illogical as to equip with a conventional warhead some Inter-Continental Ballistic Missile (ICBM). Has anyone ever heard about any ICBM that is allegedly “conventional”? I guess the answer is “No”. The same consideration is applicable to the “Granit” missiles. They are all nuclear, absolutely 100%, without any exception.

There is also some engineering consideration as to why all those “Granit” missiles, on the now defunct “Kursk” submarine, could not have been equipped with any conventional warheads. You probably know that any conventional explosive material (such as C4, RDX, or TNT, not even to say about older ones – such as dynamite and nitrate of ammonia) is prone to a detonation. There is simply no explosive material which could not be easily detonated, because if so – how then would you set the very explosion off? The main feature of any and every explosive material is that it could be easily detonated by a detonator. It could be also easily detonated by an explosion of any similar (or another) explosive material in its close proximity. What I mean is this: if, for example, you place very close to each other two aviation bombs – one with a detonator, and one – without a detonator and you set off only one of such bombs, you could be sure that the second bomb would explode also – because its detonation would be triggered by the first bomb’s explosion. That is exactly why an entire huge arsenal of any conventional weaponry could be blown up at once by an accidental explosion. And this could happen, despite the fact that during their storage all explosive munitions are kept separately from their detonators.

Now, considering the above observation, we would take a closer look at the “Kursk” design. Figure 11 in the sketch below points to positions of 24 (12 on each side) launch-tubes with “Granit” missiles:



Продольный разрез АПЛ пр. *949А*

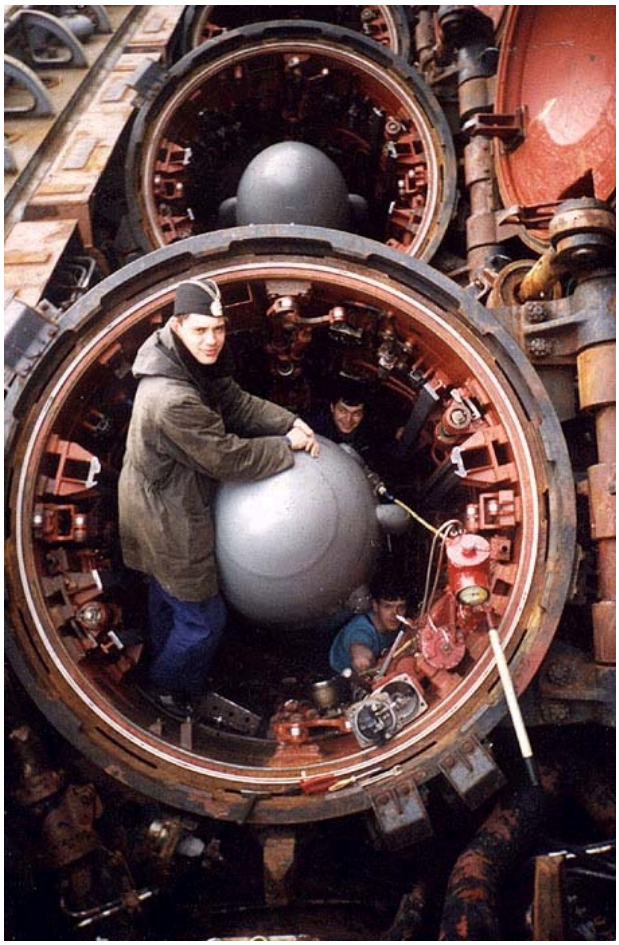
1. Антенны ГАК
2. Стеллажи с устройствами продольной и поперечной подачи с УБЗ комплекса торпедно-ракетного вооружения
3. Носовой (торпедный) отсек
4. Аккумуляторные батареи
5. Ходовой мостик
6. Второй (центральный) отсек
7. ВСУ
8. Третий отсек
9. ПМУ
10. Четвертый (жилой) отсек
11. Контейнеры с ПУ ПКРК "Гранит"
12. Пятый отсек (вспомогательные механизмы)
13. Шестой отсек (вспомогательные механизмы)
14. Баллоны ВВД
15. Седьмой (реакторный) отсек
16. Реакторы
17. Восьмой (турбинный) отсек
18. Носовая ПТУ
19. Носовой ГРЩ
20. Девятый (турбинный) отсек
21. Кормовая ПТУ
22. Кормовой ГРЩ
23. Десятый отсек (ГЭД)
24. ГЭД

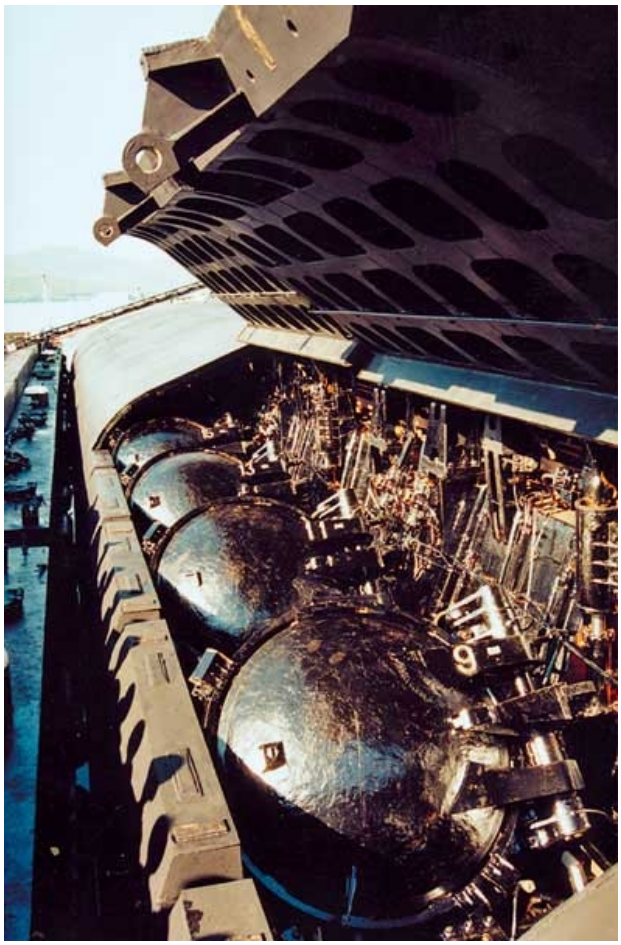
Please, note two important things: 1) that all “Granit” missiles were located quite close to the head of the submarine as it is clearly seen from the sketch above; and 2) that the submarine was designed to have its inner “hard” hull – which is to maintain the intended inner pressure and to sustain living conditions for its crew; and, it was surrounded by another “soft” hull (the latter one was nothing else than a thin outer casing that protects neither from the underwater pressure, nor from any other destructive factors – such as an explosion of an anti-submarine bomb in close proximity). Outlines of the inner hull could be clearly seen on the above sketch – as a relatively dark line surrounding almost 90% of the submarine internals – except only some machinery located inside its head and except the very end of its tail.

All the torpedoes of the “Kursk” submarine have been designed to be kept inside its inner “hard” hull, of course (a torpedoes compartment is where the figure “2” is pointing; while actual torpedo launching tubes extend to outside of the inner hull – into an “unprotected” head of the submarine). This is a typical solution in case of any submarine in general. This particular solution is indeed understandable – because most of the torpedoes are typically equipped with conventional warheads which could be easily detonated and such a detonation could be, for example, triggered by an explosion of an anti-submarine bomb nearby.

“Surprisingly” enough, the 24 launch-tubes which were intended to host the “Granit” missiles (12 on each side of the submarine) have been designed to be OUTSIDE of its inner “hard” hull. The 24 launch-tubes were all positioned in between the “Kursk’s” inner and outer hulls – being practically unprotected from either the hostile environment, from any possible mechanical accident (such as colliding with a rock or with another submarine), or from a possible explosion of anti-submarine munitions in close proximity.

Above – the “Kursk” submarine; along each of its boards, closer to the submarine’s head, there can be clearly seen 6 square hatches in the outer hull of the submarine – each of the hatches covering 2 “Granit” missile’s silos.





These pictures show silos of the "Granit" missiles situated along the right board of the "Kursk" submarine. On the right picture there are two middle hatches opened – revealing closed silos of the missiles No. 9, 11, 13 and 15. It is clearly seen that these missiles have been designed to be positioned outside of the inner hull of the submarine – i.e. between its "soft" (outer) and "hard" (inner) hulls. The inner hull of the submarine was less than 50% of its entire 18.2 meters beam – the diameter of the inner "hard" hull was only 8.5 meters; it is very clear here that the missiles have been positioned simply too close to the submarine's board to be inside the "hard" hull. Below: the "Kursk" submarine with its nose torn off by the explosion after it was salvaged. The largely undamaged silos with closed lids are clearly visible here.

Now try to think: if the designers of the "Kursk" submarine and those of the "Granit" missile would really believe that the missile might be equipped one day with a conventional warhead, whose explosion could be so easily triggered – would they ever dare to position those missiles outside of the protected inner hull of the submarine? Do not even doubt it: they wouldn't design it like that in such a case. This particular design of the submarine has been dictated by only one presumption: that its main weapons, which the "Kursk" has been actually built for – the "Granit" missiles, intended to be used against carrier battle groups, would always be equipped with nuclear warheads only, which could not detonate accidentally.

Here is another engineering consideration in the same regard.

As it was reported and as it appears from the above picture, the "Kursk" has been destroyed by a huge, really huge, explosion, which has torn off the entire submarine's head and has also supposedly caused a detonation of its entire torpedoes' arsenal. In reality, of course, all torpedoes (including those tipped with nuclear warheads) had been stolen prior to the explosion, but the official version of events claims that the torpedoes have all detonated. Thus, we have to base our logic in regard to disproving the Russian Government's lie on the Government's alleged premise: if those torpedoes had indeed exploded, why then had the "Granit" missiles not exploded?

At least 4 of the front launch-tubes of the "Granit" missiles (2 on each side) appeared to be within a zone of the total destruction, caused by the supposed explosion of the entire torpedoes' arsenal, as claimed by the Russian Government. Yet probably another 2 launch-tubes, located further backwards, appeared to be heavily damaged too. And yet another 2 tubes – located further backwards, appeared to be damaged to a lesser extent.

What do you think: if the "Kursk" would have been really armed at that moment with the 22 "Granit" missiles equipped with conventional warheads (each of such conventional warheads featuring about a ton of explosives), wouldn't they follow the alleged torpedoes' detonation and also detonate? Especially considering that at least 6 of the front launch-tubes with the missiles had been apparently within the zone of the initial explosion? Try to guess. Of course, they would. But in reality they did not detonate. Why? Such a failure to detonate in regard to the "Granit" missiles can only be because of either reason:

1) All the "Granit" missiles have been equipped not with conventional warheads, but with *nuclear* ones (a nuclear warhead can not detonate accidentally – so even if it rammed through the several Pentagon's rows of buildings, it would not detonate in a sense of an accidental detonation – as you can see, fortunately, the city of Washington still appears on today's maps).

2) None of the "Granit" missiles had been present in their launch-tubes at the moment of the actual explosion which destroyed the "Kursk" submarine.

In reality, however, both of the abovementioned reasons were applicable at the same time:

1) All the "Granit" missiles were equipped with their typical 500 kiloton thermonuclear warheads – without any exception.
   and
2) None of the "Granit" missiles had been present in their respective launch-tubes during the submarine's destruction. Because all of them, along with the nuclear-tipped torpedoes, had been unloaded and stolen prior to the "accidental" explosion, which supposedly sunk the "Kursk".

How exactly did they manage to steal the nuclear-tipped missiles and the nuclear-tipped torpedoes? Was anyone from the Russian leadership or from the top navy commanders involved with this perpetration? Has the entire crew of the "Kursk" submarine run away with the perpetrators or only a few of them had escaped and the rest were shot and left behind?

I am not going to answer these questions, because it is simply not my business. If anyone would like to investigate these technicalities – let him to proceed with his own inquiry. My intention here is not to reveal the entire picture of the perpetration with the "Kursk", but merely to prove logically that all its nuclear weaponry had been indeed stolen and partly used one year later – in the 9/11 perpetration, which is the topic of this book. I simply do not want to go beyond this point, since my current work here is about 9/11, and not about the "Kursk". I hope you get my point.

Later, at the end of the next paragraph, there will be one more, just an extra proof, that all the missiles from "Kursk" were indeed with nuclear warheads and by no means with conventional ones.

2. Answering the lie that the 22 "Granit" missiles from the sunken "Kursk" submarine had been allegedly "recovered" (i.e. that they were allegedly "not stolen").

Disproving related Conspiracy Theories:

As I already took habit of disproving prevalent conspiracy theories in the case of the WTC demolition and in the case of the Pentagon attack, let me briefly mention here one conspiracy theory in connection with the actual case of the sinking of the "Kursk" submarine. This particular conspiracy theory claims as follows:

"...It was the presence of these Chinese buyers [who supposed to watch how the new Russian torpedo would perform during practical firing] *that* [allegedly] *drove the American submarines shadowing the Kursk - the Toledo and the Memphis - to take disruptive measures, as a result of which one of the American submarines collided with the Kursk. The Kursk, being far bigger than the two American submarines, was hardly affected, but it began to launch its torpedoes, in response to which the other American submarine pre-emptively torpedoed it instead. The incident could have led to world war. But Putin and Clinton did a deal in which American responsibility would be denied, and the US would pay billions of $ in debt-forgiveness. The sailors of the Kursk may have been allowed to die, so that they could not tell the story*[352]*…"*

The abovementioned conspiracy theory implies that the two American submarines – the USS "Memphis" and the USS "Toledo" (which allegedly routinely "shadowed" the "Kursk") were allegedly the culprits of its destruction. Actually, I do not even need to disprove this particular theory – because by the considerations below it would be disproved automatically. Why I mentioned it here is only for the sake of fairness: not only do my claims have the right to exist; so let some alternative opinions be expressed also. But what I particularly liked in this "theory" was the claim that *"Putin and Clinton did a deal…"*. Yes, the Russian and the American Presidents indeed "did a deal" which had some direct relevance to the defunct "Kursk", but at that time it was not longer Clinton. It was Bush Jr. who secured that "deal" from the American side. And the nature of that "deal" was slightly different than the one suggested in the abovementioned conspiracy theory…

Now we come back to the now defunct submarine, which supposedly sunk 12 of August 2000 in the Barents Sea. The first publicly available version of events was this: on August 12, 2000, during maneuvers of the Northern Fleet, the Russian nuclear-powered Antey-II class cruise missile submarine "Kursk" experienced malfunction and hit the seabed at the depth of 108 meters, just outside the coast of the Kola Peninsula in the Barents Sea. Rescue vessels were sent to the disaster area in the evening of the next day. The accident was made public on Monday, August 14, by the press center of the Russian Navy. On Saturday evening, August 19, 2000, it was announced in Russia that the "Kursk" submarine crew was probably dead. Later this story became surrounded by a lot of additional "details" – most of them doubtful enough to be believed.

The submarine was armed as usual with its 24 "Granit" missiles – 22 of them with their usual 500 kiloton thermonuclear warheads, and with a lot of torpedoes of two different calibers. Some of the torpedoes were nuclear-tipped. The torpedoes were actually deemed auxiliary weapons, but, considering their unprecedented speed – 300 km/h or 186 mph, and the fact that some of them were nuclear-tipped, they were also capable of effectively destroying carrier battle groups. Two of the 24 "Granit" missiles had their warheads removed, because they were intended to be fired in the course of a naval exercise.

Intriguingly, there were several other exercises planned in the same time, among them the following ones (lovers of conspiracies and potential inquirers, do not miss the point): *emergency shut-downs* of the "Kursk's" nuclear reactors (*presuming that the submarine "sunk"*), an emergency *underwater* unloading of missiles in the "sunken" position, an *evacuation of its crew* while in a submerged position, and some *other related* emergency practices.

Both "Granits" without warheads had been fired as intended, along with a couple of practical torpedoes, and the rest of the "Kursk" arsenal supposed to remain on board – including the 22 fully combat-ready

---

[352] This particular "Conspiracy Theory" was found in the Internet on: http://www.centurychina.com/cgi-bin/anyboard.cgi/plaboard?cmd=get&cG=33732343738343&zu=33373234373834&v=2&gV=0&p=

"Granit" missiles. Soon after firing of the two practical missiles, some "unexplainable explosion" allegedly occurred and the submarine had severed its radio-contact with a flagman ship.

However, such turn of events was only alleged afterwards. Practically, at the time of the supposed "explosion", nobody had noticed any explosion at all.

In reality, at about 18.00, August 12, 2000, there had been a scheduled radio-contact between the "Kursk" and its base, but the submarine failed to contact. Another version of events claims that the problems on the "Kursk" began much earlier than it's scheduled 18.00 communication séance – i.e. the problems started precisely at 12.00 Noon.

Thus, as my cynical mind suggests, the very minimum of what those, who planned to steal the missiles, had at their disposal, was at least 6 (six) hours of precious time.

Yet another version of events, apparently more realistic, claims that problems on the "Kursk" started one day earlier[353] – i.e. on August 11, 2000. The submarine was already in its sunken position, while explosions registered the next day – on August 12, and had been intended to emphasize the alleged deaths of its crew.

After some time, there had been some efforts undertaken to trace the lost submarine. However, it was not earlier than August 13, 2000, at about 4.30 AM, when a sonar station of the flagman ship involved in that search, managed to discover some alleged anomaly on the seabed. Though, only at about 18.30 (i.e. 14 hours later) it had been authenticated as the sunken "Kursk". Following this search, the submarine had been discovered lying on the seabed, being torn by a huge explosion, with both nuclear reactors fortunately *being shut-down* and with its entire crew presumably dead inside. There were also rumors circulating that some crew members inside were still allegedly "alive", but later it was proven to be false.

In one of the earliest TV interviews (which has never been repeated, of course) there had been voiced an alternative version. One navy diver, whose squad had been quickly airlifted from the Black Sea Fleet to the Northern Fleet – in an attempt to save some possibly alive crew members of the "Kursk", had confessed the following story. His squad was the first to arrive to the scene; despite stormy weather, several divers attempted to immerse – to get to the sunken submarine immediately. Once submerged, they had noticed several *other* busy divers already doing some manipulations with the sunken "Kursk". Those unknown divers apparently belonged to *other two submarines*, lying on the seabed besides the "Kursk".

Since the divers who attempted to immerse from a stormy surface had a lot of difficulty working, they rightly presumed that the divers from the submarines were in a much better position to work and therefore they surfaced – leaving the salvaging work to the others.

Oddly enough, it was later reported that there were *no submarines* near by the sunken "Kursk" and all these rumors about the abovementioned submarines slowly died – giving the floor to the official propaganda machine.

---

[353] The author of this book is also certain about this date, because it is well-known to him that those people, who had actually stolen the "Kursk's" nuclear weaponry, simply could not afford to do it on any other day than "11th". The figure "11" in their permanent belief has some important significance: it is associated in their sectarian tradition with "drumsticks". Therefore all important operations of this sect are always carried out exclusively on 11th dates – even the bogus arrest of so-called "Hambali" had been made on the 11th , not even to say about the very 9/11 attacks. In the same time, those folks, who are mad on numerology, are extremely afraid of the figure "13". Therefore, to begin any operation on the 12th would be too risky for them. It could be easily extended over to the 13th – which in their belief is absolutely unacceptable. Stealing nuclear weapons from the "Kursk" was too an important operation for them to conduct it on any other day than the 11th. You do not have even to doubt these claims of mine. It is better to believe the author of these lines in this particular aspect – he definitely knows what he is talking about. Just to illustrate how serious this is, I would say that my former friend Mike Harari was superstitious to such an extent, that he never works and not even signs any document on an ordinary 13th, unless it is particularly the Friday 13th, he would never even step out of his room. By contrast, the figure "11" – which in their apocalyptic beliefs represents "drumsticks" – is considered to be the best for any action.

14 of August, 2000, the Russian Government officially informed the public through the mass media that due to some "emergency" situation, the crew of the "Kursk" had decided to "lay on the seabed"; and that there had been no nuclear weapons on board the submarine.

After several days of poor and absolutely unintelligible explanations for what had really happened with the submarine, the Russian leadership solemnly declared that the "Kursk" was destroyed by a huge unexplainable explosion, the nature of which was yet to be determined, every member of its crew was dead, unfortunately, but, fortunately, there was nothing else to worry about, because there were allegedly no nuclear weapons on board the sunken submarine.

Ironically, the Russian Government did not cheat the public in this case – it only omitted relatively unimportant words "no longer", which should have been included into that particular statement.

It was true: there were no longer any nuclear weapons indeed on board the sunken submarine. All of the 22 "Granit" missiles, each with its 500 kiloton thermonuclear warhead, along with all of its torpedoes, including the nuclear-tipped torpedoes, had already been stolen. Of course, everything was stolen before the "Kursk" actually "exploded". Within only a few hours – before the Russian Northern Fleet commanders had become suspicious that something had gone wrong with the submarine, its entire nuclear arsenal was gone.

One of the most important indications that the "Kursk" had been indeed armed with the nuclear weapons, which for some unknown reason went largely unnoticed, was this: on Friday, August 25, 2000, the then Prime-Minister of Russia Kasyanov made an official statement concerning the sunken "Kursk":

"…"The background radiation condition is normal now and we have no anxiety," Prime Minister Mikhail Kasyanov said Friday ***in Sarov****, where* ***he was visiting*** *one of Russia's* ***main nuclear research facilities****…"*[354]

The important thing, which nobody had even bothered to notice, was that Kasyanov made this statement while "strangely" visiting the small restricted town of Sarov (also known as "secret" town of "Arzamas-16"). This town was nothing else than the Russian Federal Nuclear Center where most of Russian (and former Soviet) nuclear weapons were being designed. Sarov is a very small and a very "special" town, which is "highly tailored": its entire population (which is less than 85,000 in total – including children and general municipal service personnel) works on designing nuclear weapons.

Why was Prime-Minister Kasyanov visiting such a small town in the immediate aftermath of the "Kursk" catastrophe? What he was doing there – amidst the massive public outcry, while the actual development with the sunken "Kursk" was still unfolding at that moment?

Try to guess: the Russian Prime-Minister was there apparently for only one reason: he wanted to consult with those specialists, who had designed the thermonuclear warheads of the "Granit" missiles (and those of the nuclear-tipped torpedoes as well), in connection with their being sunken. There is simply no other explanation. Kasyanov had plainly nothing to do in Sarov especially amidst the public outcry related to the "Kursk" because it was believed by many simpletons that its crew was still alive inside and could have been salvaged and the simpletons demanded from the Russian Government some decisive actions in this regard.

Considering that according to the official claims there were allegedly no nuclear weapons on board of the sunken submarine, the Prime-Minister of Russia would really have no business to do in Sarov at that particular moment. Logic is a very stubborn thing… Isn't it?

By this piece of information, we got the main point now. Many people do not even suspect one of the main "secrets" of successful intelligence work: about 90-95% of intelligence gathering – including truly top-secret findings, come not from stealing of highly-classified documents directly from enemy's safes, and not even from buying such highly-classified documents from enemy's corrupt officials, and not even from intercepting of enemy's unprotected communications… 90-95% of such top-secret findings come from simply reviewing regular press-releases and from careful reading of "normal" non-classified books, newspapers and magazines: one should only be capable of reading between the lines…

---

[354] As reported by Angela Charlton, Associated Press Writer, Friday August 25 [2000] 2:24 PM ET; found on http://members.fortunecity.com/omegatimes/moral_old_15.htm

The above mentioned press-release is one of the purest samples that confirms the above rule: even a school-boy could simply read between its lines and draw his conclusions right-away: the “Kursk” was apparently armed with the nuclear weapons and the Russian Prime-Minister Kasyanov has only confirmed it – by his peculiar visit to the peculiar town of Sarov...

What is the proof that the 22 “Granit” missiles were indeed stolen and am I speculating by using some uncertain facts? Unfortunately (for the shills), there is proof. Here is it:

Everybody could find in any open source (such as former news-releases in the Internet or by re-viewing old newspapers in a library) that the Russian leadership had begun its operation to salvage the sunken “Kursk” submarine soon after September 11, 2001. It doesn’t mean, of course, that the salvage operation was because of 9/11; apparently it was planned well before the Pentagon attack, so the time was just a coincidence. However, the operation to salvage the “Kursk” and its supposedly “intact” missile armament began shortly after 9/11. It was widely covered in various mass-media. If anyone really wants to dig to the truth – let him review those related news articles carefully. The incredible cover-up will be self-evident even from those open sources. One does not need to have access to the official inquiry files or to any secret sources in order to understand the nature of that cover-up. Even the mere news articles intended for the plebeians are more than enough…

Not only was the U.S. Government alone forced into their most incredible cover-up over 9/11, the Russian Government was forced into their most bizarre cover-up, too. The Russian Government had an onerous task. It had to prove to its own people and to the rest of the world, that all the 22 “Granit” missiles had been indeed “recovered”. Moreover, this burdensome task had been, in turn, subdivided into two actual tasks:

1). They had to “prove” to the general gullible public – mockingly including those poor inquirers from the Attorney-General’s Department, who were charged with the inquiry over the “accidental explosion” – that all the actual “Granit” missiles had been allegedly “recovered”;

and

2). They had to “prove” to some more discerning people – including specialists from among naval officers and from among officials of the 12th Chief Directorate, as well as to some foreign military intelligence services (who knew for sure that all the 22 “Granit” missiles, without any exception, were equipped with 22 thermonuclear warheads) that the very warheads had been allegedly “recovered” too – along with the missiles.

Similarly to the 9/11 cover-up, the so-called “truth” of the Russian Government has been served up in two different versions – one for the “plebeians”, and another one – for the “patricians”.

However, unlike the U.S. Government, which served up its concoctions on two different dishes: on one dish for the “plebeians”, and on the other dish – for “patricians”, the Russian Government decided to play more “democratic”. It managed to serve both versions of the “truth” on the very same dish. Apparently, the Russian Government believed that the “plebeians” would pick up from the dish only that part of the concoction which they would be able to digest and would not even notice the gourmet’s part intended exclusively to treat the “patricians”.

How did they manage to achieve this?

Read the next Chapter.

Nuclear Madness 2 (or “Nuclear Madness à la Russe”).

I like the term “nuclear madness”, taught to me by the not unknown Mr. William Tahil B.A. Therefore, I decided to name this Chapter by this new term which seems to me to be very appropriate for that purpose. What Russian spin-doctors did to the gullible public when reporting the “Granit” missiles’ affair was incredible to such an extent that the plebeians’ silly belief in the horrible official story can not be described as anything else than the very “nuclear madness”. Surprisingly, some “patricians” seemed to believe this incredibly mad story, too. Therefore, the term “nuclear madness” in this regard is equally applicable to both parties.

How did those specialists in that notorious “nuclear madness” manage to cheat both – the “plebeians” and the “patricians” alike to the effect that both – the declared “Granit” missiles, and their undeclared thermonuclear warheads had been allegedly recovered, despite their being actually stolen a long time ago?

Firstly, before starting the salvaging operation, they had sent some divers with a peculiar task – to fill empty launch tubes (where the 22 “Granit” missiles were supposed to have been loaded) with certain special fast-setting “foam”. It was “explained” to the gullible public that such an odd “solution” would supposedly “ensure safety during the ensuing salvage operation”. This implied that the missiles won’t be damaged or even accidentally exploded during an actual lifting of the submarine from the sea-bed and during its being towed to the dock where the submarine had to be utilized.

Above – rare photograph of one of the “Kursk’s” missile silos filled with foam.

This kind of “solution”, however ridiculous, has been, nevertheless, readily accepted by the gullible public. One might only wonder – what might happen with such a heavily armored missile that is as strong as a tank and even deems to be invincible from direct hits by enemy anti-missiles and artillery shells? What kind of “safety” were they talking about – if the “Granit” has proven its enormous strength by penetrating several building rings of the Pentagon at 45 degrees angle (not counting the huge electric generator, which it simply threw out of its way during its approach to the Pentagon)? What kind of “safety” with those missiles were they talking about if the “Kursk” submarine was intended to be noting else than a combat ship, which supposed to be able to dive into several hundreds meters depths and to endure enormous amounts of underwater pressure, not counting its ability to sustain possible explosions of anti-submarine bombs in its close proximity? Especially considering that all those launch-tubes had been designed to be located along the submarine’s case, being outside its main inner hull, being almost unprotected from the outer environment?

If those “Granit” missiles were indeed so fragile and unreliable in a sense of an “accidental explosion” during the salvage operation, how come that they managed not to go off when the “Kursk” itself had been destroyed by an explosion, which was so enormous that it managed to completely tear off the submarine’s head? If those remaining “Granites” were so “unreliable” – how then did they manage to survive at all? One should not forget also, that while being loaded in their launch tubes, the missiles do not have much chance “to dangle” inside the tubes, because they are being fitted in quite precisely. If the “Kursk’s” and the “Granite’s” designers definitely believed that it would be safe – to position the launch

tubes outside the main protected (inner) hull of the submarine, why did those, who designed that salvage expedition, "believed" that such an unprecedented measure of "safety" should have been undertaken? And they hoped that the specialists should "believe" their "honest" intentions?

Still, their unprecedented "idea" to fill the launch-tubes with the "fast-setting foam" for the "safety" of the missiles (which supposedly managed to survive that enormous explosion which had destroyed the "Kursk" itself) had apparently worked out. A lot of gullible people managed to swallow this concoction without any suspicion. Even the inquirers from the Russian General Attorney's Department had apparently believed that the "Granites" had been recovered… In reality, as everybody might guess, it was the cheapest possible trick, intended to conceal from the rest of the people involved in the salvage operation and into the ensuing official inquiry that the launch-tubes, where the "Granit" missiles were supposed to be, were, in fact, empty…

Secondly, after the "Kursk" submarine had already been lifted from the seabed and had been towed to the dock, those involved into this cover-up proceeded to further cheating – even more incredible than the above one. They shamelessly claimed to the gullible public that those supposedly "recovered" missiles now must be necessarily "destroyed". Their ravings, interestingly enough, have never been challenged and all the allegedly "recovered missiles" (means the empty launch-tubes filled with the set foam) have been indeed destroyed.

Technically, however, their actual removal from the submarine's body was even more incredible than their theatrical "salvation". Officials responsible for invention of the cover-up story, have undertaken nothing else than cutting these entire missiles' launch-tubes out of the outer hull of the "Kursk" using some steel-cutting apparatus – similar to a welding machine. Such an incredible action, nevertheless, was widely covered in the mass-media. So, if anyone doubts – let him check the former news about the "Kursk" salvation and he would be satisfied to learn that it was indeed so. Intriguingly enough, at the moment of their lifting by crane out of the submarine's main body, those cut launching tubes (in Russian language they called it "launching containers") were photographed and filmed, and as such they have been shown to the TV and other kinds of mass-media.

Above – one of such pictures (widely circulated over various mass-media) shows a launch-container with fast-setting foam inside cut from the "Kursk's" body.

Following this appearance of these launch-tubes filled with the "fast-setting foam" being unloaded from the "Kursk" on various mass-media both home and abroad, the Russian Government did not hesitate to publicly reprimand those responsible for such an "unprecedented breech of security regime". Seemingly "angry" Russian Government officials declared that these launch-tubes, supposedly containing the "Granit" missiles, have been indeed the top-secret stuff and as such they should not have been shown on the TV. If you a cynical enough, you probably understand that it was nothing else than a cheap publicity stunt. It was designed by the Russian spin-doctors to one more time attract attention of the people both – home and abroad to the fact that these "secret" missiles have been indeed returned to the Russian Government and there should not be any slightest doubt about it.

However, the next step was not so reasonable. It had been decided, at last, to "destroy" these "missiles", after such a severe test had befallen them – despite their being apparently intact, as everybody could see at the above picture of one of its launch-containers…

After being so cut out, the alleged "missiles" were delivered to be destroyed into some destruction ground, which was chosen to be somewhere 58 km away from Murmansk city. It was publicly announced by no one less than by the Russian Chief Directorate on *Civil Defense* affairs and Emergency Situations (which to a certain extent resembles the American FEMA) that on the 58th kilometer of Murmansk-Tumannyi highway tomorrow (means 29 of October, 2001), from 12.00 till 14.00 by specialists of the Russian North Fleet there would be conducted some *hazardous* explosion works intended to "utilize" complexes of missile weaponry from the APL[355] "Kursk".

Here, I would like to explain what was supposed to have been noticed here by the "plebeians" and what the "patrician" part of the concoction was.

The "plebeians" were supposed to notice that all those "Granit" missiles that had been supposedly "recovered", now, at last, have to be utilized. For the "plebeians", apparently, it should look reasonable – to "utilize" all those extremely expensive supersonic armored missiles by destroying them with explosives, instead of simply disassembling them.

The "patricians", who suppose to be more discerning, were supposed to pick up another part of the dish. In the former Soviet Union, as well as in Russia now, the organization mentioned above – the Chief Directorate on Civil Defense and Emergency Situations – does not deal with any explosive works. It deals (apart from earthquakes and other natural disasters) exclusively with the ABC stuff. This organization (if not to count, for now, its role as a main tool of the New World Order – exactly as the American FEMA) is nothing else than Civil Defense, which purports to protect lay citizens from different weapons of mass destruction. The mere fact that such an organization was announcing these incredible "utilization" works as "hazardous", supposed to automatically "reveal" to the "patricians" the "awful truth": all 22 thermonuclear warheads of the salvaged "Granites" were being destroyed along with the missiles. Poor "patricians"…

I will make a simplified explanation for those poor guys who thought that they are really "higher" than the ordinary plebeians. This explanation might seem to some people boring due to its being excessively lengthy; but, still, I recommend you to finish reading it. This is not a small matter – when some guys who had already proven to be as rogue as firing one missile into the Pentagon, still have in their possession another 21 "Granit" missiles… It is definitely worth reading further, despite being boring. Do not forget that this last part of the book is not about the past – it could be also about the future. It is really important to understand and to become certain that those missiles, along with their thermonuclear warheads, were indeed stolen and that I am not joking at all.

One might ask a reasonable question – just for the sake of logic: well, we suppose that the Russian Government was indeed cheating the people claiming that the 22 "Granit" missiles had been allegedly "recovered", while in reality, recovered were only the empty launch-tubes filled with the fast-setting foam. Why should then the Russian Government undertake such an incredible step as that the publicly declared "destruction" of these "missiles" – which would apparently attract some doubts? Won't it be better to declare to the public that these recovered "missiles" (means empty-tubes) have been put back to commission, and then to quietly and secretly write them off – both the missiles and their warheads? At least, in such a case there would be much less headaches for the Government and much less possible suspicions, wouldn't there?

Well, I will answer this reasonable question. Indeed it seems to be a better solution. But, unfortunately, it only seems so. One has to take into consideration many technical and legal problems involved in such a solution. Let us just compare this possible solution (the proposed show with the "return" of the non-existent missiles to commission and the proposed "secret" writing them off later) with the chosen solution (i.e. the "utilization" by explosives of those empty launch-tubes without opening them).

Let us consider the first possible solution first. How would it look in case if both the missiles and their warheads were recovered in reality?

Probably, it would look like this. To begin with, there would have been a special commission appointed. This commission would have to acknowledge in writing that such and such missiles (quantity) and such

---

[355] "АПЛ" in Cyrillic or, in Latin transliteration "APL" – Russian abbreviation of "Атомная Подводная Лодка" which means "Atomic Submarine", but not in a sense of a "Nuclear-armed submarine", but in a sense of a "Nuclear-powered submarine".

and such warheads (quantity) had been indeed recovered. Before acknowledging it in writing, the members of this commission, of course, would have to take a look at the recovered items with their very eyes in order to be certain in regard to what they were certifying.

Secondly, this, or maybe even a separate commission have to examine both – the recovered missiles and the recovered warheads. This would be in order to establish the condition of both and also to establish whether these missiles and these warheads shall be simply cleaned, or they need to undergo some more thorough checking, any additional maintenance, or even a disassembling. Findings of such a commission would have to report to various top-level Northern Fleet and Russian Navy commanders, to missiles' and warheads' manufacturers, and most probably – to the political leadership of Russia, at least to those from the Defense Ministry.

Let us imagine that such a commission found out that both items: the missiles and the warheads could no longer be used due to their being extremely damaged. Then such a commission would have to describe in *exact detail* their findings: which parts of the items have "suffered the extreme damage", what was the cause, the exact nature of this "extreme damage", and many other details. Then all members of such a commission shall add to their final report their proposals concerning the future handling of these "so badly damaged" missiles, that of the warheads, and send this report up to the top commanders of the Russian Armed Forces.

Then it shall be one more commission created – to decide how to utilize (without quotation marks) those missiles and those thermonuclear warheads.

Apparently, all these commissions would not only contain spin-doctors of the Russian Government alone. They would include specialists: from missiles' manufacturers, from missiles' engines manufacturers, from missile's fuel manufacturers, from several different electronic equipment manufacturers, from thermo-nuclear warheads manufacturers, from financial directorate of the Defense Ministry, from GRAU[356], from the 12th Chief Directorate[357], from the Navy's missiles department, it would include, in addition, some Navy officers serving in similar submarines, and also some people from various controlling organizations.

Just try to imagine how many different people would have been involved in such a case? It would have been *hundreds* of different people belonging to *various* organizations, which have nothing to do with each other. That means that news of the stolen missiles and of the stolen warheads would be widely spread. Do you think there were any guarantees that the Russian Government would be able "to convince" all of these different officials to agree to participate in such a tremendous cheating? And what if not? What if a hundred of them agree, but only one opposes?

Do not forget to add here some rank-and-file servicemen. All those chief engineers, professors, admirals and generals, who these commissions would be composed of, would not unload those missiles personally. They supposed to let some smaller guys do the physical job. Moreover, during all these proceedings described above, the missiles (I mean their absence) should be "kept" somewhere, at least temporarily, and those people responsible for their temporary safe-keeping, suppose to have been involved also in all this cheating. Obviously, all of these low-ranking servicemen who will unload, keep, and guard the "missiles" should have been also included into such a conspiracy, not only the generals and admirals alone…

Just try to be realistic – to put these non-existent missiles and non-existent warheads back to commission with a prospect to quietly write them off later – was simply not an option. It apparently won't work and the Russian Government had to realize it. In the case of the chosen solution (I mean the "utilization" described above) the Russian Government could minimize the number of the people initiated into the secret awful truth (that the missiles were stolen) just to a very few. Let's say that only two or three navy divers (who filled the empty tubes with foam and sealed them after), plus their immediate commander,

---

[356] "GRAU" stands for "Glavnoe Raketno-Artilleriyskoe Upravlenie" – "Chief Directorate of Missiles and Artillery" of the Russian Ministry of Defense – an agency responsible for all missile weaponry of Russian Army and Navy.

[357] 12th Chief Directorate of the Russian Ministry of Defense – codename for Nuclear-Technical Service of Armed Forces – an organization, responsible for safe-keeping, secure delivery to the end-users of-, technical maintenance, registrar, manufacturing control, maintaining nuclear testing grounds, and for many other aspects of maintaining the nuclear arsenal of the State. It controls the entire nuclear arsenal, except only some warheads attached to the combat-ready missiles and being currently at disposal of the end-users (Rocket Forces, Navy, Aviation, and some other).

only a couple of high-ranking admirals (whose orders could not be challenged), and maybe a couple of middle-ranking, but highly-trusted navy officers appointed to supervise the so-called "utilization" works, plus a couple of government's spin-doctors – appointed to create a story for mass-media and to perform other related publicity stunts. Altogether the number of "initiated" into the full truth could be as little as 10-12.

That is exactly why the Russian Government decided in favor of the abovementioned solution. "Someone" (apparently, a certain admiral – most probably the chief of the Northern Fleet's Missiles and Artillery Department, or someone holding a similar position) concocted a report where he claimed that both – the missiles and their warheads – were in the "emergency" condition and their further handling was allegedly "extremely dangerous". That is why he proposed the following "solution": to send the Navy divers to fill the launch tubes with fast-setting foam (allegedly to prevent the missiles from dangling while being transported) and also to seal the lids (in order to prevent various unauthorized people, especially foreigners participating in the "Kursk" salvaging operation, from seeing the top-secret missiles inside the tubes). To make it look "logical" that official proposed to destroy these entire launch-tubes by "mini-nukes" without opening the actual tubes.

Of course, the Navy Commander and the Russian leadership readily agreed with this beautiful proposal. At least, such a "solution" allowed them to exclude from the list of the involved people the most dangerous and the most stubborn folks from the Nuclear-Technical Service – with whom the Government supposed to have the most headaches. People, who serve in the 12th Chief Directorate of the Defense Ministry (i.e. in the Nuclear-Technical Service of the Armed Forces) are known to be extremely stubborn and are considered to be very serious also. These two personal qualities are usually the main criteria in selection of the military officials to be appointed to their particular positions – as guardians of the nuclear arsenal of the State. It is generally considered being an impossible task – to make any sinister deal with this kind of people; they are simply too honest for that.

But, at the same time, these people do not really care about any nuclear warhead that has been already issued to an end-user – such as warheads issued to the Navy and attached to its missiles. These pieces of nuclear weaponry are no longer in the custody of the 12th Chief Directorate and its officials do not care what happens with such weapons next – even if such a warhead is lost or stolen, it is no longer their business, as long as it was not stolen from under their own custody. In the same time, if those recovered "Granit" missiles were to be put back to commission, their thermonuclear warheads should have been returned first to the 12th Chief Directorate – to undergo some maintenance works. So in such a case the warheads would have to come back to the custody of those knowingly stubborn people, with whom no one could make any deal.

Moreover, any utilization of the nuclear warheads supposed to be conducted not at the facilities of any end-user, but only when these warheads are returned to the 12th Chief Directorate. This organization is the one responsible for any utilization of nuclear weapons (actually, besides them, there must be a certain inter-departmental commission appointed to supervise any utilization of nuclear weaponry – so the participation would be even wider than by only the people from this particular Service alone). Anyhow, to write-off any nuclear weapons without the direct participation of the 12th Chief Directorate was not possible and the Russian Government simply could not afford this turn of events. Those tough guys from the Nuclear-Technical Service must be excluded for sure. And they indeed had been excluded with the abovementioned solution.

The only remaining part of the above question was this: that such a solution as to "utilize" those empty launch-tubes right away, without opening them, might attract a lot of doubts… Logically, you may expect so. But, as you can see, this "solution" has attracted doubts only of the author of this book alone. The rest of the descendants of Adam managed to digest this story as if it were truly eatable and there have been not any doubts at all (at least, publicly – of course, it might be that some discerning guys were quietly expressing their indignation in front of their wives in their kitchens, but these possible facts are not known to me). So, even in this particular sense the Russian Government and its spin-doctors did not make any miscalculation – they calculated the level of gullibility of the people quite precisely. Both Russian and foreign "patricians" alike managed to swallow this solution without any slightest doubt. For them it apparently looked "normal" – to "utilize" not only these extremely expensive supersonic missiles, but even their thermonuclear warheads by [nuclear] explosions… I guess, I have successfully answered the above reasonable question.

Coming to the alleged "utilization": the main problem is that nuclear weapons can not be "utilized" by this way. When nuclear weapons become outdated or otherwise obsolete, they are always being utilized in a sense that their most valuable parts are removed in order to be used in other, modernized weapons. The

majority of outdated nuclear warheads are not even utilized; they are simply re-made into newer ones. At the worst case, when there is a decision not to make new warheads out of the old ones, their expensive nuclear materials must be removed first – since they could be used in some other processes; but never, under no circumstances, would any nuclear materials be just simply reduced to dust by some explosion and thrown away. I will try to explain why:

1. Economical aspect:

Cost of Uranium.

Any nuclear warhead, even the cheapest possible one, in reality, is still an extremely expensive thing. Even the smallest one contains about 50 kg of highly enriched Uranium-235. It is quite difficult to estimate the true cost of pure Uranium 235, because nobody sells it in a full sense of this word and therefore the market price is simply absent. But, for example, in 1993[358] American Oak Ridge National Laboratory (ORNL) supplied (only to authorized consumers, of course) 93% enriched Uranium-235 for 53 USD per gram. Let us calculate what would be the cheapest possible nuclear charge based on that old price: 1 kg of weapon-grade Uranium would cost about 53,000 USD, 50kg (since critical mass of Uranium-235 is ~50 kg) would cost you at least 2,650,000 USD.

However, the problem is that such enriched Uranium-235 is not only costly, it is also RARE material.

When calculating the true cost of ready enriched weapon-grade Uranium, one must consider at least two factors: 1. its actual price; 2. its apparent deficiency. Enriched Uranium is never enough. Even if someone possesses more than enough to build weapons, he would still never throw its surplus away – because even "unneeded" Uranium-235 could be successfully used to dilute natural Uranium in order to enrich it to be used as a fuel for nuclear reactors. What do you think: in such a situation when you want to destroy some unneeded nuclear charge – wouldn't it be better to get the purest Uranium-235 out of it first, and to use it to build other nuclear weapons? Or, at least, to use it in the enrichment of Uranium fuel for nuclear reactors? I hope it is clear that no person, unless he suffers from extreme madness, would destroy a nuclear charge – considering the mere cost of Uranium-235…

Note that the abovementioned idea is just a general consideration, because I am not very sure if in those warheads of "Granites" there was any Uranium whatsoever. I am not familiar with their particular design – it is a secret, after all. There is a big chance that there is no Uranium at all used in their construction, but only Plutonium alone.

Cost of Plutonium.

Plutonium-239 is more expensive than Uranium-235 and it is even more deficient. Why? There is a variety of reasons why. Firstly, unlike Uranium, Plutonium is absent in nature. You simply cannot find it anywhere in our planet Earth. It can only be acquired in some industrial processes and only in very little quantities. It is believed that until the year 2000 everywhere in the world, there had been produced not more than 300 tons of weapon-grade Plutonium.

One might ask – why then do we need this Plutonium-239, if there is Uranium-235 available, which is being used in creating nuclear charges quite successfully?

The problem is the critical mass of Uranium-235 (i.e. its minimum quantity required to make an atomic blast) is ~50 kg. While the critical mass of Plutonium-239 is only 10 kg. You would not be able to make any nuclear charge unless you have: 50kg of Uranium-235, or 10 kg of Plutonium-239.

Moreover, because Plutonium could have several different crystallization phases, critical mass of it (in some other phases stabilized in various alloys) could be even lower. The minimal one would be between 5 and 6 kg only. Recently, de-classified by the U.S. Government, information puts this figure to only 4 kg. This means that only 4 kg of Plutonium in certain conditions could be enough to make a really workable nuclear device. See the difference? Let's say you want to make some "mini-nuke", which one could carry by hand, or a small caliber artillery atomic shell. It is obvious that you would be able to create quite a small nuclear charge container if you have Plutonium, but you won't be able to create any small stuff if you have only Uranium. In case of Uranium a total weight of such munitions would be at least over 50 kg,

[358] Unfortunately, I wasn't able to find any fresh data, so a price published in 1993 was the only one available to me.

even if to disregard the weight of a joining mechanism. That is why Plutonium is extremely deficient and very valuable material. Even rich industrial countries accumulate its quantities very slowly – let's say, from only tens of kilograms per year to a maximum of several hundreds of kilograms per year.

There is another reason why Plutonium is so deficient – you can not make any reasonably small thermonuclear charge if you do not have any Plutonium. Typically, any modern thermonuclear charge (old-name "hydrogen bomb") contains at least two nuclear charges inside. One, "normal", called "fission primary" or "fission primary trigger", which could be made also from Uranium-235, is intended to "ignite" the initial high-temperatures required for its actual thermonuclear reaction. The other one, hidden in the middle of the cylinder with the thermonuclear fuel and is called the "fission spark plug" – it is intended to function as a kind of "fuse" to "ignite" the thermonuclear reaction itself.

While the first one could be in theory made from either – Uranium or Plutonium, the second one is always made only from Plutonium. It is because Plutonium has much smaller critical mass (at least 5 times) in comparison with that of Uranium. Only "fission spark plugs" made out of Plutonium allow "miniaturizing" modern thermonuclear warheads to the reasonable sizes that allow them to fit into modern relatively small missiles (such as the "Granit" for example). You might probably remember that the first thermonuclear charges had a weight of at least 15 tons, while modern ones could easily fit into a relatively small cruise missile. Certain modern thermonuclear charges could even be so small that one man could carry them by hand. However, unless you have Plutonium-239, you can not afford to make these small things.

What is the price for Plutonium-239? The price for Plutonium-239 in 1998[359] as set by the same Oak Ridge National Laboratory was 4.65 USD for 1 mg (do not be mistaken – this price is per "milligram", not for a "gram"). We could imagine how much, let's say, 10 kg of Plutonium-239 would cost. It would cost 4,650,000 USD (four million six hundred fifty thousand US dollars). And, again, do not forget that besides an actual price you have to consider its extreme deficiency.

What do you think now? – if for some reason you do not need anymore 22 warheads which contain at least over 220 kg of weapon-grade Plutonium-239 (about $143 Million)– would it be really a good idea to simply destroy it? Or it would be better to get that Plutonium out of those warheads first and use it for some other reason?

Well, now try to imagine how mad must be that person (and not just a "person", but an *official person*), who made such a decision: to "utilize" the 22 thermonuclear warheads by the above mentioned means – considering the mere cost of Plutonium…

Cost of other materials inside a thermonuclear warhead. You could probably imagine that besides actual nuclear materials (such as Uranium-235 and Plutonium-239), there are quite a lot of other expensive stuff hidden inside any modern nuclear, not to say about a thermonuclear charge.

Any modern nuclear charge contains precisely wrought detonation lenses, which are quite expensive also, various synchronization and protection devices, precisely wrought micro-second level detonators etc. plus just simply expensive protection materials. All these materials, which cost hundreds of thousands of US dollars, could have been also re-used, even if the actual warheads came to an irreparable condition. Why do you need to destroy them by an explosion?

2. Logical aspect:

Durability and strength of a thermonuclear warhead in general.

Many people, probably, have never even bothered to think about how strong and how reliable should be any modern nuclear warhead. Obviously, it will do no harm if you think about it a little bit. You can not compare any combat-ready warhead with a simple thermonuclear charge just molded in some laboratory and intended for a test-explosion underground. It is something much more serious. Since any modern warhead is primarily intended to be a part of ICBMs, or that of ballistic missiles intended to be launched from submarines – SLBMs[360] (in the "Granit" missile there is a standard warhead used – which typically is

---

[359] I was not able to find any fresh data concerning the price, so the one published in 1998 is the latest available.

[360] "SLBM" stands for "Submarine-Launched Ballistic Missile" – a primary weapon of nuclear deterrence (along with ICBMs).

used in common ballistic missiles deployed on SSBM[361] submarines), it shall meet the following requirements, at least:

1) Such a warhead shall have its outer heat-resistant shell to protect its whole internals – because at the moment it enters the lower atmosphere from space, the warhead supposes to experience those high temperatures which are being experienced by ordinary space-crafts returning to the Earth.

2) It shall have an additional heat-resistant shell surrounding an actual nuclear charge; this must withstand a heat of at least 1,000 degrees Celsius [1,832°F] for at least a few hours – this is just an overprotection in case of emergency, such as an accidental fire at a launch-pad.

3) It supposes to be mechanically strong enough to withstand tremendous accelerative forces – since the ballistic missiles do not differ much from any ordinary space-crafts – they have roughly the same speed and use similar acceleration.

4) It supposes to be solid enough to withstand an impact at a speed of several hundreds meters per second without either – the nuclear material inside, or its precise detonation mechanisms – being damaged, even to the slightest extent. Such a warhead still has to be in workable condition – i.e. capable to produce its intended nuclear explosion even after hitting a wall of the Pentagon or a board of an aircraft-carrier.

You can probably continue this list of requirements if you wish. I am only trying to say this: any combat-ready thermonuclear warhead is not only extremely expensive; it is also an extremely durable thing.

Durability and reliability of the “Granit” missile with such a thermonuclear warhead in particular.

To all mentioned above, you could also add the following considerations: a typical modern atomic submarine supposes to be able to remain in a submerged position for up to six months, at least. What do you think about its missiles, which are situated outside of its inner hull and shall remain in their places all that time – interacting with such a hostile environment?

Of course, nothing could really happen with them even in case they accidentally stay under water a year longer than expected. You don’t even have to doubt it. What wrong could have happened with those “Granit” missiles that managed to survive an actual explosion – which had destroyed the submarine itself? Nothing at all could happen to any of these very durable missiles, or to their thermonuclear warheads – especially considering all mentioned above. That is exactly why it was not necessary even to disassemble those supposedly “recovered” missiles and their warheads. All these missiles supposed to be just only slightly wiped clean outwardly and then put into service again. A maximum of what could have been expected in excess of this – the inner parts of those missiles might have been slightly wiped clean as well.

Try to be realistic in answering this question: who could go as far as to “destroy” these extremely expensive and extremely durable things after so much effort had been made to recover them (in case, of course, if these very things were indeed available)?

Of course, nobody in sound mind would ever do that. If you really get back these 22 “Granites”, you would only thank those who managed to salvage them for you, and then you would wipe the missiles clean and put them back to commission.

I hope it is clear to everyone that there were neither “Granit” missiles, nor their 500 kiloton thermonuclear warheads during that described above so-called “utilization” process. Only the “fast-setting foam” alone was “utilized”, unfortunately. In this case both – the “plebeians” and the “patricians” – have been cheated alike.

However, just to complete the picture of the incredible cover-up in regard to the “Granit” missiles theft, and to make it completely clear, I would like to bring to your attention several more facts. Several

[361] In the US Navy's hull classification symbol for a nuclear-powered, ballistic nuclear missile-carrying submarine.

deputies at the local legislative body – the so-called Murmansk's Oblast[362] "Duma[363]" – had been "advised" to make a little noise in support of the "patrician" part of the abovementioned dish. These deputies brought the "doubtful" question of the so-called "utilization" of the "Granit" missiles from the "Kursk" submarine to one of the local Duma's session. However, it was "doubtful" not in a sense of its logic and reason, but in a sense of its supposed "danger to ecology" of the area (it was similar to the discussions in the U.S. Congress after 9/11 – instead of asking how would aluminum penetrate steel, the "concerned" U.S. senators asked "why NORAD was unprepared"). Moreover, several deputies went as far as even to voice their seemingly "reasonable" objections in the local mass-media as follows: they claimed, no more and no less, that the supposed destruction of those "Granit" missiles by explosions would allegedly "cause a great damage" to the region's ecology and, moreover, might even endanger the main business of local deer-breeders – who usually earn money by selling deer-meet to Norway.

Any "discerning" people capable of "reading between the lines" supposed to immediately suspect that some nuclear stuff was apparently involved. Conventional explosions apparently do not cause any danger to ecology, and, moreover, would never be able to contaminate any deer-meet. Allegedly "worried" local deputies concocted a kind of interpellation – whereby they requested the Northern Fleet Commander to officially explain to the supposedly "worried" local legislature all potential dangers to the ecology which might arise from the "Kursk's" weaponry utilization. Such a concoction of various ingredients supposed to additionally "ensure" the "patrician" spectators that the "awful" and confidential "truth" about this incredible "utilization" was indeed "well-grounded": all the 22 thermonuclear warheads seemed to be really intended to be destroyed along with the actual missiles. However, it apparently had yet another implication: it appeared that the actual explosive works intended to "utilize" the tubes with the fast-setting foam inside were not "conventional", but nuclear. It seemed that nothing less than portable nuclear munitions (a/k/a "mini-nukes") would be used in this case and this fact was not even hidden by the Russian Government.

It was indeed "mini-nukes", you do not have to doubt it.

It would not be possible to destroy the launch-tubes with [supposedly] incredibly strong "Granit" missiles and with even stronger thermonuclear warheads inside of them by any kind of ordinary explosives, irrespective of their quantity. If ordinary explosives of any kind would be used, they would still leave some parts of the tubes thrown around and people who witness that would be able to see that no missiles and no warheads were present inside the tubes, but only the fast-setting foam alone…

Moreover, it is not possible from the medical point of view to destroy Plutonium (that is the very material inside the warheads) by ordinary explosives. Such a solution would only crush the Plutonium to extremely dangerous microscopic dust – suitable to be inhaled and ingested – and it will endanger lives not only of those destroying the missiles in such a ridiculous manner, but also lives of many generations of people living in this area and this danger will hang there for centuries. Plutonium crushed to microscopic dust is one of the most hazardous materials known – it is far more dangerous than typical radioactive dust from a nuclear explosion.

Considering that it would not be possible to destroy the supposed "Granit" missiles and their supposed thermonuclear warheads by ordinary explosives due to the variety of reason described above, it should be presumed that only a nuclear explosion will ensure their complete destruction. In the case of nuclear explosions neither mechanically crushed Plutonium (if it only were present inside the tubes), nor any scattered around pieces of empty launch-tubes (that would betray the absence of the missiles) would be left. It is only a "mini-nuke" that could destroy the launch-tubes completely without leaving behind any evidence whatsoever. In addition to all of it, after such a "mini-nuke's" explosion the people would be afraid to come near and to touch any debris (if any remained), because it is very dangerous to approach a spot of a recent nuclear explosion.

To conclude: only "mini-nukes" could do such a job flawlessly and this is exactly why it was to be the "mini-nukes" in the case of the destruction of the launch-tubes cut out of the "Kursk" submarine.

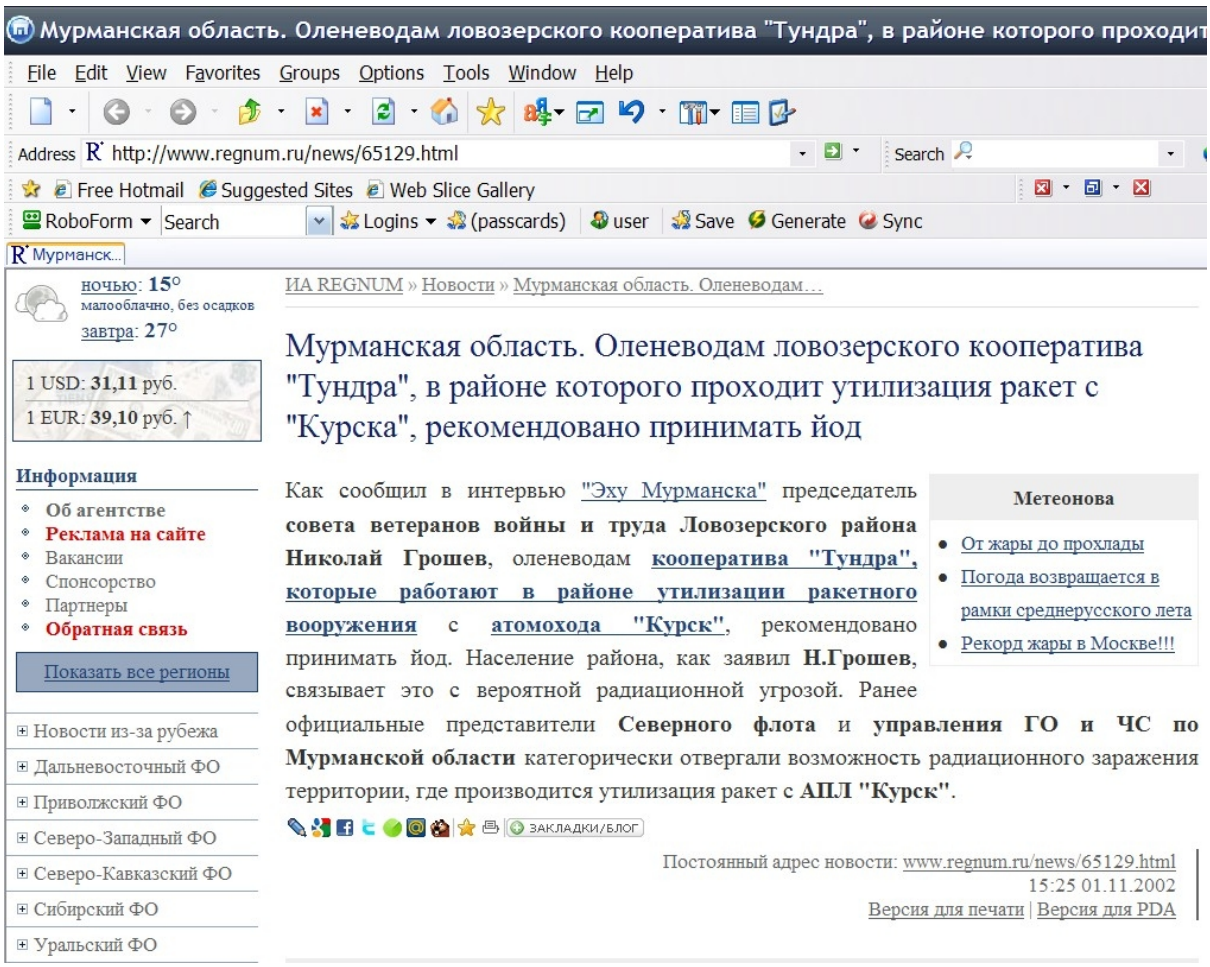
---

[362] "Oblast" – in Russian language means "area", but in a sense of administrative division of Russian Federation it is something higher than district and approximately equal in stature to a State in the United States of America.
[363] "Duma" – pre-revolution name of a legislative body in the Czarist Russian Empire. After the dissolution of the Soviet Union it was adopted as a new term to replace the term "Soviet" which literally means a "council" – since the word "Soviet" in an opinion of many had acquired some kind of a "communist" savor after 70 years of hated socialism.

However, even the abovementioned farce was not enough to make mockery of those poor “patricians”. Next after it, the Russian Government undertook even a more unprecedented step (and also well-publicized one). The new count of farce was so unbelievably shameless, that if I only refer to it, someone might simply refuse to believe me. For this reason I decided to quote that entire news here – both in Russian first and its English translation below. So, if anyone would not believe, he could verify it from independent sources. Moreover, this is such a masterpiece of lying art that it simply deserves to be mentioned in full:

In Russian: from http://www.regnum.ru/news/65129.html

(Below is an original screenshot of the said article as opened in the “Maxthon” web browser. Since I do not think this extremely seditious article could survive on the Internet for a long time after publication of my book, I was obliged to save the article as a screenshot – to preserve this piece of the most valuable 9/11 evidence):



Мурманская область. Оленеводам ловозерского кооператива "Тундра", в районе которого проходит утилизация ракет с "Курска", рекомендовано принимать йод.

Как сообщил в интервью "Эху Мурманска" председатель совета ветеранов войны и труда Ловозерского района Николай Грошев, оленеводам кооператива "Тундра", которые работают в районе утилизации ракетного вооружения с атомохода "Курск", рекомендовано принимать йод. Население района, как заявил Н.Грошев, связывает это с вероятной радиационной угрозой. Ранее официальные представители Северного флота и управления ГО и ЧС по Мурманской области категорически отвергали возможность радиационного заражения территории, где производится утилизация ракет с АПЛ "Курск".

(Dated: 15:25 01.11.2002)

English translation:

Murmansk's Oblast. Deer-breeders from Lovozersk's Cooperative "Tundra", in whose location the utilization of missiles from the "Kursk" is being conducted are advised to take iodine.

In his interview to "Murmansk Echo" the chairman of the council of war and labor veterans of Lovozerski District Nikolai Groshev, has informed that deer-breeders of Cooperative "Tundra", who work in the area of utilization of missile armament of the atomic-powered vessel "Kursk", are recommended to take iodine. Population of the district, as claimed by N.Groshev, link this [advice] *to a potential hazard from radiation. Earlier, official representatives of Northern Fleet and those of Directorate of Civil Defense and Emergency Situations of Murmansk Oblast used to categorically deny any prospect of radioactive contamination of a territory where the utilization of missiles from APL "Kursk" is being conducted.*

(Dated: 15:25 01.11.2002)

Since for a reader who does not know any specifics of the former Soviet Union the article above does not reveal much, I am obliged to make some little excursus back into the recent Soviet history – which would also enable even a non-Soviet reader to get clear understanding of the above farce. The history of taking iodine as a remedy against radioactive hazard traces its roots back to the Chernobyl "nuclear disaster" which happened in 1986. That is exactly why a concept of "taking iodine" supposes to immediately touch the very heart of a former Soviet citizen.

The idea of taking iodine as a remedy against radiation was wrought out in 1986 out of the following fact: during any nuclear reaction one of its by-products – the radioactive isotope "Iodine-131" – represents an extreme danger to people's health. It is believed that the man's thyroid gland would immediately consume and deposit whatever quantity of this Iodine isotope is available in the atmosphere. After such a deposition this radioactive isotope would continue to irradiate from inside the body.

In order to avoid such a development, it is believed that once such a danger occurs, one should not hesitate to take whatever ordinary iodine he could find around (usually many people simply keep it in their homes – in their first-aid kits) and swallow as much of it as possible. This ordinary iodine would also be immediately consumed and deposited in one's thyroid gland, so it is believed that there would simply be no room for radioactive isotope Iodine-131, since all available cells in the thyroid gland would already be occupied by the "normal" iodine. Perhaps, such an idea could be challenged by appropriate specialists, who might find in it some inconsistencies, but the general public believes that to swallow iodine as a kind of a "first aid" against radiation is exactly the right thing to do.

During the Chernobyl so-called "disaster" taking of iodine was such a common thing, that all former Soviet citizens still remember it up to this day and the abovementioned "advise" to "take iodine" in regard to the "utilization" of the "Kursk's" missile armament was more than just a "transparent" hint – not only to the "patricians", but even to the "plebeians". The only difference supposed to be that the "plebeians" (since they were presumed not to possess any logic at all) supposed to link that ridiculous "iodine taking" to a mere fact that the "Kursk" was an atomic submarine. The "patricians", who presumed to be more "discerning", supposed to link that ridiculous "iodine taking" to the "awful" and "confidential" fact that the thermonuclear warheads are being "secretly" destroyed together with those "Granit" missiles – which for the "plebeians" have been declared to be "conventional"...

Now we will try to consider that "idea" – about the public declaration of "iodine taking" more seriously. The idea was not in the actual "iodine taking", as I hope everybody with more or less cynical turn of mind has already understood, but in the public declaration of such a thing.

The Russian Government did not really care about any stupid deer-breeders, neither it cared about their deer-meet being sold to Norway (otherwise it would "advise" to feed iodine to deer stock as well). Russian Government cared about only one thing – to make the people to believe in an indirect manner that not only the "Granit" missiles, but their thermonuclear warheads have been really returned to the Russian Government. The problem was this: the Russian Government in August 2000 had already declared to the world (and to the "plebeians" within Russia by default) that the "Granit" missiles on the sunken "Kursk" submarine were not equipped with any nuclear warheads. But in the same time there were still a lot of the "patricians" who knew for sure that it could not be true and the Russian Government was lying: all the "Granit" missiles were with their usual thermonuclear warheads on.

At the moment of that unprecedented "utilization" of the non-existent "Granit" missiles, the Russian Government could not officially declare that the thermonuclear warheads were being destroyed along with the actual missiles. Such an admission would be tantamount to the admission of its lying one year back. No government can afford to be caught lying – I guess it is very clear to everybody. Neither could the

Russian Government afford this. Still, considering that there was quite a big number of the "patricians" (both home and abroad), who knew for sure about the existence of the thermonuclear warheads, the Russian Government should satisfy them as well.

That is exactly why such an unprecedented decision had been undertaken – to feed to the mass media in the most transparent form that even though the Russian Government didn't admit it openly, "secretly" it was "utilizing" those thermonuclear warheads, which it at last "managed to recover". Such a "transparent" hint supposed to be properly "understood" by everybody who knew for sure about those warheads' existence. And indeed, it was "understood" by those gullible "patricians". After such a step, the Russian Government managed to write-off all these 22 thermonuclear warheads in the simplest way – without creating any necessary inter-departmental commission, without returning these warheads to the 12th Chief Directorate, which supposed to keep them in its registrar, and without having any headache at all. I hope, however, the reader of my book is not as gullible as those poor "patricians"?

Let us consider the "iodine taking" from the technical point of view. Firstly, swallowing of ordinary iodine is nothing else than a folk remedy – it is definitely not a professional solution. People in radioactively contaminated areas are supposed to resort to such a step only in case of real emergency – when there is an actual hazard present, but there are no specialists around who could provide you with any professional assistance/advice. Secondly, if there is such a prospect of an imminent radioactive contamination, any governmental official (unless he suffers from some extreme madness) must undertake nothing else than the *evacuation* of the population, not issuance to it any kind of remedies.

To make it easier to comprehend, I would put it this way: let's imagine that the U.S. Government wishes to conduct an atmospheric nuclear test in a certain sparsely populated area. However, instead of evacuating its population (which is not so numerous), the Government issues to the population dark glasses, haz-mat suits, gas-masks (with a few extra tanks per mask), and special liquids – to proceed with future deactivation works. Do you like the idea? Does it sound reasonable for you?

Now you can add to it this factor: the Soviet (and the Russian by inheritance) Government was known to be far more conscious when it comes to any nuclear hazards than the American Government. At least, to demolish buildings in the middle of Moscow by underground nuclear explosions would never be an option for it. Just try to imagine how illogical this would be: instead of evacuating the population well in advance before those supposedly "hazardous" works even began, to advise the population to resort to the folk remedy?

Is your intelligence insulted yet? Not yet? Well, I continue.

Thirdly, such a remedy as swallowing of iodine in case of emergency would apparently help you only against one particular isotope – namely against "Iodine-131". But it doesn't help against other radioactive isotopes (such as Strontium, Barium and others). What about the hazardous effects of *other* isotopes on those poor deer-breeders and their live stock which are supposed to end up in ecological-safety-conscious Norway? Why did those "specialists" from the Civil Defense not propose any remedy against the rest of isotopes? You might try to guess why…

The reasonable question is: why then "advise" those poor deer-breeders to "take iodine", moreover, not just to advise, but to *publicly* advise them to do so? Do you see any logic in such a step? No? But there is some logic, apparently…

Logic is this – to "hint" to the people as "transparently" as possible that those 22 non-existent thermo-nuclear warheads have been allegedly under the process of the "utilization" at that moment. In order to achieve this wrong impression among the "patricians", the Russian Government even decided to "suffer" and to "survive" a certain minor "nuclear scandal": a little intentional radioactive contamination of lands of those poor deer-breeders, who knew nothing about either nuclear weapons, or about the public cheating, and who apparently believed that those clever guys deputized to sit in the local "Duma" knew better what is good and what is bad for their constituencies…

Now I guess your intelligence is insulted, at last. But wait a little bit; it will be insulted even more.

Now, if you believe that those 22 empty launch-tubes (where the 22 stolen "Granit" missiles were supposed to have been) have been indeed "utilized" and such a solution was indeed "logical" and defensible, what do you think about the nuclear reactors of the sunken "Kursk"? Do not forget that the "Kursk" was an atomic-powered vessel, so it had its nuclear reactors too. What about them? Would it be

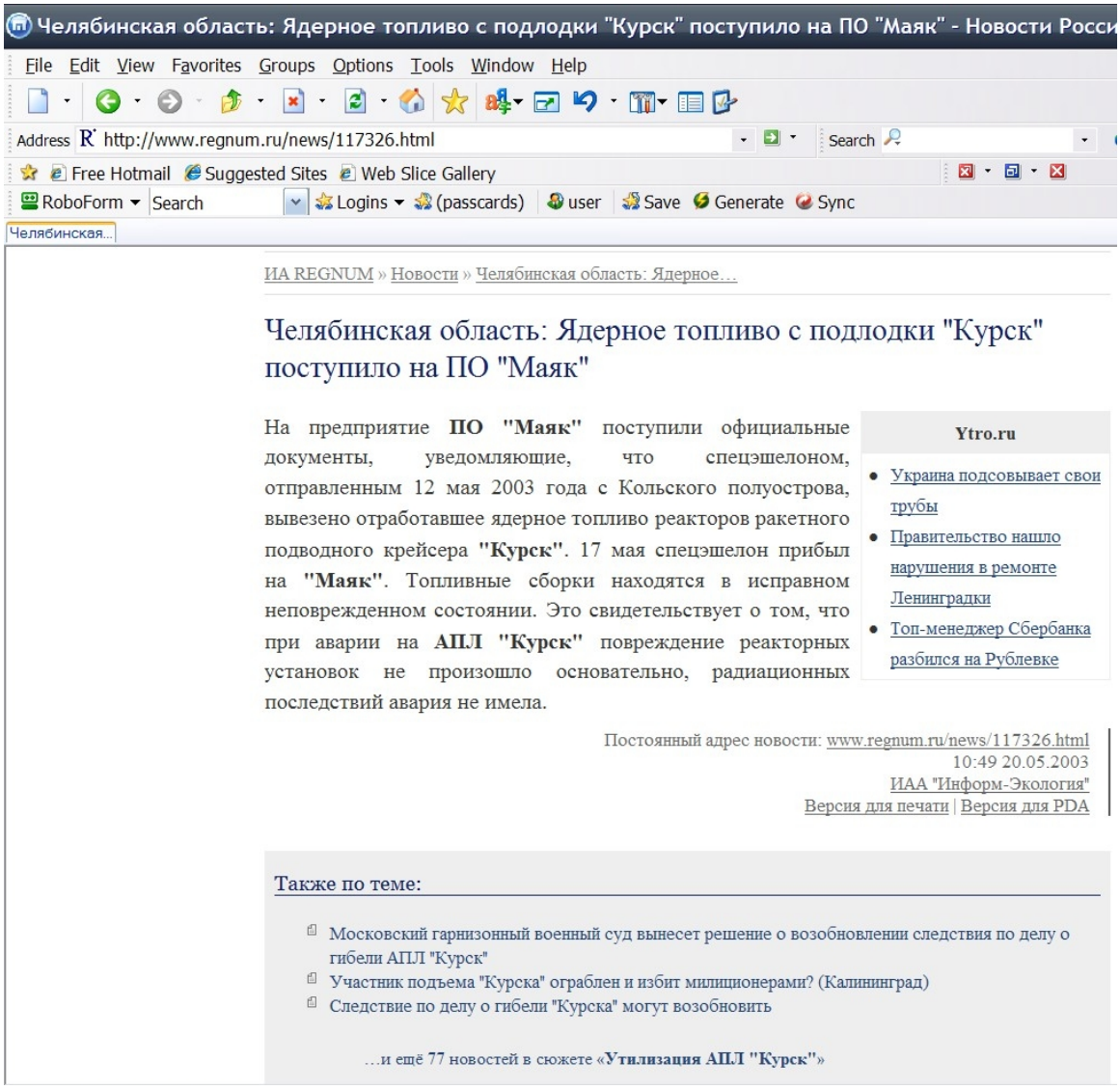
logical to expect that its nuclear reactors would also be “utilized” – in the same manner as its 22 supposed missiles with their 22 supposed thermonuclear warheads?

Indeed, considering all “logic” of the above, to “utilize” the nuclear reactors of “Kursk” by explosions would also be very logical. If not the “plebeians”, at least, the “patricians” would not be mistaken to expect such a logical “solution” from the Russian Government.

Unfortunately, their rightful expectations were proven to be wrong…

Here is news (again both – in Russian and its English translation, and a screenshot of the original article from the REGNUM news web page as opened in the Maxthon browser):

In Russian. From: www.regnum.ru/news/117326.html



Челябинская область: Ядерное топливо с подлодки "Курск" поступило на ПО "Маяк".

На предприятие ПО "Маяк" поступили официальные документы, уведомляющие, что спецэшелоном, отправленным 12 мая 2003 года с Кольского полуострова, вывезено отработавшее ядерное топливо реакторов ракетного подводного крейсера "Курск". 17 мая спецэшелон прибыл на "Маяк". Топливные сборки находятся в исправном неповрежденном состоянии. Это свидетельствует о том, что при аварии на АПЛ "Курск" повреждение реакторных установок не произошло основательно, радиационных последствий авария не имела.

(Dated: 10:49 20.05.2003)

English translation:

Cheliabinsk's Oblast: Nuclear fuel from the submarine "Kursk" has arrived to the industrial association "Mayak".

There have been some official documents arrived to the industrial association "Mayak", which notified it that there have been waste nuclear fuel from the reactors of the missile-armed submarine cruiser "Kursk" sent by a special train, which departed 12 of May 2003 from Kola Peninsula. 17 of May the special train has arrived to the "Mayak". Fuel assemblages were found to be intact. This fact testifies to that during the wreck of the APL "Kursk" there have been not any serious damage inflicted on its nuclear power stations, and there have been not any radiation consequences of that wreck.

(Dated: 10:49 20.05.2003)

Apart from the fact that it has been admitted at last, the actual explosion which sunk the "Kursk" was not serious enough even to damage its nuclear reactors (and what about it's armored "Granit" missiles? – one might ask), there is nothing really strange in this information. It sounds very reasonable: some waste nuclear material, removed from the "Kursk's" nuclear power reactors, has been sent to a special plant which routinely deals with such nuclear waste. This was indeed a logical step to do. And there is nothing really wrong to inform the general public of such an action.

There had been nothing wrong in this, considering the actual date of that news publication: it was May 2003 – more than one and a half years after the "Kursk's" salvation and its missile armament "utilization".

The problem of those modern propaganda specialists is this: they believe that the memory of their auditorium audience is too short now and people can not properly remember what was just a few years ago. Indeed, it is true to a certain extent: the memory of a typical modern "homo economicus[364]", who is being constantly duped by the TV, by the radio in his car, by the newspapers, by the Internet, by music, and even by his mobile phone, has indeed became too short in comparison with the memory of people who lived on our planet just only 50 years ago and who did not know what was hard-rock music or a discothèque. It is quite understandable that today only a very few people can remember details of World War II, and not many people can still recollect some true details about Saddam Hussein – the staunchest ally of the United States, friend of Daddy Bush, and the mortal enemy of Islam, who fought against Islam with chemical weapons (supplied by the Americans). So it is quite understandable indeed that many folks nowadays can not sincerely link in their brains such different phenomena as secular Saddam Hussein and so-called "Islamists"…

Yes, memories of many indeed became too short; this is the sad fact. But this sad fact should not be used as shamelessly as it was used in the case of the "Kursk" submarine. Look, only in November 2001 it was fed to the gullible public that all its missiles with all the warheads had to be necessarily "utilized" – without any possibility to disassemble the warheads and to utilize without quotation marks their pure and extremely expensive nuclear materials. And only in May 2003, they dared to feed to the very same public that, unlike extremely expensive armored supersonic missiles with their thermonuclear warheads, those absolutely useless (and much more dangerous in their handling, in comparison with the warheads) nuclear reactors must be disassembled and, moreover, their absolutely useless nuclear materials must be utilized in a full sense of this word.

Actually, in this particular case the most insulting is not even the fact that spin-doctors presumed that the bipeds supposed not to possess any logic or expected to be totally devoid of any reason. The most insulting is that the propaganda specialists sincerely believed that they presumably managed to shorten the active memory of the "plebeians" (and the "patricians" alike) to less than two years only. *This* is really insulting, because before that it was believed that the plebs were capable of holding in their active memory events for at least 10 to 15 years and that no abrupt changes in any kind of official information should occur before these 15 years have passed. But, in this particular case, by their actions, those spin-doctors have explicitly implied that not only the active memory of "plebeians", but even that of the "patricians" was shortened to less than two years. Times are changing, unfortunately…

I guess now your intelligence is insulted, at last? But even this is not all.

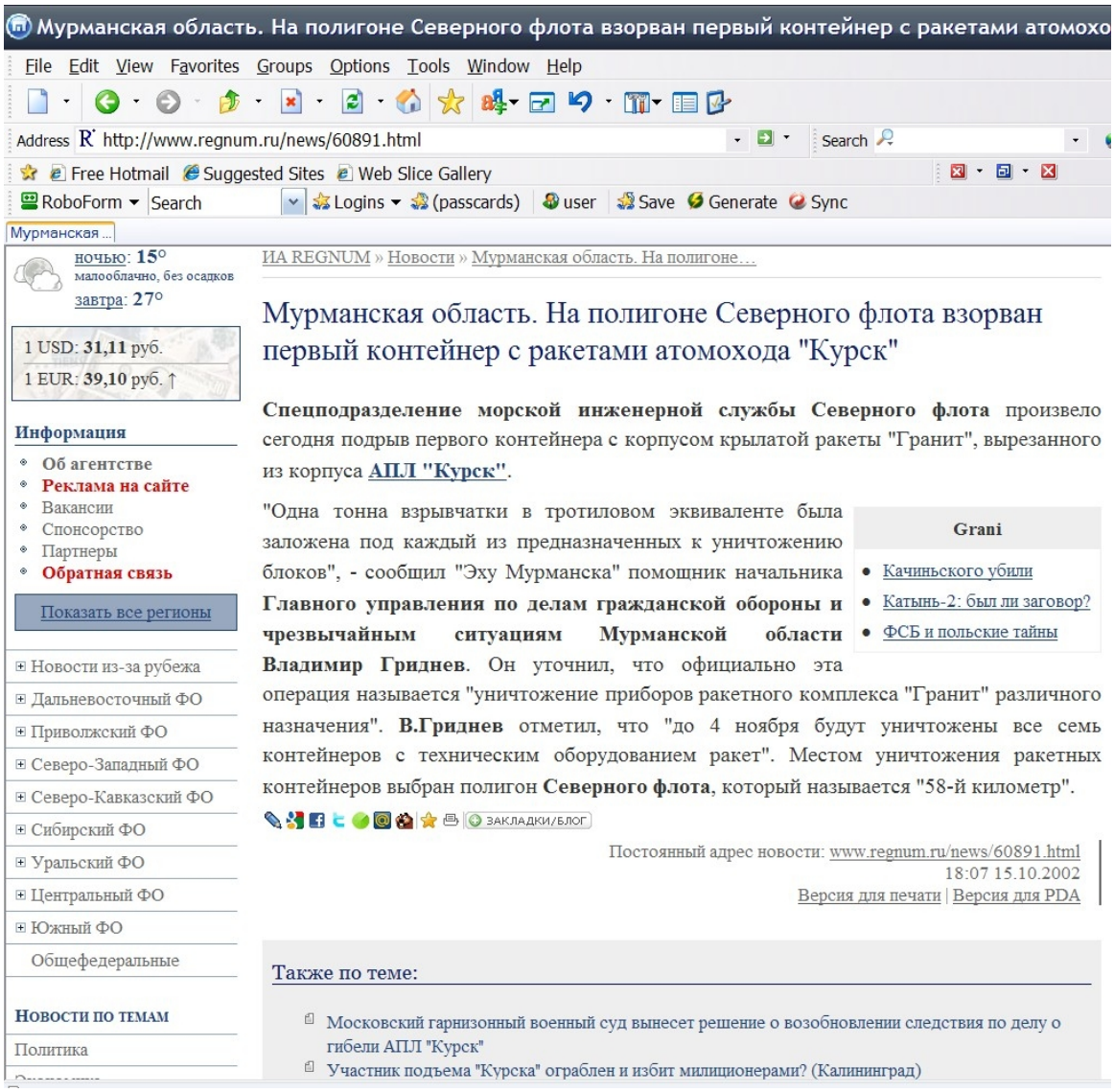
---

[364] This is a new derogatory term – as opposed to "homo sapience" – which implies that such a creature can no longer live without electricity, without washing machine, without refrigerator, without telephone, without TV, etc.

One more news – dated back to October 2001:

Here is news (again both – in Russian and its English translation and the screenshot of the web page):

In Russian. From: www.regnum.ru/news/60891.html



Мурманская область. На полигоне Северного флота взорван первый контейнер с ракетами атомохода "Курск".

Спецподразделение морской инженерной службы Северного флота произвело сегодня подрыв первого контейнера с корпусом крылатой ракеты "Гранит", вырезанного из корпуса АПЛ "Курск". "Одна тонна взрывчатки в тротиловом эквиваленте была заложена под каждый из предназначенных к уничтожению блоков", - сообщил "Эху Мурманска" помощник начальника Главного управления по делам гражданской обороны и чрезвычайным ситуациям Мурманской области Владимир Гриднев. Он уточнил, что официально эта операция называется "уничтожение приборов ракетного комплекса "Гранит" различного назначения". В.Гриднев отметил, что "до 4 ноября будут уничтожены все семь контейнеров с техническим оборудованием ракет". Местом уничтожения ракетных контейнеров выбран полигон Северного флота, который называется "58-й километр".

(Dated: 18:07 15.10.2002)

English translation:

Murmansk's Oblast: The first container with missiles from the nuclear-powered vessel "Kursk" detonated today at the polygon [Russian term for "testing-ground"] of the Northern Fleet.

Special detachment of naval engineering service of Northern Fleet has conducted today an explosion of the first container with the body of winged [cruise] missile "Granit" cut out of the APL "Kursk". "One ton of explosives in TNT yield have been placed under each block destined for the destruction", - told to "Murmansk Echo" Vladimir Gridnev, an assistant of the Head of the Chief Directorate of Civil Defense and Emergency Situations of Murmansk's Oblast. He specified that officially this operation bears name of "the destruction of instruments of various appliances of missile complex "Granit"". V.Gridnev noted that, "before November 4 [2001] there would be destroyed all seven containers with technical equipment [possibly he meant "avionics"] *of the missiles". As the spot of the missiles' containers' destruction there has been chosen testing grounds of the Northern Fleet, which are known as the "58th kilometer".*

(Dated: 18:07 15.10.2002)

I guess that for a person who possesses elementary logic, and especially capable of reading between the lines, the above article does not need to be commented…

The "special detachment" of the engineering service (especially considering that the entire engineering service is actually "special" compared to the infantry, for example) means only one thing: it was the special engineering detachment that worked with mini-nukes – nuclear engineering devices intended for atomic demolitions. There is simply no other sense in the word "special" in the context of the above said.

As for my humble self, I only feel sorry that the abovementioned operation was not named "Operation Black Magic" or something of a similar kind. An appropriate name was apparently missing.

Do you think that in accordance with the abovementioned news it was really a "Granit" missile (I mean the "supposed missile") from the "Kursk" submarine destroyed as described? By exploding an alleged *"one ton of explosives in TNT yield"* under *each block* (meaning there were *several times* "1 tons in TNT yield") they supposed to destroy the first "Granit" missile from the "Kursk" submarine as claimed. Do you think it was really a cause? You are badly mistaken if you think so. A mini-nuke (described as "*one ton of explosives in TNT yield have been placed under each block destined for the destruction*") has been spent for some other reason in the above-mentioned case…

Here is news, which is even more interesting (again with the original screenshot from the web page):

In Russian. From: www.regnum.ru/news/61382.html

Мурманская область. Вчерашний взрыв ракеты с атомохода "Курск" был опытным.

В Мурманской области накануне была уничтожена не боевая ракета с борта АПЛ "Курск", а учебная. Таким образом была проверена надежность предложенной специалистами экологически безопасной системы полного уничтожения аварийных крылатых "Гранитов", сообщил представитель МЧС. Место для подрыва ракет выбрано в Ловозерской тундре в старом песчаном карьере, неподалеку от моста через реку Териберка. Там флотские саперы вырыли яму, в которую положили контейнер с ракетой. Сверху на них уложили бревна, засыпали их песком и залили все это водой, чтобы сделать взрыв "рабочим", способным полностью уничтожить изделие и не навредить окружающей среде. За ходом операции наблюдали не только военные, но и специалисты различных проектных и конструкторских организаций, занимающихся созданием комплекса ракетного оружия для атомных подводных лодок. Вместе с ними на месте операции были представители природоохранных и других заинтересованных служб Мурманской области. Местное население, в том числе и пастухи оленеводы, заранее были оповещены о предстоящей операции. Как сообщает murman.ru,, опытный взрыв получился удачным. В ближайшие дни здесь приступят к уничтожению ракет с боеголовками. Полностью операция, по расчётам флотских специалистов подрывного дела, должна завершиться в октябре.

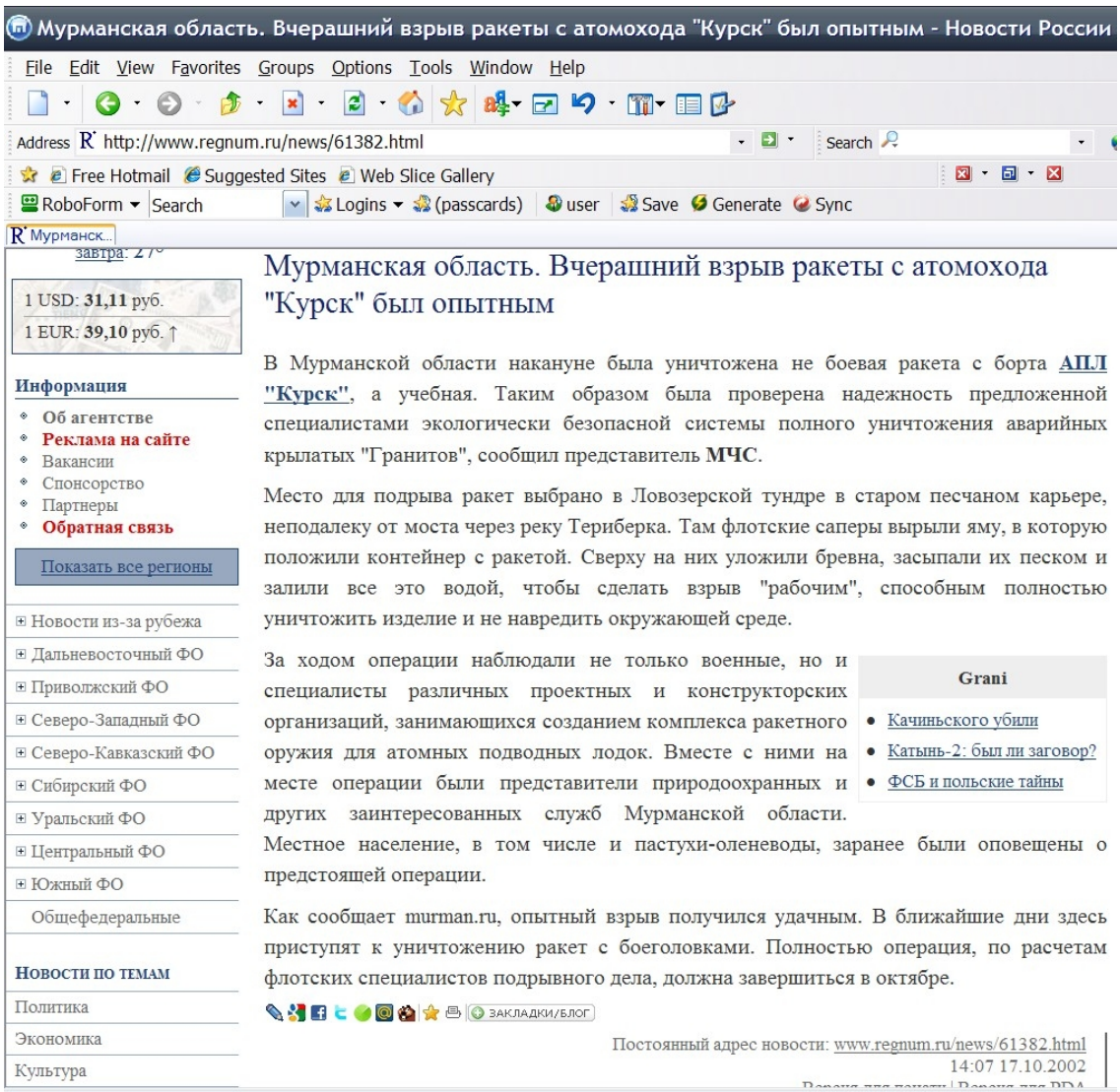
(Dated: 14:07 17.10.2002)

English translation:

Murmansk's Oblast: Yesterdays' blast of the missile from the nuclear-powered vessel "Kursk" was only an experimental one.

In the Murmansk's Oblast the day before there has been destroyed not a combat missile from board of the APL "Kursk", but a practical one. By such an action there have been tested the reliability of that offered by specialists ecologically safe scheme of the total destruction of those winged [cruise] "Granites" being in the emergency condition - said MChS's [Emergency Situations Ministry in Russia] *representative. Spot of the explosion of the missiles has been chosen in Lovozerski tundra in an old sand quarry, not very far from a bridge over Teriberka river. There navy sappers dug a pit, in which they placed a container with the missile. On top of it they placed logs, filled it up with sand and then filled it up with water, for a reason of making this explosion "working", capable of totally destroying the 'article'* [that is how in the Soviet military they used to "politely" refer to nuclear warheads – they called them "articles" – so the "patricians" will get the point, along with foreign military intelligence services] *and not to endanger the environments. The course of the operation has been observed not only by the military, but also by specialists from various projecting and designing organizations, which are involved in the creation of complex of missile armament for nuclear submarines. Together with them in the spot of the operation there were present representatives of conservancy organizations and other concerned services of Murmansk's Oblast. Local population, including also shepherds – the deer-breeders, all has been warned in advance about the upcoming operation. As the murman.ru* [means website www.murman.ru] *informs, the experimental blast was successful. In the next few days they will begin destroying the missiles with their warheads here. The operation, according to the calculations of naval specialists in explosive works, should be entirely completed by October [2002].*

(Dated: 14:07 17.10.2002)



As everybody could observe, the unprecedented operation of the destruction of the empty tubes ("transparently" called "missiles with their warheads" and even "articles[365]") was so seriously planned, that the Russian Government was not even sure whether to begin to destroy those actual launch-containers with the fast-setting foam, cut off from board of the "Kursk" or not.

What if the set yield of the "mini-nuke" (apparently set it to the smallest possible yield) would not be enough and some torn parts of empty containers would be thrown around? And observers could notice that only the "fast-setting foam" alone was inside the tubes? Without any "Granit" missiles and also without any expected thermonuclear warheads, a/k/a the "articles"?

Of course, such an awful possibility should have been absolutely excluded. And it was indeed excluded.

For such a reason, the Russian Government had even decided "to spare" one extremely expensive "Granit" missile, designated as "practical" to destroy it first – only to make sure that "special" naval sappers have not been mistaken in their calculations…

Do you know, by the way, how expensive is one "Granit" missile? It is expensive to such an extent that since the Soviet times there have been produced slightly over 300 pieces of those "Granites" *only* and it is also being considered too expensive to use any single "Granit" missile against any ship smaller than a cruiser. Even to fire one single "Granit" against one single destroyer is considered to be "wasteful". A situation when the 12 "Granites" are fired in one swarm against a carrier battle group is another story, because there an aircraft-carrier is a target which must be destroyed at any cost. After that, the rest of the missiles, since they can not come back anyway, could be used to attack even smaller ships remaining in the ship order. However, to fire one single "Granit" against a destroyer is definitely not an option – it is too wasteful, since any destroyer could be sunken by a much cheaper missile.

Considering that to spend an extremely expensive "Granit" missile on firing it against an enemy destroyer is not an option, would it be reasonable to presume that it could be an option – to destroy such an expensive missile (and also spending an expensive "mini-nuke", in addition) just "to test the reliability of the destruction method offered"? What about elementary logic?

What do you think, how serious must have been the position of the Russian Government in regard to those stolen "Granit" missiles that the Government had to venture into such an unprecedented step to even spare one of these expensive missiles for the incredible test-destruction?

In any case, you have to understand that the abovementioned "destruction operation" was an extremely idiotic thing to do and it shall not mislead any discerning observer into believing that such a thing could have been "genuine". It could not.

I think this will be the end of my boring explanation. I hope the logical facts provided above were more than enough to assure a discerning person that the entire nuclear arsenal of the "Kursk" submarine was indeed stolen and there should not be even the slightest doubt in this regard.

Those who stole these 22 "Granit" missiles – each with 500 kiloton thermonuclear warhead – still have 21 more pieces in their possession after they decided "to spare" one for firing it against the Pentagon. And "those" who possess the stolen missiles are definitely not Arabs and not even Muslims. It is useless to look for these remaining nuclear weapons in Afghanistan or in Iraq. They are hidden in some other place and those simpletons from the so-called "Al-Qaeda" or "Taliban" do not even suspect that such things exist in the hands of those who exploit their stupid story about the so-called "jihad".

Do you still refuse to believe the author of this book and prefer to believe the Russian Government, which claims to have "destroyed" those armored supersonic cruise missiles in the manner described above?

Well, it is up to you: everybody is entitled to entertain his own beliefs. Then it is also better to believe the report of the official "9/11 Commission" that claimed that the Pentagon was struck by hijacked Flight 77, flown on a hedge-hopping flight by that Arabic Ace – Hani Hanjour… In this case I think I can't help. I

---

[365] A word "article" (in Russian "изделие") was a standard "polite" term used to refer to a "nuclear warhead" in the Soviet 12th Chief Directorate, in the Soviet Strategic Missiles Forces, and in other Soviet organizations dealing with nuclear weapons. This "polite" word is well-known to the "patricians" as well as to foreign intelligence services.

really tried to do my best in explaining everything in this book by using as much of my knowledge and as much logic as I could… Unfortunately, I couldn't do more.

A few more mini-nuclear bombings masquerading as "car-bombings".

At first, my idea was not to include this chapter into the original edition of my book and to develop it into a separate book. But after some hesitation, I decided to include it into its current edition. I believe the reader deserves to get acquainted with such an important aspect of the so-called "terrorism" that is being routinely kept secret from him by unscrupulous rulers and their security officials.

In the course of my narration, I have already acquainted the reader with at least three "mini-nuclear" bombings – the 1983 Beirut Barracks double nuclear bombing, the 1995 Oklahoma nuclear bombing, and the 2002 Bali "micro-nuclear" bombing. In fact, there were so many of these nuclear bombings for the past 25 years, that to mention each of them individually would require at least a 3-volume encyclopedia that should be called something like the "Unabridged encyclopedia of nuclear terrorism". Of course, to mention all of such nuclear bombings here is not feasible. But, nonetheless, I decided to mention here a few more so-called "truck-" and "car-" bombings – especially those few that could demonstrate to us some clear motivations behind them, or just to show some outstanding "nuclear" details.

As you probably remember, the most outstanding of all of the nuclear bombings of the '80s was the 1983 Beirut Barracks double nuclear bombing. There, not only "ground zero" words were first used to describe it, but also a hitherto unheard of organization bearing the idiotic name "Islamic Jihad" surfaced for the first time with its anonymous claims of responsibility. Just to remind you of the so-called "Islamic Jihad", I will first describe a couple of well-known mini-nuclear bombings of the '90s, which slowly but surely extended the tradition well into the new millennium. So, here they are:

1992 Israeli Embassy nuclear bombing, Buenos Aires, Argentina.

Do you think that the so-called "Islamic Jihad" would spare its native Embassy and would abstain from bombing it with another "mini-nuke"? You are badly mistaken, if you think so.

Official information (as provided by the Wikipedia[366]):

"…The Israeli Embassy attack in Buenos Aires (as it was officially dubbed) was a bomb attack against Israel's embassy in Buenos Aires, Argentina on March 17, 1992. A pickup truck, driven by a suicide bomber and loaded with explosives, smashed into the front of the Israeli Embassy located on the corner of Arroyo and Suipacha, and detonated, ***destroying the embassy****,* ***a Catholic church****,* ***and a nearby school*** *building. Several Israelis died,* ***but most of the victims were Argentine civilians****, many of them children. The blast killed 29 and wounded 242…"*

Culprits: A group called "Islamic Jihad", allegedly a front for Hezbollah, claimed responsibility. Their stated motive for the attack was Israel's assassination of Hezbollah leader Sayed Abbas al-Musawi.

This was a really well-calculated two-step combination. The first step – Israeli helicopters attacked a motorcade of the then Hezbollah leader – killing him, his wife, his son, and four others. In the second step – in supposed "retaliation" for this unprecedented murder "someone" (allegedly "Islamic Jihad" – in the name of obviously pro-Iranian "Hezbollah") set-off a "mini-nuke" at the Israeli Embassy in Argentina.

Not many Israelis were killed (if any at all – actually, the Israelis could report anything, but nobody could independently verify if any of them were really killed or not; as for my humble opinion, I am absolutely convinced that none of the Israeli were killed in the Embassy premises, because all of them must have been warned in advance – in the same manner as on 9/11). Most of the victims of this nuclear blast were innocent Argentineans who had nothing to do with Iran, with Hezbollah, or with Middle East problems.

Motives. The real motives can be easily understood from this piece of official history[367]:

"…In May 1998, Moshen Rabbani, (the Cultural Attaché in the Iranian Embassy in Argentina until December 1997) was detained in Germany, and the Argentine government expelled seven Iranian

---

[366] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/1992_Israeli_Embassy_attack_in_Buenos_Aires
[367] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/1992_attack_on_Israeli_embassy_in_Buenos_Aires

diplomats from the country, stating that it had "convincing proof" of Iranian involvement in the bombing (the "convincing proof" itself was apparently fed to gullible Argentineans by the Mossad – by whom else could it be fed?). ***In fact*** *the* ***attack occurred when Iran and Argentina were hoping for a resumption of nuclear cooperation****, although Argentina had announced the suspension of the shipments of nuclear materials to Iran a couple months before the bombing…"*[368]

Of course, as anyone could sincerely expect, after such a nuclear bombing in the middle of its own capital – supposedly made by those crazy Iranians (since nobody could believe, apparently, that the Mossad would go as far as to use the "mini-nuke" against its own Embassy) – the Argentinean Government would not be so eager to continue any nuclear cooperation with the Iranians. These were the motives.

Not too many "revealing" articles are available on that bombing, unlike, for example, in the case of the 1995 Oklahoma bombing. Partly, it was so because it happened too long ago and the Internet was not developed by then, and partly because it occurred not in the English-speaking part of the world. Therefore you could unlikely expect to find an article where "ground zero" words were used to describe the site of the destroyed Israeli Embassy in Buenos Aires. Perhaps, you could find some revealing details on it if you go to a big library in Buenos Aires and review contemporary newspapers, but virtually nothing seditious exists on the Internet.

However, I found one interesting piece of information related to this bombing. The article is not neutral, unfortunately, because a clear anti-Israeli position of its authors is apparent; but it does not matter – there is an extremely important piece of information inside. And this piece of information is especially valuable, because the authors of the article even though knowing that it was an Israeli-made false-flag attack, nonetheless, had no clue that it was indeed a NUCLEAR bombing. And this makes that particular piece of information especially valuable. So, here it is: *"****Debunking the Islamic Trail. False Flag Attacks in Argentina: 1992 and 1994.****"*[369] by James Fetzer*, Adrian Salbuchi*. I quote (word is **bold** highlighted by me, as usual):

"…However, the case for a car bomb melted away when the State Prosecutor and the Court hearing on this case invited technical specialist surveyors from the Argentine National Engineers Academy to determine what caused the Israeli Embassy building to collapse. Their conclusion was that the explosion took place ***from inside the building*** *and was* ***not caused by an alleged car-bomb****. To make matters worse for Zionist pressure groups, a passer-by had filmed from several blocks away the* ***mushroom cloud*** *that rose from that explosion, a characteristic effect that also pointed to an internal* [sic] *explosion.*

The embassy building was in a very densely populated part of Buenos Aires and, although the shock wave broke glass windows and plaster of practically all the buildings across the street from the Embassy – even blowing-in a vitreaux of a church across the street, which sadly fell on a priest and killed him – the only building structurally affected was the Embassy itself. Clearly, we either had a car bomb with an unrealistically selective shock wave or the explosion took place inside the building and there was no car bomb.

There are many other signs that point to this conclusion. Probably, for this reason, the case of the Embassy was mentioned ***less and less frequently by the media****, especially after strong rumours surfaced that* ***what actually blew up was an arsenal*** *that the Israelis apparently had housed in the building's basement. At the time of the explosion, a group of Israeli Labour Government officers were meeting to discuss matters pertaining to the recently initiated Madrid Peace Conference process, but* ***"luckily" left the building just before the explosion****. The same occurred with the Ambassador himself* ***who, fortuitously, also happened to depart the premises before the blast****.*

A very different situation altogether has arisen with the circumstances surrounding the Second and more deadly attack on the AMIA building, which has always received very high profile coverage in the local and even some international media to this very day. In contrast with the Embassy, this building housed a private, Argentine organization AMIA, and its sister political organization, DAIA. Those killed were all Argentine citizens, and the whole tragedy fell strictly under Argentine jurisdiction. And yet, on the very same day the explosion took place, then President Carlos Menem officially ***requested the assistance of the FBI and CIA from the United States and the Mossad intelligence service*** *and the armed forces of*

---

[368] Argentina's Iranian nuke connection, *Gareth Porter*, 15 November 2006 ; http://www.atimes.com/atimes/Middle_East/HK15Ak03.html

[369] http://www.voltairenet.org/article166428.html

Israel.

[here you have just to read "between the lines" – such a request for "assistance" points to an unusual physical nature of the actual explosion; because if it were TNT/fertilizer, the Argentinean police and its army's experts on explosives would cope with the inquiry alone, without any "assistance" from "nuclear" states]

In the ensuing chaos amidst the rubble, tempers ran very high with local police when Israeli Army intelligence officers planted an Israeli flag in the rubble. Almost immediately, those same Israelis "luckily" found a piece of the alleged car-bomb – a white Renault 'Trafic" van – that "luckily" just happened to have the manufacturer's serial number on it. This was reminiscent of other highly unlikely but "lucky" finds, such as the FBI's locating alleged suicide bomber Mohammed Atta's intact passport in the rubble of the World Trade Center just after 9/11!..."

1994 AMIA nuclear bombing. Buenos Aires, Argentina.

Official information + motives - all-in-one[370] [371]:

"…The AMIA Bombing was an attack on the Asociación Mutual Israelita Argentina (Argentine Israelite Mutual Association, or AMIA) building in Buenos Aires on July 18, 1994, that killed 85 people and injured several hundreds. Carried out under Carlos Menem's presidency (1989-1999), it was Argentina's deadliest bombing. A high-explosive bomb made of ammonium nitrate was driven in a Renault Trafic van through the front gates of the AMIA building in the Once district near downtown Buenos. The 7-story building was the headquarters of Argentina's Jewish community.

According to the police, the bomber detonated the bomb, leveling the building following an implosion and reducing it to rubble, ***along with nearby buildings****. Over the years, the case has been marked by incompetence* ***and accusations of cover-ups****. All suspects in the "local connection" (among whom many members of the Buenos Aires Provincial Police) were found to be not guilty in September 2004. In August 2005, federal judge Juan José Galeano, in charge of the case, was impeached and removed from his post on charge of "serious" irregularities and of mishandling of the investigation.*

On October 25, 2006, Argentine prosecutors Alberto Nisman and Marcelo Martínez Burgos formally accused the government of ***Iran*** *of directing the bombing,* ***and the Hezbollah militia*** *of carrying it out and calling for the arrest of former President of Iran Rafsanjani and seven others, including some who still hold official positions in Iran. Speaking on state radio, Iranian foreign ministry spokesman Mohammad Ali Hoseyni described the accusations against the country as "a Zionist plot." Both Hezbollah and Iran deny any involvement in the bombing.*

According to the prosecution's claims in 2006, Argentina had been targeted by Iran after Buenos Aires' decision to suspend ***a nuclear technology transfer*** *contract to Tehran. This however, has been disputed, because this contract was never terminated, and* ***Iran and Argentina were negotiating on restoration of full cooperation on all agreements from early 1992 till 1994, when the bombing occurred****. …"*

I will not comment, because it is very clear from the above description, who did it, and what were the true motives.

It should be noted also that this particular nuclear bombing somehow contributed to the growing of the so-called "internal nuclear awareness" inside Argentina and attracted a certain amount of the international "attention" to Argentina's own nuclear weapons program. As a result, Argentina was forced to completely abandon its own nuclear aspirations and to sign the Nuclear Non-Proliferation Treaty (NPT) in 1995.

1995 Egyptian Embassy nuclear bombing, Islamabad, Pakistan.

Official information[372]:

---

[370] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/AMIA_bombing
[371] http://mideastconflict.tribe.net/thread/25767fb5-3f94-4ae8-af86-78843fba9da9

*"…Egyptian **Islamic Jihad** cell in Pakistan bombed the Egyptian Embassy in Islamabad, Pakistan. This November 19, 1995 bombing served as a **prototype** for future attacks by its sister organization al-Qaeda, such as the **1998 bombings** of American embassies in Africa. A pickup truck loaded with a 250-pound bomb created by an EIJ operative and former Egyptian cab driver named Abu Khabab broke into the compound. The driver/suicide bomber set off the bomb and the embassy crumbled. Many other buildings **within a half-mile radius** of the bomb were severely damaged. Sixteen people died, not counting the two suicide bombers, and sixty were wounded. It was **EIJ's first success** under Ayman al-Zawahiri's leadership but Bin Laden* [allegedly] *had not approved the operation, and was not happy about it…"*

Osama was supposedly "not happy" because it "allegedly" alienated Pakistan who deemed to be the main supporter of the bogus Wahhabi ideology – aimed as the Adat's replacement in neighboring Afghanistan.

In the excerpt above, make sure to note the combination of two words "Islamic" and "jihad" – do not miss the hint.

Contemporary news releases - *by Steve Macko*[373]:

"Fifteen people were reported killed and 59 others were injured in an apparent suicide bomb attack at the Egyptian Embassy in the Pakistani capital of Islamabad. A pickup truck filled with explosives rammed into the gate at the Embassy and exploded. Islamic militants in Egypt have claimed responsibility for the attack. Most of the dead victims were said to be Pakistani security guards and people who were applying for visas to Egypt. It was reported that at least one Egyptian diplomat was also killed.

*Sardar Aseff Ali, Pakistan's Foreign Minister said that the bombing was a "dastardly attack." He also said, "It was a terrorist attack perpetrated by a suicide bomber who may have blasted his way through the gate and exploded his pickup truck." **The powerful blast tore the entire side off the Embassy building**, according to witnesses. There was said to be **two explosions** about **three minutes apart**. The bombing attack happened at about 9:30 a.m. Pakistan time, when the Embassy was open for business. Sunday is a regular working day in that part of the world.*

*The **second explosion** was reported to be **more powerful than the first explosion** and was probably designed to kill and/or hurt rescuers. The explosion **could be felt from several miles away**. A police constable, who is a security guard for the Egyptian ambassador said, "I was standing outside the gate and the body of a police officer came flying over the wall and landed beside me."*

*The Egyptian ambassador was stunned by the explosion, but was unhurt. The police constable who witnessed the bombing said that the first explosion appeared to happen outside of the Embassy compound and the **second, much larger explosion, came from within the walled area**. Body parts of victims were said to have been scattered on the street around the Embassy. An Embassy worker said, "It was a massive explosion." Many people were reported to be trapped in the rubble of the 3-story building. **A hole ten feet deep was reported outside of the Embassy building**. Many other buildings inside of the compound, including offices and apartments, were said to have also suffered severe damage."*

By reading between the lines it shall be understood as follows:

1) Car-bombs do not explode twice – especially with 3 minutes interval.

2) Car-bombs do not create holes, especially as deep as 10 feet.

3) 250 pound (100 kg) of ordinary explosives can not create an explosion that could be felt several miles away.

4) Casualties could have been understated – for example, there could be quite a few people, who disappeared without a trace, plus many more people injured by penetrating radiation and by radioactive dust (but not visibly injured as to be bleeding or burned) could die later, but it was not reported.

5) Since the second explosion had apparently nothing to do with the first explosion, and its hypocenter was located inside the Embassy compound, yet outside the Embassy building, it shall be presumed that a

---

[372] Old Wikipedia article on the bombing, it no longer exists.
[373] http://www.emergency.com/egyptbom.htm

"mini-nuke" was hidden in sewage – as it is usual for this type of nuclear bombings. Probably, some local Pakistani sewage worker was bribed by "someone" to help a certain operative to place the "mini-nuke". I guess when such a worker was helping installing it, he was made to believe that it was merely a kind of eavesdropping devise, allowing "someone" to "only" monitor conversations in the Egyptian Embassy – and nothing more sinister than this. Of course, I could be mistaken, but I think I am not.

6) It is also very suspicious that there was any truck at all involved in the bombing. All those people who could testify later about exact details of the attack were apparently killed because of being too close to the hypocenter of this nuclear explosion. The supposed "truck" should have been annihilated by the same nuclear explosion. Therefore, it is quite possible that there was no truck at all involved in this bombing, because the truck *was not actually needed*. The first explosion could have been merely a small bomb packed into a passenger car or even onto a motorbike, parked near to the Embassy's gates – in order to attract attention.

Culprits: culprits of this kind of mini-nuclear bombings are always the same.

Motives: unknown, due to its being too long ago. Probably, it was just a routine measure, designed as a part of a larger project to get the due attentions of governments of Muslim countries such as Egypt and Pakistan, and to force them and their secret services to cooperate closer with American and Israeli secret services. Another possibility is that since the so-called "good guys" had not hit upon an idea to use their former ally Osama bin Laden in a role of the new global nuclear bomber by the year 1996, it seems that they initially decided to stake on the newly created so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" headed by their shill – Dr. Ayman al-Zawahiri. In this view, the Egyptian Embassy bombing supposed to serve as the first "show-action" of the new candidate to the role of the "new global enemy". Of course, an additional effect of this bombing was the promotion of the newly invented so-called "Muslim terrorism"/"Militant Islamism". By extension, it would also serve for promoting the so-called "Al-Qaeda" (since the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad", under Dr. Ayman al-Zawahiri, would soon [allegedly] be united with the so-called "Al-Qaeda", under Osama bin Laden – into one bigger entity).

It seems that this one was the first mini-nuclear bombing that was no longer blamed on the Islamic Fundamentalists (old, genuine enemies of the Freemasons). From the very beginning, this bombing was blamed directly on al-Zawahiri and his new organization bearing the old idiotic name "Islamic Jihad" – instead of being blamed, as before, on Iran, Hezbollah and other kinds of Islamic Fundamentalists.

It, therefore, appears that this particular nuclear bombing had opened a new page in the book of the so-called "terror".

1996 Khobar Towers nuclear bombing, Dhahran, Saudi Arabia.

This is the official information on the Khobar Towers bombing (re-phrased by me for better perception):

Al Khobar Towers were a part of a housing complex, which in 1996 was being used to house foreign military personnel, including Americans. The "terrorists" were alleged to have smuggled "explosives" into Saudi Arabia from Lebanon [don't miss this point – from *Lebanon*]. In Saudi Arabia, they supposedly purchased a large truck used for sewage treatment, called a "honey pot" by U.S. troops in the area, and converted it into a "bomb".

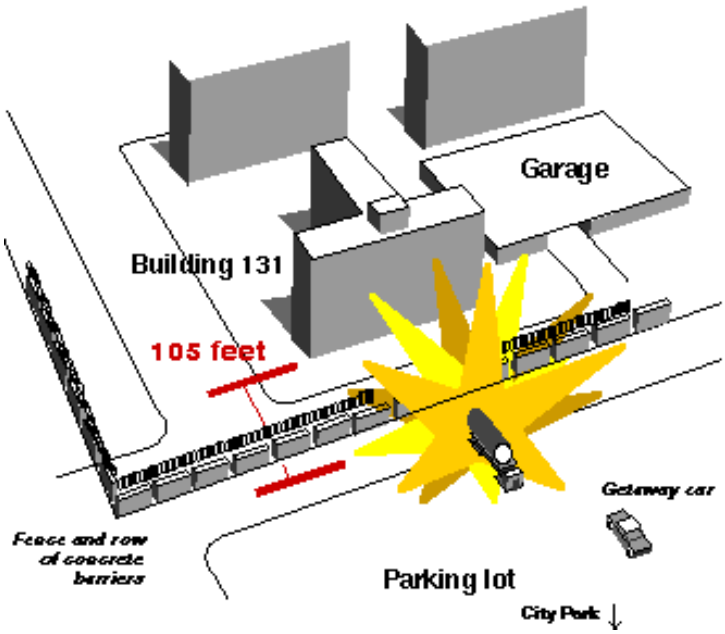
It was originally estimated by U.S. authorities to have contained 3,000 to 5,000 pounds (1360 to 2270 kg) of explosives. Later, the General Downing report on the incident suggested that the explosion contained the equivalent of 20,000 to 30,000 Pounds of TNT. [When it became to look a little bit ridiculous – especially in the eyes of the military personnel – those who produced the cover-up story had decided "to increase" the alleged amount of the "explosives" by 6-fold against the initially stated digit].

The target was building #131 – an eight-story building housing United States Air Force personnel from the 4404th Wing, primarily from a deployed rescue squadron and deployed fighter squadron. The car-bomb exploded at approximately 9.50 PM local time, June 25, 1996.

The alleged "truck-bomb" was said to be parked at the parking lot adjacent to building #131, being separated from the building by a distance of 72 feet (22 meters).

The force of the explosion was enormous. The size of the charge created an intense dust storm as the forces of **the high pressure blast wave** and the **subsequent vacuum forces** caused considerable

damage in their own right. Several military vehicles parked to the left side of building #131 suffered no direct impact from debris, but were **heavily damaged** by the **sheer intensity of the shock wave**. It also heavily damaged or **destroyed six** high rise apartment buildings in the complex. Windows were shattered in virtually every other building in the compound and in surrounding buildings **up to a mile away**.



Khobar bombing according to official claims.

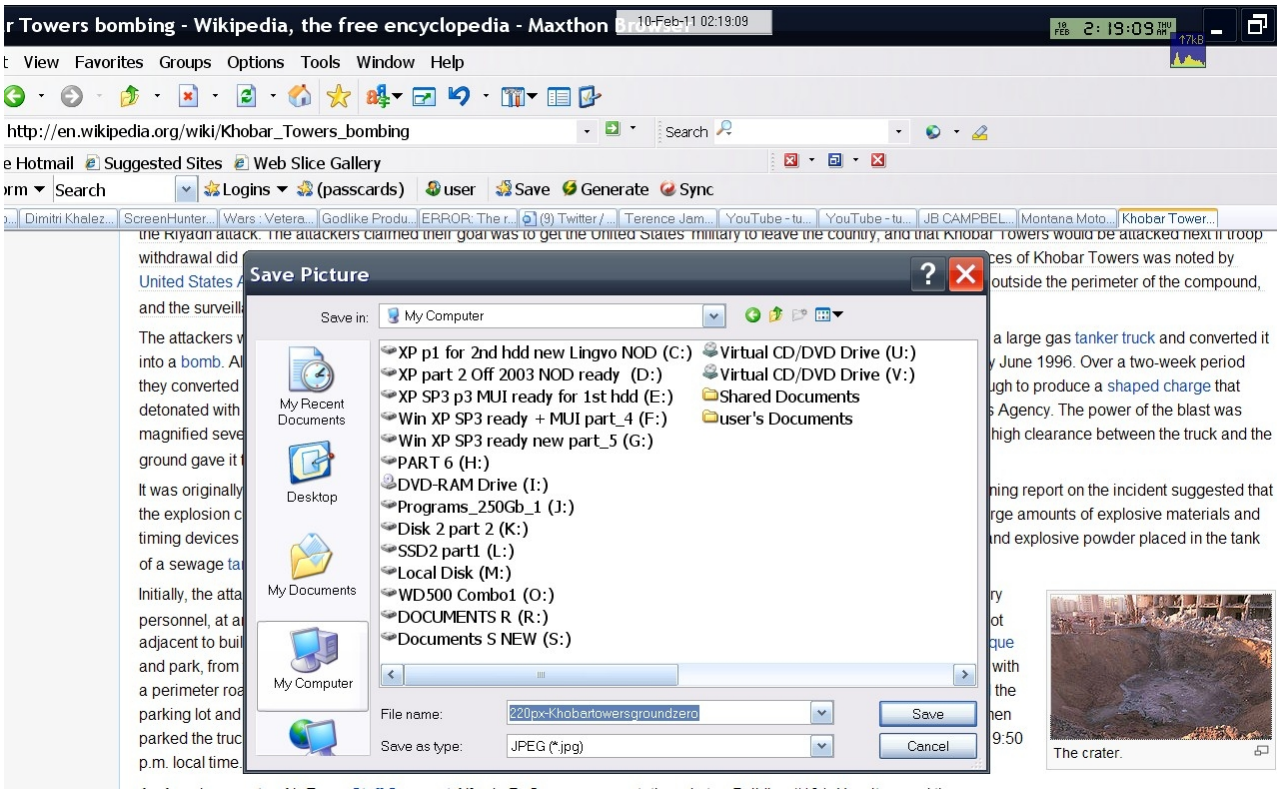
An enormous **crater**, 85 feet wide and 35 feet deep, was left where "the truck" had been. In all, 19 U.S. servicemen and one Saudi were reported killed [please, note, that terms "killed" and "reported killed" are not the same – as has been successfully proven above] and 386 were injured (according to unofficial sources, the number of injured was 515), of the many nationalities reported wounded included 147 Saudis. The blast was **felt 50 miles (80 km) away** in the Persian Gulf state of Bahrain. The numbers of those who died later from among those reported injured has never been made public. The types of injuries has never been specified, but could be easily guessed by a discerning observer. Seismic records of the explosion have never been made public, but could be easily guessed by seeing the mere size of the crater.

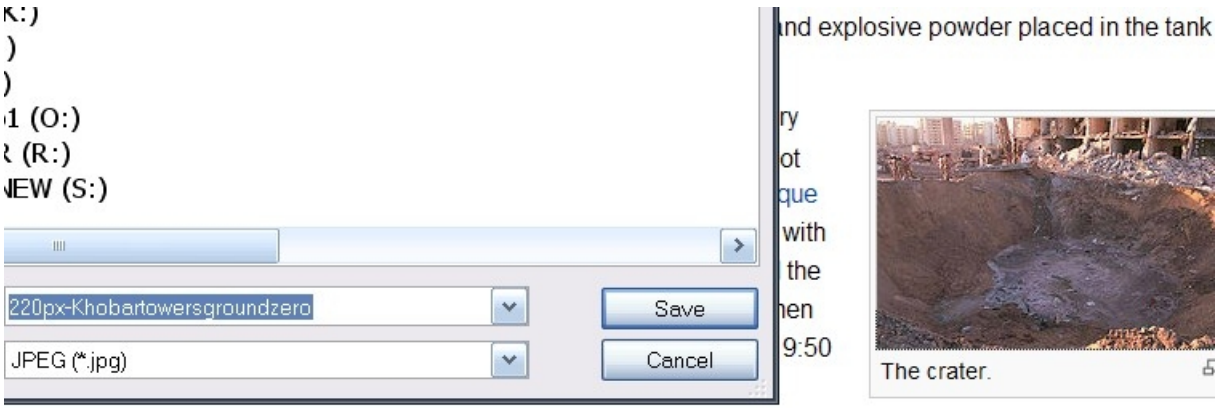
Crater left by the "truck-bomb" used in 1996 Khobar Towers bombing. The official U.S. military photograph.

The above is the official picture of the 1996 Khobar Towers bombing as provided by an official U.S. military website. You would probably be surprised to know what the file-name was of this "*.jpeg" photograph – that a U.S. military photographer (or maybe a U.S. military web-site designer) had assigned to this picture before placing it onto the website.

The file name was: "*Khobartowers**groundzero**.jpg*"

This is how that JPEG file used to be named when I attempted to save it on my computer (by right-clicking it with my mouse and selecting "Save as…" option) from the Wikipedia article in February 2011:

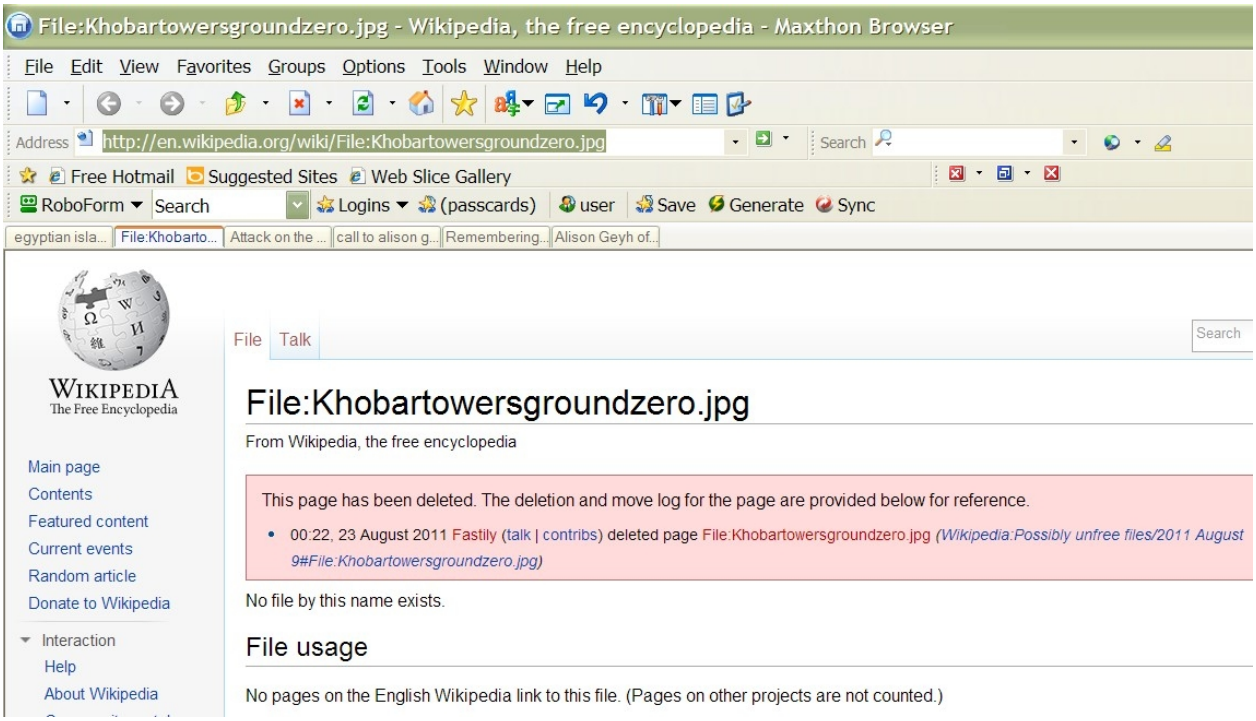




Above – a screenshot (top) and an enlarged portion of the same screenshot (bottom) from the author's computer made during his attempt to save a scaled-down photograph of the crater of the Khobar bombing from the contemporary Wikipedia article, located at http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Khobar_Towers_bombing , on 10 February 2011. It shows its file-name as "220px-Khobartowersgroundzero.jpg".

The full version of this photograph (1470x965 pixels, 518Kb size, MIME type: image/jpeg) was located on a separate Wikipedia web-page here: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Image:Khobartowersgroundzero.jpg and referred to (I am quoting): *"…a work of a U.S. Military or Department of Defense employee, taken or made during the course of the person's official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the **public domain**..."*

In fact, I noticed this photo of such a seditious thing with such a seditious file-name on the Wikipedia article for the first time around the end of the year 2007, or beginning of 2008, but I did not bother to make the screenshot at that time. I simply saved the photograph to my collection, keeping its nice name-file as is. At the same time, I also went directly to the U.S. Department of Defense's official web site and found that seditious photo in its database by searching its site for "groundzero.jpg" keyword. It was indeed there, but I did not bother to make any screenshot of that D.O.D. web page either (for which I feel very pity now). However, in February 2011, it luckily occurred to me that this seditious photo might not survive on the Internet for a long time, so I decided to make a screenshot of it direct from the Wikipedia page that is shown above. My intuition did not fail me that time – because when I went to review the Wikipedia article shortly before completing this book at the end of 2012, the seditious photo with the seditious file-name was no longer included in the "updated" Wikipedia article on the Khobar Towers bombing. If you go there now, you will see that the current layout of the Wikipedia article is different compared to what is shown on the above screenshot of the same article as on February 2011. The separate page that used to host the actual full-size photograph was completely removed. Wikipedia's log on the replacement of the removed page indicated that the photo was removed by a certain "Wikipedia user Fastily", an apparent paid shill, on 23 August 2011, 00:22. Here is how that page looks today:



Above – a recent screenshot from the http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Image:Khobartowersgroundzero.jpg web page that used to host the seditious DOD photograph prior to August 21, 2011.

Luckily, the actual seditious words "Khobartowers**groundzero**" used in the name of the seditious crater's photo are still present on the deleted page and you can still get the point (see the screenshot above).

This photograph was also removed from the U.S. Department of Defense's database and is no longer available on any official web site. The so-called "good guys" realized their mistake, at last.

However, you could still find that seditious photo of the crater, together with its seditious original file-name, here: http://picasaweb.google.com/lh/photo/FoUNQPGwUlwHjRvITPhf9g A description under the photo on the picasaweb.google.com site reads as follows: *"960626-N-00000-004? U.S. and Saudi military personnel peer into the crater caused by the explosion of a fuel truck outside the northern fence of Khobar Towers on King Abdul Aziz Air Base near Dhahran, Saudi Arabia, at **2:55 p.m. EDT, Tuesday, June 25, 1996**."*

As you probably remember – it has been discussed at the beginning of this book that before September 11, 2001, the term "ground zero" was used exclusively in regard to nuclear or thermonuclear explosions. The U.S. military specialist did not make any mistake in choosing such a seemingly queer name for this particular graphic file. The spot of the "truck-bombing" in Khobar was obviously called "ground zero". That is why the photographer, who took this photograph (or, probably, a person who scanned the actual picture into a digital format, considering that in 1996 almost all photos, especially high-quality ones, were

taken using the old film technology), named its JPEG file accordingly.

This, by the way, is another illustrative sample of how sometimes confidential information is being "innocently" leaked to the "plebeians. It is the same as that "millisecond" slip of the tongue – which initially attracted undue attention to the nuclear bombing in Bali. It is good to remind the reader one more time that this file-name was assigned to this photo *before* 9/11. The photograph of the Khobar crater existed on the U.S. Department of Defense's web site since 1996 (i.e. five years before the WTC nuclear demolition) and ever since it bore the file-name "khobartowersgroundzero.jpg".

Actually, the funny thing is that the shills always use this opportunity to accuse the author of these lines of "creating a theory on alleged WTC nuclear demolition based solely on the fact that the spot of the former WTC is called by Ground Zero words". The shills prefer "not to notice" another claim of mine: that I used to be a commissioned officer in the Soviet Special Control Service, responsible for nuclear explosions' detection and I knew about the nuclear demolition plan of the WTC more than 10 years prior to 9/11. In the case of particularly "Khobar Towers bombing", however, I do admit that I indeed base my claims that the bombing was nuclear, *primarily* on the fact that its hypocenter was called "ground zero" and the abovementioned unfortunate photo is used to serve as my primary evidence to this effect. Notable thing is that in this case the shills preferred not to argue with me – trying to prove that "ground zero" was an allegedly "idiom" or a "colloquialism" – instead, they preferred to remove the seditious photograph.

The rest of the considerations, applicable to the Khobar bombing case, are the same as those mentioned in the previous cases, of which primary ones are these three:
- car-bombs and truck-bombs do not make craters;
- two tons of conventional explosives could cause neither the heavy damage, nor the heavy casualties;
- spots of conventional explosions are never dubbed "ground zero".

Conclusion: one must be completely insane to believe that the crater shown above could have been produced by any conventional explosives loaded onto a truck. This crater could not have been created even by a "mini-nuke" loaded onto a truck. Such a "mini-nuke" must have been buried quite deep into the ground to cause such an excavation effect. The very minimum that could have been buried into sewage near the building #131, was a "mini-nuke" set to explode at 0.2 kiloton yield (meaning 200 tons of TNT equivalent). Certainly a lot more than the measly 15 Tons "estimated" by the "authorities"—Ya think?

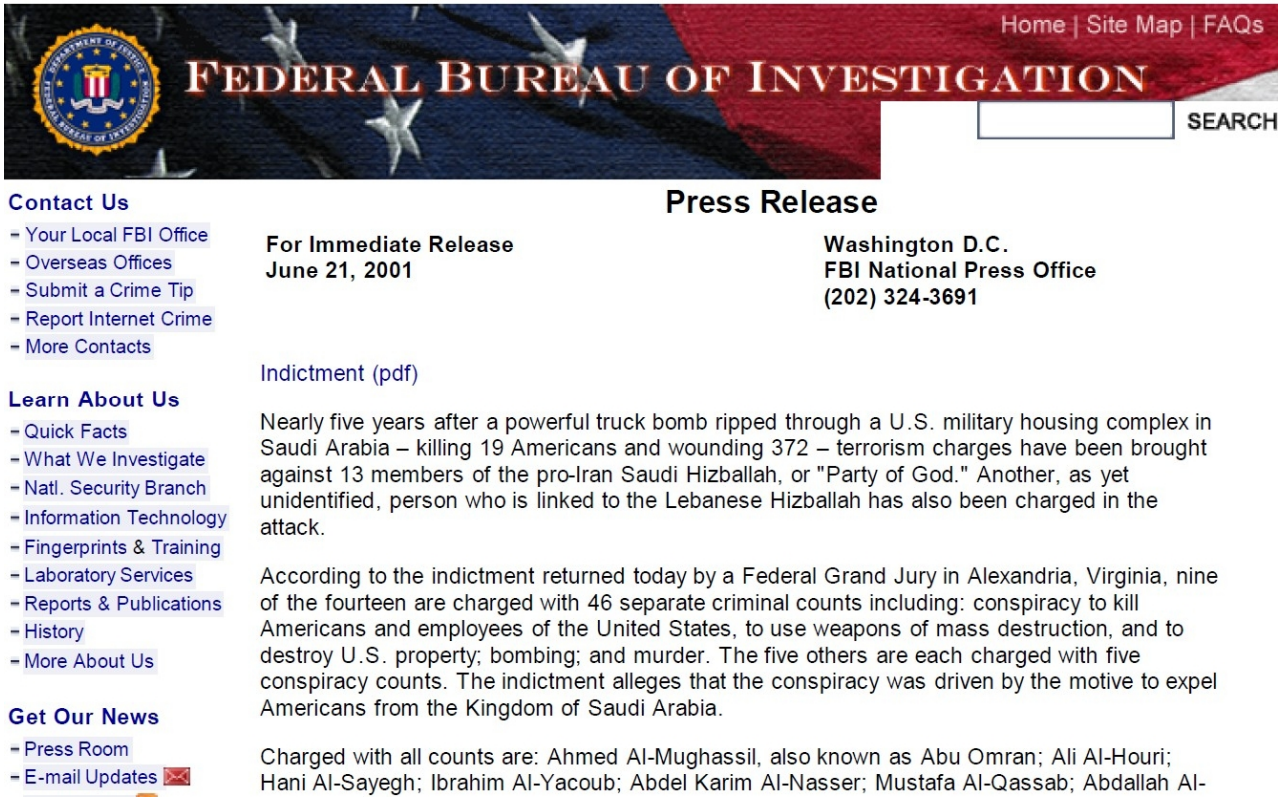
One might probably ask this question: why did they bother to bury that "mini-nuke" so deep and did not explode it just on the surface? Answer: to minimize the damage as much as possible and to hide those obvious effects of a typical nuclear explosion as much as possible from those lay civilians – leaving only the military specialists alone to understand that it was a nuclear weapon. In other words: they did not want to make a kind of a "mini-Hiroshima" out of the Khobar housing complex.

The "Khobar Towers bombing" was apparently intended from the very beginning as an "exclusive" kind of "terror" – designed only to impress the "patricians" alone, without scaring any plebs. Why? – someone might ask. I do not know why – probably, "someone" needed to "prove" to his American patrons that those "evil" Islamic Fundamentalists in Iran were still dangerous even after the death of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini (despite the fact that the Islamic Fundamentalism as an anti-masonic and anti-NWO ideology went to its internal rest simultaneously with the demise of its elderly founder in 1989). It also might have been an attempt to denigrate Hezbollah – which represented the major danger to the Israeli occupation of Southern Lebanon. It could be some other political intrigue behind it, which is difficult to guess now when more than 15 years have passed. Therefore, I do not know.

Culprits: the U.S. officials initially attempted to blame this perpetration on a certain hitherto unheard of Saudi organization named "Hezbollah-al-Hijaz" – supposedly a Shi'a organization, ostensibly linked to the well-known Lebanese Hezbollah. This hitherto unheard of organization was seemingly connected to that militant branch of Islam which used to be practiced in Iran during the Islamic Revolution, otherwise known as the "Islamic Fundamentalism". This claim has been also supported by the Saudi Interior Ministry – because it was convenient for the Saudis to pretend believing that a tiny Shi'a minority in this country (that was in constant opposition to the Saudi ruling family) was the only culprit.

Interestingly, the American FBI in this case suffered the most humiliating setback. The FBI made a deal with one Shi'a Muslim of Saudi origin, who was supplied by the Saudi colleagues. That man initially agreed to be extradited to America and plead guilty immediately in exchange for something. He was supposed to play roughly the same role as Timothy McVeigh played during that infamous trial on the Oklahoma bombing or the same role as infamous clowns Khalid Sheikh Mohammad at al and Zacarias Moussaoui would play in the corresponding clowneries purported to represent "court trials" on the first

WTC bombing and on the 9/11 perpetration. Upon his arrival to the United States, however, the man pleaded not guilty and claimed his complete innocence based on his alibi. He was not even present in Saudi Arabia at the time of the bombing.



Home | Site Map | FAQs

FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION

SEARCH

Contact Us
- Your Local FBI Office
- Overseas Offices
- Submit a Crime Tip
- Report Internet Crime
- More Contacts

Learn About Us
- Quick Facts
- What We Investigate
- Natl. Security Branch
- Information Technology
- Fingerprints & Training
- Laboratory Services
- Reports & Publications
- History
- More About Us

Get Our News
- Press Room
- E-mail Updates

Press Release

For Immediate Release
June 21, 2001

Washington D.C.
FBI National Press Office
(202) 324-3691

Indictment (pdf)

Nearly five years after a powerful truck bomb ripped through a U.S. military housing complex in Saudi Arabia – killing 19 Americans and wounding 372 – terrorism charges have been brought against 13 members of the pro-Iran Saudi Hizballah, or "Party of God." Another, as yet unidentified, person who is linked to the Lebanese Hizballah has also been charged in the attack.

According to the indictment returned today by a Federal Grand Jury in Alexandria, Virginia, nine of the fourteen are charged with 46 separate criminal counts including: conspiracy to kill Americans and employees of the United States, to use weapons of mass destruction, and to destroy U.S. property; bombing; and murder. The five others are each charged with five conspiracy counts. The indictment alleges that the conspiracy was driven by the motive to expel Americans from the Kingdom of Saudi Arabia.

Charged with all counts are: Ahmed Al-Mughassil, also known as Abu Omran; Ali Al-Houri; Hani Al-Sayegh; Ibrahim Al-Yacoub; Abdel Karim Al-Nasser; Mustafa Al-Qassab; Abdallah Al-

Above – screenshot from the FBI page http://www.fbi.gov/pressrel/pressrel01/khobar.pdf

From the seditious screenshot of the FBI's web page (that no longer exists, of course) shown above, you can see that even very shortly before 9/11, the U.S. officials did not even try to link any Sunni "Al-Qaeda" to the Khobar bombing. As of June 21, 2001, that perpetration was solely blamed on the old-type Islamic Fundamentalists of the Shi'a creed – "pro-Iranian Hizballah" a/k/a "Lebanese Hizballah". Make sure to notice also what kind of offence these folks were actually accused of according to the text of the indictment. Read carefully the second paragraph from the above. Do not fail to notice words **"weapons of mass destruction"** so negligently leaked by the careless FBI's folks to the plebeians…

As you probably remember, in 1996, the so-called "Al-Qaeda" (which was obviously a Sunni "Wahhabi" organization and by no means – the "Islamic Fundamentalist" one) had not been elevated to be the main enemy of the so-called "democracy", yet. It was even vice-versa: the "Al-Qaeda" was still considered being a kind of ally of the United States till then. In fact, Osama bin Laden and Co. helped the Americans to fight the Soviet "infidels", who invaded Afghanistan (and, simultaneously – helped the Freemasons to exterminate the real Islamic Fundamentalist ideology, the followers of the Adat in Afghanistan and elsewhere, and replace the Adat law with annoying so-called "Shariah laws", thus, paving the way for the future abolishment of Islam whatsoever, due to this annoyance, and so paving the way for instillation of "secular laws").

The so-called "Al-Qaeda" had been elevated to the status of the "new main enemy" of the West only after the final demise of the Islamic Fundamentalism. This would happen a couple of years after the Khobar Towers bombing (of course, the Islamic Fundamentalism was nominally dead by 1989, but some of its remnants continued to hang around and to haunt the so-called "good guys" even a few years after that). Anyhow, since the so-called "Al-Qaeda" had been elevated to its new status, the U.S. officials almost immediately attempted to blame the "Khobar Towers bombing" on Osama bin Laden. Those folks who claimed such a thing, clearly disregarded an obvious fact: the Sunni wahhabis, (who were always considered being cowardly products of the former colonialism and obedient watchdogs of the current Western imperialism) and the Islamic Fundamentalists (who were considered being true revolutionaries with the real anti-imperialist, anti-masonic, and anti-NWO agenda), were mortal enemies of each other. Under no circumstances could the so-called "Militant Islamists" and the genuine Islamic Fundamentalists come to any terms – in order to jointly plot such a thing as the bombing of the American servicemen in

Khobar. Nonetheless, despite this logic, as early as in the end of the 1999, Osama bin Laden had been already blamed for this particular perpetration – first unofficially, but after 9/11 – officially.

For example, in 2004, the notorious "9/11 Commission" noted that:

***"Osama Bin Laden was seen being congratulated on the day of the Khobar attack"**, and this raised the possibility that **"he may have helped the group, possibly by helping to obtain the explosives or the sophisticated timing device used to enable the escape of the perpetrators"**.*[374]

This was in a sharp contrast with the previous position of the U.S. Government and its FBI on this issue. Just shortly before the final elevation of Osama bin Laden and his guys to their new roles, and especially before 9/11, the U.S. officials used to claim that *"classified evidence suggests that the **government of Iran** was the key sponsor of the incident, and several high ranking members of their military may have been involved"*[375].

Apparently, no reasonable person had been around to enlighten those American officials to the fact that such a nuclear beginner as Iran could not produce any "mini-nukes", especially back in the mid-'90s, and that such a precise device as a modern "mini-nuke" could have only been supplied by a handful of the developed countries (the USA, Russia, France, Israel, possibly, the UK – even China and India were then not developed enough to produce those "mini-nukes", not to say Pakistan, Iraq and the rest). Moreover, no specialist on the Islamic world has ever bothered to enlighten those U.S. officials that the kind of Islamic agenda that existed in Shi'a Iran and that of the so-called "Al-Qaeda" were so far apart from each other, that the "Al-Qaeda" would more likely make some agreement with the Jews, than with the Iranians.

Probably, the most bizarre notion is the belief that Islamic Fundamentalism – as was practiced in Iran during the 1979 Islamic Revolution and Ayatollah Khomeini's rule, and the modern so-called "Militant Islamism" as practiced by the so-called "Al-Qaeda" – are allegedly the same thing. In fact, these two ideologies are as far from each other as were the Communist ideology and the Nazi ideology half-century ago. Unfortunately, the majority of people do not even bother to understand this. Probably, the reader will be enlightened a little bit if he gets to know the beliefs and workings of the Islamic Fundamentalists (I mean a branch of real Islam with the real revolutionary and the real anti-imperialist agenda) as opposed to those bogus "Islamists", created at the expense of the CIA, its Pakistani, and Saudi Arabian lackeys – such as the so-called "Al-Qaeda", "Taliban", "Egyptian Islamic Jihad", etc.

Here is, for example, what Sheikh Hassan Nasrullah – the Hezbollah's Secretary-General – says about the "Made in the USA" Afghani Taliban:

"The worst, the most dangerous thing that this [so called] Islamic revival has encountered ... was the Taliban .... The Taliban state presented a very hideous example of an 'Islamic state'." [376]

This was uttered not because Hezbollah belonged to Shi'a and Taliban – to Sunni branches of Islam. This particular attitude had nothing to do with any sectarian differences between Shi'a and Sunni. It was because the Taliban, as well as the so-called "Al-Qaeda", had **nothing to do with Islam at all**.

The Taliban, even though it was seemingly created by the CIA through its "wahhabi" lackeys in Saudi Arabia and Pakistan, in reality, was conceived by the Freemasonic sect. The Taliban was cunningly intended from the very beginning as a very special tool of the so-called "good guys" to destroy the Adat Law (that was an equivalent of the Mosaic Law in Afghanistan – a free, technically feudal country that has never been a colony of the West) and it apparently served its purpose. After all those ridiculous Taliban's "legal innovations" in Afghanistan, which continued for 6 years, Afghani people grew so annoyed with its interpretation of "Islam", that when the Taliban was eventually kicked out, all these people wanted was a secular state. Now they do not want back the Adat Law that used to make them free for centuries; they do not even want to hear about any Islam at all – they are pretty fed up with it, thanks to the Taliban. And *this* was exactly what the Freemasons wanted when they created the Taliban in the fist place. It helped them

---

[374] It was not actually included in the published 9/11 Commission Report; however, it was mentioned by the original version of the Wikipedia article here: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Khobar_Towers_bombing ; and also here: http://repository.library.georgetown.edu/bitstream/handle/10822/553398/syedNerman.pdf?sequence=1

[375] Risen, James, Jane Perlez. "Terrorism and Iran: Washington's Policy Performs a Gingerly Balancing Act", The New York Times, June 23, 2001.

[376] Wright, Robin. "Inside the Mind of Hezbollah." washingtonpost.com. 16 July 2006. 18 November 2006.

to colonize the last feudal country on the Globe without any fighting whatsoever – they did it by simply replacing its basic ideology. For example, to do the same thing in regard to the United States in the 19th century (I mean converting the United States from the formerly free feudal country into a modern "secular" society where a citizen need a "license" from the cop to carry a weapon and even to drive a vehicle) required 5 years of heavy fighting in the Civil War. In today's Afghanistan the Freemasons did it without firing a single shot – by simply annoying people with the "Shariah laws" for the period of 6 years.

For an ordinary Westerner, who did not even bother to read the New Testament, not to say about the Old Testament, and who knows about religion virtually nothing, it might look "logical" that "Hezbollah" and "Al-Qaeda" might plot something together. However, unlike the Westerners, educated people in Muslim counties, have quite a clear understanding of things. It would not take them too long to understand *who* created the Taliban or "Al Qaeda" or to understand *why* they were created. Do you remember what was said by that alleged "nuclear bomber" (who won the case against him in court) – Abu Bakar Bashir, an elderly Islamic cleric from Indonesia and the alleged "god-father" of the so-called "Jemaah Islamiah" terrorist organization? He said that "Al-Qaeda" was created by the CIA only for the reason of persecuting Muslims; while "Jemaah Islamiah" (of which he was supposedly a patron) does not exist at all[377]. Indeed, educated Muslims have a much clearer view of things and a much better grasp of reality than an average Westerner, duped by his TV-set, mass media propaganda, by his i-Pod/i-Pad/i-Phone and by the rest of his gadgets, could even imagine. Make sure to notice that unlike Sheikh Hassan Nasrullah of Hezbollah, who is Shi'a, Abu Bakar Bashir is Sunni – just to make sure that the latter's comments on the true origins of the Sunni "Al-Qaeda" could not have been conditioned by supposed "sectarian difficulties".

Considering all described above, you can be absolutely sure that if some "Muslim terrorist" of the so-called "Militant Islamism" creed would approach an educated Islamic Fundamentalist (of either Shi'a or Sunni creed, it does not matter) with a proposal to bomb something together, he would be immediately recognized as an agent provocateur of the Freemasonic sect. In the best case, such a provocateur will be shot or stabbed on the spot, but in the most probable case – he will be tortured to death, because the serious good guys are very much interested in hunting and exterminating the so-called "good guys" and so they will try to extract as much as possible from such an agent-provocateur before sending him to Hell.

It will be good to understand once and forever that organizations such as "Jemaah Islamiah" or "Islamic Jihad" exist only in the sick imaginations of uneducated Western politicians (who did not even bother to read the Bible in their entire lives, despite visiting Church every week; because if they read the Holy Scripture, they would surely notice that the Islamic Fundamentalists do nothing else but promote the Old Testament as the "fundament" of Islam, hence their very name; while the so-called "wahhabis", at the pay of the Freemasonic sect, do exactly the opposite – they *deny* the Old Testament by claiming that it is a "Jewish book" and allege that the "fundament" of Islam is the Quran alone).

It shall be mentioned also, that unlike most of the U.S. politicians, not all U.S. military specialists seem to be obedient lackeys of the Freemasons (and, by extension, of that branch of the Freemasonic sect that goes by the name "Israeli secret services"). The overwhelming majority of U.S. military specialists, of course, agreed with the ridiculous leads "helpfully" provided by the Mossad to the effect that the Saudi and the Lebanese Hezbollah were allegedly responsible for this heinous perpetration, and that they were allegedly funded by Tehran, Iran. Nevertheless, some of those U.S. military experts were not so gullible.

For example, U.S. bomb experts found "residue" from the "explosives" used in the Khobar bombing *"that were only available to the U.S. Military and Israel"*[378]. This utterance if translated from the Plebeian into the Patrician- or into the Barbarian languages, should mean that the U.S. nuclear weapons experts by studying the residue left by the nuclear explosion in Khobar managed to establish that the mini-nuke used to excavate that crater with the "khobartowersgroundzero" name was not "made in USSR", but made in either the United States or in Israel.

Many of the more innocent U.S. military personnel (probably, they were not even told that it was a nuclear bomb) argued that the mere level of sophistication of the attack, points out that the "terrorists" were well-acquainted with the lay-out of the entire Khobar housing complex. It would be impossible for them to so easily pick-up their final target. They argued that only Israeli advisors, who were allowed to freely move around the complex, might have such exact knowledge. Of course, all of those military dissidents who could voice such seditious suspicions were quickly ordered to shut up.

---

[377] http://www.globalsecurity.org/security/ops/bali.htm
[378] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Khobar_Towers_bombing

1998 double nuclear bombing of American Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania.

By the year 1998, the so-called "Al-Qaeda" had been already elevated in its status as being the new "main enemy" of the so-called "democracy" – as the replacement of the then defunct Communists and the virtually defunct Islamic Fundamentalists. Therefore, unlike previous "car"-bombings of this kind, both bombings of the U.S. Embassies in Africa must have been intended for public consumption from the very beginning. The newly set up global enemy needed to be promoted, to begin with. Nonetheless, since their original pre-destination, the obvious nuclear truth of these two 1998 "car"-bombings had to be hidden from the "plebeians". The plebs were supposed to believe that both of these acts were "conventional". That is why in the officially publicized accounts of events of the 1998 bombings the nuclear truth was not as obvious as it was in the case of the 1996 "Khobar Towers bombing".

Nevertheless, since I believe the discerning reader of this book is becoming more and more educated and increasingly advanced, even in this case, one would be able to unearth the truth without quotation marks.

Official claims (quoted original Wikipedia article, text of which has been changed since)[379]:

"…In the 1998 US Embassy bombings (August 7, 1998), hundreds of people were killed in simultaneous car bomb explosions at the United States embassies in the East African capital cities of Dar es Salaam, Tanzania, and Nairobi, Kenya. The attacks, linked to local members of the al Qaeda terrorist network headed by Osama bin Laden, ***brought bin Laden and al Qaeda*** *to international attention* ***for the first time****, and resulted in the US Federal Bureau of Investigation placing bin Laden on its Ten Most Wanted list. Car bombs in vehicles adjacent to the embassies were detonated almost simultaneously before 10.45 am local time (3.45 am Washington time). In Nairobi, about 212 people were killed and an estimated* ***4,000*** *injured; in Dar es Salaam, the attack killed at least 11 and wounded 85 (it was a holiday in Tanzania and the US Embassy was closed, that is why casualties were unexpectedly low)…"*

And that's it.

U.S. Embassy, Tanzania.

Since official information this time does not want to reveal to us any seditious data, such as "craters", seismic signals, and other "odd" effects (not counting the incredibly huge number of mass casualties such as 212 killed and 4000 (!!!) injured only by the Nairobi bombing), we have no choice than to sift through some contemporary news releases (thanks to the Internet, which keeps in its incredible memory even

[379] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/1998_United_States_embassy_bombings

those seditious pieces of evidence which suppose not to be kept at all).

Here is one of the perfectly seditious news releases – it was found at this Internet address: http://www.travelpages.com/kenya/nairobi/guides/97191.html ; I quote here some excerpts from it:

*"…**the van's cargo of 800kg** of TNT exploded, gouging **a deep crater** in the ground, setting **fire to the asphalt** and propelling the vehicle 10m into the air, where it remained stuck to the side of the embassy in a cloud of black smoke and flame. The force of the explosion was **so intense** that it was felt **over 10km** away…"*

I guess for the newly educated reader this piece of information is enough? If not, then I am obliged to elaborate: car-bombs do not leave any craters when exploded – neither "deep", nor even shallow ones. Car-bombs do not set fire to asphalt. Car bombs do not propel cars 10 meters up into the air – they do exactly the opposite – they press cars to the ground. 800 kg of TNT could not produce such an intense explosion that it could be felt over 10 km away. You get it, so far?

The article continues:

*"In the embassy itself - the intended terrorists' target - some forty people perished (twelve of them Americans) despite the **reinforced** concrete walls. The brunt of the blast, however, was borne by the **adjacent** four-storey Ufundi Cooperative House, a commercial building that also housed a secretarial and computer college. It **was reduced to a mound of burning rubble**. Next to it, the 22-storey Cooperative Bank Building skyscraper had **black smoke pouring out** from its shattered windows. Altogether, **some forty buildings within a 150-metre radius were seriously damaged** by the blast. In the packed streets below, thousands of people were showered with flying glass and masonry, as were the buses and cars that were snared up at the roundabout. In their panic**, many fled the city** on any transport they could find, **believing that World War III had started**..."*

What we could say? 800 kg of TNT packed near some concrete reinforced building (American Embassies worldwide are as strong as ICBMs silos, by the way – they are not just "reinforced" – they are "heavily reinforced") can not damage such a building. A mere 800 kg of TNT can not topple a modern building which stands next to the actually targeted one. An explosion of TNT or whatever explosives could indeed shatter windows in some buildings, but it could not set fires to the building's internals behind those shattered windows; only *thermal radiation of a nuclear explosion* could cause such an effect. The 800 kg of TNT can not "seriously damage" some forty buildings in a 150 meters *radius* – because the 150 meters radius (300 meters diameter) is a damage zone of an explosion of at least 15 tons of TNT, not that of 0.8 ton. Civilians, even though extremely stupid and cowardly ones, could never mistake a single conventional explosion of 800 kg of TNT for "the starting of the World War III", which is being routinely associated in the civilian's brains with nuclear weapons – primarily with a blinding flash of a nuclear explosion and with its visible destructive factors. OK?

The above description was for Nairobi, Kenya. The article continues about the second bomb – in Dar es Salam, Tanzania:

*"…A few minutes later, a second car bomb exploded outside the US Embassy in Tanzania's capital, Dar es Salaam, killing eleven people. In Kenya, the final toll stood at **263 dead** and over **5000 injured**, almost all of them Kenyans. Sixty people **lost their eyesight**, many more were **partially blinded**, and the material damage was estimated at **around $500 million**…"*

Let us read this one with *open* eyes: do you really believe that some conventional explosion of 800 kg of TNT is able to instantly kill 263 persons? And injure over 5000 (over *five thousand*)??? And Blinding 60?

Just try to be realistic. A maximum of what you could kill in the very best case if you only have 800 kg of TNT and a car – is a couple of dozens of people, providing, however, that they stood tightly around your car. You would scarcely be able to kill any more people – even if they stand only a few meters away from the actual explosion. Try to imagine – how it would be possible to instantly kill more people than were killed in Bali? And to injure 15 times (*fifteen* times) as many as were claimed to be injured in Bali? It would never be possible, unless by some nuclear explosion.

Another slip of the tongue in this article was this: *60 people **lost their eyesight** and **many more** became **partially blind***. What do you think – why would a conventional explosion leave people blind or partially blind? Actually, we have to be thankful to the gross negligence of spin-doctors who were supposed to censure this article: to say that someone has lost his eye-sight is the most incriminating evidence proving

that it was indeed a nuclear explosion and nothing else. However, in the case of the 1998 American Embassies bombings they afforded such an unforgivable leakage: the reported loss of eye-sight is much more solid proof of a nuclear explosion than anything else – more than a crater and more than the size of the damaged zone. Even the most skeptical person should have no doubt in this particular case: it was nothing else than two "mini-nukes" that destroyed the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania. By the way – the unprecedented number of injured that ran to "over 4000" in the Nairobi, Kenya bombing, coupled with the fact that many people lost their eyesight, suggests that those who were tasked with hiding the mini-nuke into sewage did not hide it deep enough, thus causing the nuclear explosion in the open. It is very obvious.

I hope it is to you, now.

Motives: since it was a relatively recent crime with well-known political consequences, its motives were pretty obvious. "Someone" needed to drive the United States into a new war against imaginary enemies – a new breed of so-called "Muslim terrorists"/"Militant Islamists" (invented by the Freemasonic sect as a convenient, "pocketable" replacement of the genuine Islamic Fundamentalists). It was practically the first major perpetration immediately blamed on their former ally Osama bin Laden and on his so-called "Al-Qaeda".

The timing for this particular action was chosen perfectly – it was nothing else than the Anniversary of the Hiroshima atomic bombing. It was well known to many people (and without any doubt – known to all, without exception, security officials and high-ranking politicians) that in one of his earlier sermons Osama bin Laden [allegedly] mentioned that it would be fair to use against the Americans even nuclear weapons, because the Americans used an atomic bomb to annihilate peaceful civilians in Hiroshima in 1945. So to use an atomic bomb against America's own civilians was justifiable, according to him. Of course, it would be just stupid not to use such a convenient statement of Osama bin Laden – especially if you want to transparently "hint" that this time a button of the nuclear terror has been passed from the so-called "Islamic Jihad" and the former fundamentalist "Hezbollah" to the newly created so-called "Al-Qaeda". That is why you could find no better date than the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing…

1999 Volgodonsk apartment building nuclear bombing. Russia.

You can not find much information about that unprecedented nuclear bombing anymore. Even an original CNN article that is quoted below has been removed and it no longer exists on the Internet – it was so thoroughly cleaned out that it does not exist even in caches of search-engines and in even in "time-back" web services. It comes as no surprise that the so-called "good guys" do not want such a seditious article to be available to the public's scrutiny.

Nonetheless, the author of these lines was lucky enough to copy and save in his computer the original CNN article when it was still available on-line. I have its complete, original version saved in a CHM format, so I could make it publicly available if someone requests it, but it is also available from my friend Daniel Estulin, who published its copy here[380]. Here is the text of the actual article (all you need to know about this nuclear bombing are only two "interesting" points – both made in bold-red in the below text):

"MOSCOW (CNN) -- Russian Prime Minister Vladimir Putin ordered government agencies to increase security and appealed to citizens to protect themselves following a deadly blast Thursday in southern Russia, the fourth explosion at an apartment building in two weeks.

At least 17 people were killed and more than 115 injured when explosives hidden in a truck or an underground pipe blew off the front of a nine-story apartment block in Volgodonsk, about 800 kilometers (500 miles) south of Moscow, Russian security officials said.

Volgodonsk is close to the volatile North Caucasus Mountains region, where Russian forces have been battling separatist militants since early August.

The blast left a five-meter (16.4-foot) **deep crater** *in front of the building and severely damaged a nearby police station and about 20 other surrounding buildings, Interior Ministry officials said.*

---

[380] http://www.danielestulin.com/wp-content/uploads/1999.pdf

Rescue workers and volunteers sifted through the wreckage, peeling off chunks of reinforced concrete and hunting for survivors. Shocked neighbors and weeping relatives looked on.

Meanwhile, firefighters battled a blaze that engulfed several floors of the building.

Traces of explosives were found in the wreckage, the Federal Security Service (FSB) said. The force of the blast was **equivalent to about 100-300 tons of TNT***, it said.*

Russian authorities blamed terrorists for the attack, saying it was linked to a series of explosions in Moscow and the Caucasus region that have killed nearly 300 people.

"This explosion bears the criminals' signature. I think when the experts report what explosives were used, we're going to be able to say that with a high degree of certainty," said FSB spokesman Alexander Zhdanovich.

Government vows to 'wipe out terrorism'

In the wake of the Volgodonsk blast, Putin gave government agencies three days to elaborate plans for strengthening security in industry, transport, communications and energy installations, as well as in residential areas.

During a meeting of his Cabinet, he turned to the television cameras and urged Russians to help prevent attacks.

"I want to turn to military veterans, police veterans. Take the initiative on yourselves," he said.

Russian President Boris Yeltsin tried to calm fears, insisting he has "the strength and resources to wipe out terrorism."

In response to the recent attacks, Russian riot police and soldiers have launched a massive, nationwide security sweep, named "Operation Whirlwind," combing train stations, subways and city streets ***and detaining anyone they deem suspicious****.*

In their latest discovery, FSB detectives found 3.5 tons of explosives at an address in southeast Moscow.

But police said they had previously interviewed residents ***and checked the bombed apartment*** *building in Volgodonsk for possible explosives,* ***and they believe no one could have stored explosive materials inside****.*

Police suspected a truck that pulled up in front of the building 15 minutes before the explosion ***could have been*** *involved.*

Attack near nuclear plant

Thursday's attack was eight miles (13 km) from an unfinished nuclear power station -- but an atomic energy spokesman said it posed no danger to the plant.

The spokesman said the plant had never used or stored nuclear fuel and was not affected by the bomb.

Some of the power station's workers who lived in the apartment block were injured in the blast, the spokesman said by telephone.

Kremlin denounces speculation as 'wickedness'

The Kremlin reacted angrily to media speculation linking the state security service to a terrorist campaign that has killed nearly 300 people.

It denied reports in a Moscow daily newspaper suggesting the security service engineered the blasts to allow for the declaration of a state of emergency -- and the cancellation of planned elections.

"Here we are up against obvious wickedness," Kremlin spokesman Dmitry Yakushkin said in a statement, referring to the newspaper's allegations.

"By printing such lies, the newspaper effectively assumes for itself a role which has nothing to do with journalism. This is the role of the instigator and the provocateur," he said.

Moscow Bureau Chief Jill Dougherty, The Associated Press and Reuters contributed to this report."

Counter-copyright disclaimer: *since CNN attempted to hide the abovementioned article from you by removing it and even all traces of it from the Internet, it shall be presumed that the article contains some information that incriminats CNN. The copyright (if any) over this particular piece shall be deemed null and void due to the fact that this piece of news was elevated from the status of an "article" to the status of a "documentary evidence in the criminal inquiry" (that was, moreover, suffered an attempt to conceal it by the criminals from the due inquiry). I guess it is clear that no proceeds of any crime shall be covered by the concept of "copyright" in order to hide the actual proceeds of the crime from the criminal inquiry.*

There is nothing much to comment on in this unprecedented piece of information by CNN. If you are familiar with elementary mathematics, you could probably imagine that it would be possible to pack neither 300 tons, nor even 100 tons of TNT into anything, except, maybe, a cargo train of 20 carriages or so. Do you agree?

Above – crater left by the 1999 Vologodnsk bombing.

In any case, even if such a train exploded, it would not leave any crater… In order to make a crater you

need to hide your explosive charge below the earth's surface – which has nothing to do with any "car-bombing".

Our conclusion would be very simple: the actual devise, which was transparently dubbed in the above article *"100-300 tons TNT **equivalent***" (the expression "TNT equivalent" was the standard Soviet military jargon term – used to refer to yields of nuclear weapons in general) was hidden into sewage opposite the targeted building. This was nothing new, but the standard approach of the modern nuclear terrorists. While the "equivalent" itself was nothing but a "mini-nuke" set to 0.1 kiloton or even a higher yield. Perhaps it was 0.2 kiloton – considering that the explosive experts were even thinking that it might have been the equivalent of 300 tons of TNT.

Motives: motives were pretty clear. The so-called "good guys" needed to drive Russia into the new war against de-facto independent Chechnya. This so-called "car-bombing" was immediately blamed on Chechen "terrorists" that supposedly "went nuclear" (exactly as their alleged patron – the so-called "Al-Qaeda" did a year ago with the nuking of U.S. Embassies in Africa on the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing). Besides, the so-called "good guys" badly needed to attract sympathies of Russian officials to their main cause – secretive (means unknown to the general gullible public) fight against the "nuclear terror", which for some reason was almost invariably blamed on Muslims. It was successful. The Russians started a new war against Chechnya that continues even up to this day.

It so happened, that I used to personally know at least two people who were closely acquainted with the results of that bombing. Both of them saw the crater in the earlier minutes – before it was filled with water (as shown on the above picture). None of them believed in any "car-bomb". They said that it was obvious that the explosive device was hidden into the sewage system deep underground because they could clearly see remnants of torn piping at the edges of the crater. One of these acquaintances of mine was a commander of a firefighters' shift who was on duty at that moment. He said that at the very moment of the actual explosion (that shook the ground and could be felt at a minimum of 15 kilometers away) he looked out of his window in the fire station and was astonished by the form of the cloud of smoke: it was of the perfect "mushroom" form. He was a professional firefighter and he got used to seeing various forms of smoke-clouds. This was a unique one – it at once reminded him of nuclear explosions (though, nobody ever told him that the explosion was indeed nuclear – he learned it only from me several years later).

Earlier news reports in Volgodonsk mentioned quite a peculiar thing: the town officials were very much concerned with the "cloud" and were very glad that the "cloud" was luckily gone with the wind towards a huge water reservoir located nearby, instead of being flown towards populated areas.

Considering that the explosive yield of the Volgodonsk bombing was inadvertently revealed to us by the specialists through the above CNN article, and we can see the size of the crater, we could now imagine how much were the explosive yields in other similar cases where photos of craters are available – such as in the Khobar Towers bombing and in the Oklahoma bombing, as well as in the case of Rafiq Hariri's assassination in Beirut.

2003 May Riyadh compound triple nuclear bombing. Riyadh, Saudi Arabia.

Official claims on this triple bombing that goes by the official name "Riyadh compound bombings" (re-phrased by me for a better perception; the actual info was taken from the former Wikipedia article[381] on the subject; the text of the article has been changed since):

The Riyadh compound bombings took place on May 12, 2003, in Riyadh, Saudi Arabia. These suicide attacks, attributed to al-Qaeda, were the first of several "spectacular attacks" carried out by that group in 2003, and the deadliest attack on Americans that year. Altogether, some 35 people were killed [unofficial estimates – 91 killed], and over 160 wounded [unofficial estimates put that number as a few hundreds].

The former text of the Wikipedia article[382] (as of 2009) provided the following narration:

"…Late on May 12, while much of Riyadh was asleep, four vehicles drove through Riyadh; two cars, a pickup, and a SUV. Two carried heavily armed assault teams and three of them were packed with

---

[381] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Riyadh_compound_bombings

[382] Ibid. (the Wikipedia article's text has been changed since 2009 and no longer contains this information)

explosives. Their targets were three compounds: The Dorrat Al Jadawel, a compound owned by the London based MBI International and Partners subsidiary Jadawel International, the Al Hamra Oasis Village, and the Vinnell Corporation Compound, a compound owned by a Virginia-based defense contractor that was training the Saudi National Guard. All contained large numbers of Americans and Westerners.

Around 11:15 PM, a car packed with explosives and five or six terrorists, quietly attempted to gain entry to the Jadawel compound's back gate area. As the guards approached to inspect the vehicle, the terrorists suddenly opened fire, immediately killing one Saudi Air Force policeman and one unarmed Saudi civilian security guard. The attackers sprayed gunfire wildly as they assaulted the inner compound gate, wounding two other unarmed security guards, one of whom managed to secure the gates before fleeing. While the terrorists were still attempting to get inside the compound, their ***massive*** *explosive charge* ***suddenly*** *detonated,* ***killing all of the attackers*** *and a Filipino worker.*

At the Al Hamra Oasis Village and the Vinnell Corp. compound, the assault teams shot at the security guards outside the compound gates and forced their way through the gates. They then detonated both of their bombs, devastating the compounds. Besides the Westerners – main residents of the compound, around nine or ten Saudis were killed, including the son of the Deputy Governor of Riyadh, who lived at Al Hamra. Many of the compound guards were Saudis, and their losses were particularly heavy.

US President George W. Bush called the attacks "ruthless murder". Saudi Crown Prince Abdullah condemned the attacks as the work of "monsters" and vowed to destroy the terrorist group that ordered them. After the attacks, Saudi Arabia began a harsh crackdown on the insurgency, arresting more than 600 terrorist suspects and seizing bomb equipment, guns, bomb belts, and thousands of weapons meant for a terrorist campaign around the kingdom…"

This is the "truth" for the "plebeians": it was allegedly "car-bombs", which destroyed (of course) the supposed cars-carriers, and all those "terrorists-bombers" as well. All of the "bombers" were presumed to be killed in blasts of their own bombs, some of which were so primitive that they could even detonate "suddenly" and "accidentally". The alleged "attackers" were "identified" later allegedly only by some DNA sampling – extracted from their **charred** remains

Here is one witness account[383]. Here we probably will need to use our ability to read "between the lines" also – because this account of events clearly unmasks the official lie about "cars" and "live terrorists":

"…although I missed one of the bombings, the one at the Al Hamra Compound, by only about 45 minutes. This report is based on my conversation with a friend who lived at Al Hamra and on ***information I have received from the American Embassy*** *and other sources. The Cordoba compound (where I used to live) was NOT attacked. The news reports that said it was are wrong. However, Cordoba did suffer some blast damage --* ***broken windows and doors blown open*** *-- even though it was* ***about a mile away*** *from the explosion at the nearest compound that was attacked, Al Hamra.*

In addition to the Al Hamra compound, which is located close to Cordoba and the Imam University, terrorists also attacked the Jadawal compound (which is about three miles southeast of Al Hamra) and the Vinnell compound (which is another two miles southeast of Jadawal). Reports that terrorists also attacked a small defense-related US-Saudi joint venture business establishment have turned out to be false. Since I know several people who live at Al Hamra and had a long talk with one of them right after the attack, I will focus on the attack there.

My friend is a teacher at the British School and had quite a story to tell. He was awakened by the shattering blast. His apartment was about two blocks away from ***Ground Zero****, which was near one of the compound swimming pools. The terrorists had evaded the security at the front gate of the compound by following a resident's car in after it had been checked through. There were two vehicles – one with four terrorists armed with assault rifles and hand grenades and the other with two terrorists and the bomb. When the guards attempted to stop the terrorists in the first car, they were shot. Several were wounded and at least one was killed.*

Both cars proceeded ***to the swimming pool****, firing all the way at whoever was standing in their way.* ***At the pool****, where a resident's party was in progress, the terrorists in the first vehicle pulled about 100 feet*

---

[383] Published here: http://www.nabe.com/publib/qualls.html

*away and the second vehicle with **the bomb was blown up**. When he [his friend] emerged, he saw that his block of apartments was still standing, but the apartment block between his block and the swimming pool was missing a wall and the second floor had partially collapsed onto the first. There were many bodies of dead or seriously injured people scattered around the swimming pool, including those of several children.*
*There were something like **15-20 villas and about a dozen apartment blocks that were destroyed or seriously damaged** and **a gigantic crater** where the vehicle with the bomb had detonated.*

*As it turns out, the four terrorists in the first car, whose intentions were undoubtedly to murder as many residents as they could after the bomb exploded, were all killed by the force of the blast about 100 feet away. Their **charred bodies** were found in their vehicle, and the shots and grenade explosions were caused by the "cook-off" of their ammunition detonating due to the **fire that started in their vehicle**. The bodies of the two terrorists in the bomb vehicle **were not found** and may never be.*

*As for the other two compounds, the damage and loss of life was far greater at the Vinnell Compound, which houses civilian expatriate workers employed by the Saudi Arabian National Guard. The terrorists managed to get a car bomb through the gate there also, along with a car with 4-5 terrorists in it. This car was blown up alongside one of the four story dormitories housing the single men working there, **completely destroying it** and **badly damaging another** dorm.*

*The Jadawal Compound, where many American expatriates who work for defense companies live, was the least damaged. The terrorists did not succeed in getting the car with the bomb into the compound, and there was no loss of life among the residents, although several security guards were murdered. There was only one vehicle involved with this attempt, and it attempted to crash through the back gate of the compound, after shooters in the vehicle murdered two guards at the gate. However, it got hung halfway into the compound, thanks to effective vehicles barriers and the quick thinking of guards at the main gate, who noticed the action on TV cameras and shut off the power to the gate so that the terrorists could not open it. Five terrorists jumped out of the vehicle and did manage to get into the compound before they detonated the bomb, **seriously damaging several villas nearby. Again, it appears** that the terrorists **were too near** the scene of the blast when they detonated it, as they were **all killed in the blast** before they had a chance to commit any further carnage. One of my sources tells me that one of the terrorists accidentally detonated a grenade and all five were killed in the subsequent explosion. This is a great story, but it seems more likely that they were simply too close to the massive explosion. Obviously, the resistance put up by the guards and their quick thinking saved the lives of many Jadawal residents…"*

Here is an unbiased interpretation of the above witness's account:

1) There were no live terrorists in either of three cases – because it is difficult to imagine that all three (out of three existing) terrorist teams were killed by their own bombs. This would be simply too much – to allow oneself to believe the gibberish of this kind. Moreover, in the first case (an alleged attempt to slaughter as many people as possible at the party by the pool) the "terrorists", being supposedly armed to the teeth with automatic weapons, could machine-gun as many people as they wished without any need to use such a giant bomb at all. Logic is stubborn thing, as you probably know. If it were not enough automatic weapons, the "terrorists" allegedly had grenades also – which could be used very successfully against unarmed residents who were completely unable to defend themselves.

Conclusion: after promptly evacuating terrified residents, the authorities (probably acting on the "friendly" advice of the local representatives of the American FBI – who had pretty good experience in cover-ups since the Oklahoma- and the 9/11 cases) brought in all those "terrorists" from a nearby morgue (or even from some secret prison). Their remains were charred by blow-lamps and put in some car – already charred by a recent nuclear explosion. Of course, they also supplied these charred corpses with some firearms and ammo as well – to make it look more believable. It could have been also that they did not even bother to bring any charred remains at all and simply invented them for the gullible press (who is going to question the accuracy of the police report?). All those described shoot-outs and grenade blasts were nothing else than false statements, intended to hide the nuclear truth from the "plebeians".

2) There were no cars involved in any of these three bombings, because, as we already know – under no circumstances may any car-bomb leave any crater, not even to say about a "giant crater". There were three "mini-nukes" buried in the sewage – as usual. One was hidden in sewage near the swimming pool, in the middle of the residential area – that is why it left that "giant crater". Another "mini-nuke" was hidden in sewage near the dormitory. And in the third case the culprits were not able to get into the compound, so they succeeded placing the "mini-nuke" into sewage near the compound entrance. So, the "terrorists"

only managed to kill the guards near the gates and slightly damaged the few nearest villas – causing less damage in comparison with the first two compounds.

3) The American Embassy's officials again proved that they do not know how to keep their mouths shut properly: they managed to leak to the "plebeians" the most seditious nuclear term "ground zero" – and the "plebeians" continued to use it and passed it to their friends and further – to the wilderness of the Internet.

Culprits: the bogus "car-bomb attacks" were understandably attributed to the so-called "Al-Qaeda", but the real culprits were the same as in any other modern nuclear bombing.

Motives. It is believed that there were general motives behind this nuclear bombing:
- to tie up Saudi Arabia to the cause of fighting the so-called "terrorism";
- to cause the Saudi regime to brutally persecute some religious dissidents, thus causing internal tensions in the Kingdom;
- to scare various "patricians" one more time by "proving" to them that the so-called "Al-Qaeda" still possesses more "mini-nukes";
- and to prove once more that the so-called "international terrorism" does not hesitate to use them – even in a Muslim country, and even against innocent residents – whose private villas, unlike the Twin Towers in New York, do not represent any symbolism in regard to American capitalism.

Thus, the "patricians", one more time, got their chance to see the "true" ugly face of the so-called "Muslim terrorism" and that of the so-called "Militant Islamism".

Moreover, this particular action followed the recent invasion of Americans in Iraq – so it was necessary to show to some Muslims (who might be not so happy with the Americans killing Muslims, moreover, Sunni Muslims in Iraq) that the invasion was really necessary.

2003 November Riyadh housing complex nuclear bombing. Riyadh, Saudi Arabia.

Official claims (as reported in most of the official contemporary news releases[384] [385]):

"…This suicide car-bombing attack against Riyadh housing complex occurred late at Saturday night, November 8, 2003.

*At least 17 people were reported killed immediately and more than 220 wounded. Gunmen - **possibly** disguised as police - shot their way into the 200-house compound, trading fire with security guards. The attackers, **believed** to be in a police car, then drove into the compound and blew themselves up…*

*The blast, not far from diplomatic quarters and the king's main palace, left piles of rubble, hunks of twisted metal, broken glass and **a large crater**.*

*It still **wasn't clear how many attackers** there were **or if** they were listed as among the dead.*

The victims included Lebanese, Egyptian, Sudanese and Saudis. The Interior Ministry said most of the wounded were Arabs as well. Most of the compound's residents were Lebanese, but some Saudis, German, French and Italian families also lived there…

*An Interior Ministry official told the official Saudi news agency late Sunday that the death toll rose to 17 - including five children - after search crews pulled six more bodies from the rubble. At least **13 were Arabs**, with the **others as yet unidentified**, the official said.*

*U.S. Deputy Secretary of State Richard Armitage said he was "personally quite sure" al-Qaeda was behind the Saturday night attack "because this **attack bears the hallmark** of them." Such attacks appear to be directed "against the government of Saudi Arabia and the people of Saudi Arabia," he said, adding that he expected more to follow. Al-Qaeda "will prefer to have many such attacks to appear bigger than*

---

[384] http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,102574,00.html
[385] http://news.google.com/newspapers?nid=1298&dat=20031110&id=9QQzAAAAIBAJ&sjid=fggGAAAAIBAJ&pg=2238,2857236

they are," he told a news conference shortly after arriving in the Saudi capital. Such attacks showed that "all of us have to work together."..”

Even from this information it is clear that no car was found in an identifiable condition and no bodies of the supposed attackers were found in the identifiable condition either.

Bodies of some of those residents killed in the blast were burned beyond recognition – so that it was not even possible to establish if they were Arabs or not. Despite the fact that no culprits' bodies were found and there was no clue as to the potential culprits, the U.S. officials promptly declared that it was a “hallmark of Al-Qaeda”, apparently implying that only the so-called “Al-Qaeda” was allegedly capable of carrying out nuclear bombings and no one else.

Here are, for example, some excerpts from contemporary news by the BBC[386]:

*“...The rubble has now been bull-dozed away at the site of the blast. The **crater** left by the **massive** car bomb - five metres (16 feet) across and three metres deep - has been filled in. The area is still sealed off. Dozens of Saudi Interior Ministry special police are milling around. A jeep with a heavy machine gun stands guard outside. Residents of the compound are seen carrying away their belongings in carrier bags - even those buildings not destroyed are too badly damaged to live in. The reaction of most Saudis to this attack has been angry and emotional - especially as the bombing killed Arabs and Muslims. And during Ramadan. "The royal family is both livid and nervous," was the assessment of one senior western diplomat. What, perhaps, makes the Saudi establishment most nervous of all is the attempt by al-Qaeda to exploit the piety of most Saudis and portray themselves and the true guardians of Islam. So the country's top Islamic cleric here, Sheikh Saleh al-Sheikh, also the minister of Islamic affairs, has issued guidance in the wake of the bombing. "**The devil shouldn't drag us to sympathise with those** who **speak in the name of Islam but whose actions are against Islam**," he said. The billionaire investor, Prince al-Waleed ibn Talal, told Saudis on Monday **to abandon "stupid conspiracy theories"** which **blamed foreign hands** for every bad event in the kingdom. **This was not** the work of **the Mossad** or **the CIA,** he said. Prince Waleed also said that the kingdom had yet to **ask itself honestly why** 15 or the 19 hijackers on 11 September 2001, were Saudis…”*

Interestingly, while rushing to the defense of the CIA and the Mossad, this “investor” [try to guess where exactly he invests? In the Saudi Holy Land or in the ungodly secular America?] failed to mention that out of those 19 allegedly “suicidal hijackers”, 9 had been found alive in only two or three days since the FBI's announcement and all Arabs know of this fact very well. A positive thought that aluminum could not penetrate steel seemed not to occur to this “investor” either.

I hope it is clear for a discerning reader even without any further explanation that car-bombs do not leave craters. So this, fourth in a row, nuclear bombing in one relatively small city (moreover, this time even on Ramadan – while all pious Muslims, even if they are fighting, suppose to stop any fighting during the Holy month) understandably attracted suspicions that it was not Muslims who made this new nuclear bombing of the residential area. Even in such a pre-dominantly pro-American country as Saudi Arabia, there are quite a lot of people who immediately came up with “conspiracy theories” – that if it were not the Muslims, who did that, then it should be the Mossad or the CIA. However, as you could see – all of those “conspiracy theories” were promptly dubbed “stupid”. So, that I could only hope that the readers of this book are not.

2003 Baghdad Hotel nuclear bombing. Baghdad, Iraq.

Almost nothing was reported about this odd bombing – probably, it is the least reported of all of them.

Scarce official news[387]:

*“Monday, October 13, 2003. BAGHDAD, Iraq (CNN) -- Six Iraqis died and 32 people, including three U.S. soldiers, were wounded Sunday in a **suicide car bombing** near the Baghdad Hotel, which houses Americans and members of the Iraqi Governing Council, U.S. and Iraqi officials said… **At least one** car*

---

[386] BBC NEWS - World - Middle East - *Bombers rattle Saudi nerve.s* http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/middle_east/3260085.stm

[387] http://edition.cnn.com/2003/WORLD/meast/10/12/sprj.irq.main/index.html

*exploded about **100 meters from the Baghdad Hotel** about 12:50 p.m. (5:50 a.m. EDT). A Pentagon official in Washington said **two cars were involved and both exploded**. Two suicide bombers -- **whose nationalities remain unknown** -- died, the Coalition Provisional Authority said, although by early Monday **it was still unclear how many vehicles were involved** in the attack. Whether or not both cars had explosives in them **has yet to be determined**. That will have to be the result of some forensic investigation," said Lt. Col. George Krivo, a spokesman for the U.S.-led coalition occupying Iraq, The hotel houses members of the Coalition Provisional Authority, the U.S.-led administration in Iraq, spokesman Charles Heatley said. It also houses members of the U.S.-appointed Iraqi Governing Council, the nucleus of the Bush administration's hopes for a future Iraqi government. The attack **reduced nearby structures to rubble** and **shattered windows blocks away**, but the hotel itself was not damaged……In Washington, the State Department condemned the attack "in the strongest terms possible…."*

Above – crater left by a "car-bombing" near Baghdad Hotel. 12-10-2003.

The main consideration is as usual: car-bombs **do not leave craters**. Moreover, when cars explode, it is possible to immediately establish, judging by their remains, how many cars were actually loaded with the explosives – so that officials do not need to guess as to "how many cars might have been involved". Of course, car-bombs do not reduce to rubble nearby structures. And, what is the most important, ordinary explosives do not leave any Uranium-238 in their residue.

This particular nuclear bombing was really unique. Unlike the rest of mini-nuclear bombings, it was in this one somebody used a very different type of the "mini-nuke" (residual analyses later revealed Uranium-238 was used in its reflector[388]). The knowledgeable guys have apparently noticed the difference between this case and the rest of "car"-bombing cases, so that is why they preferred not to talk about this particular bombing at all. It seems that unlike the rest of "mini-nukings" that are being routinely reported to the "patricians" to cement their determination to fight in Iraq, this one was not reported *even* to the "patricians" – so unusual it was.

It was unique for many reasons. Firstly, it "oddly" coincided with the First Anniversary of the 2002 Bali bombing. Actually, the "mini-nuke" was hidden in sewage 100 meters away from the Baghdad Hotel and went off right at the moment, when in Indonesia, Bali, Australian Prime-Minister John Howard was delivering his speech to mark the anniversary of that mass nuclear murder in the Sari night club. Secondly, this time, the type of "mini-nuke" used was totally different. Thirdly, the perpetrators this time oddly selected some hotel loved by the CIA spooks (all previous nuclear bombings were intended to scare the "patricians", but to spare those CIA's guys). It was really, really a peculiar event. That is why it went largely ignored – the mass media was apparently instructed to ignore this event.

Culprits: this time culprits were obviously different than usual – it seems it was Russian secret services.

Reasons: obviously – to "mark" the first anniversary of the Bali nuclear bombing (people, who work in the Russian secret services are not so stupid, actually, and they know very well *who* bombed the Sari night club and *why*). In addition – to "beautifully" retaliate for the unprecedented April 2003 provocation, when

---

[388] http://www.vialls.com/transpositions/lebed.html

American planes deliberately attacked the convoy of the Russian Ambassador to Iraq, killing some of his people and nearly killing the Ambassador himself. Most likely, it was also a tacit retaliation for the 1999 nuclear bombing of the apartment building in Volgodonsk. In any case, it seems that this hint (more than a transparent one) was duly understood – at least, it was swallowed by the so-called "good guys" without much noise. The "good guys" had apparently gotten the point.

P.S. The humble author of this book would never even notice this minor nuclear bombing – since it was largely ignored by the mass-media. Thanks to late Joe Vialls – the prominent researcher of mini-nuclear bombings – that this particular information found its way into this Chapter. You can read more about this particular bombing on Joe Vialls' web page http://www.vialls.com/transpositions/lebed.html .

Please note, however, the author of these lines, though deeply appreciating the investigative efforts of the late Joe Vialls, partly agrees with his analysis as to the exact end-perpetrators (in most cases it is indeed the Mossad), in the same time disagrees with Mr. Villas' when it comes to any deeper analyses. The author of these lines, for example, by no means shares views of those who use words such as "Zionists" and "Zionism" trice in every sentence pronounced, while the late Joe Vialls had apparently that classic "anti-Semitic" and "anti-Zionist" stance. For example, Mr. Vialls believed that nuclear bombings against the Australians were intended to "punish" them for their disobedience in regard to Israel for their supposed refusal to adhere to a general line of fighting against the so-called "terror". However, the humble author of these lines believes that Australia was selected just because it was firstly an isolated continent, and secondly – because it was governed by an obedient group of America's lackeys. Therefore, since all those "mini-nuclear" bombings were designed primarily to impress the "patricians" alone, they could probably have the best effect on particularly the Australian "patricians" – if comparing the latter with their French, German, or Italian counterparts, for example.

2004 Saudi Arabian government buildings nuclear bombing. Riyadh, Saudi Arabia.

Official claims (as reported in most of official news releases[389]):

"…Terrorists launched a suicide car bomb attack April 21, 2004 against Saudi Arabian government buildings in Riyadh. At least 9 people were killed and 148 were wounded in the attack. Powerful car bomb devastated buildings of special security forces and the traffic department. The vehicle exploded at a protective barrier outside the buildings, destroying dozens of other vehicles, damaging shops and property in a building across the road, and shattering windows over a wide area. The explosion resulted from two car bombs that were parked about 50 feet away from the building. The ***blast was heard and felt more than 3 miles (5 km) away****. The explosion occurred during a visit to Riyadh by US Deputy Secretary of State Richard Armitage, on a tour of Gulf states…"*

The last was most probably the main cause – however, general causes as described above must also be applicable, in addition.

Here are more detailed witnesses' accounts[390]:

"…The ***bomber was charred beyond recognition****. "Cars parked near the site had their windows shattered or cracked as were the windows of apartments in nearby buildings," one witness said…*

…Palestinian President Yasser Arafat and Lebanese Prime Minister Rafik Hariri condemned the attack [ironically, soon, Rafik Hariri would be killed by another "mini-nuke" – produced by the same factory]…

…I was in the office when the blast happened," said one bloodied and bruised man before breaking down in tears. Fires raged long after the blast, which left a ***deep crater*** *and a street carpeted in debris from the shattered building. Dozens of* ***blackened*** *and twisted* ***cars*** *smoldered for hours and glass shards and concrete debris covered the tarmac…"*

Since we already know how to read between the lines, we can easily make our own conclusions: "charred beyond recognition" supposed "nuclear bomber" was probably delivered from a nearby morgue. What about the rest of the evidence? – it is clear enough: car-bombs do not make any craters, especially deep

---

[389] http://www.susris.com/2004/04/21/terrorists-strike-riyadh/
[390] http://www.saudi-us-relations.org/articles/2004/ioi/040421-riyadh-strike.html

ones; and ordinary explosions do not burn cars. All of it is just an indication of yet another mini-nuke's job.

Culprits: culprits are always the same – those who are able to produce small modern "mini-nukes" – small enough to secretly slide them into some sewage near the intended target.

2004 Australian Embassy nuclear bombing, Jakarta, Indonesia.

Official claims (they were also quoted in an initial version of the Wikipedia article[391] text of which has been changed since):

"…September 9. 2004 a one-ton car bomb, which was packed into a small Daihatsu delivery van, exploded outside the Australian embassy at Kuningan District, South Jakarta, at about 10.30 local time, killing 11 people including the suicide bomber, and wounding over 161 others, ***plus several more disappeared without a trace****. It gutted the Greek Embassy on the 12th floor of an adjacent building, where three diplomats there were slightly wounded. Damage to the nearby Chinese embassy was also reported. Numerous office buildings surrounding the embassy were also damaged by the blast, which shattered windows in buildings 500 meters away. The* ***blast was heard and felt 15 kilometers away****…"*

Above – photo of the Australian embassy allegedly "conventional" bomb blast taken from the 42nd floor of the BNI City Building in the business district immediately after the nuclear explosion by Mr. Gavin Wong. Published on http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2004/09/09/1094530767885.html . Full image address: http://www.smh.com.au/ffximage/2004/09/09/jakarta_bomb_wideweb__430x308.jpg

Just in case you missed the point, or think that some joker has made this mushroom cloud using some computer graphic software (in the same manner as were the "planes" on 9/11), here is another photo of the same event, shot from another part of the city:

[391] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2004_Australian_Embassy_bombing_in_Jakarta

Above – Australian Embassy bombed; photo 2.

Culprits: this bombing was officially blamed on the so-called “Jemaah Islamiah” terrorist organization, which was supposedly an affiliate of the so-called “Al-Qaeda” in South-East Asia (and which, as you probably remember, does not exist at all, according to its alleged “patron” Abu Bakar Bashir). Soon after the bombing, the so-called “Jemaah Islamiah” purportedly released some fatuous statement, published on “its” website www.islamic-minbar.com (I am quoting):

"We decided to settle accounts with Australia, one of the worst enemies of God and Islam, ... and a mujahideen brother succeeded in carrying out a martyr operation with a car bomb against the Australian embassy in Jakarta… ….It is the first of a series of attacks. ... We advise Australians in Indonesia to leave this country or else we will transform it into a cemetery for them. The lines of booby-trapped cars will have no end."

Considering, however, that the “Jemaah Islamiah” has never existed in reality – exactly as the so-called “Islamic Jihad” – the true culprits of this nuclear bombing are officially “unknown”.

Since official information on this particular bombing is unreasonably scarce, we have no choice than to refer to some extra sources in order to find the nuclear truth of this bombing.

Immediately after this nuclear bombing, Mick Keelty, an Australian Federal Police Commissioner, flew to Jakarta and hurriedly came up with a public statement intended to calm down the “plebeians”, officially claiming that this new nuclear disaster was allegedly caused by a "car bomb packed with 200 kilos [500 pounds] of Potassium Chlorate”. What was especially notable that Keelty managed to come up with this public claim before any forensic tests could have been carried out on the crater or its residues, and so he absolutely shamelessly lied to both – the Australian and the Indonesian public.

Later, of course, after studying of the crater’s size and amount of damage inflicted, it was decided to claim further that it was 1 ton of explosives allegedly used, increasing the initially stated digit by “merely” 5-fold. Actually, it supposed to have been increased to 10 tons, considering that a “mini-nuke” obviously went off at 0.01 kiloton, causing corresponding damage, but it won’t be believable to claim that 10 tons of ordinary explosive could fit into a “Daihatsu van”. Even the Australian cops apparently realized that this would be technically impossible and therefore limited their claims to only 1 ton. Poor Indonesians had no choice than to keep silence. What they could do? The nuclear blackmail is first of all the nuclear blackmail. It obviously works as such.

Here is one of the seditious news releases: *“**Eleven killed in embassy bombing; September 9, 2004 -***

7:51PM" [392]. I hope that by now you are discerning enough and can duly appreciate tokens such as "all the hallmarks" and "post-blast analysts" (as opposed to "bomb experts"), not counting expressions such as "serious", "size", and "crater". I quote:

*"…The death toll in the bombing at the Australian embassy in Jakarta is believed to have risen to 11, Australian Foreign Minister Alexander Downer has said. Before leaving Adelaide for Jakarta tonight, Mr Downer said it was believed 11 Indonesians were killed in the bombing - one who was a guard at the embassy, four Indonesian police and the rest civilians. The Associated Press quoted the Indonesian health ministry as saying 161 people were wounded. Three of the dead were policemen guarding the building, police said. Mr Downer left with AFP Chief Mick Keelty on a flight from Adelaide at about 6.30pm (CST). Mr Downer's opposition counterpart Kevin Rudd is also expected to travel to Jakarta tonight. "It's the view of the Indonesian National Police that this bombing had **all the hallmarks** of a Jemaah Islamiah operation," Mr Downer said. Mr Keelty said AFP bomb experts and **post-blast analysts** were also being flown to Jakarta. "Obviously we know from the Bali Bombing and the Marriott bombing that early evidence, once it's secured, provides the best evidence," Mr Keelty said." Prime Minister John Howard said Australia would not be intimidated by terrorism after the car bomb explosion…"*

From now on, please, try your best to extract the implied meaning that is hidden between the lines:

*"…Opposition Leader Mark Lathan said terrorists who bombed the Australian embassy in Jakarta were evil and barbaric and must be hunted down." The news that the embassy staff, the Australian embassy staff, **have been accounted for** is obviously good, it's encouraging," he said. "It's been **a serious** incident. The **size** of the bomb **and** the **crater** is obviously of concern and we'll have to wait for the fuller details as the matter is investigated in full."*

As you can see, the Australian "patricians" themselves are not as stupid as they thought their "plebeians" are. The "patricians" are obviously aware that when there is a crater reported after a so-called "car bombing" it is indeed serious. And, of course, when it is established that none of the diplomats had been vaporized without a trace – it is really "encouraging" as they put it.

The article continues:

*"…The bomb, which exploded around 1.15pm AEST about four meters from the entrance gate of the embassy, **left a crater three meters deep**. All front windows of the building had been blown in from the blast, which came from what appeared to be a large car bomb..." AAP.*

Of course, we have to believe them about the "large car bomb", especially because we already know what a "car-bomb" means when it is translated from the Plebeian language into the Patrician or into the Barbarian (car-bombs do not leave craters, as you probably remember)…

The "mini-nuke" in Jakarta left a crater, because it was traditionally hidden into sewage deep beneath the road. As a result, the heavily-reinforced building of the Australian Embassy was so badly undermined by a subterranean shock wave that it had to be demolished later. Moreover, people around felt such a tremendous ground shake that they initially though it was an earthquake. This means it was an underground explosion (though not deep enough to be considered "contained") with close to a maximum of energy communicated to the earth. Of course, as you can probably guess, ordinary explosions do not create typical "mushroom clouds" – such as those shown in the above photographs.

The very same website, that published the first photo with the atomic mushroom cloud over Jakarta, contains also some witness accounts. Here is one of them[393]:

*"…Most of our staff are busy calling loved ones and friends who happen to live or work in the area. Two of our staff are lucky to be alive, they missed **ground zero** by a mere 5 minutes (considering Jakarta's traffic jams this is indeed very lucky). Several of our staff have to stay at hotels tonight because they cannot go home as they live in an apartment complex behind the embassy and the police have cordoned off the entire area. One Dutch client I met tonight told me that he was just several hundred meters away from **ground zero** when the bomb exploded, he was just getting out of his car. The windows in Menara Imperium where he was at shook violently as the shockwave hit them. His children at the Australian*

---

[392] http://www.theage.com.au/articles/2004/09/09/1094530752760.html
[393] http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2004/09/09/1094530767885.html

school were sent home early…" says Ben Koesmoeljana…"

Note that "ground zero" is routinely used in description – in a relatively short text, it was even used twice.

Do you think that all Australian citizens of Indonesian birth really have this odd combination of the two words in their every day lexicon? And they routinely refer to any explosion hypocenter as "ground zero"? And could even repeat it twice? I do not think so. Normally, ordinary citizens could pick up such a unique terminology only from specialists – as it has been demonstrated in the case with the demolition site of the former WTC in New York.

Probably before September 11, 2001, evening, ordinary American citizens did not even suspect that such term as "ground zero" might exist whatsoever. The same thing applies to the Australians – they just picked up this peculiar term from some ABC specialists of the Australian military who came to Jakarta to minimize radioactive contamination of surroundings and to conduct precautionary measures in regard to potential health hazards. Those poor guys around could easily swallow some radioactive dust – so they had to be somehow treated to get their organs to get rid of it, at least, to some extent. Do not even doubt that those ABC guys simply used the "ground zero" term when they work at ground zero, because it is just very normal for them. The rest of the folks simply imitated the specialists.

Here is another account[394] – belonging to the man who actually took the first photo of the atomic mushroom cloud:

*"Around 10.30 am this morning there was a loud but dulled sounding boom, the building shook, and the local people in the office all realized immediately that it was a bomb and rushed to the windows. A large **"mushroom"** cloud was rising from the low buildings about a couple of kilometers away as the crow flies. I took the photo [the one that appears at the top of this page] not knowing which building had been attacked until about 10 minutes later when reports started screening from the local stations on the office television screens with unconfirmed reports that the target had been the Australian Embassy. The scene unfolding on screen was very graphic and disturbing, and some of the young women in the office were crying on seeing the pictures. One of the clients told me that the majority of the people in the office are Muslim, and no one can understand why terrorists will stop at nothing including injuring people of their own faith... " - says Gavin Wong…"*

This was really a good idea to think about it – why would Muslims use nuclear bombs to bomb their own country, if there are such relatively legitimate targets as ungodly secular Australia or the United States?

Here is one more account of events from the same website[395]; quite interesting for some details:

*"I was sitting at my desk at my office in Kebayoran Baru (about **7 km from** the embassy), when a single thunderclap rang out and **our building shuddered**. For an instant, I welcomed the sound, thinking it was the prelude to much-needed rain. Within moments, though, it was obvious that the sound was a bomb.*

The sky was cloudless. Moreover, the sound was identical to the one that interrupted a meeting at the Canadian embassy two years ago: the blast at the Marriott [actually, the Marriott bombing in Jakarta was suspected to be nuclear also, but I did not really study it deeply and am afraid to be mistaken to confirm it for sure – however, there are indications that it was also a nuclear one]. *I walked into my colleague's office and said "that was a bomb". Within minutes, confused text messages flooded in; was it Wendy's, a hamburger joint? The Russian embassy? No.*

After 20 minutes, all sources indicated the blast was in front of the Australian embassy. I have several friends at the embassy who quickly confirmed that they were unharmed. As usual, the victims were the "little people", as Indonesians call them; guards, stall owners, pedestrians. The Indonesian television stations were generally slow to pick up the news, but had gruesome footage screening about an hour after the blast. Bloodied guards hobbled off to a nearby hospital (mercifully, the MMC hospital is only 100-200m from the embassy). Journalists had been let into the emergency ward, and were interviewing mangled wrecks of people lying on gurneys. A few covered bodies lay on the ground. The most heart-rending sight was a toddler, wearing nothing but nappies, lying motionless, eyes closed, on the footpath. No blood, no obvious injuries, but clearly in terrible trouble.

---

[394] Ibid.
[395] http://www.smh.com.au/articles/2004/09/09/1094530767885.html

*One thing struck me: the **physical damage to surrounding buildings was dramatic**. So how was it that guards and police so near to the blast were not killed instantly? **Given the great scale of the physical damage, the death toll seems low**. The bomb experts will have to tell us whether that is a consequence of luck or amateurish bombmaking. One of the **strange**, incongruous sights **was the carpet of green leaves that had settled** on Jl. Rasuna Said, **having been blown off the branches of the large trees** that run down the median strip." - says Roderick Brazier…"*

Here there is an interesting effect described – the defoliation, which is very typical for low-caliber nuclear explosions, where the thermal radiation does not last long enough to burn the trees, but the air-blast wave is intense enough to effectively shake down all the leaves off their branches. This particular guy wonders that the bomb making in this particular case might have been "amateurish" or that those nuclear bombers might suffer some "bad luck" because the amount of casualties did not correspond to the amount of physical damage.

What we can say to answer him? Only 11 killed and 161 others – wounded? Is that really little? Do not forget also, that several people disappeared without a trace – it could be easily another 20 victims or so. Now, please, try to imagine how bad must have been the physical damage inflicted to the building to let this man wonder that there were "only" 11 killed and 161 injured – in an apparent contradiction to the supposed power of the blast?

Remember, that in the nuclear bombing of the US Embassy in Dar es Salaam, Tanzania, in 1998 the attack killed only 11 and wounded only 85. But at the very same time, a simultaneous nuclear attack against the U.S. Embassy in Nairobi, Kenya, killed 263 and injured over 5,000. However, in both cases of the 1998 African bombings, the actual amount of physical damage inflicted to the surrounding buildings was the same.

Thus, you can safely presume that the number of casualties has absolutely nothing to do with either any "professionalism" of bomb-making or with any "bad luck" to the bombers. Nuclear bombs do not provide any "luck" at all; they have only a kill-zone, which is of a fixed size. The matter of "luck" in this case could only be applied to the positioning of the targeted Embassy building, and, probably, to a certain extent – to working hours of the Embassy; maybe – to a day of the week (maybe the day of the bombing was a holy day, or maybe at the exact time of the bombing people went to pray, or to lunch, or did not arrive to their work yet, or something like that). I hope it is clear, that some Embassy building could be located in a very densely populated area or in a very busy business area, while some other Embassy building could be located on some quiet street, where few pedestrians might pass by within an hour.

In the case of the Australian Embassy bombing there was another factor, that may have saved a few guards even within the kill-zone – the "mini-nuke" was buried very deep in sewage and when it went off, its air-blast wave and other destructive factors from deep underground propagated upwards at some angle – so several guards who stood too close to the hypocenter, managed to appear within a certain "dead-space" – being spared by the actual explosion and not instantly killed. Sometimes people have really good luck. However, there was no information that those guys, who might have still received lethal doses of ionizing radiation, and secondly – might swallow lethal doses of radioactive dust on top of the first, eventually survived. I would guess, they eventually died, but the "patricians" just forgot to report their deaths to the "plebeians".

Anyhow, let it be understood that if there were 10,000 people staying or walking around the kill-zone of the Australian Embassy at the moment of the explosion – the death toll would be exactly 10,000. What about the "amateurish bomb-making" as this guy suggested – how then did such an "amateurish" bomb manage to inflict such heavy physical damage and manage to shake buildings as far as 7 kilometers away – as in the case with this particular guy, who felt the explosion even being 7 km away from it? I think it is clear enough, that a modern highly-sophisticated "mini-nuke" can not be "amateurish" in any case – it could only be wrought by the most advanced nuclear weapons industries of only a few highly-developed countries.

Motives: it was close to the time of elections in Australia. The incumbent Prime-Minister John Howard – one of the most hysterical proponents of the war against the so-called "terror" – was about to lose the elections. Howard was increasingly unpopular and had absolutely no chance to win. Another person, who had the best chance to win the elections, had promised to withdraw the Australian troops from Iraq. As a result of the bombing of the Australian Embassy, an unprecedented anti-Muslim hysteria followed – boosted by Howard's hysterical promises "to defend the nation" from those "evil Muslims". Howard was re-elected, and the Australian troops remained in Iraq.

Moreover, elections in the United States were also nearing and these elections were heavily influenced by the Jakarta "car"-bombing. In addition, there were elections in Indonesia itself and the Indonesian elections were also heavily influenced by that bombing – a former Indonesian security chief was elected the country's President. These were the motives. Seem pretty clear to you?

Who bombed the Embassy in Jakarta? It was bombed by the same gang, which previously bombed the Sari night club in Bali, American Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania, Khobar Towers in Saudi Arabia, and American Marines with French paratroopers in Beirut. The gang of mini-nuclear bombers is the only one in the world. And only this gang is responsible for all those mini-nuclear bombings.

2005 nuclear assassination of former Prime-Minister Rafiq Hariri. Beirut, Lebanon.

Official claims (as from the corresponding Wikipedia article[396]):

"…Rafic Baha El Deen Al-Hariri (1 November 1944 – 14 February 2005) was a business tycoon and the Prime Minister of Lebanon from 1992 to 1998 and again from 2000 until his resignation, 20 October 2004. He headed five cabinets during his tenure. Hariri dominated the country's post-war political and business life and is widely credited with reconstructing Beirut after the 15-year civil war.

Hariri was assassinated on 14 February 2005 when ***explosives equivalent to around 1000 kg of TNT*** *were detonated as his motorcade drove past the St. George Hotel in the Lebanese capital, Beirut.*

The ***investigation, by the Special Tribunal for Lebanon****, into his assassination* ***is still ongoing*** *and currently led by the independent investigator Daniel Bellemare. In its first two reports, UNIIIC indicated that the* ***Syrian government may be linked*** *to the assassination. Hariri's killing* ***led to massive political change*** *in Lebanon, including the Cedar Revolution* ***and the withdrawal of Syrian troops from Lebanon*** *…"*
"…On 14 February 2005 Hariri was killed, along with 22 others, when explosives equivalent of around 1,800 kilograms (4,000 lb) of TNT [the initial version of the Wikipedia article had a digit of 1,000 kg of TNT here] were detonated as his motorcade drove near the St. George Hotel in Beirut. TNT detonated ***inside a parked Mitsubishi van*** *as his convoy passed. Among the dead were several of Hariri's bodyguards and his friend and former Minister of the Economy Bassel Fleihan. Hariri was buried along with his bodyguards, who died in the bombing, in a location near Mohammad Al-Amin Mosque.*

A 2006 report by Brammertz has indicated that DNA evidence collected from the crime scene suggests that the assassination might be the act of a young male suicide bomber. A ***UN backed*** *tribunal issued four arrest warrants to* ***members of the Hezbollah****. Hezbollah blamed the assassination on Israel.*

According to a Canadian Broadcasting Corporation news investigation, the ***special UN investigation*** *team had* ***found strong evidence for the responsibility of Hezbollah*** *in the assassination…"*

"…Hezbollah has accused Israel of the assassination of Hariri. ***According to Hezbollah officials, the assassination of Hariri was planned by the Mossad as a means of expelling the Syrian army from Lebanon****. In August 2010, Hezbollah leader Hassan Nasrallah presented evidence, consisting of intercepted Israeli spy-drone video footage, which he said implicated Israel in the assassination of Hariri…"*[397]

I have to mention that besides those 22 killed instantly, more than 135 people around the blast area were severely injured and many of them died later.

Even from the brief piece of information above, you could conclude with ease who was that interested party that stood behind this unprecedented count of atrocity, considering that it led to the withdrawal of Syrian troops from Lebanon, and yet, contrary to any logic, it was still blamed on the formally pro-Iranian Hezbollah…

More information.

---

[396] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Rafic_Hariri
[397] Hezbollah chief: Israel killed Hariri, by CNN Wire Staff

An initial claim, according to this seditious CNN page[398], which no longer exists, was this:

*"Hariri and at least nine others were killed Monday when a massive bomb ripped through Beirut's chic seafront boulevard, leaving rubble, **burning vehicles** and twisted metal and glass strewn across the road for blocks…*

…The powerful bomb blast took place just before 1 p.m. (11 a.m. GMT), in front of the five-star hotels St. George and Phoenicia-Intercontinental in the Lebanese capital's famed Corniche district overlooking the Mediterranean Sea.

*The explosion left **a 5-meter (15-foot) crater** in the street and spread thick dust and ash over the debris. Aides to Hariri said the bomb was believed to contain about **320 kilograms** (700 pounds) of explosives..."*

Above left – a huge crater left by a bomb buried deep into sewage beneath the road that destroyed the entire motorcade of Rafiq Hariri and destroyed several buildings around. Above right – an "unexplainably" burned body at the site of the "truck-bombing".

The burned body on the right photo above represents the most classical example of what can be done by the intense thermal radiation of a nuclear explosion to a dressed descendant of Adam. Note that his shoes are still more or less intact, while his clothes are gone in the most part. This particular picture, by the way, answers the question why doctors after a nuclear explosion usually expect patients with particularly 45% of burns. Note also the trail in the dust left by the victim's shoes – it clearly indicates that this poor chap was dragged quite far from the actual spot of the explosion before the photo was made.

Above – a smashed and burning car minutes after the "truck"-bombing.

---

[398] http://www.cnn.com/2005/WORLD/meast/02/14/beirut.explosion/index.html (this web page no longer exists).

On the photo above, make sure to note the undamaged tires of the burning car. In fact, it represents the most classic example of a typical victim of a low-yield nuclear explosion. The car was smashed by the air-blast wave quite naturally – compared to those poor FBI's concoctions of the nicely "half-burned" passenger cars around the WTC on 9/11… Note also a relatively distant seat of fire to the left of the burning car that had apparently nothing to do with any explosion. That inflammation was caused by thermal radiation. The ground zero was on the right of this smashed car in reality – the crater was located below the low right corner of this photograph, slightly ahead; you can feel it also by the direction of the air-blast wave (that, in turn, could be easily figured out by the way the car was smashed).

Here is more from CNN as reported by Robert Fisk, correspondent for the London-based Independent newspaper in Beirut, who lived nearby and who was enough "lucky" to immediately visit the bombing site (while being apparently unaware that he had to wear a respirator, or better – a full gas-mask – in order to avoid inhaling deadly radioactive dust):

*"It's a scene of great carnage. I saw **several bodies on fire inside** cars. I climbed inside the **crater** that was **at least 15 feet deep** so this was a huge blast. At least 22 **cars were on fire**: one of them was **blown three floors up** into the annexe of an unopened hotel. Another seems to have been **blown over the wall** of the St. George hotel…"*

*"...Certainly there were a lot of body parts but there were at least five bodies I could identify as **human beings who were** either **on fire** and were blown across the road. And if I saw five I assume there must be more. That's what I saw at the scene and it was about 15 minutes before the army arrived and **began to clear people away**..."*[399]

Do you still believe that all this mini-Hiroshima-like horror was caused by a car-bomb packed with 1 ton of TNT as claimed?

If you believe the official propaganda, let me enlighten you:

1) Car-bombs do not make any craters.

2) A crater as huge as shown on the above photo and described in the news releases could not have been caused by 1 ton of TNT *even* if such an incredible TNT charge were buried deep in the middle of the asphalt road; one ton of TNT was simply not enough to cause such an excavation effect.

3) One ton of TNT detonated in one spot can not damage the entire motorcade. In the very best case, it could damage a maximum of two cars at once, but most probably – only a single car. In this particular case there were *at least 22 cars* badly damaged (and also an unspecified number of the cars damaged to a lesser extent). Considering that those cars were on the move and were apparently observing at least some required distance between each other, you can easily imagine what was the true radius of the kill-zone pertaining to that explosion.

4) It is said that at least two cars were blown three floors up. If it is true (it could be also untrue), then it shall be presumed that it were the two cars that happened to be right above the position of the "mini-nuke" when it went critical and began to bring up the road above itself before the actual fireballs burst out of the road. Note that car-bombs can not send any cars around their explosions to fly upwards – it contradicts obvious dynamics of the explosion. The car-carrier itself supposes to be pressed down by the explosion and the rest of the cars in its close proximity – could be thrown away, but never upwards.

5) Ordinary explosions do not burn cars – cars are usually being burned by thermal radiation of a nuclear explosion.

6) Ordinary explosions do not burn people. However, in this case, the Independent's correspondent describes "human bodies burning" even 15 minutes after the blast. Only thermal radiation of nuclear explosions can burn people. Of course, it could also be napalm, but in Rafiq Hariri's assassination, napalm was never reported to have been used – it was allegedly only the "conventional explosives".

7) Finally, explosions of conventional explosives never prompt any "foreign assistance" in investigating

---

[399] http://edition.cnn.com/2005/WORLD/meast/02/14/beirut.fisk/index.html

them.

I guess it is enough. Are you getting sick of the carnage? Are you learning anything?

Culprits: hitherto unheard of “Muslim” organization with the most idiotic name “Victory and Jihad” stepped forward to claim responsibility for this assassination in anonymous telephone calls to the news agencies.

Since this time it was clear even to consummate morons that such an organization as “Victory and Jihad” could not exist in reality, suspicions immediately fell on the secret services of either Iran or Syria, eventually resting on the Syrian ones. The real culprits, of course, have never been found (at least, up to this day – being said in December 2012).

Motives: “someone” badly needed to at last remove from Lebanon the Syrian peacekeeping forces, which were stationed there for many years and served as a kind of deterrent against a full-scale Israeli invasion, and also as a counter-balance re-enforcement during the Lebanese civil war. Since the Israelis supported the Christian side, the Syrians troops somehow protected the obviously losing Muslim side, despite being actually invited by the Lebanese Christians in the first instance.

Contrary to a popular belief, the Syrian forces had never behaved in Lebanon as a kind of “occupational forces” – similar to the roles of the Soviet forces in Afghanistan, the Israelis – in South Lebanon, or the Americans – in Iraq. The Syrian forces in Lebanon were nothing else than simply the largest part of the combined armed forces of the Arab League sent to Lebanon as peacekeepers at the Lebanese Government’s request.

However, “someone” was extremely unhappy with the Syrian peacekeepers’ presence and wanted them to be withdrawn. Using the fact that Rafiq Hariri was at odds with some other politicians who favored the continuing presence of the Syrian forces in Lebanon, “someone” had invented the most vicious plan. The plan was to assassinate Hariri as loudly as possible, make the most silly claim of “responsibility” for it (by an organization that could not exist even in theory), and such an assassination would be blamed on the Syrians automatically. Considering the total absence of any visible motives, it would appear that among all potential suspects only the Syrians would have some possible interest in such an assassination.

In reality, Rafiq Hariri had never been an opponent of Syria even to the slightest extent (moreover, he was actually a Muslim, not a Christian), but nobody even bothered to investigate it. Almost immediately after the assassination, all world news agencies came up with hysterical claims that only Syrian secret services could have been behind such an atrocity, because no other country or organization might have any interest in this affair. A tremendous public hysteria followed immediately; it was especially stirred up in Beirut and everywhere in Lebanon. The Syrian Government, of course, promptly denied the charges, but the damage was done. The Syrian troops could stay in Lebanon no longer and soon had been withdrawn completely. “Someone” could feel free to attack Lebanon once again on a full scale.

The new aggression against Lebanon followed soon after the departure of the Syrian contingent. Actually, the strategic objective of the Israelis in this regard was to force the Syrians out of Lebanon and to have a free hand in smashing Hezbollah (which heavily relied on the Syrian presence for supply of weapons and ammunition). Soon after the departure of the Syrian troops, Israel invaded Southern Lebanon again in order to supposedly “clean it of Hezbollah terrorists”.

However, this time, the Israelis had badly miscalculated their military might and underestimated their adversary. Despite killing over a thousand Lebanese civilians and inflicting serious damage to the Lebanese civilian infrastructure, the Israeli armed forces were not able to cope with the Hezbollah militia. The Israelis suffered a humiliating defeat. They lost hundreds of tanks and even a navy destroyer, seriously damaged by the Hezbollah’s Chinese-made anti-ship missile. Moreover, they suffered some civilian casualties too – because Hezbollah retaliated by firing thousands of missiles across the border into the Israeli civilian targets. After realizing that this time they could do really nothing, the Israelis withdrew from Lebanon. Thus, the nuclear assassination of Rafiq Hariri, instead of giving any expected advantages to the Israelis, has resulted in an unexpected and totally unprecedented humiliation of the latter.

Nonetheless, the majority of simpletons around the world did not even notice the further development of the Lebanese intrigue. Until now they continue to believe the unbelievable: that non-nuclear Syria, which always tried its best to be on good terms with the international community, was allegedly behind this heinous nuclear mass murder.

Lone alternative opinion, in a brief article properly named ***"Political Suicide"***[400]:

*"**If Syria killed Rafik Hariri**, Lebanon's former prime minister and mastermind of its revival after the civil war**, it must be judged an act of political suicide**," Patrick Seale, a 30-year veteran British correspondent on the Middle East, wrote shortly after Hariri was killed when a unexplained explosion struck his motorcade on February 14, 2005.*

*"Why would Syria murder Hariri, the main architect of Lebanon's post-war reconstruction and prosperity?" American Free Press asked when Hariri was killed. "And **why would anybody murder Hariri in such a spectacular way**?" "Attributing responsibility for the murder to Syria is implausible," Seale wrote.*

*"**Hariri was not a diehard enemy of Syria**. For 10 of the past 12 years he served as Lebanon's prime minister under Syria's aegis. "**To kill Hariri** at this critical moment **would be to destroy Syria's reputation once and for all and hand its enemies a weapon with which to deliver the blow that could finally destabilize the Damascus regime, and even possibly bring it down**," Seale wrote.*

Seale is the author of several books on Syria including, The Struggle for Syria, Assad of Syria: The Struggle for the Middle East, and Abu Nidal: A Gun for Hire.

"The murder is more likely to be the work of one of its many enemies," Seale wrote. He named Israel as being a likely suspect. "Israel's ambition has long been to weaken Syria," Seale wrote, "sever its strategic alliance with Iran and destroy Hezbollah." The U.S. and Israel are trying to rally international support against Iran, Syria and Hezbollah, Seale says, because they stand up and resist U.S. and Israeli hegemony over the region. Hezbollah forced Israel out of south Lebanon and has a deterrent capability, which prevents Israel from attacking Lebanon with impunity. "Israel has great experience at 'targeted assassinations,' not only in the Palestinian territories but across the Middle East," Seale wrote." Over the years, it has sent hit teams to kill opponents in Beirut, Tunis, Malta, Amman and Damascus."

Nobody, of course, has paid any heed to the abovementioned opinion of an apparent specialist in Middle-Eastern affairs; as well as nobody seems to be eager to engage his common sense coupled with elementary logic in order to understand the obvious.

International "investigation".

The nuclear bombing of the motorcade of Rafiq Hariri was probably the first case that resulted in ignominy for the United Nations Organization. All previous lousy acts of the so-called "terror" were mostly covered-up by one government, sometimes by joint efforts of several governments and their respective secret services, leaving the United Nations "warm-and-fuzzy". But this particular case was covered up directly by the UN Organization.

It shall be mentioned first, that, unlike several hysterical local politicians at the pay of the Mossad, and unlike major news agencies, seemingly "responsible" governments of the Untied States and the United Kingdom, as well as the UN itself, have "decently" abstained from directly accusing Syria of organizing this assassination (and "politely" preferred "not to notice" that the actual weapon used in the assassination was a nuclear one). All of these three preferred, instead, to demand "only" the Syrians pullout from Lebanon and an open and international "investigation" of the actual assassination.

Their first demand was met – the Syrian troops withdrew. They withdrew mainly not because of the demands of these above three, but more as just a matter of principle. The Syrian leaders, however "evil" they might appear to simpletons, apparently did not feel as impudent as the U.S. counterparts – to afford to remain in a country that no longer welcomes them.

However, when it comes to the second demand – in regard to the "open" international "investigation", things quickly proved themselves to be not so easy for the U.S. and the U.K. governments and to their lackeys from the United Nations. Apparently, it was not so easy to "openly" investigate the obvious underground nuclear explosion at well over 10 tons in TNT yield and then – to "openly" present its results as if it were a surface explosion of a "car-bomb" with only 1 ton of TNT. This was not really easy, and they had to lose their face badly in order to achieve this.

---

[400] http://www.facts-are-facts.com/news/sne-231105-syrian.ihtml

The United Nations Security Council adopted Resolution 1595 to send an investigative team to look into Hariri's assassination. This team was headed by a German judge Detlev Mehlis and presented its initial report to the Security Council on 20 October 2005. The Mehlis Report implicated Syrian and Lebanese officials, with special focus on Syria's military intelligence chief, Assef Shawkat and Syrian President Bashar al-Assad's brother-in-law. The Mehils commission did not even bother to consider the most likely (actually, the obvious) culprit – the Israeli Mossad – as being one of the potential perpetrators. The State of Israel and its notorious secret services were excluded, as being above any suspicion by default.

The U.S. President Bush Jr. had called for a special meeting of the UN to be convened to discuss the international response "as quickly as possible to deal with this very serious matter." Detlev Mehlis had asked for more time to investigate all leads. A second report, submitted on 10 December 2005, upheld the conclusions from the first report. On 11 January 2006, Mehlis was replaced by the Belgian Serge Brammertz. However, "findings" of this "investigation" even after appointment of a new chief "inquirer" became in no sense better than the findings of the notorious "9/11 Commission".

The Wikipedia article on Rafiq Hariri mentions also this piece of information:

"…Major General Jamil al Sayyed, then head of Lebanese General Security, Brigadier General Mustapha Hamdan, Major General Ali Hajj and Brigadier General Raymond Azar ***were all arrested*** *in August 2005* ***at the request of German prosecutor Detlev Mehlis****, who was carrying out the UN investigation about the assassination.*

Jamil al Sayyed was stated to be one of the persons who decided to assassinate Rafik Hariri in a leaked draft version of the Mehlis report along with other Syrian high-rank intelligence and security officers and officials, namely Assef Shawkat, Maher al Assad, Hassan Khalil and Bahjat Suleyman.

However, later reports about the assassination did not repeat the allegations against Jamil al Sayyed and other three Lebanese generals. ***Four Lebanese generals were held in Roumieh prison,*** *northeast of Beirut* ***from 2005 to 2009****. Four Lebanese high-rank officials were* ***released from the prison due to lack of evidence****…"*

The most shocking in the above report is that the shameless German so-called "judge" Detlev Mehlis, appointed by the UN to interfere into the internal affairs of Lebanon, went as far as to hold four Lebanese generals in prison for 4 years, knowing that they were completely innocent.

The point is that unlike the gullible plebeians, that German so-called "judge" was apparently informed by his handlers of the fact that the actual job was done by the mini-nuke. It is obvious, because without knowing the actual truth, Mehlis would not be able to effectively cover it up. Moreover, if Mehils were not informed of it in advance and set free to investigate the affair, he would quickly come to an unwanted conclusion that it was indeed the mini-nuke. I hope you realize that for this so-called "judge" to conduct this investigation for several years, being in constant communication with various experts on explosives, and yet to miss the point regarding the nuclear nature of the explosion was simply impossible. These folks from the so-called "UN investigative team" knew their mission very well from the beginning: it was not to actually "investigate" the perpetration; it was to try to cover it up to the best of their abilities. So, as to their part of the cover-up, they decided to arrest four innocent Lebanese generals and keep them behind bars for four years…

Well, maybe you can find proper words to describe this particular affair, but when it comes to me, I am simply lost for words. I do not even know what to say…

Despite ridiculous lies included in this commission's reports, the UN decided to proceed further: on 6 February, 2006, both the United Nations and the government of Lebanon had agreed to a proposal establishing a Special Tribunal for Lebanon[401]. It will be the first time that any international court would try individuals for a "terrorist" crime committed against a specific person.

Interestingly, in October 2010, the Hezbollah demanded that the Lebanese government should stop all cooperation with the so-called "UN Special Tribunal", claiming the tribunal was an infringement on Lebanese sovereignty by western governments. I can not but agree with the Hezbollah's interpretation – since it apparently stated the self-evident truth.

---

[401] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Special_Tribunal_for_Lebanon

Probably, the United Nations Organization has never ever during its entire history discredited itself to such an extent. At least, the humble author of this book has never seen from the UN's side anything as shameful as its "open" investigation and its so-called "special tribunal".

2005 Sharm el-Sheikh double nuclear attack. Sharm el-Sheikh, Egypt.

Official claims (from the corresponding Wikipedia article[402]):

*"…The 2005 Sharm el-Sheikh attacks were a series of terror attacks on July 23, 2005, perpetrated **by a Wahabi organization**, targeting the Egyptian resort city of Sharm el-Sheikh, located on the southern tip of the Sinai Peninsula. **Eighty-eight people were killed**, the majority of them Egyptians, and **over 200 were wounded** by the blasts, making the attack **the deadliest terrorist action in the country's history**. The attacks took place in the early morning hours, at a time when many tourists and locals were still out at restaurants, cafés and bars. The first bomb blast, at 01:15 local time (22:15 UTC), was reported in a market in downtown Sharm; shortly after, another was reported to have hit the Ghazala Gardens hotel, a 176-room four-star establishment in the Naama Bay area, a strip of beachfront hotels some 6 km from the town centre. The blasts were powerful, **shaking windows miles away**. Fire and **smoke could be seen rising** from the explosion sites. The majority of dead and wounded casualties were Egyptians. Among those killed were 11 Britons, two Germans, one Czech, six Italians, one Israeli, and one American. Other casualties, dead and wounded, included foreign visitors from France, Kuwait, the Netherlands, Qatar, Russia, and Spain. …"*

Seditious details – such as craters etc. were not mentioned by the above article. All what could suggest that it was a nuclear bombing was only the unusually high number of casualties stated.

Most of the news releases were censored – not to allow any "nuclear" details to be leaked to the public. But, thanks to the Internet, many details could be discovered even a few years later. Fortunately, not all news releases were censored. Here are some excerpts from one of such "seditious" news-releases[403]:

*"…Egyptian officials, giving their first detailed account of a deadly terror strike at this Red Sea resort, says that all three bombs are suicide attacks and suggest that they have been intended to explode at two hotels and a busy nightlife strip packed with Western tourists. But police checkpoints in this heavily guarded city appear to have prevented two bombers from reaching their desired targets July 23. They still managed to set off their bombs, but most of those killed were Egyptians. Sixty-four people died in the attacks, and at least 44 were from Egypt, said the governor of southern Sinai, Mustafa Afifi. Up to 17 foreigners were killed, most of them Europeans. One American was among the dead, according to the US Embassy in Egypt. The **nationalities of three of the dead have not been determined**, though they are believed to be Egyptian, according to the governor...*

*A senior security official, speaking on condition of anonymity because of policy restrictions, said the police **believe** the bombers drove to Sharm el Sheik on mountain roads **in two pickup trucks**…*

*While the three attacks appear to have been well planned, only one seems to have hit its target. The police **believe** the first bombing, in **which a small pickup truck exploded in the middle of a wide street** just outside the town's Old Market, was actually intended for a nearby hotel filled with European guests. About three to five minutes later, a second bomber crashed a similar pickup truck into the lobby of his intended target, the Ghazala Gardens Hotel, and detonated his explosives, **destroying much of the front of the hotel**, which has 220 rooms and was fully booked, mostly with Europeans. The last of the three explosions, about three minutes after the second blast, was detonated by a bomber on foot in a parking lot, and caused relatively few fatalities…*

*The bomber was driving through the market on his way to the [second] hotel and **probably** stopped when he saw the police checkpoint, according to the governor, Afifi. The police **speculate** that the bomb **may** have been on a timing device, set to explode when the truck reached the hotel. Bungled or not, the attack was brutally efficient, killing and wounding dozens of Egyptians as many were drinking tea at outdoor cafes. The explosion dug a yawning **crater in the road**, **incinerated** nearby **cars and buses**…"*

---

[402] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2005_Sharm_el-Sheikh_attacks
[403] http://goliath.ecnext.com/coms2/gi_0199-4603288/EGYPT-July-25-Attackers-Had.html

Actually, the official claims plus one news release like the one quoted above, is more than enough for one who knows how to read between the lines. Here is what we know:

1) Car bombs do not leave craters.

2) Ordinary explosions do not kill on a mass scale.

3) Ordinary explosions do not incinerate cars and buses.

4) Claims that it was car bombs were nothing more than guessing; even the police admit that they were merely speculating.

5) Victims were burned beyond recognition – so that even their nationality could not have been established: it is known to everybody that ordinary explosives do not burn people.

6) Casualty rate was most probably understated – because initially it was reported only 64 people dead, but hospitals almost immediately reported figure 88. As expected, people, who were not mechanically injured or burned, could have been "silently" injured by penetrating radiation or by residual radiation and died in a couple of days or in a couple of weeks later. This was not counting people who were reduced to aches or completely vaporized – from among those who might have been very close to the hypocenters.

7) "Wahhabi" branch of Islam does not maintain any independent militant organizations. It shall be known that the really militant branch of Islam was only one – the Islamic Fundamentalism, which emerged under influence of late Ayatollah Khomeini's revolutionary ideas (particularly under his most seditious idea that the fundament of Islam was the Old Testament and not the Quran). The actual "Wahhabi terrorist organizations" – such as the "Muslim Brotherhood", the "Al-Qaeda", the "Taliban", and the rest – were all created by joined efforts of the American CIA and their Saudi Arabian, Pakistani and also Iraqi flunkies as bogus "militant" alternatives to the then extremely dangerous anti-masonic ideology emanating from revolutionary Iran. Neither of these Wahhabi organizations has ever operated independently from the CIA since their creation.

The mere fact that someone officially blamed such a heinous action on a certain "Wahhabi" organization, is the clearest indication that this bombing had nothing to do with any "Islam" at all. The most important consideration is that even if some CIA officials would resort to such a mini-nuclear bombing in order to keep afloat the general line – even in such a highly improbable case, they would never trust their "Wahhabi" clients enough to issue them the actual "mini-nuke". It would be too dangerous because of many reasons (possible leakage of information, not to say the deliberate denunciation and surrendering the "mini-nuke" to the local police, or possible stealing of it, etc.). A maximum of what such CIA officials could really do – is to secretly install such a "mini-nuke" by themselves without involving any "Muslims" whatsoever. But I do not think that it was really the CIA, who did this particular job. In my opinion, it was the very same group of guys who did the rest of the nuclear bombings: a special group of the Freemasons that operates under the aegis of the Israeli secret services.

Motives: probably, the motives were general: to scare once again those silly European "patricians" by a new "confidential" mini-nuclear bombing. This was to make sure that they would not withdraw their troops from Iraq or, at least, would not complain much about American etc. troops being there, despite an obvious fact that there have been no nuclear weapons found in Iraq so far. "Someone" needs always to prove that the so-called "international terrorism" still has more "mini-nukes" and their supposed nuclear arsenals have not been exhausted yet. Thus, this "someone" needs to continuously maintain this proof.

There were a lot more mini-nuclear bombings that were reported as "car-bombings" or "truck-bombings" to the gullible general public. Most of them occurred in Iraq, but some also in Afghanistan, Pakistan, Algeria, Saudi Arabia, Philippines, Sri Lanka, India, Colombia, Peru, Russia, Egypt, and, of course, in Lebanon. I might easily miss a few, so it could be that I failed to mention some country that fell victim to this nuclear "terror". But, to be frank with you, nuclear bombings are simply too numerous today to keep record on them being a private individual. Let secret services do the record.

For us it should be clear that any so-called "car-bombing" that manages to kill too many people, and especially if it left a crater, or if it burned people or cars around, shall be presumed to be a mini-nuclear bombing. Terrorists often do bombings, but if some bombing causes an intense hysteria in mass media coverage it shall be suspected as nuclear. All you have to do then is to study its details – how many

kilograms (or tons) of TNT the terrorists managed to fit into a passenger car/truck, how did they manage to dig a crater, how "TNT" or "fertilizer" managed to burn people, and so on.

I hope you got my point; so, I think the abovementioned 16, or so, bombings were sufficient as examples.

Somebody, perhaps, would ask this question: why does the author of these lines believe that the majority of these nuclear "car"-bombings is being perpetrated by the Israeli secret services? Why not by the American ones? Is the CIA less evil than the Mossad?

Since this good question apparently deserves a good answer, and this good answer can not be short, I decided to develop this answer into a separate chapter.

However, due to that chapter being too "politically incorrect", I decided to exclude it from this book and make it entirely separate. Otherwise, I am afraid, some shifty folks might use it as a pretext to declare my book on 9/11 "extremist literature" and prohibit it whatsoever. So, in order to avoid such a development, I decided to separate my views on the so-called "terrorism" into two parts. One part – deals with the acts of the so-called "terror" and its technical aspects, such as demolitions of steel-framed buildings using kerosene, penetrating capabilities of aluminum, "car"-bombings that leave craters and "ground zero" names, anthrax-letters, Pentagon missiles, falsifications of dictionaries, and so on. This is the book you are reading now. The other, optional part deals with the ideology, which forces the so-called "good guys" into the actual "terror" production. If the first part of the book is more "technical", the second one is abound in ideology, sociology, history, and history of religion (thus, helping us to understand the supposedly religious motives of the so-called "terrorists") – i.e. the second part is more "humanitarian". However, just because of its being "humanitarian", rather than technical, I am afraid that it could be declared the "extremist literature" (as you probably understand, it is difficult to declare "extremist" someone's views on the nuclear technology or on the strength of aluminum cutting tools, but it is quite easy to declare "extremist" someone's views on the religion and on the social order). That is exactly why these views of mine are separated from the main body of the 9/11thology book.

The optional portion is titled ***"A Big Lyrical Digression"*** and is distributed free of charge – so it must be freely available on the Internet at the moment you are reading these lines.

Note: PDF file with this "A Big Lyrical Digression" that is enclosed here is protected. Use this combination to unlock that file: Jn9TrMvcG2iN

Unprotected PDF files with the same content must be available on the Internet as well – you could search for them.

Nuclear hysteria of the US Government and some reasons behind it.

Sometime in April 2007, I accidentally encountered on the Internet one very unusual link, which was published in one of the Internet forums, presided by these words: *"There is a certain degree of fatalism associated with the following: Web address:*
http://www.sciencedaily.com/releases/2007/03/070320103821.htm "

When I looked at the suggested web link that hosted a scary article named ***"Study Details Catastrophic Impact Of Nuclear Attack On US Cities"*** (*adapted from materials provided by University of Georgia*[404]*),* I was truly surprised. It was obvious that the hitherto hidden nuclear hysteria of the U.S. Government had indeed elevated from its former fear of "mini-nukes" alone to a fear of some real nuclear devises. However, when I studied that article deeper, I was surprised even more, because I understood that it was in fact me, the humble author of these lines, who was the main source of that particular alarm.

The problem was that once I learned about the 22 stolen "Granit" missiles from the sunken "Kursk" submarine, I believed first that their warheads were 550 kiloton in TNT yield, rather than 500 kiloton. In the former Soviet Union there were two typical medium-caliber warheads intended for smaller ballistic missiles – 550 kt and 500 kt. The first ones were traditionally used for land-based ballistic missiles, the second ones – for submarine-based ballistic missiles. Since "Granit" missiles were not ballistic, but cruise, and, moreover, they were top-secret stuff, it was not known for sure which kind of warheads was used in them. Today you can easily find some details on the "Granit" missile, because the matter became widely discussed after my video was published and people began to pay serious attention to this missile, to search for its details and to publish their findings. It was not so, however, in 2005 or 2006. Those days the "Granit" was still top secret stuff and little was known about it. Nowhere could you get any exact and, moreover, reliable data on this secret weapon those days (unless, of course, you were the actual designer of its warhead or handling the "Granit" missiles was part of your military duties).

I was initially informed that it was a typical 550 kiloton warhead used in the "Granit", so I believed it, because I had no reason to doubt this information. However, later I found out that the initial information was wrong and it was another warhead – the 500 kt used in this missile. This was logical because the second one was typical for the Russian Navy – since it was typically used in the submarine-based ballistic missiles. So it would be just easier for the Navy-attached Nuclear-Technical Service units to deal with uniformed warheads intended for the Navy.

However, before I came to realize my mistake, I had already discussed the 9/11 affair with some FBI officials from the local U.S. Embassy – explaining to them in detail who actually bombed the World Trade Center and the Pentagon. I explained to them also the true source of the 22 "Granit" missiles in the hands of the 9/11 perpetrators (it seems the FBI folks did not know that the missiles were actually stolen from the "Kursk"), as well as the potential dangers of their future use (because at that moment I had some extra information about future plans of the perpetrators in regard to these remaining warheads). During that particular conversation I mentioned the exact yield – 550 kiloton (0.55 megaton), which I later found to be wrong.

I guess it is clear enough that the U.S. experts by studying an unexploded warhead that hit the Pentagon could not determine whether it was 550 or 500 kt. It is simply impossible to establish such a precise detail for sure by simply studying the hardware, while 550 and 500 kt do not really differ much. On the other hand, if the Russian Government would officially inform the Americans about the true properties of the stolen warhead, they would not have any reason to lie and would honestly inform them about its true yield which is indeed 500 kt. Judging by logic, if the U.S. officials now believe that "terrorists" might possess some stolen Soviet warheads of 550 kiloton (rather than the 500 kiloton ones) it could only be because of that conversation of mine, whereby I myself was mistaken. There is no any other reasonable explanation for this particular phenomenon.

Here is the actual article (only some excerpts). Try to read it attentively and also between the lines, as usual: *"**Study Details Catastrophic Impact Of Nuclear Attack On US Cities***

[404] http://www.uga.edu/

ScienceDaily (Mar. 21, 2007) — A new study by researchers at the Center for Mass Destruction Defense (CMADD) at the University of Georgia details the catastrophic impact a nuclear attack would have on American cities..."

"…"The likelihood of a nuclear weapon attack in an American city is steadily increasing, and the consequences will be overwhelming" said Cham Dallas, CMADD director and professor in the UGA College of Pharmacy. "So we need to substantially increase our preparation."

*Dallas and co-author William Bell, CMADD senior research scientist and faculty member of the UGA College of Public Health, examined four high-profile American cities – New York, Chicago, Washington, D.C. and Atlanta – and modeled the effects of a 20 kiloton nuclear detonation and a **550 kiloton** detonation. (For comparison, the nuclear bombs dropped on Hiroshima and Nagasaki were in the 12 to 20 kiloton range). Bell explained that a 20 kiloton weapon could be manufactured by terrorists and fledgling nuclear countries such as North Korea and Iran, while a **550 kiloton** device **is commonly found in the arsenal of the former Soviet Union** and therefore is the most likely to be **stolen by terrorists**…"*

"…Among the study's findings:

A 20-kiloton detonation would leave debris tens of feet thick in downtown areas with buildings 10-stories or higher. Roughly half of the population in downtown areas would be killed, mainly from collapsing buildings. Most of those surviving the initial blast in downtown areas would be exposed to a fatal dose of radiation.

*While the main effects from a 20-kiloton explosion would be from the blast and the radiation it releases, a **550-kiloton** explosion would create additional and substantial casualties from burns. Such an explosion would superheat the blast zone, causing buildings to spontaneously combust. Mass fires would consume cities, reaching out nearly four miles (6.3 km) in all directions from the detonation site.*

*A **550 kiloton** detonation in New York would result in a fallout plume extending the length of Long Island, resulting in more than 5 million deaths.*

*A **550 kiloton** detonation in Washington, D.C. would destroy hospitals in the District, but its fallout plume would also incapacitate hospitals in Baltimore, nearly 40 miles away.*

*The researchers note that in all four cities studied, hospitals are concentrated in the area most likely to be destroyed. Another weak link is the inability of the nation's hospital system to treat the burn victims a **550-kiloton** detonation would create. A **550-kiloton** detonation in Atlanta, the least densely populated of the four cities studied, would result in nearly 300,000 serious burn victims.*

"The hospital system has about 1,500 burn beds in the whole country, and of these maybe 80 or 90 percent are full at any given time," Bell said. "There's no way of treating the burn victims from a nuclear attack with the existing medical system."

Dallas acknowledges that the consequences of a nuclear attack would be grim, but stresses that there are ways that tens of thousands lives could be saved.

"If a nuclear detonation were to occur in a downtown area, the picture would be bleak there," Dallas said. "But in urban areas farther from the detonation, there actually is quite a bit that we can do. In certain areas, it may be possible to turn the death rate from 90 percent in some burn populations to probably 20 or 30 percent – and those are very big differences – simply by being prepared well in advance..."

Please, note that this particular "550 kiloton" is definitely not a "round digit" – unlike "500". So, there is no way for those specialists to simply speculate over uncertainties, unless they knew for sure that exactly "550 kt" and not any other stuff were stolen by the "terrorists" from Soviet nuclear arsenals. This is just to confirm that they could not obtain this wrong digit from any other source than that mistaken information by the humble author of this book as mentioned above.

What is peculiar in all of that? The peculiar thing is this: I made a minor mistake in regard to the exact yields of those 22 stolen thermonuclear warheads, but I did not make any other mistake – in regard to the true ownership of the stolen things. I explained to the FBI guys that the warheads were stolen by Mike Harari and his group. And *this* the FBI now knows for sure. Do not even doubt it! The question remains: how come, that they informed some relevant U.S. authorities about the dangers – to the extent that even

a special study was undertaken, moreover, based on this particular 550 kiloton yield – and in the same time the true "terrorists" who might deliver such a 550 kt thermonuclear strike were not mentioned?

I have no answer to this question; except, by suggesting that the United States of America as a country and each if its numerous security organizations are run by the very same folks who actually possess those "scary nukes in the hands of terrorists". It does not mean that each and every high-ranking U.S. official is a member of the Freemasonic sect, of course. Freemasons are many, indeed, but not *so* many are the high-ranking ones pulling the strings. However, as you could see in the example of Donald Rumsfeld's performance during the 9/11 attack, or in the examples of performances of Legasov and Pikalov in the case of the Chernobyl production, even a single Freemason who occupies a carefully chosen position in a certain organization, can really do a lot. It is possible, though, to distinguish a planted Freemasonic operative from a gullible, genuinely hysterical politician or from a gullible, genuinely hysterical security official, if you observe them carefully enough. The Freemasons always perform and it is quite obvious for a careful observer. They are generally more or less good actors (they have an obligatory course on acting technique in their sect), but still, they are not perfect – if you are observant and cynical enough, you will still notice that they are acting. Moreover, elder, and especially high-ranking Freemasons believe that they are big enough and their impunity is guaranteed in any case; so they grew lazy with their age and they became simply too lazy to dramatize in a convincing manner. So, you could notice that the Freemasons are not actually afraid of the nukes. By contrast, those whom they want to scare are genuinely hysterical. This is a way to distinguish them.

There is yet another colorful depiction of a potential nuclear explosion in the United States. This time it is only 150 kiloton exploded on a surface level – as if, for example, one of the WTC thermonuclear demolition charges were lifted up to the surface and detonated there:
http://www.atomicarchive.com/Example/Example1.shtml

New York City Example

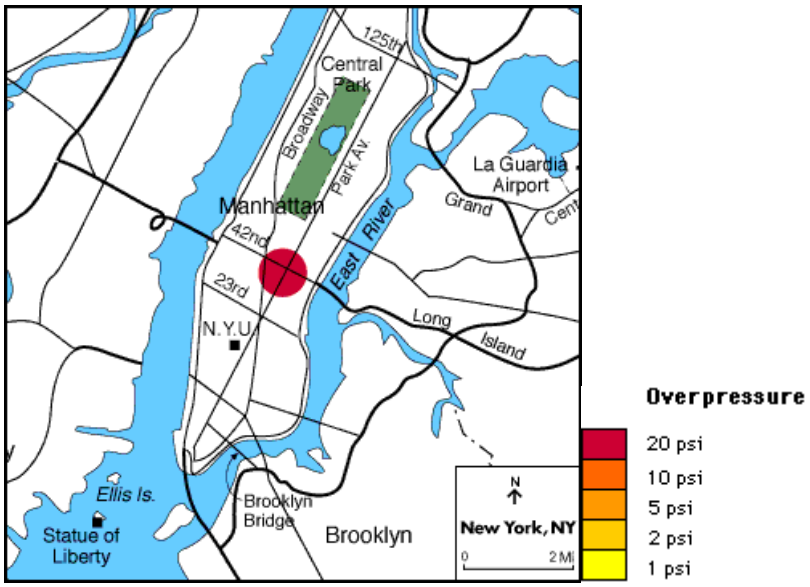
A 150 kiloton bomb constructed[405] by terrorists is detonated in the heart of Manhattan, at the foot of the Empire State Building. The bomb goes off without warning at noon time. It's a clear spring day with a breeze to the east.

Assumptions

1. There is no warning. The population has not been evacuated nor sought shelter. Both measures could reduce casualties.
2. There is clear weather, with visibility of 9 miles (16 km).
3. This is an isolated attack, leaving the rest of the country free to respond.
4. A large percentage of the day time population is outside - 25%.
5. The daytime population density is roughly uniform and about 125,000 per square mile.
6. The shock wave will spread out uniformly in all directions, being minimally affected by structures.

New York City Example: 1 second after detonation

[405] Please, note that the so-called "terrorists" can not "construct" a 150 kiloton hydrogen bomb; they lack scientific and technical potential for that; at the best case they could only use the ready one.



Blast Wave

At the end of the first second, the shock wave will have an overpressure of 20 psi. at a distance of four tenths of a mile from **ground zero**. Even the most heavily reinforced steel and concrete buildings will be destroyed. These buildings include the Empire State Building, Madison Square Gardens, Penn Central Railroad Station and the New York Public Library. Most of the material that comprises these buildings will remain and pile up to a depth of hundreds of feet in places, but nothing inside this ring will be recognizable.

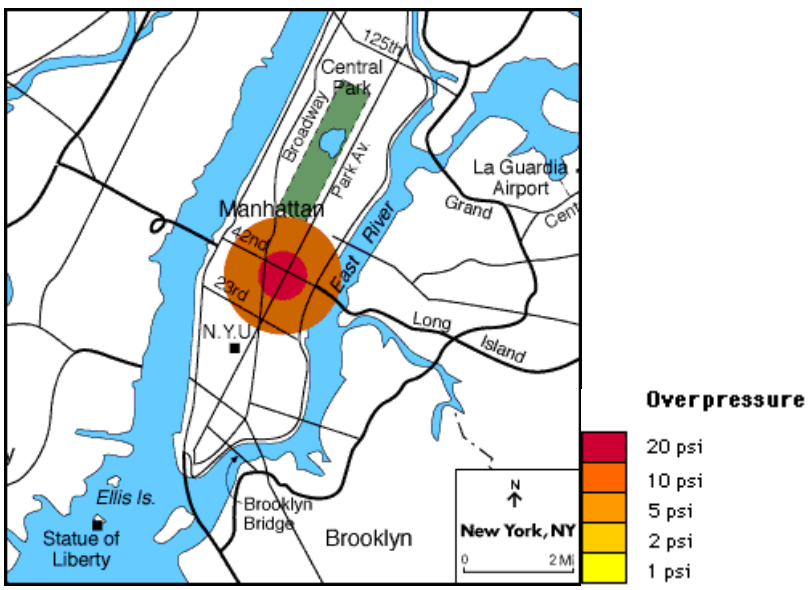
Casualties

This circle contains a daytime population of roughly 75,000. There will be no survivors. Those caught outside will be exposed to the full effects of the blast, including severe lung and ear drum damage and exposure to flying debris. Those in the direct line of sight of the blast will be exposed to a thermal pulse in excess of 500 cal/sq.cm., causing instant death. Those inside, though shielded from some of the blast and thermal effects, will be killed as buildings collapse.

Fireball

The fireball will have a maximum radius of 1,023 feet (0.2 miles). However, the blast effects will greatly outweigh any direct thermal effects due to the fireball.

New York City Example: 4 seconds after detonation



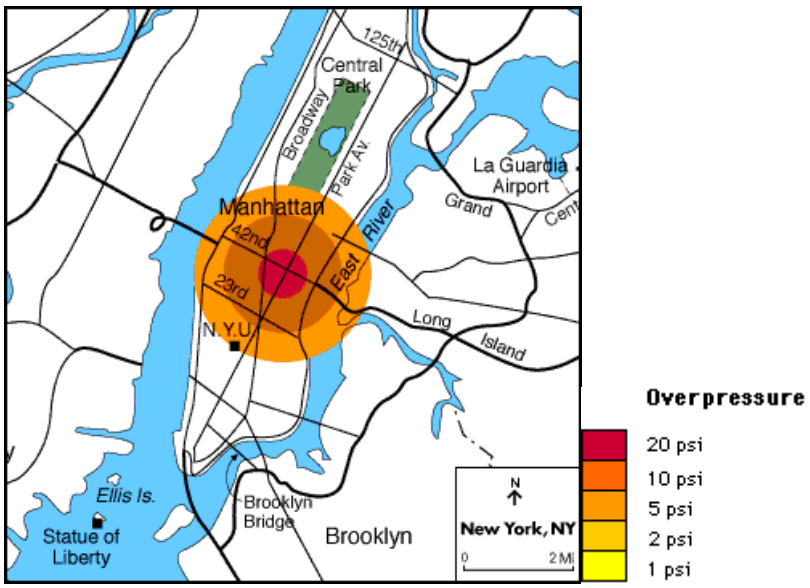
Blast Wave

An overpressure of at least 10 psi. extends out for 1 mile. Concrete and steel reinforced commercial buildings will be destroyed or severely damaged out to the edge of this ring. The few buildings that remain standing on the outside edge of this ring will have their interiors destroyed. Though the thermal pulse is intense enough to ignite most materials, the shock wave will likely extinguish most fires in this ring. Landmarks affected by the blast at this distance include the Chrysler Building, Rockerfeller Center, the United Nations, and four hospitals. All of these buildings will be totally destroyed or so severely damaged that they will be unusable and will have to be demolished in the clean-up.

Casualties

Most people inside buildings will be killed by flying debris or die as the buildings collapse. Almost all those outside and not in the direct line of sight of the blast will receive lung and ear drum injuries to varying degrees. Those in the direct line of sight will be killed instantly by the thermal pulse. Fatalities are estimated at 300,000 with many of the remaining 100,000 receiving some form of non-fatal injury. Those people in this ring making use of New York's subway system will escape with few injuries, though they may be trapped for days by debris blocking entrances and exits.

New York City Example: 6 seconds after detonation



Blast Wave

In the next two seconds the shock wave moves out another half mile, extending the destruction out to a 1.5 mile radius. The overpressure has dropped to 5 psi. at the outer edge of this ring, which covers an area of 4 square miles. Reinforced structures are heavily damaged and unreinforced residential type structures of brick and wood are destroyed. Affected structures include Carnegie Hall, the Lincoln Center and the Queensboro Bridge. All the named structures are near the outside edge of this ring. All windows in these structures will be shattered and many interior walls will collapse.

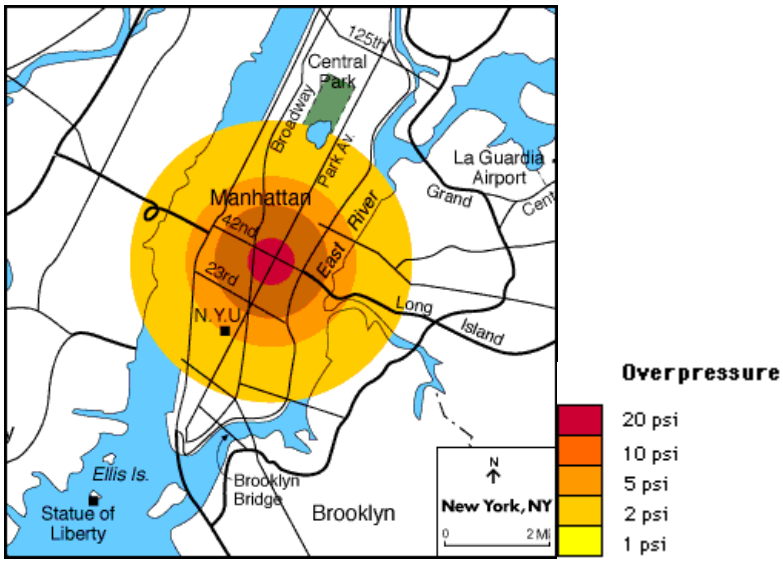
Casualties

This ring contains 500,000 people during the day. About 190,000 will be killed inside buildings by flying debris. This is roughly half of the assumed indoor population. The other 190,000 will suffer varying degrees of injuries. Most of those outside and not in the direct line of sight of the explosion will escape direct injury from the blast, but may be injured by flying objects. The thermal pulse is still sufficiently intense (40 cal/sq.cm.) to kill anyone in the direct line of sight; approximately 30,000. Those people fortunate enough to be under ground will escape with no injuries. The total number of injured will be approximately 220,000, leaving roughly 60,000 uninjured.

Thermal Effects

This region contains the most severe fire hazard, since fire ignition and spread are more likely in partly damaged buildings than in completely flattened areas. Perhaps 5% of the building would be initially ignited, with fire spread to adjoining buildings highly likely. Fires will continue to spread for 24 hours at least, ultimately destroying about half the buildings.

New York City Example: 10 seconds after detonation



Blast Wave

This band extends out to a 2.5 mile radius and has an overpressure at the outside edge of 2 psi. Reinforced structures will receive varying amounts of damage, with those buildings at the edge being almost completely undamaged. Wood and brick buildings will receive moderate amounts of initial damage, with the damage becoming less significant at the outside edge of the ring.

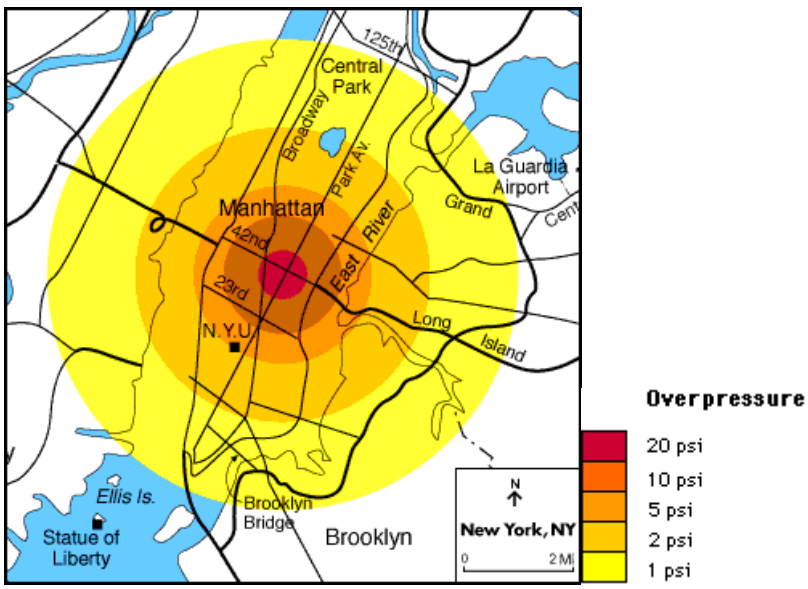
Casualties

An estimated 235,000 people (15%) will be fatalities in this ring, with another 525,000 injured to varying degrees. No injuries will be due directly to the blast overpressure. However, the thermal pulse will still be sufficient to kill or incapacitate those not indoors or otherwise protected. The degree of injury from the thermal pulse will depend greatly on clothing and skin color. Darker clothing and skin will absorb more of the energy, giving a more severe burn. The material type and thickness will also determine the severity of burns from the thermal pulse.

Thermal Effects

The possibility of delayed damage due to fire is very real in this band. The energy in the thermal pulse will still be sufficient to start combustible materials on fire, yet the overpressure and accompanying wind will be less likely to put out these fires. If only a small percentage of the buildings start on fire many may be damaged as the fire spreads out of control since the capability to fight fires will be non-existent. It may be 24 hours or more before the resources are available to even begin to fight fires.

New York City Example: 16 seconds after detonation



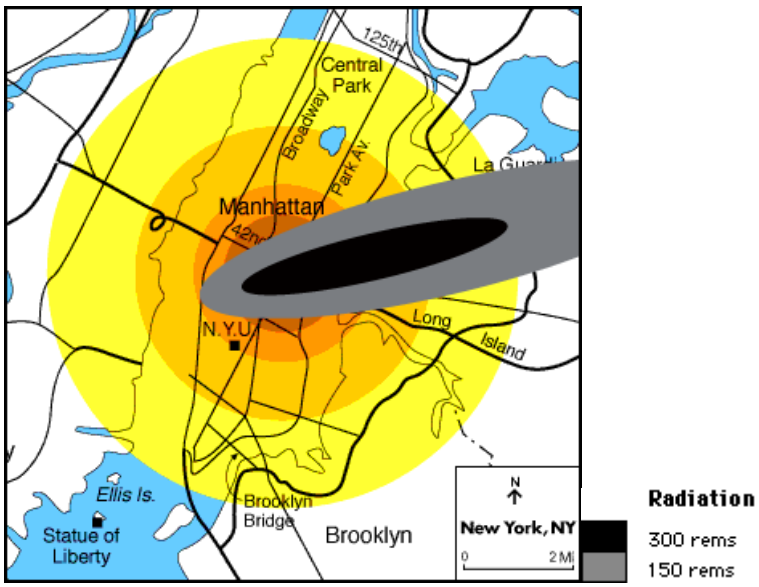
Blast Wave

This band extends out for almost 4 miles and has an overpressure of 1 psi. at its outside edge. At the inner edge there will be light to moderate amounts of damage to unreinforced buildings of brick and wood. Reinforced structures and commercial buildings will receive light damage at most. This band extends out to the site of the former World Trade Center and the Statue of Liberty in the south, across the East River into Queens in the east, and across the Hudson River to New Jersey.

Casualties

Though this ring covers an additional 30 square miles, much of this area is over water or less densely populated areas. The affected population in this ring is estimated to be 500,000. There will be almost no fatalities in this ring and only a small percentage, roughly 30,000, will receive injuries from the thermal pulse. Flashblindness and permanent retinal injuries from the blast will extend out beyond 20 miles. Since this is a ground level explosion, the number of people who will be looking in the direction of the blast and have a clear view, will be much less than if the explosion had taken place several thousand feet above the city.

New York City Example: Long-Term Fallout Pattern



Radioactive Fallout

A surface explosion will produce much more early fallout than a similarly sized air burst where the fireball never touches the ground. This is because a surface explosion produces radioactive particles from the ground as well as from the weapon. The early fallout will drift back to earth on the prevailing wind, creating an elliptical pattern stretching from ground zero out into Long Island. Because the wind will be relatively light, the fallout will be highly concentrated in the area of Manhattan just to the east of the blast. Predicting levels of radiation is difficult and depends on many factors like bomb size, design, the ground surface and soil type.

Fallout Effects *[as I have already mentioned the lax US standard differs from the stricter Soviet one by ~ two folds]*

Dose-rem	Effects
5-20	Possible late effects; possible chromosomal damage.
20-100	Temporary reduction in white blood cells.
100-200	Mild radiation sickness within a few hours: vomiting, diarrhea, fatigue; reduction in resistance to infection.
200-300	Serious radiation sickness effects as in 100-200 rem and hemorrhage; exposure is a Lethal Dose to 10-35% of the population after 30 days (LD 10-35/30).
300-400	Serious radiation sickness; also marrow and intestine destruction; LD 50-70/30.
400-1000	Acute illness, early death; LD 60-95/30.
1000-5000	Acute illness, early death in days; LD 100/10.

New York City Example: Recovery

In this simulated attack we have assumed that New York is the only city attacked and that there is nothing to prevent state and federal agencies from concentrating their resources on bringing aid to the devastated area. Though the cleanup and decontamination of the most severely damaged and radioactive areas would take years, much immediate aid could be obtained from the outside.

Access

Manhattan is an island connected to the rest of New York and New Jersey by tunnels and bridges. Many of these access points will be affected to some degree by the blast. The Lincoln and Queens Midtown Tunnels are both in the 10 psi. ring and would likely be damaged or blocked by debris. The Queensboro Bridge is in the 5 psi. ring and would likely be damaged. The remaining tunnels and bridges all fall in the 2 or 1 psi. rings and might receive some light damage but would likely be usable. The rescue effort from outside would be further hampered by people trying to flee the area. In general, help from the outside would be slow in coming.

Medical Effects

With almost 900,000 people injured to various degrees, the task of caring for the injured will be beyond the ability of the medical system to respond. All but one of Manhattan's large hospitals lie inside the 5 psi. ring and would be completely destroyed. There aren't enough empty hospital beds in all of New York and New Jersey for even the most critically injured. The 1 psi. ring alone has an estimated 30,000 burn victims that will need specialized care. The entire country has a total of 3000 beds in burn centers. In the days to follow it is likely that many of the injured will die from lack of any medical care.

Utilities

Most of Manhattan will be without utilities (electricity, gas, water, sewage). Out to the edge of the 2 psi. ring, damaged buildings and the resulting debris will make repairs very difficult, if not impossible, for several weeks. It is likely that the stress to the power system will temporarily knock out power to an area much larger than that directly affected by the blast.

Rescue and Recovery

Transportation of the injured and the ability to bring in the necessary supplies, people and equipment will be dependent on the condition of the tunnels and bridges that connect Manhattan to New York and New Jersey. As discussed in Access, these points will be blocked or damaged to varying degrees, except at the far north and south tips of the island. The main train station lies in the 10 psi. ring and would be completely destroyed. Once access is established then true rescue work can begin.

It is likely that many tens of thousands of people would become homeless. Creation of temporary shelter would be among the first recovery tasks after all the trapped and injured had been found and cared for. True recovery for New York would take many years. Some areas would remain dangerously radioactive and would have to be cleaned up at tremendous cost or be abandoned for many years to come. Even without the radioactivity it is likely that New York City would never fully recover to its present status as one of the country's leading financial and cultural centers.

Distance from ground zero (mi.)	Population	Fatalities	Injuries	Uninjured
0 - 0.4	75,000	75,000	0	0
0.4 - 1.0	400,000	300,000	100,000	0
1.0 - 1.5	500,000	220,000	220,000	60,000
1.5 - 2.5	1,500,000	235,000	525,000	740,000
2.5 - 4.0	500,000	0	30,000	470,000
Totals	**2,975,000**	**830,000**	**875,000**	**1,270,000**

New York City Example: Summary

While this simulation of a 150 kiloton nuclear explosion contains many assumptions, and the uncertainty associated with any of the estimates is large, a number of points stand out:

1. 20 square miles of property destruction (2 psi.),
2. Eight hundred thousand killed, nine hundred thousand injured,
3. Additional damage from post blast fires,
4. Coordinated national rescue and recovery effort necessary.

Another example of the nuclear hysteria in the “patrician” stratum of the Western society is represented by this article (pertaining to the pre-9/11 era): ***“Russia's 'Lost' Luggage Could Be Deadly”***[406], by Eric Margolis, November 1, 1998. Here are a couple of quotes from it:

[406] The article used to be published on this web page: http://www.foreigncorrespondent.com/archive/suitcase.html , which no longer exists in the Internet.

*"…Last year, Gen. Alexander Lebed, Russia's former National Security Advisor, claimed **more than 100** suitcase-sized nuclear weapons had **`disappeared.'** Another senior Russian security official, Alexei Yablokov, backed Lebed's allegations.*

*Lebed, now a presidential candidate, asserted Russia's military had lost track of the portable nuclear weapons, each of which can produce a 1 kiloton explosion, equivalent to 1,000 tons of TNT. A **single** suitcase nuke, placed in an urban area, **could kill up to 100,000 people** and cause enormous physical damage…"*

"…The Soviet mini-nukes, described as the size of a golf club bag, were designed to destroy vital targets, such as military command and control centers, air defense headquarters, missile bases, communications nodes, power stations, bridges, dams, airports, and the St. Lawrence Seaway.

*If **one such weapon**, hidden in the **back of a delivery van**, were **detonated outside the Pentagon**, America's military leadership would be decapitated…"*

*"…**US security officials**, who have been **nonchalant about hidden suitcase nukes**, **should** bear in mind the stranger- than-fiction case of a GRU `sleeper' agent who settled in Edmonton, Canada, the late 1940's as a supposed refugee from Ukraine. A decade ago, he turned himself into the RCMP, and showed them a large, trunk-bomb he had hidden in his basement. His orders: when a coded signal comes in from GRU, transport the conventional bomb in his truck to a main oil pumping station north of Edmonton, and destroy it. He had been waiting nearly 40 years.*

How many other such sleepers are out there? How many have nuclear devices? This is pretty scary stuff. Not just for North America, either. Rumors have circulated for years that Israeli agents may have hidden suitcase nukes in Moscow, St. Petersburg, Kiev, Odessa, Sevastapol, and Kharkov, not to mention Arab capitols, Tehran, even Pakistan…"

As you see, before 9/11 some U.S. security officials (I mean those specialists in nuclear weapons and in military affairs, not specialists in the Freemasonic intrigue) did not take the warning about the "hidden suitcase nukes" too seriously; so scribblers akin to the one who wrote the above article even felt that they should increase the vigilance of the U.S. security officials.

Just not to allow the reader to entertain any misleading belief, I feel obliged to remind that General Lebed was (to be more exact "is") a Freemason. Lebed was instrumental in crushing the 1991 attempt of the Communist die-hards to overthrow Gorbachev's Government and to prevent the collapse of the Soviet Union. At the height of the 1991 crisis, Lebed, then a relatively low-ranking paratroopers' commander, ordered his paratroopers to switch sides and to provide guard to the besieged Yeltsin's headquarter. This particular move of Lebed proved to be vital in securing Yeltsin's survival as well as the destruction of the Soviet Union. Of course, as a gratitude for his invaluable service, Yeltsin promoted him through the ranks and made him a deputy commander of the paratroopers' forces. That is how Lebed actually became a general. Moreover, the scandalous personality of Lebed was intensively promoted those days by the Russian media and he eventually became about as popular as Monica Lewinsky in America. His notoriety (the Russians see little difference between popularity and notoriety – almost like the Americans) even enabled him to run for the presidency with 14.5% of vote in the first round of voting in the 1996 Russian presidential election. During this production Lebed provided his second invaluable service by preventing the Communists from winning the elections. He endorsed Yeltsin in the runoff election and Yeltsin won the runoff. Actually, being a paratrooper, Lebed knew little about nuclear weapons in general and absolutely nothing – about Soviet nuclear weapons in particular. However, the Freemasons managed to make the third good use of this guy, utilizing the fact that he was politically active. They ordered him to do the last job – by crying out loudly about the "stolen Soviet mini-nukes". Lebed's cries were quite effective (especially because they were duly re-translated by the Western media). Indeed, many simpletons both in Russia and abroad took them for genuine. After he did his last job, Lebed, of course, "died a mysterious death" – like many other Freemasons in similar circumstances. It is believed that he now lives in the United States under a new identity within the frames of the notorious "witness protection program".

Of course, since I touched this topic, I can not skip mentioning some books that one may purchase on Amazon or in books-stores, where their hysterical authors try their best to scare a gullible plebeian (and, by extension – a gullible patrician) with the "inevitable" prospect of a nuclear attack by evil Islamic (of course, "Islamic", do you doubt it?) terrorists. It is difficult to say with 100% certainty whether the shameless "initiated" scribblers are merely trying to cash in on the hot "exclusive" issue, or they rather support the general cause of the so-called "good guys" by increasing the nuclear hysteria, but it appears to me that the second presumption is more probable.

The first of such books is a shameless concoction by a certain Dr. Hugh Cort titled ***"The American Hiroshima: Osama's Plan for a Nuclear Attack, And One Man's Attempt to Warn America"***. You can take a look at this product on a dedicated Amazon web page here[407].

The author of this book, Dr. Hugh Cort is described as the *"President of the American Foundation for Counter-Terrorism Policy and Research, a nonprofit counter-terrorism think tank"*, and also as *"…the author of "Saddam's Attacks on America." Dr. Cort ran as a presidential candidate in the 2008 Republican Presidential Primary in order to get the warning out about Osama bin Laden's plans for a nuclear attack on America. He is a psychiatrist practicing in Alabama…"*[408] An interesting piece of info regarding this man, dated by January 9, 2012, is available on this web page[409]:

"…4. Hugh Cort (Republican)
Cort's website has "2008" in its URL and Google tells me it may harm my computer, so I'll let that one remain a mystery, but I'm guessing it has a lot to say about Iran and bin Laden and nuclear terrorism, because that's pretty much all he talks about. He runs an organization called The American Foundation for Counter-Terrorism Policy and Research, and he wrote a book called The American Hiroshima: Osama's Plan for a Nuclear Attack, And One Man's Attempt to Warn America. The entirety of his platform, as far as I can tell, is that ***we need to destroy Iran before Iran destroys us****. So he's like Newt Gingrich, but with a more sensible approach to judicial review."*

Contrary to my habit, I will not quote the actual text of his book, but will quote, instead, a few opinions of its readers, published on the abovementioned Amazon web page. So, judging by the readers' opinions, you may get an opinion of your own in regard to the contents of the actual book:

*"****An American Wake Up Call - Ignore at your own Peril.*** *December 12, 2009*
By M. Jerome Ennis
This book is powerful and is a must read if you truly want to know why we need to increase the fight ***against Islamic Terrorism****. These Terrorists are not your ordinary enemies and the only way to stop them is to* ***expose and destroy them****, and for this nation to begin to take World Affairs and Terrorism serious.*

Granting Terrorists the same rights as U.S. citizens or ordinary war criminals is a huge mistake*, and unfortunately, we now have a U.S. President and Congress who are asleep at the wheel and living in La La Land, as in Hollywood Mentality.*

This book has ***been thoroughly researched and Dr. Cort has presented the Facts*** *about why we need to Have* ***a Real War On Terror and Terrorism****. Stamping out this threat will* ***prevent a Nuclear Holocaust****. After 9-11, can anybody seriously doubt how dedicated these terrorists truly are? These people have no conscious and they have no boundaries or fears.* ***Treating them like Common Criminals and Having Show Trials in the USA is Treason*** *on the part of our leaders. This book is a must read.*

Jerome Ennis, MA
Tuscaloosa, Alabama"

This reader's comment goes first on that Amazon page. How do you like it? Note that this comment was dated by December 2009, when the war with the so-called "terror" has been already in a full swing. Still, for a shocked simpleton, who was so much impressed with that book, the intensity of the war against the so-called "Islamic Terrorism", as on December, 2009, seemed not to be enough. He demanded for more. Moreover, he seemed to believe that the American citizens were not completely deprived of their former rights yet and more deprivation of the rights was required. Thus, granting typical legal rights to the defendants in the law court appears to that guy nothing less than "Treason" from the Capital Letter and a "huge mistake".

The second comment on the same page:

---

[407] http://www.amazon.com/The-American-Hiroshima-Nuclear-Attempt/dp/1440186472
[408] http://www.afcpr.org/The-American-Hiroshima-Irans-Plan-for-a-Nuclear-Attack-on-the-United-States.html
[409] http://howconservativesdrovemeaway.blogspot.com/2012/01/top-ten-fringe-candidates-in-new.html

*"**PURE TERROR** December 15, 2009*
By Sam Spade
*TOSS ASIDE ALL YOUR BOOKS BY THE LEGION OF COUNTER-TERRORISM EXPERTS WHO HAVE NEVER MET A TERRORIST. DR. CORT IS A SEASONED INVESTIGATOR WHO PLAYED A PART IN EXPOSING THE TORONTO 18 AND JIHADI TRAINING CAMPS THROUGHOUT THE U.S. HIS NEW BOOK DEALS WITH THE VERY REAL THREAT OF NUCLEAR TERRORISM - - A THREAT THAT HAS BEEN VERIFIED BY REAL TERRORISTS - - **INCLUDING KHALID SHEIKH MOHAMMED** AND OSAMA BIN LADEN. THIS IS A MUST-READ. BRAVO, DR. CORT."*

I hope you already educated enough to know who the chief 9/11 clown Khalid Sheikh Mohammed is? Now you can see that this scribbler was not ashamed to use even such a moth-eaten argument as "KSM" in his concoction. Well… I could only confirm the above eulogy by saying: "Yes, bravo, Dr. Cort! A simpleton was indeed cut to the quick by your book…"

The third and the last reader's comment on that Amazon page:

*"**A well researched shocker** December 14, 2009*
By M. Rash
*Dr. Cort presents a **compelling** and well researched expose' of Osama bin Laden's plan to **detonate nuclear devices in American cities**.*

*I recommend this book to every citizen who has concerns about US foreign policy and the **War Against Terror**."*

I hope this is enough and you got the point. The War against the so-called "Terror" can not be stopped. It must be continued at any cost – even at the cost of shocking not only the Patrician, but even the lowly Plebeian with the prospect of the so-called "nuclear terror". The actual book, by Dr. Cort is not so big, by the way – it is merely a paperback of 132 pages. Though, as you could see, its readers perceive this poor concoction as nothing less than "a well researched shocker" and the "powerful book".

The second of such works on the so-called "nuclear terror" called ***"The Nuclear Bible"*** by a certain David Chase Taylor is very different in nature. Mr. Taylor apparently represents an alternative school of thought. His views on the so-called "nuclear terror" almost coincide with those of the humble author of these lines. "The Nuclear Bible" is distributed in a form of e-book, free of charge. The book is described as *"The Nuclear Bible is composed of over 1,000 news articles which ultimately connect the dots of an upcoming false-flag nuclear terror attack."*[410] Let us take a look at some of quotations from it; they were found on this web page http://alexanderbackman.com/nuke_terrorism_quotes.htm (the quotes are so many, in fact, on that page, but here I quote only a chosen few):

*"…**Excerpt from The Nuclear Bible by David Taylor:***

Introduction: The following quotes regarding nuclear terror, Pakistan, and the end of America come from politicians and scholars from every walk of life. Interestingly, they are all singing the same tune in that nuclear terror will happen, Pakistan is to blame, and America will exist as a free nation no more.

~The World "The era of nuclear terrorism has arrived. ~Liam Fox, Current Shadow Defense Secretary and Member of British Parliament

—Unless the world community acts decisively and with great urgency, it is more likely than not that a weapon of mass destruction will be used in a terrorist attack somewhere in the world by the end of 2013. ~Study by the Commission on the Prevention of Weapons of Mass Destruction Proliferation and Terrorism Regarding nuclear terrorism.

—My greatest fear is the Iranians acquire a nuclear weapon and give it to a terrorist organization. And there is a real threat of them doing that. ~John McCain, Unites States Senator (Arizona).

"I don't believe it is a question of if it will happen. It is a question of when." ~Deborah A. Wilber, Director of the Office of Emergency Response at the Energy Department's National Nuclear Security Administration.

---

[410] https://sites.google.com/site/nukebible/

—The only certain way for terrorists to achieve bona fide mass destruction would be to use a nuclear weapon. ~Gilmore Commission —Nuclear proliferation - the proliferation of WMDs altogether - is one of the greatest dangers of our time.

—For the risks that the leaders of a rogue state will use nuclear, chemical or biological weapons against us or our allies is the greatest security threat we face. ~Madeleine Albright, United States Secretary of State (Former)

—Nuclear terrorism is still often treated as science fiction. I wish it were. But unfortunately we live in a world of excess hazardous materials and abundant technological know-how, in which some terrorists clearly state their intention to inflict catastrophic casualties. Were such an attack to occur, it would not only cause widespread death and destruction, but would stagger the world economy… [creating] a second death toll throughout the developing world. ~Kofi Annan, Former UN Secretary, A Global Strategy for Fighting Terrorism (March 10, 2005).

"The prospect of terrorists detonating a nuclear device on American soil sometime within the next quarter-century is real and growing. Such a calamitous attack would represent a game-changing event far exceeding the impact of 9/11 on the nation." ~Gary Anthony Ackerman, Research Director of the U.S. Homeland Security Department-Funded National Consortium for the Study of Terrorism and Responses to Terrorism.

—The greatest threat now is a 9/11 occurring with a group of terrorists armed not with airline tickets and box cutters, but with a nuclear weapon in the middle of one of our own cities…there's a high probability of such an attempt." ~Dick Cheney, Former Vice President of the United States.

"Sooner or later there will be a nuclear 9/11 [by Islamic terrorists] in an American city or that of a US ally... A terrorist nuclear attack against an American city could take many forms. A worst case scenario would be the detonation of a nuclear device within a city. Depending upon the size and sophistication of the weapon, it could kill hundreds of thousands or even millions of people." ~David Krieger, Nuclear Age Peace Foundation.

—No greater fear than a terrorist who is inside the United States with nuclear weapons. ~Thomas Kean & Lee Hamilton, Chair and Vice-Chair of the 9/11 Commission.

—I'm absolutely convinced that the threat we face now, the idea of a terrorist in the middle of one of our cities with a nuclear weapon, is very real and that we have to use extraordinary measures to deal with it. ~Dick Cheney, Vice President of the Unites States (Former).

"The greatest threat to U.S. and global security is no longer a nuclear exchange between nations, but nuclear terrorism by violent extremists and nuclear proliferation to an increasing number of states." ~Barack Obama (Barry Soetoro), President of the United States.

One of our gravest concerns is the entry of a nuclear device or materials into the U.S." ~ Charles E. Allen, Undersecretary for Intelligence and Analysis and Chief Intelligence Officer at the Department of Homeland Security.

—Al Qaeda has tried to acquire or make nuclear weapons for at least 10 years [...] and continues to pursue its strategic goal of obtaining a nuclear capability. ~The 9/11 Commission.

—One mushroom cloud would change history. My deepest fear is that this is exactly what they [Al Qaeda] intend. ~George Tenet, Director of the CIA (Central Intelligence Agency).

—Al-Qaida wants a nuclear weapon to use." ~Charles E. Allen, United States Department of Homeland Security's Office of Intelligence and Analysis.

—An Al-Qaida nuclear attack would be in the planning stages at the same time as several other plots, and only Al-Qaida's most senior leadership will know which plot will be approved." ~Rolf Mowatt-Larssen, Director of Office of Intelligence and Counterintelligence for the Department of Energy.

—There are 18 million potential delivery vehicles that could be used to smuggle a nuclear device into the United States. That is the number of cargo containers that arrive in the country annually. Of them, only 3 percent are inspected, and bills of lading do not have to be produced until the containers reach their

destination, according to current regulations. Radioactivity is invisible, as was the case in the Chernobyl disaster in 1986. There is no way of knowing in advance the impact on health 10 years hence. It is more a weapon of mass disruption than mass destruction. An unidentified former chief of Pakistan's Inter-Services Intelligence (ISI) agency is believed to be the man who coordinated bin Laden's nuclear ambitions. One local intelligence source speculated that before September 11, a dirty bomb could have been smuggled out of Afghanistan in a truck all the way to Karachi and then shipped out in a cargo container. ~Arnaud de Borchgrave, The Washington Times (December 10, 2001).

"If one bomb goes off, there are likely to be more to follow. This fact, that nuclear terrorism will appear as a syndrome rather than a single episode, has major consequences." ~Ashton Carter, Senior Defense Department Official

—If those [Nuclear] Bombs go off, there will be no fucking Constitution. ~FBI Agent,

—Nuclear weapons kill Americans - they don't kill Republicans or Democrats - they kill Americans. ~Joe Wilson, Unites States House of Representatives (South Carolina)

—A nuclear weapon reaching a terrorist group, which will not hesitate to use it immediately. They will send it in a container with a GPS to a leading port in the U.S., Europe, or Israel." ~Ehud Barak, Israeli Defense Minister

Conclusion: Should a nuclear attack occur in America, the aforementioned individuals should be immediately questioned as potential suspects tried in a court of law accordingly. It is still a mystery how certain politicians are so privy to the inner working of Al Qaeda and their top-secret plan to nuke America, unless they actually are Al Qaeda! ..."

This was just to illustrate that the U.S. Government and other U.S. officials indeed suffer from the intense nuclear hysteria and that they indeed take a possibility of a nuke being used by the so-called "terrorists" very seriously.

However, the main problem of the American FBI and the CIA is that their bosses know everything for sure, but they intentionally mislead their own Government in regard to the true possessors of such destructive things as those described above. They know it very well that all of those "mini-nukes" routinely used nowadays for the "car-bombings" and the "truck-bombings" belong to the so-called "good guys" who usually use the Israeli Mossad as their main proxy. Moreover, the FBI and the CIA bosses know that some larger devises belong to the so-called "good guys" too – including the very "Granit" missile with an unexploded half-megaton thermonuclear warhead that was fired at the Pentagon at 9/11. Though, they do not want to supply this information honestly to their own Government, or to the People.

As a result of this cheating, the "patricians", instead of quickly taking action against the true nuclear- and even thermonuclear perpetrators, continue to spend the taxpayer's money on unexplainable wars against Iraq and Afghanistan – to the accompaniment of the so-called "truck-bombings" that happen in today's Iraq, with a maximum of possible pace the infamous Dimona reactor producing Plutonium-239 can cope with.

Nuclear Madness 3. The first 1993 WTC bombing and the last 9/11 conspiracy theory.

Now as you have already learned about how intense, in fact, this hidden "nuclear hysteria" of the U.S. Government is, and about true reasons that stand behind this hysteria, it would be easier to understand what really happened with the World Trade Center on 9/11.

The initial version of this book did not contain this chapter. In fact, I myself did not even think that in reality everything was as simple as being beautifully explained by this ultimate "patrician conspiracy theory". This idea was brought to my intention not so long time ago. After I completed the first edition of this book, I printed several copies of it on my laser printer, self-bound them, and sent them to several officials.

It so happened that a certain person (whom I can not name here, but can only mention that he was from the FBI) provided me with the most invaluable piece of information that would otherwise never be available to me. In fact, it would never occur to me that things in reality were quite different compared to what I initially thought. This person apparently knew something I did not know (because I was not an insider, unlike him). He, therefore, pointed to a couple of my mistakes, while confirming the rest of my findings. He confirmed that yes, three WTC buildings – the Twin Towers and the WTC-7 were brought down by their built-in nuclear demolition scheme in which each thermonuclear charge was much more powerful than a typical mini-nuke usually used in so-called "car-bombings". And he confirmed that yes, the Pentagon was indeed hit by the Soviet "Granit" missile with its usual thermonuclear warhead attached. Of course, he also confirmed everything that was claimed by me in regard to the 2002 Bali- and the 1995 Oklahoma nuclear bombings. Basically, he confirmed all of my claims in regard to all important things related to 9/11. However, he pointed out that I was mistaken in two of my initial assertions.

The first of my mistakes, according to him, was that I stated the ridiculously wrong reason behind the U.S. officials' decision to press the "red buttons" to execute the WTC nuclear demolition scheme. As you remember, I suggested above that the U.S. officials were tricked into demolishing the Twin Towers by claims of some unscrupulous WTC on-site construction managers (probably, hired by the Mossad) who managed to convince the Department of Buildings' gullible officials that the Towers were allegedly so badly damaged by fires and so much structurally weakened that they were about to collapse, and so it was better to demolish them intentionally rather than to allow them to collapse in an uncontrolled manner.

Of course, I was not personally present during these events and while I knew for sure about the existence of the actual nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC from my former military service, to figure out why would the U.S. officials actually press the "red buttons" during the 9/11 events was quite a task for me. Guessing at the best of my abilities, I could only figure out two possible options that would be compliant with elementary logic:

1) The gullible U.S. officials were stupid enough to press the "red buttons" because they sincerely believed ridiculous claims of the WTC on-site construction managers that the WTC was allegedly about to collapse and if not demolished intentionally it might collapse accidentally (thus, causing more damage compared to its well calculated controlled demolition).

2) The wicked U.S. officials were brutal enough to press the "red buttons" because they were simply a part of the 9/11 conspiracy – they wanted to demolish the Twin Towers and blame this demolition on "terrorist planes" while hoping to employ their formidable propaganda machine to bulldoze any doubts.

Being a reasonable person, though, with limited knowledge, I could not find any other explanation as to why would the U.S. officials demolish the WTC (and so to voluntarily put themselves in such an awkward situation they found themselves in, after the site of the WTC was named by an odd nuclear name "ground zero" – with all the consecutive headaches arising from that fact). Since I did not believe (for a variety of reasons) that the U.S.' own officials stood behind the 9/11 project, I simply discarded the second option from those two mentioned above. Therefore, I had no choice than to think that the first option was the only possible reason to solve this particular puzzle. However, even though I had no other reason in hand and therefore suggested that the gullible U.S. officials were tricked into pressing the "red buttons" by the claims about the WTC alleged structural damage, such a reason did not sound compelling enough to me from the beginning. This suspicion of mine was totally unproven.

Actually, I have to admit, it was the weakest point in my entire explanation about the WTC demolition at

the time I finished the first edition of this book. I simply could not explain *why* would the Department of Buildings' officials press or allow others to press the "red buttons" in such circumstances. Apparently, the suggested reason that the WTC might (not even necessarily "would") collapse on its own due to the terrorist planes' impacts was not adequate enough to demolish these buildings by 150-kiloton thermonuclear explosions in the middle of the populated city…

This mistake of mine was corrected by that person who offered another explanation that would never ever come to my mind otherwise. He virtually opened my eyes. I will explain what he put as a true reason for the actual pressing of the "red buttons" a little bit further, please, just be patient for a little while and you will be soon surprised at how much their reason sounds legitimate and logical.

The second mistake of mine according to that person was that I wrongly stated the reason behind the missile attack on the Pentagon (while rightly stating that it was the "Granit" missile with a thermonuclear warhead, detonator of which was set in such a way that the actual thermonuclear blast was impossible).

I initially suggested that the 9/11 perpetrators fired the Soviet-made missile at the Pentagon in order to prevent the Russian President from blaming the Americans for demolishing the Twin Towers by their own thermonuclear charges. Understandably, Russian President Putin found himself in a terribly awkward position after he was confronted with remnants of the Soviet-made "Granit", found in the Pentagon (moreover, equipped with the Soviet-made 500 kiloton hydrogen warhead that "luckily" failed to produce the intended thermonuclear blast and so to incinerate Washington in its entirety). Thus, he at once lost his right to open his mouth and to blame the Americans for either demolishing the WTC or for their wars against the so-called "terror" that followed 9/11.

That initially suggested reason of mine to explain the otherwise unexplainable Pentagon missile strike sounded quite plausible in fact, and I sincerely believed that it was the true reason, or, at least, one of a few true reasons (the Freemasons, as I have told you many times, always do everything for a minimum of two-three different reasons and almost never – for a single reason alone). Today, of course, I no longer believe that it was the main reason, thanks to the abovementioned FBI person who suggested the main reason behind the Pentagon attack. However, I *do* believe, still, that my initial reason was one of a few reasons and it worked out as intended in this sense. As anyone could see, the Russian President did not complain about the WTC nuclear demolition or about the U.S.-inspired war against the so-called "terror", while he apparently had no reason to protect interests of the United States (which still treated Russia as its main enemy despite of the Soviet Union's collapse and despite prohibition of the Communist ideology in modern Russia).

However, the abovementioned FBI person told me that the true reason behind the Pentagon attack initially suggested by me was dead wrong and the true reason was entirely different. Moreover, it was directly related to the otherwise unexplainable decision of the Department of Buildings' officials to press the "red buttons" of the nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC in New York. You will be surprised, indeed, when you get to know the real reason as secretly claimed by the FBI. Just be patient for awhile and soon you will get the point.

As I have mentioned above, it was said to me that if not for these two mistakes, my claims in this book were all correct, thus, rating the "level of correctness" of my work at some 98%. Thanks to that fortunate FBI's clarification, now the remaining wrong 2% represented by the abovementioned two mistakes could be corrected bringing the "level of correctness" to 100%. Of course, I can not independently verify if those claims by the abovementioned person were correct or it was simply a product of his imagination, or if he was intentionally planted on me in order to mislead me, so I could still be mistaken in regard to these two points.

However, they sound logical enough to me to believe that they are *at least more probable* than my previous guessing. Therefore, I decided, at last, to add this new Chapter to the final version of my book. It is up to you – whether to believe it or not. But when it comes to me, I am inclined to believe these claims obtained from the FBI person, despite the fact that they indeed might look odd at the first glance. They are *logical*, after all, and this is the main point. As you know, logic is a stubborn thing…

So, here it is:

The first mini-nuclear bombing of the WTC also known as the 1993 WTC “car-bombing”.

First of all, we have to establish whether the 1993 WTC bombing was yet another typical “mini-nuclear” bombing as the most of the so-called “car-bombings” and “truck-bombings” were, or it was a conventional one.

Of course, it was a nuclear bombing, and though it is quite difficult to prove it today, you will see proof of this fact.

Unfortunately, not too many details are now available in regard to the first WTC mini-nuclear bombing. The point is that the 1993 mini-nuclear bombing was overshadowed by the second WTC maxi-nuclear bombing. The situation with our inquiry is additionally aggravated by the fact that the Twin Towers are no longer available and their former spot bears the precisely same nuclear name Ground Zero it supposed to bear beginning from 1993.

If for the “nuclear” proof of the 1995 Oklahoma “car”-bombing you could simply begin by searching the Internet entering these three keywords, “Oklahoma ground zero”, you can not do it for the “WTC ground zero”. You can not hope to find that “ground zero” was used in relation to the WTC for as long time ago as back in 1993. All results you will get in such a case from the Internet search engine will be related exclusively to 9/11 ground zero that proposed to be written with the capital letters…

Another difficulty in finding the nuclear truth behind the first WTC “car-bombing” is that in 1993 the Internet was not yet developed. Those days they did not get a habit of publishing news on the Internet, thus, you can not hope to find anything related to the 1993 event by searching the Internet as you could do for the events of the later ‘90s and those of the new millennium. Therefore, a maximum of what you could find on the Internet in relation to the first WTC “car-bombing”, is only information the so-called “good guys” want you to know and nothing more than that.

Of course, if you are a real researcher you could go to some public library and to sift through a variety of contemporary newspapers. However, in my particular case (considering that I live in Bangkok) it was not an affordable option. Besides, in 1993 I was not actually interested in political news and I did not care about any bombings whether nuclear or conventional. By then, I had already discharged from the Soviet military, while the Soviet military itself, along with the entire Soviet Union, ceased to exist. Those days I was busy with other things, trying to start some business of my own and so to survive and I was not interested at all in any politics or in military affairs – not to say in the so-called “terrorism”. Thus, unlike the infamous 1983 Beirut Barracks bombing that was knowingly nuclear for nearly every officer of the Soviet Special Control Service, the 1993 WTC bombing managed to miss my attention when it occurred. I simply did not know that it was yet another typical “mini-nuclear” event until very recently. Even during my endless discussions with Mike Harari on various nuclear- related topics, the 1993 WTC bombing had never been a subject (unlike the 1995 Oklahoma bombing that seemed to be the very pride of Harari he liked to talk about).

Therefore, the first WTC “car”-bombing remained quite an obscure event to me until my FBI acquaintance virtually opened my eyes on its true physical nature, and, what is the most important – on its true significance. Of course, the first WTC bombing was the most significant event. It was the first instance when the so-called “terrorists” brought the nuclear device right into the United States’ sovereign territory and detonated their nuke right in the heart of America. As you could probably guess, the infamous 1995 Oklahoma nuclear bombing was only the second event of such a nature in the United States. Thus, the most significance in this sense belonged to the first WTC bombing that occurred two years earlier. And, of course, such a significance of the 1993 WTC “mini-nuking” attempt was used by the 9/11 perpetrators in their planning and it proved to work flawlessly, as you will see later.

Before we move further, I feel obliged to provide some proof that the 1993 WTC bombing was indeed a nuclear event. We need to formally establish that the first WTC bombing was indeed a nuclear one.

Even though information of this bombing is very scarce on the Internet, we could still find some. I hope the discerning reader has already trained himself how on to “read between the lines” and so to be able to distinguish a real mini-nuclear explosion from a conventional one. Here you will have a good chance to use some of your abilities.

To begin with, as it has already become our good tradition, let us look at the Wikipedia article[411]:

"…*The 1993 World Trade Center bombing occurred on February 26, 1993, when a* ***car bomb*** *was detonated below Tower One of the World Trade Center in New York City. The 1,500 lb (680 kg) urea nitrate-hydrogen* ***gas enhanced device*** *was* ***intended to knock the North Tower*** *(Tower One) into the South Tower (Tower Two), bringing both towers down and killing thousands of people. It failed to do so, but did kill six people and injured 1,042.*

The attack was planned by a group of conspirators including ***Ramzi Yousef****, Mahmud Abouhalima, Mohammad Salameh, Nidal Ayyad, Abdul Rahman Yasin and Ahmad Ajaj. They received* ***financing*** *from* ***Khaled Shaikh Mohammed****,* ***Yousef's uncle****...*"

I hope this piece of information is enough to realize that the official interpretation of the event (I mean not the official interpretation intended for the "patricians", but the official interpretation intended for the gullible general public- the "plebians") is nothing but the most blatant lie. The mere fact that the chief 9/11 clown popularly known as "KSM" (a/k/a "Khaled Shaikh Mohammed") claims to be an "uncle" of Ramzi Yousef and a "financer" of the first WTC bombing, says a lot. That only means that the real culprits behind the first WTC bombing were not found and therefore the supposedly "bad guys" are represented by a bunch of actors hired to act as such by the "good guys". I hope you still remember that another infamous "nuclear terrorist" Timothy McVeigh was hired by the FBI to play a "bad guy" in the 1995 Oklahoma bombing trial [held behind the closed doors in case you care to remember this strange fact]. There was absolutely no difference between these two attempts because the hiring of the "bad guys", who would dramatize in the court-room, was performed by the very same American officials. Therefore, it shall be suspected right away that it was not a conventional, but a nuclear device used in the first WTC bombing – simply because of an apparent similarity in handling this case compared to that in Oklahoma, where the bomb was proven to be nuclear.

However, even we have our right and duty to suspect that the 1993 WTC bombing was nuclear by simply analyzing the first few sentences of the above Wikipedia's article, we still need some solid proof that it was indeed nuclear. As I have mentioned above, it is not easy at all to find such a proof of the remote 1993 event today, in 2013, but we will try. Here is one of the rarest pieces of information that was still available on the Internet:

http://www.nytimes.com/learning/general/onthisday/20090226.html

I will not quote the entire article here, just to save paper, but only its most revealing "nuclear" details that I made in a **bold font**. Of course, as usual, we have to read this article "between the lines". We remember, of course, that ordinary explosions of TNT, C4 or anything of this kind do not "ignite fires", do not "burn" cars or people, do not cause feelings of "small earthquake" that could be felt miles away, and do not cause any Electromagnetic Pulse that could at once render useless all electrical and electronic equipment around – plunging the entire surroundings into the total darkness, and so on. And what is most important – they do not kill or injure people *on a mass scale*. Unlikely you would ever be able to kill and injure more than 20 persons in the typical conditions even by the biggest truck-bomb – especially in a near empty car-parking, rather than in a packed football stadium (unless your "truck-bomb" is merely a pseudonym for a "mini-nuke", of course). So, here it is: ***"Blast Hits Trade Center, Bomb Suspected; 5 Killed, Thousands Flee Smoke in Towers"***, by Robert D. McFadden.

"Many Are Trapped for Hours in ***Darkness*** *and Confusion*

An explosion ***apparently*** *caused by a car bomb in an underground garage shook the World Trade Center in lower Manhattan with the force of a small* ***earthquake*** *shortly after noon yesterday, collapsing walls and floors,* ***igniting fires*** *and plunging the city's largest building complex into a maelstrom of smoke,* ***darkness*** *and fearful chaos.*

The police said the blast killed ***at least*** *five people and left* ***more than 650*** *others injured,* ***mostly*** *with* ***smoke inhalation*** *or minor* ***burns****, but dozens with cuts, bruises, broken bones or* ***serious burns****. The police said* ***476 were treated at hospitals*** *and the rest by rescue and medical crews at the scene.*

---

[411] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/1993_World_Trade_Center_bombing

The explosion also trapped hundreds of people in debris or in smoke-filled stairwells and elevators of the towers overhead and forced the evacuation of more than 50,000 workers from a trade center ***bereft of power*** *for lights and elevators for seven hours.*

No Bomb *Fragments* ***Found***

The blast, which was ***felt*** *throughout the Wall Street area and* ***a mile away*** *on Ellis and Liberty Islands in New York Harbor, also* ***knocked out*** *the police* ***command and operations centers*** *for the towers, which officials said rendered the office complex's evacuation plans useless.*

James Fox, an assistant director of the Federal Bureau of Investigation in charge of the agency's New York office, said that ***no bomb fragments were found*** *but that a joint terrorist task force of Federal agents and city detectives had examined the wreckage and* ***believed*** *that a car bomb had caused the explosion….*

…Some law-enforcement officials said an explosion ***of such size****, without a claim of responsibility in advance, might suggest that it went off accidentally…*

…As the day ended, a series of investigations began – into the cause of the explosion and its possible perpetrators, and into what went wrong in what many called a botched evacuation, ***with no alarms*** *and no instructions for thousands caught in* ***dark****, smoky stairwells,* ***in stark contrast to carefully laid plans****.*

Mayor David N. Dinkins, visiting in Osaka, Japan, was notified by City Hall and, in a telephone news conference, called the Fire Department response the ***largest for any non-natural disaster in the city's history****. He said he had spoken with President Clinton and had thanked him for the cooperation of Federal investigators.*

The ***effects*** *of the blast* ***radiated*** *outward,* ***disrupting*** *most non-cable* ***television transmissions*** *throughout the metropolitan area, halting traffic in most of lower Manhattan and PATH train service under the Hudson River from the trade center to New Jersey, and transforming an ordinary Friday in the financial district into an afternoon of turmoil, death and destruction.*

On a day of high drama, tragedy and heroism, there were a thousand stories: rescuers digging frantically for victims in the ***collapsed PATH station under the towers****, soot-streaked evacuees groping for hours in the city's tallest buildings, a woman in a wheelchair carried down 66 stories by two friends, a pregnant woman airlifted by helicopter from a tower roof, and the tales of many others stumbling out, gasping for air, terrified but glad to be alive...*

…Many of those who walked down scores of flights from the upper reaches of the trade center towers said there had been ***no alarm bells*** *and no instructions from building personnel or emergency workers. While little panic was reported, witnesses said confusion reigned in the* ***darkness*** *of crowded stairwells where smoke billowed and unknown dangers lurked below.*

Many put moist towels or handkerchiefs to their faces against the smoke. Others, frightened, remained in their offices, hoping for rescue. As smoke seeped in under the doors, some broke windows to get air. Dozens of people, meantime, were trapped for hours ***in elevators frozen between floors****, among them another class of kindergartners from P.S. 95.*

The ***worst fires*** *were extinguished by midafternoon. By then extensive efforts to assist those caught on the upper floors were already well underway. But the trade center, with 250 elevators and miles of corridors and stairways, posed a major challenge and long after dark last night rescue workers continued to search the labyrinth for stragglers and others still trying to get out…*

…The blast, which erupted at 12:18 P.M on the second level of a four-story underground parking garage beneath the trade center's 110-story twin towers and the complex's Vista Hotel, sent cars hurtling like toys, ***blew out a 100-foot wall*** *and sent the floor* ***collapsing down several stories****, creating* ***a crater 60 feet wide that reached deep*** *into the bowels of the parking complex…*

…It also collapsed the ceiling of a mezzanine in the adjacent Port Authority Trans-Hudson train station, leaving dozens trapped under rubble on a concourse one floor above the platforms where hundreds awaited trains. Witnesses and rescue workers told of a ***blast of incredible force*** *– of bodies hurtling through the air, of cars wrapped around pillars, of* ***people burning*** *and scores trapped.*

*'We crawled under pipes when we arrived and **everything was on fire**,' said Edward Bergen, a 38-year-old firefighter who was one of the first to reach the scene of the blast. 'Suddenly, a guy came walking out of the flames, like one of those zombies in the movie, 'The Night of the Living Dead.' His **flesh was hanging off**. He was a middle-aged man.'*

*Fire Capt. Timothy Dowling, of Engine Company 6, recalled a ghastly scene of fires lapping **in the darkness**, illuminating a smoking **hell of twisted cars and broken concrete**. 'It looked like a bomb had exploded because of the **amount of fire** and damage to the floors. All we could do was put water on the **flames**.'…*

*…The five victims – three **men**, one **woman** and one **unidentified** – were all **believed** to have been killed by the blast. They were **not immediately identified** but the Port Authority said that they were all **believed to be** authority workers **or** people working under contract to the agency. The authorities said that **more bodies might be found** in the rubble as the search went on.*

*The police said 420 workers and visitors at the trade center were **treated at hospitals**, along with **44 firefighters**, **11 police officers** and **one Emergency Medical Service worker**…"*

RELATED HEADLINES
***First, Darkness**, **Then** Came the Smoke: For Workers in Offices, the First Imperative Was to Get Outside*
Manhattan Is Held in the Grip of Traffic Snarls and Anxiety
OTHER HEADLINES
***President Urges More Russian Aid**: In a Speech on World Trade, He Seeks a 2-Way Street."*

What could we say?

Just to remind you: conventional explosions do not cause fires. They could do vice-versa: extinguish the existing fires by the force of their blast-wave, rather than starting new ones…

Of course, conventional explosions do not burn people. How could they burn them? To burn people is a property of a nuclear explosion that has well-known thermal radiation – from among its other well-known destructive factors. Of course, only a nuclear explosion could cause the well-known effect of someone's "flesh hanging off". Of course, only a nuclear explosion could burn bodies beyond recognition – so that it was not even possible to immediately identify if the charred corpses were "authority workers" or "people working under contract to the agency". Not to mention those who were charred to such an extent, *that even their sex* could not be determined – as in the above quotation.

And, of course, 44 firefighters would never be treated in hospitals after their routine work on extinguishing fires, unless, of course, the firefighters received doses of ionizing radiation that caused acute radiation sickness. Or, at least, unless they were rightly suspected to inhale or ingest deadly radioactive dust which shall be promptly cleaned off from their intestines/ lungs in hospital conditions.

Needless for me to mention again and again that ordinary explosions do not cause power outages and "total darknesses", by rendering useless all electrical and electronic equipment around. It could only happen because of the fifth well-known destructive factor of a nuclear blast – Electromagnetic Pulse (EMP).

Of course, the first 1993 WTC bombing was nuclear.

However, from the above article we established that it was a nuclear bombing in a manner of reading "between the lines". I.e. we established it by using an approach of typical intelligence services' analysts – who read and make right conclusions for their intelligence services (usually they do it exactly by "reading between the lines"). In this way it is possible to establish the true state of affairs when it is classified or simply hidden, but evidence obtained in such a way, unfortunately, is not admissible in the court of law. Meaning that, for example, a General, a chief of an intelligence department, would accept this conclusion from his analyst, but a judge, in a court of law, would not. It is legally inadmissible – to present to the court information obtained by "reading between the lines".

Therefore we need, perhaps, some solid proof – of the type admissible in legal proceedings – in order to formally establish that the first WTC bombing was indeed nuclear. And only after that it could be treated

as a proven fact. Luckily, we can do it. After a long search for various old articles, I found at least a few where the nuclear term "ground zero" was mentioned in relation to the 1993 bombing.

As you already know, "ground zero" obtained its "broadened" definition, along with possibilities to be used in any metaphorical sense, only after September 11, 2001. Before 9/11, "ground zero" was not used as a metaphor, neither was its "broadened" definition available even in the biggest unabridged encyclopedic dictionaries. Before 9/11, "ground zero" was a pure military definition or, as a variety, an ABC/Civil Defense's designation of a place of a nuclear explosion.

Therefore, if the "ground zero" term was used in pre-9/11 documents, or even attributed to officials quoted in pre-9/11 news articles, this constitutes a legal proof that a certain nuclear explosion had indeed taken place. And this is admissible in the court of law. Because it is no longer "reading between the lines". It is *reading of the very lines*.

If you read a document/news article and you encounter words: "place of a nuclear explosion" you should not doubt that they are talking about a place of a nuclear explosion, should you? Because the phrase "place of a nuclear explosion" is not known to be used in a metaphorical sense and as such it could only have its lone direct meaning. Since "ground zero" in pre-9/11 English language had only one meaning (at least from the mid-'50s), it should be presumed that once you see that some place is called "ground zero" in a pre-9/11 document it only means that it was indeed "ground zero" with no other possible sense. It is, by the way, one of the reasons why the so-called "good guys" bothered to re-print all English dictionaries after 9/11. Otherwise, "ground zero" words could have been used in the court of law in relation to 9/11 by some "truthers" wanting to sue the U.S. officials.

Let us, at last, review a few articles where the most revealing term "ground zero" has been mentioned before September 11, 2001, in relation to the spot of the first WTC bombing. Actually, if you reside in any English-speaking country, you could simply go to a library and find "ground zero" mentioning in newspapers' articles covering the 1993 bombing. It will be the best. However, in my own case, because I live in Bangkok where old English newspapers are not available even in the National Library, I had no chance to use such a luxury. The best I could do was to search the Internet in a hope to find some old articles using these seditious words. Below are 5 instances that I managed to find using Google search:

1) *"Mar 1994 Mar 5, 1994 - 26, 1993, blast, when federal agent Joseph Hanlin spotted a 6-foot twist of* ***charred*** *metal with tiny dots punched into the side near* ***ground zero****. That coding, a confidential identification number, led to a Ryder rental office in New Jersey and Salameh, who rented the van that carried ...From THE WORLD TRADE CENTER VERDICT Jury: They Did It...($$) - Related web pages"*[412]

2) *"The Record (Bergen County, NJ), March 6th, 1993*
THOMAS J. FITZGERALD, Record Staff Writer The Record (Bergen County, NJ) 03-06-1993 N. MILFORD MAN'S RUSE DISCOVERED WITH HIS CAR By THOMAS J. FITZGERALD, Record Staff Writer Date: 03-06-1993, Saturday Section: NEWS Edition: All Editions -- Two Star B, Two Star P, One Star
NEW MILFORD – When the bomb went off beneath the World Trade Center on Feb. 26, Louis Norcia's car was near ***ground zero*** *– on level B2 of the parking garage where the explosion originated. For all anybody knew, his 1991 Mercury had been* ***vaporized****…. …Unfortunately for Norcia, the car survived the blast, leading to his arre..."*[413]

3) *"Mar 8, 1993 -* ***"ground zero"*** *– and described a pit 100 feet wide with concrete, steel, and mangled cars littered all around and inside it. In the Port Authority police's command center ... 26, 1993, World Trade Center bombing, which took the lives of six Americans and injured ... speak for itself. ...*
From TRADE CENTER BOMBING - The Record (Bergen County,... ($$) - Related web pages[414]
www.highbeam.com/doc/1P1-22661980.html?refid=gnews_1108 "

---

[412] http://news.google.com/archivesearch?as_user_ldate=1993&as_user_hdate=1999&q=ground+zero+1993+WTC&scoring=t&q=ground+zero+1993+WTC&lnav=od&btnG=Go
[413] http://www.bookrags.com/highbeam/n-milford-mans-ruse-discovered-with-his-19930306-hb/
[414] http://news.google.com/archivesearch?q=ground+zero+1993+WTC&as_user_ldate=1993&as_user_hdate=1999&scoring=t&sa=N&nav_num=20

4) *"When a bomb exploded in the basement of the World Trade Center in 1993, Alan Reiss was 150 feet from* ***ground zero****… …Thanks to providence, he says, he was unhurt by the blast. But instead of getting the heck out of there, the supervising engineer for the Twin Towers grabbed a hard hat and began surveying the damage. He went on to lead the reconstruction effort…"*[415]

5) *"…Photo: Investigators, at top, walked through the wreckage* ***at what officials yesterday called ground zero*** *at the site of the explosion at the World Trade Center. On other subbasement levels, workers installed support beams. (Reuters)…"*[416]

From now on, we could not only be sure that the first WTC bombing was indeed nuclear, but we could even *prove this fact it in the court of law*. Because it was admitted as such by the mass media quoting some officials who clearly stated that the spot of the 1993 WTC bombing was indeed a spot of a nuclear explosion. I hope it is clear to every logical person that "ground zero" could not have any other sense.

Of course, I sincerely expect that some hysterical zombies (perhaps, paid shills playing "concerned citizens") would cry loudly accusing me of misinterpreting the "ground zero" words and manipulating with their "wrongfully ascribed" sense to my supposed "advantage". However, this book was not written for zombies; I hope you realize it. It was written for people who could use elementary logic and make their own conclusions.

Now we come closer to the main point of this Chapter. The first 1993 WTC nuclear bombing was nothing else than the very first nuclear bombing inside the United States. Understandably, it caused the desired effect: the U.S. officials began to realize for the first time that the so-called "terrorists", at last, crossed the borders of Lebanon and have reached the very United States with their nuclear stuff and they no longer hesitated to use their nukes against the American civilians, right in the middle of the U.S. cities.

According to the abovementioned FBI's acquaintance of mine, the U.S. officials took that incident very seriously. Their main concern was this. The "terrorists" proved capable of delivering their nukes into the U.S. territory. Moreover, they proved determined to put them to the actual use. So, what if the next time the "terrorists" would not opt for an underground parking lot, but would, instead, detonate their nuke on a roof of some building? Could you imagine what kind of damage could be inflicted in such a case – if some one would bring a nuclear suitcase into, let's say, a roof of 30 stories high building, set its dial at a full 1 kiloton, rather than at 0.1 kiloton yield, and detonate it? Just imagine that in the 800 meters radius all people in the open would receive guaranteed lethal radiation doses of 500 Roentgens. Furthermore – up to 1,200 meters, those who stand in the open would receive doses of penetrating radiation that would cause the deaths of something like half of them? Add here potential damage caused by thermal radiation, consequent fires, by air-blast wave, and by radioactive contamination and you will get the full picture.

Now imagine that a nuke of 40 kilotons by its size does not differ much from a mini-nuke of 1 kiloton – simply because the critical mass of fissionable material is the same in both cases and so a 40 kiloton nuke that is at least trice as powerful as the Hiroshima bomb could easily fit into a medium-sized suit-case? Imagined? Make your own conclusions.

It comes as no surprise then, that the nuclear hysteria among the high-ranking U.S. politicians and its security officials was at its highest point following the first WTC "car"-bombing. They were naturally shit-scared and all of them envisaged that next time the "terrorists" would probably place their nuke into the observation desk of the Twin Tower and set it at its full yield… In fact, their hysteria was so intense that such a "nuclear prospect" reached Hollywood, which timely responded with a nice Freemasonic movie bearing a truly mocking Freemasonic-style name "True Lies". In case you forgot that incredible movie, just look at the pictures below and you will certainly recollect it.

---

[415] NEW EXECUTIVE: ALAN REISS -- HIS OYSTER: WORLD TRADE; TWIN TOWERS CHIEF MAKING COMPLEX TENANT-FRIENDLIER, MORE PROFITABLE. By: Crain's New York Business; February 15, 1999. http://www.highbeam.com/doc/1G1-53913093.html

[416] THE TWIN TOWERS: Prevention; Authority Chose Access Over Tighter Security. By IVER PETERSON. Published: March 6, 1993. http://www.nytimes.com/1993/03/06/nyregion/the-twin-towers-prevention-authority-chose-access-over-tighter-security.html?pagewanted=all

I guess that most of the readers still remember that peculiar 1994 movie directed by James Cameron and starred by Arnold Schwarzenegger and Jamie Lee Curtis. In that movie, which was seemingly inspired by the contemporary nuclear hysteria of the U.S. Government, following the first WTC "car-bombing", a certain terrorist organization, named "Crimson Jihad", led by a certain "Salim Abu Aziz", managed to smuggle a few Soviet-made nuclear warheads into the United States and was planning to detonate one of the warheads on a rooftop of a certain high-rise building. The rest of the movie plot is unimportant for our research. I hope you got the main point. This movie, in turn, added even more to the nuclear hysteria of the U.S. security officials and riveted even more attention of high-ranking U.S. guys to such a possibility. At least, so it was confided to me by the abovementioned person; just to remind you that it is not my own opinion, but that person's (to be more precise – the FBI's.)

As a result of all of this (hysteria caused by the abovementioned Freemasonic movie inclusive) there was a special commission appointed by the U.S. Government that was tasked with analyzing such a possible scenario and with working out counter-measures should such an emergency really occur in the United States.

Of course, the commission rightly presumed that the "terrorists" would undoubtedly make their choice of one of the tallest buildings (to increase the radius of the destruction). Moreover, it was rightly presumed that should the "terrorists" attempt to strike America in such a manner, their first choice would be the WTC Twin Towers. It would be so because, firstly, the Twins were the tallest buildings in New York, and, secondly, because they were the undisputed symbol of American capitalism (and for all "terrorists" – that of the American imperialism). The commission, based on the fact that there had been already one nuclear explosion in the basement of the WTC, had to deal with the possible scenario that one day another nuclear explosion (perhaps, mightier than that of a typical "mini-nuke") would take place on the roof of the WTC Twin Towers or on its higher floors. At this point, it was luckily "remembered" by someone about the original nuclear demolition scheme of the Twin Towers that was their built-in feature. After some hesitation, it was decided to draw contingency plans taking into consideration the WTC in-built nuclear demolition scheme. Someone in the commission had noticed that such a "friendly" thermonuclear explosion, in case of a real emergency, would greatly minimize the risk of the "hostile" nuclear explosion intended to be high above the ground.

The contingency plans were drawn in such a manner that should the security officials know for sure the "terrorists" have planted a nuclear device either on the high floors or on the roof of the Twin Towers and there is a real possibility that it might explode, the officials must counteract by setting off the in-built demolition scheme of the WTC immediately. It was presumed, that in case of really "good luck", the hostile nuclear device would be rendered useless by the destructive wave of the underground nuclear

explosion of their own, so that the enemy nuke would not produce any intended nuclear explosion whatsoever. And even in case of "bad luck" (that the nuclear charge of the "terrorists" would still survive and remain in the workable condition) it would at least fall to the ground first and would produce a nuclear explosion at the surface level, rather than several hundred meters above – thus, greatly minimizing its zone of destruction.

However strange it might sound, the commission had drawn and sealed a special instruction for the case of a terrorist nuclear emergency that prescribed something like mentioned above (as I have already said, I have gotten this particular piece of info after I completed this book, not before it, and as such it can not be blamed on my own guessing – it came from the FBI source and indeed it sounded very logical to me).

That is why long before the actual September 11, 2001, contents of this tough instruction that prescribed to demolish the WTC should any terrorists plant any nuke in its high floors, were known not only to the U.S.' own security officials, but to some rogue guys as well. Particularly to those from the Mossad (needless to mention that the Mossad folks always claimed to be "friendly" and "cooperative" to foreign secret services and as such they could always have a good pretext to put their noses into some "friendly" secret services' real secrets). However, since as I have mentioned that the Mossad is in fact quite a small organization with limited capabilities and it was used merely as a 9/11 tool, the most important was not that this instruction was known to the Mossad. The most important thing was that it was known to the *Freemasonic sect* (who actually inspired the instruction by its clever 1993 setup and its "timely" 1994 movie brilliantly titled "True Lies").

The 9/11 planners knew very well in advance what exactly to plan. They only needed to create a situation where the U.S. security officials would sincerely believe the so-called "terrorists" had already planted nuclear warheads in the high floors of the Twin Towers and the job was done. The rest would be processed in accordance with the 1994 instruction that, in turn, was worked out on motifs of the WTC "car-bombing" and those of the "True Lies" movie. The 9/11 planners needed to create an impression that it was nuclear devices planted into the WTC Twin Towers and so to provoke the U.S. officials into demolishing the WTC on their own. The 9/11 plot, in fact, was as simple as this. For that reason, the 9/11 planners needed some real nuclear device that could fall into the hands of the U.S. security officials and could serve as a "proof" that there was no joke in regard to the other nuclear devices supposedly delivered into the WTC upper-floors...

Someone might ask – is there any piece of 9/11 information publicly available that could support this new theory? You might be surprised if I answer "yes!"

Just go back to the Chapter "Technicalities of the WTC-7 collapse and the rest of the WTC collapse from the logical point of view", to its fourth page, and you will find there a mentioning of one of the most important pieces of 9/11 evidence discovered by the author of these lines (I feel proud discovering it on my own):

Soon after the second Twin Tower's collapse, NBC's Pat Dawson quotes Albert Turi, the chief of safety for the New York Fire Department:

"... he thinks that there were actually devices that were planted in the building. ***One of the secondary devices*** *he thinks that took place after the initial impact was, he thinks,* ***may have been on the plane*** *that crashed into one of the towers. The* ***second device****, he thinks, he speculates, was* ***probably planted in the building****..."*

Just to remind you, this unprecedented video evidence, as of January 2012, was available on YouTube:
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=TTYMzTH_ZPc (high quality)
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NHYrWTxDbdw (high quality)
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=CsUvQLkmVqA (low quality)

If it has been deleted by the time you are reading these lines, you can try searching the Internet for this file:
"**911_NBC_Albert_Turi_on_'secondary-devices'_planted_in_the_buildings_and_on_the_planes**"
with a few different file's extensions: ".avi", ".flv", ".mov", ".wmv", ".mpeg", ".mp4", ".mp3", ".3gp" ; it is supposed to be available on my own web hosting http://www.911-truth.net as well as on some other web sites, because people were urged to re-upload this file everywhere possible and keep it available for those who might fish to download it after my book is published.

This video clip was also used in my video-presentation. The solution to this puzzle has been found…

From now on, as the discerning reader might guess, the true motive behind the otherwise unexplainable 9/11 Pentagon nuclear missile attack becomes quite understandable.

The 9/11 perpetrators got a Soviet "Granit" missile, stolen from the "Kursk" submarine. After that, they rendered useless its detonator (not so difficult job, indeed). This was to ensure that no nuclear explosion would really follow the Pentagon strike, as well as to ensure that the "luckily" unexploded 500 kiloton thermonuclear warhead found in the middle of the Pentagon would create the exact impression needed on the gullible U.S. security officials. In the midst of the 9/11 confusion, they fired it into the Pentagon (not too difficult a job either, because the Pentagon itself as the main target, was preloaded in the missile's inertial guidance system and it found its target automatically.)

At this point, some so-called "good guys" began to spread "reliable information" (perhaps, supported by some allegedly "authentic" documents obtained by the Mossad from a certain "terrorist organization") that the two devices (planes, or missiles, or whatever) that allegedly smashed into the WTC-1 and WTC-2 were also allegedly loaded with half-megaton thermonuclear warheads of similar kind. Of course, these were "about to explode" and so to incinerate New York City. And as the best proof that it was by no means a joke, was offered the very "Granit" missile with a thermonuclear warhead found in the middle of the Pentagon. The 9/11 plot was as brilliant as this.

The shills would interrupt my narration at this point, of course, and accuse me of "contradicting myself". They would say something like this: *Hey! Look at this Russian liar, at this disinfo agent! Before he told you that aluminum could not penetrate steel, but now he is changing his own story to tell you that the U.S. officials were allegedly made to believe that the alleged thermonuclear warheads were loaded into those very aluminum planes, that, according to this liar Dimitri Khalezov allegedly "could not penetrate steel"! How it could be? He clearly contradicts his own story! Khalezov's lie is clearly intended to shift the blame away from the evil U.S. Government that planned to demolish the WTC with nano-thermite, which was described by so many reliable scholars in so many respectable scientific publications!*

Do not be duped by such cries as the one described above. When a certain shill cries out loudly about so-called "nano-thermite" and about the "evil U.S. Government" supposedly using that previously unheard of substance, he does it with a pretty self-evident reason in mind. The shill merely tries to protect the "evil" U.S. Government, which will be otherwise accused of sending something like a hundred thousand of unprotected gullible ground zero responders to their certain deaths – to clean ground zero without proper haz-mat suits. I.e. if not protected by the shills who pretend to accuse it of using so-called "nano-thermite", the U.S. Government would stand genuinely accused of the premeditated mass-murder that it committed in cold blood. I hope you always keep in mind this particular point.

Coming back to the actual accusation of allegedly "contradicting myself". No, I did not contradict myself. The one who claims that aluminum could not penetrate steel is me, Mr. Dimitri Khalezov. While the one who was made to believe that aluminum planes allegedly managed to penetrate the steel Twin Towers and, moreover, to bring with them the alleged 500 kiloton thermonuclear warheads was not me. It was another person – the U.S. Counter-terrorism Coordinator Mr. Richard Clarke. Where do you see any contradiction? Mr. Khalezov believes that aluminum could not penetrate steel. Mr. Clarke, I guess, today also does not believe that it could, but during the 9/11 fever he simply had no time to contemplate over the suggested armor-piercing capabilities of aluminum.

I hope you realize (by imagining yourself in the shoes of Mr. Clarke) that when you are reported by your own- and also by some "friendly" secret services, that the terrorists launched a nuclear attack against the United States and such a message is followed by a genuine enemy missile with a genuine thermonuclear warhead penetrating the airspace of your country and striking the Department of Defense, an urge to contemplate about whether or not aluminum planes could penetrate steel would probably be the last thought that might come to your mind? Of course, do not even doubt it, Mr. Clarke realized that he was duped by the Mossad in regard to the "planes" – I guess, it occurred to him in the very next morning, when he ordered that the lists of passengers and flights' routes were delivered to him. But, by then, it was simply too late – the WTC had been already reduced to the pile of radioactive rabble and all what could have been done in this situation was to Capitalize the ground zero definition, so making it less suggestive to the crowd. However, at the moment of making a decision to demolish the Twin Towers, Mr. Clarke indeed believed that aluminum could penetrate steel, or, probably, he simply did not even think in that direction. He was only concerned with the reports of the nuclear warheads in the Pentagon and in the Twin Towers' higher floors.

I guess, by the above considerations, I have successfully refuted the abovementioned assault of the shills and the reader no longer sees any alleged "contradictions" in my narration? So, let us come back to the actual 9/11 planning.

Of course, for the 9/11 planners, a very important step was to get rid of the knowledgeable specialized anti-nuclear-terror unit named "Nuclear Emergency Search Team" ("NEST"). The specialists from this unit might doubt the abovementioned claims about the alleged "thermonuclear warheads" delivered by the armor piercing aluminum planes into the thick steel Twin Towers. Due to such potential doubts, the entire 9/11 project might fail. I hope you realize that those who invested in the 9/11 project could not afford even the slightest possibility of doubt that might lead to the failure of the entire scheme. Therefore it was a matter of "must" – to get rid of this potentially dangerous unit first. No, not by gunning them down, of course, do not get me wrong. It was done by sending the unit out of the United States on some pretext, so that it won't be available in New York during the planned events.

However, the point is that unlikely the small Mossad with its limited capabilities would be able to cope with such a task as luring the entire NEST out of the United States on a specific day. But the Freemasonic sect was apparently powerful enough to arrange this. I just repeat here one of the most important pieces from the official 9/11 timeline:

"…The Department of Energy's nuclear bomb squad, known as the Nuclear Emergency Search Team (NEST), is in Europe for an exercise called Jackal Cave[417]. The "exercise" is scheduled to last till September 15, 2001. The unit was created in 1975 following an extortionist's threat to detonate a nuclear device in Boston if not paid a ransom. Since then, the group has been responsible for evaluating nuclear threats and, if the threat is judged credible, by searching for and disabling a nuclear device…"

Thus, when after the Pentagon nuclear strike someone would claim that it was allegedly a "nuclear strike" against the Twin Towers too and the two alleged thermonuclear warheads supposedly stuck in the Towers' upper floors and were about to annihilate New York City by 500 kiloton explosions, there would be no appropriate professionals present in New York who could evaluate this particular claim of this nuclear threat…

The U.S. security officials had no choice than to believe such claims (if you were them – would you doubt such claims of the "friendly" Mossad colleagues – considering that you have already gotten a report from your own military that the missile fired into the Pentagon was indeed nuclear?). Thus, the U.S. security officials simply followed the instruction that prescribed to demolish the WTC should such an emergency occur. The security officials pressed the "red buttons" not because they were malicious, and not because they were stupid, and not because they were gullible (the missile with the real thermonuclear warhead was a tough means to convince even the most skeptical security official in such circumstances). They pressed the "red buttons" because they were obliged to do so by the instruction. And this instruction, in turn, was prepared a long time ago.

The point of this chapter is that the actual instruction (of which I learned from that FBI's person for the first time) owned its existence to particularly the 1993 "car"-bombing (that awarded the ground zero name to the WTC for the first time), and to the timely 1994 Freemasonic movie "True Lies".

The problem now is that there is no responsible U.S. official to blame for the actual WTC demolition. Apparently, everybody was acting not only in good faith, but also precisely within the scope of his duties, that were prescribed by the abovementioned instruction.

That is what my abovementioned acquaintance told me. I do not know if it is true or not, but it is what I was told after I released the first, initial version of my book. Indeed, this point was the weakest part of my former explanation. I could not find out any convincing motive why the U.S. officials would really demolish the Twins? Now, at last, I have found it. And I decided to add this Chapter.

One might ask – but why did they demolish the WTC-7 by the third underground nuclear explosion? Was it really an emergency of the same kind?

I do not have any exact answer to this question, since that person did not pass any information in regard to this one. But, judging by logic, it was merely an attempt to hide evidence of the actual nuclear

---

[417] Richelson, 2009, pp. 178; National Security Archive, 1/23/2009.

demolition scheme, and so, I presume. Someone might find more sinister reasons behind demolishing the WTC-7 – alleging that some incriminating evidence was kept in that building occupied mostly by various law-enforcement agencies. I do not know what to say. Maybe. However, this suggestion does not sound compelling enough to my cynical mind. If there were some incriminating evidence that was expedient to destroy, then those who might be interested in it were definitely not the actual law-enforcement agencies that accumulated and kept that evidence, were they? While the decision to demolish the WTC-7 was apparently made by some folks from law-enforcement. So, I do not see any logic in this – especially, considering that the amount of their own property the law enforcement agencies lost as a result of the WTC-7 collapse was tremendous and unlikely such losses could have been compensated for by the suggested “destruction of certain incriminating evidence”.

Therefore, being a cynical person, I cynically presume that the WTC-7 was demolished merely because some folks who demolished the Twin Towers felt that they committed such an irreparably awful thing, that the evidence of the nuclear demolition scheme must be destroyed at any cost – even at the cost of demolishing the offices occupied by their own agencies.

In any case, I am not a judge, but merely a researcher. That’s it.

Nuclear Madness 4 (or "Nuclear Madness à la Española"). Maxi-nuclear bombings masquerading as "car-bombings", and other interesting nuclear events in Spain.

Interestingly enough, not only "mini-nuclear" explosions occur in This World in the disguise of so-called suicide- and non-suicide "car-bombings". Sometimes it also happens with much larger nuclear explosions that have absolutely nothing to do with "mini-nukes" (another example – is the second "truth" about the "vans" in the WTC underground parking on 9/11). Some peculiar nuclear events that occurred in Spain obviously have some relevance to the WTC nuclear demolitions, so not to mention them here, at least briefly, would be a lapse. On the other hand, I do not know much about these events, because their exact technical details were completely hidden from the general public. In such circumstances to claim any truth about these events would be merely a speculation over uncertainties, which I can not afford. Still, I believe that it is good to mention these events here in order to complete an overall picture of the so-called "nuclear terrorism", as well as methods being routinely used by governments in covering it up. Moreover, it seems that these two nuclear events have even more significance than those routine mini-nuclear "car-bombings" that occur in today's Iraq almost once a month. It appears that one of these nuclear events in Spain might serve as an additional "confirmation" of the "second truth" for patricians in regard to the Twin Towers collapse, while the other one could be even more sinister – it seems that it was, in fact, designed as a cover-up for a theft of some much more powerful nuclear weapon. In any case it will do no harm if I mention these events here; quite the contrary – it would extend the education of readers, which is the main purpose of this book, after all.

We have to take into consideration the near total absence of any reliable information in regard to these nuclear events in Spain, so it would not be possible for us to reconstruct any exact picture of events – as we did quite successfully in the cases with the WTC 1, 2 and 7 demolitions and in the case with the 2002 Bali bombing. A maximum of what we could do in this case is only to disprove weak official claims in regard to these bombings, and to prove, of course, that both events were nuclear explosions, and not conventional ones, as claimed. In addition, we will disprove a confidential "patrician" version of "truth" – which implies that a "mini-nuke" was supposedly used – by proving that in reality it was a much larger nuclear devise that did the job in one of the events. Unfortunately, that is all what we could do today; but in any case it is better than nothing. So, here it is.

2006 Madrid Barajas International Airport "car" bombing.

It was a major nuclear bombing that had nothing to do with any "mini-nukes". Still, it was officially blamed on a "car-bomb" since it became a tradition. Of course, it was "confidentially" blamed on a "mini-nuke" for various "patricians" – in the same manner as in regard to the WTC Twin Towers' collapse. However, it was not a "mini-nuke" (and neither conventional explosives packed in a van as claimed) that did the job in regard to the complete demolition of a huge newly built car-parking attached to the Barajas Terminal 4 – because neither of these could be powerful enough to cause such unprecedented damage.

Let us begin with an official story first. Here is an account of events as provided by Wikipedia[418]:

"…On the morning of December 30, 2006, an explosion took place in the carpark building attached to Terminal 4 of Madrid Barajas International Airport in Spain. It was first reported by Time Warner employee Samantha Graham via phone on CNN around 8:34 GMT. Reuters also distributed a wire story on the event, but ***with sparse details****. The article stated that a bomb threat was phoned in at approximately 8:15 local time (7:15 GMT), with the caller stating that a bomb would explode at 9:00 local time (8:00 GMT). After receipt of the warning, police were able to evacuate part of the airport. Responsibility for the explosion has since been claimed by an* ***anonymous caller claiming*** *to represent ETA.*

The explosion took place in the terminal's carpark, and the interior minister has stated the almost brand-new carpark was damaged (three of four stories were demolished by the explosion, ***60% of the building destroyed****).The terminal also received some damage. Two were killed and 26 other people sustained injuries, mainly with damage to the ears because of the shock wave.*

---

[418] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2006_Madrid-Barajas_Airport_bombing

*The explosion was from a **van bomb**, a Renault Trafic containing **500 to 800 kilograms** of explosives **stolen from a Spanish national in France**, who was abducted and released shortly after the bombing. A **similarly charged ETA Renault Trafic van bomb was intercepted** by the police going towards Madrid 11 days before the 2004 Madrid train bombings…"*

What could we conclude by reading this article "between the lines", which is the only way to find the truth in case of cheating?

Firstly, we could see that information about this absolutely unprecedented bombing was "sparse". And even today it remains sparse. This unprecedented bombing received unbelievably little coverage, which is already highly suspicious in itself. Normally, events of such scale should receive much more attention; at least, you may expect so. Newspapers and news agencies actually make money out of news, so they would be all glad to pounce on such a sweet event at once and to continue to grumble on it as long as possible. They suppose to squeeze out of such events as much as they can – you could easily compare it with 9/11, that was puffed up by mass media for a half year, at least. Considering its mere scale, the 2006 Barajas bombing well deserved to be attended by mass media for at least a few months. However, oddly enough, the mass media was obviously not too eager to enlighten the gullible public on that particular bombing – despite the fact that it was the main Madrid airport targeted – an important public structure that was obviously more important than any skyscraper in Madrid's business district. Just try to imagine that some "terrorists" would use an enormous amount of TNT to completely destroy, let's say, a good quarter of the main New York's airport. And this unprecedented event would be scarcely mentioned by the mass media, except by Reuters, which would provide certain "sparse details" on the terror action. What would you think in such a case? Wouldn't it look to you that something was very badly wrong behind that imaginary New York's airport bombing? So, this is exactly the case with the 2006 Barajas bombing.

Secondly, we could see that it was not ETA[419] that claimed responsibility. It was a certain "anonymous caller claiming to represent ETA" – even an official news article did not make any mistake in that sense: it used words "claiming to represent".

Thirdly, we could see that it was allegedly 500 to 800 kg of explosives. However, it was previously stated that it was only 200 kg of explosives. You have to understand that professional guys do not make such mistakes when estimating damage inflicted by an explosion. They could be mistaken, of course, because no one could be sure if it were 500 kg or 600 kg exactly. Thus, when they use estimation with +/- 20% accuracy, it is reasonable. But no expert would ever state that it was 200 kg of explosives and then – adjust his former claims to "500 to 800 kg". To increase the initially stated digit by 4 folds would be ridiculous. Experts do not make this kind of errors.

And, at last, we could see that similar "Renault van" allegedly "belonging to ETA" has been already used for a cover-up at least once by Spanish police prior to this particular bombing: it was similarly used to cover up the 2004 train bombings…

[419] ETA stands for "Euskadi Ta Askatasuna" – a Basque separatist organization active in Spain, which is sometimes involved in "mild" terror actions – designed only to attract attention, and not to cause any victims.

Above – destroyed car-parking at the Terminal 4 Madrid Barajas airport at the end of clean-up operation.

Now let us look at the actual damage inflicted by alleged “800 kg of explosives”. Look at the above picture. All that empty space in its middle was formerly a 5 story reinforced concrete structure completely destroyed by the explosion. While “undamaged” parts of the structure – adjacent to the destruction area – still stand. You could imagine what kind of damage suffered the former middle part of the car-parking structure by looking at the damage suffered by remaining outer parts (observe, for example, the right half of the above photo carefully).

Do you believe that someone could demolish such a huge part of steel-reinforced concrete structure by using only a few hundred kilograms (200 or 800 does not matter in this case) of conventional explosives? Placed in one single spot? Try to be realistic… A maximum of damage such a conventional explosion could cause – it could crush some concrete in its proximity – on floors (one floor above, and one floor – beneath, and no more than this), as well as on several surrounding pillars. Everywhere where concrete would be crushed, internal steel rods would remain in place, because the actual structure was made not of just concrete, but of *steel-reinforced concrete*. The radius of such damaged area will be very limited – let’s say 20-30 meters, at maximum, or even less than that. You have no chance to collapse a huge steel-reinforced structure by 800 kg of explosives placed in one single spot. A maximum of what you could succeed in this case (if you are a professional demolition expert and you know where to position your car-bomb exactly) – you might completely undercut 1 (one) pillar. Note: you will not be able to undercut two pillars at once with a single car-bomb… Now, look at the above picture again and think – how many steel-reinforced concrete pillars you might need to undercut in order to collapse the entire structure that is now absent in the middle? Imagined? You will need several hundreds of “car-bombs”, at the very minimum.

OK, it is pretty clear now, that the building was not demolished by any single conventional explosion. It was demolished by some *other* explosion. Logically, it should be presumed that it was demolished by a “mini-nuke” – that could be a typical “patrician truth” of the event. But, unfortunately, you can not demolish such a huge steel-reinforced building with so many pillars and so much empty space between its floors even by a “mini-nuke”. Even in case if you set your “mini-nuke” at its maximum available yield – 1 kiloton – it would still not be enough to completely demolish such a huge, strong, and almost empty structure. A “mini-nuke” would probably destroy everything that came within its fireballs radius, plus about twice as much around. And that’s it. On the other hand, any explosion of a “mini-nuke” inside the airport would cause the following effects. 1) It will create Electromagnetic Pulse that will damage all electronic equipment at the airport; so after such an explosion, the airport will be simply no longer functional. 2) It will cause a lot of cases of acute radiation sickness, because the airport is densely “populated”. 3) It will burn remaining cars at the parking – outside the zone of the total destruction – by its thermal radiation (and it will burn people around as well). 4) It will smash the remaining cars around by its tremendous air-blast wave. But neither of these expected effects was observed after the “car-bombing” in the Barajas Airport. It was not a “mini-nuke” that did the job. It is self-evident. Here is another picture showing damage in the still standing parts of the car-parking building that the explosion was not able to collapse.

Above – surviving "outer" parts of car-parking at the Terminal 4 after the explosion in its middle.
Doesn't it look like a typical "damaged zone" that immediately surrounds a "crushed zone" during deep underground nuclear explosions? Look at it carefully. Metal rods closer to the middle are severed without any seeming reason. Pillars standing farther are undamaged – even attached signs and fire-extinguishers are not torn off. It does not look that this area was affected by any air-blast wave, not to say thermal radiation of a nuclear explosion nearby. Does it? There is some truly peculiar effect present here. If you try to draw an imaginary line from up to down indicating an exact border of the destruction, such a line would not be vertical. It would be a line inclined at about 45° angle. Why did the destruction wave that caused this particular damage propagate under such an angle? Do you remember some steel perimeters of the demolished Twin Towers somehow managed to survive the pulverization to which the remaining upper parts of the Towers were subjected? They were the corners of each of the Twins positioned furthest from the hypocenters of the two underground explosions. That is why some lower parts of the Tower's structure managed to fall within certain "dead spaces" that were spared by the general pulverization, while it was not the case with those parts of the structure just above the surviving corners – these parts were totally pulverized. I guess you get my point. It seems that here it was exactly the case. It seems to be a huge deep underground nuclear explosion in the middle of the car-parking building that did the job.

Pictures above show screenshots from Spanish TV-news[420] showing "ground zero" after the explosion at Barajas airport Terminal 4 (first four frames) versus two frames from a popular documentary "Red-hot Ground Zero"[421] – which show streams of radioactive vapor at "Ground Zero" in Manhattan during clean-up works. It is just for comparison.

Try to look at the above screenshots with your eyes OPEN. Look: the car in the close proximity to the destruction zone is still virtually intact. It was damaged by neither air-blast wave, nor by thermal radiation, even to the slightest extent. This is a hard proof that there was not any nuclear explosion in the open. And now look at these odd vapors that are present everywhere around the destruction grounds. Make sure to note, these are not smoke, because there was nothing actually to burn there, and smoke in any case supposes to be darker in color. These are not smoke, but vapors. Radioactive vapors, as you may

[420] http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Qv8DCT4MYPo
[421] http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=6F7XEzeMLls

expect, which ascend from a spot of a deep underground nuclear explosion. Try to compare this picture with that shot at “Ground Zero” in Manhattan.

Do you still believe a “patrician” version of the “truth” that it was a “mini-nuke” in the case of 2006 Madrid Barajas bombing? Or you prefer to believe the “plebeian” version that claims it was a “van with 800 kg of conventional explosives”? Make your choice.

Barajas airport Terminal 4. Vapors ascending from the explosion area. It reminds one of those “unexplainable” vapors ascending from “Ground Zero” in Manhattan in 2001.

Who did this and why did they do this? I do not know. I could only guess. Probably, it was done so by some “good” guys in order to support the “patrician” version of the “truth” in regard to the Twin Towers demolition. By implying that a “mini-nuke” could allegedly cause such damage as shown in this case – the area that was destroyed in Barajas bombing was quite comparable with the footprint of the Twin Tower.

However, in any case, the most incriminating feature of this unprecedented “car”-bombing was, of course, the fact that it was scarcely reported to the public. The reaction of the media supposed to be as hysterical as in the case of 1995 Oklahoma- or 1993 WTC bombings. Surprisingly, the media simply ignored this event. Nobody knows also what happened with the firefighters walking amidst the streams of vapor shown in the above screenshots. There is total silence from the Fire Department.

Spanair Flight JK 5022 nuclear “crash”.

The second nuclear event that occurred in Spain was also at the same Barajas airport. But this time it was a truly strange occurrence, which is difficult to explain from any reasonable point of view. Its official name is “Spanair Flight JK 5022 crash”. This event was freakish, as you will see! The official claims are as follows:

“…The accident occurred [20 August, 2008] at 14:45 local time during takeoff, aircraft type MD-82, with registration EC-HFP. The aircraft was carrying a total of 172 people of which 162 were passengers, four passive crew members and six flight crew, and experienced a fire in its left engine (a Pratt & Whitney model JT8D-217C turbofan) shortly after achieving flight, during its takeoff roll. The aircraft then rolled to

the left, lost altitude and crashed in the vicinity of the runway, breaking up into at least two parts and being engulfed by the subsequent explosion.…" (this is from Wikipedia[422])

Contemporary news releases were very contradictory. Some claimed that the plane took off first and managed to gather altitude of 200 meters before falling apart while still airborne. Others put this figure to only 50 meters. There were even "surviving" passengers "found" who claimed that they allegedly "fell" from 200 meters (and yet managed to survive). Later ridiculous claims were adjusted to make the story more believable. It was claimed that the alleged engine failure occurred still during the take-off run and caused the plane to sharply veer to the side of the run-way and to completely disintegrate and also to engulf in fires. The fires were in fact so intense that they supposed to destroy the entire plane, leaving no recognizable parts of it, except only its strangely blackened tail that remained more or less whole.

Similarly, contradictory figures were claimed in regards to casualties. Some news releases claimed there were no survivors; some other claimed that a few passengers allegedly managed to survive (unlike any parts of the actual plane that did not). It was also claimed in the awkward governmental cover up that some bodies were so badly burned that it would not be possible to recognize them even by DNA (while it is well known that kerosene can not burn a corpse to that particular extent).

However, the most incredible part was an actual cover up organized by the Spanish Government. After it had been duly explained to the "plebeians" by various mass-media that there were no recognizable parts of the "burned plane" available on the spot, the Government's spin-doctors had decided to interfere into the process. And they did so quite inelegantly. They brought to the place of the alleged "accident" some fairly damaged piece of a plane from a nearby scrap-heap and called in journalists to display that alleged "piece of Spanair Flight JK 5022" to them:

Above – an infamous photo "debris" of Spanair Flight JK 5022 as shown by Spanish officials to journalists.

As you can see from the above photographic "evidence" (you can still find this unprecedented photo here[423] and here[424]), this nicely cut old piece of a fuselage, apparently brought from a nearby scrap-heap, did not look like it was affected by any "intense fire", even to the slightest extent. It was affected exclusively by being an obvious leftover. However, the most important item was that this part of a fuselage featured some big black letters (closer to its top) that purported to represent "STAR ALLIANCE" – to which Spanair was a member. The problem was that Spanair aircraft were painted very differently

---

[422] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Spanair_Flight_5022
[423] http://www.guardian.co.uk/world/madrid
[424] https://www.eurocockpit.be/stories/20121004/eca-condemns-publication-spanair-accident-recordings

prior to the accident: that did not feature this kind of letters on their top. This is how they used to look then:

Above – file-photo of EC-HFP "Sunbreeze" (a registration name of the very Flight JK 5022) taken on October 10, 2007; photo was available in the Wikipedia article on Flight JK 5022 crash.

On the above photo you can see how the painting of Spanair Flight JK 5022 (as well as of any other Spanair flight) used to look like prior to the above cover-up attempt. This unprecedented photo was a file-photograph of a particular aircraft named EC-HFP "Sunbreeze" that was the very aircraft involved in Flight JK 5022. As you can see, there were no big letters “STAR ALLIANCE” on either of its sides, and not even space available to fit them in later.

The unprecedented falsification of evidence by the Spanish officials was, in fact, officially certified. From now on, the clean-cut piece of “Spanair Flight JK 5022” with “STAR ALLIANCE” letters on its top has indeed become an official part of the otherwise “completely burned” aircraft that did not leave any recognizable parts of itself (it was so in the same manner as American Airlines flight 77 had become an officially certified part of the 9/11 attack on the Pentagon). As such, this particular piece of government-approved “evidence” could no longer be challenged.

However, many people noticed that Spanair flights, and especially its flight JK 5022 (of which a file-photograph was widely available) were painted differently. Due to this particular blunder, Spanish spin-doctors were obliged to make an unparalleled amendment: to repaint remaining Spanair flights in accordance with their own ridiculous “evidence” that was by that time widely circulated by various mass-media. The spin-doctors apparently forgot that the original file-photograph of the Spanair Flight JK 5022 was widely circulated as well, or maybe those spin-doctors did not really care about any future credibility of their ridiculous concoction. Thus, on the very next morning they embarked on re-painting the remaining Spanair aircraft. As a result of their efforts, Spanair aircraft began to look like this:

“Typical” Spanair aircraft after being re-painted on August 21, 2008.

Above – a photo lately added to the Wikipedia article on Spanair Flight JK 5022 crash claiming to be the "EC-HFP Sunbreeze in its final Star Alliance livery."

In fact, the abovementioned blunder of the Spanish spin-doctors with that bogus piece of a fuselage from a nearby scrap-heap was so embarrassing, that the latest edition of the Wikipedia article on this subject, as a matter of must, features a low-quality photo of a certain plane painted in the new, post-August 21, 2008 manner, and this photo is named as nothing less than the *""EC-HFP Sunbreeze in its final Star Alliance livery."*". Even by the file-name it is evident that the Spanish spin-doctors have no sense of measure at all. I could only wonder how silly must be a Spanish taxpayer who pays the salaries of those spin-doctors…

Coming back to the actual "accident". It seemed at first glance that it was indeed a low-caliber "mini-nuke" that destroyed Spanair Flight JK 5022. At least, everything possible was done by the organizers of that "accident" to create such an impression:

1) An unprecedented and intentionally awkward cover-up attempt that no discerning observer should miss to notice was apparently intended to create an impression that something "extremely dangerous" is being covered up. It included both – manipulations with physical evidence and with witnesses' accounts.

2) A completely blackened tail of an aircraft was the only piece that was officially found (no other parts of the aircraft were first reported to be found in any condition that could tell that they were parts of a plane). This one should apparently represent an "atomic" damage – implying that the major part of the fuselage was "apparently" reduced to the plasmatic condition by "fireballs of a mini-nuke's explosion", while its tail being much farther from a hypocenter "logically" managed to survive, being only blackened by "thermal radiation" (an analog of charred cars that are usually found in close distances from those "car"-bombings).

Above – the blackened tail; the only officially surviving part of the aircraft.

Do not be confused by this discrepancy. There were two "truths" served up simultaneously. According to the first "truth", only the blackened tail alone managed to survive. According to the second "truth" (that was apparently designed to emphasize the "secret" nature of the first "truth"), that bogus white part with

ridiculous letters managed to survive, too, and that blunder had to be covered up by re-painting the planes.

3) Both – firefighters and ambulances were not immediately allowed into the scene of the "accident". It was clearly noticeable in the event's coverage by mass-media. Despite intense fires supposedly ravaging the "plane" and affecting its "passengers", firefighters, as well as ambulances, were kept away for at least a couple of hours. This truly odd occurrence was supposed to enhance the "atomic" suspicions of discerning observers – "perhaps, it was because the officials waited until the initial extremely high levels of radiation would subside at least a little bit before allowing people in".

Above – ambulances and fire-engines alike are waiting to be "allowed" into the place of the "accident".

4) Some helicopters (alleged to be "firefighting helicopters") were continuously flying over the area of the "accident" pouring some alleged "water" to extinguish the fires. It was so while wheeled fire engines that were obviously much more efficient than helicopters in that sense were not allowed in. Such odd "efforts" should also attract "atomic suspicions" of any discerning observer: "those helicopters in reality belonged not to any fire department, but to some ABC service and they were not extinguishing fires, but conducting certain deactivation procedures in regard to radioactivity".

Above – an alleged "firefighting" helicopter pouring some suspicious liquid into the "accident" area while the fire-engines that were much more efficient were waiting outside – together with the ambulances.

5) It was reported that the entire aircraft while still on the runway suddenly "engulfed in flames" that were even dubbed "fireballs". Of course, the discerning observer should not fail to notice that such an odd occurrence could not have been caused by any "plane's engine failure" as officially claimed. Coupled with a strange terminology used (such as the term "fireballs") it should suggest to any logical person that it was "apparently" a "mini-nuke".

6) Burned beyond any recognition, bodies (apparently from a nearby morgue as my cynicism suggests) were scattered around the area. They were burned to such an extent that it was not possible to recognize them even by DNA analyses (at least so it was officially reported by Spanish spin-doctors). However, it is well known that kerosene (which is the only combustible material that could burn a passenger plane and its internals) can not combust with temperatures high enough to cause such levels of incineration of a corpse.

7) A suspicious "casual" movie was shot that showed a strange "mushroom-like" cloud of smoke that was instantly formed during the plane's explosion. An amateurish camera-man managed to occur with his video-camera switched "on" in the right place and in the right time, and he was also quick to point its focus to the right direction. So the very "mushroom form" of the smoke supposed to serve as another "transparent hint" for any discerning observer: it was "apparently" an atomic blast.

Above – an amateur photo of the cloud of smoke that became an official file-photo of the Spanair Flight JK 5022 crash event.

On the photo above you can see an alleged "mushroom-like" cloud of smoke oddly shot by an amateur camera-man. This particular "amateur" shot became, in fact, an official "file-photograph" of the Flight JK 5022's "explosion". It is good to notice the odd position of that "casual" camera-man. He apparently climbed onto a plane's wing to have a good view of the explosion. But the problem was that in the actual movie shown on TV and still available on the Internet today, this able camera-man managed to capture the very first stage of the explosion. He started the filming *before* the moment the smoke cloud began to ascend and to form itself into the "mushroom". This only means that he climbed onto the plane's wing well in advance – waiting for that explosion to happen with his video-camera "on" and pointed to the right direction. By no means could such a movie be "casual" as claimed. It was concocted, and this is pretty self-evident.

8) Some mass-media reporting on the event did not miss to include an exact description of that "mushroom-like" smoke in their news releases. It was indeed very suspicious, considering that usually all attributes of real mini-nuclear bombings such as craters and mushroom-like clouds are subjected to censoring before releasing such news for public consumption. However, here it was exactly vice-versa – so it was apparently designed to enhance a "transparency of a hint" that it was an atomic blast.

Everything possible was done by the spin-doctors to create an impression that Spanair Flight JK 5022 was allegedly destroyed by a “mini-nuke” (at least it was done so to impress the “patricians”, who know about “mini-nukes”). Otherwise it would not be possible to logically explain their peculiar efforts, especially ridiculous manipulations with that bogus part of the plane’s fuselage which featured the wrong wording.

However, something was truly odd with that particular “accident” – which attracts suspicions that it was a bogus event and not a real “mini-nuclear” bombing. The suspicious thing was that unlike the real 2006 Madrid Barajas Terminal 4 “car”-bombing, which went largely unnoticed, this Flight JK 5022 “accident” was so well-publicized and was so widely discussed. This is probably the first and foremost proof that it was indeed a bogus event. If that event were genuine, firstly, it would be covered up by spin-doctors in a much more efficient manner than was actually demonstrated in the case, and, secondly, the case itself would not be puffed up that much. I guess the reader should agree with this simple logic.

Now the next question arises: why would Spanish spin-doctors venture into such an enterprise as the unexplainable Flight JK 5022 crash (whether it was “nuclear” or “conventional” it does not matter) – which understandably caused the tremendous public outcry amongst the simpletons who took it for a genuine event? This public outcry alone supposed to cause the Spanish Government a lot of headaches. And it did, in fact. The Spanish Government was severely criticized for ridiculous manipulation with evidence and for the accident handling in general. Still, despite all of these inconveniences, certain Spanish officials ventured into this farce with the bogus plane “crash”, moreover, supposedly the “nuclear” one. Why would they need to do so?

To begin answering this reasonable question is quite easy – it was because Flight JK 5022 supposed “nuclear” “crash” was nothing but a cover-up of itself. It was a cover-up for something else – which was much more dangerous than merely a passenger plane’s crash. This supposedly “nuclear” accident was intended to cover-up another, real nuclear accident that happened in the same vicinity.

It was quite a cunning cheating of all at once – the “patricians” and the “plebeians” alike. There was a real nuclear explosion somewhere near the Barajas Airport and it was not possible to hide the fact of that real nuclear explosion, because it was obvious. That is why the “accident” with Flight JK 5022 was invented.

You don’t believe?

Well. I will give you an example: when a missile with an unexploded thermonuclear warhead struck the Pentagon on 9/11, it could also be considered as a “nuclear” event. Even though the actual warhead did not go off. Did it? If that event was not from the “nuclear” category, then the U.S. Government would prefer to honestly inform the general public about it, rather than involving itself into the awkward lies that eventually cost it its face and its reputation. Of course, the Pentagon strike was the genuine nuclear event; moreover, followed by the genuine atomic alert (although for the “patricians” only). That is exactly why the U.S. Government ventured into an unprecedented (and utterly ridiculous) cover-up in regard to the Pentagon attack. It was decided to blame the Pentagon strike/explosion on the alleged “passenger flight” strike/explosion.

The nuclear explosion occurred not in the Barajas airport area. It occurred a bit farther away – in the adjacent Torrejón Airport. But it was possible to fake the plane’s crash on the end of the Barajas runway to make an impression that the source of the smoke from the supposedly “nuked” Flight JK 5022 was the same as the source of vapor from the hypocenter of the real nuclear explosion located at about the same direction, but a bit farther. Under the particular viewing angle used by most observers, these two sources of smoke/vapor visibly overlapped and the nearer source was somehow shielding the farther source, making the wrong impression.

Fortunately, not all observers and reporters were as gullible as not to notice this particular discrepancy. It was noticed and it was reported. Some seditious news releases stated clearly, that there were actually two distinctly different “fires” – one emitting black smoke, and the other one – emitting white smoke. Below is a picture of the event taken from the “wrong angle”. It clearly shows us that there were two different sources of smoke (to be exact – one of smoke, and one – of radioactive vapor).

Above – a seditious picture of "two fires" in Barajas airport taken from a "wrong angle".

Here is another picture of helicopters pouring suspicious liquids over the "accident area". Note, that the helicopter is pouring its liquid not onto an area with smoke, but onto an area with vapors.

Above – a helicopter pouring some suspicious liquid onto supposed "fires" during the Barajas accident.

And here, at last, is the most seditious picture of the entire Barajas accident. Try to guess what this is and what it has to do with the supposed "plane burning".

This appears to be a thin pillar of vapor ascending from a hypocenter of a "mini-nuke" explosion, since the very hypocenter remains hot for some time even after its actual "atomic mushroom" cloud has departed from the area, being blown away by the wind.

Above – a strange pillar of vapor ascending from one spot. Photo pertains to the Barajas accident. Photo was originally named: "Horror ... a twister-like plume of smoke rises from the jet crash".

Now many new questions suppose to arise.

Was it a terrorist act?

In my humble opinion, it was not, since there was nothing actually to target in that area.

Was it an accident with existing nuclear weapons?

In my humble opinion, it was not, since Spain is known to be a non-nuclear state and it does not possess any nuclear weapons.

So what was it?

In my humble opinion, it was an intentional explosion of an American SADM designed, in its turn, to cover up something.

What would they cover up in such a case?

It is difficult to say, because information about this event is very scarce. However, there were some rumors that one American nuclear warhead (of a much larger caliber than a "mini-nuke") was stolen from them while being temporarily stored at the Madrid Torrejón Airport – which is known to be secretly used by the U.S. Air Force for various clandestine operations against the so-called "terrorism" even after its official withdrawal from that facility.

It seems that "terrorists" retaliated by stealing one of the U.S. nuclear weapons. (It is according to rumors, not according to any confirmed information.) Of course, such a loss should have been covered up.

Could it be a mere accident?

No, it could not. Nuclear weapons do not explode accidentally. They are protected from any accidental explosion so many times over that it is even theoretically impossible. Explosion of a nuclear weapon could only be intentional.

The question is only what the intention was: a terror act?

I do not think so. It is not logical.

A cover up attempt? To cover up something much more serious?

This is logical. The second question above contains the answer. The first nuclear explosion was already a cover-up attempt of its own for something else. The plane's bogus "nuclear" crash was a secondary cover-up attempt intended to "explain" the first "mini-nuke" explosion, which otherwise was very difficult to explain to the general public, as well as to some local "patricians". Of course, they could not be informed that it was their American guests in the Torrejón who performed some cover-up of their own. For local "patricians" it could only be explained that it was just a "normal" terrorist nuclear attack – as usual, but this time they took another seat – changing a truck to an airliner. I guess it was so. I simply can not find any other reasonable explanation to these incredible events.

Of course, if you read this chapter as a novice in contemporary "nuclear knowledge" you would not believe that it is possible. But before you reached this chapter, you have already read about the incredible Russian cover-up in regard to their stolen "Granit" missiles. This means you are considered to be "educated" enough and such things as "unexplainable" explosions of "mini-nukes" should not appear too strange to you. Of course, it was a pure, yet awkward, cover-up attempt – similar to that made by the Russians after "salvaging" the sunken "Kursk" submarine with its missing nuclear armament.

Anyhow, the Barajas "accident" that involved the incredible Flight JK 5022 "crash" and the two sources of smoke and vapor was apparently a nuclear event. Do not even doubt it. It was a multi-staged elaborate "nuclear" farce with multiple versions intended for consumption of various kinds of the "patricians", as well as for the "plebeians". However, this "nuclear" cover-up was intended to conceal some genuine nuclear event; a serious nuclear event. A rational observer shall be duped by neither version (I mean by neither stage) of this "nuclear" farce – because it was cheating from its beginning to its end. Only the "mini-nuke" that exploded as a first stage of the cover-up was genuine; and the stolen nuclear weapon – loss of which it was intended to hide – was genuine too.

Unfortunately, as I explained at the beginning of this Chapter, details on both of these nuclear events are sparse and it is not possible to reconstruct these events or to make any exact conclusions in regard to these odd occurrences in Spain. We could only guess. However, these two nuclear events have apparently taken place on Spanish soil. Not very far from the Spanish capital. These are the facts. And facts are known to be stubborn things.

This Chapter was not intended to prove anything; it was rather intended to *disprove* official lies of the Spanish Government. I hope it served its purpose and contributed to an overall picture of the modern nuclear terrorism as well as to various cover-up methods routinely used in regard to the nuclear terrorism.

Flight 93 – "politically incorrect" truth.

To be frank with you, the story about Flight 93 is the least interesting thing (at least, it is the least interesting when it comes to the humble author of these lines). Moreover, I *do* believe that an excessive mulling over the story of Flight 93 is an unforgivable loss of time, which, in addition, distracts attentions of researchers from far more important aspects of the 9/11 affair and, correspondingly, allows its true perpetrators to continue enjoying their impunity. Nonetheless, it seems that I am obliged to address the story of Flight 93 anyway, because it was an inalienable part of 9/11, and since I attempted to create something like an "encyclopedia" of 9/11, calling it "9/11thology", to skip addressing this story would be a lapse. So, here it is.

The official version of Flight 93, in case you forgot it, is this (I just quote the corresponding Wikipedia article[425]):

"United Airlines Flight 93 was a passenger flight which was hijacked by four al-Qaeda terrorists on September 11, 2001, as part of the September 11 attacks. It crashed into a field near the Diamond T. Mine in Stonycreek Township, Pennsylvania near Shanksville, during an attempt by some of the passengers to regain control, killing all 44 people aboard including the four hijackers. No one on the ground was injured. The aircraft involved, a Boeing 757–222, was flying United Airlines' daily scheduled morning domestic flight from Newark International Airport in Newark, New Jersey, to San Francisco International Airport in San Francisco, California.

The hijackers breached the aircraft's cockpit and overpowered the flight crew approximately 46 minutes after takeoff. Ziad Jarrah, a trained pilot, then took control of the aircraft and diverted it back toward the east coast of the United States in the direction of Washington, D.C. The hijackers' specific target is believed to have been the United States Capitol.

After the hijackers took control of the plane, several passengers and flight attendants were able to make telephone calls and learn that attacks had already been made by other hijacked airlines on the World Trade Center in New York City and the Pentagon outside Washington, D.C. Some of the passengers then attempted to regain control of the aircraft. During the attempt, however, the plane crashed into a reclaimed strip mine in Stonycreek Township, near Shanksville in Somerset County, Pennsylvania, about 65 miles (105 km) southeast of Pittsburgh and 130 miles (210 km) northwest of Washington, D.C. A few witnessed the impact from the ground and news agencies began reporting the event within an hour.

Subsequent analysis of the flight recorders recovered from the crash site revealed how the actions taken by the passengers prevented the aircraft from reaching the hijackers' intended target. Of the four aircraft hijacked on September 11 – the others were American Airlines Flight 11, American Airlines Flight 77 and United Airlines Flight 175 – United Airlines Flight 93 was the only one that failed to reach its hijackers' intended target." [implying that it were the "hijackers" who succeeded in penetrating steel perimeters of the two Twin Towers and three entire rows/six capital walls of the Pentagon]

It shall be noted that unlike in Flight 11, where stewardesses used so-called "Airfones", which indeed allowed making calls from the flying aircraft, in the Flight 93 all alleged calls were made through ordinary cellular phones.

I think I do not need to explain much about it. It is pretty self-evident that the Flight 93 story is the flagrant lie. The notion claiming that the cellular phones of the "brave passengers" might allegedly function at the cruise altitude of the airliners (i.e. well beyond the reach of the cell-towers' transmitters/receivers) is not any better than the story that aluminum planes could penetrate the thick steel perimeters of the Twin Towers or the story that kerosene could instantaneously melt those steel perimeters (as well as the steel cores) into fluffy steel dust. In fact, the story of the "brave passengers" allegedly trying to wrestle control of the aircraft from the "cowardly suicidal hijackers" (do you really believe, by the way, that suicidal folks could be "cowardly" while the disarmed "good citizens" guarded by the armed cop could be "brave"?) is one of the silliest stories concocted by the desperate U.S. Government. I could only feel pity for the so-called "good citizens" (especially for the "brave" ones) who obediently swallowed this outrageous version of their rulers…

---

[425] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_Airlines_Flight_93

To begin with, let us remember that there were no hijackers capable of successfully flying aluminum planes through the steel perimeters of the Twin Towers (that were thicker than the front armor of a tank, just to remind you). Since there were no hijackers (and we have already proven it in the earlier chapters), then it shall be presumed that there could not be any hijackers available to hijack Flight 93 either. But what happened with this flight? Why did it disappear? And why did the U.S. Government have to invent such a ridiculous story about the alleged "fight" between the "brave passengers" and the "cowardly [suicidal] hijackers" on board of the doomed plane?

The true cause of the U.S. Government's lie is pretty obvious. Flight 93 was shot down in the 9/11 panic and the U.S. Government needed to find some method to get away with this. That is why it hired spin-doctors [at the expense of the gullible taxpayer] and the spin-doctors did nothing better than concoct the official story described in the abovementioned Wikipedia article.

I begin with my personal observations. First of all, I have to tell you that I do not watch the TV. I do not even have a TV-set (I proudly missed the TV-set among my personal possessions since I was 16 years of age, which means that I did not watch the television for over 30 years, as of today). 9/11 was a rare exception, though. Once I learned about the 9/11 attack, I immediately went to some Irish pub nearby that featured a big screen and I watched the entire production practically till the late evening. And I watched it quite attentively. Thus, I remember that one of the flights was shot down by the U.S. Air Force (or, maybe by the U.S. National Air Guard, which for me did not make much difference) and it was so reported. I remembered it clearly, because I watched that with my very eyes and I heard it with my very ears (and, since I do not watch the TV as a matter of principle, such a rare occurrence when I made an exception to my rules and watched something, certainly leaves an unerasable impression in my memory). Thus, I could swear that I heard that one of the flights was shot down on the U.S. Government's orders when I watched the 9/11 story live, at the evening of Bangkok time on the eleventh day of September, year 2001 A.D. Unfortunately, I had no chance to record anything and so to save it for the future use, while the story about the flight being shot down has never been repeated. Instead, a new story soon surfaced – about the "brave" passengers capable of using their cellular phones at the cruise altitudes (and the cruise speeds) of the airliners.

I was busy then for a few years (including spending some time behind bars, but more on it in the next chapters), and it was not until 2006 when I began collecting various 9/11 materials in order to compile this book. However, once I started it, I could not skip finding some videos where the shooting down of the "fourth" or the "second" flight could be discussed. I clearly remembered that I heard that the "fourth flight" was shot down and I was sure that some recordings of the original TV news must survive somewhere. I spent a few years looking on the Internet, but I was not able to find any. In the process, I encountered a few people who too remembered the original news (that the flight was shot down) and who too were desperately searching for the original recordings. None of us succeeded, however, in finding any. Our luck suddenly changed in the year 2010 when I accidentally discovered a recording from the Russian TV news where the shooting down of the "fourth flight" was reported. I immediately made an excerpt from it and uploaded it to my YouTube channel; it is here:

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=-LCcCfmCRTM

Since it is in the Russian language, I need to provide its English translation, as well as its English description. Here they are:

Moscow time at this moment was 22.01, in New York – 2.01 PM EST. Russian NTV news program "Today" presented the account of 9/1 events. Its international editor Filipp Trofimov reported at 03.10, counting from the beginning of the clip (verbatim in English):

"...anti-aircraft defense of the USA discovers the fourth airliner – presumably heading towards the Pentagon. A pursuit plane wards off the threat. The aircraft falls down not very far from Camp David, the presidential residence..."

Of course, some shills would challenge it claiming that the phrase "…*a pursuit plane wards off the threat...*" (followed by the phrase "…*the aircraft falls down…*") does not constitute a "proof" that the "plane was shot down", because no such words were explicitly pronounced. Nonetheless, I hope that for us, the logical people, the Barbarians, this is the very confirmation, because this phrase could unlikely be interpreted otherwise.

Anyway, since I had a good luck in finding that recording in Russian (I was indeed the first- and the only 9/11 researcher who managed to discover such a seditious thing in the course of almost 8 years), I

managed to discover two more original recordings. Moreover, this time, both of them were in English. Again, I uploaded them on YouTube here (I combined both excerpts into a single YouTube video):

http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jMrF1caOmOw

In this unprecedented piece of the 9/11 evidence, shown by FOX at 16:29-16:30 September 11, 2001, and one more time at 22.30-22.32, the fact that Flight 93 (referred to as the "second aircraft", without specifying its flight number) was indeed shot down is confirmed twice. Firstly, a certain Elisabeth Leamy, the FOX reporter, says that *"...earlier today, an F16 fighter aircraft from 113th Wing[426] of the DC Air National Guard… …intercepted the second aircraft that was perceived as yet another threat to the Pentagon…"*

On the second instance, a service-woman said to be Lt. Col. Phyllis Phipps-Barnes from DC Air National Guard confirms to another female FOX reporter (the reporter's name was not mentioned, but her voice sounded different than that of Elisabeth Leamy) that the "second plane" supposedly heading towards the Pentagon was shot down by her unit, adding that it was done on the request of the White House. Here is a screenshot from that footage:

FOX5 screen at 10.30 PM -10.32 PM (ET).

If you watch the abovementioned YouTube video of mine attentively enough, you will notice one more detail. There is a CNN report included there also that was aired on September 13, 2001, at 11.47-11.52 AM, where CNN's reporter Brian Cabell, reporting from the site of Flight 93 crash in Shanksville, Pennsylvania, revealed that the plane's debris was scattered at a distance of at least 6 miles. This meant that Flight 93 did not hit the ground as a whole piece (as it was supposed to be, if to believe the official story attributing the crash to the "brave passengers"), but disintegrated in the air still at a high altitude.

This, actually, confirms that the unfortunate passenger aircraft was shot down by a fighter jet that fired its cannons, rather than its air-to-air missiles. The point is that, firstly, the air-to-air missile would not cause the plane to disintegrate – it would still send it down as a whole piece, because the explosive power even of the largest air-to-air missile is not enough to blow a large airliner into pieces. A passenger plane is just too big for that. Secondly, the self-guided air-to-air missile is typically heat-seeking and it would not even hit the fuselage of a targeted plane – it would, instead, aim at one of its engines – the source of the heat. This too would prevent the plane from disintegrating – it would certainly fall down as a whole piece (moreover, because such a big passenger aircraft has actually more than one engine, its pilots would still be able to fly it on the remaining engines even if one of the engines was destroyed by the missile). Thirdly, the pilot of the fighter-jet supposed to be educated enough, so he could not even hope targeting the passenger plane of his own state with any air-to-air missile that belongs to the same state. This is because since the late '40s, all aircraft, either military or civilian, had an obligatory built-in system of identification, known as "IFF" or "Identification Friend or Foe"[427]. This solution, besides helping air-defense systems to distinguish enemy aircraft, also automatically prevents its own aircraft from being accidentally shot down by its own anti-aircraft missile. Thus, no anti-aircraft missile would ever lock on the plane that belongs to the same state. Of course, it is technically possible to disable the IFF protection on

---

[426] It was the fighter jet from presumably the 119th Wing, not from the 113th one, which actually participated in shooting down the aircraft.
[427] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Identification_friend_or_foe

the missile, but this possibility is merely theoretical (not to mention that it is explicitly illegal) and in no case could it be performed from the pilot's cockpit – at the best case it could be done by technicians on the ground who supposed to spend many hours on such a weird (and illegal) job.

Therefore, the only possible way to shoot down their own aircraft is to fire at it with the cannons. Since modern aircraft cannons are rapid-firing (they fire something like 6000 rounds a minute approximately, i.e. 10 times more than a common machine-gun), they typically cut the targeted plane into pieces. For example, they could easily "saw off" the targeted plane's wing, or its tail, or to "saw" its fuselage into parts. And this seems to be the case with our plane when it managed to scatter its parts over 6 miles. I hope you realize that if it were true that some "brave passengers" caused the plane to crash, it would certainly *not* disintegrate in the air.

As I have told you at the beginning, I do not attach any importance to the fate of Flight 93, and, moreover, I consider this particular aspect of 9/11 to be wholly immaterial, if not to say extraneous, which only distracts the precious attentions of 9/11 researchers from the really important things. Nonetheless, since I discovered some interesting evidence regarding Flight 93, I feel obliged to present my discoveries here, leaving the rest to your judgment. The three seditious contemporary video recordings that I managed to discover and to upload to YouTube have been already mentioned above. And here are some more of my findings. Note that they might look a bit "contradictory" to each other, and some of them might contain elements of "beautification", but, still, I *do* believe that these pieces of information are worth considering. Unlike those huge volumes of crap, lavishly served up by loony conspiracy theorists, these few apparently contain some grains of the truth that could help us somehow to establish the real picture. Keep in mind, though, that those folks who provided this information did not know and could not know the whole truth; at the very best case they could only know some parts of it. Thus, you have to be able to distinguish useful information from the useless, and, moreover, misleading information and I hope that by the time you have reached this chapter, you have already trained yourself in doing so.

The first notable thing I consider worth paying attention to is an interview of a certain "Elizabeth Nelson" (not her real name), at the time of 9/11 a soldier in the rank of a "Private", still in training. A sound file with the interview is available here: http://projectcamelot.org/elizabeth_nelson_flight_93.mp3 A web page with the transcript of the interview is here:
http://projectcamelot.org/lang/en/elizabeth_nelson_flight_93_transcript_en.html
The interview was recorded on 6th of April 2009.

What is particularly believable in this interview is the fact that "Elizabeth Nelson" does not pretend to be anything "big", "important, or "knowledgeable". As you probably noticed, the absolute majority of folks who could provide any information tend to portray themselves bigger than they really are and to pretend to know more than they actually know. Only a handful of such people could honestly admit that they are small, unimportant, and have only heard such and such thing from others. Against such a background, "Elizabeth Nelson", who honestly says that she is nothing important and knows next to nothing, sounds believable, indeed. Here is a brief summary of the story and of what she claims:

She was present in the room when the decision was made to shoot down UA Flight 93 over Shanksville, Pennsylvania on the morning of 11th of September, 2001, and so could overhear conversations there.

She claimed that:

She was in the last six months of her active duty, in training in the U.S. Army, still of the rank of a Private. She was stationed at Fort Meade under the Kimbrough Ambulatory Care Center Hospital. Fort Meade also had on it the base of NSA, which is the National Security Agency. And it was a fully operational hospital that housed soldiers as trainees to continue and finish up their medical training.

Since she had no weapons that time, because of being still in training, after all other soldiers got the order to get their weapons and to protect the base, "Elizabeth Nelson", along with another young woman, was "offered" by the Hospital's First Sergeant to the Commander of the base, just like to do an errand, notably, to deliver coffee and snacks to those superiors who assembled in the operation room. Below is what she overheard while in that room:

"…I do not know the names and ranks of the people in the room. I do know that it was, at the time, the head Commander of the Hospital and, I believe, the Commander of the Base.
...a plane that was flying in a no-fly zone near to Camp David and heading toward Site R. I had no idea what Site R was. And to me Camp David was a place where George Bush went on vacation. I didn't know any more than that…

… I didn't hear a thing about hijackers. We just heard that this plane was flying in a no-fly zone and they couldn't make contact with the plane, or something like this. There was no communication. Protocol says it has to be taken out…
…And so I was in this room when the decision was mutually made by the people talking on the phone in the room that I was in, to shoot this plane down.
...Protocol is that this is a no-fly zone. We have to take this plane down. Yes, it's a passenger plane. It needs to be taken down.
...And so I was in this room when the decision was mutually made by the people talking on the phone in the room that I was in, to shoot this plane down.
...Site R is an underground city, under a mountain in Pennsylvania.
...We have just a little bit of time to decide before it's too late. You could feel the intensity in this room. I mean... and these men weren't heartless men…
… From what I learned afterwards, because we had a medical unit deployed for two weeks out to Site R, and one of the x-ray techs was a very good friend of mine. Site R is an underground city under a mountain in Pennsylvania, completely isolated and fully secure, with similar things like Area 51 where they can tell if a mouse is moving in a huge radius around this mountain...
…And you have to go through several gates, and check, after check, after check. And it's heavily guarded, with a huge metal door that opens into a city that's just like a military base under the ground…"

After that, "Elizabeth Nelson" was requested by the interviewer (Bill Ryan from "Project Camelot") to read from the prepared paper some information on the so-called "Site R":

"…[reading] The Raven Rock Mountain Complex, RRMC, is a United States government facility on Raven Rock, a mountain in the US state of Pennsylvania. It's located about 14 kilometers east of Waynesboro, Pennsylvania and 10 kilometers north-east of Camp David, Maryland.
I've never seen this before.
[reading] It is also called the Raven Rock Military Complex, or simply Site R. Other designations, and nicknames include The Rock, National Military Command Center Reservation, and Alternate National Military Command Center. Alternate Joint Communications Center… Backup Pentagon…
…This is the housing-place of the representatives and the congressmen and all of the... It's not for the people. It's for the government so they can hide. [laughs]
[reading] Backup Pentagon, or Site RT. The latter refers to the vast array of communication towers and equipment atop the mountain. It's known as the Underground Pentagon.
This is fascinating. [laughs] [reading] Its largest tenant is not the Defensive Threat Reduction Agency. The largest tenants are the Alternate National Military Command Center or Joint Staff Support Center…"

I hope you got the point. Make sure to notice the expressions "no-fly zone" and the "protocol". The point is that any plane that violated that "no-fly zone" is supposed to be shot down, especially if there were no communication with it. Moreover, it was to have been shot down irrespectively of whether such an event would take place on such an auspicious day as the eleventh day of September, 2001, or just on any other day. Besides, the procedure of taking the plane-violator down was prescribed by a certain "protocol" – much in the same sense as the certain instruction prescribed to demolish the World Trade Center in certain circumstances. I.e. the plane was shot down not because it was particularly on 9/11, but because there was a certain procedure (the "protocol") prepared in advance. Try to remember it.

The second piece of information that deserves our attention is an interview with a certain Colonel Donn de Grand-Pre, U.S. Army (ret.), made by Alex Jones in 2004. Here is the web page with that interview: http://www.prisonplanet.com/022904degrandpre.html An actual sound file, in an "mp3" format, could be downloaded from here: http://www.prisonplanet.com/290204degrand.mp3

In this rather lengthy interview there is a lot of extraneous information, including some crap (such as mulling over the "remote hijacking" of the aluminum planes that penetrated steel perimeters of the Twin Towers). However, the fact that Flight 93 was indeed shot down is mentioned too. Col. De Grand-Pre claims to know personally the pilot who shot down the plane (though he says it was shot down with the missiles, rather than cannons), as well as the commander of the airbase. There is no reason to doubt his claims, because what he says perfectly matches other sources. Here is the brief summary of what Colonel De Grand-Pre states:

"John: And was United Airlines Flight 93 shot down in Pennsylvania by a U.S. or NATO pilot and was that what was supposed to hit the Pentagon?

DGP: No, that was hit at 10:00 hours. It was taken out by the North Dakota Air Guard. I know the pilot who fired those two missiles to take down 93.

John: Was it shot down because the airline pilots actually regained control of the hijacked auto-pilot or was that to replace the unmanned drone that was shot down?

DGP: No, it was the aircraft, you see, had totally unconscious people on board. There were no hijackers. At 9:35, the Happy Hooligans, the Air Guard flying the F-16s were ordered to take that plane out. And they took it out from 9:35 to 10:00…

John: Were there any refueling jets involved in that operation?

AJ: Hold on a second, John. The question is why would they deviate from the plan of flying it into the Capitol? Why did the globalists decide to go ahead and shoot the plane down?

DGP: There had been an adjustment to the controls, probably by an AWACS aircraft flying overhead, again, remote control. And it was on a course for either the Capitol or the White House. And at this stage, you don't know. The Happy Hooligans came in and took care of it.

AJ: Do you think they were not following orders?

DGP: Who, the Happy Hooligans?

AJ: Well, yeah, you've got Cheney running around, we've got the stand down taking place.

DGP: Well, this is correct, but you see the Adj. General of the State of North Dakota gave the command to take it out. And, by God, they took it out. And I've got the full story in the book..

John: Was there any refueling tankers used by the North Dakota Air Guard and what tanker wing was used?

DGP: I don't know about the aircraft itself. I don't know about refueling. They came off base in Langley and it was just a few minutes out from Langley to the intercept over Pennsylvania. It was just a matter of minutes.

AJ: Colonel, how did you get in touch with the pilot who shot the plane down?

DGP: It turned out to be an old friend of mine from the Air National Guard and this is my home state of North Dakota. And I attended the ceremony in North Dakota and watched the Adj. General [garbled] the pilot being decorated a year later for this activity that happened on 911 with Flight 93...

BREAK

AJ: Welcome back. We are about to go back to the Colonel and his amazing revelation of the North Dakota National Guard that had been moved to Langley Virginia a few months before 911. And then went in there and shot down that Flight 93 over Pennsylvania. He says he's talked to the pilot. His info checks out. I've been researching what he's been doing for years. Before we go back to our guest and 4 final calls from Scott and June and Warren and Greg, and we'll go to you quick too, because we've got a bunch of news we need to get to.

[Skipped segment]

Colonel, before we take these four final calls, go over that a little bit slower for folks. That's a big deal. You talked to the pilot, a friend of yours, who shot down Flight 93 that was going for the Capitol or the White House. And go over that for folks.

DGP: Okay, quick rundown. They were out of Hector Field, Fargo, North Dakota. A bunch, this 119 Fighter Group and they are called the Happy Hooligans. They are probably the best interceptors that we have in the country. They were moved to Langley Air Force Base from Hector Field down to Southern Virginia. And when the klaxon horn went off at 9:35, those two pilots put down their coffee and shot into their aircraft and took off. They didn't know where they were going initially but by 10:00 hours, they had rendezvoused over Southern Pennsylvania. That's about 250 miles in just a matter of minutes and engaged 93 with two side-winder missiles. And they accomplished their objective. Now Hector Field, I use to fly out of Hector Field some time ago. I know most of those pilots. I could name names. I know the

National Guard Adj. General. And they were decorated about a year later and I have the full write up of that story in my book…"

Leaving aside the technical question whether the unfortunate Flight 93 was shot down by using the cannons or the missiles (I would bet on the first, while De Grand-Pre claims the second), let us make some preliminary conclusions:

1. The plane was surely shot down. Colonel Donn De Grand-Pre knows it for sure and he knows the pilots who shot down the plane, as well as their commander, personally.
2. The plane was shot down by a group called "Happy Hooligans" that were a part of the Air National Guard of North Dakota, of its 119th Fighter Group.
3. The "Happy Hooligans" were the best interceptors in the United States; despite being from the National Guard, they were better than even their colleagues from the regular U.S. Air Force (this is confirmed by other sources).
4. The North Dakota National Guard (the best interceptors of the United States) had been moved to Langley, Virginia a few months prior to 9/11 (I would say *in an apparent preparation to the 9/11 production* – in the same sense the only anti-nuclear terror unit was moved out of the United States, within the frames of the same preparations).
5. The plane was unmanned; Colonel De Grand-Pre believes that the people on board were "totally unconscious" while the actual controls were run by the AWACS aircraft flying overhead.
6. The servicemen who shot down the Flight 93 were decorated.
7. [arguable] if to presume that Flight 93 was indeed shot down using the missiles, not the cannons, then it shall be presumed that the IFF feature of the missiles was disabled by the technicians in advance, in an apparent preparation of such a usage as against the U.S. own aircraft.

There is also an additional intriguing point in the abovementioned interview. Note that the humble author of these lines was actually the first publicly known chap that came with the claims that the Pentagon was hit by: 1) the Russian missile; 2) the nuclear-tipped missile; 3) the supersonic missile; 4) the highly maneuverable and therefore indestructible missile. And this happened not before the year 2008, as you probably remember. Until then, the 4 points listed above were not publicly discussed, because they were known only to some specialists who were supposed to keep their mouths shut. The maximum what the 9/11 critics could claim those days was that the Pentagon was hit by a certain missile (certainly, an American-made one), and not by any plane and nothing more than that. Now you will be surprised to read a certain excerpt from the abovementioned Alex Jones' interview with Colonel Donn De Grand-Pre. Just to remind you, the interview was recorded on 05 September, 2005 (at least, so the properties of the .mp3 file show).

"AJ: Okay, thanks for the call, Wayne. Let's talk to Diane in South Carolina. Diane, go ahead.

Diane: Hi, before I asked my question. Please ask Don de Grand-Pre, Sir, to give us a phone number so we can contact him. And I have read the first book. It is awesome. It's like reading history and just watching everything unfold.

AJ: Yeah, he wrote about it in 2000 and then it happens a year later.

Diane: So, here's my question. On Thursday of last week in the Courier in South Carolina, they had a small article on the Russians who are now doing this World War III practice.

AJ: Yeah, the Russians are doing nuclear attack drills on us ' our little buddies, you know.

Diane: Okay, they had in there about a ***maneuverable nuclear-tipped weapon*** *for offensive purposes.....*

AJ: Yeah, they say ***they've got a missile that nothing can stop****...*

Diane: It's ***an airplane that goes five times the speed of sound. This was in the paper****.*

AJ: Well, they've had that for a while. You want to comment on that?

Diane: And my question is how is the foreign military in the United States vs. our military going to respond? And it looks like Russia is making some moves now. What do you think about Russia?

AJ: Yeah Colonel, that's a good question. I have all the articles; I have the documents they really are trying to integrate foreign and East German, Czech Republic, others into our military. How is that going?

*DGP: It's probably going. **I can't give you detail**. You are bordering on **certain elements that I can't talk about**. But we have to consider the Russian aspect **of these weapons** as being in essence propaganda. We have the same type of unmanned aircraft drones, etc. that will fly 5 times the speed of sound.*

AJ: They will do a lot more than that.

DGP: Yeah, but Diane let's not worry too much about the Russians.

Diane: Well, is there a non-gravitational type airplane or something?

*AJ: No, **they've got regular propulsion air**. .. look, look Ma'am, they claim the SR 71 Blackbird in flight in '55, in service in '59, was the fastest jet in the world. It is not and it cruises at mach 3. Okay, I mean they got jets that will just.....*

Diane: I know we are way behind what they are telling us. What I'm thinking...."

Interesting, isn't it? This Colonel Donn De Grand-Pre, despite of being retired, certainly knew more than just about shooting down Flight 93… Note also, that this interview was recorded in the remote 2004.

Anyway, let us come back to our topic. Here[428] is one more interesting piece of information (I quote):

*"**Flight 93 Shootdown Pilot Identified***

"At precisely 0938 hours, an alarm was sounded at Langely Air Force Base, and those whom were on call, drinking coffee, were scrambled. Thus the 119th Fighter Wing was off for an intercept.

They, the Happy Hooligans, a unit of 3 F-16 aircraft, were ordered to head toward Pennsylvania. At 0957 they spotted their target; After confirmation orders were received, A one Major Rick Gibney fired two sidewinder missiles at the aircraft and destroyed it in mid flight at precisely 0958;

He was awarded a medal from the Governor one year later for his heroic actions. As well as Decorated by Congress on 9/13/2001. The Happy Hooligans were previously stationed in North Dakota, and moved to Langley Air Force base some months before 911 occurred on a "Temporary assignment.""

And here[429] is one more piece of intriguing information:

"…Yesterday we were able to confirm that Colonel Don de Grand-pre claims he spoke face to face with Maj. Rick Gibney and Gibney told him that he was the pilot who shot down Flight 93.

We are still investigating this matter in trying to uncover the truth while not going out on a limb to say whether this is accurate or not.

However, an article from a September 11 website states that Gibney was not scrambled to track Flight 93, but that he was flying into New York. The article states,

*Derrig, Maj. Dean Eckman and Capt. Craig Borgstrom scrambled from Langley Air Force Base, Va., to protect the nation's capital. Maj. Rick Gibney took off from Fargo **to fly the New York emergency management director*** [sic] *from Montana to New York.*

We have now uncovered footage of the award ceremony in which Gibney is honored for his activities on September 11. Would Gibney be rewarded simply for flying an official to New York?

On the other hand, the official FAA Registry does list Gibney's certificate as 'Airline Transport Pilot.'

---

[428] http://www.infowars.com/print/Sept11/93_shootdown.htm
[429] http://groups.yahoo.com/group/abidemir/message/3014

Large Bandwidth *http://www.governor.state.nd.us/media/audio-video/020911-large.ram*

Medium Bandwidth *http://www.governor.state.nd.us/media/audio-video/020911-med.ram*

Small Bandwidth *http://www.governor.state.nd.us/media/audio-video/020911-small.ram*

Award Ceremony Photos *http://www.governor.state.nd.us/media/gallery/2002-911/911-photos.html* *…"*

Notably, none of the four abovementioned links points to any existing web page today, while a couple of years ago (I believe in 2011, still) the said videos and photos were available and I have watched them. It is intriguing, isn't it? Unfortunately, I was not careful to save those videos by then… As I told you, I did not believe that the question of Flight 93 was that important and I paid the least attention to collecting materials on this matter, and now many of the former pages dealing with the Flight 93 (especially those telling the truth) have gone. Anyway, I was careful enough to save a picture of Mr. Rick Gibney, the supposed "shootdown pilot", now a Colonel, and still a Major during the 9/11 events. Here he is:

Above – Colonel Rick Gibney in 2010. Below – the "Happy Hooligans" in 2004; Major Rick Gibney is fourth from the left.

I hope the reader of this book is a man of tact and he would not harass Mr. Gibney, especially considering that he did nothing really wrong. He was ordered by his superiors to shoot down the enemy aircraft and he did follow the order, moreover, doing so in the perfect manner. So, he could only be praised.

It is not so with those who organized the actual 9/11 affair, however. They too could be "praised", of course, for the meticulous planning and for the near flawless execution of the 9/11 project, but I hope the reader is far from feeling any sympathies for the so-called "good guys" despite their good performance.

As I told you from the beginning, I did not feel that the matter of Flight 93 was that important and therefore I failed to save a lot of materials that I have read in the course of a few years. However, from all I have read, I was able to make the following conclusions, partly or wholly confirmed by the quotations from the above sources:

1. The Flight 93 could not have been "full of the innocent passengers" despite my initial belief to the contrary. Now I am sure that the flight was empty of the passengers, as well as of the pilots/attendants. It is because:

a) you can not force any pilot into flying over the restricted airspace where the aircraft would be certainly forced to land or even to be shot down;
b) even if you force a certain loony pilot into such a feat, you could not force him to disobey the jet-fighters that would be inevitably sent to intercept the violator and to force him to land;
c) you can not force any flight attendant (not to say an entire crew of them) to maintain an aircraft devoid of the pilots;
d) it does not matter how wicked you are; you can not force the live passengers to board an airliner devoid of the live flight-attendants;
e) despite the common misconception, even if it were technically possible to "electronically hijack" an aircraft using some remote control mechanism, it was not feasible with the live pilots in its cockpit – the latter would certainly rebel against such an attempt and would start calling and complaining to every possible authority using anything from the old-fashioned radios to the newly invented "Airfones";

Therefore, the flight, designed to violate the "no-go" zone (that, moreover, contained the "sanctum sanctorium" of the U.S. national defense – the Alternate National Military Command Center, which also serves as a "hiding place" for the top-ranking U.S. politicians) could only be empty and piloted remotely. In this case, Colonel Donn De Grand-Pre suspected it rightly that the doomed flight had been controlled by some AWACS aircraft plane flying overhead. I would bet that it was so, indeed.

2. The pilots who supposedly shot down the violator-plane were chosen from among the best and the most reliable U.S. pilots-interceptors and they were relocated to the needed "temporary assignment" well in advance.

3. Although I have read at minimum 3 different accounts claiming that at least one fighter-jet sent to intercept passenger flights on 9/11 returned to its base with its entire canon munitions spent, I am not sure if this was referred to those who shot down Flight 93, or to those who shot down some other flight. At least, two, or even three more passenger flights are suspected to be shot down during the 9/11 panic – American Airlines Flight 77, which was later assigned to the Pentagon, and the flights from Boston to Atlanta and from Chicago to New York. Thus, there is a reason to believe Colonel De Grand-Pre who claims that Flight 93 was shot by two missiles; although I am not sure about it, because Flight 93 was reported as "disintegrated while in the air", I can not discount this possibility. However, if to presume that the Flight 93 was indeed shot down with the missiles, as claimed, then we have to presume that it was flying with its IFF system turned off. And *this*, in turn, was only possible if the planning was meticulous and those who organized it planned to turn its IFF system off, in advance – just to make 100% sure that the plane would be shot down.

4. I have read confessions of a few different FBI investigators (no longer available on the Internet) where they claimed the most unbelievable and seemingly outrageous things: that there were no bodies of people among the debris of Flight 93; nor of its crew, neither of its passengers. The plane was just stuffed with some rags and other garbage.

6. I have read some account of events that claimed as follows: Major Rick Gibney was ordered to scramble and to divert the violating aircraft (without actually shooting it down). However, when he approached the plane and attempted to establish a radio-communication or at least a visual contact with

its pilots, he noticed that there were no pilots – the cockpit was just empty. Once he reported this fact to the ground, the order came immediately – shoot it down at once.

I hope you realize that the order to shoot down an aircraft without pilots, encroaching on the most protected U.S. underground facility would be inevitable, even if it were not in the midst of the 9/11 events. So, it is clear that the Flight 93 was the setup at its best. "Someone" just made everything possible to ensure that this plane would be shot down.

The Flight 93 story, by the way, bore a striking resemblance to another well-known story – the infamous shooting down of the Korean Air Lines Flight 007 by the Soviet air-defense in 1983. The official version of this story is described in the corresponding Wikipedia article[430]. It contains almost no true details, but there is some notable information in it, still: the Wikipedia article honestly admits that the Soviet divers did not find any body of any passenger or a pilot in the wreckage of the sunken aircraft…

It so happened, that the humble author of these lines (who was not just a Soviet military officer, but a well-connected, and, moreover, *curious* Soviet military officer) used to know some people that were involved in the incident with the Flight 007. One of them was a pilot from the same unit that shot down the Korean flight. Another was a military prosecutor responsible for the inquiry. The first told this story: the pilot, who was sent to intercept the violating flight, approached it and saw that its cockpit was empty; there were no pilots inside. Moreover, the behavior of the lights in the rows of the passengers' windows clearly indicated that there were no passengers either. Of course, it was immediately believed that it was a spy-plane (that, moreover, violated the Soviet airspace in the wrong time – when the Soviet military was in the middle of testing the new ballistic missile particularly in that area) and the order to shoot it down followed at once. The military prosecutor, who participated in the inquiry, told this story: there were no people inside the shot-down aircraft. There was no luggage either. There was no spying equipment. The plane was full of sacks with rags and other garbage. Of course, it was not possible to report to the public (especially to the international community) that the plane was stuffed with rags and garbage, but not with corpses – nobody would believe such an outrageous version anyway, especially considering the situation with the Cold War that took a new bitter turn at that moment. Therefore the Soviet Government found itself in an extremely awkward situation at that moment and the incident cost the Soviet Union a lot, as it triggered a new round of anti-Soviet hysteria all around the world. Moreover, it could be even said that the setup with the Korean Flight 007 was one of a handful of mortal blows delivered to the Soviet Union by the so-called "good guys" that could be compared in value with the "Chernobyl disaster" and with the "Soviet aggression against Afghanistan".

The point is that the story with the Korean Air Lines Flight 007 of 1983 and the United Airlines Flight 93 of 2001 are so similar that it must be presumed that they were organized by the very same folks. Compare:

1. Both flights violated some restricted airspace at the very wrong time; the "wrongness" of the time was chosen very carefully; in the first case it was the test of the top-secret Soviet ballistic missile in that area, aggravated by the presence of the U.S. reconnaissance aircraft flying along the Soviet border with an apparent intention to collect telemetric information about the missile being tested; in the second case it was 9/11.
2. Both flights-violators ignored the radio-contact with the intercepting authorities and, moreover, ignored warning shots;
3. Both flights were devoid of the pilots in their cockpit (or even of their mannequins) – just to make sure that the pilots of the fighters sent to intercept them would not hesitate shooting them down;
4. Both flights were stuffed with garbage and so the fact of the absence of any bodies/luggage could not be honestly reported because no one in sound mind would accept such an explanation anyway; this inevitably forced the responsible government into the very awkward situation;

Now, I guess, the picture is more or less clear. Of course, Flight 93 was a setup at its best, designed to force the U.S. Government into just another awkward situation (in addition to forcing it to demolish the Twin Towers and to sending the gullible responders to their certain deaths on Ground Zero). But why, you might ask, did the 9/11 perpetrators do this to the U.S. Government? Are they not together? No. They are not together. The U.S. Government (that runs the United States and loves the country) is separate; the Freemasonic sect (that runs the Globe and hates the statehood, the U.S. statehood inclusive) is separate. They have different objectives and different methods of achieving these objectives. Therefore, the Freemasonic modus operandi is to always keep any and every government in a certain awkward

[430] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Korean_Air_Lines_Flight_007

situation. This allows the Freemasons to blackmail and to manipulate the governments and also to offer their “kind help” in solving some of such situations. Hence 9/11. Hence the “assassination of President Kennedy”. Hence “landings on the Moon”. Hence “Pearl Harbor attack”. The story with Flight 93 was just one of these, being also an integral part of the larger 9/11 project. This is what the cynical author of these lines believes in regard to Flight 93, which he considers being an inessential part of the 9/11thology.

Bio-terrorism – anthrax attacks following September 11.

The anthrax attacks following 9/11 seem to be almost completely forgotten today. However, these anthrax attacks were an inalienable part of the actual 9/11 perpetration and not to mention them in this book at least briefly would be a lapse. At least for the sake of history this perpetration has to be remembered.

Brief information on this largely forgotten perpetration is this (from Wikipedia):

"The 2001 anthrax attacks in the United States, also known as "Amerithrax" from its FBI case name, occurred over the course of several weeks beginning on September 18, 2001.

Letters containing anthrax spores were mailed to several news media offices and two Democratic U.S. Senators, killing five people and infecting 17 others. The anthrax attacks came in two waves. The first set of anthrax letters had a Trenton, New Jersey postmark dated September 18, 2001, exactly one week after September 11, 2001 attacks. Five letters are believed to have been mailed at this time, to ABC News, CBS News, NBC News and the New York Post, all located in New York City; and to the National Enquirer at American Media, Inc. (AMI) in Boca Raton, Florida. Robert Stevens, the first person who died from the mailings, worked at a tabloid called The Sun, also published by AMI.

Only the New York Post and NBC News letters were actually found; the existence of the other three letters is inferred because individuals at ABC, CBS and AMI became infected with anthrax. Scientists examining the anthrax from the New York Post letter said it appeared as ***a coarse brown granular material****. Two more anthrax letters, bearing the same Trenton postmark, were dated October 9, three weeks after the first mailing. The letters were addressed to two Democratic Senators, Tom Daschle of South Dakota and Patrick Leahy of Vermont.* ***More potent than*** *the first anthrax letters, the material in the Senate letters was* ***a highly refined dry powder*** *consisting of about one gram of nearly pure spores. Earlier reports described the material in the Senate letters as* ***"weaponized"*** *or* ***"weapons grade"*** *anthrax.*

However, in September 2006, the Washington Post reported that the ***FBI no longer believes the anthrax was weaponized****. The letters contained* ***at least two grades*** *of anthrax material; the* ***coarse brown material*** *sent in the media letters and the* ***fine powder*** *sent to the two U.S. Senators. The brown granular anthrax sent to media outlets in New York City caused only skin infections, cutaneous anthrax.*

The anthrax sent to the Senators caused the more dangerous form of infection known as inhalation anthrax, as did the anthrax sent to AMI in Florida. Although ***the anthrax preparations were of different grades****, all of the material derived from* ***the same bacterial strain*** *– known as the* ***Ames strain****.*

Dozens of buildings were contaminated with anthrax as a result of the mailings. American Media, Inc. moved to a different building. The decontamination of the Brentwood postal facility took 26 months and cost US$130 million. The Hamilton, NJ postal facility remained closed until March 2005; its cleanup cost US$65 million. The United States Environmental Protection Agency spent US$41.7 million to clean up government buildings in Washington, D.C. One FBI document said the total damage exceeded US$1 billion. ***The crime remains unsolved***[431]*."*

---

[431] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/2001_anthrax_attacks (the 2008 version of the Wikipedia article is quoted here)

SPECIAL REWARD
Up to $2.5 million

For information leading to the arrest and conviction of the individual(s) responsible for the mailing of letters containing anthrax to the New York Post, Tom Brokaw at NBC, Senator Tom Daschle and Senator Patrick Leahy:

AS A RESULT OF EXPOSURE TO ANTHRAX, FIVE (5) PEOPLE HAVE DIED.

The person responsible for these deaths...

- Likely has a scientific background/work history which may include a specific familiarity with anthrax
- Has a level of comfort in and around the Trenton, NJ area due to present or prior association

Anyone having information, contact **America's Most Wanted** at **1-800-CRIME TV** or the **FBI** via e-mail at **amerithrax@fbi.gov**

All information will be held in strict confidence. Reward payment will be made in accordance with the conditions of Postal Service Reward Poster 296, dated February 2000. Source of reward funds: U.S. Postal Service and FBI $2,000,000; ADVO, Inc. $500,000.

The author of this book is neither a specialist in bacterial sciences, nor in actual bio-weapons. He has only basic knowledge due to the fact of him being a former Soviet military officer (as all commissioned Soviet military officers had to undergo some course on military medicine and on bacteriological weapons

as a part of their intensive standard training), And his basic knowledge as the author is only slightly enhanced by his personal acquaintance with a person who actually is a specialist in anthrax and particularly in the weaponized anthrax powder.

That is why my personal expertise on such a subject is not accurate enough to any degree to claim any final conclusions. However, the author of this topic is indeed a good specialist in logic – which might be also helpful in understanding the complexities of the attacks, at least to a certain extent.

Thus it seems that with a small amount of effort and study we can still dig into the truth in connection with that now forgotten anthrax attack in the aftermath of the World Trade Center nuclear demolition.

Let us initially make a brief overview of biological weapons in general, otherwise it would be difficult to understand the dangers, either real or imaginary, of the actual anthrax itself and the potential motivations of those who put it to use following the attacks on both the World Trade Center and the Pentagon.

Firstly, it shall be known that anthrax is not the most dangerous kind of bacteriological weapon. The first place apparently belongs to smallpox and the second – to plague. Why?

Plague ("Pasteurella pestis", also called "Yersinia pestis") has since ancient times been considered the most dangerous of all infectious deceases. Formerly known as "The Black Death" it could easily wipe entire populations. The most dangerous form of plague – pneumonic – causes lethality of 100%, despite any modern medical treatment.

Plague – especially the pneumonic variation – is highly contagious and rapidly spreads from localized infections into widespread epidemics. Moreover, you won't need much of an actual plague culture to cause an epidemic outbreak – just one small vial is enough to deliver a deadly strike against the entire city and may be even enough of a lethal dose to wipe out an entire country. Considering that these days people often travel extensively by using high speed planes and super-fast trains, the dangers of the rapid spreading and population contamination of plague infection is considerably higher than that in ancient times – when most of the carriers who could bring "The Black Death" to another country would die on the way reaching it.

Any vaccination against plague is very dangerous itself, and is not always effective, and at best case it is valid for a maximum of one year. Plague microbes are also known to be amongst the most "toughest" microbiological agents known to modern science; as they can survive in dead body tissues for as long as 24 days – which greatly complicates disinfection procedures when it comes to this particular infection.

Indeed, plague absolutely rightfully enjoys the first place in the list of the most dangerous quarantine diseases.

Moreover, to obtain plague microbes is not a difficult task for a person with even a basic knowledge. Thus, for the reasons of responsibility as a precautionary measure against idiots, I will omit here, where to obtain the plague culture in reality. Although rest assured that serious persons who are determined to set themselves on a bio-war path would know surely how to get a hold of it. Do not ever doubt that these extreme folks would not encounter any difficulty whatsoever in obtaining the plague microbes.

That is exactly why, the first and the best choice of a real modern so-called "bio-terrorist" (if he only exists in This World), who does not possess any large facilities to develop bio-weapons within the framework of a secretive national program, would have to resort to the good old "Black Death". Even if such a plague strike won't kill the entire population (due to modern knowledge quick quarantine measures will be undertaken, along with certain prophylactic measures), still, depending on one's luck, the rate of success of such a strike could be tremendous.

Using plague as a bio-weapon will effectively disrupt a normal life for at least several weeks, if not for several months, and it will cause an unprecedented public panic. Such an outbreak would undoubtedly inflict extreme financial damage to all areas of society and in addition, it would kill considerable numbers of people – which, in the case of a moderate success, could be from thousands to tens of thousands, even to hundreds of thousands. In a scenario event of a successful spread of infections, with all the contributing factors aligned, this could easily rapidly see the numbers reach into the millions.

Another deadly disease – smallpox ("Variola vera") is known to be responsible for estimated 300 – 500 million deaths in the 20th century alone, because it boasts the lethality rate of 35%, with a further 30% losing their eyesight from amongst the remaining 65% of survivors.

Besides this, it was widely believed that when used against native inhabitants of the Americas, smallpox could achieve lethality rates of up to 95%, thus, being largely responsible for the near total extermination of the native population since the colonization of America. In case you wish to refresh your memory in regard to what smallpox used to be, you may read a few quotations from the corresponding Wikipedia article http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/History_of_smallpox – pay particular attention to the epidemics in Africa and in America, described in detail in this article.

Despite the fact that traditionally smallpox occupies only the third "formal" place in regard to its deadliness among the most dangerous quarantine diseases (ceding the first two "formal" places to plague and to cholera), it is still considered to be the most deadly choice when it comes to its use as bio-weapons.

Firstly, there is no medical treatment against smallpox; it is entirely up to a patient if he survives or not, doctors can do nothing to help him.

The vaccination against smallpox is no longer practiced in the world – and even people, who belong to the older generation that were still lucky to get vaccinated in their young age, might lose their immunity to this disease due to their vaccinations being made too long ago.

The people are considered to be unprotected against smallpox today. Moreover, new achievements in genetic engineering allow bio-weapons developers to develop new highly virulent genetically modified strains of smallpox viruses, and to produce extremely deadly weaponized formulas that could be used for its effective delivery to enemy forces.

Considering that smallpox (especially the genetically modified one) is highly contagious and absolutely incurable, with the rate of mortality close to 100%, and considering that it boasts a very long incubation period (12 days) – meaning that the earliest this deadly disease could be noticed is only on the 13th day after its deployment, smallpox would be the most probable choice of an inhumane government should it decide to deliver a deadly bio-strike against another state.

It shall be known, however, that smallpox, especially in its most virulent forms and strains, under no circumstances could be available to any individuals. Thus the possession (not to say the development) of smallpox viruses is too an improbable thing for terrorists – such an enterprise could only be undertaken as a part of a state sponsored bio-research program.

Based on the well-known effectiveness of these diseases, it shall be presumed that the most probable choice of a vicious individual (or a group of vicious individuals – such as the so-called "Al-Qaeda") will be plague. While the most probable choice of any vicious government will be smallpox – should any of them decide to deliver a deadly biological strike to the notorious "freedoms" and "liberties" of the United States of America. In any case even cholera would be a more likely choice for any bio-terrorist, than anthrax.

What is anthrax?

Anthrax is an acute disease, which occupies probably a 10th place or so in regard to its deadliness in the list of the most dangerous quarantine diseases.

It occurs in people and animals and it is caused by the bacterium "Bacillus anthracis". This particular bacterium is known to create long-living spores (encapsulated pieces of bacterium). These spores could remain in the revivable condition in the soil or in water for many decades and even for centuries (in the United States it is traditionally believed that anthrax spores could survive in the soil for only 10 years, while in the former USSR it was believed that they could survive in the soil for as long as thousands of years). They could survive in both – in air and in the absence of the air (meaning that they are anaerobes).

Moreover, these anthrax spores are quite resilient and could survive even 30-minutes boiling (in the US it is believed that they could endure only 10-minutes boiling). They could endure in weak disinfectant solutions for up to 40 days and even when placed into strong disinfectant liquids they could survive for at least one hour.

It is relatively easy to grow an anthrax culture outside any live body – thus making it seemingly good choice for bio-weapons developers (though it is a common misconception – this disease attracts attention of bio-weapons developers because of an entirely different reason than just the simplicity of its growing).

Anthrax features a lethality rate of 1-2% in its most common – cutaneous ("skin") form if treated, and up to 20% if untreated, and much higher – up to 70-90% and in some instances even up to 100% – in its gastro-intestinal form. However, the gastro-intestinal form of anthrax occurs very rarely – primarily only in very poor countries with the total absence of basic sanitary conditions – where populations eat the meat of dead animals, that have not been cooked sufficiently or prepared properly in hygienic conditions.

The only form of anthrax that suits the requirements of bio-weapons developers is its pulmonary (a/k/a "pneumonic", a/k/a "respiratory") form (also historically known as "Woolsorter's disease") – caused by inhalation of its bacterium. The pulmonary form of anthrax boasts a much higher mortality rate – normally 100% of those infected die in 24 hours. Practically no medical treatment can help those unlucky enough to develop the infection in its pulmonary form, only with a very rare exception.

However, anthrax very rarely occurs naturally in its inhalation form. Practically it ONLY so occurs among people of certain specific professions – such as those who work with wool for example. 95% of known cases of naturally occurring anthrax are cutaneuous.

Anthrax itself is not really highly contagious, and it is believed that one needs about 10 species of anthrax bacteria to touch his skin to be certain to contract the disease in its cutaneous from (moreover, it is believed that the anthrax bacteria is not able to penetrate undamaged people's skin at all). One would need to inhale a minimum of 2500 spores in order to develop the deadly pulmonary form of this disease (while some specialists believe that a man requires a minimum of 20,000 spores for this reason).

In addition, the anthrax disease can not be passed from one man to another – meaning that a person, who has already contracted the disease, can not infect other people around him or her. To contract anthrax one needs to have a direct contact with its encapsulated bacterium and not with another person who is infected and who could spread around only "live" [meaning in a vegetative state] bacterium. Thus, unlike many other dangerous diseases, anthrax can not cause any epidemic.

Actually, it is exactly this unique feature of anthrax, and not any other feature of it, that has made this disease one of the main choices of bio-weapons developers. Sometimes it seems reasonable to kill many people, but without causing any uncontrollable outbreak of a dangerous infection. For such a case, anthrax-based bio-weapons might represent yet another option – besides well-known smallpox, plague, Q-fever, Ebola, glanders, tularemia, and others. Again, I would like to repeat myself – anthrax became a choice of the bio-weapons developers **NOT** because of an obvious simplicity of growing of its culture outside the man's body, but merely because this disease does not cause any secondary infections and thus is unable to cause any epidemics.

How could anthrax be turned into weapons?

The anthrax bacterium must first be prepared to cause the most dangerous inhalation form of the disease. *(I guess it is clear that to use anthrax with an intention to cause an easily curable skin ulcer would be just simply a stupid idea.)*

Thus the only combat-effective use of anthrax is in an aerosol form. Unfortunately, considering that the anthrax bacteria are unusually large and heavy, and it is even heavier in its encapsulated form, it simply can not exist as an airborne bio-agent. Even if you let such a thing to be blown by the wind, it will fall down like a stone – so your intended victims will have no chance to inhale the required 2500 pieces of the bacteria/per person.

Therefore the anthrax culture NEEDS to be "weaponized" – i.e. each particle of the powder that contains the anthrax encapsulated bacterium, has to be coated with some additional substance which will:

1) allow spores of anthrax to be "fluffy" and to be airborne for as long as possible, instead of simply falling down right away;

2) prevent anthrax spores from sticking to each other – and so creating a useless heavy mass that could not be airborne;

3) as much as possible, prevent an electrostatic effect – thus increasing the number of the particles to be able to fly in the air without sticking to objects around;

4) such an additional coating has to be carefully calculated as not to decrease any virulent features of the encapsulated bacterium itself.

After 9/11 many venerable bio-weapons "experts" appeared on the scene to scare the simpletons with a notion that anthrax would be allegedly the first choice of so-called "bio-terrorists".

These doctor-quacks went so far in their ridiculous claims (based on the alleged dangers of terrorism primarily based on the anthrax disease) that they even invented a new linguistic term – the so-called "bio-terrorism" which starting from 2002-2003 and has found its way into modern English dictionaries. The most laughable was that this newly concocted term "bio-terrorism" has entered the dictionaries at about the same time the former term "ground zero" (in a sense the Civil Defense and nuclear science used to understand it) has departed from these dictionaries. In any case, the neologism "bio-terrorism" has appeared in an obvious connection with the infamous anthrax-letters, allegedly sent by the so-called "bio-terrorists" and this alleged action of the so-called "bio-terror" has been exploited by the "experts" and "linguists" alike in the most shameless manner.

Here is just an example of how these "experts" scare the gullible man in the street. I quote (from one Russian-language source[432]):

"…the World Health Organization has calculated that after 3 days following the release of 50 kg of spores of anthrax pathogen by aerosolisation downwind on a 2 km wide span against a city of 500,000 inhabitants 125,000 of them (25%) would be affected with 95,000 deaths. Considering that acts of terror occur often, and considering that at least 5 countries are armed with the anthrax powder… etc."

Are you afraid? Do not be afraid. Try to understand that those shameless "experts" of WHO are fooling you, apparently using your supposed inability to implement elementary logic. But to fully appreciate how these "experts" are laughing at you, thinking of you as a simpleton, try to do the following. In the example above replace the word "kilogram" with the word "gram". And "anthrax" – with "plague". Correspondingly, "2 km wide span" (along with the tail-wind) – with "a single air-conditioner in a big supermarket". Then the digit "25" would change itself to "95", or, perhaps, to "100%". While the lethality rate among those affected would be 100% as well, since pneumonic plague is absolutely incurable.

I would dare to claim that these so-called "experts" simply lie to the gullible public, because **the first choice** of any modern so-called "bio-terrorist" (if only there were any of them existing in reality) would be plague, and none of them, with any level of knowledge of the subject would ever be so misguided to knowingly choose anthrax as a weapon of choice.

It shall be understood first of all that while it seems that it is easy to grow the anthrax culture (it is indeed not so difficult), to grow the culture of the most dreadful "Pasteurella Pestis" is not difficult either. If someone had actually decided to go that far as to grow anthrax – why would they not just grow the plague, instead?

The "experts" who prefer to scare gullible simpletons do not want to answer this logical question. However, the advantage of using plague rather that anthrax is that good old plague could be simply used "as is" – without any additional "weaponization": just pour contents of your vial into some water reservoir and the job is done (using a little ingenuity you can easily cause an outbreak of pneumonic plague as well).

The plague culture needs only a minor degree of "weaponization" primarily for when it is required to be adapted to some modern means of delivery – such as ballistic missile warheads or aviation bombs, and in order to modify it with a view to long-term stockpiling. Yet when it comes to a purely "terrorist-style" approach, the newly grown home-made plague culture is ready to use.

Unfortunately, when it comes to anthrax, this is NOT the case. While it is relatively easy to grow the bacterium culture itself, it is extremely difficult to achieve that grade of "weaponization" that is required to turn that home-grown stuff into a weapon of mass destruction.

Of course, theoretically it is still possible that a certain lunatic – obsessed with some idiotic idea that he must kill descendants of Adam exclusively with the anthrax powder and with nothing else than this, might embark on a development of some weaponized anthrax powder in his garage or in his remote cave in

---

[432] http://www.antibiotic.ru/index.php?article=762 (they, in turn, refer to: Dhawan B., Desikan-Trivedi P., Chaudhry R., Narang P. Bioterrorism: a threat for which we are ill prepared. Natl Med J India 2001; 14:225-30).

Afghanistan, and after a few years of efforts he might come up with some kind of usable stuff (if only he himself won't die first in the course of his crazy experiments).

However, it will be just stupid of us to presume that such a lunatic could really exist. No individual in sound mind would produce any weaponized anthrax powder. He simply does not need it. This is an axiom.

What is the basic difference between practical uses of the weaponized anthrax powder and that of, let's say, smallpox?

The problem of anthrax as a disease is that it simply cannot pass from one infected individual to another. At the very most what one could attempt – is to disperse some quantities of the anthrax powder over the populated areas and to keep the fingers crossed. Only those who inhale over a few thousand of its spores would be unlucky enough to have a chance to develop the inhalation form of this disease, and that's all. The disease won't spread any further and once the airborne powder eventually descends to the ground, the further effectiveness of such an attack will be equal to zero. There will be, of course, some isolated cases caused even by the powder as it descends, but it would be individual cases only – merely as an exception to a rule. Moreover, you have to use really huge quantities of the weaponized anthrax powder in order to achieve any significant casualties. Let's say you decided to disperse hundreds of kilograms of it over a densely populated area (like a modern city) in order to kill a couple of hundreds of thousands of people. Then you will need a plane with some dispersal system to spread those hundreds of kilograms of powder form more or less evenly – because if you simply empty your sacks down the street from some high-rise building, you won't achieve any significant results.

By contrast, if you disperse (even in only a single spot of a city) only a hundred grams of the weaponized smallpox powder – you might kill the entire city (and several cities around as well).

Plague would be probably less effective in comparison with smallpox, but still – in the case of good luck (to you, not to the population) it could prove to be as deadly.

See the difference? Do you think that if so-called "bio-terrorists" decide to go on a bio-strike, they would not acquire basic knowledge first? Apparently they will, and that is exactly why they would definitely never ever use any anthrax powder as their weapon.

I guess now it is clear to every logical person that this notorious "weaponized" anthrax powder in reality is much closer to chemical weapons of mass destruction, than to bacteriological ones. A basic feature of bacteriological weapons is that you do not actually need much of its material to be effective in it's impact.

All you need is to choose the right place where to infect the first group of your victims – the rest will be done by it's natural course. Conversely in the case of chemical weapons it is not so – you obviously need more chemicals if you want to kill more people.

As it is probably known to some readers, who read books or articles on this topic, those few countries, which continue to develop anthrax as weapons, do not limit themselves to only research and some limited quantities of the actual material. They typically produce the weaponized anthrax powder on an industrial scale: a few kilograms and even a few hundred kilograms is simply not enough.

Even a few tons of it is still not enough.

Normally, these countries try to accumulate as much of this material, as their industrial capacities allow: for example, hundreds of tons, and this is understandable, because the anthrax powder, despite an obvious fact that it is a live culture that causes an infectious disease, logically belongs to a different group of weapons – similar to chemical weapons, if you compare it with the rest of bio-weapons agents.

Considering all of this, it is clear that no individual, and no group of individuals, and not even a small state would ever embark on the production of such weaponized anthrax.

Since anthrax is a very specific kind of bio-weapon type agent, which does not cause any secondary infections, and also because there is a direct relevance between the number of infected victims and quantities of weapon-material used against them, any potential so-called "bioterrorist" could easily see difficulties and disadvantages of using the anthrax powder as his weapon.

Since there is a minimum requirement to the plant size needed, for the industrial scale needed for production, and because this industrial production will immediately attract the attention of foreign intelligence services, there are obviously then many other reasons, why the weaponized anthrax powder would be never a choice of any small or even a big terrorist organization, and even that of a small rogue state.

It is a sole privilege of big and developed countries to produce such anthrax-based bio-weapons. There must be not even a slightest doubt in this regard.

What countries produce anthrax as weapons?

It is known for sure that biological weapons in general (and anthrax-based weapons as its most possible part) are (or at least were) produced by:

The United States,
the former USSR (there is no data in regard to the post-Soviet republics, but it shall be presumed that Russia possibly does it as well),
the United Kingdom,
Canada,
France,
Iraq,
Syria,
Egypt,
Libya,
Pakistan,
Iran,
Israel,
South African Republic,
China,
Taiwan,
North Korea,
South Korea,
Cuba,
Bulgaria,
Vietnam,
India,
possibly – Brazil,
maybe – Argentina,
maybe – Germany (at least Nazi Germany had definitely produced that thing);
maybe – Italy,
and maybe – Turkey.

I could easily miss a couple of potential producers, but generally – only those countries who crave for nuclear weapons + countries that consider themselves “great” could also resort to some production of chemical weapons and to that of the anthrax powder – as either a substitute for the nuclear weapons, or as an addition to them.

Not many countries in the world actually produce anthrax and even those who do – would never ever publicly reveal such a thing, since officially biological weapons are prohibited and most of those counties are signatories of this international treaty.

It shall be mentioned also that soon after those infamous 2001 Anthrax attacks, the United States was greatly humiliated after some of their officials were forced to reveal that the United States had indeed continued to produce the anthrax weapons even after they publicly declared that they allegedly destroyed all stocks of their bacteriological weapons in 1969 and ceased any new research in relation to the bio-weapons.

The existence of the former Soviet anthrax weapons program was betrayed by a famous Soviet defector – Kenadjan Alibekov – who now lives in the United States under a new name “Kenneth Alibek”.

Iraq during Saddam Hussein’s rule actually did not make much secret out of its anthrax program – and it was well known not only that this country was indeed developing such a thing, but even the exact names of its main researches.

What about the rest of the countries – they keep the existence of their anthrax programs in total secrecy – there is simply no proof that such and such country produces any weaponized anthrax powder. At the very most what those countries could publicly admit, is that they only produce some “vaccines” against anthrax.

Let us conclude:

1) So-called “terrorists” can not produce the weapon-grade anthrax powder because they have neither any real need, nor any industrial capacities to produce such a peculiar thing.

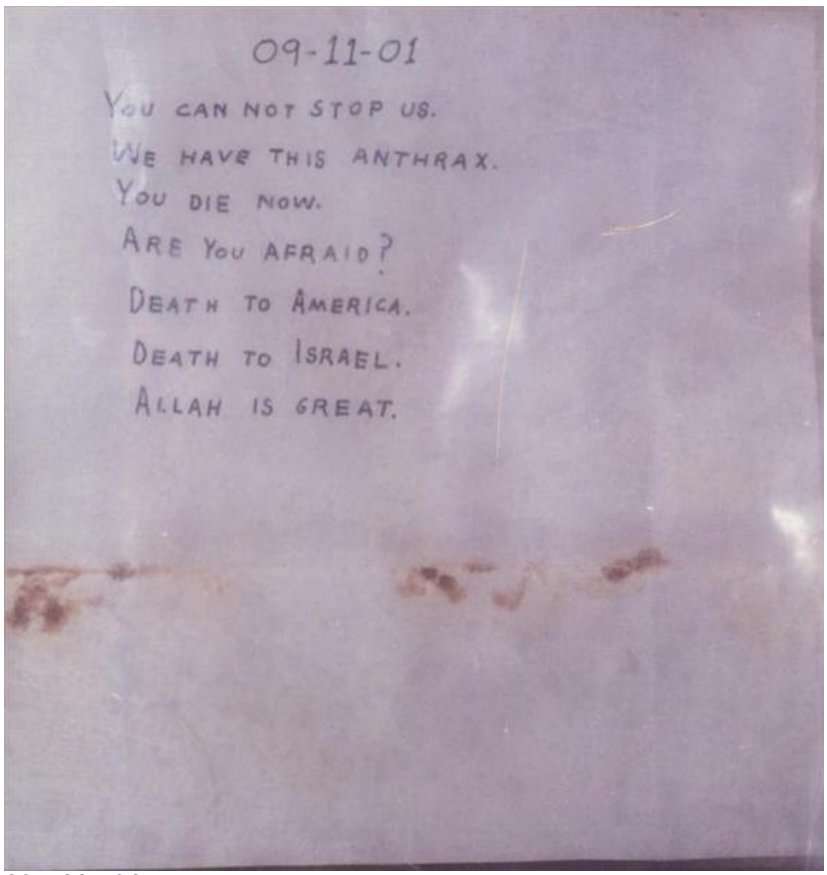
2) Even if the “terrorists” somehow managed to obtain some ready “weaponized” anthrax powder from a certain secret manufacturer (which is near impossible – considering the secrecy and elementary measures of precaution surrounding all anthrax enterprises) – they will not be able to use it anyway, because from all available kinds of bio-weapons the anthrax-based one is the least effective and requires not only huge volumes of the actual anthrax powder, but also corresponding means of its delivery and dispersal – which no terrorist organizations could have at their disposal.

3) Considering all of the above, we can conclude: anthrax is not a weapon of terrorists. It is the exclusive weapon of relatively rich governments.

Armed with this basic knowledge we at last could proceed to consider the actual 2001 Anthrax attacks in the United States in the aftermath of 9/11.

What could we see from these attacks?

To begin with, let us take a close look at one letter that was enclosed in one of the envelopes – along with the actual anthrax powder. Thanks to the FBI, which this time made its photocopy publicly available, until now it is still widely available on the Internet. Here is it:



09 - 11 - 01

You can not stop us.

We have this anthrax.

You die now.

Are You afraid?

Death to America.

Death to Israel.

Allah is great.

What we could see from this note?

Firstly, it was designed to look like as if it was written by some Muslim.

Secondly – its real composer used block-letters in order to escape being identified by his handwriting. Thanks to this approach it was written carefully, so all capital letters intended to be capital ones are easily distinguishable from the rest of the letters – allowing us to make further conclusions.

Thirdly – this letter is purported to be connected to the WTC/Pentagon attack – since on its top it features the relevant digits: "09 - 11 - 01", while the letter itself was prepared and sent much later than on the actual date September 11, 2001. Let us analyze it step by step.

It shall be understood, first of all, that no Muslim who is educated enough to know Latin letters would ever write "great" when it comes to describe the quality of The Most High.

He will always write "Allah is Great" – both words beginning from capital letters. It will be done automatically. Actually, in the Arabic alphabet capital letters do not exist, but all Muslims know perfectly well that in the rest of alphabets *(such as Latin and Cyrillic)* where capital letters are being used to write names and even positions of important officials *(such as the President or the Prime Minister),* all references to The God must start with only capital letters without any exception.

No Muslim could ever write "Allah is great" – especially when he writes his letter carefully, observing the capitalization in the rest of its words.

Note that the author of this letter in its 4th line wrote even middle word "You" starting from a capital letter – while he could easily write it "you" with a low-case "y" and there would not be any mistake still. It would be just strange of us – to expect that such an evil guy who is actually trying to slaughter his recipient will additionally stress his alleged respect to his nearly dead victim by even writing "You" with the capital letter, and in the same time was so disrespectful to The Most High as to write one of His qualities starting from the lower-case "g".

You can be pretty sure that it simply impossible that such a careful "Muslim" managed to afford such an unforgivable error – as to write "great" when it comes to the Lord God with a low-case letter.

This seemingly "minor" error is indeed the first and foremost indication that this letter was written by a non-Muslim, who did not know anything about the Islamic traditions at all.

This is the second letter (sent to Tom Brokaw from NBC). You can see that it contains exactly the same error: while the first word in the phrase "Allah is great" was written with a clearly distinguishable Capital letter, the second word was not. Even words "Penacilin" and "Now" are started with capital letters in the second note, but not the word "great".

09 - 11 - 01

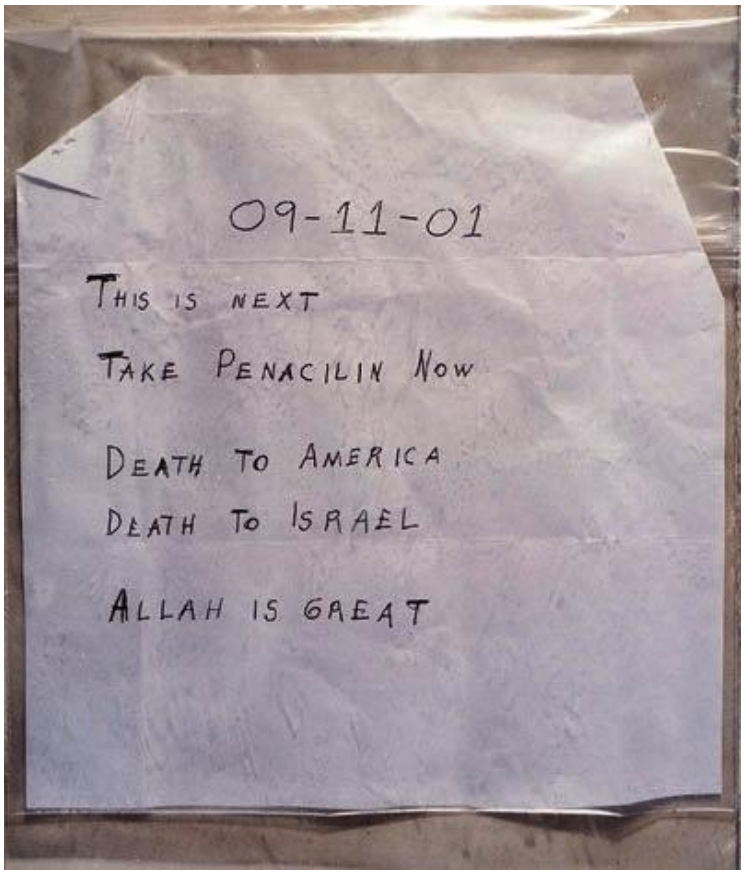
This is next

Take Penacilin Now

Death To America

Death To Israel

Allah is great



No one should be duped by the intentional misspelling of the word “Penacilin” that was apparently purported to “reveal” those “brutal”, but “uneducated Muslims”. Those who know that anthrax is being typically treated with penicillin, and those, capable of even obtaining the actual anthrax material, know for sure how to properly spell the name of that well-known antibiotic. However, even if to imagine that those “uneducated Muslim specialists in the anthrax powder” did not know how to properly spell the word “penicillin”, we still have to presume that they know for sure that the word “Great” should have been written with a capital letter here…

The secondary consideration is this: actually, “Allah” is nothing else than “God” in Arabic.

Due to this fact the majority of educated Muslims when they refer to The Most High while speaking with non-Muslims, especially in English, prefer to use the word “God” rather than “Allah” – because in this case they speak in English, and not in Arabic.

To use an Arabic word in an otherwise English sentence intended for English speakers would be nothing but an example of bad form which no educated Muslim could afford. If this letter were written by some educated Muslim – he would apparently write “God is Great” (observing capitalization); if this letter were written by some less-educated Muslim – he would probably write “Allah Akbar” (observing capitalization too) because it would be really odd – to mix one English and one Arabic word in the same phrase; if this letter were written by some uneducated Muslim – he would simply write it in Arabic, rather than in English. It is very improbable that any Muslim could ever write “Allah is Great” and it is absolutely impossible that any Muslim would write “Allah is great” – without observing the capitalization in the second word.

I guess it is clear.

If the anthrax letters were intended for a plain slaughter of “infidels”, then there would be no reason to write anything at all – especially about anthrax itself.

Such a mentioning of “anthrax” does nothing else than only increases chances of victims to survive – instead of raking their brains over diagnosis, doctors would promptly respond with appropriate antibiotics or may be even with appropriate vaccinations.

So to mention that it was particularly “anthrax” was apparently not a clever idea at all.

If this letter was intended as a kind of blackmail – "*we have this anthrax*" (meaning "*we have MORE of this anthrax*") – then it is a different story; but in this case it would be reasonable to sign this letter – let's say "Osama bin Laden", or: "Islamic Jihad", or: "Al-Qaeda", or at least something.

However, the letter (and the rest of the "anthrax letters" as well) was oddly anonymous.

Apparently, from the very beginning it was not intended to be ascribed to any "Al-Qaeda" – at least for the "patricians" (the "plebeians" could think whatever they want – nobody cares about their opinions anyway).

Here we came a little bit closer to the potential motives. The "patricians" – at least those with elementary knowledge – knew very well that no "Al-Qaeda" and no other similar organization might have any production of the weapon-grade anthrax powder.

However, there was some other rogue organization, which was proven to have that stuff – namely **the Iraqi Government under Saddam Hussein**.

All "patricians" knew for sure that Saddam Hussein had an industrial production of this kind of "weaponized" anthrax powder, and even those of them who did not know it yet, would be supplied by the US military (or other) intelligence service with its exact findings in this regard.

I think it is the right time to make some preliminary conclusions: these anthrax letters were intended for the following reason: to link the actual 9/11 perpetration *(where "mini-nukes" supposedly belonging to Saddam Hussein were allegedly used to demolish the Twin Towers + a supersonic cruise missile with an unexploded half-megaton thermonuclear warhead used to strike the Pentagon was also supposedly a property of the Iraqi dictator)* – to yet another weapon of mass destruction: this "weaponized" anthrax powder, known to be produced by the same Iraqi dictator.

All these notorious "anthrax letters" seem to be nothing else than a part of the 9/11 "exclusive cover-up", intended exclusively to support the second confidential "truth" for the "patricians": that it was evil Saddam Hussein, armed with the various weapons of mass destruction who dared to attack the "freedom" of the American people, and who now, at last, had to be defeated and deprived of any of such weapons, before he could repeat his daring strike against the notorious American "freedom". It was simply a part of a larger plan to convince American- (and also foreign-) high-ranking politicians that the war with Iraq was really necessary.

Who were the intended recipients of these "anthrax letters"?

It was several mass-media outlets and two Democratic Senators – Tom Daschle of South Dakota and Patrick Leahy of Vermont.

Let us take a closer look at the recipients. Firstly, it is notable that both targeted Senators were Democrats – i.e. belonged to the then opposition party, contrary to the Bush Administration which was Republican.

Apparently, some Senators from among the opposition must have been made to believe the "patrician concoction" of the FBI and the Bush Administration too.

To send them the deadly anthrax powder was actually tough means to "convince" them (just try to imagine yourself in their shoes – imagine your shock and indignation when someone reports to you that your secretary has died because she had opened your letter and doctors could, unfortunately, do nothing to save her life).

Moreover, the two targeted Senators used to hold prominent positions in the Senate, which apparently made these two being the best choice: Senator Daschle was no one else than the Senate Majority Leader and Senator Leahy was no one else than its Judiciary Committee Chairman.

As you could see the choice of "cowardly" Saddam Hussein could not have been any better: "he" had chosen the exactly right people to send them "his" anthrax.

Several media outlets were apparently added to "Saddam's" mailing-list just to enhance an overall picture – and, in addition, to make sure that "too liberal" media would not make inappropriate noises when the "patricians" would eventually go on their war with the alleged "evil".

Though, even with the targeted media outlets and the particular victims, cowardly “Saddam Hussein” managed to implement an apparent “selective” approach. As appears from the abovementioned Wikipedia article describing the Anthrax attacks, the very first person who died after contracting the deadly disease was a certain not unknown Robert Stevens, a photo editor who worked for “The Sun” tabloid.

Robert Stevens. Undated photograph released by Maureen Stevens, the wife of the deceased.

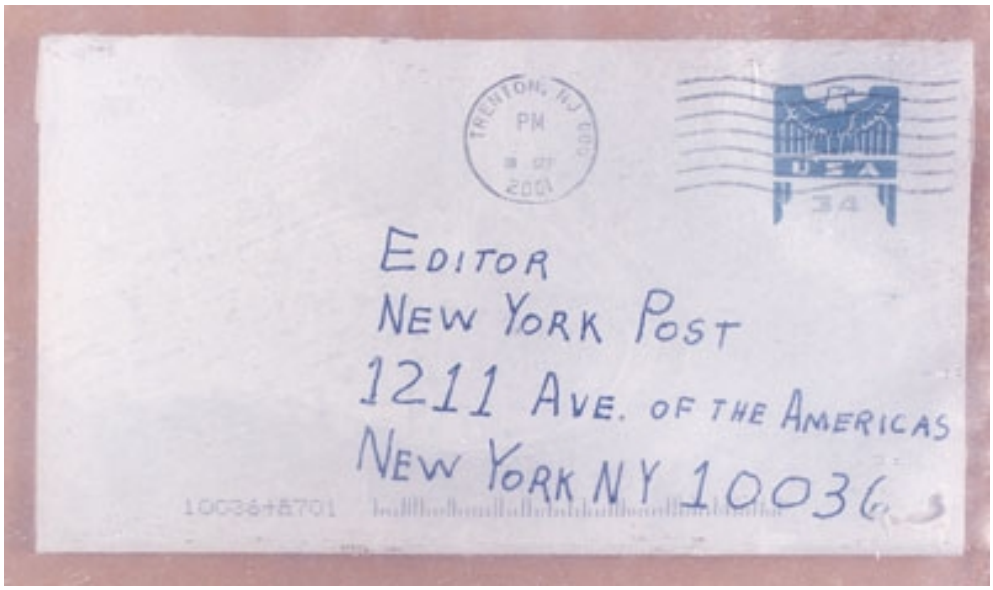
Most probably “Saddam Hussein” hated Stevens personally for this particular picture showing a certain drunken girl Jenna that bears an odd surname “Bush”:

GET READY, AMERICA! HERE COMES GEORGE W's WILD DAUGHTER

Pals say she's a hard-drinking party animal who even winds up like this!

OOPS, SHE DID IT AGAIN! Jenna Bush (in skirt) tumbles to the ground and takes a pal down with her at a fraternity party.

Strangely, the next media target of cowardly “Saddam Hussein” was the New York Post. It received a nice envelope obviously inscribed by the very same hand that disregarded Muslim traditions by writing “Allah is great” in the abovementioned example:



Perhaps, coincidentally, it so happened that before receiving the deadly message from the cowardly "Muslim" dictator, the New York Post had published even more articles describing boozing Bush's daughters than did The Sun tabloid. As suggested in the article named "Targets!" published here: http://www.newsgarden.org/columns/anthrax/anthraxtargets.shtml if you search the New York Post's web site for the name of Bush's daughters, you will get the following results (I quote):

BOOZING BUSH TWIN NEARLY IN THE CLEAR
Deborah Orin; New York Post; Sep 7, 2001; pg. 015

BUSH TWINS' BOOZE SERVER OFF THE HOOK
AP; New York Post; Jun 24, 2001; pg. 012

BUSTED BUSH BABES MAKE DIFFERENT BOOZE PLEAS
MARILYN RAUBER Post Correspondent; New York Post; Jun 9, 2001; pg. 002

REIN IN THESE BUSH LEAGUERS
LINDA STASI; New York Post; Jun 3, 2001; pg. 002

DOUBLE SHOT: BUSH TWINS BOTH NAILED
Jordan Smith in Austin, Texas and Deborah Orin in Washington; New York Post; Jun 1, 2001; pg. 005

JENNA COMES 'CLEAN': BEER-BUST BUSH KID FACES GARBAGE DUTY
Clemente Lisi; New York Post; May 17, 2001; pg. 003

DELAY IN JENNA'S BREW-HAHA
Post Wire Services; New York Post; May 3, 2001; pg. 026

W'S FATHERLY ADVICE: DON'T YOU DARE MISTREAT MY DAUGHTERS
Deborah Orin Bureau Chief; New York Post; Jan 19, 2001; pg. 008W.'S

Abstract: [Bush]'s warning came a day after The Post revealed that Comedy Central is doing a hasty retreat from plans to paint the Bush twins as "hot and sexy" and maybe lesbians in a new sitcom satirizing the first family.

Exactly as stated in the abovementioned article, the next target in the mailing list of the "cowardly" dictator was Tom Brokaw from NBC.

NBC anchor Tom Brokaw.

I quote:

"…Brokaw had scheduled the broadcast of an interview with Clinton for September 18 on the NBC Nightly News. When the White House got wind of it they called NBC to rant and complain. The interview was still broadcast and that very evening an anthrax letter to Tom Brokaw hit the mail-stream.

> *On the same day last week that "NBC Nightly News" anchor Tom Brokaw sat down to interview former President Clinton, executives for the program received unexpected phone calls from senior communications staffers at the White House, expressing disappointment about the decision to spotlight Bush's predecessor.*
>
> *While not asking the network to refrain from running the interview, they expressed the feeling that the Sept. 18 interview with Clinton would not be helpful to the current war on terrorism. Neither NBC nor the White House would comment on the phone calls, but sources familiar with the calls confirmed that they happened.*
> *http://dir.salon.com/news/feature/2001/09/27/spin/index.html"*

I can't resist mentioning here some "coincidences" of the anthrax attacks (again I quote from the abovementioned article):

· *The anthrax attacks were concurrent with the debate of Bush's Patriot Act by Congress and the media.*

· *The Senators who received anthrax letters were trying to amend the Patriot Act to protect civil liberties and the innocent.*

· *Two Senate democratic leaders received anthrax letters mailed the same day that Senator Feingold blocked an attempt to rush the bill through without discussion or amendments.*

· *Senator Leahy received an anthrax threat after he expressed reservations about the Bill. As Chairman of the Judiciary Committee, he managed the debate on the Bill.*

· *Senate Majority Leader Daschle received the first Senate anthrax letter as he led the opposition to the original version of the Bill.*

· *After receiving the anthrax letter, Daschle switched from supporting a 2 year limit on the Bill, later defending a 4-year sunset clause as the "appropriate balance."*

· *No Republican received an anthrax letter.*

· *The House and Senate buildings were closed and not reopened until after the Patriot Act was passed.*

· *The Supreme Court was shut down with an anthrax scare the day after the constitutionally-challenged Patriot Act was signed by President Bush.*

Technical aspects of the "anthrax attacks".

It is well-known that there were two different waves of the "anthrax letters" with at least two distinctly different qualities of the actual anthrax material.

As you probably remember from the beginning of this Chapter the scientists who examined the material from the New York Post letter said it appeared to be a coarse brown granular material (only the letters to the New York Post and to NBC news were actually discovered – the rest of the anthrax letters were not found – they were only suspected because some people contracted anthrax).

Strangely enough, in the two letters to the Democrat Senators, mailed from the same area three weeks later there was a distinctly different kind of the anthrax powder – the "fluffy" one, which was acknowledged by many experts to be weapon-grade, since it was coated accordingly – to allow it to be used in an aerosol form.

Moreover, the quality of the "weaponization" was exceedingly high – it was noticed by the experts that the powder was almost devoid of any electrostatic effect, in addition to the rest of its highest qualities.

However, the actual strain of the anthrax bacterium found in both grades of the material was exactly the same. It was the native American strain named "Ames" first extracted from a deceased cow's body by the United States' own scientists in 1981 in Texas.

Since finding this particular strain to be especially virulent, it was considered to be nothing less than the new "golden standard" or "Base Template" for all anthrax variants and it was exactly against this particular strain the American scientists develop their vaccines.

This is however just officially speaking.

Unofficially – after allegedly destroying in 1969 all its previous stocks of the anthrax weapons – that time based on a less virulent strain of this disease known as "Vollum 1B", the American bio-weapons manufacturers had secretly embarked on a mass-scale production of weapon-grade anthrax, but this time based on the newly discovered virulent strain named "Ames". The US' own bio-warmongers were greatly humiliated after the FBI's findings following the 2001 Anthrax attacks forced them into various revelations.

Particularly – into admitting that even after 1969, when they declared to the world that the United States allegedly put an end to its biological warfare program – they secretly continued to develop even more dangerous stuff than before, thus effectively equalizing themselves with the rest of the bio-warmongers – those from the former USSR, WWII-time Japanese, Nazi Germany and, of course, with their beloved Saddam Hussein, Hafiz Assad, Mohamar Ghaddafi and Kim Il Sung.

What could be concluded from this particular finding, that both – the "crude" and the "weaponized" grades of the anthrax powder mailed as part of the 9/11 affair, belonged to the very same Ames strain?

First of all, it shall be presumed that this anthrax operation was not actually well-calculated and it was performed too hastily.

Why? Firstly, it shall be known that unlike nuclear weapons, which usually represent the very pride of any nation and are officially considered as the primary means of any modern full-scale warfare – on both strategic and tactical levels, the bio-weapons represent exactly the contrary – the shame of any nation.

Any nation that is unmasked as being a bio-weapons seeker will be traditionally put to the greatest shame. I guess it is clear to everybody why – from all possible means of fighting war, the bacteriological weapons are probably the most disgusting.

And particularly disgusting is the fact that these weapons are being conceived, developed, tested (often on people) and eventually deployed by medical doctors – who according to the common concept have their primary duty to save lives of men to the best of their abilities, instead of killing them on a mass-scale.

The general attitude of the public – including even that of the highest military generals, and even that of the most shameless secret agents from both – intelligence and counter-intelligence apparatuses – towards bacteriological weapons is clearly negative.

The developers of the bio-weapons are traditionally treated as contemptible guys – very similar to executioners, if not worse.

The bio-warmongers themselves, partly because of the high levels of secrecy surrounding their bio-weapons enterprises, partly because they know that nearly 100% of military and civilian officials look at them with disgust, also prefer to stand aside and not to mingle with the rest of the warmongers.

Considering all of this, we could probably imagine, that when some guys decided to go on a limited bio-strike against certain US targets – such as the selected media outlets and the Democrat Senators, they simply could not afford to involve any good specialists in either secret operations or in any other field, while some serious specialists were obviously required to make such an action look at least plausible, if not to say "beautiful".

Normally, only a very limited number of people are involved in the development of the biological weapons, and these kind of people while they could be really good specialists in mass slaughter of bipeds, are not necessarily good specialists in planning of secretive operations such as sending anthrax letters.

The problem with the anthrax letters operation was that it was not performed by the appropriate specialists. It was performed by specialists in bio-weapons, but not by specialists in secret operations or in political intrigue. I think it is very obvious.

Most probably, it was first decided by certain politicians (or by their spin-doctors) to mail the anthrax powder with an intention to "confidentially" blame it on "evil" Saddam Hussein. Then some highly-trusted bio-weapons specialist was summoned to ask his opinion, and, after he answered positively, he himself was appointed to perform the entire operation.

This matter was too sensitive and too dangerous to allow any extraneous persons to be involved.

Firstly – a person, who prepared the actual letters, must wear individual means of protection (such as a gas-mask and an anti-plague suit, at least, if not a full "lunar-looking" haz-mat suit). Plus, he must perform a very thorough disinfection of the sealed envelops outwardly (otherwise he must wear his haz-mat suit while dropping the letters).

Secondly – this person had himself to be vaccinated against anthrax. Otherwise it would be simply too dangerous to work with this particular stuff even if wearing the haz-mat suit.

Thirdly – this person must perform a thorough disinfection of premises where he has prepared these letters after finishing the job.

Just try to imagine that all of this could only be performed by an appropriate specialist who knew for sure what to do.

Such an operation could not have been entrusted to any FBI or CIA agent, because of its purely biological hazard. On the other hand – it would not be reasonable to create any large group to perform such an operation – let's say to mix some secret agents together with bio-weapons experts into one gang. The entire operation was simply too dangerous and too sensitive to allow such a group to be created.

An operation of this scale – especially considering that this particular operation was extremely dirty in every sense – could have been entrusted to only one, maximum – to two persons, and both of them must have been from a bio-weapons enterprise, not from the FBI or from the CIA. That is exactly why this operation was planned not so well, and its performance was unprofessional to such an extent that the anthrax letters' sender even managed to make those unforgivable stylistic mistakes as described above.

What the sender of the anthrax powder managed to prove to us?

First, he proved that he had access to the very source of the American bio-weapons production.

This is obvious because he demonstrated that he could obtain both varieties of anthrax material – the raw (not "weaponized" yet) biomass and the weapon-grade powder of the same strain of the anthrax bacterium.

Secondly, he proved to us that it was no one else's, but the American product – based on the typically American strain, known as the most virulent one available to the American researchers. I guess, it is clear that no other country – such as Iraq or Israel, for example, would ever base their anthrax weapons on such American strain, because it is the very strain that Americans develop vaccine against, while the main purpose of any biological weapons is to strike an enemy who is unable to defend himself appropriately – by either a vaccination, or by antibiotics.

Anthrax weapons based on this particular Ames strain could only be the American ones. This is an axiom.

Third, the actual performer of these anthrax attacks proved to us that he himself was not quite sure what to do first – which is just a proof that this impromptu operation was not planned at all and no serious planner from any secret service was involved.

This bio-weapon expert upon receiving an order was apparently acting at his own discretion – he was the chief planner and the sole executioner of this unprecedented operation.

For this reason he afforded so many unforgivable mistakes:

1) He did not think that the Ames strain would be soon identified as the American strain.

2) He did not think that sending different grades of the same strain would be the hardest proof that the anthrax powder was definitely a domestic product.

He simply didn't think it through hard enough to cover himself completely.

He probably thought only about how to properly disinfect the premises after preparing those letters with idiotic contents.

I guess all of it is pretty clear. While it was certainly the operation ordered by some of America's own officials, none of the US secret services were involved in its planning or execution and it is very obvious.

Finally: why there were at least two different grades of the anthrax material mailed? I think it is quite easy to answer.

Since the planner and the executioner of this unprecedented operation was the bio-weapons expert alone, nobody could advise him how to do his job, because nobody except him understood about the biological stuff involved and its actual dangers.

That is why the executioner probably thought first that to mail the "weaponized" anthrax powder to his fellow citizens would be too cruel. Thus he decided to mail first a less dangerous material – the raw biomass.

However, later he (or those who ordered the job or both) evaluated the results and realized that it would not be possible to blame such a thing on Saddam Hussein as being a part of his alleged WMD (weapons of mass destruction) program – because the raw anthrax culture is apparently not a weapon. That is why they decided to repeat the attack – using definitely the weapon-grade anthrax product – and mailed this new stuff to the two Democrat Senators.

This time it began to look really dangerous, because the second product was obviously the high-quality weaponized one.

Inevitably the ensuing investigation SHOULD quickly establish the true origins of both of these products, as well as the fact that the local American strain of anthrax has been used in both cases – but the perpetrators probably did not even think about this prospect, because it is obvious that this operation was conducted by the amateurs, not by the professionals.

Another indication that none of the US secret services were involved in the anthrax attacks was the fact that the FBI (unlike in the case with the WTC demolition and the Pentagon attack where it was engaged in the most shameless cover-up from the very beginning) initially proceeded with its inquiry in regard to

the anthrax attacks quite efficiently – quickly establishing many facts being not favorable to the US Government at all.

This probably is the best proof that the FBI itself was involved in neither planning, nor in the execution of the anthrax attacks. The attacks were obviously conceived in a very narrow circle within the US Government and the secrecy over this matter was so tight that they did not even dare to inform the FBI to the effect that it should direct its investigative activities towards some other group than the United States' own bio-weapons manufacturers.

As a result of such an attitude of the scared US officials the FBI promptly established that it was nothing else than an inside job.

Since then, as it could be sincerely expected, the scared US officials had no choice than to "secretly" inform the FBI of their involvement and the investigation had quickly arrived to the dead end.

The crime remains officially "unsolved". But unofficially it is very clear who ordered this crime.

June 2008,
Bangkok.

P.S.

Some update to this information has come on 3rd of August 2008 – when I have nearly completed this book. It appeared that the FBI did not really stop its investigative activities in pursuit of the real perpetrators of the 9/11 anthrax attacks. It was publicly reported that a certain Dr. Bruce E. Ivins, a bio-weapons researcher at the U.S. Army Medical Research Institute of Infectious Disease, died on Tuesday, July 29, 2008, reportedly by a suicidal drug overdose just as the Department of Justice was about to charge him with the 2001 anthrax attacks.

It does not mean, of course, that this guy is really physically "dead"– it may as well mean that he was simply given a new identity and re-settled within the frames of the notorious "witness protection program" – like an infamous nuclear bomber Timothy McVeigh or "famous" Barbara Olson who appears to be the only passenger of the cruise missile used in the Pentagon strike. But it definitely means that from now on you can be sure that this heinous crime will remain unsolved forever.

And an additional confirmation to this sad fact came 2 years later when an infamous book by the former US President George W. Bush "Decision Points" was published in the late 2010.

In an endnote* to the Chapter 6 ("War Footing") Mr. Bush claims: *"…* In 2010, after an exhaustive investigation, the Justice Department and FBI concluded that Dr. Bruce Ivins, a U.S. government scientist who committed suicide in 2008, had* ***executed the anthrax attack alone****…"*

Yes, unfortunately, as Kerry Lynn Cassidy from "Project Camelot" puts it[433]: "The Lone Gunman theory is an American favorite piece of misdirection to make sure the true conspiracy never sees the light of day…"

Anyhow, the realization of the fact that the 9/11 anthrax attacks (allegedly carried out by a "lone bio-gunman") were based primarily on the American-made anthrax culture and therefore could not have been blamed on Saddam Hussein did not prompt any high-ranking US official to object to the ridiculous war against the innocent Iraqis under an official pretext of searching for the alleged "weapons of mass destruction".

P.P.S.

On January 9, 2011, I published the above information in a form of an article on the web site "Veterans Today" here: http://www.veteranstoday.com/2011/01/09/72207/

As it could have been sincerely expected, the article caused an utter dismay in certain U.S. circles, because it appears that before the humble author of these lines nobody has ever tried to present the anthrax attacks in such a manner.

---

[433] http://projectcamelotproductions.com/interviews/viktor_bout/911_viktorbout.html

As a result of that article, the FBI was forced to promptly review the results of its own official inquiry. It was obliged to abandon their previous admissions about the “weapon quality” anthrax material that was used in the perpetration (as used to be described in the abovementioned Wikipedia article of 2008). The FBI hurriedly stated that the “second inquiry” allegedly “revealed that the anthrax material was of a non-weapon quality”.

Moreover, the FBI went as far as to question the then already “proven truth” regarding the claim that “late” U.S. bio-weapons expert Bruce Ivins was the perpetrator.

An official statement of the FBI after my article was not exactly intelligible. However, it was possible to draw a firm conclusion from it – the article indeed seriously undermined the position of the U.S. Government on the anthrax issue and from now on its spin-doctors would work on a new explanation in regard to the attacks.

Moreover, as a result of such an alternation in the official position, ex-president George Bush Jr. began to look like a liar – since his already published book contains information that contradicts a new story of the FBI (that is yet to be published).

Meet the "main culprit" of 9/11: Mike Harari.

Here, I finally arrived at the most intriguing part of this book that has something to do with me personally. Even now I am not quite sure why this happened particularly with me and not with anyone else, and so far I can only guess about the true intentions of those who so meticulously planted that matter on the humble author of these lines.

The basic premises (with the benefit of hindsight) could be described as follows:

"Someone" wanted me, the humble author of these lines, Mr. Dimitri Alekseevich Khalezov, the former officer of the Soviet Special Control Service, to publish something explosive (like this book) where I would explain that there was a special nuclear demolition future built-in into the World Trade Center's Twin Towers, and I was to blame everything on the Israelis, and, by extension, on the Jews.

In order to achieve this, this "someone" did his real best:

1) To make sure that I did not forget that the WTC Twin Towers indeed had the built-in nuclear demolition scheme. In fact, I did not need this reminder, because even without it I would not forget this. The nuclear demolition idea of the WTC was so shocking when I first learned about it in the '80s, that I would not forget it in any case, especially being reminded of this in a "natural" manner – by the very fact of the WTC collapse, coupled with the "ground zero" name awarded to the spot. Nonetheless, some folks made sure to remind me of this fact, perhaps, not being sure if I indeed knew about it or if I still remembered that. Moreover, they did this *before* 9/11.

2) To introduce me to none other than the most important of all of Mossad's operatives, who was, moreover, a complete scoundrel, and was well-known as such (at least, to serious people) all around the world.

3) To make me a good friend of the above scoundrel, despite a big difference in age, and despite a considerable difference when it comes to our views on life.

4) To make me involved in multiple conversations with the above scoundrel regarding nuclear weapons in general and the nuclear demolition scheme of the World Trade Center in particular; moreover, prior to 9/11.

5) To make sure that I would not miss to notice the Mossad's involvement in execution of the 9/11 project.

6) To create for me a lot of personal troubles, as well as a lot of business problems, afterwards, which I would inevitably attribute to the Mossad (because they were indeed created by the Mossad's folks), and so – to make me very angry and willing to retaliate against the Mossad (and, by extension, against the state of Israel and against the Jews in general) in the worst possible way.

7) To encourage me to retaliate (particularly by publishing my version of the 9/11 story and of the supposed "Jewish" culpability).

8) And to even supply me with a couple of additional pieces of important 9/11 evidence, which would be unlikely for me to discover on my own.

No, do not get me wrong, please – nobody approached me directly and told me something like *"hey, Dimitri, here is some evidence that the 9/11 researchers would die for, please, take it free of charge and publish it in a form of the book, accusing the Israeli Mossad and the Jews in general as the culprits; this will make you famous and will generate a lot of income"*. It was not so. They did everything in a very indirect way that supposed to look "natural" for just almost any and every man on the street. I supposed not to notice the game either, since the entire setup was based on the "standard" presumption that I was just "normal" – i.e. typically "vengeful", "greedy", and "vainglorious", while being not enough cynical and not enough observant.

The point, however, is that I am not vainglorious at all and am not greedy either; so I have almost no in-born incentives to publish such a thing as the 9/11 revelation they envisioned. And when it comes to the vindictiveness, while I *do* believe that vengeance must be exacted in any case, irrespectively of the cost, because an ability to retaliate makes the difference between a human and a slave (and I am a *human*, indeed), I do not believe that the vengeance could be wreaked based on any emotions. Thus, I do not

believe that a Homo sapiens should retaliate while being angry. He has to overcome his emotions, to begin with. From my childhood, I was taught that when you have a sudden desire to hit someone, you have to slowly count to ten and only after that, if the desire did not disappear, and the reason supported it, proceed to the actual hit. Moreover, I believe in the well-known conventional wisdom that sounded like "a vengeance is akin to a dessert; so it must be served last and in a chilled form". Another point is that I am exceptionally cynical and quite an observant person – well above average – and this enabled me to notice their actual game. So, an apparent lack of some supposed qualities and an excess of some other qualities obviously made the personality of the humble author of these lines not suitable for the role designed. In fact, I am just too free and too proud to play any "role". I would not play it even for big money, and neither would I play it for free, being supposedly driven by my "anger". Such tricks do not work with me.

So, this is to conclude: some folks (I call them "the so-called good guys") attempted to make me their tool who would reveal the shocking story of Twin Towers' demolition and accuse the Israelis and the Jews of doing so. However, I am not going to do it. I am not someone's tool, after all, but a free man, a human, and God's slave. Therefore, instead of concentrating on the supposed "evil nature of the Jews", I preferred to concentrate on the supposed penetrating capabilities of aluminum – a blow, which the so-called "good guys" did not expect from me at all.

My explanation above, perhaps, sounds rather chaotic, but I hope you got its main point.

Now, here is the actual story.

I did not live in Bangkok, Thailand, initially. After the collapse of the Soviet Union, I settled in Kuala-Lumpur, Malaysia, and I spent almost 5 years there; moreover, I was quite OK there. I had a lot of business there, dealing with various electronics and with Japanese-made wrist-watches that could be bought in Singapore and Hong Kong and sold in the former Soviet Union with a substantial profit, as well as with precious stones (that could be bought cheaply in Cambodia, since kind uncle Pol Pot was still controlling sapphire- and ruby mines those days). In addition, I controlled a few more businesses of the criminal- and the semi-criminal nature that generated some profits too.

The problem, however, was that I could not leave the Russian Federation officially, on my own name, because of the secrecy associated with my former military service. I used to have the highest security clearance (the so-called *"first form of access"*[434]) and was supposed to be bound to the Soviet territory for at least 10 years. There was some temporary lax in the years 1991-1992, conditioned by the supposed "democratization" of Russia and by the collapse of the former Soviet security apparatus, but that was quickly amended. By the year 1993, to travel abroad for people with such security clearances as mine was no longer possible. This meant that officially I would not have a chance to travel until at least the year 2003; perhaps, the restriction could be even extended beyond that. Understandably, I could not reconcile myself with such a prospect, especially because I had never served the country named "Russian Federation" and did not owe it anything. I did not even recognize the "Russian Federation" as a legitimate entity and felt the least obliged to this recently proclaimed creature, moreover, an officially bourgeois one. I was brought up as a convinced Communist (in fact, I was so much convinced that I even refused to join the official Communist party because I did not believe it was genuine enough), and so I perceived the recent political changes in Russia as the worst kind of whoring. In fact, I was a Soviet citizen, or to be more precise, the "Soviet serviceman", and nothing appeared to me legitimate after the Soviet Union's disappearance. Typical bandits and thieves appeared to me far more honest than the criminals at power who overnight turned from the so-called "communists" to the so-called "democrats" that became obedient lackeys of the West. Thus, once I quit the military service (it happened at the end of the year 1992), I ordered for myself some documents with another name and used them to depart from Russia. I still had a couple of old Soviet passports issued for my own name too, including even service- and diplomatic; the last Soviet "citizen's" passport of mine was issued in 1993 (I managed to get it via some trick). However, I rarely used them, because the Soviet passports needed visas to every country those days, and their pages would quickly end up because of multiple stamps and visas, while to get a replacement (in my particular situation) was impossible. So, while abroad, I used bogus passports almost all my life. To obtain and to use a high-quality bogus passport in the mid-'90s was easy and I least bothered obtaining a genuine one.

Due to my personal dependency on the supply of such documents, I naturally developed certain

---

[434] "Pervaya forma dopuska" ("первая форма допуска") in Russian.

connections with groups capable of procuring them. Since the Mossad is well-known as the “number one” documents forger and the biggest forged documents supplier in the world, and most of such groups are naturally related to the Mossad. Intriguingly, all document forging gangs in the world (even those of a purely criminal nature, unrelated to any secret services) use the Mossad’s terminology in their business – such as they call a high-quality forged blank of a document “number two”, while a registered document, suitable for changing its holder’s photo, as “number one”; they use other typical Mossad’s expressions as well.

Finally, this state of affairs led to where it should lead – to my acquaintance with some of the Mossad’s operatives. I will drop the details here, because they are not too important and are not very interesting. The importance is that once some folks from the Mossad (and, by extension, from the Freemasonic sect, because the Mossad is merely a branch of the latter and not that of the Israeli Government as it supposes to be) noticed the humble author of these lines, they decided to make some use of him. However, they could not use me in Malaysia, because this formally Muslim country (that was, moreover, officially anti-Israeli) was not their base. Their base was Thailand, which for some not so clear reason wholeheartedly welcomed all scoundrels from all rogue secret services – be it the CIA, the FBI, the DEA, or the Mossad. Thus, some steps were made to lure me from Malaysia and to ensure that I would stick in Bangkok. This was made in the traditional Mossad’s manner – by offering some lucrative “business”, then by creating some trouble, so that I could not leave Bangkok, then – by sending needed folks to get acquainted with me, and so on. It is just boring to explain the details.

The point was that some folks needed to re-locate me from Kuala-Lumpur, Malaysia, to Bangkok, Thailand, and ensure that I would not leave Thailand anymore. And so they did. Of course, those days I did not notice any foul play yet and took that development just like a natural turn of events that could befall any mortal in This life. It was not before the year 2003, when I began to analyze the details and realized that the said “turn of events” was by no means “natural”, but the very deliberated one – i.e. it was just the work of the Mossad (moreover, assisted by some non-Mossad Freemasonic agents, in addition).

Anyway, as a result of the above, I found all my former businesses related to Malaysia, Singapore, Hong Kong, Vietnam, and Cambodia completely (and deliberately) destroyed. And next I found myself first in Bangkok, then in Bangkok’s prison (funny enough, for an attempt to assassinate a certain Mossad agent, who provoked me to doing so), and then, after the release from the prison (I won the case) – as a head of some new criminal enterprise, of which some folks from the Mossad were the partners. Everything was arranged in such a manner that I would not need to (and would not be even able to) leave Bangkok and would stick there for a long time. Intriguingly, at the end of the ‘90s, some shifty folks in Bangkok (apparently by the orders from the Mossad, because their connections to this organization were easily traceable) attempted to involve me into selling some nuclear materials. Moreover, they attempted it several times in different circumstances in the course of at least 3 years. Some of these folks were as low as petty Arab passport-forgers, while some others were as high as Thai Lieutenant-Generals. Those days I did not pay much attention to the nuclear terrorism, not like today, and these attempts did not look sinister to me – I just perceived them as a kind of potentially troublesome business that I did not want to touch. So, I simply refused. Only afterwards (I mean after the post-9/11 troubles) I realized what kind of “useful idiot” I could become for the Mossad if I touched those things, considering my apparent “criminal” profile coupled with my being a former serviceman from the nuclear directorate of the Soviet military…

Finally, not so long before 9/11, one of those younger Mossad operatives, by the name of “Hani Hammoer”, with whom I was particularly friendly, introduced me to no one else than Mike Harari – the longest serving deputy chief of the Mossad.

A formal pretext for the introduction was this. I always lacked a genuine passport; as I have told you, almost all my life I used only the forged ones. Using them was more or less easy in the mid-‘90s. However, after the infamous 1998 mini-nukes’ “car”-bombings of the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania, on the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing, to use forged documents became increasingly difficult. The so-called “good guys” put too much pressure on immigration services of all states in the world forcing them to put an end to the use of the forged travel documents and to impose other travel restrictions. New methods of documents’ checking were implemented, as well as new types of documents (mostly biometric ones) were introduced, while databases of issuance records were computerized and made easily accessible to the cops from different states. By the end of the year 1999, to travel on a forged passport was as dangerous as to play Russian roulette – the cop could verify a passport’s issuance record by instantly addressing a computerized database, even if it belonged to another state. This is not to mention that he now had special equipment allowing him to instantly distinguish the “number two” document from the “number one”, as well as to establish whether a photo of the “number one” passport was tampered with. So, when I was introduced to Mike Harari, I was told that he was capable of

procuring some genuine documents, which would be legally registered in the respective state, and so would pass any kind of checking.

Thus, in April 2001, I was introduced to him.

Harari those days did not live under his own name. He was officially wanted by at least two states – by Norway for the so-called Lillehammer affair[435], the infamous murder, of which Harari was the chief organizer, and by the United States for his being Panamanian dictator Manuel Antonio Noriega's deputy, also in the latter's drug business. In addition, Harari was also unofficially wanted by the United States (or by at least some serious folks in the United States' military). He was presumed to be behind murders of two high-ranking American officers – Colonel Edward Cutolo[436] and Colonel Nick Rowe[437] – whom he supposedly disposed of because they knew too much about his dirty business – involving drugs and illegal weapons trade. While Harari has never admitted assassinating Cutolo (perhaps, because our conversations had never turned to that point), he did not hide that he indeed arranged the killing of Rowe. In fact, it was the very reason why Harari was obliged to quit the Philippines, where he used to have a good business, and to relocate to Bangkok. So, understandably, after such "feats of arms" as the Lillehammer affair, Panama affair, and Rowe's assassination, Harari could no longer use his own name, especially outside of Israel. Therefore, by the time I knew him in Bangkok (I am talking about April 2001), he lived on a diplomatic passport of Guinea, issued on the name "Hadji Mohamed Husseini", born in Jerusalem, Palestine. According to Harari, the said diplomatic passport was issued to him by his good friend – President of Guinea Ahmed Sekou Ture. An ostensible purpose of his staying in Bangkok on the diplomatic passport was to "make a research about conditions and the feasibility of establishing diplomatic relations between Republic of Guinea and the Kingdom of Thailand" – the mission supposedly entrusted to "Doctor Husseini" by Ahmed Sekou Ture. Notably, Harari did not have the actual citizenship of the Republic of Guinea. He had its diplomatic passport only – just like being a foreigner hired by that country's Ministry of Foreign Affairs to perform some diplomatic work. Instead, he had a citizenship of France, moreover, a genuine one, although made on the same bogus Arabic name, but I will explain more about this intriguing detail later.

Interestingly, the abovementioned alias of Harari involved his being no one else than a son of a former Grand Mufti of Palestine – the late Hadji Amin Al Husseini[438], well known for his being a Freemason, and one of the top Nazi criminals (who's ostentatious and utterly ridiculous "fierce anti-semitism" and "pro-Hitlerism", extended to all local Arabs, actually enabled the very creation of the state of Israel; it won't be a mistake to say that Hadji Amin Al Husseini did more for the creation of Israel than David Ben-Gurion). Another interesting detail was that "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini", despite being not just an "Arab", but an "Arab with a doctoral degree", could not speak Arabic. Therefore, he conspicuously avoided contacts with real Arabs and used English when talking to those Mossad agents who were posing as Arabs (I mean, in situations when he could not speak with the Hebrew openly). His Hebrew was perfect, though – the humble author of these lines used to hear several times his conversations with some Jews and none of the interlocutors appeared to have any difficulties with the Hebrew language. In addition, Harari could speak (as well as write and read) perfect English, excellent French, fair Spanish, some Portuguese, and, I believe, also some Italian, but not any Arabic.

Besides the Guinean diplomatic passport on the name of "Hadji Mohamed Husseini, born in Jerusalem", Harari used to have a diplomatic passport of Uruguay, and a normal, "citizen's" passport of Venezuela on the same name. The latter one was the very pretext for our acquaintance – one of the Mossad's folks, "Hani Hammoer", whom I knew for several years, told me that "his boss" was capable of procuring a fully registered Venezuelan citizenship, an ID-card and a passport inclusive, and he even made one for himself. When we met, Harari told me that he was indeed capable of obtaining some genuine citizenship, because of his personal connections with several Latin American presidents and other high-ranking politicians and showed me his own Venezuelan passport for a confirmation. He added that he could instantly make an Israeli passport too, but I answered in that particular one I was not interested – I merely needed some piece of carton to feel free to travel, and not a piece of carton that would make me a subject of some stupid state like Israel. So, initially we agreed on the Venezuelan one and he started to

---

[435] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lillehammer_affair

[436] http://www.copi.com/articles/Guyatt/cutolo.html ; http://www.deepblacklies.co.uk/cia_drug_trafficking.htm ; http://www.libertylobby.org/articles/2000/20000528ciamos.html

[437] http://www.rossie.com/harari.htm ; http://www.veteranstoday.com/2011/02/08/jb-campbell-dimitri-khalezov-on-9-11/

[438] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Haj_Amin_al-Husseini

do it (at least, he collected from me photos, particulars, and some cash required to proceed).

For the mean time, we quickly became friendly. It is difficult to say now whether it was genuine or so designed. Although, our "becoming friends" supposedly was by design (considering all the circumstances and the consequences), some element of genuineness was also there. Harari those days was involved in a weapons-trade, particularly trying to buy and to re-sell some Russian-made weapons, and so he badly needed someone who could understand the weapons terminology in both – Russian and English. In this case I was indispensable – I knew English more or less well and had a military education, so I was naturally familiar with the weapons; unlikely, Harari could find anyone better than me in such circumstances. Soon I found myself being his permanent interpreter-translator. In addition to this, we were just friendly because we always had something interesting to discuss and it seemed to me that Harari was just bored in Bangkok – he did not have people to talk with. His younger subordinates were not interesting for him and it was pretty obvious; while other Israeli officials in Bangkok were simply too "official" to be friendly with him (although some of them, including the Israeli Ambassador, visited him at times). His local Chinese wife has already died by then (she died from cancer), and the only persons he could talk with were his 17 year old son and me. He had some girls also, at least from time to time, but he believed that women were stupid and suitable only for the bed, so he did not believe that he could have any interesting conversation with them.

Soon I found myself being invited to Harari's apartment every day, moreover, several times a day – he often wanted to have with me not only a lunch and a dinner, but even a breakfast. To be fair, I would say that he was a perfect cook and he loved to cook – he claimed to even complete special courses at Le Cordon Bleu Culinary Institute in France. Thus, you wouldn't feel sorry if you were invited to Harari's lunch or dinner. Of course, we always had a lot of interesting conversations on various topics. I am not sure if Harari learned anything new from me (but it seems he did, because I knew quite a few things, despite being much younger than him, and it seems that he was genuinely interested to listen), but I could say that I learned from him really a lot. I knew many things, indeed, but I learned them little-by-little from various people. Harari was unique – I obtained the biggest collection of knowledge from a single man in his case. I learned from him more than I could be taught in a university. Luckily, we lived not very far from each other – my apartment was in walking distance from his, so I could reach his place on foot in merely 15 minutes, or on a motorcycle-taxi (the most common means of transportation in Bangkok) – in only a couple of minutes. Those days I used to rent an apartment on Sukhumvit Soi 16, while his was on Sukhumvit Soi 12 (people familiar with Bangkok streets arrangement certainly realize how close was it).

Here are some photos showing Harari's apartment, Harari's documents, and Harari himself:

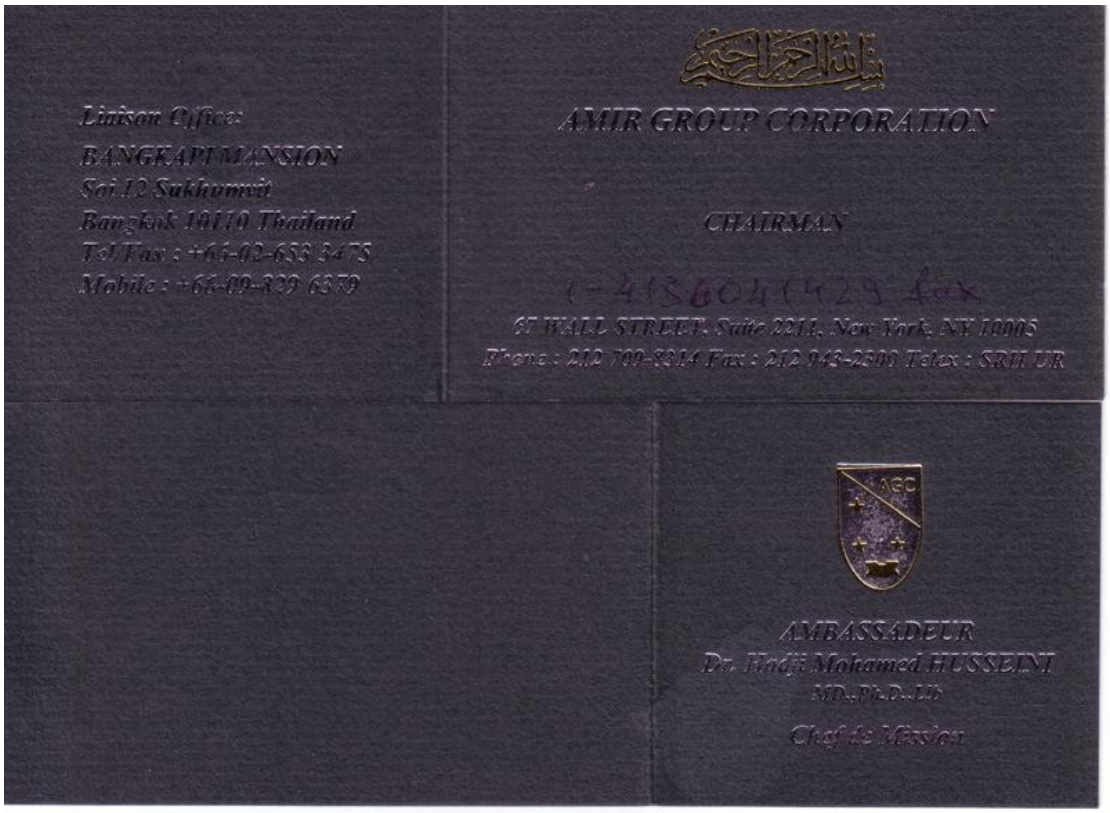
These two photos show an entrance to- and the actual tower of- the "Bangkapi Mansion", located at 89, Soi 12 off Sukhumvit Road in central Bangkok. This was a high-class living building facing some beautiful lake, where Mike Harari used to rent his Flat 15A – a spacious 6-bedroom apartment with an enormous reception-room featuring two huge balconies on both sides, and including even a separate quarter for a maid (his building also had backstairs and separate lifts for servants – an arrangement that is no longer common today even for expensive apartments).

The dead end of this small road named "Sukhumvit Soi 12", was known to be a highly protected Israeli secret services residential zone in Bangkok – where high-ranking Mossad's and other Israeli officials and other VIP-persons could enjoy their security. Even the Israeli Ambassador to Thailand did not hesitate (in a sense of his security) visiting Harari in this apartment.

This place could be actually considered as being the "head-quarters of the 9/11 perpetration" – since Mike Harari was residing there before and immediately after the 9/11 events and had conducted from there most of his communications.

I myself also used to have keys to this apartment. He charged me with a special task: whenever he was absent – I had to feed the pigeons on his balcony every day (since Harari used to do it every day and he did not want those pigeons to miss their daily allowance). Besides, I was allowed to use his apartment if I really needed to, while he was not there. That is how friendly we actually were.

Here is a color scan of Mike Harari's name-card (two-sided):



It is reading:
(upper part – back – on the left):

Liaison Office:
BANGKAPI MANSION
Soi 12, Sukhumvit
Bangkok 10110 Thailand
Tel/Fax : +66-02-653 3475
Mobile : +66-09-829 6379

(down part – front):

AMBASSADEUR
Dr. Hadji Mohamed HUSSEINI,
MD., Ph.D., J.D.,
Chef de Mission

(upper part – back – main):

Printed in gold in Arabic: "In the Name of God, the Beneficent, the Merciful"
AMIR GROUP CORPORATION
CHAIRMAN
(*handwritten in blue pen:* ***1-4136041429 fax***)
67 WALL STREET, Suite 2211, New York, NY 10005
Phone: 212 709-8314 Fax: 212 943-2300 Telex: SRII UR

Besides the abovementioned flat, Mike Harari also used the following address:

Embajada de Guinee. Soi Lat Prao, 94 #142, Wantonlang, Bangkok 10130, Thailand. Phone: 5385215/16, Fax: 5382947.

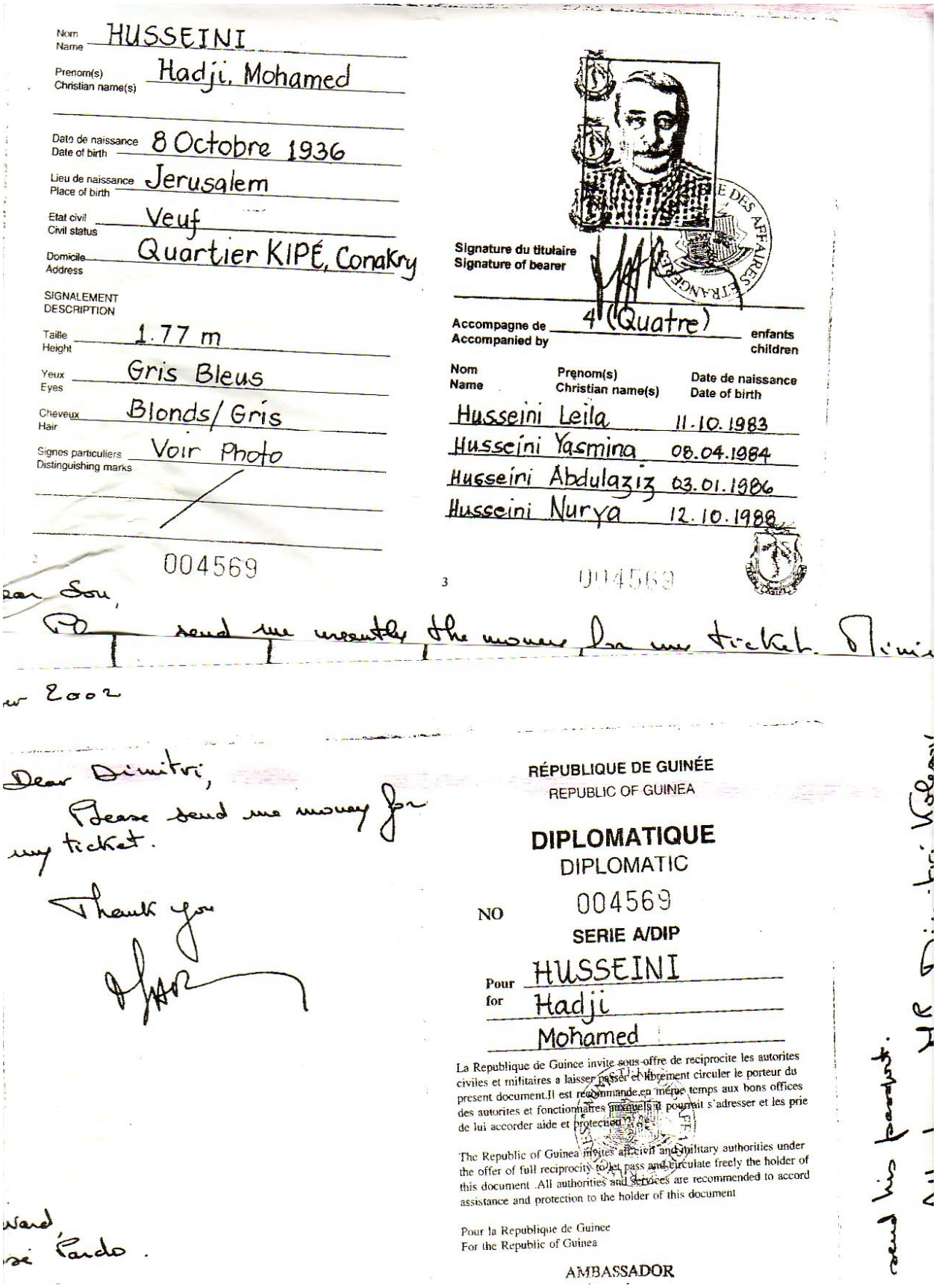
Here is a photo of this man:

Mike Harari. Bangkok 2002.

What you see above is the rarest of all rarities. You would never be able to find any genuine photographs of Mike Harari, but only bogus ones. The genuine photos of this man simply do not exist in any open access. Starting from 1989, he was careful not to allow his photographs to circulate. Following the 1989 Harari's miraculous "escape" from the long hand of the U.S. Justice System extending to Panama[439], he undertook an unprecedented step in regard to his photos. On his demand, the Israeli Government had requested ALL newspapers, ALL news agencies, and ALL other institutions all over the world to search and to return to the state of Israel absolutely ALL available photos of Colonel Mike Harari. That request, however odd, was honored. Apart from some secret services, who apparently retain his photographs in their classified files, I am one of the rarest private individuals, who possess his otherwise "prohibited" photos – I have at least five high-quality ones. I was able to obtain them, thanks to the fact that, being younger, I was much more familiar with computers than an old man like Harari, and he always asked me to act as his "computer-man" – to type, to send, to receive e-mails, to repair his hanging computers etc. Sometimes, I used my own notebooks to check Harari's e-mails and to download or upload his files – in times when his own computers were out of order. That is exactly why I managed to keep several scanned documents and some digital photos – including those of Mike Harari himself.

Below is the only photo of Harari that was accidentally available on the Internet, when in the year 2006, I attempted to search for his photos. Here the "mentor" was captured by the photographer together with his "pupil" – General Manuel Antonio Noriega – the dictator of Panama. It seems that even this photo, that does not show much of his face, is no longer available on the Internet today. Harari is the one in dark sunglasses.

[439] I am talking about the invasion of Panama by the United States in December 1989 aimed at the removal from power and arrests of both – Noriega and Harari.
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_States_invasion_of_Panama



Nom / Name: HUSSEINI
Prenom(s) / Christian name(s): Hadji, Mohamed
Date de naissance / Date of birth: 8 Octobre 1936
Lieu de naissance / Place of birth: Jerusalem
Etat civil / Civil status: Veuf
Domicile / Address: Quartier KIPÉ, Conakry
SIGNALEMENT / DESCRIPTION
Taille / Height: 1.77 m
Yeux / Eyes: Gris Bleus
Cheveux / Hair: Blonds/Gris
Signes particuliers / Distinguishing marks: Voir Photo
004569

Signature du titulaire / Signature of bearer

Accompagne de / Accompanied by: 4 (Quatre) enfants / children

Nom / Name	Prenom(s) / Christian name(s)	Date de naissance / Date of birth
Husseini	Leila	11.10.1983
Husseini	Yasmina	08.04.1984
Husseini	Abdulaziz	03.01.1986
Husseini	Nurya	12.10.1988

3 004569

ear Sou,
Pl send me recently the money for my ticket. Thanks
er 2002

Dear Dimitri,
Please send me money for my ticket.
Thank you

RÉPUBLIQUE DE GUINÉE
REPUBLIC OF GUINEA

DIPLOMATIQUE
DIPLOMATIC

NO 004569
SERIE A/DIP

Pour / for: HUSSEINI Hadji Mohamed

La Republique de Guince invite sous offre de reciprocite les autorites civiles et militaires a laisser passer et librement circuler le porteur du present document.Il est recommande en meme temps aux bons offices des autorites et fonctionnaires auxquels il pourrait s'adresser et les prie de lui accorder aide et protection.

The Republic of Guinea invites civil and military authorities under the offer of full reciprocity to let pass and circulate freely the holder of this document .All authorities and services are recommended to accord assistance and protection to the holder of this document

Pour la Republique de Guinee
For the Republic of Guinea

AMBASSADOR

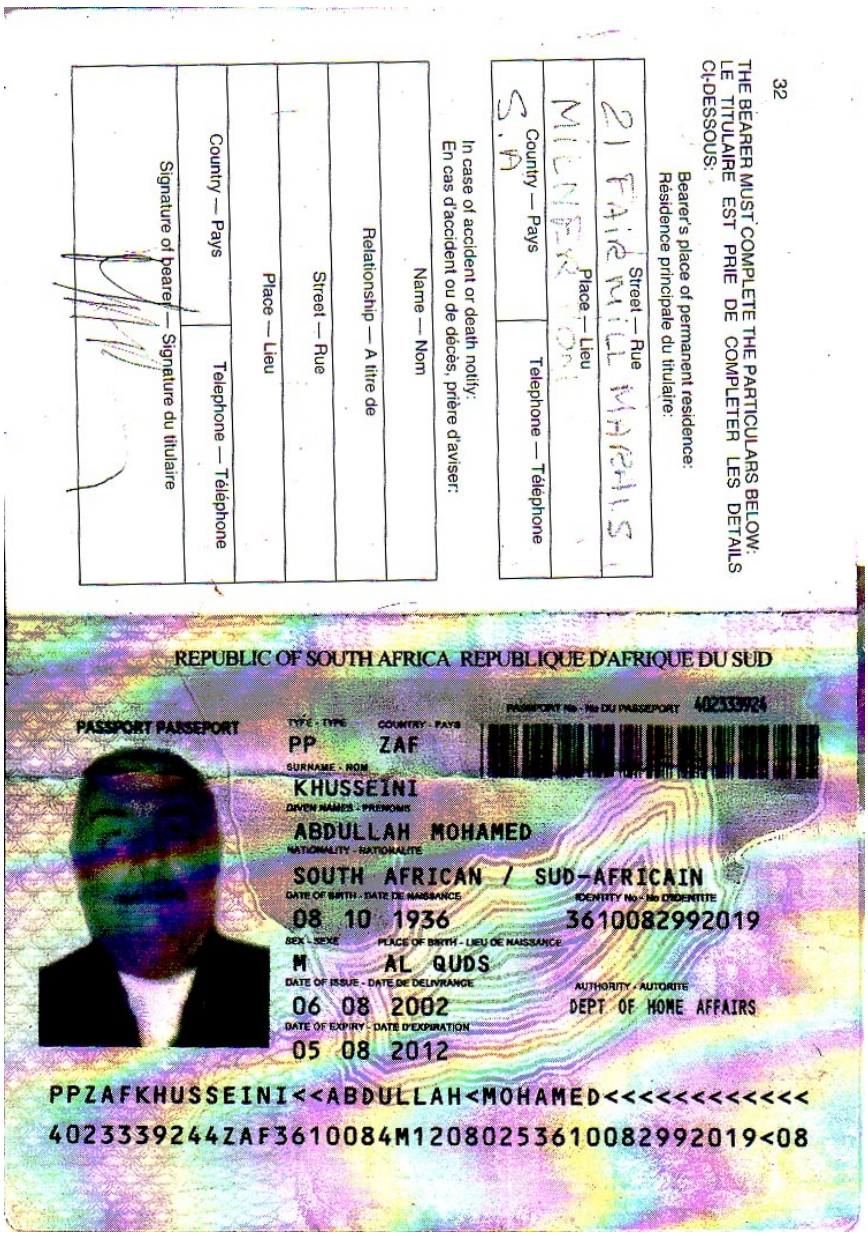
ward,
si Pardo.
send his passport.

Above is a photocopy of one of diplomatic passports issued to Mike Harari under the bogus Arabic name of "Hadji Mohamed Husseini" – an alleged "son" of the late Grand Mufti of Palestine. From the four alleged children written into the passport, only the boy (Aziz) was Harari's true child. The girls mentioned there were only his underage Filipina concubines from which he had written into his passport as his alleged "daughters" only to make it easy to export them from the Philippines (he used to travel to the Philippines from time to time even after his escape from there following Rowe's assassination, particularly

for the reason of obtaining new concubines – for some not so clear reason he preferred Filipinas to Thais). Since this particular photocopy has been acquired from a fax addressed to me by Mike Harari, it also bears some additional handwritten request to me personally by Harari's own hand.

Next are two more photographs of Mike Harari (alias "Doctor Hadji Mohammed Husseini") from the personal collection of the author of this book. These were taken in Bangkok in the year 2002 when both of us – me and him went to a photo shop to prepare our photos for some new documents (after that, I returned to the shop and obtained the copies of the files, actually, doing so without any malicious reason in mind – I just preferred to have spare files of the photos for some potential future use; I did not even expect those days that my best friend would turn my worst enemy and his photos would end up in a book like this):

Above – Mike Harari sporting a beard. This particular photograph was scanned by me from his another Guinean diplomatic passport (different than the one shown above) in August 2002 in Bangkok. It seems to be exactly the same photograph (judging by an exact shape of his beard and by a shape of his neck-tie) that was used by the American FBI to compose that chart showing the alleged links between senior operational planners of the "Jemaah Islamiah" and the "Al-Qaeda" organizations and the alleged document forgery gang in Thailand – of which a low-quality black and white copy is enclosed at the beginning of this book.



Above is a photocopy of Mike Harari's South-African passport under a bogus Arabic name – obtained ostensibly for a reason of making a covert trip to Switzerland and for opening some secret account in one of the Swiss banks. I used an opportunity to scan it when Harari asked me to pick up this passport from his subordinate, named "Hani Hammoer", who had obtained an entry stamp for it, through the latter's connections in Bangkok International airport (the point was that you couldn't leave a country unless you have an entry stamp confirming that you have entered it). His place of birth in the above passport is mentioned as "Al Quds", but in case you don't know it, "Al-Quds" is the Arabic name for the city of Jerusalem.

Note also, that in all of his four passports (he had the following ones under the "Husseini" name: Guinean diplomatic, Uruguayan diplomatic, Venezuelan ordinary, and South-African ordinary, and later it was discovered that he had a French one as well, though he hid that fact from me), Mike Harari always used his date of birth "08 November 1936". In reality, he was about 10 years older, and he looked also 10 years older than he claimed to be. His true year of birth was 1927 – as he himself told me, but his exact date of birth I did not know, because he has never celebrated his birthday. He ostensibly made himself "younger" because he claimed that it would involve technical difficulties in obtaining the diplomatic passport of Guinea if he were using his real age – allegedly because of the limitation of age for serving diplomats (I do not know whether this claim was true or not).

Funny enough, the claim of Harari that he was allegedly a son of the late Grand Mufti of Palestine, Nazi criminal Hadji Amin al-Husseini, also included his claim that as a small boy he stood besides Adolph Hitler in the famous photo of the 1938 Munich Olympic Games. Intriguingly, the small boy on that file photo appears to be 10-11 years of age, so this particular claim corresponds to Harari's real year of birth – 1927, but does not match the year stated in his passports – because in this case, by the time of the Munich Olympics, he would have been less than two years old. However strange it might look or sound, nothing is impossible in This life – especially considering the rest of the strange things discussed in this book. There are hard reasons to believe that it was indeed young Michael Harari depicted together with Adolph Hitler on that Munich Olympics file photograph – but this weird notion is out of the scope of this book, so it won't be discussed here. But one has to know that Harari was always more fascist in his persuasions, than a Jew – that is exactly why all those fascist dictators of Latin America and Asia loved him so much; so nothing was really strange even if he were depicted with Hitler in his younger age. Actually, the younger years of Mike Harari are very obscure history – you would never be able to find any information on him whatsoever until before he began to operate for a new state of Israel after World War II in Italy and in France. When it comes to his own explanation, he told me that he could not speak Arabic, despite being born in Jerusalem, because he spent his entire childhood in Switzerland and Italy, and later also in France, where his father-Freemason, and a Nazi criminal, had sent him, so that he was able to learn only Hebrew and French when he was child.

I believe I should abandon the weird things such as speculations on Harari's childhood, before it is too late, and urgently return to the earthly affairs.

I think I shall inform the reader about some details on the personality of adult Mike Harari. Although he is well-known in Israel (moreover, being considered a national hero, occupying either the third-, or even the second position in the "heroic hierarchy" of this state – something below David Ben-Gurion[440], but equal to Moshe Dayan[441] and Golda Meir[442]), he is little known to the outside world, especially to the younger generations, which have never been acquainted with his exploits in the '60s, the '70s, and the '80s. When it comes to the "official", i.e. "good" exploits of Mike Harari, you can read about them in the corresponding Wikipedia article[443] (that conspicuously misses his photograph, and was recently shrunk by the Wikipedia's editors to merely a tenth of its former size). Some other articles may exist on the Internet describing his exploits – both "good" and "bad", but they are not too many, since there is a certain taboo on revealing any information about this man. However, some of details you would never be able to find. So, let me tell you what I learned from him and what I learned about him.

Although little known to the contemporary "commoners", Mike Harari is well known among an intelligence community as being the longest-serving deputy chief of the Mossad. While the formal chief of the Mossad is changed often – something like every 5 years or so, Harari occupied his position not less than 30 years

---

[440] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/David_Ben-Gurion
[441] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Moshe_Dayan
[442] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Golda_Meir
[443] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Michael_Harari

officially, and, perhaps, even longer than that – unofficially. Thus, he knew about the Mossad's operations more than anyone else in the Mossad, anyone of its former chiefs inclusive. Harari is particularly well known to the CIA. It is because during almost 10 years he has been "on loan" from the Mossad – working for the CIA being definitely a "priceless specialist" in South-East Asian and Latin-American affairs (primarily in affairs of procuring heroin and cocaine respectively). During that period, he had even a diplomatic passport of the United States (though, not the U.S. citizenship). Moreover, he used to work for the CIA even while not being "officially on loan" – he just worked for the CIA whenever it was necessary (you should read an additional, optional part of this book named *"A Big Lyrical Digression"*, where there is an entire chapter devoted to the explanation how the CIA and the Mossad were created by the Freemasonic sect, what is common between these two organizations, and you will understand better why a person could work for both of these services at the same time).

Besides his positions at the Mossad and at the CIA, Harari is also well known for his being second-in-command[444] in the criminal government of the then dictator of Panama – General Manuel Antonio Noriega (for which he has been also officially wanted by the United States' Justice[445]), as well as for his being a chief-advisor to Nguyen Cao Ky[446] of South Vietnam. Harari is known also for his being an owner of the biggest insurance company in Israel[447]. In addition, he owns a lot of legal, as well as illegal, businesses in Panama, in the Philippines, in Colombia, in Venezuela, in the United States, in Saudi Arabia, in Israel, and in some other countries.

Ironically, thanks to the former KGB, which popularized him in the former USSR even more than the Mossad popularized him in Israel, Mike Harari became "indirectly" known to any and every citizen of the former Soviet Union who was born before the mid-'70s. He was shown to the entire Soviet Union several times in the '80s in the then very popular TV-serial named *"TASS Is Authorized to Declare…"* [448] as one

---

[444] Noriega used to refer to Harari as "my mentor" even in his official speeches; so many people believe that Noriega was actually the "second", while Harari was definitely the "first" person in that criminal government of Panama.

[445] Harari, as being a leading person in the criminal government of Panama, was indeed officially wanted by the U.S. Justice. At first, immediately after the Panama invasion, the American mass media declared that Harari managed to escape arrest, but was still being hunted for by American commandos, who overthrew the regime; on December 28, 1989 the U.S. Justice Department released an official confirmation that Mike Harari had been, at last, arrested and had been then held in the U.S. custody. The Israeli Government was also officially informed of the fact. However, only 3 days later Harari had been released under some incredible excuse; his "pupil" Noriega was charged in the U.S. Court alone.

[446] Air Vice-Marshal Nguyen Cao Ky was a commander of the South-Vietnam Air-Force during Second Indo-China War; besides, he also used to serve as a Prime-Minister and then a Vice-President of South Vietnam. After an escape of President Thieu to the USA, for the remaining 10 days before the fall of Saigon, Nguyen Cao Ky remained the last official President of South Vietnam. It is no longer "politically correct" to mention his name in connection with any drug-trade; but some older people might still remember that he – together with Mike Harari and his protectors from the CIA – managed to organize the biggest drug racket of the 20th Century, which continued for many years. He used military jets of the South-Vietnam Air Force to fly to secret refineries inside Laos and even directly to the Golden Triangle and to bring back tons of heroin, which was further shipped to the United States using the CIA's channels.

[447] One of the rarest accounts on Mike Harari was provided by Victor Ostrovski – a famous Mossad defector, who mentioned some of Harari's activities in his book *"By Way of Deception"* (the book that is near impossible to find in English nowadays; I was able to find its Russian and Spanish translations only): this included an incident with about two tons of heroin delivered by an Israeli military plane from Bangkok to Panama; however, Ostrovski had spent with Harari a maximum of 30 minutes during his entire life, therefore, he did not know much about him. The author of these lines was more "fortunate" – he knew Mike Harari closely for 3 years.

[448] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/TASS_Is_Authorized_to_Declare... *"ТАСС уполномочен заявить…"* this is the exact name of that popular TV serial in Russian language. In that quite transparent TV-hint the former KGB managed to "politely" (without offending the USA too much) show the Soviet public extremely dirty methods of the American CIA. Although the abovementioned Wikipedia article described the movie as a "spy fiction", in reality all events shown in it were based on real facts and its actors played really existing personalities. The movie's characters/places had the following equivalents: "General Ogano" – General Noriega (even the actor's face expression was made to match that of Noriega). The fictional city of "Luisburg" was nothing else than the Colombian capital Bogotá. The fictional "neighboring state of Nagonia" was the neighboring state of Panama. The fictional Soviet traitor "Serguei Dubov" a/k/a "agent Trianon" was a prototype of the well-known real Soviet traitor Alexander Ogorodnik (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Aleksandr_Dmitrievich_Ogorodnik), whose CIA's code-name was indeed "Trianon". An attractive Colombian female, "John Glabb's" mistress, which the CIA used to lay under

of the most shocking movie's personages named "John Glabb", where his role was played by a popular Georgian movie actor[449].

Harari is also known to some people as one of the biggest illegal weapons trader. He used to supply large quantities of weapons, in circumvention of embargoes, to Kurdish, Sudanese, and Tamil separatists, as well as to Khun Sa's drug army at the Golden Triangle, and to countries such as Algeria, Libya, Iran, and Nicaragua. He is also well-known as one of the biggest remaining drug dealers of the modern times, capable of supplying a couple of tons of heroin or cocaine at a time.

He is also known for his personal involvement into several scandalous political assassinations. The most commonly known among them are the so-called "Lillehammer affair" – a murder of an innocent Moroccan waiter in front of his pregnant wife in 1974 in Norway. Another was the so-called "Letelier case" – a double murder in Washington D.C. in 1976. In that case a booby-trapped car of a former Chilean Minister Orlando Letelier was blown up in the middle of a busy street. Letelier was killed along with his American female companion, who was pregnant. This is not to count the abovementioned assassinations of the two U.S. Colonels – Edward Cutolo and Nick Rowe. Since we were very friendly and he was quite frank with the humble author of these lines, Harari told me once that during his life he assassinated altogether 28 persons.

Harari also claims credit for stealing of a nuclear bomb from a British destroyer[450] the HMS "Sheffield" during an armed conflict between the UK and Argentina over Falkland Islands in 1982. This allowed Israel to launch its Uranium-based nuclear weapons project using the nuke stolen by Harari as an example to follow (prior to this, all Israeli nuclear weapons were only Plutonium-based). Moreover, Harari claims credit for organizing the entire Falklands war – the true cause of which so far has not been even established officially[451].

"Dubov" in order to blackmail him in that movie, used not even any fictitious name, but her real one – Pilar (in real life – Pilar Soares Barcala). Of course, the deputy chief of the CIA station in "Luisburg", that used the factious name of "John Glabb", was no one else than Mike Harari, because it was indeed Harari, being on-loan by the CIA from the Mossad, who occupied that position in Bogotá in reality at that moment. In that movie "John Glabb" is shown as a desperate adventurer and a notorious high-scale drug dealer, moreover, with Nazi connections, despite his being a Jew (and for this reason being played by a specially selected "Jewish-looking" actor). The CIA's director (suggested in the movie to be no one else than George Bush Senior, a good friend of Mike Harari in reality) is shown as cherishing scoundrels such as "John Glabb" and "General Ogano" and obstructing "honest" CIA's officials. "John Glabb" is shown as making huge personal investments into the cocaine production and desperate to bring to power in the neighboring "Nagonia" his friend "General Ogano", so that they can embark on a large-scale cocaine delivery via the CIA's channels, using "Nagonia" as their base. So, the actual plot of this supposedly "factious" movie perfectly matched the real state of affairs – by the year the movie was shown on Soviet TV, General Noriega and Mike Harari had already grabbed power in neighboring Panama and turned this country into the major distribution point of Colombian cocaine (as well as of heroin from the Golden Triangle).

[449] KGB had for this particular role Vakhtang Kikabidze selected – a popular Georgian actor with quite an "exotic" middle-Eastern appearance; due to his appearance, he would never be employed to play any "European"; such a choice of the actor selected to play the role of the CIA operative should have enhanced a "transparency" of a "hint" that the real person whose role he was playing was indeed a Jew, and not an American.

[450] HMS "Sheffield" was "unexplainably" abandoned by its crew after being hit by an unexploded "Exoset" missile, which had caused a minor fire and relatively minor mechanical damage; the empty destroyer had drifted in high seas over five days; as a result the only nuclear weapon on board – an atomic anti-submarine bomb – was stolen. After being eventually "found", the destroyer, which managed not to sink on its own – during its being unattended for five days in stormy weather, "unexplainably" and quickly sunk during an attempt to tow it to the British naval base.

[451] In reality, it is not known what the real reason behind the 1982 armed conflict between UK and Argentina was. It seemed to lack any reason to many people. The UK Parliament had even a special inquiry board appointed, which was charged with establishing the true cause of the Falkland war. However, even after such an inquiry its true cause still remains a mystery up to this day. It is believed, though, that this entire conflict was instigated by Mike Harari, who was then very influential in Argentina, with only one reason in mind: to create an opportunity to steal nuclear weapons. The conflict itself actually begun like this: Argentinean workers, who were definitely paid by "someone", lowered the British flag on one of the small islands and hoisted the Argentinean flag, instead. Understandably, such an action prompted the British Governor to send some troops to that island to restore both flag and order. On the next step, "someone" had provoked a fight between the Argentinean workers and the British troops. Simultaneously, "someone" had provoked the Argentinean military to send its regular army, allegedly "to protect" the workers from the "abuse". Then "someone" had provoked an exchange of fire between the Argentinean and British troops which

Despite his official work for the Mossad (he was indeed the Mossad's deputy chief for 30 years), Harari's course of life had very little to do with the course of the state of Israel. It had more to do with the course of the world's narcotraffic.

Not surprisingly, once the American CIA kicked out the French Deuxième Bureau from the latter's heroin business in Saigon and took that business over, Mike Harari (who was previously associated with the French) found himself associated with the CIA, particularly in Saigon. He was no one else those days than the chief-advisor to Nguyen Cao Ky[452], who was known as the largest drug dealer of the century *officially acknowledged as such* in the "politically incorrect" '70s – when certain official organizations still called a spade a spade (it shall be mentioned, for the sake of clarity, that Khun Sa had not grown into his prominence yet, so Cao Ky apparently eclipsed him).

When Saigon fell to the North Vietnamese, Harari immediately relocated to Thailand – to organize a new delivery rout of heroin from the Golden Triangle. Not surprisingly, the private army of Khun Sa[453], who became the de-facto ruler of the Golden Triangle, was armed by weapons produced in remote Israel, and trained by military instructors who also arrived from far distant Israel. Almost immediately after the fall of Saigon, Khun Sa's army suddenly grew in numbers, reaching over 20,000 men (it used to be a mere few hundred before), and he relocated the capital of his drug-empire, along with his private army, to the sovereign territory of the Kingdom of Thailand, settling in the Thai village of Ban Hin Taek[454] where he would spent almost an entire decade. Perhaps, it is hard to understand what it meant in political terms, but it's rough equivalent would be as follows. Let's say, a certain Mexican drug-lord, together with his private army (sized of something like ten infantry regiments), would cross over into Texas, where he would occupy some town, turning it into his "capitol", right on the U.S. sovereign territory, and would start *officially* distributing his cocaine from this "capitol" of his.

Harari, of course, supervised all of it, and organized things in such a way, that heroin would now pass through Thailand, instead of South Vietnam, on its way to the United States. Even when Khun Sa was kicked out from Thailand in 1982, under the intense pressure of the American DEA[455] (which had different views on the boldness of the drug trade, other than the American CIA), Harari's business in that area did not stop. Khun Sa merely relocated his "capital" across the border, settling in the nearest Shan town of Homong (also spelled "Hua Muang"), and continued his usual business, sending his heroin to Thailand, where Harari and his business-partners from the Thai military and the Thai police would pick it up for the further distribution. The major part of heroin, as before, was sent via the CIA channels to the usual destination – the United States. Some smaller portions were sent to Australia, Europe, Japan, and elsewhere. Harari, in fact, had such good relations with all drug-suppliers of the Golden Triangle (both – Khun Sa and the remnants of KMT[456]) that he even married one of their women (despite her being 40 years younger than him). His last wife was Chinese, from the folks who ran the Golden Triangle's heroin

---

quickly escalated into a full-scale war – to the extent that the British even decided to bring with them an atomic anti-submarine bomb.

[452] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nguyen_Cao_Ky

[453] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Khun_Sa Khun Sa (born "Chang Chi-fu" or "Zhang Qifu") – a well-known high-profile drug-lord – who is considered to have been the main heroin producer of the 20th Century. He also was an owner and a commander of then the largest and the strongest private army in the Golden Triangle, which was trained by Israeli military instructors and equipped with the most modern weaponry of the time. He managed to monopolize the opium- (and later also heroin-) production in the Golden Triangle, after wrestling the entire trade out of the hands of the aging KMT generals. Notably, the U.S. Government ignored him for decades. Only in 1989, following Harari's falling out of favor, and Noriega's arrest, Khun Sa was, at last, officially charged in New York court with trying to import 1,000 tons of heroin into the United States. It was a mere formality, nonetheless; no one in the United States really wanted him to stand trial and therefore nobody really pushed for his extradition. After his surrender to Burmese authorities in 1996, Khun Sa moved to live in Rangoon – a capital of Burma; he lived there in his nice house by the beautiful lake very peacefully until his sudden and unexplainable death was reported 28 October 2007.

[454] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ban_Hin_Taek

[455] "DEA" stands for "Drug Enforcement Administration" of the United States, a component of the U.S. Department of Justice – an agency whose official duty is to fight against any illegal drug trade.

[456] "KMT" stands for "Kuomintang" – a ruling Nationalist Chinese party before Communist takeover; remnants of the KMT troops, which retreated to the Golden Triangle after the Communist offensive directed south, became the main assets of the CIA – since they were the first ones who were able to establish a high-scale opium production in Northern Burma.

production.

It should be added that Harari was instrumental in derailing any attempt to halt the heroin traffic from the Golden Triangle through Thailand to the West. At one point, Khun Sa offered the United States- and the Australian Governments to redeem his entire yearly crop of opium (thus, relieving him from the necessity to refine heroin and to sell it after on the international market) at a discount price. Moreover, this initiative was welcomed by Nancy Reagan, President's Regan's wife, as a result of which even a special board was established to look into the feasibility of the deal and to conduct negotiations accordingly. This initiative was thwarted by Mike Harari, who did not like that idea at all and "torpedoed" the negotiations. In fact, it was no one else than Harari, an undisputable "top specialist in the Golden Triangle affairs", who was put in charge of organizing the actual meeting of Khun Sa with the responsible U.S. officials in one of hotels in Bangkok. Of course, he did his real best to ensure that the deal would not pass. Harari himself, however, claimed that the negotiations were frustrated not only because of the CIA's resistance, but also because of the position of the DEA officials, who did not want to lose their budget and eventually their very jobs, which was quite understandable. So, both organizations – the CIA and the DEA – requested him to prevent the disastrous deal. Harari was so proud of what he did, even in the year 2001, that he repeated that story to me several times.

Harari did not stay in Thailand all the time those days. He was just too energetic to stay in one place. Even by the time I knew him in 2001-2003, when he was quite old (75 years by then), he was still very active and would travel around the world almost every other month; so you could imagine how energetic he was a quarter of a century prior to that. Around the same time, he organized the traffic of cocaine from Colombia as well. To facilitate this, he was even officially appointed the deputy chief of the CIA station in Bogotá – exactly as was shown in the famous Soviet movie *"TASS Is Authorized to Declare…"* This culminated, as you probably remember, in the installation of Noriega's drug-regime in Panama and in various drug-scandals implicating the CIA, George Bush Senior, Bill Clinton, and Mike Harari in the drug-trafficking, which resulted in the infamous U.S. Government's decision to remove both – Noriega and Harari from power by the means of the surprise military invasion. After narrowly escaping his arrest in Panama (or, to be more precise, being quietly released by the embarrassed U.S. officials after his arrest), Harari relocated to the Philippines. However, he had to quit the Philippines also, due to the fact that his participation in the infamous assassination of the U.S. Colonel Nick Rowe became known to the authorities. Finally, he settled in Bangkok, where I got to know him.

Just to complete his portrait, I would put it this way: despite being considered by many Israelis as one of the Israel's most venerated heroes, Harari is also being considered by many as one of the dirtiest criminals ever trampling the Earth's surface. It might prove to be quite a task – to find another person on this Planet who could match the numerous "achievements" of Colonel Mike Harari.

Nonetheless, he was a very interesting man from whom one could learn a lot of things. It was always a pleasure to chat with him. You could discuss a lot of different topics, and I used to spend a lot of time with this man. As I have already mentioned, I was routinely invited by him for every breakfast, lunch, and diner, and we talked and talked about politics, military, intelligence, culture, religion, history, women, etc, etc, etc. I would say that this old gentlemen for some reason liked me and treated me almost like if I were his son, if not better than that.

I have to admit that I also liked that man – he was a truly charming personality and he also possessed some genuine human qualities that you could rarely encounter nowadays. He was by no means a slave like most of the modern so-called "good citizens". He seemed to be a real human in a full former sense of this word. At the first glance, you would think that you encountered a real Robin Hood of the 21st century – even though he was a well-known criminal (anyhow, Robin Hood was a criminal, too). Harari knew very well what was good and what was evil and he could always teach you how to be a really good guy in this life: how to value friendship, how to hate cops and their informers, how to treat women, how to help poor, how to protect weaker… Funny enough, he could even explain to you that to commit so-called "crimes" nowadays is not as evil as it might appear, moreover, the very deeds could, arguably, not be called "crimes", since they were not defined as such in the Holy Scripture. When you sell drugs you just help those useless junkies to die faster, moreover, if they won't buy drugs from you, they would buy them anyway, but from others. When you sell weapons to guerillas you help them to fight against imperialism. When you use a fake passport – you resist those who enslaved the descendants of Adam, since neither Adam, nor Eve had been issued with any identity documents upon their emplacement to this planet. When you sleep with underage girls – you just defy those who try hard to enslave men and subject them to women. And even you defraud some bank or an insurance company – even in this case you could still consider yourself relatively honest – because those financial institutions cheat others, so there is nothing really wrong if they share their unearned wealth with you…

Harari was quite frank with me and he told me a lot of stories about his participations in different secret operations, his service with the CIA and with the American DEA (he used to serve for them as well), his being a chief-advisor to Cao Ky, his business with former KMT Generals, with Karen leaders, and with Khun Sa, his friendship with President George Bush Senior, his adventures in Latin America, in Africa, in Kurdistan, and in the Philippines, in his participation in various scams, and many other interesting stories one could only dream to learn about. Frankly speaking, even after all bad things that had happened later, I still remember several good things I have learned from Mike Harari…

Anyway, this book is not intended to praise him so I have to stick here strictly to only bad things.

The point was that one day Harari "innocently" (in the course of some related discussion) asked me if I had ever heard about the emergency nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC.

Since I did not suspect anything wrong (and indeed it was nothing really wrong – it was a secret of the Americans, not of the Russians, so I had no obligation to keep that secret in any case) I simply told him that "Yes", of course, I knew about it very well. After that, we discussed the crazy nuclear demolition idea, just in a form of a chat, and exchanged a few jokes about it.

This happened *before* 9/11, of course, not after.

Continue on, dear reader, there is more.

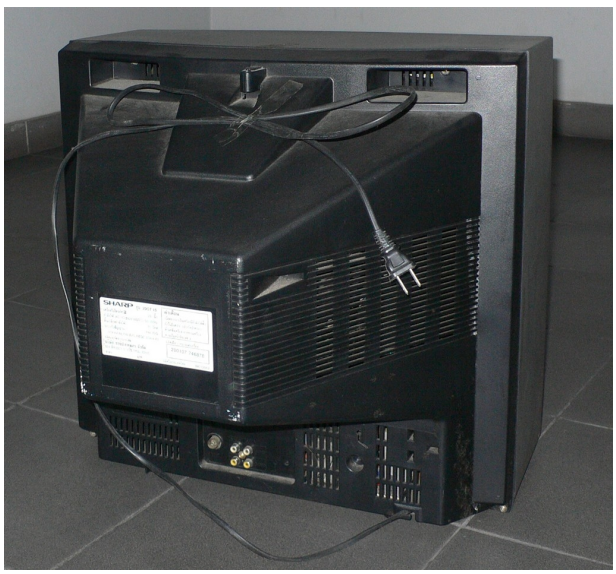
Bangkok. Before and after 9/11.

Perhaps, the most intriguing events here will be presented in the least interesting format. I am sorry for this, but I just could not force myself to present them as really “intriguing” because I believe that they were merely a part of the game. So, I will describe them as a plain narrative.

Anyway, even considering that the intended game did not work with me (instead of accusing the Israelis flying aluminum planes through the steel as suggested, I preferred to accuse the Freemasons who made the digital planes), the contents described below represent an apparent interest from the point of view of criminology (I mean if someone knew about 9/11 before 9/11, it is something weird and it should attract the attention of the criminologists in any case).

About a week before September the 11th, Mike Harari called me and offered one of his TV-sets as a gift. He had at least three TV-sets (perhaps, even four) in his 6-bedroom Bangkok residence and I did not have even one. Harari used to visit my apartment a few times and noticed that an obligatory “zombie-box” was missing (he was quite an observant person, to give him his due). I answered him that TV-sets were not as expensive as they used to be and I could definitely afford to buy my own, without inflicting any major damage to my welfare, but I did not want to have one as a matter of principle. I seriously believed that the television was a dangerous cheating and I did not want to have any cheating device in my house. I told him the same thing I told the reader of this book – that I have never actually possessed any TV-set since I finished my high school, and I felt proud of it. Harari laughed and said that he also knew that the TV was cheating, but, nevertheless, I must accept his offer, because in only a few days I would have a chance to watch something really “funny” as he put it. He virtually forced me to accept one of his TV-sets as a gift – he even brought it to me in person. He rang the bell when his “gift” had been unloaded by his driver, so I could not refuse it in such a situation. I still keep that TV-set and if necessary I can submit it as a piece of evidence. In fact, the possession of his gift now violates my own principle of “not having a TV-set”; I do not watch it of course, and it is not even connected. If it were not from Harari, I would have thrown this “zombie-box” out a long time ago, but I felt pity to throw out this particular one – since this “Good Morning” Sharp, moreover, manufactured in July 2001, is indeed such a funny piece of the 9/11 evidence… I even suspect that Harari bought it especially for me paying for it from the Mossad’s operational funds, since he was a bit greedy to pay for anything from his own pocket.

This is how it looks:



One day before 9/11, Harari called me (we did not meet that day, as well as a couple of days prior to this, since he said he was very busy). This time he advised me, in case I had any big assets in US dollars, to immediately change that into some other currency, claiming that something "bad" might happen with the US dollar's rate and it might happen any time soon. I did not have any "big assets" anyway, but, following his advice, 10 of September 2001, I indeed changed several thousand US dollars (in cash) into Thai currency. I had no reason to doubt his words or to ignore his advice.

On September 11, 2001, evening (Bangkok time; morning time in America), Harari called me and told to quickly switch on the TV-set he gave me and to see the show he promised a week ago.

Unfortunately, I did not bother even to connect an antenna to his gift. I did not have an antenna-cable either, because I did not keep such things. And even if I would find a cable and connect it immediately, I would still have to search for the needed channels. So, I had no choice than to quickly move out of my home to an Irish pub nearby and to watch the entire "show" there. I spent the entire night in that pub, watching on a large-screen TV every detail of the WTC attack, collapse, and listening to all statements released that night.

I was shocked, of course. But I was shocked even more when I went to Harari's apartment on the next morning, because he called me and invited me to have breakfast with him as usual. It was not actually "usual", because he started the breakfast maybe an hour earlier than usual (it seems that he did not sleep that night – exactly like me). That old man (he was born in 1927) was almost dancing in his room – so much happy he was with the events. Harari even decided to drink a bottle of some collection wine during that early breakfast. It was very strange of him because the earliest I ever saw him drinking wine was at lunch time. He was particularly delighted at seeing pictures of terrorized yuppies running away from the WTC before it began to collapse and commented that all his life he was only dreaming to see pictures of the "brave Americans" making off "like rabbits".

Later in the same evening, September 12, 2001, I had learned from a certain Mr. "Hani Hammoer" – one of Harari's younger subordinates in Bangkok, who actually introduced me to Harari – that the Mossad had done a very good job. None of the several thousand Israeli citizens who worked in the WTC has been killed, because all of the Jews had been warned in advance not to report to work on September 11 and luckily every one of them had paid heed to that advice. "Hani" made sure to inform me of this particular detail. "Hani" was also extremely happy with the events and it seemed that he was also celebrating.

Actually, many people (especially from the Mossad) later tried to convince me that Harari was innocent in regard to 9/11, and the fact that he knew about the 9/11 attacks in advance does not constitute any proof of his alleged involvement. He was a high-ranking intelligence officer and in this capacity he could easily possess some information that certain terrorists planned a major attack against the United States. As a kind of proof they even cited the fact that none of the Israelis were killed in the WTC because none of them reported to work that day, being warned in advance by the prompt action of the Israeli secret services that learned about the attacks in advance.

Well. This could explain to a certain extent that Harari advised me to change the US dollars into some other currencies prior to the 9/11 attacks. However, it would unlikely justify the sincere celebratory mood of Harari during that early breakfast on September 12. If an official "friend" of America, the deputy director of the Israeli Mossad, learns about the upcoming 9/11 attacks and prefers not to inform his American colleagues about that, and, moreover, when the actual attacks prove to be a total success he celebrates this success in the early breakfast, drinking collection wine at 7 o'clock in the morning and dancing, this says really a lot of his supposed "innocence". And if to add here that Harari was also inquiring from me, however "innocently" it might be, about my (and that of the rest of my Service's) knowledge in regard to the WTC emergency nuclear demolition scheme, this will probably say it all about his alleged "innocence".

However, at the first moment, I was so shocked, so confused, and so mixed up, that initially I was not even able to draw any connection between the unexplainable WTC Towers' collapse and that "innocently looking" Harari's interest in my prior knowledge concerning the emergency nuclear demolition scheme. Only after some time, was I able to comprehend what really happened with the Twins. And still, it was not until several years later, when I realized that Harari's and the Mossad's involvement in the 9/11 execution, that was so blatantly obvious (and so unbefitting a serious secret service), was *obvious* for a reason – "someone" wanted to mask the real 9/11 perpetrators by offering the "evil Jews" to the gullible.

So, for the gullible, who think of themselves as "observant", the setup should look like this: the "evil Jews" demolished the Twin Towers (a primitive version) or by a clever trick forced the U.S. Government to

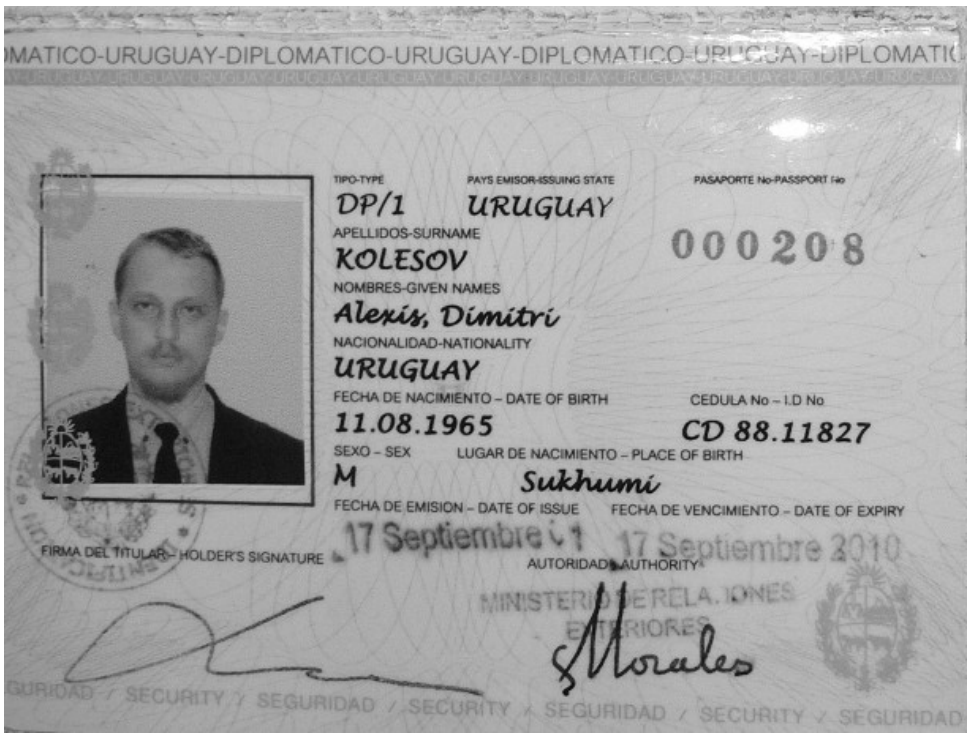
demolish the Twin Towers (an advanced version), and so forced the desperate U.S. Government (which, understandably, could not admit the truth of the 30 Hiroshimas in the middle of New York City) to blame the entire affair on the "Muslims". Thus, the state of Israel was supposedly the one who organized the so-called "war on terror" (which, for the sake of honesty, should be called a well organized campaign of persecution against the Muslims – the perpetual enemies of Israel), moreover, organized it not at the expense of Israel, but at the expense of its usual patron – the American taxpayer.

So, for the observant gullible it should look exactly like this. But while we are indeed observant, we are not gullible. We are observant cynical. Aren't we?

I presume it is difficult for a lay person to comprehend that the Israeli Mossad is not a part of the Israeli state, but a part of the state-less Freemasonic sect (as well as the American CIA, though, which is also not a branch of the U.S. Government as supposed to be, but a branch of the Freemasonic Order). Therefore, I strongly suggest that if you haven't read it yet – read the optional part of this book titled *"A Big Lyrical Digression"* that is distributed free of charge and is allowed for free re-distribution.

For the mean time, Harari apparently felt that what he did prior to 9/11 and immediately after it in order to convince me (and not only me, but just anyone observant enough) that it was done by the Mossad, was not enough and some more "confirmations" were needed. Therefore, he arranged for me a couple of valuable gifts, that was supposed to emphasize that his agency "highly valued" my help in organizing the 9/11 project – apparently, in a sense that they found highly valuable the fact that I (and, by extension, the Soviet Special Control Service) knew about the existence of the WTC nuclear demolition scheme.

First of these valuable gifts was a Uruguayan diplomatic passport (Harari himself also used to have one). The passport featured several diplomatic visas to various countries; there was also an official Note Verbal to the Thai authorities included, requesting them to provide me with a Thai diplomatic visa also (it was issued, accordingly). Here is its copy:



Please, note the date of its issuance – it was 17 of September, 2001.

Although my actual surname was "Khalezov", not "Kolesov", Harari suggested that I should slightly modify it, because my own one sounded "Muslim" (it was indeed a Muslim surname, although I was a Christian in reality) and it was not "politically correct", especially after 9/11, to apply for a diplomatic passport with a Muslim surname. Since I did not really care (I do not attach any importance to surnames and prefer not to be called by the surname anyway, as the most freeminded Russians do) I told him to change whatever he deemed fit. In addition, he also suggested that I should change my place of birth, as well as interchange my given name with my patronymic – because he suggested that I was too well-known and so should decrease my notoriety at least to a certain extent. I did not mind that either and told him to make it as he thought fit. So, he obtained for me the abovementioned passport (I drop the exact technical details here),

which deemed to be a “gift from his agency for the invaluable consultation services provided in connection with 9/11”. In fact, it was not the last of them – I used to have two more Uruguayan diplomatic passports, in addition to the above one, in the later times, but the significance of the first one was in the date of its issuance.

The second valuable “9/11” present was an expensive collection-type large Navaja knife. Harari noticed that I loved weapons, knives in particular, because I had a few nice ones and even gave one as a gift to him, so he knew well how to please me. Moreover, he claimed that this particular one was from a personal collection of a certain famous Latin American politician. Here is its photo:

As you probably understand, all of these facts and gifts were supposed to cement my persuasion that 9/11 was indeed perpetrated by the Mossad and by the “evil Jews” and by no one else.

Notably, we had never discussed with Harari the matter of the suggested penetrating capabilities of the aluminum planes. Instead, he did his real best to convince me that the planes were real and were piloted by “trusted guys” (i.e. presumably organized by the Mossad). Moreover, both – him and “Hani Hammoer” attempted to convince me (not by plainly telling me so, but by their actions that I should not miss to notice) that the 9/11 “hijackers” allegedly travelled to the United States from Malaysia via Thailand, and that “Hani” was the one who actually supplied them with the needed travel documents and visas and provided for their lodging in Bangkok. At one point (before 9/11), he even found an “innocent” pretext to take me with him, supposedly to meet some folks about a certain business, and in a manner of “oh, I forgot something”, we passed some other location where he stopped to chat with some guys in Arabic. After that, he asked me if I knew who they were. I answered him that, of course, I did not know. He laughed and said that they were from “Al-Qaeda”, entrusted to his care.

* * *

After thinking a while, I believed that it would not be fair – to skip mentioning here some folks who arranged that setup, which led to my acquaintance with Mike Harari and the rest of the 9/11 story. These men really worked so hard, that not to mention in this book their names and efforts would be indeed unfair. They apparently deserved to be mentioned, because if not their efforts, neither me, nor you, who are my readers, would ever get to know about some interesting details of 9/11, which are being currently offered by this book. Besides the names, I also possess some photographs of several of those deserving personalities (unfortunately, I don’t have photos of all of them, but only of some).

So, here is the more complete story of my initial re-location from Malaysia to Thailand and the rest.

I was first “accidentally” approached in Kuala-Lumpur, Malaysia, by one former Soviet military officer – Lt.-Colonel Vladimir Anokhin, a former official of Soviet Chief Directorate of Cosmic Resources of the Defense Ministry, by then a Ukrainian citizen. With the advantage of hindsight, I could say that he looked and behaved like a typical Freemason, but those days I felt too relaxed (I mean not like “being on a war path”) and I took him for a genuine guy and our “accidental” acquaintance – for the truly accidental one without quotation marks. Later, I managed to obtain a photo of that guy, but, unfortunately, it was confiscated by the Thai police in 2003 and never returned. Anokhin was actually the one who invited me to Bangkok. According to the arrangement, while in Bangkok, I was supposed to meet a certain person

(his name bears no importance, because he was only a pretext). I arrived to the scheduled place at the scheduled time, but the man whom I was supposed to meet did not appear. Instead, some *other* people "accidentally" appeared at the same place and at the same time. Thus, I got "accidentally" acquainted with another Russian man – also named "Dmitri", whom I met soon after my arrival at the cafeteria of the famous "Na-Na Hotel", located in Soi 4 (also known as "Soi Na-Na"), Sukhumvit Road, Bangkok. That Russian man was not alone there; he was with one big Israeli businessman named "David Mense", a fluent speaker of Russian. David was later found to be a senior Israeli intelligence officer. He is late now; he died of cancer I believe in the year 2004 or 2005. Interestingly, he lived in the same location as Mike Harari – at the "exclusive" end of the Soi 12, Sukhumvit Road (Sukhumvit, Soi 12, Asia house, No.95, Apartment 24, 3rd floor); even more interestingly, he had in his apartment the same set of furniture as Mike Harari had in his. There was a funny thing, associated with the late David. Almost a decade later, some "clever" folks from the Mossad sent to spy on me no one else than David's son, being sure that I did not know him. I indeed did not know him, because we had never met before, but since he was an exact copy of his father, while his father's appearance was quite distinctive, it did not take me much effort to unmask the entire operation and to make a mockery of that debacle, which additionally exposed to light at minimum 6 more previously unknown Mossad's operatives.

It would happen a decade later, however. But for the mean time, these men introduced me to another man whose name was "Maher". Mr. Maher was a well-known scoundrel in Bangkok (probably, the worst of all local scoundrels). He was known, among other things, for his participation in the infamous 1989 stealing of jewelry from Saudi King Fahd, popularly known as the "Blue Diamond Affair"[457]. Maher was a business-partner of Thai Police Lieutenant-General Chalor Kerdthes (who is now in jail for his participation in that jewelry theft and for some related murder). The two operated a joint overseas employment agency in Bangkok, the main aim of which was to supply Thai workers to Saudi Arabia. An actual thief, who secured work as a servant in the Saudi King's palace and who stole the royal jewelry, was enlisted and sent to the Saudis by their joint company. Importantly, this affair led to the complete disruption of any relations (either business- or diplomatic ones) between the Kingdoms of Thailand and Saudi Arabia, and to the de-facto prohibition of rich Saudis to travel to Thailand and to make investments. You could only guess who the true beneficiary of such a development was.

Mr. Maher supposedly gave my telephone number to another man, whose name was "Nidal Islim" and who was permanently stationed in the Netherlands. Nidal especially came to Bangkok for one reason only: to get acquainted with the author of these lines and then to introduce me to another person; almost immediately after his task was accomplished, he departed back to the Netherlands.

Above: Nidal Islim (left) with the author of this book (center) and with Nidal's driver sitting in the Bangkok Don Mueang Airport's café shortly before Nidal's departure back to Holland.

Concerning the above photo of Nidal Islim – I was not supposed to have it in my possession, because these people are usually careful not to leave their photos behind, but it was just a good luck that upon his arrival to Bangkok, Nidal managed to acquire a temporary Thai girlfriend, with whom he behaved more easily. It was Nidal's Thai girlfriend who took that final photo of him at the airport shortly before his

---

[457] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Blue_Diamond_Affair also here: http://www.orientexpat.com/forum/19452-the-blue-diamond-affair-arrest-warrant-issued-in-thailand/

departure back to Holland; while I managed to get this photo from her later.

Nidal introduced me to a certain Mr. Kaleb (pronounced "Galeeb") Hanaan – a well-known in Bangkok's criminal circles as a documents' forger and an illegal passengers' sender (i.e. a so-called "human trafficker" in the modern politically correct jargon), who worked for the Mossad since his young age. Most probably, Kaleb Hanaan was not an Arab, but just a well-educated Jew released from the Mossad's academy, taught to speak perfect Arabic, and capable to pass for an Arab. At least, by his appearance and by his manners he resembled a Jew, rather than an Arab. Moreover, he was always seen with Israeli women, and never with the Arab ones, which was just another indication that he was really a Jew. In addition, Kaleb was also a co-owner of a famous Israeli restaurant in Bangkok's Kao-Sarn Road tourist area (have you ever seen any Arab who runs an Israeli restaurant? or any Jew who would come to eat in an Israeli restaurant run by an Arab?)

Of course, Mr. Kaleb always had an abundant supply of various stolen, blank- or high-quality forged documents – mainly passports, but also ID-cards, driving licenses etc. – all from the Mossad's stock. Such a supply allowed him to be always ahead of any competitors in this trade. After his arrival to Bangkok from India, Kaleb Hanaan managed to quickly establish himself on the Thai black market and was considered to be the biggest and the most "successful" so-called "human-trafficker" at the end of the '90s. Every year he used to send hundreds, perhaps, even thousands of would be "political refugees" with fake passports from various Arab and African countries, as well as from Iran and from Pakistan, to European countries, to Australia, to New Zealand, to Canada, to the Untied States, and to Japan, using his unlimited supply of documents from the Mossad, as well as the latter's good connections with appropriate figures in the Immigration services and in different airlines companies. If you want to know about the profits, here they are: a typical Arab paid over 20 thousand USD to reach America those days; a Chinese could pay much more – up to 70 thousand USD, and later – up to 100 thousand (the Chinese "refugees" were secretly subsidized by their Government, so they could really *pay*). An Iranian would pay up to 20 thousand USD to reach Japan. While a fake passport those days cost less than a thousand dollars, a ticket, and an entry stamp duly registered in the immigration computer – two hundred dollars. The rest was the cost and the quality of one's connections with the immigration- and airlines' officials who would facilitate the departure by closing one- or both eyes on the so-called "human trafficking".

Surprisingly, despite being such a notorious so-called "human trafficker", Kaleb Hanaan had never been disturbed by the Thai police, or by the U.S. law enforcement agencies, accredited in Bangkok, which were supposed to be extremely unhappy with his actual trade, especially after 9/11; instead, he always had a "green light" to operate.

Kaleb introduced me to his alleged "first deputy" – Mr. "Hani Hammoer", whose name I believe was not genuine, because Mr. "Hani Hammoer" himself was not an Arab, but a well-trained Israeli, able to speak perfect Arabic language and able to successfully pass for an Arab. Even by his appearance, by his way of behavior, by his level of intelligence, by his scope of general knowledge, by his English, by his manners, by his operational training, and by many other slightly noticeable signs, "Hani Hammoer" did not fit at all into his supposed role (a poorly educated Jordanian, doing some petty criminal business far away from his motherland because of being "too useless" in his own country). He rather resembled a top-marked graduate from the Mossad's academy. Even when it came to chasing women, "Hani" behaved with them in a typically Jewish way, which was distinctly different than an approach by the Arabs. However, unlike careless Kaleb, his formal "boss", "Hani" was careful not to mingle with the Israeli women – he limited himself to the local ones. He did not run the Israeli restaurants either – he was careful to choose an Arab one for that reason.

Officially, Mr. "Hani Hammoer" was reckoned to be a manager of an Arab restaurant "Maedah" in Bangkok's Pratunam area. "Officially" for some others – he was the "first deputy" of abovementioned Kaleb Hanaan – the biggest so-called "human-trafficker" of Bangkok (and, I believe, of the world). However, nobody knew what "Hani's" real business in Bangkok was. Later, it was found that "Hani Hammoer" was in reality helping various "Al-Qaeda" members to accommodate in Bangkok, to extend their local visas, and then to travel further to other countries. He was also officially alleged to supply a forged Spanish passport for so-called "Hambali" (alias "Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin" – the alleged leader of the so-called "Jemaah Islamiah" terrorist organization) in August 2003[458]. "Hani" himself claimed in this regard that this particular passport for "Hambali" was ordered by someone from the local U.S. Embassy, who stated that "Hambali" was "their guy", so that "Hani" did not pass the ready passport

[458] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Riduan_Isamuddin

directly to the hand of “Hambali”, but gave it to the man from the American Embassy, who placed the initial order. (In reality, however, there is a third version – that the “order” for Hambali’s Spanish passport was placed by the Thai police, tricked into such a thing by some clever Mossad’s set up, but this will be discussed in detail later).

Because “Hani Hammoer” was quite a pleasant personality, I became very friendly with him. Since I considered myself being a free-minded person, absolutely free from any modern slavish complexes, I did not really care about his seemingly odd “terror” connections. A couple of times, “Hani Hammoer” even showed me several of his clients, laughed and said that they were from the “Al-Qaeda”. It seemed that one of them even looked like Khalid Sheikh Muhammad, but it was a too long time ago, so I couldn’t be sure that it was exactly the infamous “KSM”. Anyhow, despite his connections with the so-called “Al-Qaeda”, and despite being officially wanted by the American FBI for his participation in 9/11, Mr. “Hani Hammoer” was still openly living in Bangkok as late as on March, 2009 (when I had seen him with my very eyes; but from other people I have heard that he is still available in Bangkok even now, in 2013).

An entrance to the “MAEDAH” Arabic restaurant in the Bangkok Pratunam area – located very close to the tallest skyscraper hotel – “Bayoke II”. “Hani Hammoer” used to be a manager in this restaurant.

“Hani Hammoer” who was supposed to introduce me to Mike Harari, preferred to do it in a rather round-about way. Although he never actually hid that Harari was his real “boss”, he attempted to put one man in between. Thus, he first introduced me to a certain Arab man, whose name was “Walid” (I can’t remember his surname, unfortunately, because I knew him for too a short time). This Walid used to live on a Venezuelan passport, despite being a Syrian. He stayed in Bangkok for quite a long time and had a Thai wife. All that I know about Mr. Walid is only that at the beginning of the Yom Kippur War he was a Syrian paratrooper sent on a mission to re-take Golan Heights and soon after an Israeli’s counterattack he was captured by the Israeli troops and then held as a prisoner of war for an unspecified period of time. I did not know anything else about his life or activities.

Walid was allegedly a client of a certain “Doctor”, the actual “boss” of “Hani Hammoer”, who helped him to obtain a Venezuelan citizenship. So, my introduction to Walid and consequently to the “Doctor” was deemed a kind of help to me, because I also wanted to obtain a Venezuelan citizenship for myself (I was recommended by “Hani Hammoer” to want that, to be exact – he managed to convince me that the Venezuelan passport would be a really good thing for me to have). Walid and “Hani Hammoer” jointly introduced me to the “Doctor”. During the introduction process, I noticed that the “Doctor” knew “Hani Hammoer” very well and the intermediation of Walid was not actually needed – “Hani” could have introduced me alone.

The “Doctor” was no one else, than Mike Harari. The rest of the initial story you already know.

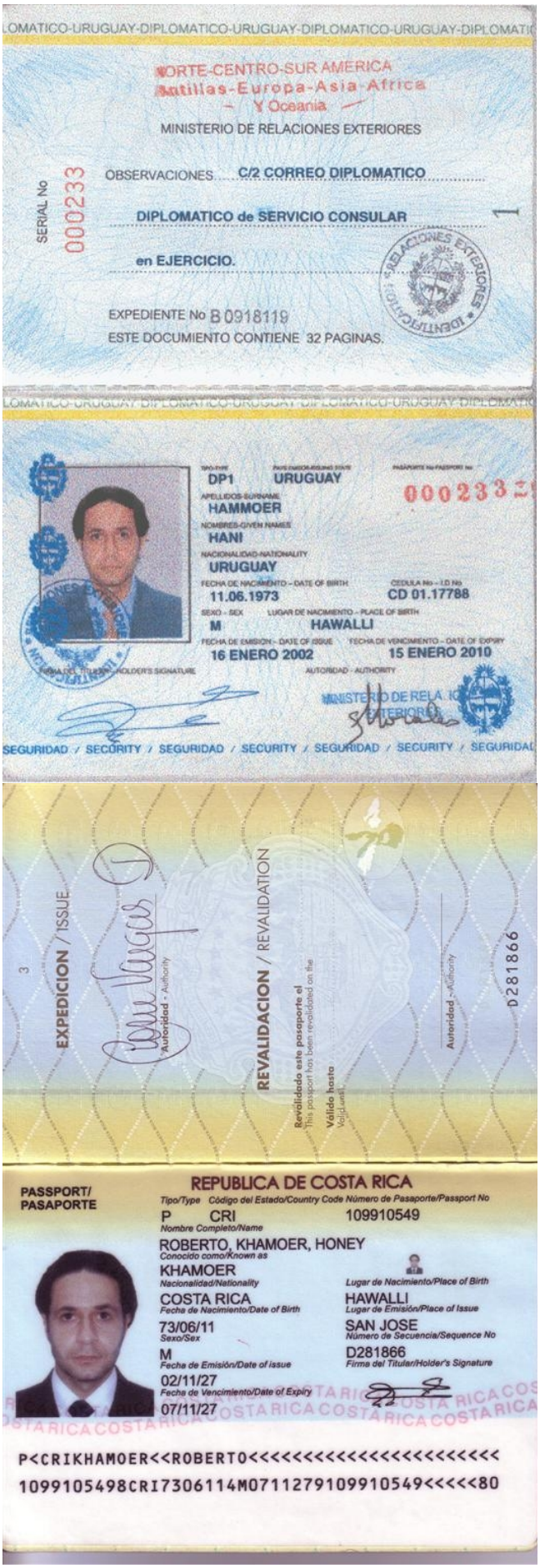
Here are some photos of Harari’s subordinates and some of their documents:

“Hani Hammoer” – December 2001, Bangkok.

“Hani Hammoer” – July 2003, Bangkok.

On the right above: Uruguayan diplomatic passport of Mr. “Hani Hammoer”

On the right below: Costa-Rican citizen passport of Mr. “Hani Hammoer”.



NORTE-CENTRO-SUR AMERICA
ANTILLAS-EUROPA-ASIA-AFRICA y OCEANIA
MINISTERIO DE RELACIONES EXTERIORES
OBSERVACIONES CLASIFICASION....(C2).....
DIPLOMATICO de SERVICIO CONSULAR
(Ad Honorarium)
SERIAL No 001014
EXPEDIENTE No B 0918119
ESTE DOCUMIENTO CONTIENE 32 PAGINAS
TIPO/TYPE D/1
PAIS EMISOR/ISSUING STATE URUGUAY
PASAPORTE No/PASSPORT No 001014
APELLIDOS/SURNAME MARJEH
NOMBRES/GIVEN NAMES ABRAHAM
NACIONALIDAD/NATIONALITY URUGUAY
FECHA DE NACIMIENTO/DATE OF BIRTH 29/10/1978
CEDULA No/ID No C/NC 00126871
SEXO/SEX M
LUGAR DE NACIMIENTO/PLACE OF BIRTH GARDENS
FECHA DE EMISION/DATE OF ISSUE 29/05/2002
FECHA DE VENCIMIENTO/DATE OF EXPIRY 28/09/2011
FIRMA DEL TITULAR/HOLDER'S SIGNATURE
AUTORIDAD/AUTHORITY
MINISTERIO DE RELACIONES EXTERIORES
Morales

EXPEDICION / ISSUE
Autoridad / Authority
REVALIDACION / REVALIDATION
Revalidado este pasaporte el
This passport has been revalidated on the
Válido hasta
Valid until
Autoridad / Authority
D281868
PASSPORT/
PASAPORTE
REPUBLICA DE COSTA RICA
Tipo/Type Código del Estado/Country Code Número de Pasaporte/Passport No
P CRI 105510974
Nombre Completo/Name
ABRAHAM MARJEH
Conocido como/Known as
Nacionalidad/Nationality
COSTA RICA
Fecha de Nacimiento/Date of Birth
78/10/29
Sexo/Sex
M
Fecha de Emisión/Date of issue
02/11/25
Fecha de Vencimiento/Date of Expiry
07/11/25
Lugar de Nacimiento/Place of Birth
GARDENS
Lugar de Emisión/Place of Issue
SAN JOSE
Número de Secuencia/Sequence No
D281868
Firma d/o Titular/Holder's Signature
P<CRIMARJEH<<ABRAHAM<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<<
1055109748CRI7810294M0711259105510974<<<<<84

Another subordinate of Mike Harari – a certain Mr. "Abraham Marjeh", or "Ibrahim Marjeh", allegedly a Jordanian, and his two passports – Uruguayan Diplomatic and Costa-Rican ordinary. These photographs were made in Bangkok in around March or April 2002.

Unfortunately, I did not have any other photos or scans, but only these.

What happened next to Mike Harari and to me?

Maybe a month later, Harari opened several companies in the USA and in some other countries, as well as several new accounts in Swiss banks, and began to do some business involving financial transactions (I do not know anything about their nature, but the sums transferred were substantial). I had some common business with him too (in which he managed to create for me a lot of troubles later, making sure that I would be very upset and would inevitably take revenge).

In the same time (as well as before 9/11, though) Harari was also involved into the creation of bogus pseudo-terrorist cells of the so-called "Al-Qaeda" and the so-called "Jemaah Islamiah" ("JI" for short) organizations in South-East Asia (in Thailand, Malaysia, Cambodia, and Indonesia). These bogus organizations were then successfully used by the government-controlled mass-media for stirring up anti-Muslim hysteria following the 9/11 affair and particularly after the infamous 2002 Bali bombing. I myself did not know anything concerning those activities of Mike Harari at the time of our close relationship and learned about them only 2 years later – from official police reports submitted to the Thai Criminal Court.

Slowly my relationship with Mike Harari began to cool down (although, the process was indeed slow and took almost two years). Harari also did not spend much time in Thailand and preferred to travel to different countries, so that in 2002 and 2003, I did not see him too often in Bangkok. In the year 2003, our relations became even cooler than before.

One of the last "business-ventures" offered to me by Harari was to establish a bogus "travel agency" in Bangkok that was to be at the expense of the American CIA and under its protection, and to use it as a front for selling fake passports and fake visas to different passengers from the Middle East and from Iran and Pakistan who desired to travel to the USA or to European Union countries, and in the same time – to pass all copies of such fake documents sold to them to the American FBI for a reward. Of course, I refused to participate in such a "business". It was the last time I spoke frankly with Harari. He asked me why I did not wish to do that business, because, in his opinion, it was a very nice venture, which, moreover, did not require any investment (despite his being very rich, he was quite greedy and never wanted to spend anything). So, I answered him that I was unsuitable for such an appointment – I still wanted to go to Paradise, not to Hell, while to betray the customer to a cop was something that God would unlikely approve. Perhaps, I should not have voiced such a thing, because Harari indeed believed in God and this made him think very seriously about his own life. He suddenly grew gloomy, and fell to thinking. After awhile, he came back to This world and told me he thought it over and decided that he had no chance to go to Paradise anyway; so, he had nothing to lose. He was indeed serious and frank when he said so. It seems that I managed to shock him when I forced him to think about the inevitable. Since then, we have never talked candidly, and soon we stopped to talk friendly either.

I also have to mention that even though Harari hated the Americans (or at least so he wanted to appear, because in reality he hated the British and preferred the Americans to the British) and the Americans themselves seemed to cease any relationship with him, at least officially, Harari continued to be quite influential within the CIA. He still had (at least, in 2002-2003) a lot of connections in this organization and was still capable of doing a lot of different businesses with the CIA people.

Harari also had good relations with the Thai secret services. In fact, his relations with the Thais were so good, that he could perform in Thailand truly incredible things, bordering on magic, which would never be possible in any other country.

This was by no means surprising, because the Thai "law enforcement" agencies were his business partners for almost three decades. Just imagine that since the fall of Saigon in 1975, almost 100% of the heroin from the Golden Triangle used to pass through the Thai territory on its way to the West. I hope you are a realistic person and understand that without the participation of the Thai secret services it would never be possible. This business continued more or less until the year 2003 or even 2004. The flow of Burmese heroin to Thailand began to subside only when the CIA switched to Afghani heroin. Thus, during almost three decades, the Thai secret services helped Harari to receive and to transport *hundreds of thousands of tons* of Khun Sa's heroin to third destinations, making enormous profits in the process. Harari, therefore, must appear to the Thais as a demi-god, nothing less than that.

The rest of the story about the so-called "terror", as well as about my personal troubles in relation to it, is in the next chapter. I hope it will be a bit more thrilling than the vapid narration of this one.

Operation “Black Magic” – “Hambali” and others.

At first, Mike Harari and his accomplices from the Thai police staged an operation bearing the truly mocking codename “Black Magic”. It was an “arrest” of so-called “Hambali”, alias Mr. “Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin”[459], supposedly an Indonesian national – an alleged leader of the so-called “Jemaah Islamiah” (“JI”) terrorist organization. This person was held responsible for the 2002 Bali [nuclear] bombing, but what was the most important – he was also held responsible for organizing a meeting of the would-be 9/11 hijackers in Kuala-Lumpur, Malaysia, prior to 9/11.

On August 11, 2003, so-called “Hambali” was allegedly apprehended in Ayutthaya city, Thailand.

Left: apartment building in Ayutthaya city, Thailand, where “Hambali” was allegedly living shortly before his capture 11 of August, 2003, with his wrong face insert by some news agency[460]. Middle: “Hambali” arrested as on the FBI’s “Ten Most Wanted” web site before ceding his place in the list to some new “wanted”. Right: front cover of “TIME” magazine featuring the face of so-called “Hambali”. This particular picture of him, hiding his face to the maximum possible extent, is considered to be the “standard”, the only one approved by the FBI and is the only picture actually available[461]. This picture is available in only one quality, which is very low.

Why I use word “allegedly”? “Hambali” is “confidentially” known to many Thai police officers to have been apprehended in Cambodia, rather than in the Thai territory. Only after he was “arrested” in Cambodia, the Thai police, who wanted to get international fame and some financial reward from the Americans (“Hambali” cost the gullible U.S. taxpayer 10 million dollars that was secretly paid to the Thai cops[462]), decided to trade “Hambali” for 17 Muslims from Trad province who were then wanted by Cambodia. Those 17 Muslims were quietly apprehended (without observing any arrest-formalities and without informing the Thai Justice), and then – secretly exchanged across the Thai-Cambodian border with “Hambali”.

When the Cambodians gave “Hambali” over to the Thais (along with the two Makarov pistols, which were very common in Cambodia because of being armed with Soviet weapons), they sincerely believed that even though they were violating their own extradition law, they were still dealing with a real case of “terrorism”. And so it was believed by the Thai police who conducted that illegal exchange across the border.

In reality, that “show” was just a clever set-up arranged by Mike Harari, “Hani Hammoer”, and “Hambali” himself. It shall be known that Harari was as famous and influential in South East Asia as he was once in South America. Since Harari was almost as influential in Cambodia as he was once in South Vietnam and

---

[459] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Riduan_Isamuddin

[460] http://www.npr.org/templates/story/story.php?storyId=4857848 Michael Sullivan, NPR; Hambali. Photo: © Reuters/Corbis. *The most wanted man in Southeast Asia, an Indonesian terrorist known as Hambali (inset), was arrested in this apartment outside Bangkok two years ago. Hambali was operations chief for Jemaah Islamiyah and al Qaeda's point man in Southeast Asia.*

[461] It used to be the only officially approved and so available picture of so-called “Hambali” until very recent. It was amended, however, in March 2012, when one more “officially approved” photo of so-called “Hambali” was fed to the gullible public; this recent one is available here: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Riduan_Isamuddin.jpg

[462] http://2001-2009.state.gov/r/pa/prs/dpb/2003/24202.htm - the web page is quite long, but you can find the cost of “Hambali” there by searching the page for the keyword “hambali”; if the said document is printed out on A4 pages, it should be on the page No.17.

in Panama, it was not really difficult for him to arrange that unprecedented set-up. For example, Harari knew very well Norodom Sihanouk, the then King of Cambodia. He was close to him to such an extent that he even claimed to be the one who actually introduced his wife, now Queen Monique, to him (though, I could not verify this particular claim, there is a big chance that it was true, because although Harari was a bit boastful at times, most of the facts he boasted about proved to be true). Harari was indeed well-established in Cambodia – even better than he was once in Saigon. At the time I knew him, he possessed a very big mansion in central Phnom Penh, just next to the King's palace (where he usually sent his young concubines when he got tired of them in Bangkok), and he often travelled to Cambodia for various businesses. Thus, I presume, to convince the Cambodian police to "capture Hambali" and to illegally trade him across the Thai border was not difficult at all.

Once "Hambali" was on the Thai side of the border, "Hani Hammoer", subordinate of Harari, offered to the Thais to produce a forged passport for "Hambali". Otherwise, the Thai police could not make ends meet – they wouldn't have any proof that "Hambali" had indeed entered Thailand prior to his arrest.

The Thai police agreed, because they had no choice. "Hani" took one stolen Spanish passport from an abundant Mossad's supply of documents and replaced the original picture in that passport with that of "Hambali's". After that, "Hani", as usual, went to the airport and paid some petty cash to the Thai immigration officials (just something like 200 dollars) to get an entry stamp into Thailand. This stamp was registered in the immigration's service computer – showing that the holder of that Spanish passport had indeed entered the Kingdom of Thailand (to make a computer entry simultaneously with putting a stamp into a passport was always the part of the deal with the Thai immigration in such situations). It was done in a way that even the Thai police did not know in reality how this "Hani" managed to obtain such an entry stamp – because he used to deal with the Thai police and with the Thai Immigration separately.

Of course, those Thai immigration officials, who put the entry stamp into the newly obtained Spanish passport, did not know that they were in reality helping "terrorists". They thought they were only helping some nice guy who always smiles and gives some small tips in cash (i.e. they perceived "Hambali" as just a regular "victim" of the "human-trafficking" gang headed by Kaleb).

Only after all of these manipulations, the Thai police were able to eventually come up with a story that "Hambali", with his two Makarov pistols and a forged Spanish passport, on which he allegedly entered Thailand, had been allegedly "arrested in Ayutthaya city".

As a result, Mike Harari managed to inform the other unit of the Thai police (which did not know the full story and knew only about the fact of "Hambali's" capture) that it was allegedly me, i.e. the author of this book – who supplied "Hambali" with that Spanish passport. Since then, the humble author of these lines enjoys an honorable status of being the principal supplier of travel documents to various so-called "Al-Qaedas", "Jemaah Islamiahs", and so on.

During his publicized "arrest", that took place in Ayutthaya city, "Hambali" held the above-mentioned Spanish passport under the name of "Daniel Suarez Naviera" (allegedly made for him by the author of this book – as the police claim now). Besides, in his trousers pockets were discovered 2 (two!!!) Makarov pistols – probably, the worst kind of pistols in the world, which would be absolutely unsuitable for any respected terrorist figure to be armed with. These two Makarov pistols (Makarov pistol is definitely not a kind of weapon available in the Thai black market) in "Hambali's" possession was another transparent "hint" that the humble author of these lines supplied him with the Soviet-made firearms also. It was generally believed then that I was the only high-profile Russian criminal in Bangkok available, so the "hint" was indeed very transparent.

After his "arrest", "Hambali" was immediately (without being brought to any Thai court of law to request for his extradition) put on board of some "special" plane and quickly sent to America[463]. At least, so it was reported in the press, which unleashed after "Hambali's" capture an unprecedented campaign of anti-Muslim hysteria comparable in its scale only with the post 9/11 coverage.

This is how this extrajudicial "extradition[464]" (or may be a "deportation[465]"?) of "Hambali" from the Kingdom

---

[463] It was discovered later that in reality "Hambali" was sent to Jordan, and, through it, to Israel, and not to America.

[464] According to the Thai law, any extradition is a criminal case and as such it could only be ordered by a final judgment of the Thai criminal court. Even if the extradited person agrees to the speedy "voluntary extradition", and so to forgo the court hearings in Thailand, even in this case he has to declare it before the Thai judge and to sign the

of Thailand to "somewhere" else was said to be:

"…Hambali was flown out of Thailand on a special US jet three days after his arrest. A convoy of cars took him to a remote section of Don Muang airport under tight security at night. All the lights were switched off in that restricted area of the airport, guarded by heavily-armed commandos. "Hambali was taken into the plane by foreign security agents and that was the last time I saw him," said the senior police officer who took part in the secret operation from the very beginning. Intelligence sources said Hambali ended his journey at Guantanamo Bay detention centre in Cuba, as did his close aide and other JI man arrested at the apartment, but this could not be confirmed…"[466]

As you could see, both – the actual capture of "Hambali", and his unexplainable sending in the total darkness to "nowhere" were in flagrant violation of the existing Thai law – either of its Criminal- or Administrative procedures, even if it were true that he was sent to the United States' custody. In reality, however, "Hambali" was not sent to any U.S. detention facility, neither to Guantanamo Bay, nor to Diego-Garcia (not even to say about the poor U.S. Justice on the so-called "homeland"). Not many people know that after the described above "dark scene" in the "restricted" area of Don Mueang airport, "Hambali" was sent from Bangkok directly to Jordan, which was just the closest point to enter Israel – where he enjoyed his life at least until April 2007[467], being protected by his Mossad's employers.

Someone could probably become interested in such a practice of giving away captured criminals without even bringing them to the local court of law. Do you think it was really normal in the case of captured "Hambali" – just to put him on the plane and send him out of the Kingdom of Thailand without even asking any permission of the Royal Thai Justice? You are badly mistaken if you think so.

When someone is facing arrest in Thailand following an extradition request by another country, the Thai police have to act as follows: they have to appear in the Criminal Court and request for an arrest-warrant for that person. For this reason, the police have a duty to provide the Court with a comprehensive set of documents proving that the extradition request indeed exists and that its implementation is valid in accordance with the existing Thai law and with existing bilateral agreements on the extradition procedure between the Kingdom of Thailand and that particular country which requests the extradition.

Only then, an arrest-warrant might be granted by the judge. Upon executing an arrest according to the arrest-warrant, the police (unless the police decide to release such a person on bail in their police station) have a duty to deliver the arrested person to the Court in 48 hours. After that it could request the Court for his further detention. A maximum of a 60 days detention-warrant could be granted upon such a request. Within these 60 days, the plaintiffs (the public prosecutor acting on behalf of the Thai State or representatives from the country requesting the extradition or both) have to come up with the complete extradition case – which has to be submitted to the Court in the same manner as if it were any other criminal charge.

Then, the extradition case would be heard. The process could take a very long time and the extradition request could be granted or could be refused. In both cases it could also be appealed by either party. Only after a final judgment of the Appeal's Court which orders the extradition, could the police, legally, really put someone into a plane and send him out of Thailand. They can not do it before all the abovementioned procedures are completed. Even if the wanted person voluntarily agrees to be extradited and forgoes his rights to challenge the extradition case in the Thai court, still, even in such a case, the person must be brought by the accusers to the Thai court and the person facing extradition has to sign

---

agreement in regard to the "voluntary extradition" in the judge's presence. In "Hambali's" case the performers of the operation "Black Magic" did not even bother to bring him to any Thai court to observe the extradition formalities.

[465] Deportation according to the Thai law is an administrative case and could be ordered by the Minister of Interior, but a person could only be deported out of Thailand to either his country of origin (means to a country of his current citizenship), or to a country which was the last place such a person had last entered Thailand from. So-called "Hambali" was neither a U.S. citizen, nor he had entered Thailand from the United States – which would technically give them the right to deport him back there. Neither was he a citizen of Jordan, where he was actually sent to from Bangkok.

[466] Published here: http://www.kabar-irian.com/pipermail/kabar-indonesia/2006-August/002781.html

[467] After some serious scandal, initiated by the author of these lines in March 2007 in Bangkok, which also involved the Ambassadors of Israel and of the United States, so-called "Hambali", at last, "appeared" at Guantanamo Bay – where his status of being a so-called "enemy combatant" was first (since 11 of August 2003!!) considered by a special military tribunal that held the so-called "Hearing for ISN 10019". It was allegedly held on 4 of April 2007.

his decision before the judge. No one could be extradited without duly completing these necessary procedures. Moreover, no one could be sent out of Thailand on an extradition request if he is facing any criminal prosecution in Thailand or pending any criminal punishment meted out by the Thai court: such a person must first complete his punishment in Thailand and only then – could he be extradited.

Here is one example to compare. One famous so-called "pedophile"[468] – a certain Mr. Eric Rosser, an American, was one of the FBI's "10 most wanted" in 2000. He was as wanted as very Osama bin Laden – since both of them were in the same "list of 10" in that year (although Eric was cheaper to the American taxpayer than Osama – the tag on his forehead showed only 50,000 USD). Eric Rosser was captured in Thailand at the end of August 2001, following an extradition request from the United States.

The problem was that during his arrest, there were discovered three fake passports (but only one was in his current use, so for the other two he could not be prosecuted) and some little quantity of marijuana – apparently for personal use. The Americans were extremely happy with Rosser's arrest and demanded from Thailand his immediate extradition. However, the Thais said "NO". Rosser was arrested with at least two prohibited items which constituted crimes in accordance with the Thai law: he was using a forged passport and marijuana. Therefore, they must prosecute Rosser in Thailand first. When the Americans attempted to exert pressure on Thailand, it did not work out: the Thai side answered sternly: "NO".

Rosser was prosecuted for three criminal cases: for his fake passport, for his marijuana, and for his extradition. He lost all of the three cases and did not appeal any of them (while he was legally entitled to do so). He got over a year of imprisonment for his fake passport and for drugs and he was not extradited to the United States before he completed his punishment in the Thai prison. This case was very famous and well-publicized, so if someone does not believe me he could easily check it out. Here, for example, is one report of his arrest in August 2001: http://www.heart7.net/news/newsproarchive.htm ; and here – about his eventual extradition one year later – in August 2002: http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/asia-pacific/2203165.stm

What about "Hambali"? Do you think his "arrest" and his so-called "extradition" had any thing in common with the abovementioned "10-most-wanted-Eric-Rosser"? You are badly mistaken if you think so. "Hambali" committed in the Kingdom of Thailand the following crimes, for which he must have been prosecuted in the Thai court of law first:

2) he used the forged Spanish passport to illegally enter the Kingdom of Thailand [supposedly];
3) he illegally possessed two Makarov pistols in his trousers' pockets while in a public place;
4) he managed to kick two Thai policemen in the stomach during his arrest (he assaulted Thai officials and resisted arrest);
5) he possessed detailed plans for bombings of the following objects within the Thai jurisdiction:

- bomb attack against APEC summit in Bangkok (most probably by a "mini-nuke");
- bomb attack against the U.S. Embassy in Bangkok (most probably by a "mini-nuke");
- bomb attack against the UK Embassy in Bangkok (most probably by a "mini-nuke");
- bomb attack against a night-club in Phuket (most probably by a "mini-nuke");
- bomb attack against a night-club in Pattaya (most probably by a "mini-nuke");
- bomb attack against a check-in counter of El Al Israeli Airlines at Bangkok's Don Muang airport (most probably by a "mini-nuke");
- bomb attack against an Israeli restaurant in Kao-Sarn Road area, Bangkok [ironically, the very one of which Kaleb Hanaan, "Hani's" formal boss, was a co-owner] (most probably by a "mini-nuke").

Do you think all the mentioned above was not enough to prosecute ""Hambali" in Thailand? Or maybe the

[468] So-called "pedophile" (also spells "paedophile") was originally a definition of a sexual pervert with an inclination for small children, not mature for sex. Lately, with the development of the so-called "political correctness", this term was expanded to embrace also those who have a natural desire to have sex with young women (sexually mature and therefore correspondingly attractive, but being below the so-called "age of consent"). In addition, this term was also recently expanded to embrace even adult male homosexuals who use services of underage male-whores, particularly in South-East Asia, where this business is quite big and is often controlled by the local police (especially in Thailand and in Cambodia), that extracts money from either – the actual services provided, as well as from blackmailing the so-called "pedophiles" when they are caught in such an act. To my knowledge, Eric Rosser was attracted to young girls (well above the age of "children") and therefore he could hardly be called "pedophile" in the former sense of this word.

Thai police decided that they "forgive" "Hambali" on behalf of the entire 65 million people population of the Kingdom of Thailand? Maybe they made a referendum to this effect? Whereby they asked every Thai citizen: what do you think, dear, about forgiving such an enemy of the Thai State as Mr. Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin? Would you mind not to prosecute him in the Criminal Court?

I guess everyone who has even a little understanding of the law in general and is familiar with elementary logic, knows that the police are simply public servants (at least, formally) and when they capture a criminal, they have no right to exercise any "forgiveness" in regard to whether to prosecute him for his crimes or not to prosecute. The police simply have no right to do so – they must deliver the arrested person to the court and to submit all available evidence to the public prosecutor. The rest is simply not their business.

How come that in the case of 10-most-wanted Eric Rosser they prosecuted him for his fake passport and for his small amount of marijuana before extraditing him to the United States, but in the case of Mr. Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin, who was also using a fake passport (+ two unlicensed pistols + resistance to arrest + evidence of seven bombing plots) they abstained from any prosecution? Is it believable? In fact, another recent example is Victor Bout, the infamous so-called "Merchant of Death", who was extradited from Thailand to the United States in 2010. As you probably remember, the Americans obtained Victor's extradition through the legal procedure in the Thai Criminal Court and the case reached the Thai Court of Appeal, too.

The same thing applies to his actual extradition: why 10-most-wanted Eric Rosser's extradition had been granted by the Thai Justice (and the same could be said about Victor Bout), but in the case of so-called "Hambali" he was simply brought to the **"remote and dark corner"** of the airport, put onto some plane and "extradited"?

Try to guess why?

The answer is indeed very simple: because Eric Rosser and Victor Bout were *real* persons, but Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin ("Hambali") *was not*.

How could you bring to the Court someone who does not exist in reality? This is, by the way, exactly the reason why this "Hambali" has never been brought to any U.S. court of justice, either.

There is one quite a shameless official document, published on the Internet here[469]. It deals with so-called "goals" 1 and 2 in regard to "counter-terrorism cooperation" between various countries. In this document, amidst totally senseless official clichés of various kinds, there is a color photograph followed by some short and seemingly "sensible" statement, which reads as follows:

"Indonesia's National Police Chief Gen. Da'i Bachtiar, center, speaks during a press conference in Jakarta. Following the arrest of Hambali, the alleged al-Qaida's point man was interrogated by U.S. authorities at an undisclosed location over his role in September 11 attacks.
© AP Photo/Dita Alangkara"

[469] http://www.state.gov/s/d/rm/rls/perfrpt/2003/html/28997.htm

This statement is followed by the very photograph depicting a certain general with plenty of stars on his golden shoulder-straps; the face of this general seems to be extremely unhappy, seeming to be even angry, while he is saying something into a microphone.

This official page with such a photo and AP statement inserted into its middle, in fact, represents a very high class of a public cheating – truly a masterpiece of the cheating art. For a lay person it might appear genuine stuff: there was a big catch – the bad guy, almost as big as very Osama bin Laden, was, at last, captured and this fact "understandably" attracted some supposedly "positive" comments of a "stern-looking" high-ranking Indonesian police official.

Unfortunately, the "AP" which provided their gullible consumers with this short statement, preferred not to go any deeper into details of the press-conference held in Jakarta "following the arrest of Hambali".

In reality, in that press-conference following the news of "Hambali's" capture in Thailand, outraged General Da'i Bachtiar expressed his **extreme displeasure** with his Thai colleagues (not even to say about the Americans), who made it as bold as not to even inform him, the chief of the Indonesian police, of the capture of the alleged mastermind of the Bali bombing.

In his furious speech, the chief of the Indonesian police did not even imply that it might have been this so-called "Hambali" who really organized the Bali bombing – this matter was totally out of topic. The topic was only the fact that the chief of the Indonesian police managed to get to know of the capture of the alleged, again "a-l-l-e-g-e-d" mastermind of the Bali bombing, out of mass-media releases only – when "Hambali" had already been flown from Thailand in an unexplainably speedy extrajudicial "extradition" to the United States.

Actually, if the Thai cops would observe their own law, the situation would be as follows. "Hambali" must have been brought to the Thai Criminal Court in 48 hours since his arrest, and the judge, on the request of the police, would detain him in prison (not in a police station) for 60 days pending the submission of the formal extradition request. After that, you can be sure that two competitive extradition requests would be submitted. Indonesia would submit an extradition request demanding that its citizen, who committed the crime on Indonesian territory by organizing a terrorist organization responsible for the Bali bombing, shall be extradited to stand trial in Indonesia. The Americans could submit their extradition request too, of course, but what would be their chances? "Hambali" was not their citizen. So-called "Jemaah Islamiah" was not based in the United States, but in Indonesia. The actual Bali bombing was a crime against the state of Indonesia, not against the United States. So, imagine which of the two competing extradition requests would be granted by the Thai Criminal Court in this case? As you can see, the Americans would not have a chance, *even* if so-called "Hambali" were a really existing person.

At the end of his speech, General Bachtiar said that now, since it was no longer possible to get this alleged "mastermind" from Thailand to Indonesia, he would have no choice than to request the Americans to provide the Indonesian authorities with an opportunity to proceed with the inquiry in the United States.

The poor Indonesian Police General was mistaken, badly mistaken, sincerely expecting such a logical cooperation…

The Indonesian authorities indeed requested the U.S. side to let them interrogate "Hambali", because he was actually wanted for his alleged role in the 2002 Bali bombing – i.e. for his crime against Indonesia, and not for any crime against the United States. However, the U.S. side refused the Indonesians not only to interrogate "Hambali", but even to meet him (despite him being an allegedly Indonesian citizen). They even refused to disclose to the Indonesian officials the exact location where "Hambali" was being kept under their custody (the exact place was claimed to be "an undisclosed location", which was quite understandable, considering that "Hambali" was not in any custody whatsoever at that moment – he was freely walking Tel-Aviv's streets).

Notably, many news agencies almost immediately after the first news dealing with the actual "extradition" of "Hambali" (before he was sent out of Thailand, no news was published), published also a statement of the Indonesian Minister of Justice Yusril Ihza Mahendra who said an utterly seditious thing, upsetting the entire concocted story of this supposedly "well-known" "bin Laden of South-East Asia". Yusril revealed to the agencies that the Indonesian Ministry of Justice was busy trying to establish whether "Mr. Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin" was indeed a citizen of Indonesia as claimed. Even as late as on August 27, 2001,

Yusril repeated, that the Indonesian Government had no clue about the citizenship status of so-called "Hambali"[470], despite the latter supposedly being such a "well-known" terror figure.

Later, in 2007, the humble author of these lines visited some high-ranking Indonesian security officials, not only from the police, but also from its military intelligence – to privately request from them some information on "Hambali" (such information was needed for my own criminal case in the Thai court).

The Indonesian officials only laughed and answered that they had already searched all over Indonesia and there was no record that a person named "Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin" had ever been born, or had ever studied, or had ever resided in Indonesia. After the exhaustive search, various Indonesian security officials were not able to find any of his relatives, any of his friends, and not even one person who had ever met Mr. "Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin", whether with "bin", or without "bin", or any person who had ever heard that such a personality had ever existed on the Indonesian soil. They were unable also to find anybody in Indonesia who could even recognize so-called "Hambali" by his photograph provided by the Americans. The conclusion of the Indonesian security officials, who studied the claim of the Americans, (who claimed that so-called "Hambali" or Mr. "Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin" was allegedly an Indonesian citizen) was that so-called "Hambali" was indeed a bogus personage, which had never existed in reality.

Even the actual name of so-called "Hambali" was concocted with unforgivable errors (that was strikingly reminiscent of the infamous "Islamic Jihad" that bore an equally idiotic name). It is only now so-called "Hambali" began to be referred to as "Nurjaman Riduan Isamuddin" with the word "bin" removed. Initially, he was referred to as "Nurjaman Riduan *bin* Isamuddin".

As you may know, the word "bin" (that is no longer politically correct in the colonized Arab world and is still used only by die-hard feudalists, by recalcitrant aristocrats, by Islamic fundamentalists, and by Mafiosi) means "son" in Arabic and its usage before a certain name defines a patronymic. For example, a construction "Nurjaman bin Riduan" would mean that a person with a given name "Nurjaman" was born to his father whose name was "Riduan" (in Russian, where the patronymics were not phased out by the Freemasons yet, such a person would be called by a construction "Nurjaman Riduanovich", for example, while in Scandinavian tradition, before the enslavement of the Scandinavians, I mean, he would be called "Nurjaman Riduansson"). A construction "Nurjaman bin Riduan bin Isamuddin" would mean either that "Nurjaman bin Riduan" has a grand-father named "Isamuddin", or "Ismauddin" was not his actual "grand-father", but a remote ancestor, the founder of the clan. In any case, "bin Isamuddin" is a patryonimic (or a patronymic with a status of generic name); in no case could it be a "surname", because tribal people lack the surnames. So, a construction "Nurjaman bin Riduan Isamuddin" is highly unlikely (because people who are defiant enough as to still use the politically incorrect patronymics, automatically defy the surnames, because the latter were enforced on them by Western colonizers and are associated with the state of being slaves of the cop), but, nonetheless, it is still technically possible. In this case it would mean that a person has a given name "Nurjaman", his patronymic is "bin Riduan", and his surname is "Isamuddin". However, a construction "Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin" is not possible even from the technical point of view – it is as ridiculous as the construction "Islamic Jihad" and it reveals that such a name was concocted by folks who have little understanding not only about the Arab and Muslim traditions, but even about the sociology in general.

By the way, not only "Hambali" was proven to be non-existent. Another well-known "leader" of the so-called "international terrorism" and another nuclear bomber – a certain "Abu Musab al-Zarqawi[471]", the

---

[470] http://www.tempo.co.id/hg/nasional/2003/08/27/brk,20030827-02,uk.html

[471] Abu Musab al-Zarqawi was alleged to be a "Jordanian Muslim" who allegedly ran a militant training camp in Afghanistan. He became known after being blamed by the U.S. officials for a series of bombings and attacks. He allegedly formed an organization Jama'at al-Tawhid wal-Jihad while he was in Europe, and then allegedly went to Afghanistan. He was alleged to have led al-Tawhid wal-Jihad, which allegedly later became the group called Al-Qaeda in Iraq, until his death in June 2006. Zarqawi allegedly took responsibility, on several audio- and videotapes, for numerous acts of violence in Iraq including [nuclear] "suicide" bombings and hostage executions. Zarqawi was involved in an attempt to blow up the Radisson SAS Hotel in Amman, where many Israeli and American tourists lodged. The U.S. government used to offer $25 million reward for information leading to his capture (don't forget, however, that it offered $10 million for "Hambali" too), the same amount offered for the capture of Osama bin Laden before March 2004. On October 15, 2004, the U.S. State Department added Zarqawi and the Jama'at al-Tawhid wal-Jihad group to its "list of Foreign Terrorist Organizations" and ordered a freeze on any assets that the group might have in the United States. On February 24, 2006, the FBI also added al-Zarqawi to the "Seeking

most favorite toy of the Western propaganda, who was alleged to be a “head of Al-Qaeda” in Iraq, was found to be non-existent also. Secret services of Jordan have thoroughly checked on him and they were not able to find any one who could even remotely resemble the data on “Abu Musab al-Zarqawi” as provided by the Americans; so it was established that such a person had never existed in reality.

There is some really odd thing about “Hambali”. Except for his well-known “official” photograph where he was depicted wearing beard, mustache, white turban, and round glasses (all of these successfully covering or at least distorting about 70% of his face) you can no longer find any photographs of “Hambali”.

At the first moment after his arrest, there had been quite a few photos of him circulating over the Internet: shaved “Hambali” without any turban and glasses, shaved “Hambali” as on his forged Spanish passport, bearded “Hambali” several days later following his arrest, and smiling “Hambali” at the plane taking him supposedly to the Guantanamo Bay prison. Soon after, “someone” worked really hard to remove all these photos from the Internet (along with removing the embarrassing prefix “bin” before the word “Isamuddin” in all references to him). I could bet that now you can’t find any of those photos anymore – you could probably encounter some of them as thumbnails still in cache, but you won’t be able to open them. This is the best proof that “Hambali” was nothing else than the Mossad agent appointed to play that role. It is because the very manner to hide his photos is the very typical approach of the Mossad – well-known from many other similar cases.

Strangely enough, you would never be able to find any of “Hambali’s” photos even on the U.S. official websites – where they are supposed to be (considering the fact that he was officially “wanted” by the United States in connection with 9/11 – in such a case there should be some photographs of him published).

From among the three pictures shown below you could only find the one on the left – in his full “Muslim” outfit. The other two pictures of him are really “hot” stuff. They are absolutely prohibited.

The picture in the middle (see below) was supposedly taken by “a certain secret service agent” while “Hambali” was traveling to somewhere after that infamous “Al-Qaeda” Summit in Malaysia in 2000.

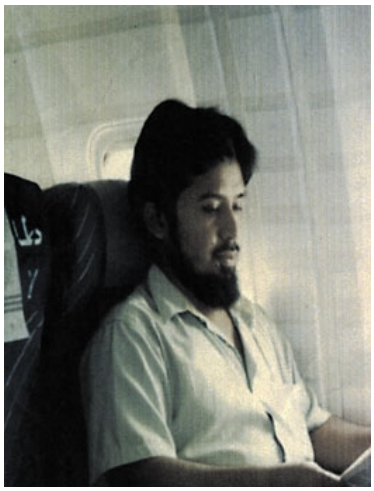
The one on the right is even more “seditious” and totally prohibited picture of “Hambali” – it is believed that such photo of him was completely destroyed by the Mossad everywhere and is no longer available. Most probably, it was removed even from the police files in Thailand and in Malaysia. This is how he looked like when he (or someone who was playing his role) was captured in Ayutthaya, Thailand, on August 11, 2003, and also during his “extradition” to the United States (I mean to Israel). The same picture was also used by “Hani Hammoer” for Hambali’s forged Spanish passport.

It was officially declared in 2003, after his arrest, that “Hambali” was a “master of disguise” and even a “master of reincarnation”.

One should believe the last particular claim. Apparently, he was the master of reincarnation...

Look:

Information – War on Terrorism" list, the first time that he had ever been added to any of the FBI's three major "wanted" lists. On June 7, 2006, Zarqawi was allegedly "killed" 1.5 miles (2.41 km) north of Hibhib, near the city of Baquba, Iraq, by a United States air strike, along with as many as eight other people, including women and children. He allegedly "died" from internal bleeding at 7:04/05pm, 50–55 minutes after the air strike, of injuries sustained in the bomb blasts - the most ridiculous claim because the two huge aviation bombs had been dropped right on a roof of his alleged house reducing it (and its inhabitants) to complete dust. The FBI alleged "tests" later "confirmed" Zarqawi's identity. It was established, however, that so-called “Abu Musab al-Zarqawi” was a bogus personage that had never existed in reality – neither under this particular name, nor under any other name. Nobody was able to recognize him by his alleged photo as well. No friends of him, no relatives, no police records, no records of his birth, or education, or residence have ever been found. However, “confidentially” (only for the “patricians”) this non-existent person is blamed for over 25 mini-nuclear bombings in Iraq; practically all explosions of mini-nukes presented as “suicide car-bombings” (those that occurred prior to his “death”) are officially being blamed on him.



Above you can see Mr. “Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin” (alias “Hambali”) in his three hypostases from left to right: 1) His only approved by the FBI (prior to March 2012) photo. 2) Deemed to be totally destroyed today photo of “Hambali” as in 2000 when he was allegedly heading to Pakistan after the alleged Al-Qaeda’s Malaysian Summit. This photo is claimed to be taken by a “secret agent”, who allegedly monitored that alleged “Al-Qaeda Summit”. 3) Deemed to be totally destroyed photo of “Hambali” as “captured” by the Thai police in August 2003; that is how he actually looked like when he was extra judicially “extradited” first from Cambodia to Thailand and then from Bangkok Don Mueang airport to nowhere. This photo existed then in Thai- and Malaysian police files and was also used in one of the criminal cases against the author of these lines. “Hani Hammoer”, who produced the fake Spanish passport for “Hambali”, claimed that this was exactly a photo given to him to be fixed into the passport.

No clear and good quality photo of this “master of reincarnation Hambali” exists: those shown above are the best quality. Even the “standard” and officially approved photograph of “Hambali” (the one in his full “Muslim” outfit) exists only in one quality, which is not better than the one shown here. Even when the “Time” magazine needed to place “Hambali” on its front cover, they had no choice than to stretch such a ridiculously low quality photo as shown above.

Face specialists presume that a man on the right is most probably a Filipino, on the left – most probably a Malay of mixed Arabian blood (considering the shape of his nose and patterns of his beard and mustache), and in the middle (I mean in the plane, after the “Summit”) – most probably a Bangladeshi.

Now, I hope, it becomes clear to everybody why “Hambali” had to be “extradited” from Thailand to nowhere through the remote and the darkest corner of the Bangkok’s Don Mueang Airport. And under such a heavy guard. It is because nobody wanted to release any more of “his” photographs.

Above from left to right: 3) One more prohibited photo of “Hambali”; this one was on several instances used by AFP and by those who referred to AFP. In this particular case, an Indonesian police official shows that photo. This photo seems most surreal and is believed to be produced by some computer graphic software – judging by both: his face and the picture’s background. 4) One more photo of “Hambali” – from the Bangkok Post newspaper around the time of his arrest. 5) Yet one more prohibited photo of Hambali – it is deemed to be totally destroyed and only its thumbnail was still available in some cached page on the Google search: http://202.186.86.35/special/online/hambali/hamfront1.gif – this one was the original picture’s web address. I just made a screen-shot of the thumbnail, because it was no longer possible to find the actual photo it led to, while today, in 2013, even the thumbnail disappeared.

Here are few more pictures of so-called "Hambali" – all from the Bangkok Post newspaper. They were especially combined together, since the Bangkok Post's writers were obviously perplexed by his supernatural abilities to change his physical appearance ("Bangkok Post", August 6, 2006, "Perspective"):

Finally, here is the latest "officially approved" photo of so-called "Hambali", the acclaimed "bin Laden of South East Asia". This photo suddenly surfaced on the Wikipedia web pages[472], related to this acclaimed "master of reincarnation", in March, 2012:

According to the Wikipedia copyright notice, the above photo is claimed to be taken by *"…by an officer or employee of the United States Government as part of that person's official duties under the terms of Title 17, Chapter 1, Section 105 of the US Code".* The new photo claimed to be acquired from a ridiculous document titled ***"The Guantanamo Docket"*** published by the New York Times here[473].

---

[472] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Riduan_Isamuddin http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:Riduan_Isamuddin.jpg
[473] http://projects.nytimes.com/guantanamo/detainees/10019-hambali-riduan-isamuddin-

Above – an alleged "family" of Bali nuclear bombers as believed by Malaysian police... It too features a seditious photo of so-called "Hambali" that dissents from his only official photo approved by the FBI.

I guess the reader of this book will be interested in reading some quotations in regard to such a theatrical capture of this phantom personage that was appropriately called "Operation Black Magic". Indeed, they are worth reading – I believe that many other bogus "terrorist figures" would attract not less publicity than "Hambali", but, unfortunately, I do not have any hard evidence to disprove official claims in regard to the rest of high-ranking "terrorists". While in the particular case of this "Hambali" I really know many things – especially because my humble self was accused by the Americans of being his direct accomplice and even his documents supplier. I was also fortunate to have access to many legal documents in this connection in the Thai courts, thanks to being a party of the criminal cases related to that matter.

It is particularly important to comprehend all what was claimed by the hysterical press in regard to so-

called “Hambali”, because “Hambali” was linked to some other important “terror figures” – especially to well-known “Khalid Sheikh Muhammad” and to the 9/11 “hijackers”, not to mention Osama bin Laden (of whom “Hambali” was supposedly the “right hand”). Thus, successfully disproving lies about so-called “Hambali” in this case is tantamount to disproving all lies about the so-called “terrorism” in general – especially in connection with 9/11.

Here are some claims:

"It was confirmed that he organized a meeting for two of 9/11 hijackers when they visited Kuala Lumpur in 2000," he said, adding that Hambali's planned terrorist attacks in Singapore were thwarted in 2001. Hambali is also believed to have masterminded the Christmas Eve bombings in 2000 in Indonesia (19 dead, 47 wounded), the bombing on September 30, 2000 in metro Manila, the Philippines (22 dead), the Bali attacks on October 12, 2002 (202 dead, more than 330 wounded), and possibly the J.W. Marriot Hotel bombing on August 5, 2003 in Jakarta (12 dead, over 150 wounded)…”

A senior Thai police official, who preferred to remain anonymous, in his interview to the “Bangkok Post” newspaper[474]

"The Americans wanted Hambali badly because of his link with al-Qaeda. It was also a big catch for them as the war on terror at that time - and really to this date - hadn't netted many top terrorist leaders alive," a Western diplomat told Perspective. He said Hambali should be put on trial because he is wanted by Indonesia, Malaysia, and the Philippines for a series of deadly bomb attacks." To keep him in Guantanamo, as rumored, ***is not*** *the best solution," he said.*

Some Western Diplomat talking to the “Bangkok Post” newspaper[475]

In regard to the above one, I would totally agree – to abduct and to allegedly “keep in Guantanamo” incommunicado, a criminal, who is wanted for such heinous crimes by Indonesia, Malaysia and the Philippines, constitutes at least a major offence, if not a heinous crime itself against these three countries from the side of the Americans. It just looks like “giving asylum to the criminal”, especially, if someone got used to call a spade a spade.

There is also another important notice by this Western Diplomat – he noticed that “they hadn’t netted many top terrorist leaders alive” – apparently a right thing to say. “They” could only catch those so-called “terrorists” who themselves agree to be “caught” and to be cooperative with the ensuing “inquiries”. “Hambali” and his friend and supposed “terror” colleague – “Khalid Sheikh Muhammad”, also called “KSM” – are probably only two of the really good actors, who could successfully play their roles.

Anyhow, I would like to bring to your kind attention some more claims in regard to “Hambali’s capture”:

“…Reactions to Hambali's arrest were upbeat from supporters of the war on terror. A White House spokesman called Hambali's arrest an "important victory in the war on terrorism" and a "significant blow to al-Qaeda." The announcement came aboard Air Force One, as President George W. Bush was flying from Texas to California on August 14, 2003. In a speech to US Marines in San Diego later in the same day, President Bush said: "Hambali is one of the world's most lethal terrorists who is suspected of planning major terrorist operations. He is no longer a problem for those of us who love freedom." Australian Prime Minister John Howard called Hambali the "ultimate mastermind" of the October 2002 Bali bombings that killed 202 people, including 88 Australians…”[476]

The most interesting, however, is this statement below from the same article; when you read this book further, you will understand what kind of “protection of sources” the Thai police officer was talking about [try, firstly, to read it “between the lines”, and, secondly, remember what was said by this man]:

“…Most of the media reports on the case were incorrect because "firstly, we had to conceal some information to protect our sources and secondly, people from a certain organization wanted to get all the credit, like they had done everything," said a senior Thai police officer…”[477]

---

[474] Published here: http://www.kabar-irian.com/pipermail/kabar-indonesia/2006-August/002781.html
[475] Published here: http://www.kabar-irian.com/pipermail/kabar-indonesia/2006-August/002781.html
[476] Published here: http://www.kabar-irian.com/pipermail/kabar-indonesia/2006-August/002781.html
[477] Published here: http://www.kabar-irian.com/pipermail/kabar-indonesia/2006-August/002781.html

"U.S. President George W. Bush on Thursday (February 9), [2003], however, announced for the first time that Hambali was crucial to a ***plot to hijack an airplane, and fly it into the tallest building*** *on America's west coast* [leaving us only to wonder – if that one featured its own built-in nuclear demolition scheme or not]. *Bumbling his statement, Bush said the building was the "Liberty Tower" in Los Angeles, but that was later corrected to refer to the Library Tower. The 73-story building had since been renamed the U.S. Bank Tower. "We now know that in October 2001, Khalid Sheikh Muhammad -- the mastermind of September 11th attacks -- had already set in motion a plan to have terrorist operatives hijack an airplane using shoe bombs to breach the cockpit door, and fly the plane into the tallest building on the west coast," Bush said. "We believe the intended target was Liberty Tower in Los Angeles, California. Rather than use Arab hijackers as he had on September the 11th, Khalid Sheikh Muhammad sought out young men from Southeast Asia -- whom he believed would not arouse as much suspicion. "To help carry out this plan, he tapped a terrorist named Hambali, one of the leaders of an al Qaeda affiliated group in Southeast Asia called J. I.*[478]*," Bush said in a speech at the National Guard Building in Washington, D.C. "*[479]

"The U.S. government has already given us 10 million dollars for help in the arrest of Hambali," as a reward, Thai Prime Minister Thaksin Shinawatra said after Hambali was seized. "Hambali planned to carry out bombings in Thailand against the U.S. and British embassies, nightclubs in Phuket and Pattaya, and the Israeli check-in counter at Bangkok's Don Muang airport," London's Sunday Times reported in October 2003, citing Hambali's purported "interrogation transcript". "Hambali and two Al Qaeda assistants also considered attacking an Israeli restaurant with a Star of David above it, in the [Bangkok] backpacker area of Khao San Road," the British report said. The popular restaurant[480]*, in a street perpetually jammed with thousands of tourists and Thais, has since removed its large six-pointed advertisement…"*[481]

Here is a lone alternative opinion:

"…Alleged Indonesian terrorist leader Abu Bakar Bashir [who, by the way, was the alleged offical "leader" and founder of the so-called "Jemaah Islamiah" and who had successfully won an accusation against him in an Indonesian court of law already] *insisted at the time that J.I.*[482] *was created by the CIA, along with Al Qaeda, to trick and persecute Muslims…"*[483]

A few more "straight" opinions:

"…In a statement, US Ambassador Darryl Johnson said Hambali's "capture by Thai law enforcement personnel represents a major victory in the global war on terrorism and testifies again to Thailand's leading role in the community of peace-loving nations." "The US is proud to have played a supporting role in this case," he said…"[484]

What is especially laughable in regard to the above claim is that "Hambali" was captured (to be exact – illegally traded across the Thai-Cambodian border) and then sent out of Thailand to "somewhere", in circumvention of all applicable Thai laws. It was then especially mocking to claim that such an action was performed by "Thai law enforcement personnel". Those guys who are supposed to "enforce" the law, in reality "enforced" nothing else than the lawlessness. And this particular claim above was that of the United States' own Ambassador… He apparently perceived such an action as the "law" enforcement…

"…Australia wants an Indonesian accused of masterminding the 2002 Bali bombings jailed indefinitely, Foreign Minister Alexander Downer says. .. Mr. Downer described Hambali as "one of the evil of the evil". "As I understand it, he's in Guantanamo Bay and that is a very good place for him," he said…"[485]

The author of this book totally agrees with the above statement – the Guantanamo Bay was really the "good" place for "Hambali" – because there he would be very far from real U.S. Justice and from any

---

[478] JI is short for "Jemaah Islamiah" – an alleged terrorist organization of South East Asia affiliated with Al-Qaeda.
[479] Full article was published here: http://www.scoop.co.nz/stories/HL0602/S00121.htm
[480] The said popular Israeli restaurant, which was so humiliated that they were even forced to lower the six-pointed star, by the way, is known to belong to the same group of the young Mossad operatives, who organized the entire public show with "Hambali's" capture.
[481] Full article was published here: http://www.scoop.co.nz/stories/HL0602/S00121.htm
[482] That is "Jemaah Islamiah".
[483] Full article was published here: http://www.scoop.co.nz/stories/HL0602/S00121.htm
[484] http://www.taipeitimes.com/News/world/archives/2003/08/17/2003064088
[485] http://victorharbor.yourguide.com.au/news/breaking/general/hambali-should-stay-in-jail-downer/1077257.html

honest inquirers, who might not only want him to stay behind bars "indefinitely", but also might want to find out the entire truth about his alleged "crimes".

"…Hambali is a key operational commander who has been involved in every major terrorist plot in the region. He was a charismatic figure who was able to convince Southeast Asians to be involved in suicide bombings, and that's no small thing…[486]*"*

"..Hambali is said to be the only non-Arab in al-Qaeda's military committee… US intelligence officials have linked Hambali to such figures as Ramzi Yousef, now in jail in the United States for the 1993 bombing of the World Trade Center, and information from Khalid Sheikh Mohammad, a key al-Qaeda leader arrested in March, is said to support this. Hambali also organized an al-Qaeda meeting in Kuala Lumpur in January 2000, in which two September 11 hijackers, Khalid Al Mihdhar and Nawaf Al Hazmi, took part. Photographs of this meeting have been released…"[487]

"…In fact, KSM [Khalid Sheikh Muhammad] and Hambali were both present at the January 2000 planning meeting in Malaysia at which the final touches were put on the plot to bomb the USS Cole (a plot to bomb the USS Sullivans had just failed) and the decision was made to carry out the 9/11 attacks in the United States. Also in attendance at this key meeting were two of the 9/11 hijackers, Nawaf Alhazmi and Khalid Almidhar, Cole planner Tawfiq bin Attash, and others…"[488]

"Hambali" stands accused of a lot of different "terror" actions dating back as far as 1994, but it would be just the waste of time and paper to describe each of his accusations here. I would like to only concentrate on those actions ascribed to "Hambali" that have a direct relevance to 9/11 attacks – i.e. to the actual topic of this book.

Probably, the most important thing which is being ascribed to "Hambali" was that of allegedly organizing and hosting of that well-known "meeting" of the 9/11 "top planners" in Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia, held on January 5, 2000.

That meeting was attended by such important terrorist figure as very Khalid Sheikh Mohammad, and even by several "rank-and-file" 9/11 "hijackers" (those who planned to fly their aluminum planes through the thick steel bars of the Twin Towers' perimeters directly to Paradise).

This is particularly important to consider that meaningful "terrorist meeting" for a reason of understanding that the entire story about modern so-called "terrorism" is in reality a cheap fiction intended for the consumption of consummate morons.

The problem is that it was *officially* "established" that so-called "KSM", alias "Khalid Sheikh Mohammad", was a chief organizer of the 9/11 perpetration[489].

Surprisingly, those who managed "to establish" such a "fact", are not in any hurry at all to sue this "KSM" in any criminal court in the United States. But it does not matter for our consideration – the mere fact that "KSM's" guilt in regard to the 9/11 WTC- and the Pentagon- attacks have been already officially "established" is enough for now.

Now if we manage to prove here that the alleged "chief organizer" of that alleged "meeting" in Kuala-Lumpur in 2000 was a bogus person, it would automatically prove that so-called "KSM" was a bogus person too (the fact that alleged "hijackers" were bogus persons, I think, is clear a long time ago and we do not need to bother proving it here one more time). As such, the entire story about the alleged "Muslim terrorism" in the 21st century has to be discarded. I hope the reader of this book will agree with such logic.

So here is it:

---

[486] Andrew Tan, a security analyst for the Institute of Defense and Strategic Studies in Singapore. Published on: http://www.crimelibrary.com/terrorists_spies/terrorists/hambali/6.html
[487] http://www.atimes.com/atimes/Southeast_Asia/EH19Ae06.html
[488] http://www.washingtoninstitute.org/templateC06.php?CID=467
[489] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Khalid_Sheikh_Mohammed

The alleged attendees of the "top-level Al-Qaeda Summit" in Kuala-Lumpur, Malaysia, as claimed by the American FBI. Khalid Sheikh Mohammad ("KSM") is top right. Navaf al Hazmi – one of the renowned strikers against the Pentagon on AA Flight 77 – is top left.

"…About a dozen of bin Laden's trusted followers hold a secret, "top-level al-Qaeda summit" in the city of Kuala Lumpur, Malaysia. [CNN, 8/30/2002[490]; San Diego Union-Tribune, 9/27/2002[491]] *Plans for the October 2000 bombing of the USS Cole and the 9/11 attacks are discussed.* [USA Today, 2/12/2002; CNN, 8/30/2002[492]] *…"*

Attendees of the summit are said to include among others:

1) *Khalid Sheikh Mohammad ("KSM") – an alleged mastermind of the entire September 11 project;*
2) *Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin ("Hambali") – an alleged organizer and a host of the summit;*

---

[490] http://asia.cnn.com/2002/WORLD/asiapcf/southeast/07/30/seasia.state/
[491] http://www.signonsandiego.com/news/nation/terror/20020927-9999_1n27hijack.html
[492] http://asia.cnn.com/2002/WORLD/asiapcf/southeast/07/30/seasia.state/

3) *Abd al-Rahim al-Nashiri - one of al-Qaeda's top field commanders who operated out of Malaysia while 9/11 is being prepared; he was involved in an arms smuggling plot (1997) and the East African embassy bombings (August 22-25 1998), in which his cousin was "martyred"; he also organized the attack against the USS The Sullivans (January 3, 2000), and will be involved in the attacks against the USS Cole (October 12, 2000); he will be arrested in the United Arab Emirates in November 2002;*
4) *Fahad Al-Quso – a top Al-Qaeda operative; Al-Quso will be arrested by Yemeni authorities in December 2000, but the FBI will not be given a chance to fully interrogate him before 9/11 - he will escape from prison in 2003;*
5) *Tawfiq bin Attash - better known by his alias "Khallad"; bin Attash, a "trusted member of bin Laden's inner circle," was in charge of bin Laden's bodyguards, and served as bin Laden's personal intermediary at least for the USS Cole bombing; he is also thought to be a "mastermind" of that attack; Attash is reportedly planning to be one of the hijackers, but will be unable to get a US visa;*
6) *Nawaf Alhazmi – an alleged would be Flight 77 hijacker;*
7) *Salem Alhazmi – another alleged 9/11 hijacker (also Flight 77) and brother of Nawaf Alhazmi;*
8) *Khalid Almihdhar – an alleged would be Flight 77 hijacker;*
9) *Ramzi bin al-Shibh – investigators believe he wanted to be the twentieth hijacker; his presence at the summit may not have been realized until after 9/11;*
10) *Mohamed al-Khatani - a Saudi, he will confess to attending the summit while being held in the US Guantanamo prison; he will unsuccessfully attempt to enter the US in August 2001 to join the 9/11 plot.*

As you could see from the abovementioned assembly of those nice guys, most of them apparently wanted to be nothing else than the suicidal hijackers. Meaning that they were all in a hurry to appear in Paradise – amidst the Gardens, and the Fountains, and the Houris with dark eyes and with skin as white as concealed pearls, obedient and eternally young… I hope you agree with these logical conclusions of mine after carefully reading the official claims quoted above.

This so-called "summit", at least, according to its description in the mass-media, really looked more like a contest, where the competitors spent most of the precious time contesting for their personal privilege to go to Paradise ahead of others… Doesn't it look so? It seems that some of the contestants were prohibited to the Gate to Heaven only because the U.S. authorities refused them the visas to enter the Untied States first… What a pity, indeed…

Now I think it would be good to review some of the statements in mass-media in regard to some of those contestants for Paradise. I think it is very interesting.

This is from ***"TIME" magazine, Monday, Aug. 25, 2003 "Hambali's Heir Apparent"; by Andrew Perrin[493]; Bangkok***:

"…It took U.S. interrogators three weeks to break the will of Omar al-Faruq, a senior al-Qaeda operative captured in Indonesia in 2002. Spirited away to a U.S. air base in Afghanistan, the Kuwaiti endured day after day of interrogation, including long periods of isolation and sleep deprivation. When al-Faruq finally cracked, he admitted he was Osama bin Laden's most senior operative in southeast Asia, and detailed a network of terror in the region whose scope was beyond anything previously imagined..."

He was a tough guy, indeed – he endured tortures at the dirty hands of kafirs[494] at least three weeks, before beginning to talk…

and what do you think about "Hambali", who supposedly replaced him?

"…Riduan Isamuddin, who effectively assumed al-Faruq's responsibilities in Southeast Asia after the latter's arrest, was himself captured by Thai police and the CIA on Aug. 11 in a tiny apartment an hour north of Bangkok. But Isamuddin, better known as Hambali, appears to have required far less pressure than al-Faruq. Regional intelligence officials have told Time that Hambali began to talk openly about his terror activities shortly after he was taken to an undisclosed location to face U.S. interrogators… One of the key revelations: Hambali told the interrogators that his replacement in the network is Azahari bin

---

[493] http://www.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,477976,00.html
[494] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Kafir

Husin, a Malaysian geophysics professor who trained with al-Qaeda in Afghanistan and literally wrote the Jemaah Islamiah (JI) manual on bomb building..."

As you see, this brave so-called "Hambali", despite apparently aiming to go to Paradise, and being as tough as even ready to use nuclear weapons against those Australian tourists in a Balinese bar, suspiciously, quickly agreed to cooperate with the cops from among the infidels. Not only had he agreed to betray to them all the plans of his alleged "brotherhood", not even to say about the actual "brothers"… He went as far as to even betray his own deputy, who was supposed to replace him as the leader of the so-called "Jemaah Islamiyah" organization (and who was supposed to continue those nuclear bombings)... Doesn't it look really strange to you?

One must be completely insane to believe that The Most High would really admit such a scumbag as "Hambali" to Paradise… It was previously believed that those Islamic warriors would stand in their belief till the end because they supposed not to care about This life much and were much more interested in the World to Come. To the extent that they could even imitate those real Japanese kamikaze pilots and to fly those four "hijacked planes" directly to Paradise… But it seems that this notorious 9/11 organizer was not really a believer?

Just try to be realistic – those alleged "Al-Qaeda" guys do not look like real warriors of Islam…

And what do you think about the other "big" guy – so-called "KSM", alias "Khalid Sheikh Mohammad"? Do you think he was really tough with his so-called "inquirers" after his "capture"? You are badly mistaken if you think so – I will not quote anything here just to save paper, but if you are really interested – just look in Google how so-called "KSM" had behaved when he was "captured" and how long a time it took for his "inquirers" to make him sing. You will be surprised, indeed.

And you will be surprised even more if you think seriously over this matter: why those "bad" guys like Milosevic[495] or even Saddam Hussein[496], or even Victor Bout[497], should face court-trials, but those bad guys like Khalid Sheikh Mohammad or Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin, who already admitted to being chief organizers of the most heinous crimes so far of the 21st century – such as the World Trade Center nuclear demolition and the 2002 Bali nuclear bombing, should not go on trial and should, instead, loaf about at the so-called "Guantanamo Bay prison"?

By the way – does anyone seriously believe that these two guys are really behind bars right now? As for my own humble opinion, I do not think so. I am just too cynical and too logical to believe in such a notion. I am certain that they enjoy their lives in a full sense of this word – drinking their beers and flirting with women, but in case it would be really necessary, they would be at hand – to be demonstrated to some governmental or international inspectors somewhere "behind bars" at the Guantanamo Bay extrajudicial "detention facility" – just next to the beach where they spend their time when no inspector is around…

Oh, perhaps, it is not fair to refer to the responsible U.S. officials as someone faceless. Those folks who organized the production with the so-called "Guantanamo detention facility" apparently have their names. One of their names you could find, for example, in so-called "The Guantanamo Docket", that is published here: http://projects.nytimes.com/guantanamo/detainees/10019-hambali-riduan-isamuddin- According to the last page of that document, a person, who seems to take a personal responsibility for hiding all these "terrorist figures" from the U.S. Justice system, is a certain **"D. M. Thomas Jr, Rear Admiral, US Navy Commanding"**.

Now, let's try to be realistic and a little bit logical. We have a basic premise: those would be 9/11 hijackers and those who wished to be the 9/11 hijackers, and those who were supervisors of the alleged "hijacking" – all assembled in Kuala-Lumpur, Malaysia. They assembled there supposedly to discuss their heinous plot + 2002 Bali bombing + the USS "Cole" bombing. The U.S. Government wants us to believe their version of events.

Well. Let us "believe" it for awhile. Our conclusions, based on this "belief", would be very unfavorable to the U.S. Government's current stand. It would be much, much better for the U.S. Government, if we would *not* believe its ridiculous version. But we agreed to believe it already. So, here it is:

---

[495] Late former President of Yugoslavia, who was sued in the court for the so-called "genocide".
[496] Late former President of Iraq, who was sued in the court for the so-called "genocide".
[497] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Viktor_Bout

Let us go one by one: in that Malaysian "Al-Qaeda" Summit were assembled the alleged "hijackers", at least some of them, and the supposed "masterminds" of that 9/11 "hijacking". This will be our basic premise. We do not invent and do not distort any facts, because as such this story was presented by the very U.S. Government.

Now we know that there were not any hijackings on 9/11 at all:

1) The Pentagon could not have been attacked by Flight 77, as claimed (if someone still believes that it was indeed Flight 77 that struck the Pentagon, it is better for him to close this book right now and to read some other stuff – maybe to enjoy reading fond memories of President Bush or those of President Clinton).

2) There was no "fighting on board" Flight 93 that crashed in Pennsylvania (scattering its debris, after disintegrating at a high altitude, over an area of at least 6 miles).

3) And the thick perimeter steel columns of the Twin Towers, plus one "passport of a hijacker" found on ground zero, plus a retractable landing gear found retracted and with a wheel featuring an undamaged rubber tire, plus the "unexplainable" refusal of the U.S. Government to release the passenger-lists for almost 10 years – all of these, and more, successfully proved that there were no planes in the case of the WTC Twin Towers.

However, even if there were any planes that struck the Twin Towers in New York – still, it has been already proven that the WTC was demolished by its in-built nuclear demolition scheme.

Even if those planes that supposedly penetrated the steel perimeter columns of the Twin Towers were in reality physical, not digital, even in such a case, these planes (along with alleged "hijackers" inside the planes) were merely a secondary part of the primary nuclear demolition plot – intended only to distract the public attention from the real cause of the demolition.

Therefore, irrespective of the fact whether the 9/11 "hijackers", who had attended the Malaysian "Al-Qaeda" Summit, were sitting inside the physical planes, or were sitting in front of their TVs drinking their beers and watching those digital planes at the moment of attack, in both cases it is deemed successfully proven that these so-called "warriors of Islam" were accomplices of those guys who actually planned to demolish the WTC by its built-in nuclear demolition scheme.

Do you want to argue? Please, try. I wish you really good luck in your argumentation.

Next one: so-called "Hambali". It has been proven already that this man was an accomplice of Mike Harari who participated in his own capture, by agreeing to play that role of a captured "high-profile terrorist", and who, suspiciously enough, quickly began to talk to the cops and to betray his own "comrades-terrorists".

First: "Hambali" was captured in Cambodia, and then illegally exchanged for the 17 Muslims from Trad province – across the Thai border. If "Hambali" would not participate in the game, being a "genuine" terrorist figure, then he would not allow the Thai cops to play that game around him. He would simply refuse to receive his newly made Spanish passport. He would refuse to put the two Makarov pistols in his pockets. And he would loudly complain if the cops would try to play such a game as his bogus arrest in Ayutthaya, Thailand.

I think it is pretty obvious that nothing mentioned above could have been performed without his explicit permission and without his personal participation.

Second: if "Hambali" were a genuine person, he would honestly talk to his FBI- (or whatever American) interrogators. He would definitely reveal to them that the Thai cops were liars – in reality, they bought him (together with his two Makarov pistols) from the Cambodian cops, and were so cheating the gullible Americans.

This also did not happen.

Third: if "Hamabli" were a "genuine" guy, he would never go to Jordan after his capture in Thailand. He could probably go to Guantanamo Bay, to Diego-Garsia, to Guam, to Afghanistan, to the Thai court, to the U.S. court, to the Indonesian court, to the Philippines court, but Jordan would never be an option.

“Strangely” enough, he went to Jordan and he indeed appeared in Guantanamo Bay only in April 2007 – actually because the author of these lines started to make a big noise over this matter a month earlier. Where was “Hambali” all this time – from August 2003 and until April 2007? In Jordan? What could he do there? Was he a Jordanian citizen? Or was he wanted by Jordanian Justice for some crime?

Just try to be realistic – “Hambali” was in Israel all that time – until the matter began to grow a little bit scandalous, thanks to the scandalous nature of the humble author of these lines.

Now it is proven that not only the “hijackers”, but also the chief “Bali-bomber” (for the “patricians” the chief “*nuclear* Bali bomber”) was proven to be a bogus person that belonged to the Mossad.

However, “Hambali” is officially blamed for nothing else than the 2002 Bali bombing (exclusively and “confidentially” for the “patricians” – he was blamed for nothing else than a 2002 *nuclear* Bali bombing) and several other bombings! Isn’t he? And also – he is blamed for organizing the entire 9/11 project – together with his best friend and comrade-in-arms Khalid Sheikh Muhammad! Isn’t he?

What will be our logical conclusion?

The conclusion will be very unfavorable to the Mossad: it was the Mossad that committed the 2002 Bali nuclear bombing and the rest of those bombings blamed on “Hambali”.

Do you wish to argue?

Oh, I almost forgot this. I could confirm that shortly before the 2002 Bali bombing, Mike Harari (in the disguise of “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini”, of course) and “Hani Hammoer” suspiciously often visited Indonesia and Bali in particular. Neither of them had any reasonable business to do there. An official part of their business was then well-known to me. However, neither of them was ever able to explain what their reason for visiting Indonesia so many times was. You could make your own conclusions – taking into consideration the incredible capabilities of Mike Harari as demonstrated in other similar cases.

The next thing is the participation of Khalid Sheikh Mohammad in the Malaysian “Al-Qaeda” summit.

Since the “hijackers” and so-called “Hambali” were successfully proven to be bogus persons, what about so-called “KSM”? Could he alone be genuine against such a background?

Try to guess.

Khalid Sheikh Mohammad admitted to be the organizer of the entire September 11 project (I mean the project in a sense offered for the plebs by the “9/11 Commission’s” Report).

I guess it is clear to everybody that the “findings” of the “9/11 Commission” could be true.

If so-called “KSM” claims that he organized the 9/11 attacks in accordance with the 9/11 Commission’s scenario, it only means that he is also a part of the game. Doesn’t it?

The summary of the above is enough to establish that Khalid Sheikh Mohammad and “Hambali” are both fruits from the same tree, grown by the Mossad.

This means that all crimes, without any exception, which are being ascribed to Khalid Sheikh Mohammad, to “Hambali”, or to any other man related to them, were in reality committed by the Mossad (or, at least, by those who wanted to make it to appear that all these crimes were committed by the Mossad, with the latter’s explicit consent to bear such a guilt). I hope it is clear to everybody who is familiar with elementary logic.

There is yet another logical argument concerning abovementioned “Hambali”, particularly connected to the author of these lines.

How come that “Hani Hammoer” who was a person, which actually had introduced me to Mike Harari, and who was alleged to supply “Hambali” and other “nice” guys from his group with their fake documents, has never been arrested? Despite the fact that this “Hani Hammoer” has apparently enjoyed a central position in that “confidential” chart (shown at the beginning of this book) composed by the FBI and purported to show the links between “Hambali” and his guys and between Mike Harari and the author of these lines?

Do you know, by the way, what this “Hani Hammoer” does now?

You would probably be surprised: he lives in Bangkok with his Thai wife under the very same name: “Hani Hammoer”; he has a registered business, and he does not feel that any FBI or whatever other police has any claims against him whatsoever. “Hani Hammoer” has never been arrested and has never been even looked for; spare for a very short period of time in 2003 when for a couple of months he was supposedly “hiding from the FBI”.

What would be the conclusion then? The conclusion is very bad: those guys like “Hambali”, “KSM” and those “hijackers”, who allegedly managed to fly the aluminum-made “Boeings” through the thick steel perimeter columns of the Twin Towers and through the four rows of the Pentagon – were all bogus personalities, which have never existed in reality. I am sorry to say so, but this is the sad, fact… Nobody could fight against elementary logic. Facts are stubborn things.

Since we came to the logical conclusion that the officially “established” main perpetrators of the terrorist actions such as: the 9/11 hijackings, the 2002 Bali nuclear bombing, the Marriott hotel bombing, the Manila [nuclear] bombing, the attack against the USS “Cole”, and even the 1998 mini-nuclear attacks against the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing – were all bogus persons, which was overwhelmingly proven by their bogus “Malaysian Summit”, then what else could we say about the so-called “terrorism”?

It should be noted also that Khalid Sheikh Mohammad, following his capture, confessed that it was him, who personally, with his “blessed right hand” severed the head of that “American Jew” – Daniel Pearl, the Wall Street Journal reporter, who was claimed to investigate Osama bin Laden’s alleged nuclear aspirations.

Daniel Pearl; still with his head on his shoulders.

According to the new book by the Pakistani president Pervez Musharraf, “In the Line of Fire”, it was allegedly Khalid Sheikh Mohammed, the alleged mastermind of the 9/11 attacks, who was *"the man who may have actually killed Pearl or at least participated in his butchery.*"

Moreover, recently there was a direct “confession” of so-called “KSM” published, whereby he apparently admitted to the so-called “Military Tribunal” that:

"I decapitated with my blessed right hand the head of the American Jew, Daniel Pearl, in the city of Karachi, Pakistan. For those who would like to confirm, there are pictures of me on the Internet holding his head," the transcript [of Khalid Sheikh Mohammed statement] read[498].

Let us draw a conclusion now in this particular regard:

The supposed “kidnapping” and “murder” of that American Jew Daniel Pearl was allegedly organized by no one else than Sheikh Ahmed Omar Said[499]. He, in case you forgot it, was the very man who transferred those ill-starred 100,000 USD to the would be 9/11 “hijacker” Mohammed Atta on personal orders of Pakistani Lt-General Mahmood Ahmed, then the Chief of the Pakistani ISI.

---

[498] Fox News, Thursday, March 15, 2007, Khalid Sheikh Mohammed Confesses to Daniel Pearl's Execution; http://www.foxnews.com/story/0,2933,258907,00.html

[499] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ahmed_Omar_Saeed_Sheikh

Khalid Sheikh Mohammad was alleged to be “a person, bigger in the “Al-Qaeda’s” hierarchy than Sheikh Ahmed Omar Said”, because the latter claimed that he did not want to kill Daniel Pearl, but it was someone “higher than me” in the “Al-Qaeda” hierarchy who took the knife (and the entire matter) into his hands and did the job.

Now, at last, it is found that this “someone” was so-called “KSM” – the friend of “Hambali” and the main organizer of the 9/11 project.

Do you see a link? Now we know that there were no hijackers at all, that Mohamed Atta was an asset of the Pakistani ISI (and, most probably, the FBI borrowed Atta from the ISI because they needed some “hijacker” to be used in the cover-up), and Sheikh Ahmed Omar Said was also an asset of the ISI.

In such a case, Daniel Pearl was a part of the game and there should not be any doubt in this regard, because to think otherwise would be to sin against logic. That means he agreed to forever separate with his wife and his not yet born child and to pretend to be “murdered” for everybody – only to support the cover-up story that the “Al-Qaeda” was allegedly in pursuit of nuclear weapons. I guess it is clear enough.

That means that so-called “KSM” is merely one more clown who participated in the same production: he admitted to organize non-existent 9/11 “hijackings”; he admitted to decapitate Pearl, who has never been decapitated in reality. And, as you could expect, he also admitted to allegedly commit many other major actions of the so-called “international terrorism” – mostly, on behalf of Osama bin Laden.

Now everybody, who possesses logic, is welcome to make his or her own conclusions…

Actually, so-called “Hambali” and those simpletons from various secret services who have promoted him together with his friend Khalid Sheikh Mohammad in such a manner did a very good job. We have to appreciate, indeed, and to applaud loudly.

By organizing that unprecedented “Al-Qaeda Summit” in Malaysia on January 5, 2000, “Hambali”, together with his best friend “KSM”, managed to clear at once the very “Al-Qaeda” from any terror suspicions whatsoever. Which means that: it was not the “Al-Qaeda”, which attacked the USS “Cole” and it was not the “Al-Qaeda” that nuked the American Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania.

Do you want to argue? Try to argue. I wish you really good luck in your argumentation...

Who were those rogue guys who conducted the mini-nuclear attacks against the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on an anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing? And who were those, who attacked the USS “Cole”, if it was not the “Al-Qaeda”?

Try to guess who they were: it is quite logical to presume that it was the same people who stayed behind that circus with the bogus “Al-Qaeda” and “Jamaah Islamiah” persons as described above…

It now becomes very clear, thanks to the Malaysian Summit of the “Al-Qaeda”, to understand that it was the very same group – that attacked the World Trade Center in New York. It is very logical. It was the very same group of rogue guys who attacked the World Trade Center, who attacked the USS “Cole” and who nuked the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania “to commemorate the Hiroshima”. It simply could not be otherwise. By the way – the USS “Cole” was apparently struck by torpedo, fired from a submarine hiding not far away, or at least by an anti-ship mine brought to the scene by certain highly qualified navy divers. One must be completely insane to believe that the U.S. destroyer was attacked by abovementioned contenders for the Gate of Heaven riding some inflated boat full of explosives as it was officially claimed…

It should be noted also, that while some actions of the so-called “terror” (such as alleged “decapitation” of the “American Jew” Daniel Pearl – who had simply changed his identity and is still alive and kicking) were truly bogus, certain actions of the so-called “terror” were indeed genuine.

It was a genuine nuclear device that “in milliseconds” reduced the Sari Nightclub in Kuta, Bali, to a pile of smoldering dust. It was a real bomb that struck the USS “Cole”. It was a real “mini-nuke” that leveled the Australian Embassy in Jakarta. And the two nuclear bombs which destroyed the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania, as well as many other bombs (many of them nuclear) were truly genuine. Not even to say about the genuine cruise missile with its genuine half-megaton thermonuclear warhead which was found unexploded in the middle of the Pentagon…

The game around the so-called “Muslim terrorism” is far more serious than it might appear at first glance…. Even the so-called “Muslim terrorists” are indeed bogus, the bombs and especially the nuclear and even the thermonuclear bombs which are being ascribed to them, are all genuine…

* * *

Now we come back to the time of the arrest of “Hambali” 11 of August 2003 in Thailand and to his speedy extrajudicial “extradition” to “nowhere”. I just need to finish with my personal story in relation to the so-called “terrorism”.

After making sure that I would not be able to summon “Hambali” to any Thai court (since he was already flown out of Thailand), Mike Harari used his connections with the Thai police and tipped them off that I was the one who allegedly supplied “Hambali” with the fake Spanish passport. It was also tipped off that it was indeed me, the humble author of these lines, who also helped to arrange the trip of the 9/11 hijackers from Malaysia to Thailand and then – further to the United States three years ago; also by allegedly supplying them with appropriate travel documents (i.e. all that was made by “Hani Hammoer” was blamed on me; though, without explaining to the silly Thai cops that aluminum could not penetrate steel and therefore no hijackers were actually needed).

Following this denunciation, 14 of August 2003, morning time, some seven or so policemen from the Thai Crime Suppression Division (one of the elite Thai police units) with a search-warrant from the Criminal Court broke into my apartment and confiscated all my paperwork, computers etc. and also arrested me on that allegation. Unfortunately for Harari, these cops were greedy and I paid them a bribe of 1,200,000 Thai Baht (about 30 thousand USD equivalent) for closing that case on the spot. They returned to me all my property and reported to a judge (who issued the search-warrant) that “nothing suspicious has been found” in my apartment.

I immediately understood who did this and also suspected that Harari wanted to confiscate my computers particularly for a reason that I might have in them his photographs and some other sensitive information about him – remaining there from the “good old times” when we were still friendly. Indeed, I had a lot of information about him in my computers, so he was right in that sense. In order to avoid any loss of such information in the future, after my first arrest, I created back-up copies of all my important computer data and kept them in some secure places.

Since that event, even though I did not have any hard proof I was tipped off by Harari, I presumed so, and completely ceased any relationship with him. Apparently, Harari presumed also that I understood it was him who tipped me off, and our relations, since then, from the “cooled” state, transformed into an open enmity. He called me couple of times with some threats – such as that if I won’t shut up I would follow “Hambali” to the Guantanamo Bay, but I just told him that I did not care.

Also, about this time, “Hani Hammoer” disappeared and had not been seen for about 2 months, claiming later to hide himself from the FBI.

Then Harari moved to his next show.

On 12 of October 2003, Harari “staged his own arrest”. For that reason, he moved in advance from his spacious 6-bedroom apartment (because it was rented in a building known to be a kind of “protected by Israeli security zone” – i.e. the residence for their most valuable people) into a private house rented on the outskirts of Bangkok – at 51/425, Muang Ake Village, Lukhog locality, Muang district, Pratumthanee province. Since he was living in Bangkok not under his real Israeli name, but under a bogus Arabic name of “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini” – under this name he was also arrested in his “country residence”.

While preparing his “arrest”, Harari even grew a beard – to resemble a really “good” Muslim (or, maybe to hide a little bit of his own face – since Mike Harari was quite a well-known personage – at least among the intelligence community).

The bogus arrest of bogus “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini” was organized as a very high-profile event. He was arrested by four Thai police generals who arrived to apprehend him with a lot of their subordinates. They arrived to his house with a Search-Warrant No.ค 720/2546, issued on October 11, 2003, by the Provincial Pratumthanee Court. Those Thai police Generals and Colonels broke into Harari’s

house as early as 7:30 AM to begin a search and the search continued until 13:00 PM (at least, according to the official note of the search, later enclosed in my own case-file in the criminal court).

ภาพถ่ายนายคูสเ สนนี่ขณะถูกตรวจค้นและจับกุมตัว

ภาพถ่ายนายคูสเ สนนี่

สำเนาถูกต้อง

พ.ต.ท.

(ธรรมนูญ ลิติกุล)

สว. กก.4 บก.ส.2

Above – Mike Harari (alias "Monsieur Hadji Mohamed Husseini, allegedly a citizen of France") during his staged arrest and "search" of his new house on October 12, 2003, in Bangkok, Thailand, as photographed by the Thai secret services. These photographs were legally obtained from the case-file of the Criminal Case Black Number 5729/48 at the Criminal Court of Southern Bangkok. Stamps in Thai language on the above page belong to the Thai court and to the Thai Public Prosecutor's office.

The above was a part of a certain 6 page long document in Thai language that was a genuine report of the bogus "arrest" staged by Mike Harari on 12 of October 2003. The rest of the pages of that document are included in the last part of this book. The arrest-report mentions Harari as "Mr. Husseini Hadji Mohamed", a citizen of France, as well as his son Aziz, genuinely a citizen of Thailand.

If you look at that document, you will notice the age of "Mr. Husseini Hadji Mohammed" was mentioned (in digits, clearly visible in the otherwise Thai text) as only "67" – that is his alleged age, because he claimed to be born in 1936 in all his "Husseini's" documents, including obviously those issued by France, since he was arrested as a "French citizen of age 67".

Below the abovementioned one (at the end of the book) is a page of a classified chart (another page of it is shown in the beginning of this book) that was composed by the American FBI for their Thai colleagues. It purports to represent the conspiracy ring behind the 2002 Bali bombing and some other terrorism-related events. Here the author of this book is mentioned as "Dimitri", Mr. "Hani Hammoer", Harari's subordinate, as "Hani", Harari himself as "Hussini", and Mr. "Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin" – the acclaimed Bali [nuclear] bomber and a prominent 9/11 organizer – as "Hambali". As you can see, the American FBI made me equal to Mike Harari. I shall be proud, indeed, of being such a big guy… This particular document is widely available in various criminal cases at the Criminal Court of Southern Bangkok, for example criminal cases Black File No.605/49; No.6009/48; No.2534/49; No.5729/48, as well as in many other criminal cases.

It is followed by a genuine court document where the Thai police citing the local U.S. Embassy claim that the author of this book and one of his partners are allegedly involved with so-called "Hambali" and with so-called "international terrorism" in general. You can see all these materials at the end of the book, but for the mean time, let me tell you the rest of the story.

The arrest of "Doctor" was also attended by the local FBI officials from the American Embassy (who probably believed that the production was the genuine stuff) and deemed almost as an important event as the arrest of "Hambali" three months earlier.

As a result of the search in Harari's new house, there was found a stock of various empty passports allegedly found, along with forged immigration entry- and exit- stamps, some empty visa stickers to various countries, photographs of major international terrorists – apparently prepared to be fixed into their new passports, computers, printers, and some other "terrorist" paraphernalia. But it was not earlier than 10:30 AM (probably when all those things had already been "found"), when Harari requested to borrow from one of the policemen the latter's mobile phone and used it to call an officially registered mobile phone of the author of this book, telling him the following phrase: *"Dimitri, they came and found everything; I am arrested, you, please, run!"* I thanked him for his kindness (it was especially "kind" of him to make such a call to me from the cops' telephone because we hadn't talked to each other since August) and I answered that I was not interested.

Upon his arrest in Bangkok, in the glorious tradition of "KSM", "Hambli", and other "heroic terrorist figures", bogus "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" immediately confessed to a lot of different kinds of terrorist activities. He confessed to being one of the organizers of 9/11 (of course, without mentioning anything about the secret emergency nuclear demolition scheme of the WTC – he was talking about the hijacked planes only). He confessed to being one of the chief organizers of the 2002 Bali bombing, as well as to being one of the chief suppliers of various travel documents (including diplomatic passports) to various leaders of the so-called "international terrorism".

Of course, he claimed that he performed all these activities "in the name of Islam" and did not feel sorry for what he did and he even kissed a copy of the Holy Quran to stress it (Harari always kept a copy of the Holy Quran in his house – it was permanently opened at some verse proclaiming the necessity of Jihad – and in such an opened position it was always displayed his book-shelf; although, to be fair, I have to say that he knew very little about Islam; so if you engage him into a conversation on Islamic history, or on the Islamic doctrine, or on contents of the Quran, you would be surprised at how superficial was his knowledge on this subject; this is not to mention that he could not even read the Arabic properly – his copy of the Quran was, therefore, in two languages – English+Arabic).

In addition to all his "confessions", Harari did not forget to mention me as one of his chief lieutenants – who helped him a lot, for example – to maintain connections to people such as "Hambali", etc.

The arrest of bogus "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" in Bangkok was a much celebrated event – since he was deemed to be the eldest and the most prominent leader of the "international terrorism", considering his stature, his intellectual level and his age (and considering that he claimed to be nothing else than a son of late Grand Mufti of Palestine – who, in turn, was considered to be one of the top Nazi criminals).

However, Harari's quiet release on bail the very next day – after all his "confessions" were properly recorded and signed – was not publicized at all.

The Thai police did not violate any law by letting free such a dangerous man as "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" – one of the organizers of 9/11 and of the 2002 Bali Bombing. Because they did not release him for free. He posted some bail[500] to be released (probably a couple of thousand USD in equivalent, if not less). After his release, Mike Harari simply disappeared (at least for the Royal Thai Justice – he jumped bail, exactly as expected). However, all terrorism confessions, signed by "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini", remained and could be used in any legal proceedings.

On 6 of November 2003, I was arrested again – some eight Thai policemen from the Police Special Branch (an elite anti-terrorist unit of the Thai police) broke into my apartment again (I will omit the exact details here) and again arrested me and confiscated all my computers and my paperwork (but without mentioning any of these in the list of the confiscated properties). This time they did not want to accept any bribe.

They delivered me to their Special Branch Office, but there was nothing to talk about, because neither of the sides was stupid and both I and the police understood very well what was going on and what the game was. They did not even bother to ask any questions, because they would know all the answers in advance, but only told me that I was arrested on request of the local American Embassy because the eldest terrorist leader – recently arrested "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" pointed at me as one of the prominent terrorists.

The legal pretext for my arrest was that I allegedly supplied the Spanish passport to a certain "Hambali" – the leader of the "Jemaah Islamiah" organization, and that I allegedly supplied passports to some other leaders of "international terrorism" – including helping the 9/11 hijackers and the 2002 Bali [nuclear] bombers.

At the time I was still sitting at the Police Special Branch office, I saw two European men arrive there to look at me. According to my arresters, these two were from the local American Embassy – on whose request I was arrested. While I was still in their custody, two days later – i.e. 8 of November 2003 – this group of the Police Special Branch, along with one American man from the local American Embassy arrived to my apartment again – in order to confiscate the remaining stuff. That time they attempted to confiscate even the TV-set, the gift from Mike Harari. Luckily, the Apartment's keeper, who was quite friendly with me, did not allow taking the TV-set. He demanded the search-warrant, but there only "forged documents" were mentioned, so he was brave enough to refuse giving them the TV. So, thanks to him, I still have that one in my possession.

I will omit here exact technical details of my arrest and attempted prosecution in the Thai criminal court. I would only mention that an initial attempt to prosecute me in Thailand failed and the criminal case in a local court was dismissed. However, due to persistent attempts of the American FBI to get me extradited to the United States, I was kept under detention in the Thai immigration prison from November 25, 2003

---

[500] In accordance with Thai Criminal Procedure Code, release on bail could be granted by either the arresting police (within first 48 hours following an arrest) or by a Criminal Court (or by a District Court handling a criminal case) – after the arresters have already delivered the arrested person to the court to request for his 12 days remand, which supposes to happen within 48 hours following the arrest. In the first case (if the police granted the bail), the police would have 6 months time to complete a preliminary inquiry and to come up with charges. In the second case (if the police preferred to deliver the arrested person to the court and have already asked the court for his 12-days remand – irrespective if the court has later released such a person on bail or not), the police would have only 48 days (i.e. max. of 4 remand periods of 12 days each) to complete the preliminary inquiry and to come up with the charges.

till December 20, 2004.

The trick with the immigration prison allowed the Thais to avoid certain judicial technicalities, prescribed by the Thai Criminal Procedure Code and by the Thai Extradition Act. Actually, the Thai cops were afraid that if they brought me to the Criminal Court, I would post bail and escape afterwards. Indeed, they initially brought me to the Criminal Court and I managed to be released on bail there. So, not to repeat this mistake, they decided to keep me at the immigration prison, instead, supposedly, outside of the Thai court's jurisdiction (as they believed). At that moment, the Thais were trying to please the Americans, in a hope of getting a few more millions of dollars (they were obviously encouraged by the 10 million USD paid for "Hambali" and were sure they would get more). This play with the judicial technicalities resulted in the gravest violation of the Thai law, as this was clearly an illegal detention, not sanctioned by any court. As a result, I made a big headache for the Thai Judicial system later.

This is actually a very long story, which is too technical for this book and is interesting to professional lawyers only, so I will omit it here. In brief, I attempted to get some Thai cops (including a few colonels and a couple of generals) punished for the illegal detention of mine, that lasted over a year, and I indeed put them (and the judges who tried to side with the cops) to the corner. This culminated in the interference of the Thai Security Council that forced the Thai Supreme Court to lose its face, but to save the face of the Thai secret services. Initially, I attempted to punish only some cops, moreover, within the frames of the Thai law. But due to such attitude of the Thai so-called "justice", I was obliged to design another method of the punishment, far more severe, and, moreover, directed this time not at any particular cop, but at the Security Council of Thailand, and, by extension, at the entire Thai state. I am still hesitating whether to proceed with this design or not, because it is too damaging for the Thai state and I feel pity for it (I actually love Thailand)… But in any case, the punishment is prepared and pending (this particular notice is not for the reader of the book, because he does not understand what I am talking about anyway, but for some discerning folks from the Thai Security Council who suppose to understand very well what I mean and what kind of disaster they are facing).

The two photographs below were illegally taken by someone who smuggled a mobile phone into the prison in February 2004. These are the only photos of me available:

Here you can see the author of this book and the general conditions. People have to live in these conditions 24 hours a day, 365 days a year. And so was I waiting for my extradition to the United States. The Thai jailers do not allow their prisoners to have any walk in fresh air even once a week – so everybody who stays there can not breath any fresh air or to see any sunlight during the entire time of their detention. A maximum of physical exercise the prisoners could have is to struggle their way to a toilet and back to their allotted space on the floor. The pictures above were taken at a time when the detention cell was filled at only 40% of its intended capacity; most of the times it was twice as crowded as shown here.

I guess that the Americans were planning to initially put me into a plane and send me out of Thailand exactly like they did with so-called "Hambali", but it was not too easy in my case. Unlike "Hambali", I was

not cooperative at all; moreover, I understand a bit about the law and I know very well how to defend myself. So it was not easy to perform such a trick with me and therefore the matter was bogged down and the procedure was extended for over a year. Eventually, the Americans came to their senses and realized that it would not be beneficial at all to get me to the United States and to let me testify before the U.S. court (could you imagine that all that I knew about the WTC nuclear demolition scheme would be revealed in the U.S. court, along with the exploits of Mike Harari on the field of the so-called "terror"?). So, the Americans eventually abandoned their attempts to obtain my extradition. After that, the Thai officials, who were illegally detaining me in the immigration prison in an attempt to please the Americans, had no option than to release me under some "face-saving" pretext. Since December 20, 2004, I was free.

Anyhow, my being in the Thai immigration prison while waiting for an extradition has unexpectedly proven to be beneficial to this book and to its reader. While still being detained at the Thai immigration prison, cage No. 5 (it was luckily the very cage where all "newcomers" used to be initially placed), I accidentally witnessed one of the worst tricks performed by Mike Harari in cooperation with his Thai accomplices. The problem was that bogus "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" (I mean Mike Harari) had disappeared since released on bail in October 2003, but a charge was due to be submitted to the Court because the case was really important and could not be so simply shelved.

For this reason, the Mossad hired another bogus personality to stay in jail instead of Harari. That hired person was about 50 years of age – i.e. slightly younger than real bogus "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini", who was supposedly born in 1936[501](Harai was actually about 77, then), but the Mossad obviously believed that for the Thai Justice it would pass.

This new "Husseini" was "accidentally" arrested somewhere on the street and delivered to the immigration prison – exactly to the cage No.5 – where I was also at that moment. When I asked this new "Husseini" what his case was he was not able to come up with any plausible explanation and just said that he jumped bail and now the police wanted to bring him back to the Justice.

I was especially surprised when I saw Harari's son Aziz – an 18 year old boy – visiting the immigration prison exactly at the time when that new bogus "Husseini" had arrived there. (Mike Harari had a Chinese wife – almost 40 years younger than him, now late, and a son from her – named "Aziz Husseini" – according to his bogus Arabic surname. His son was genuinely a Thai citizen, since his late wife even though from the KMT Chinese descent was a Thai citizen.)

The next day, I was surprised even more when I got a fresh copy of the "Bangkok Post" newspaper – because there was a big photograph of this new "Husseini" depicted together with the then Commander of the Immigration Service of Thailand – Police Lt-General Charnwut Watcharapuk[502] – followed by the claim that it was allegedly this new "Husseini" who supplied "Hambali" with his Spanish passport.

Below – a clip from the "Bangkok Post" newspaper, the October 1st 2004, edition, page 7, that shows a new culprit who allegedly made a passport for "Hambali". Next day, this person will be proclaimed to be "Hadji Muhammed Husseini" who jumped bail; he will be put in jail to stay there instead of Mike Harari.

[501] Harari in reality was born in 1927, but according to his Guinean diplomatic passport he was 9 years younger.

[502] Soon after that event of exchanging super-bogus "Hussein" for simply a bogus one, Police Lt-Gen Charnwut Watcharapuk had been promoted two steps upwards – he became first an assistant, and then, very quickly – a first deputy of the Thai National Police Commissioner. So, by now he is the second person in the Thai Police hierarchy.

Fr. 1 Oct. 2004. p 7

Bangkok Post

SOMCHAI LAOPAISARNTAKSIN

Forgery suspect

Accused passport forger M.A. Hussein, 44, a Bangladeshi, is questioned by Immigration Police after being arrested on Wednesday night in Bang Rak. He was earlier arrested in March 2002 but skipped bail and fled overseas. Police said he later travelled in and out of Thailand on a false Burmese passport. He is believed to have produced a fake passport for Hambali, a Jemah Islamiyah suspect who was arrested in Thailand last year.

New bogus "Husseini" was later handed over (I personally witnessed that exact event) to prison guards who arrived to pick him up from the Bangkok Central Prison and later I learned that "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini", supposedly a citizen of France, had been convicted on various terrorism-related charges and sentenced to 25 years of imprisonment, but because of his guilty plea the punishment was reduced to 12 years only.

Some legal copies from his criminal case-file are available; also available are more documents from his file of inquiry – i.e. those never submitted to the Thai Court – even those including the real photograph of Mike Harari taken during his arrest 12 of October 2003 are also available. The photograph of the new bogus "Husseini" is also available – along with that "Bangkok Post" article I have mentioned above.

I need also to add here that when I was eventually released from the immigration prison, I attempted to visit Mike Harari (I mean "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini") in Bangkok Klong Prem Central Prison,

building 6 – where he supposedly served his 12 years sentence for the "terrorism". Of course, "he" (I mean the man who really stays in the jail in his stead) simply refused to meet with me, which was quite understandable.

Eventually, I had decided to submit to a prison chief a certain letter with attached photographs of Mike Harari – I mean the real bogus "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" and photographs of the bogus "Mr. Husseini" – who was his 25- or even 30-years younger replacement. In that letter I requested the prison chief to investigate what was the irregularity. The request was simply ignored – apparently the chief of the prison, as well as the chief of Thai police (who got a copy) have also got their share of money.

Second "indirect" checking of the true personality of the suspicious prisoner in the Building No.6 in the Klong Prem Central Prison named "Hadji Mohamed Husseini", a citizen of France, undertaken in September 2007, through the means of a private detective, revealed that this queer "person" has been changed at least twice since then: during this second checking it was not any longer a "Bangladeshi-looking" personage bearing that name – like the one shown in the "Bangkok Post" article, but some square-faced Arabic-looking guy, being apparently in his mid 40-s.

At last, it was found that "Doctor Hadji Mohammed Husseini", a French citizen, had been transferred from Thailand to France under some inter-governmental agreement and he will supposedly serve the remaining part of his prison term in some French jail. His transfer occurred somewhat in the beginning of 2008.

The strange thing was that in May 2007 I informed the local French Embassy, that a citizen of France, a certain "Dr. Hadji Mohamed Husseini", was a bogus person, who acted as a cover for Mike Harari, who, in turn, was the chief organizer of some important acts of the so-called "international terrorism". It took me approximately 4 hours describing all these technical and legal details, as mentioned in this book, to two gendarme officers at the French Embassy in Bangkok. It seemed that at learning of all these things, both were visibly shocked, especially when they got to know that it was a French citizen who organized all of it. So, one could rightly expect that the French Government would undertake certain measures in this regard. Indeed, it "undertook" the measures: the bogus person was promptly transferred to France…

It shall be noted also for those possible readers who are interested in the purely legal aspects of this problem, genuine photographs of Mike Harari (alias "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini, citizen of France) during his abovementioned "arrest", of fairly good quality, in color, are available in the case-file of the Criminal Case Black No.5729/48 at the Criminal Court of Southern Bangkok. The genuine note of "arrest", though in Thai language, legally obtained by the author of these lines, is also available and its scanned copy is enclosed at the end of this book. From there it could be obtained a lot of purely legal information – i.e. names of the arresting police, search-warrant number, criminal case number, exact date of search, the exact name of Harari's son Aziz, the fact that "Doctor Husseini" was indeed a French citizen, etc.

Since I was released from the Thai immigration prison, I managed to meet a couple of times Mr. "Hani Hammoer", with whom, despite all the troubles created by Harari, I managed to retain more or less friendly relations. From "Hani" I have learned that the 9/11 operation was sanctioned by the then Prime-Minister of Israel Ariel Sharon – whose duty was to say the final "Yes" – in accordance with the Mossad's subordination procedure. He claimed that it was Sharon who supposedly put his signature on a certain document allegedly permitting Mike Harari to proceed with the entire 9/11 project. Following all scandals and suspicions arising from that commitment, "Arik" had decided that enough was enough and had simulated a few unbelievable strokes while pretending to be paralyzed. According to "Hani", who has bitterly complained about Sharon's "Jewish mentality", Sharon, who was indeed healthy like a bulldozer, came up with that simulation only in his desperate attempt to escape any responsibility for his signature under the sanction in case of a major scandal over the 9/11 affair. At that instance, "Hani" claimed that since Doctor[503] himself was almost 80 years old and would soon pass away due to his old age, and with Sharon pretending to be "a vegetable" (though being fit enough to secretly play tennis in his back yard), all blame for 9/11 in case of any major inquiry would be put on the younger people like himself. He was then extremely unhappy with such a development.

Strangely enough, "Hani Hammoer" is still available in Bangkok up to this day (at least he was still

---

[503] When "Hani" talked to me, he always referred to Mike Harari as "Doctor". I have heard also that even in Panama many people used to refer to Harari as "Dr. Harari" also. Harari himself also preferred to be called "Doctor" even when you address him directly – only those who knew him for many years were entitled to call him "Mike".

available on the second week of March, 2009), despite being officially "wanted" by the American FBI for the Hambali affair.

I was surprised to learn that "Hani Hammoer" was arrested for some petty crime and stayed in the Bangkok Remand Prison for a few weeks in 2008. It so happened that I went to that prison to visit a certain not unknown Mr. Viktor Bout – the so-called "Merchant of Death" and the "Lord of War" – whose character supposedly inspired a notorious Hollywood movie of the same name (it so happened that Victor resided in the same small village with the humble author of these lines and therefore I felt obliged to help him with his case). Viktor was at that prison fighting the extradition charges in the Thai Criminal Court. During one of such visits, I noticed "Hani Hammoer" in the visiting room and found out that he was there for some alleged petty financial fraud. Surprisingly, "Hani Hammoer" stayed there under the very same name "Hani Hammoer" – under which he was wanted by the FBI in 2003 for producing the fake passport for "Hambali". But despite "Hani's" status being obviously verified in the police computer, that should contain all records of other charges, this did not lead to any extradition request from the United States, neither to any local prosecution for that "Hambali" affair. In a few weeks, "Hani" was released on bail, as could be expected.

There is no doubt that he was planted into the prison for spying on Viktor Bout – since Victor was arrested shortly before these events. Unlikely "Hani" had anything else to do inside the prison.

What about the "Doctor" himself? I was surprised when I found out that Mike Harari, at his venerable age, was appointed to be a Counselor for Political Affairs at the Israeli Embassy in London[504]. As to this day (this being written November 14, 2007) Mike Harari exists in two hypostases – as "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini", supposedly a "French" citizen, he serves his 25 years punishment of imprisonment (reduced by half due to his guilty plea) for the so-called "terrorism" in the Building 6, Klong Prem Central Prison, Ngam Wong Wan Road, Bangkok, Thailand (don't forget that later he would be transferred supposedly to serve the remaining part of his sentence in France). But as Mike Harari – he serves the state of Israel at the Israeli Embassy to the United Kingdom.

Screenshot of webpage of Israeli Embassy in London, UK.

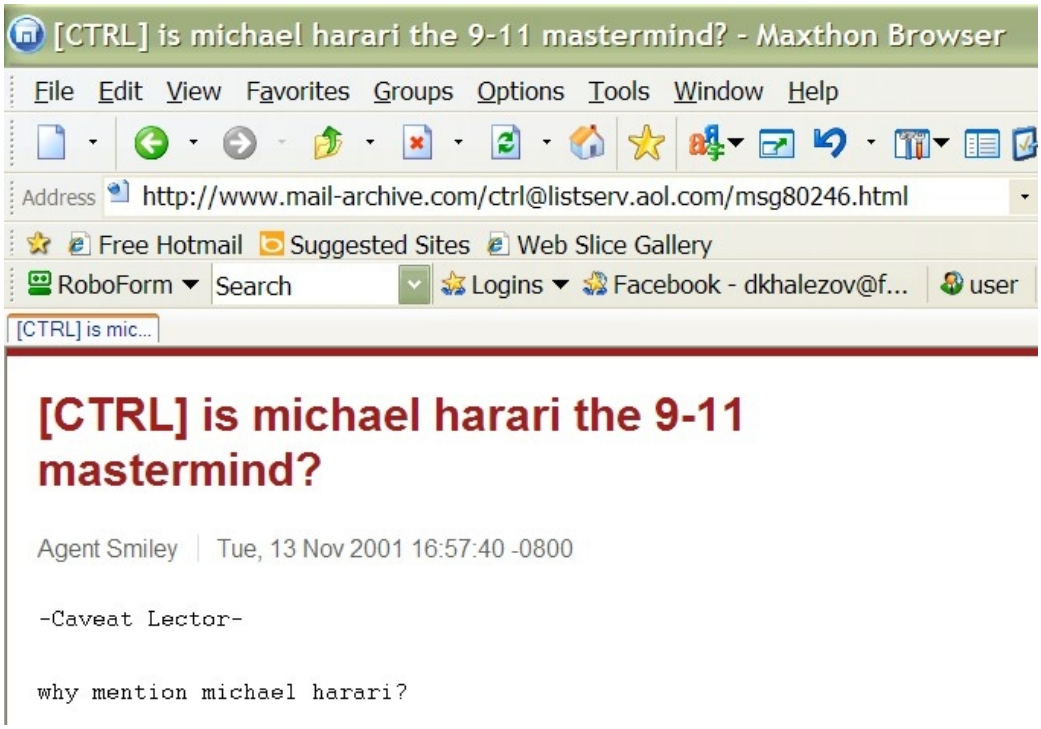
Since I presume that someone will not believe me, or it might be possible also that those contents of the

[504] Israeli Embassy's website: http://www.israel-embassy.org.uk/web/pages/polithm.htm

web page would be changed in the future, I decided to make a commemorative screenshot of that webpage, so it would exist forever in this form (see above).

Do you think the FBI did not know that it was Mike Harari who [supposedly] organized 9/11? You are badly mistaken if you think so. As early as on November 13, 2001, there was some unprecedented information published on the Internet[505] suggesting that it was Mike Harari who did the job.

Here is the screenshot from that web page in case you disbelieve or in case the so-called "good guys" would modify or remove that web page upon publication of my book (make sure to notice the date of the publication of that post that is clearly visible in grey font):



Screenshot of webpage at http://www.mail-archive.com/ctrl@listserv.aol.com/msg80246.html

It was, of course, unofficial information titled "is michael harari the 9-11 mastermind?" But look – it was on November 13th, merely two months after the 9/11 events. And do you think the FBI did not know about it? You must be very naïve if you think that some private "conspiracy theorists" (that did not exist yet in November 2001, by the way, since they appeared only 4 years later) would suspect that the job was done by Mike Harari, while one of the most serious secret services in the world (which is the American FBI) would miss to notice this fact… It should be rather presumed that the folks who published this suggestion in November 2001 had somehow acquired this seditious information that was leaked by the FBI.

Do not even doubt that the FBI knew everything. Hence this strange Internet page published on November 13th, 2001…

I have to add here, however, once again:

I do not believe that Mike Harari and Co. were indeed capable of organizing such an expensive, complex, and extremely well-planned project as "9/11", not to say capable of executing it in the almost flawless manner. I *do* believe that this theatrical production with the supposed "guilt of the Mossad", that was so unprofessionally obvious and unbefitting a serious secret service, was designed to distract attention of the gullible from the real perpetrators of 9/11 – the Freemasonic sect, and to switch this attention to the usual scapegoats – the "evil Jews".

But it does not mean, of course, that Mike Harari was not guilty. He, at minimum, knew about 9/11 in advance, and he was celebrating the 9/11 execution, being in a genuinely celebratory mood, and I was an eye-witness thereof.

---

[505] http://www.mail-archive.com/ctrl@listserv.aol.com/msg80246.html

French secret services and the 9/11 Vendetta.

It might sound strange that the French secret services were involved into 9/11. But it is the matter of fact that France had something to do with it. You cannot escape from facts. We have to deal with this reality.

First of all, I should remind you that it was the French State that intervened on behalf of Mike Harari and arranged the transfer of the bogus prisoner "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini", supposedly a citizen of France, from Thailand to his "country of origin" to serve the remainder of his prison term (it is explained at the end of the previous chapter in detail). Oddly enough, this unprecedented transfer of "Husseini" occurred in a timely manner: only in a couple of weeks the humble author of these lines was planning to summon this "prisoner Husseini" to the Thai Criminal Court to be a witness in a criminal case related to so-called "Hambali" and to some other so-called "terrorists". I had already submitted the proper paperwork to the Court requesting a hearing to talk about this matter, so the Court was aware they would be put on the spot very soon. You could probably imagine what would happen then in the Thai court-room once such a bogus "prisoner Husseini" who was at least 30 years younger than necessary would be brought in and his face would be compared in front of the judges with that of the real Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini (the real Mike Harari) that was available inside the case-file… That is why the French Government's interference in this process came exactly on time.

Why would the French Government participate in these events, one might ask? Would not it be better for France to simply deny that the new alleged "Doctor Husseini" was a French citizen and to state that all his claims to that effect were false?

Unfortunately, it was not so easy. Something was too much wrong from the beginning to go such a simple way. It appears that France had been involved with Harari from the very beginning and, due to this fact, it could not abandon this process in the middle. Apparently, Harari could not use his own Israeli passport for travelling. He was too well known to many serious people under his real name; moreover, he was wanted by at least two countries (Norway and the USA) for his crimes and they might also apply for his extradition from any third country he appears in.

On the other hand, he could not travel too easily with his Guinean Diplomatic passport, copy of which is shown in the corresponding chapter of this book. Firstly, a Guinean passport, even though diplomatic, needed a visa to almost every country, and it was not really convenient for "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" to apply for these visas. Imagine that Harari is first of all a white person, while 100% of Guinean population is African black and this fact is known to everybody. When he came with his Guinean Diplomatic passport to any foreign embassy to request a visa, it attracted a lot of undue attention from everybody around. It was not what such a secretive person as Harari would wish. In addition to all of it, because his Guinean passport was not an ordinary one, but diplomatic, Harari could not hope that he would keep a low profile when visiting foreign embassies. It is a matter of courtesy that upon a visit of a foreign diplomat he must be attended by some diplomat from the embassy, rather than by an ordinary clerk who deals with ordinary visitors. All of it was not really convenient for him, as you might guess.

Luckily, Harari speaks perfect French – his French is far better than his English or his Spanish, not to say that it is better than his Arabic (which he seems not to be able to speak at all, despite bearing an Arabic name and claiming to be a Doctor). Considering all of this, there are certain reasonable grounds to believe that Harari indeed used a French passport for his extensive travelling around the world. Frankly speaking, I have never seen with my eyes any French passport in his possession. I have seen only his Guinean Diplomatic and his Venezuelan passports (and later also his Uruguayan Diplomatic and South-African passports). But it does not matter that I failed to see a French passport of his. Harari had no duty to show me everything he might possess. I remember that in one instance, in 2002, Harari went to Switzerland to open a secret bank account there. He told me that he would travel there on his South-African passport acquired especially for that reason and he did not want to use his Guinean Diplomatic passport in that case. When he came back from Switzerland, I accidentally got hold of his South-African passport and noticed that there was no entry stamp in it into Switzerland. I understood that he lied to me and then I managed to quietly check his other three passports – Guinean, Venezuelan, and Uruguayan, and in neither of them there was any stamp to- or out of Switzerland. Apparently, he travelled there on some other passport, which I have not seen.

Therefore, I am certain that he had a French passport, and apparently not only a "passport" as a book, but the very right to possess such a French passport. It seems that France had really entitled him to use its nationality. First of all, when Harari staged his bogus arrest on October 12, 2003, he was mentioned as

being a “citizen of France” in the arrest-report (a genuine copy of it is at the end of this book for your reference). Why would Thai policemen, who came to arrest him, state his nationality as “French” in official documents covering his arrest when it was very clear that “Hadji Mohamed Husseini” according to his name was an Arab, according to his place of birth (Jerusalem) he was an Arab too, and, according to his Guinean Diplomatic passport he was an Arab as well? There was simply no reason to suspect that “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini” might have been a French citizen, considering all these particulars. Why was he mentioned in the arrest-report of the Thai police as being a “citizen of France”? And why was he mentioned in Bangkok Central Prison registration section as a “citizen of France” too? And why was he eventually transferred to France to serve the remaining part of his prison term for the so-called “terrorism”? Would not the French officials who arranged his transfer to France notice that something was wrong with his particulars if “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini”, an apparent Arab by the name, were not genuinely a citizen of France?

Try to be realistic when considering this possibility. Just imagine that you are a French judicial official – whose job is to arrange transfers of prisoners of French nationality from foreign jails to France.

You come to Thailand because you have learned from your superiors (or from local French diplomats) that there is one French citizen who serves his prison term for terrorism (!) in Thailand; and you wish to transfer him to your home country. You studied his case and you found out that the prisoner, being supposedly a national of France, oddly bears an Arabic name – “Hadji Mohamed Husseini”. Moreover, he was not even born in France, because it is clearly stated in documents that he was born in Jerusalem, Palestine.

Next you saw that he was born in 1936 (Harari was born in 1927, actually, but in all his documents it was stated that he was born in 1936). Then you could probably imagine how he may look like, considering his age. Then you see photographs of Mike Harari in a case file and you get surprised first, because you see that an old gentlemen on these photos looking at least 10 years older than he claims to be (because in reality he was born in 1927, rather than in 1936, and he looks accordingly in those photos).

Then you decide to go to the Bangkok Central prison to talk to him in person. And you get surprised even more, because the actual prisoner behind bars whom they call to talk to you does not look like those photographs in the case file you studied before your visit. He looks about 30 years younger than necessary.

So, you ask this “Doctor Husseini” (who was actually accused of “terrorism”, just to remind you) – are you really a French citizen, of Arabic descent, born in 1936 in Jerusalem? You hear an answer: Yes, sir, I am the one. Then you probably say: OK, dear, I believe you. Just begin to pack your things. Tomorrow you will fly home. To serve there a remaining part of your prison term for your “terrorism”.

The next day, you come with an escort of armed French police (you are dealing with a terrorist, after all, don’t forget) and also together with their Thai colleagues (also heavily armed). The cops from the armed escort that came with you are surprised at seeing such a young-looking terrorist who was born in 1936 according to the documents, but you convince them that there is nothing wrong with it. So, you sign all necessary documents, receive that accused “terrorist” from the Thai jailers (in handcuffs, of course), and bring him to the airport. There you convince Thai immigration officers that this 45-years old guy was indeed born in 1936 (because staying in Thai jails usually makes prisoners look that much younger), and put him into a plane bound for France.

Upon arrival, you also convince the French immigration officials to the same effect – that the Arab terrorist you brought with you, who is in his mid-40s, was indeed born in 1936. You sincerely believe that this “terrorist” you brought to France from Thailand is indeed a French citizen, Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini, born in Jerusalem, Palestine, in 1936, and you do not have even a slightest doubt about it. That is why you sound very convincing. The French immigration officers believe you at once. They have no doubt as to his true identity. It is just normal for them that typical Arab terrorists holding French nationality usually look 30-35 years younger compared to their true age as stated in their official papers.

That is why after successfully passing through the French immigration checkpoint, you proceed to bring “Doctor Husseini” to some French jail and, at last, you hand him over to the French prison authorities. And you also convince them to the same effect: that he is the right person. The French jailers receive him from you accordingly: thoroughly check all his particulars, take his fingerprints, take his mug-shots, and register him as “prisoner Hadji Mohamed Husseini”, born in 1936, in Jerusalem, Palestine, citizen of France, accused in Thailand of “terrorism”, and punished by the Thai Criminal Court for 25 years of imprisonment, commuted by half due to his guilty plea.

Now this “prisoner Hadji Mohamed Husseini” begins to serve his remaining prison term in France, his home country. You have done a good job. And you go home, at last, to have a rest from your long and tiring journey to Thailand. And you feel that your conscience is clear: you did the right thing – you brought home a citizen of France.

Does the abovementioned development sound realistic to you?

You should remember from the previous chapter how so-called “Hambali” was taken out of Thailand on his way to Jordan. It was done in the *dark corner* of the airport, first of all, *all lights were off*, and security was *extremely tight*. But this “Hambali”, at least, looked about the same age he claimed to be. In order to bring out of Thailand and to deliver to France “Doctor Husseini”, who was more than 30 years younger than necessary, it would not be enough to only turn all lights off in airports upon his departure and arrival. It would be necessary also to put a sack over his head. And to convince immigration officials that this guy is too dangerous to allow strangers to see his face. But this would be reasonable actions in regard to his identity. What about his French nationality – this is another story. Thai prison officials would simply refuse to hand him over to the French authorities unless the latter provide sufficient proof that this “terrorist” was indeed a citizen of France.

Do not even doubt that everything about his French nationality was genuine. It could not be otherwise – “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini”, the alias of “Mike Harari”, was either a real citizen of France, or, at least, he must have been granted some very special protection from top French Government officials; and under such protection, he was entitled to claim that he was indeed a French citizen. And all his claims to this effect must be immediately confirmed by the nearest French Embassy. If not, the abovementioned trick would simply fail to work.

Harari was a citizen of France. It is the fact. And he was protected by France, despite being known for his terrorist activities. It is another fact.

By the way, Harari himself told me many times during our endless conversations on various topics that he was a personal friend of former President of France François Mitterrand.

Apart from the fact that Harari’s French citizenship was apparently genuine, there must be also a genuine involvement of various French officials who arranged a genuine transfer of his bogus replacement from Thailand to France, as described above. Without the serious involvement of the French security- and other officials this unprecedented transfer of the bogus person, who was 30 years younger than necessary (and apparently has different face features, not to say different fingerprints), would never be possible. I hope you realize it.

Now, as we have at last established that France definitely had something to do with Mike Harari and his protection, we could also guess that France had something to do with the 9/11 perpetration.

Why do I think so?

It is because before the French officials had arranged that unprecedented transfer of Harari’s younger replacement from the Thai- to the French prison, they had learned from me about all the real details of the 9/11 perpetration. As I have said, I spent about four hours explaining to the two French security officials about real facts pertaining to the WTC triple nuclear demolition, and about the personal role of Mike Harari, alias “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini”, allegedly a citizen of France, in that perpetration.

What do you think must have been behavior of the French officials upon learning that they were accidentally harboring no one else than the chief organizer of the entire 9/11 project (as well as the chief Bali nuclear bomber)?

I guess they should have promptly denounced any protection they previously provided to such an evil person and launch a very serious inquiry into that matter. Probably, they must also cooperate with their U.S. colleagues in conducting such an inquiry. At least, you should expect them to do so.

In addition, you might expect that some responsible French security officials would try to contact me (the author of these lines) in order to obtain more legal details about all those affairs. I was the only available person who was legally entitled to obtain copies of various documents from criminal cases in Thai courts in relation to all these events. I could do that because of being a party to some cases and no one else in Thailand or anywhere in the world ever had similar rights. I was an absolutely unique person in that

sense. In all, I had access to 13 different criminal cases all related to extremely sensitive matters – such as so-called “Hambali”, “Hani Hammoer”, “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini”, etc. Considering these opportunities, it would be quite reasonable for the French security officials to contact me over these matters and to try to obtain from me some more information regarding their own “French citizen” who had actually organized the nuclear demolition of the WTC…

Surprisingly enough, they have never contacted me again. But by no means had they forgotten about “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini”. They arranged for his transfer from Thai prison to France exactly on time: when he was about to appear in a court-room of the Criminal Court of Southern Bangkok and to be unmasked officially – in front of the judges (I was the one who arranged that summon of him as a witness). What could that action mean? It means that France had obviously something to do with the entire 9/11 project from the very beginning. It simply could not be otherwise. Facts are stubborn things…

What could be a real reason of France’s participation in such an action against the United States?

If you employ a concept of modern so-called “political correctness”, you would never be able to see any reason at all. To be able to notice this reason (or reasons), you must be a really free-minded person, absolutely free from any slavish complexes. Remember it: only a free-minded person can use his brains freely.

Before investigating any crime it is good to look at all possible motives.

First of all, what is France as a state?

Let us be honest with ourselves. France was once a truly great country. Until very recently, it was a mother country which possessed a lot of colonies in Africa, Asia, and elsewhere around the world. Even today, she still possesses a few of them. It was once very influential not only in “black” French-speaking Africa, but in the Arab world as well. French language until very recently was a “lingua franca” in the world and only recently French was replaced by English in that particular capacity. Besides, French was an official language of diplomacy until very recently. Almost all countries in the world used French as a primary international language in their national passports intended for travel abroad. It was replaced by English in that capacity only some 20 years ago. Just only 70 years ago it was still a necessity for any and every educated person anywhere around the world to have a good grasp of French. Even today, French still remains the second official language of the United Nations Organization – but only as a mere reminder of its former importance.

Of course, as you might probably imagine, this kind of development is not liked by many French people at all. They still believe that French is a great language and it must remain lingua franca even today. However, their aspirations are in vain – French has clearly lost to English (which is primarily being associated nowadays with USA, rather than with England).

Until very recently, France could boast its own pop-music and its own indigenous cinematography – probably the best of its kind. But all of this is in the past today. Nobody is going to listen to French songs and nobody is going to watch any French movies. All cinema-theaters are engaged by cheap Hollywood production only, so no room remains for any alternative. The truly best French cinematography is dead. The same thing could be said about remaining aspects of the French cultural inheritance. The exquisite French culture has apparently lost to the so-called “mass-culture” primarily associated with the United States and the English language.

The same could be said about the French education system. It clearly lost to the American one on both school- and university levels. Nobody craves today to enlist at the Sorbonne as it used to be. Everybody wants to study in Harvard today, or at the worst case – in Oxford or Cambridge.

It is very clear that France as the state and everything that used to be associated with its former culture is on the losing side nowadays. It is the sad fact whether you like it or not.

As you might probably imagine, all these developments are not really welcomed in France. A lot of French people sincerely believe that something has gone badly wrong in this world. And many of the French, especially educated people and especially those who tend to think independently, would not miss to notice that the true culprit behind their losses is the very United States of America.

In addition to all these cultural losses, France has suffered great economic losses too. As long as one loses its influence somewhere, someone else would quickly take his place. Everywhere the French lost

their influence; they were replaced by the Americans. It is mostly the American-based multinational corporations that spread their tentacles everywhere around the former “third world” – a good third of which used to belong to France. It is primarily American-made weapons that are being sold today everywhere around the world, rather than the French-made ones.

France has lost too many things during the last decades of the 20th century. It no longer produces its own computers, neither its own computer software. France does not produce any domestic electronics today. It no longer produces its own communication equipment. Its once flourishing automobile industry is on a sharp decline today. The same could be said about the once flourishing French civil aviation industry.

France still struggles in a very few specific branches of industry – such as the nuclear power plants construction, for example, and in space exploration, but even there her efforts look not more than a mere agony. Nobody wants to have new nuclear power plants anymore after the so-called “Chernobyl disaster”; and her space flights are more a matter of prestige than that of any income.

In addition to all of it, France managed to lose her very statehood. She is no longer a state today, but merely a province of a certain “European Union” – very much like a kind of “Moldavia” while a part of the former Soviet Union. France no longer controls her own borders, no longer has any currency of her own, police from other European countries can freely operate on her formerly sovereign territory. And soon France will lose her remaining national symbolism – her passport, her coat of arms, her flag, and her national anthem – which will all be replaced by some unified symbols common for the European Union. That will be her real end.

Actually, I loved France. It was a really good country. And I feel pity for what has happened with this country. But what could we do? We have to deal with the reality: now we have France, a former great country, populated by the proud French people – who still consider themselves great, and these people who apparently love their France, obviously cannot reconcile themselves with all the losses suffered by their great nation. I hope any reasonable person free of slavish complexes would fully agree with my observations in this regard (even though these observations of mine are obviously not “politically correct”).

Let us take a closer look at some other aspects of the former “greatness” of France.

France was the first country in the world that freed itself from the corrupt rule of former kings as a result of the greatest Revolution in history – the event which is being widely celebrated even today, when everybody has forgotten about freedom and the word “revolution” begins to sound negative.

France participated in World War I and managed to become a winner in it.

France participated in World War II and somehow managed to become a winner even in World War II.

France was the third country that managed independently – entirely on her own – to develop nuclear and thermonuclear weapons after the World War II. It was the third most powerful nuclear state – far more powerful than China. As one prominent French politician used to say: *"The Americans and the Russians could destroy the earth 1000 times over. France could only do it once – but that is enough."*

Moreover, it was actually France that took the lead in nuclear science prior to the World War II – thanks to the breakthrough research by Pierre and Marie Curie. France developed her own peaceful nuclear industry. French nuclear reactors were probably the best in the world.

France developed her own indigenous space industry as well.

France also developed her own supersonic aviation – both for military and civilian purposes. Her “Mirage” was the fastest jet-fighter in the world and her “Concord” was the fastest civil airliner ever built.

France was obviously the third greatest country in the world – immediately following the United States of America and the Soviet Union. Nobody could argue against it. Relatively small and relatively poor France, having smaller population compared to that of the U.S. and the USSR, and also devoid of many needed mineral resources, still managed to match, on her own, practically all the greatest achievements of these two huge countries.

Now, please, try to imagine, considering all of this, how proud must be an average French citizen of his motherland?

And now, again, please, try to imagine how proud of his country must be some specific French citizens – those who decided to serve in this country's secret services. Imagined?

And now try to imagine, that France is still technically a "great" country, even today, even after all her losses described above. France boasts one of the most active and efficient intelligence and counter-intelligence apparatuses – comparable only to those of the United States, the UK, the former USSR, and Israel. And the secret services of France are apparently staffed with some specific people, who love their great France much more than you could even imagine.

Could these people in the French secret services have some grudge against the United States?

Oh, yes. Do not even doubt that. Many of them share the general dissatisfaction of the French people over the losses suffered by France, and by French language, and by her cultural and economic inheritances. And many of these people are reasonable enough to realize that most of these things they lost to no one else than to the United States of America. Besides their general dissatisfaction with the Americans' advances everywhere in the world, the people from the French secret services might have certain specific reasons to harbor a grudge against their American colleagues.

What could be these "specific reasons", you might ask?

Let us begin with the U.S. intervention into former French Indochina (Vietnam, Cambodia, and Laos) in the '60s and the '70. Although from the political point of view, it might look like the "cowardly" French lost to the Communists in that area, and faint-heartedly escaped, while the "brave" Americans came in to amend the situation, it does not look entirely so from the point of view of the secret services. From their point of view, it looks like the Americans kicked out the French from the latter's important zone of influence, and turned the former French domain into a zone of influence of their own.

Add here that the American CIA also appropriated the entire heroin business in that area, wrestling it from the hands of the French secret services, which initially organized it. This may not be well-known on the "political" level, but on the level of certain French officials, especially those of the corresponding age, it is surely remembered.

Some of the newer "specific reasons" we are talking about was that as a result of the first "war against Iraq" (orchestrated by the U.S. secret services, at least, obviously) France, one of the main oil operators in Iraq, was simply kicked out. The same count put an end to a promising nuclear cooperation between France and Iraq that was highly beneficial to France.

It is also good to remind that France lost more as a result of the so-called "Chernobyl catastrophe" than even the former USSR, against whom it was originally directed. It was nothing else than the "Chernobyl disaster" that effectively put an end to a promising development of the peaceful nuclear industry that was one of the primary objectives for the French national economy. Actually, if you try to recollect all those events that followed the "Chernobyl disaster", you will be surprised to notice that France did not share the Chernobyl hysteria. French nuclear scientists were rather trying to prove to the contrary – stating that a nuclear reactor could not explode by definition. But their honest opinions were nothing but a voice crying in the wilderness in 1986…

Now you might probably imagine – how much those French who knew certain dirty secrets about the 1986 "Chernobyl catastrophe" might hate those guys who stood behind both – the actual "catastrophe" and the intense anti-nuclear hysteria that followed.

But there was one more recent event that might have eventually exasperated the French secret services.

There was one peculiar issue between these two countries that dates back to July 25, 2000, when Air France Flight 4590 – the Concord flight from Charles de Gaulle International Airport near Paris, France, to John F. Kennedy International Airport in New York City, New York, operated by Air France – crashed in Gonesse, France, killing all 100 passengers, 9 members of crew, and 4 people on the ground, in addition. It was the only accident that ever happened with the Concord since the beginning of its operation in 1969, but this very accident delivered a mortal blow to the Concord's existence. That accident eventually led to a demise of the entire Concord's operations and production. The demise happened not immediately, of course; the Concord managed to drag on for another 2 years, but eventually it happened.

As a result of that "odd" tragedy, the only available supersonic passenger plane – the beauty Concord, the very pride of France and that of every citizen of hers – was dead… The word "is" is no longer applicable to the word "Concord", but only the word "was". There is no more beautiful supersonic passenger Concords in this world. And no more chance that they might re-appear one day. And it was pretty clear from the beginning that the Concord was put on death row on July 25, 2000.

An ensuing inquiry, as you might expect, had "established" that it was an "accident" (did you seriously expect those guys to point to the U.S. secret services as possible culprits of Flight 4590 catastrophe?), but that was the "plebeian" version of the "truth". But I hope the reader of this book does not think that the secret services of France are staffed with "plebeians"? Of course, they are not. The serious people, who serve in the French secret services, apparently, do not even bother to read that "plebeian" version of the "truth" in regard to Flight 4590 catastrophe, which turned to be the catastrophe for the entire Concorde enterprise and a winning point for the Boeing Corporation…

There is no hard proof, of course, as to any involvement of particularly the United States' secret services into that "accident" (it might have been done by some *other* secret services), but the serious people have never had even the slightest doubt that it was a state-sponsored terror action and that it must be *retaliated against,* one day.

There are some reasons to believe that the Mossad, which abides by the principle "divide and rule", somehow managed to provide its French colleagues with a certain hard proof that it was the American secret services who stood behind the Flight 4590 catastrophe. Still, it could be a false presumption, because the Mossad (which professes the "divide and rule" religion) could as well organize the Flight 4590 catastrophe on its own – with an intention to blame it "secretly" later on its U.S. counterpart.

In any case, to investigate the disgusting intrigue behind the Concord catastrophe is apparently beyond the scope of this book. Here we only try to talk about possible motives of the French secret services to bear a grudge against their U.S. colleagues. And we managed to find some of such motives, at least. Apparently, there were certain sound reasons why the French secret services might wish to provide some help to their Mossad colleagues – who decided to wage their little 9/11 war against the United States. It should not be surprising then why the French provided Mike Harari with such unprecedented assistance as described in the previous chapter.

The reader might not believe, of course, because these allegations against the French are too serious. But the fact remains, whether you like it or not: the French protected Mike Harari in the manner described above, knowing for sure that it was *him*, who organized the 9/11 affair. Why should they do that?

Let us try to put ourselves in their shoes. Let us imagine that you are some high-ranking French intelligence officer, who is in his 70s, who was brought up a long time ago, and who is apparently healthy enough as not to believe in any modern garbage such as "international terrorism", "money laundering", "drug trafficking", and especially in so-called "human rights", "democracy", and "international cooperation" – all of which make sense only to zombies, but not to free-minded people.

Just try to look at this world by his eyes. What could you see? You will see that:

1). The United States secret services (namely its "CIA") were the first who organized a high-scale "drug trafficking" in a modern sense during the Second Indo-China war (moreover, stealing that business, which was initially of a much smaller scale, from the very French secret services). And that they continued such business even after that by installing their puppet – General Manuel Antonio Noriega – in Panama.

2). You will see that it was the United States secret services who created Osama bin Laden and his so-called "Al-Qaeda" – which are being accused today of the so-called "international terrorism".

3). You will see that it was the United States secret services who installed Saddam Hussein and who ordered him to occupy Kuwait.

4). You will see that it was the United States secret services that created so much trouble for the civilian nuclear industry – one of the main sources of income to the French State.

5). You will see that it was the United States clandestine efforts that greatly increased oil prices, simultaneously discrediting the civilian nuclear industry.

6) You will see that the United States is simply destroying France, her former might, and her very sovereignty by making her dependent on the oil prices that could be controlled from across the ocean...

7) And at last, you see that the same guys are destroying the French aircraft industry by all methods that they could invent – including even purely terrorist ones.

What do you think – if you are in his shoes, would you really like the United States?

Just try to be honest with yourself.

If you are really a French patriot in his 70s with that kind of knowledge and without any slavish complexes – that are typical to younger people – you would probably dream of destroying the United States by a massive thermonuclear strike.

Or, in a moderate case, you might probably dream of only shooting down a couple of hundreds of the Boeings in different parts of the world and simultaneously wish that an illicit drugs flow into the United States would increase by at least 100-folds. Because the United States simply deserves all of that.

Just try to imagine that not everyone in this world has reached that state of mind which is dubbed a "new thinking". There are quite a few people alive, especially from older generations, who still remember the World War II and those values that were in use among the humanity before that War. And these old people think differently compared to those youngsters whose minds are damaged beyond repair by the so-called "political correctness".

And now just try to imagine that such a hypothetical "old-thinking" person is approached by Mike Harari – a long time acquaintance from the friendly secret service – who offers to teach those Americans a lesson – such as provoking them to detonate their own thermonuclear charges right in the middle of New York City. And to shoot down several passenger "Boeings" of their own, in addition to the thermonuclear explosions in the middle of the city. Would you like the idea?

Probably you would, if you were really in his shoes, not in your own ones. Why not? 9/11 was not the real thermonuclear strike against his enemies, after all. It was only a beautifully conceived provocation – intended to exploit the enemies' own greediness, their own cowardice, and their own stupidity. Just try to imagine that to send a digital image of a plane into a Tower and simultaneously sink a real plane empty of passengers into the Atlantic Ocean is a lesser offence than to bomb the Concord plane full of passengers with a real explosive device.

As for me – I do not think that a really free-minded person of an older generation who belonged to the French secret services would refuse himself a pleasure to participate in such a beautiful action, taking into account all those psychological and other aspects described above.

If you try to look at the entire 9/11 perpetration with the eyes of an unbiased person, free from any "political correctness" and from any other slavish complexes, you will see that it was not really Mike Harari and his accomplices who murdered most of the 9/11 victims. It was ***the U.S. Government***. Only a few people (if any at all[506]) were killed by initial explosions in the Twin Towers designed to imitate the "planes'" impacts, because there are hard reasons to believe that nobody alive was present on those mined "impact zone" floors that were about to be blown up. All those who were really killed in the Twin

---

[506] It seems that no people were present on those floors that exploded with those famous Hollywood-styled orange flames upon being stricken by the "planes". Firstly, there are hard reasons to believe that all offices in the would be "impact zones" were rented exclusively by accomplices of the 9/11 planners. Otherwise, it would not be possible for them to so nicely pre-position charges of explosives to imitate holes made in the steel perimeter columns by the "planes". It would be logical to expect that everybody was evacuated from the "impact zones" prior to the actual "impacts". However, as many people could see on their TV-screens, there were some apparent "human bodies" thrown out of the South Tower to the streets as a result of those initial explosions. Those flying bodies were clearly visible on corresponding footage. And indeed, those bodies were found on the streets beneath where they eventually fell. But the strange thing was that on none of these dead bodies was there either: a wrist-watch, or any cash, or any piece jewelry, or a wallet, or any identity document, or any credit card, or any phone-book, or mobile phone, or anything at all that could at least somehow identify the body. So it was pretty clear that all those "dead" bodies were brought in from some morgue and were in fact dead well before hitting the street as a result of those orange Hollywood-styled explosions.

Towers perished as a result of the thermonuclear blasts that collapsed the Towers, and definitely not as a result of the initial "planes'" impacts. And it was the U.S. Governmental officials from the Department of Buildings who approved that thermonuclear demolition of the Twins, while being perfectly aware that several thousands of people remaining inside and around the Twin Towers would be killed in the demolition process. It was the U.S. Government who sent to ground zero unprotected firefighters, cops, construction workers, and other volunteers – to their certain death in the aftermath of the cleanup operation. It was the U.S. Government that ordered to shoot down passenger planes in panic. And even those anthrax letters were sent with an apparent U.S. Government's consent, if not under its explicit order...

If you look at all these events from that point of view, you will notice that it was the U.S. Government who was responsible for almost all counts of murder committed on 9/11. You might disagree, of course, but it would be very, very difficult to argue against these observations. And those smart guys, who planned the 9/11 affair, knew well in advance that all cases of murder that it would entail would be perpetrated by the Americans themselves; primarily – by the U.S. Government. There was only one minor miscalculation, actually, in this regard: a missile, fired at the Pentagon, proved to have much more penetrating capability than they could expect – so it accidentally killed several people in the Pentagon, which was presumably not planned.

Now, if we throw aside all moral concerns and all "political correctness" along with the rest of slavish complexes, such a so-called "patriotism", and try to evaluate the 9/11 planning only judging by its performance alone, we would notice something interesting. 9/11 was **a very beautiful** combination. It was brilliantly planned and brilliantly executed.

If you are really unbiased, you have to give the culprits their due: they showed us a flawless performance… It was marred only by the personal greediness of some of its participants – who wished to gain some additional profits by speculating on a stock market based on prior knowledge of the 9/11 events (some 9/11 participants were Jews, after all, so it is not actually surprising). But if not for this particular mercantile component, the entire 9/11 project could be considered beautiful. It would receive top marks in any secret service's evaluation. Do not even doubt. And a part of its apparent beauty, the 9/11 performance was not really a terror action in a full sense of this word. It was truly the Vendetta – starting with the capital "V" – that was primarily aimed to strike at the very wickedness of the adversary. Apparently, sound-minded adversary's officials would not demolish buildings in the middle of their own big city by thermonuclear explosions, would not order military pilots to cowardly shoot down unarmed passenger planes simply flying their routes, and would not send gullible volunteers to clean places of recent nuclear explosions without issuing them proper protective gear. Would they?

What do you think now – if you were that high-ranking French intelligence officer, in his 70s, absolutely free-minded, would you refuse to participate in such a beautiful "9/11 Vendetta" – offered by your foreign colleague? Where all its victims would be killed not by the avengers, but exclusively by cowardly irresponsible actions of the targeted government?

Just try to be honest with yourself: it is very unlikely that you would deny yourself such a pleasure in such a case. And that is exactly why there are all reasonable grounds to believe that several high-ranking guys from the French secret services were very glad with everything that went on September 11, 2001, just across the Atlantic Ocean. Because they knew that something like this was going to happen there.

Now let us conclude about the possible involvement of France and its secret services into 9/11. These are the stubborn facts, whether you like them or not:

1) It was the French Government that provided the French passport and the French nationality as a cover for Mike Harari's secret operations. What do you think about it? Does it sound reasonable to you?

2) It was the French Government that eventually covered up Harari's younger "double" in Thailand and got him to France from the Thai prison. In doing so, the French knowingly prevented Mike Harari from being unmasked in the court-room in Thailand when the humble author of these lines attempted to do this by requesting the court to deliver him from the prison as a witness. Just try to realize this: it was not the Israelis, it was *the French*, who saved him in that case. What do you think about this particular irregularity? Do you think it was a "coincidence"? Especially considering that the person they transferred from Thailand to France was an obviously *different* person than the one stated in court- and prison documents?

Perhaps, I have to remind about something important that otherwise might miss your attention. There are quite a few videos (both "professional" and "amateur" ones) that showed how the second aluminum plane penetrated thick double-walled perimeter of the WTC South Tower. The fact that such videos are many is conditioned by "logic" – there were many cameras riveted to the upper floors of the Twin Towers because of the explosion and fires in the North Tower; so these cameras "logically" captured the second event. It was not so, of course, with the first aluminum plane (that penetrated steel perimeters of the North Tower). Since it was a normal day, nothing special occurred in the upper floors of the Twin Towers prior to the first "impact", there logically should be no camera-man pointing his camera towards the Twin Tower's tops in anticipation of anything. If someone was anticipating the first to strike the first (North) Tower and was in a stand-by position with his video-camera, then that person shall be deemed an accomplice of the 9/11 perpetrators. I hope the reader is logical enough to realize this. The Freemasons were logical enough too. That is why, while quite a few videos exist in regard to the second "plane", no videos shall exist that showed the first "plane", because it is simply logical. One video that showed the first "plane" managed to pop up, nonetheless. This infamous footage, known among 9/11 researchers as the *"Naudet brothers' video"* was shown on September 11, evening time on all TV channels. So here is the third point:

3) It was two French camera-men who managed "to capture" on their video camera that alleged passenger "Boeing", which managed to penetrate the steel perimeter columns of the North Tower (the first WTC Tower that was "hit by the plane") and to completely disappear inside of it. Please, do not make any mistake: these able Naudet brothers[507] were not the Israelis, not the Americans, but the **French**.

Do you think this is minor evidence? You are badly mistaken if you think so.

As you probably know, there were NO PLANES in reality that were able to so successfully cheat La Guardia air-traffic controllers by entering unnoticed into their airspace, flying right into the Twin Towers, and completely disappearing inside their thick steel double-walled structures. Thus, anyone, who managed to "see" these non-existent "planes" with his eyes was either a true accomplice of the 9/11 planners; or was either a stupid dreamer who wanted to appear an "important witness", or, possibly, he could be ordered to do so by the FBI in its ensuing cover-up.

However, the above observations concern only those who "saw" the alleged "planes". It is a totally different story when it comes to those who managed to "capture" these "planes" on their video- or photo-cameras. Those who went as far as to produce digital video manipulations with the "planes hitting the Towers" and supplied with their works all main news agencies could only be true accomplices of the 9/11 perpetrators. It simply cannot be otherwise, because otherwise it would contradict elementary logic.

In fact, the Naudet brothers, who managed to capture the first "Boeing" hitting the WTC North Tower, represented the first and foremost proof that the French secret services had been involved into the 9/11 planning from its very beginning. Because if not, then upon their arrival to France these two able "camera-men" **must have been arrested** and interrogated over their **evidently proven involvement** with other 9/11 perpetrators.

Just think about it – if the French secret services were really innocent, serious guys who work there would not fail to notice that the "planes" which "hit" both Twin Towers were digital. And they would not fail to notice that the two French citizens had apparently participated in these unprecedented events. Don't you think that it would be enough to arrest both those bogus "camera-men"? It would be **more than enough**. People who serve in the secret services, especially in those belonging to France, are not stupid. Do not even doubt it.

To continue this thought: now imagine that the French secret services seriously believe that it was indeed the two mini-nukes belonging to Saddam Hussein and Co. (or to Osama bin Laden and Co.) that brought down the Twin Towers – as secretly claimed by the U.S. Government for high-ranking officials (a/k/a "patricians"). In this case, the two French citizens, who managed to "capture" on their video-camera the first mysterious "Boeing" disappearing inside the North Tower as a cover-up for its nuclear-demolition by

---

[507] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jules_and_Gedeon_Naudet their actual video showing armor-piercing capabilities of the first aluminum plane of the so-called "terrorists", could be easily found on YouTube, for example, here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XNJu-JofS5A or here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Ys41jnL2Elk

Saddam's mini-nuke, were nothing less than **accomplices to the real nuclear terrorism**. You cannot argue against elementary logic…

Considering logic of the above said, we may conclude that there could be only two possible scenarios.

a) The French secret services are staffed with morons, who sincerely believe that aluminum planes could really penetrate steel structures (simultaneously deceiving La Guardia air-traffic controllers by flying into their airspace unnoticed), and that these two able French camera-men managed to capture one of such odd events – "oddly" occurring with their video-camera "on" in the right spot and in the right time.

When you consider this particular possibility, you have to be realistic. The 9/11 attacks were an absolutely unprecedented event hitherto unknown in the history of humanity, as well as something interesting to all secret services. Do not even doubt, that all these "aerial attacks" must have been duly analyzed by the French secret services, who made ***their own*** analyses, *without waiting* for the ravings of the 9/11 Commission to be published. Of course, during their internal inquiry, the French secret services would also consult various specialists – both in aviation, and in skyscrapers construction. Do you think that a French specialist in aviation, invited as an expert to such an inquiry, would suggest that the 9/11 production with the "planes" could be true? Or do you think that a French specialist in skyscrapers' would challenge the former and claim that aluminum planes could indeed penetrate buildings in the manner shown on TV? In that light, it would be stupid of us to expect that the French secret services could believe such a notion that it was "two passenger planes" that managed to fly unnoticed into La Guardia airspace and to strike the Towers in the manner captured by the French citizens, the Naudet brothers. Just think about it.

b) The French secret services are staffed with reasonable people, rather than with morons. And it was the very French secret services that deployed these two French camera-men near to the WTC cite and ordered them to proceed with their unprecedented work. And the French secret services did so in order to provoke their American colleagues into demolishing the Twin Towers by the in-built thermonuclear demolition charges.

Which of the two abovementioned possibilities seems believable for you – "a" or "b"? Make your choice.

4) There were no French citizens killed in the World Trade Center's collapse. The only other state that could boast the same rate of "good luck" that befell its citizens was Israel. There is not any mistake in this assertion. I repeat it again: there was no French citizen killed as a result of 9/11. **Not even one.**

Just for comparison. Here are some digits officially published on September 18, 2001: Austria lost 40 of its citizens; Bangladesh – over 50; Brazil – at least 55; Belgium – 60; Britain – at least 100; Cambodia – 20; Colombia – 295; Denmark – 5; Ecuador – 33; Egypt – 4; El Salvador – at least 100; Finland – 17; Germany – 270; Hong Kong – 19; Ireland – 24; Italy – 57; Japan – 24; Malaysia – 7; Mexico – 19; Philippines – 117; Portugal – 5; Russia – 117; Spain – 9; South Korea – 19; Thailand – 19; Turkey – 131; Taiwan – 9; Zimbabwe – 6; France/Israel – 0/0.

Do you really believe in such coincidences? Please, do not believe in them in this particular case – it would be against the laws of mathematics. Thousands of French used to work in the Twin Towers. The French were definitely more numerous among the WTC tenants compared to the "resident" Bangladeshis or Cambodians. Although "someone" has duly doctored the list of the former WTC tenants and you could hardly find any true information in this regard nowadays, it shall be presumed that at least a few French companies were present in each of the Twin Towers. That is not to mention that the French Embassy Financial Services Company used to be one of the tenants of the Twin Towers on that fateful day. In addition, many French could have been employed by non-French companies there. And even casual tourist visitors to the WTC from France would definitely exceed in their numbers those possible tourists from poor Bangladesh or Cambodia. Do not even doubt. Please, look again at the list of the victims per country above and try to apply your common sense to the stated proportions.

5) Unlike the United States of America, the United Kingdom, Australia, Denmark, Poland, and some other primitive countries, France did not join that crowd of simpletons who were in a hurry to go to "evil" Iraq to search for the alleged "weapons of mass destruction" – following 9/11 and the 2002 Bali "car-bombing". Prudent France was obviously not in any hurry at all to "disarm Saddam Hussein from any alleged weapons of mass destruction", "to stop Saddam's alleged support for international terrorism", or "to free

Iraqi people". France clearly abstained from participating in any stupid action following the 9/11 affair. Just think about it.

6) All flights of the Concord were completely halted following the "accident" on July 25, 2000. But soon the Concord flights were resumed. It was clear that the Concord would not survive anyway after that "accident", but it was just a matter of principle to resume the Concord flights at least for a little while – to demonstrate that the Concord would die by natural death, rather than as a result of the murder attempt.

The first resumed passenger Concord flight took off from London to New York on September 11, 2001. It was the British Airways flight, not the French operated one, but it does not actually matter. It was the *Concord* flight. The Concord was then the symbol of France – almost as meaningful as the Eiffel Tower. And the flight occurred on that very date: September 11, 2001. That Concord was in the air – approaching the U.S. East Coast – at the moment when the first aluminum "Boeing-767" succeeded in penetrating steel double-walled perimeter columns of the World Trade Center Twin Towers, which were the very symbol of American imperialism, and being simultaneously filmed by the two French camera-men who "luckily" appeared with their video-camera "on" at the right spot and in the right time.

Do you believe in coincidences? As for my humble self, I do not; especially, when such coincidences occur in *this* kind of circumstance. That Concord flight was apparently a hint, a very transparent hint, from some guys who loved their Concord and who felt deeply injured by what had happened with it on July 25, 2000.

Thus, you can be sure that not everybody was in the bad mood following the 9/11 events. A certain citizen of France – Monsieur Hadji Mohamed Husseini, for example, was nearly dancing and celebrating by drinking collection wines (the humble author of these lines was an eye-witness of that, just to remind you). And there are sufficient reasons to imagine that there were many more people of the French nationality dancing and drinking collection wines at seeing the 9/11 news. And not all of those dancers and wine drinkers were Muslims as you may expect.

Someone might argue that the Mossad has made a lot of troubles for France. For example, it thwarted to some extent a fruitful nuclear cooperation between France and Iraq and between France and Iran. This is not to mention the so-called "Islamic Jihad" that nuked the French paratroopers in the Beirut barracks bombings in 1983, simultaneously with the U.S. marines. So, all of it must prevent the French secret services from cooperating with their Israeli colleagues in such an action.

Yes, it is true: the Mossad did something wrong to France, but the Americans apparently caused much more damage to France compared to the Israelis. The French have much more reasons to hate the Americans then the Israelis. Whether you like it or not.

Do not forget also that it was France that helped Israel at the very beginning to embark on its clandestine nuclear weapons development. It was the French-supplied "research reactor" installed in Dimona that allowed the Israelis to accumulate Plutonium-239. And it was the French-supplied nuclear weapons technology that was badly needed by the fledging Israeli nuclear scientists at the very beginning of their own nuclear weapons program. And it was France, after all, which allowed Israel to test its nuclear and thermonuclear charges in their Moruroa nuclear testing facility.

Do not believe this particular claim? Don't forget that the author of these lines used to serve as an officer at the Soviet Special Control Service – whose primary duty was to detect nuclear tests. That is why I always had a keen, "professional" interest in this particular thing. During our endless conversations with Mike Harari on various topics we used to discuss that topic too – because I was always surprised how it was possible that there never was an Israeli nuclear test detected by our Service. And it was explained to me by Harari why. Since then I am surprised no longer. But for those readers who are still surprised, I shall explain what is the nuclear testing and what is the Israeli nuclear testing.

It must be known that it is NOT possible to make any nuclear or even thermonuclear charges without their testing from time to time. This is an axiom. Because you can never be sure that your nuclear charge would really explode.

Israel is known to have a lot of various nuclear weapons – starting from Plutonium-based mini-nukes and Uranium-based tactical bombs, to huge-yields strategic thermonuclear warheads. But never has a Israeli nuclear test been detected by any controlling services of any country. **Not even one.** Because Israel has officially never tested any of its nuclear weapons in either atmospheric, or in underground conditions

(save for its mini-nukes, of course, which it routinely tests in the field conditions in the disguise of “truck bombings”, and save for one peculiar anonymous nuclear explosion on September 22, 1979, in the Indian Ocean, which was believed by many to be an Israeli test, while some others believe that it was *a South African test*, because Israel simply did not need it – considering its very special relations with France, and considering that a single 3 kiloton test would not be enough for an extensive Israeli nuclear weapons program anyway).

How about Israel’s thermonuclear warheads, which are attached to its ballistic missiles that are currently in service? Do you seriously believe that Israeli nuclear scientists just designed these highly sophisticated thermonuclear warheads by only some guessing and also “hope” that these thermonuclear warheads would “most likely” explode when necessary? And this guessing of the scientists is also shared by the Israeli military which might launch these missiles one day? Who also “hope” that these thermonuclear warheads would explode in case of good luck? Because their respectable scientists hope so?

Do not be so naïve. Israeli specialists do not “hope”. They are absolutely SURE that all their thermo-nuclear warheads and other nuclear munitions would not fail to explode. And they have not even a slightest doubt about it. Because they have duly tested every design of their nuclear and thermonuclear charges. Tested “somewhere” where detonating such devices would be noticed, of course, by various controlling services, but the nuclear devises would be ascribed to another country – without causing any concern over the so-called “nuclear proliferation”.

Try to guess now where could Israel test them? Considering that any and every underground (not even to say about an atmospheric) nuclear explosion would be immediately detected by other countries?

Israel has not many options. There are only three countries that conducted great numbers of nuclear tests which may have technically allowed the Israeli testing program to secretly “fit” in. And two more countries that conducted a little number of tests only. And two more that conducted only a few tests.

The first group is represented by the United States, the former USSR, and France.

The second group – by the UK and China.

And the third group – by India and Pakistan.

That’s it. No more countries in the world are entitled to conduct any nuclear testing.

With whom of the abovementioned could Israel secretly test its nuclear weapons, do you think?

With the former USSR? Its main adversary? It is not plausible. These two countries were enemies to the extent that there was not even diplomatic relations between them. Not to say that some targets in southern parts of the USSR were permanently aimed at by the very nuclear missiles possessed by Israel.

With India or Pakistan? It is not plausible either: these countries are not true members of the officially designated so-called “nuclear club” and they are considered to be “nuclear pariahs” that are narrowly missing international sanctions against them for such testing. Do you think these two poor nuclear beginners, who managed to carry out only a few nuclear tests of their own (and these tests, moreover, greatly annoyed the international community), might agree to accommodate ambitious Israel for that reason? It is impossible.

China? The Communist country? Which supports Arabs, Iranians, and various anti-imperialist- and anti-Israeli movements, and, besides, conducts not so many tests of its own? It is absolutely impossible.

The United Kingdom? It is impossible. Especially considering its “love” for Israel. Besides, the United Kingdom does not conduct much nuclear testing leaving simply no room for any strangers to fit into.

The only two potential candidates remain: France and the United States. Whom you would bet on?

Someone might suspect, of course, that Israel secretly tests its nuclear and thermonuclear weapons at the U.S. testing facility in Nevada. But it is not as simple, as it might appear. First of all, the United States was always against the nuclear proliferation, so that the U.S. would never ever help Israel to develop, not even to say test its own nuclear weapons. The United States was actually pushed to the corner when the first proof appeared that Israel possessed the nuclear weapons of its own.

The United States logically should have exerted pressure on their official protégé Israel forcing it to abandon the illegal nuclear development, because the U.S. was the very country that spearheaded the campaign to stop the nuclear proliferation. But, unfortunately, the U.S. could not force Israel to do so, because of Israel's firm position on this issue: it was stated clearly that Israel would never ever stop the "clandestine" development of its nuclear weapons. The United States had nothing than to accept its defeat and to leave Israel alone with its nuclear ambitions. But it does not mean that the Americans are really happy with that state of affairs. It shall be known also that Israel has even blackmailed its "patron" on several instances by showing that it prepared to deliver nuclear strikes against its enemies – such as Syria, Egypt, and Iraq – with only a reason to get some concessions from the United States. And Israel eventually got all these concessions from the United States, because the nuclear blackmail *does* work in this world.

Do you think that the United States really likes that kind of behavior? You don't even have to doubt that the U.S. is *extremely* unhappy with the Israeli nuclear weapons and it always was.

Now, what do you think – if the United States Government, being an official patron of Israel, after all, knew about Israel's dangerous nuclear ambitions from the very beginning, when it was still possible to stop them, would the U.S. connive? Surely, it would not. The United States would force Israel to abandon its nuclear program as vigorously as it did in the case of North Korea, Iraq, or Iran. Do not even doubt it.

It was not the United States of America who helped Israel to develop its nuclear weapons. It was France. France also heavily depended on Israel when these two countries jointly developed their nuclear weapons in the '60s and the '70s. Some technology was contributed to a common cause by the French nuclear scientists, some – by their Israeli colleagues. In addition to all of it, it was necessary for both countries to obtain certain secrets concerning foreign nuclear- and especially thermonuclear technology. The French secret services were apparently not able to steal some tightly guarded U.S. secrets that concerned designs of thermonuclear weapons. Therefore, it was done by the Israeli secret services who simply exploited an opportunity that a lot of scientists of Jewish blood worked on the American thermonuclear research program. The Israelis shared these secrets with their French colleagues and this greatly helped the latter with their own thermonuclear weapons development. But Israel does not have any Uranium, so Uranium was supplied by France. Along with some tritium badly needed for the thermonuclear weapons – especially for so-called "neutron bombs", which Israel boasts to make on its own.

These two countries simply needed each other. They were the partners. And they *continue* to be the partners even up to this day. They continue to develop their nuclear weapons jointly. This is a matter of fact. Whether you like it or not. Considering all of this, don't you think that Israel tests its nuclear and thermonuclear charges at the official French testing facilities on the atoll Moruroa – in the disguise of the French-made nuclear charges? Or you prefer to believe that Israel does not test its nuclear and especially its thermonuclear weapons at all? And has never tested them before? You prefer to believe that Israeli nuclear scientists and military officials would rather "hope" and "believe" that their thermonuclear warheads would really explode when necessary, instead of simply testing them to this effect in the testing grounds kindly provided by their longtime partners? Who conducted all together several hundred tests? Blessed are those who believe…

Someone might ask yet another question – why would the Mossad require help from the French secret services in preparing the 9/11 project? Could not the Mossad cope alone?

It is a good question, which requires a good answer. First, of all, as I have told you a couple of times, I do not believe that the Mossad was the principal organizer of the 9/11 project. It was not capable of doing so in any case. It was not enough rich. It was not enough numerous. Its level simply did not match the level required to conceive, to plan, to prepare, and to execute such an enormous project as 9/11. The Mossad could only be an accessory to such a perpetration. Moreover, an accessory, which was designed to become the 9/11 scapegoat. It simply cannot be otherwise.

And, secondly, of course, the Mossad could not cope alone. And even the Mossad plus the French could not cope together. It shall be always remembered that the 9/11 project was not the project of any secret services. It was the project of the Freemasonic sect. Some secret services were merely accomplices of the Freemasons. The Israeli ones – because the Freemasons traditionally put the "evil Jews" as a front for any outrageous action; it is just a modus operandi, while the Mossad is merely a branch of the Freemasonic sect (read more about it in a separate part of this book titled ***"A Big Lyrical Digression"***). The French ones – apparently because the Freemasons managed to convince them that to participate in

such an action against the United States would be good in a sense of satisfying someone's personal vindictiveness.

But why involve the French in the first instance? Couldn't the Freemasons execute 9/11 without the French? Most probably, they could, and the French were not really needed. But in this case, I believe that some Israelis decided to involve the French, as not to be alone. The psychological explanation is this.

Let's say, you are a petty criminal who is planning to commit some serious crime. You have two options: to venture alone and to take all the possible blame (and the punishment in case of bad luck) alone; or to invite some prominent criminal to be your accomplice, so in case of bad luck the possible blame (and the punishment) would be shared between you.

What would you prefer? Especially, considering that you are the smaller criminal and your accomplice is the bigger one – so when the punishment would be meted out, it would be divided according to your size and prominence?

I guess you get the point. The Mossad simply could not venture into such an enterprise alone. It would be too risky for the small state of Israel. Way too risky. While the Freemasons hate the Jews and the state of Israel, it is not so with the folks who serve in the Mossad. Although the Mossad is indeed a branch of the Freemasonic sect and not that of the Israeli Government, it is still staffed with the Jews. And so the Mossad, in any case, must have a certain pro-Israeli sentiment. At least so my logic suggests to me.

That is why much bigger France was invited to participate in that enterprise. To share the blame and the punishment – in case of bad luck. And to get nothing – in case of good luck. France was merely a potential scapegoat taken along; just "in case"…This, I think is the answer.

Did France get any benefit out of the 9/11 affair? Apparently, not at all. Save, possibly, for some private moral satisfactions of certain high-ranking individuals working in her secret services. It was Israel that got a lot of benefits: World War against Muslims at someone else's expense, restored sympathies of Europeans towards Israel, more concessions for Israeli secret services, fall of Iraqi regime, etc. etc. etc.

Of course, I could easily be wrong when it comes to the true motives of the French that drove them to participate in the 9/11 project. I just offered my guessing only. Maybe there was some other reason. Maybe the Freemasons did not mind that the Mossad also involved the French, because it would additionally mask the Freemasonic participation in 9/11. For an observer it would be clear that it was Israel+France who did the job, and so he might fail to notice those so-called "good guys" behind the so-called "curtain". But anyhow, the point is not in "why" France participated in 9/11, but in the very fact of her participation, which is proven. So, here is the stubborn fact: **France was heavily involved in the 9/11 events and it is proven**. Of course, someone might argue that this is nothing but a conspiracy theory. Unfortunately, this is not a "conspiracy theory".

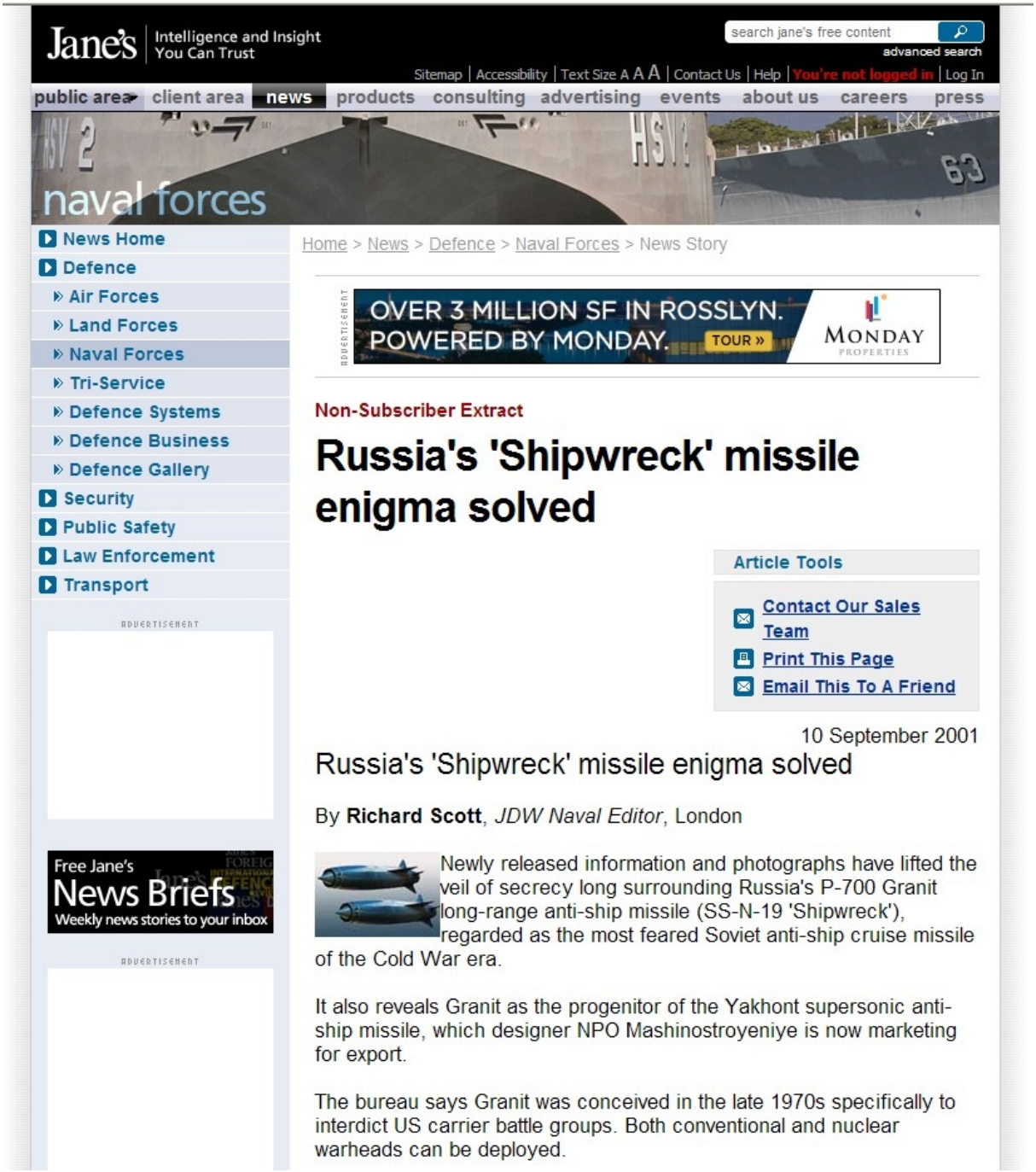
It is the matter of fact that France was involved with both: planning and execution of the 9/11 perpetration. As well as with an ensuing cover up. France has her fingerprints all over the 9/11 project. Still don't believe? Try to answer then why would the French government officials help Mike Harari in his odd games with the Thailand justice system – to the extent that they even provided Harari with the genuine French documents and managed to get his younger "double" out of the Thai jail to France? Especially considering the unprecedented circumstances and the fact that they managed to do it exactly on time… Do you have any reasonable answer?

And now try to answer the same question in regard to the two French camera-men who miraculously managed "to capture" that non-existent Boeing "hitting" the WTC North Tower – i.e. who managed to occur with their video camera switched on exactly on the right place at the right time and to produce a "scene" which did not exist in reality.

And now look again at numbers of killed on 9/11 from various countries. And think – why 20 Cambodians and 295 Colombians were killed – in sharp contrast to 0 and 0 casualties from France and Israel?

Against this background, the very Concord flight, which was "oddly" resumed exactly on September 11, 2001, might indeed appear a mere "coincidence". Compared to the rest of the "coincidences"…

By the way – the described above resumed Concord flight that first occurred on September 11, 2001, was not the only 9/11 hint. There was one more hint. Oddly published on the 10th of September, 2001:



Jane's | Intelligence and Insight You Can Trust

search jane's free content | advanced search

Sitemap | Accessibility | Text Size A A A | Contact Us | Help | You're not logged in | Log In

public area | client area | news | products | consulting | advertising | events | about us | careers | press

naval forces

News Home
Defence
Air Forces
Land Forces
Naval Forces
Tri-Service
Defence Systems
Defence Business
Defence Gallery
Security
Public Safety
Law Enforcement
Transport

Home > News > Defence > Naval Forces > News Story

ADVERTISEMENT

OVER 3 MILLION SF IN ROSSLYN. POWERED BY MONDAY. TOUR »

MONDAY PROPERTIES

Non-Subscriber Extract

Russia's 'Shipwreck' missile enigma solved

Article Tools

Contact Our Sales Team
Print This Page
Email This To A Friend

ADVERTISEMENT

Free Jane's News Briefs
Weekly news stories to your inbox

ADVERTISEMENT

10 September 2001

Russia's 'Shipwreck' missile enigma solved

By **Richard Scott**, *JDW Naval Editor*, London

Newly released information and photographs have lifted the veil of secrecy long surrounding Russia's P-700 Granit long-range anti-ship missile (SS-N-19 'Shipwreck'), regarded as the most feared Soviet anti-ship cruise missile of the Cold War era.

It also reveals Granit as the progenitor of the Yakhont supersonic anti-ship missile, which designer NPO Mashinostroyeniye is now marketing for export.

The bureau says Granit was conceived in the late 1970s specifically to interdict US carrier battle groups. Both conventional and nuclear warheads can be deployed.

The actual article, of which screenshot is shown above, still existed on the Internet here: http://www.janes.com/defence/naval_forces/news/jdw/jdw010910_6_n.shtml as on March, 2010, but it was removed by the authorities after the author of these lines began to publish his materials. However, I have the saved copies of that web page and it could be sent upon request to the reader for verification reasons. The above one is not a screenshot directly from the web-page (because it no longer exists), but from the saved copy of that web-page that I likely kept in my collection; therefore, unlike other typical screenshots made by me, this one does not show the address-bar with the corresponding web-address.

As you can see, only one day before 9/11 a certain Richard Scott, JDW Naval Editor, London, has published a unique article which had direct relevance to the Pentagon strike that would follow in less than 24 hours after the publishing… It was claimed in that article precisely that:

"Newly released information and photographs have lifted the veil of secrecy long surrounding Russia's P-700 Granit long-range anti-ship missile (SS-N-19 'Shipwreck'), regarded as the most feared Soviet anti-ship cruise missile of the Cold War era…"

and

"…The Oscar II-class submarine Kursk, lost in the Barents Sea in August 2000, had conducted a Granit live-firing trial just before it went down. ***A further 22 missiles are reportedly still*** *aboard the wreck,* ***due to be salvaged*** *from the seabed* ***later this month****. …"*

Mr. Scott made sure to include word "reportedly" into the above description of the 22 missiles.

This unprecedented article was followed by photographs of that hitherto top-secret Cold War era "Granit" missile. So that the next day some "patricians" just across the Atlantic Ocean would not need to rake their brains for too long trying to figure out what exactly was that odd missile with an unexploded thermo-nuclear warhead found in the middle of the Pentagon…

Do you believe in coincidences, still? Do not believe. There are no coincidences in This World. Everything has its meaning. Professional inquirers and especially intelligence officers know this rule very well.

Oh, we almost forgot about a certain "Mr. William Tahil, B.A." – who first advanced the concept of "nuclear madness" by publishing his unprecedented book[508] named: ***"Ground Zero: The Nuclear Demolition of The World Trade Centre. Incontrovertible Proof that the World Trade Centre was destroyed by Underground Nuclear Explosion."***

As you probably remember, we have already encountered his book twice – one time while disproving the "clandestine nuclear reactors conspiracy theory", and second time – when wondering about the odd supernatural abilities of Mr. Tahil, who managed to figure out the exact position of one of the underground "clandestine nuclear reactors" in between WTC-3 and the North Tower – at the end of the Chapter of this book named *"Technicalities of the WTC-7 collapse and the rest of the WTC collapses from the logical point of view. Unproven suspicions"*.

Do you know what the very first words in his book are? They are about the same as those in my book (the one you are currently reading). William Tahil explains to his reader the true meaning of "ground zero".

His epigraph reads: *"Ground Zero: the point on the ground directly under the explosion of a nuclear weapon."*

Note, he does not say that this is the point where a nuclear ***reactor*** has exploded. It is the point where a nuclear ***weapon*** has exploded. He does not make any mistake in that sense.

However, Mr. Tahil proceeds to explain "scientifically" that it was two so-called "clandestine" nuclear reactors 50 meters deeper than the lowest underground foundations of the Twins that ended up in the "two nuclear explosions" – which pulverized the Twin Towers and led to their collapse in clouds of fine dust. Otherwise, his book is really scientific (word scientific without any quotation marks) – in sharp contrast to mine, because I did not indulge in any chemical formulas and fission sequences. Here are, for example, contents of Mr. Tahil's book:

Preface
1 Introduction 1
2 Sources of Information 3
3 Evidence of Radioactive Fallout 5
Introduction 5
The Chemistry of Nuclear Fission 5
Isotopes 5
Fission and Decay Pathways 7
Decay Mechanisms 9
Half Life 12
The USGS Data 13
Sample Collection Procedure 13
Chemical Analysis 14
Notes on these Tables 21
The Major Elements 22

[508] http://nucleardemolition.com/GZero_Report.pdf

The Trace Elements 23
Overall Impression 23
Barium and Strontium 24
Zinc 29
Sodium and Potassium 32
Other Trace Elements 35
The Girder Coatings 50
Uranium and Thorium 53
Conclusion 55
The USGS Interpretation 56
Discussion and Analysis 60
The Fallout Characteristics 60
WTC 01-16 and 01-02 61
The Enhanced Radiation Bomb 62
Conclusion 70
II Ground Zero
Contents
4 The Seismographic Evidence 73
Introduction 73
What are Seismic Waves 73
What is the Difference between an Earthquake and an Explosion? 74
P Waves vs S Waves 74
Surface Wave Pattern 76
Seismographic Analysis of the WTC Collapse 76
Further Commentary on The WTC Seismogram 82
P Wave vs S Wave Profile 83
Comparison with Nuclear Test Seismograms 85
Discriminating Between Explosions and Earthquakes 87
Energy Balance 88
Gravitational Potential Energy of WTC 88
Seismic Magnitude and TNT Equivalent 91
Miscellaneous Points 93
Summary 94
Conclusion 94
Appendix: Extracts from Articles and Web Sites 95
5 Residual Heat and Aerosol Information 97
Introduction 97
The Residual Heat of the Rubble 97
The AVIRIS Hot Spots 98
Eyewitness Account by Bechtel 100
The Pools of Molten Steel 101
UC Davis - Broiled and Superheated Rubble 104
Caustic Dust 105
Energy Comparison 106
Other Caustic Sources 107
Conclusion 107
University of California at Davis Aerosol Analysis 108
Stainless Steel 112
Diphenyl 113
Appendix: Extracts from Articles and Web Sites 113
N.Y.Air Hazards Found EPA Assurances Contradicted by UCD Scientists 115
New Seismic Data Refutes Official WTC Explanation 116
Letter from Mr. Mark Loizeaux to Mr. Gary Bryan of the Libertypost.org Website 119
New York Visit Reveals Extent of WTC Disaster 119
How Strong Is The Evidence For A Controlled Demolition? 120

Please, look at these contents – does it not look like it was written by some true nuclear scientist?

Just imagine that someone operates by terms such as *"Fission and Decay Pathways"*, *"Chemistry of Nuclear Fission"*, *"Half Life"*, *"P Waves"* and *"S Waves"*, *"Seismic Magnitude and TNT Equivalent"*, *"Gravitational Potential Energy of WTC"*, and *"Discriminating Between Explosions and Earthquakes"*…

What would you think of a person, who knows these very words? Does it look believable that such a knowledgeable guy would indulge into "proving" to his gullible readers that it was "clandestine nuclear reactors" that ended up in "two atomic blasts" under the Twins – using such scientific terminology?

Could it be real that such an apparent nuclear scientist would claim such an idiotic notion, moreover, trying to "prove" it to us using all that scientific argumentation as mentioned in the above "Contents" of his book?

What do you think?

Mr. Tahil does not actually state plainly that he is an author of his book. He put his claims in a rather peculiar way: *"William Tahil asserts his **moral right** to be identified as the author of this work."*

I thought at first: it was a little bit immoral – to exercise one's moral rights in such a manner…

At first, when I read his book, I suggested that Mr. William Tahil, B.A. might be a comedian, and his book might be a comedy.

But now, after contemplating once again over the role of the French in the 9/11, I have a new suggestion.

His work is not a comedy. It is *satire*. The French lost to the Americans many things, including the truly best French comedian cinematography, but they apparently retained their actual sense of humor (actually, in this case not even their "sense of humor", but their "sense of satire").

Mr. William Tahil, B.A. in fact, serves as a Director of Research at the "Meridian International Research". Tel: +33 2 32 42 95 49; Fax: +33 2 32 41 39 98 ("33" is an IDD code of France in case you don't know, which only means that Mr. William Tahil, B.A. is no one else, than a French scientist).

Do you recall the 1986 Chernobyl hysteria – when the French nuclear scientists tried hard to prove that a nuclear reactor could never explode? Because they realized that the "Chernobyl disaster" was nothing but a premeditated murder of the then flourishing French nuclear industry? But their opinion was the voice crying in the wilderness?

Apparently, starting from the 9/11 nuclear catastrophe, the French nuclear scientists have "changed" their opinions and switched to "prove" to the contrary. Asserting that it was their moral right.

From now on, Mr. Tahil's book does not look to me like an intentional misleading of "Barbarians", as I thought initially. It would not be serious to presume so when you contrast Mr. Tahil's ridiculous statements about "nuclear reactor resulted in nuclear blast" against his sheer level of scientific knowledge. It rather looks like a **gloating delight** of the French nuclear scientists over the 9/11 nuclear event in the middle of New York City.

Are you still unsure that France had "something" to do with the 9/11 Vendetta?

Then try to read this chapter over again very slowly and very carefully. I hope you will get my points.

P.S. Oh, I almost forgot to mention one important detail regarding the French. In his infamous book titled "Decision Points"[509], ex-President George W. Bush revealed that the U.S. officials were warned at least twice on 9/11 (Bush describes the second warning, but did not explain the details of the first one) by the French intelligence officials regarding some alleged "Islamic terrorists" allegedly responsible for 9/11 attacks. Here is the quote (page 136 of the printed edition; may be different page number in an e-Book):

"…On the flight back, Andy [Andrew Card] *and CIA briefer Mike Morell came to see me in the conference room. Mike told me that the **French intelligence service** had provided reports of other operatives – so called sleeper cells – in the United States planning a second wave of attacks. It was a chilling phrase, "second wave." I believed America could overcome the September 11 attacks without further panic. But a follow-on strike would be very difficult to bear. It was one of the darkest moments of the day.…"*

---

[509] eISBN: 978-0-307-59062-6

Try to be realistic when analyzing this. It is highly unlikely that G.W. Bush lies to his gullible reader at this particular point. Although he lies throughout his entire book, for example, talking about Barbara Olson's alleged participation in the suicidal strike against the Pentagon right in the very next sentence after the part quoted above, at this point he obviously reveals the truth. When it comes to me, I have no doubt that the French intelligence officials indeed "warned" their colleagues from the United States. Moreover, I am 100% certain that it was particularly the French, rather than the Israelis, who managed to convince the U.S. officials in regard to the thermonuclear warheads allegedly delivered by the hijacked planes that stuck inside the upper parts of the Twin Towers. So, it shall be presumed that the French indeed convinced the Americans that aluminum planes could penetrate steel WTC Towers. The mere fact that after such a bogus production as the 9/11 affair, the French continued to "confidentially" inform their gullible U.S. colleagues about "more attacks" by alleged "sleeping cells" (as if it were indeed the "woken up cells" of Arabs who fed the fake videos of digital planes to various TV channels) is the 100% proof of the French involvement. Logic is stubborn thing as you probably know…

Secret services of Thailand and their role in 9/11.

It might sound strange that Thai secret services were somehow involved in the 9/11 affair. But, in fact, it is not as strange as it might appear at the first glance. As you could notice from the previous chapter – it at first sounded strange too in regard to their French colleagues, while by the time you reach the end of that chapter you should lose all your initial doubts. Secret services of the Kingdom of Thailand were heavily involved in the 9/11 affair. This fact is absolutely out of questioning. Do you need a proof of the involvement of the Thais? Here is it:

Please, read again the incredible story of "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" bogus arrest, putting in Thai prison a younger "double" in Harari's stead, and the eventual transfer of prisoner "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" to France. What do you think – could such an unprecedented enterprise have been successful without the proper participation of the Thai secret services and the very Thai Government, or not? Just try to be realistic and honest with yourself while answering this question. And now, please, read again about the bogus "arrest" and bogus "extradition" of a bogus so-called "Hambali", alias Mr. Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin – the alleged Bali nuclear bomber – by the Thai secret services. What do you think now? Was it by "coincidence"? Remember: there are no coincidences, especially when it comes to the secret services.

Let us go one by one.

Mike Harari has been known as the biggest heroin dealer (besides being known as the biggest cocaine dealer, as well). Where did he get his heroin? Of course, he got it from the Golden Triangle, because this is the only place, besides Afghanistan, where you could obtain heroin. Harari claimed to be a personal friend of Khun Sa, by the way. It shall be known also that Khun Sa's private army (that controlled the Golden Triangle and the entire heroin trade correspondingly till the end of the 20th century), was armed by the most modern weapons supplied by "someone"; and, besides, it was trained by Israeli military instructors. Please, make sure to note it: the Khun Sa's army was trained not by American military instructors, not by Russian, not by Chinese, not even by Thai, but by the Israeli ones. Don't you see anything unusual?

What do you think – would it be possible for Harari to arm Khun Sa's army and to send to the Golden Triangle Israeli citizens as military instructors without connivance of the Thai secret services? Especially considering that at that time the Golden Triangle was completely cut off from the main part of Burma and its only "window" to the rest of the world was through its southern border with Thailand? Just try to be realistic when you answer this question. Of course, Harari could not do it without cooperating with the Thai secret services and without cooperating with the Thai military, as well.

On the other hand – what do you think: would it be possible for Harari to continue his actual heroin business for many years without the connivance and cooperation of the Thai secret services? Just try to imagine: the Golden Triangle was blocked from its north by the then extremely hostile Burmese Communist Party. From the East the Golden Triangle was blocked by Laos – another Communist regime, which too, was extremely hostile to Khun Sa. From the remaining part of Burma to the West it was blocked by at least three layers of various Burmese nationalist insurgents – all fighting the central Rangoon government, and these nationalist insurgents (mostly Christians) would never allow any transit of Khun Sa's drugs through their territories (and even if they would – where could Khun Sa bring these drugs to? To his enemies in Rangoon?) The only available route to bring anything to- or from the Golden Triangle was via its southern border with Thailand. That is why this entire "Burmese" heroin (many tons of heroin each year) was always brought into Thailand first. And only then could it be re-distributed to the rest of the world. This is the matter of fact and the fact of history. Well-known to everybody who is free from "political correctness".

What do you think now – could Harari (even with his Israeli and CIA accomplices) successfully bring all those enormous quantities of heroin to Thailand via heavily guarded Thai-Burmese border in the North Thailand without connivance of the Thai secret services (not to say without their explicit participation)? And could he export that heroin out of Thailand? And could he continue to do so for many years in a row – starting from the end of the Second Indo-China War and until the very recent times?

Oddly enough, Harari was successful all that time in this trade. No Thai border patrol policeman has ever shot any Israeli drug trafficker trying to cross into Thailand at the Burmese border. Not even one container

with heroin that belonged to the Mossad or to the CIA has ever been intercepted by the Thai customs officials. These are the stubborn facts. Whether you like them or not.

This is the first part of an answer to the question: yes, the Thai secret services, as well as the Thai military, the Thai police, the Thai customs, and even the Thai immigration service were all and always heavily involved with Harari's illegal activities in South-East Asia. It simply could not be otherwise. Mike Harari was always protected in Thailand. It was so for many years prior to 9/11. Harari was even married in Thailand. Interestingly, his wife was from the former KMT people naturalized in Thailand. The Chinese KMT, in case you don't know, was the first drug organization operating in the Golden Triangle under the American CIA protection, before losing that trade to Khun Sa and his private army. I guess it is clear for now that Harari had indeed good connections with the Thai secret services and could conduct some joint illegal operations with them.

Now we come to the second part of the question: could the Thai secret services cooperate with Harari in his 9/11 efforts?

Look at the facts: Mike Harari, together with certain "Hani Hammoer", along with another Mossad agent – a certain Kaleb Hanaan (a passport-forger and a so-called "human trafficker" well-known in Bangkok) were all allowed to freely operate in Thailand for many years – starting from 1996 or even from 1995. They were allowed not only to organize the forged passports trade along with illegally sending of Arabs and Pakistanis to the United States, Canada, Australia, and Europe on these fake passports from Thai airports. The were also left free to create various cells of the so-called "Al-Qaeda" right inside the sovereign Thai territory, as well as to use Thailand as their main base for the creation of such "Al-Qaeda" cells in the neighboring countries – such as Cambodia, Malaysia and Indonesia. Mike Harari, in fact, had turned the city of Bangkok into the "Al-Qaeda's" capital of South East Asia. If was so from 1996-1997 and right up to 2003 – when so-called "Hambali" was at last "captured" in Thailand.

What do you think – the people who work in the Thai secret services are all stupid as not to notice those odd activities of Harari and his group in Bangkok prior to 9/11?

Try to look at these realities: Thailand is a big and a serious country. It is one of only three countries in the entire world (the other two being Afghanistan and Ethiopia) that has never been colonized by any imperialist nation, and Thailand is extremely proud of this fact. Besides, Thailand boasts its own indigenous culture and its own highly developed language. Its population is over 65 million people. It is as big as France. And it is as proud as France. Thailand is obviously a country that is rich and advanced enough to afford to have serious secret services to protect its interests. What do you think?

That is exactly why the Thai secret services are very, very serious. Do not even doubt it. To claim that the Thai secret services "did not notice" unprecedented activities of Harari and his guys in Thailand prior to 9/11 would not be a realistic claim. It is simply impossible. Harari made his command post to conduct the 9/11 production, as well as various other "terror" operations, such as the Bali bombing, etc., in nowhere else than right in the middle of Bangkok City. Do you seriously believe that the Thai secret services "did not notice" that? Do not be so naïve. The Thai secret services usually notice everything. Much more then you could even imagine.

There could only be two possible situations:

1) Thai secret services pretended "not to notice" these activities of Harari in Thailand. That only means that Thai secret services connived with the actual 9/11 perpetrators.

2) Thai secret services participated in those odd terrorism-related activities of Harari. Which means the Thai secret services were direct accomplices of the 9/11 perpetrators.

A third option, unfortunately, does not exist.

Let us see if the Thai secret services were really "passive" or "active" in their dealings with the 9/11 perpetrators and other so-called "terrorists". These are the facts that are, by the way, legally verifiable:

1. The Thai secret services willingly and knowingly participated in the Mossad's circus that involved the bogus arrest of so-called "Hambali" – who was in fact arrested in Cambodia, not in Thailand. The Thai secret services illegally traded "Hambali" across the Thai-Cambodian border for some illegally arrested Cambodian Muslims who used to live in Trad province, Thailand. The Thai secret services obtained for this newly arrested "Hambali" a forged Spanish passport with a genuine entry-stamp into Thailand that

was produced with a malicious reason – to create an impression that "Hambali" had allegedly entered Thailand prior to his bogus arrest.

2. The Thai secret services cheated their American colleagues by claiming that the abovementioned arrest of "Hambali" in Thailand was allegedly a genuine event.

3. The Thai secret services would never fail to notice that so-called "Hambali" during his "arrest" had a distinctly different face compared to that of actual "Hambali" wanted by the United States. If for a lay European person, faces of Asians sometimes might look confusing (such as an effect that all Asians might look the "same" to a European), it is not so when it comes to Asians. The Thais are apparently capable of recognizing Asian faces – especially those Thais who work in the secret services. Still, the fact that "Hambali" was with an obviously different face did not prevent the Thai secret services from joyfully participating in the bogus event rightfully dubbed the "Operation Black Magic".

4. Do you think that the Thai secret services might not really care about the abovementioned trick with so-called "Hambali" because they did not know that "Hambali" was the alleged Bali **nuclear** bomber? Don't be so naïve. The Thai secret services took the nuclear bombing in Bali very seriously. I personally chatted with some Thai police and military intelligence officers – they were all extremely concerned with the fact of that nuclear bombing and they undertook some serious studies of that event, as you might expect from them. And in the same time they participated in a bogus arrest of a bogus ***nuclear*** bomber with a light heart? It is impossible. The Thai secret services were a part of Harari's "terror" game from its beginning to its end. Do not even doubt it.

5. The Thai secret services participated in the bogus arrest of "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" that took place on October 12, 2003. Do you think that those Thai police generals and colonels who conducted an actual "arrest" would not recognize Monsieur Mike Harari in the "arrested" person, allegedly "a citizen of France"? Especially considering that Mike Harari is almost as famous as Golda Meir and Ariel Sharon, and that Harari's face is well known among the intelligence community? Do you think that the people in the Thai secret services do not know Mike Harari by face? Considering that he was the deputy of Nguen Cao Ky of Southern Vietnam? And one of the most important CIA officers "on loan from the Mossad" for more than 10 years? And also the first deputy of General Noriega of Panama? And also a personal friend of Khun Sa of the Golden Triangle? You have a low opinion of the Thai secret services indeed if you think it could be really a case. Way too low an opinion…The Thai secret services are a little bit more efficient then you presumed in this case.

6. The Thai secret services allowed "arrested" elder "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" to be exchanged for another "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Hussini" – who was about 30 years younger. A person, who stayed in Thai prison from 2004 till 2008 instead of Harari, was a really different person – he was of different age, he has a totally different face, and apparently – different fingerprints. Moreover, while in prison, that person had been exchanged at least once – so at least two different "Doctor Husseinis" stayed in that prison, one after another (as I told you before, the first one looked "Bangladeshi", while the second one looked "Arab"). Do you think that it would be really possible without the active participation of the Thai secret services?

7. Do you think that the Thai secret services did not know that a prisoner named "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" in Bangkok Central Prison was a bogus person? I, myself, also presumed so. That is why I made sure that the Thai authorities would be aware of that fact. I personally sent letters with detailed explanations to at least the following Thai officials (and made sure that they received the letters): 1) the governor of Bangkok Central Prison; 2) the Police Commissioner (the Chief of the entire Thai police); 3) the then leader of the Thai military junta (acting as the Prime-Minister after a coup d'état in Thailand); 4) the Public Prosecutor General; 5) the Chief of Thai Army Intelligence; 6) the Chief of Thai Navy Intelligence; 7) one high-ranking politician, a member of the National Security Council; 8) Special Investigation Department of the Ministry of Justice (in Thailand it is an alternative inquiry body to inquire into controversial cases that might involve corrupt police etc.). The officials working in the latter one even summoned me to their Special Investigation Department and required me to submit my testimony in an official manner and I did so – that is why now they have even a registered case concerning a bogus prisoner "Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini" in Bangkok Central Prison. The Thai Government was well aware of the fact that they had a bogus prisoner, as well as its secret services were well aware of the fact. Still, there was no action undertaken in regard to my complaint mentioned above (save for only a transfer of that prisoner to France that had been eventually arranged).

8. Thai secret services oddly cooperated with the French secret services in securing a transfer of a bogus prisoner "Husseini", allegedly a citizen of France, (who has different fingerprints, not even to say about his

different age) supposedly to France. (I am actually not even sure if that “Husseini” really went to France and not just straight to Israel – like so-called “Hambali” in 2003 after the latter’s “extradition”).

Try to analyze the behavior of the Thai secret services in the 8 abovementioned counts. What do you think – was it a “passive” complicity with the 9/11 perpetrators, or an “active” one? Was it just their connivance or it was their direct participation?

Why would Thailand participate in such an action against the United States, one might ask?

I do not know. I could figure out some possible reasons when it comes to the participation of France, but I do not find any at all when it comes to the participation of Thailand. It probably could be only because of money.

The U.S. Government handsomely pays for all “friendly” foreign secret services – particularly for those who are involved with fighting the so-called “terrorism”. It is known that the Thai secret services receive more money from the U.S. Government than from their own Thai Government. All important Thai police- and secret service officers receive two salaries – one from the Thais and one – from the Americans. Surprisingly enough, in Thailand such a practice is not pereceived as “treason” (in most other countries of the world security officials receiving salaries from another state would be executed). Moreover, in Thailand the American salaries of the cops are incomparably higher than the local ones. Besides their “secondary” personal salaries, they receive a lot of “grey” money from the Americans for their supposed operational expenses. Moreover, the Thais are free to spend the U.S. money in any way they wish, without giving any account of their expenditures to either the Thai Government, or to even the U.S. Government, because it pays this money in a shady manner. Considering their additional income, which they got already used to, the Thai secret services need to permanently maintain at least a certain level of “terrorism” in their territory. They simply can not live without “terrorists” operating in Bangkok and elsewhere in Thailand. Otherwise, the Thais can not demand those shady subsidies from their American patrons because the main reason for these subsidies to be demanded is the very presence of the so-called “terrorism” to fight with. I guess you agree with this logic. This could be the only reason for the Thais to participate in the “terrorism” in general and in the 9/11 affair in particular.

You could imagine that in the aftermath of the 9/11 attacks, the Thai secret services got more American money “to fight terrorism” than they got during the entire previous period. Do not even doubt it. And they got at once a lot of U.S. subsidies again “to fight terrorism” after the 2002 Bali nuclear bombing.

You can not argue that the participation in various “terror projects” turns out to be quite profitable. Of course, it is not “politically correct” to claim such things, but it is correct from the point of view of elementary logic.

Anyhow, the fact remains. Whether you like it or not. Thailand was heavily involved with the 9/11 efforts of Mike Harari and with his other “terror projects”. Including helping the nuclear bombers who nuked the Sari night club in Bali in 2002. These are proven facts. And facts are stubborn things.

In this view, by the way, it shall no longer surprise you that the Thai cops did their best to squeeze out everything usable from the fact that the South of Thailand is populated by the so-called “Muslims”.

Actually, the so-called Thai “Muslims” that inhabit the South (bordering Malaysia) are very different from the warlike Chechens in Russia, Kurds in Iraq and Turkey, Albanians, or Pashtuns in Afghanistan and in the Tribal Area of Pakistan. The so-called “Muslims” of Thailand are as peaceful slaves as any other so-called “Muslims” in the colonized world. They do not tend to wear daggers and firearms as obligatory parts of the free man’s dress. They do not tend to grow poppy-flowers and hemp in their yards. They do not tend to remove the license-plates from their vehicles claiming that it is the worst infringement on the man’s freedom. They do not even object surveillance video-cameras recently installed by the cop in public places. The Thai “Muslims” do not read books of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini and even those of them who still remember the obsolete word “Adat” are certain that the “Adat” is merely a “pre-Islamic” survival of tribal laws that have nothing to do with “proper Islam”. So, if you do not force the Thai “Muslims” to eat pork and do not prohibit them from praying 5 times a day and to travel to Saudi Arabia on Hajj from time to time, they would never bother you. They would obediently surrender their firearms and swords to the cop, and agree to carry citizen’s ID-cards, to pay taxes, to accept so-called “surnames” and to denounce their former patronymics, to send their children to the obligatory government schools, to serve as conscripts (and even as commissioned officers) in the ungodly army and even in the police, and when the time come for all slaves in the globalized world to be microchipped (I mean implanted with an

obligatory identification microchip) these so-called “Muslims” would not resist the microchipping either. This type of “Muslims” is indeed obedient.

Nonetheless, the Thai secret services, following the designated global trend (all “Muslims” are “bad” and supposedly “rebellious”), managed to create the so-called “Muslim insurgency” in the South of Thailand. One could only wonder where did they manage to get the warlike folks to act as the actual “insurgents” (if you have ever seen the pitiable Thai “Muslims” you will understand what I mean) and what is the ideology of these “insurgents”. As you probably know, without an attractive ideology no insurgency could exist, while the ridiculous “Shariah” that makes the man a complete slave is hardly “attractive” – people tend to fight for their liberation, but not for their own enslavement.

That is not to mention that in Thailand those so-called “Muslims” are indeed allowed to practice the “Shariah” and such a right was accorded to them quite a long time ago – well before the “insurgency” (in fact, Thailand is a relatively free semi-feudal country and the “Muslims” there are as free as the rest of the people). It is not like in the United States, where no “Muslim” could have his “four wives” and not like in France where no “Muslim” could force his daughter to wear an obligatory headscarf. The Thai “Muslims” indeed could have their four wives (and even more than four if they really wish), their women could freely wear their headscarves, and those “Muslims” could, of course, abstain as freely as they wish from drinking wine and other alcohol. Thus, the Thai “Muslims” already have everything that is usually craved for by admirers of the so-called “Shariah code” in the West. They could not get more as a result of the alleged “insurgency” and it is blatantly obvious. Nonetheless, the Thai secret services managed to concoct their “insurgency” even despite the fact that there were neither objective-, nor subjective social factors that might condition such an “insurgency”, and despite the total absence of any militant attitude among the actual so-called Thai “Muslims” who are the most peaceful slaves one could only imagine.

The Thai cops conducted multitudes of various provocations against the Thai “Muslims”, trying to cause them to rebel, that included several massacres in the most outrageous circumstances, including a couple of mosque massacres and innumerous “disappearances” of local activists in a-la-Pinochet style (which the Thai cops made sure to boldly and proudly admit). However, even these actions and admissions did not provoke any rebellion. Those so-called “Muslims” were simply too peaceful slaves to rebel; they won’t rebel even if you massacre their brethren in the mosque using tanks’ cannons, RPGs, and heavy machineguns (as did the Thai cops on one well-known instance). With the conspicuous failure of provoking those so-called “Muslims” into the genuine rebellion, the Thai secret services had no choice than to stage such a “rebellion”.

The poor production with the alleged “Muslim insurgency” announced in the South of Thailand, which manifests itself exclusively by anonymous bombings and by anonymous assassinations (for which no “Muslim” wishes to take a responsibility), nevertheless, continues, and so it continues to bring the needed cash to the Thai cops from their de-facto patron – the gullible U.S. taxpayer.

First official reactions to this book. Fake "mini-nuclear" car-bombings.

Ironically, not all of those "suicidal truck-bombings" and "car-bombings" of recent times were indeed "mini-nuclear". Some of these "car-bombings" were intended to be false (meaning – they were intended to falsely imply that it might have been a typical "mini-nuclear" bombing, which would be proven to be false later during an inquiry).

You might wonder – why make such false car-bombings whatsoever? It is quite easy to answer this question. It happened because some big guys did not like the current book at all, tried their best to disprove all its points, and to, as much as possible, discredit its humble author. That is why some "suicidal truck-bombings", implying that they were allegedly "mini-nuclear" ones, were faked. These bombings were intended as traps to entrap the author of- and some of those who might believe this book. But we are not as stupid as to fall into their traps, are we?

Both of the following fake "mini-nuclear" car-bombings happened almost instantly. At the end of August 2008, I had made my intentions clear: I completed this book and I wanted to publish it. I had even sent a copy of this book to the U.S. Department of Justice – so that they might have prosecuted some guys before this book would reach book-shelves. Understandably, some people did not like that idea at all. But what could they do? Kill me? Kidnap me? It would not work in the 21st century as it would in the previous century. Nowadays it is not enough to destroy the source of dangerous information. You must be able to destroy *all copies* of such information. But who knows how many copies I left? Who knows where I left them? And, at last, who could be certain that I did not publish this book secretly somewhere in the Internet and that secret publication would become open following my death or my disappearance? Of course, nobody can be sure of anything in the 21st century which is otherwise dubbed the "communication and information century". It is not so easy to stop the dissemination of dangerous information today. But what else could you do, except physically eliminating dangerous information, plus all its copies, plus the very source of it? Unfortunately, you do not have many options to do that today. What you could probably do is to try to anticipate distribution of dangerous information by distributing first some false information that would minimize potential damage – at least, to a certain extent.

Let us imagine that you are a professional spin-doctor and you have just learned today that hitherto tightly-guarded secret information about mini-nuclear explosions is about to be spread to the plebeians any time soon. What could you do? Probably, you will try to create some fake story, spread rumors of it, imply that it might be a "mini-nuclear" bombing, and then you may try to professionally disprove it, and, consequently – to make a public mockery of any claims to the contrary. When after such a mockery some real story of a real mini-nuclear bombing would surface, nobody would believe it, because of the recent mockery. It is quite an effective trick and, besides, it is the only possible one considering the situation. In fact, the same method is routinely applied by the spin-doctors to beat off all attempts to publish the truth about 9/11. All those so-called "DEW theories", so-called "nano-thermite" theories, "explosives theories", and other theories are intentional "straw-man arguments" promoted by the governmental shills with a view of making a mockery of the 9/11 truthers and so making the rest of the people immune to the real truth. It is a cheap trick, but, unfortunately, it works and the spin-doctors know very well about its efficiency. Therefore they attempted to apply the same thing in order to ward off the threat of revealing the truth about the so-called "truck-bombings" that was so carefully hidden from the "plebeians" from the times of Reagan's Administration.

That is exactly why soon after I made my intentions to publish this book clear, two fake "mini-nuclear" car-bombings occurred. Let us consider them.

I had sent a copy of this book to the U.S. Department of Justice on exactly 11 of September, 2008, in the late afternoon, Bangkok time, because I wanted to make it look significant – I completed the book exactly on the anniversary of 9/11 and the first copy of it went to the U.S. Department of Justice on the same day. I do not know how long time it took for them to read and to digest it, but the first reaction to this book's appearance came just a few days later.

On September 17, 2008, a new car-bombing occurred against the U.S. Embassy in Yemen. One of the significant features of this new car-bombing was that the well-forgotten mysterious organization bearing the idiotic name "Islamic Jihad" immediately took responsibility for that perpetration. This organization had never been heard of since September 11, 2001, when it was only briefly mentioned in the 9/11 news in the afternoon the same day as a potential perpetrator (apparently it has not been decided yet – whether

to blame the WTC nuclear demolition on mini-nukes of Osama bin Laden or on those of “Islamic Jihad”). The previous time the so-called “Islamic Jihad” had been publicly mentioned was in 1995 – in connection with the Oklahoma bombing (which first was attempted to be blamed on Palestinians). The majority of nuclear bombings that the so-called “Islamic Jihad” took responsibility for had occurred back in the ‘80s. Even during the ‘90s all nuclear bombings were blamed on newer “terrorist organizations” – such as Lebanese “Hezbollah”, non-existent “Saudi Hezbollah”, and later – almost invariably on the so-called “Al-Qaeda” and its affiliates and alleged proxies in various countries, with only a couple of exceptions – when a couple of nuclear bombings in Bogotá and Lima were blamed on FARC and on “Sendero Luminoso”.

Considering that the so-called “Islamic Jihad” fell into oblivion a long time ago (partly due to its absolutely idiotic name), to mention such an organization in connection with the 2008 bombing was something really strange. Nonetheless, it was the very moth-eaten “Islamic Jihad” that jumped out of the box and promptly “took responsibility” for that new bombing. Guess why?

It was because the so-called “Islamic Jihad” previously used to take responsibility exclusively for *nuclear* bombings. That is why the words “Islamic Jihad” for some “initiated” guys became synonyms of the words “mini-nuclear bombing”. Once you hear that the “Islamic Jihad” is responsible, the very first thought which supposes to come to your mind (if you are a “patrician”, of course, not a “plebeian”) is that the occurrence had something to do with those stolen Soviet mini-nukes, as it used to be claimed in the past. Such an odd revelation of the alleged “Islamic Jihad’s” involvement into the bombing was supported by a few appropriate photos: several nicely burned cars were scattered around the spot of explosion (supposed “ground zero”). Let us take a close look on some of these photos which are below.

Cars found around an explosion site after a car-bombing against the U.S. Embassy in Yemen on September 17, 2008. The cars purported to be “burned” during the bomb attack.

It is pretty clear that someone cunningly attempted to convince gullible spectators from among those who understand about mini-nuclear bombings in general, that this damage could have been caused only by thermal radiation of a nuclear explosion. Indeed, they tried their best to burn the car and its internals to the exactly needed state to represent the “atomic” damage.

However, they forgot to do the same thing in regard to the background. Just look at the nice decorative fence behind the burned car. Does it look like that fence has suffered any effects of air-blast wave or thermal radiation of a recent nuclear explosion nearby? Or, maybe, leaves on those green trees behind the fence might have survived a recent air-blast wave?

A clever observer shall not be duped by this manipulation of evidence. We are not that stupid. If you want to see how the real damage after a recent mini-nuclear explosion looks like, just come back to the previous Chapter of this book and look at the photograph of the Oklahoma Alfred P. Murrah Building as bombed. And try to understand the difference. Thus, I hope the first fake “nuclear” bombing of its kind has been successfully unmasked and we managed to do it ahead of the spin-doctors who stood behind it.

The second fake “mini-nuclear” car-bombing was far more serious and it received much more attention. Firstly, it was dubbed accordingly. The spin-doctors were not ashamed to officially name it as “Pakistan’s 9/11”. Secondly, it was continuously, for many hours in a row, shown to gullible TV spectators by almost

all main news outlets. To show it on TV for several hours in a row was an absolutely unprecedented coverage comparable only to that of the real 9/11 affair.

The actual "car-bombing" of the Marriott Hotel in Islamabad, Pakistan, was well-planned and well-prepared. It occurred on September 20, 2008 – only three days after the above-mentioned fake "mini-nuclear" bombing of the U.S. Embassy in Yemen. This Islamabad Marriott Hotel bombing was a logical continuance of the same game connected to my attempt to publish this book. What was particularly strange in this case was that the TV reportage (that continued for many hours without stop) devoted ~50% of its entire coverage time to an enormous crater in front of the burning Marriott Hotel – presumably "created by a truck-bomb". Before that event to pay such attention to craters was by no means a common thing. It was vice-versa, in fact. It was "politically incorrect" to show craters from so-called "car-bombs". I mean it was common to hide from the "plebeians" any evidence of such seditious evidence as craters, since car-bombs and truck-bombs are supposed not to leave any crater whatsoever and it was well-known to every discerning person acquainted with explosive works. The craters in all previous mini-nuclear bombings were a "secret", "exclusive" part of evidence intended exclusively to impress "patricians" alone and never for entertainment of any "plebeians" (who, despite being "plebeians", might still possess some basic knowledge as to ordinary explosions and their commonly known effects).

The enormous crater in front of the Islamabad Marriott Hotel was truly enormous. It seemed to have been created by at least 200 tons of TNT. So, the implied "mini-nuke" that supposed to dig such a crater must have exploded at least at 0.2 kiloton in TNT yield – leaving no doubt that it was indeed a job of a "nuclear explosion". I hope it is clear to everybody that to place several hundred tons of TNT onto any truck is simply an impossible task, so such an explosive yield could only be offered by a nuclear charge.

The problem was, though, that the crater was not created by any underground explosion, unfortunately… It was pretty obvious that the "crater" had been dug by an excavator – prior to this "explosion". It was clearly visible from the lengthy event coverage that the "crater" was artificial, as well as the very explosion it purported to "betray". In addition to the artificial "crater", it was very clear that the burning Marriott Hotel on its background did not suffer any effects of supposed air-blast wave whatsoever. The hotel was indeed intensely burning, at times with even blue flames (thus, betraying that some specific inflammable materials had been responsible), but all its exquisite façade decorations and small beautiful balconies belonging to each room on the façade wall were absolutely intact…

It was in sharp contrast with façades of "victims" of real mini-nuclear bombings – such as that of the Oklahoma Alfred P Murrah Federal Building or of the Khobar Tower Building #131 – which suffered their façades completely torn off by the corresponding nuclear explosions (see pictures below).

Comparison of the destruction caused by the 1995 Oklahoma bombing and the 1996 Khobar Towers bombing.

In both cases shown by the above photo it is clear that façades of the targeted buildings were destroyed completely. In the case of the Oklahoma bombing the zone of destruction has a smaller radius than the

radius of the corresponding destruction shown in the Khobar case. The crater left by the explosion in the Oklahoma case is also closer to the targeted building. It is because of their explosive yields difference: in Oklahoma it was about 0.1 kiloton, while in the Khobar Tower's case it was at least twice as much. The mere size of crater left in Khobar shows that it must have been created by at least 200-250 tons of TNT. A crater in front of the Alfred P. Murrrah Federal Building is not clearly visible on this photo, because the so-called "good guys" took good care to fill it up with earth almost immediately, but the location of the former crater used to be somewhere in between the two cranes – above letter "u" in the word "Murrah".

Unlike on these pictures, the nice façade of the Marriott Hotel in Islamabad was not damaged at all – it retained all its nice small balconies and other decorations…

The exquisite Marriott Hotel in Islamabad after being "bombed" by the "deadliest" and the "largest" known "explosion" in Pakistan was purported to be at least 0.2 kiloton (200 tons) in TNT yield.

Above – a "crater" supposedly left by the so-called "Pakistan's 9/11" event.

On the photo above you can see the apparently artificial "crater" in front of the burned Marriott Hotel in Islamabad. The exquisite undamaged façade of the latter could be clearly seen on the top right corner of this photo. The building to its left is undamaged too.

Actually, spin-doctors committed a very big error in that case – if I were them, I would dress military guards near the crater in ABC-suits, to make their "hint" even more transparent, or, at least – order the guards to wear respirators. By the way – the mere fact that on the next morning someone stands without a respirator near a crater left by an alleged "mini-nuke" is the proof itself that the event was a bogus one… Especially, considering that Pakistan is a nuclear state and its military officials know very well what a nuclear explosion is and what dangers it entails. Therefore to call such a poor production as the Marriot Hotel "car-bombing" "Pakistan's 9/11" was too pompous… It simply did not deserve such a high name.

For comparison. Above: a real crater in front of the Khobar Tower Building #131 – completely destroyed by a real mini-nuclear explosion of about 0.2 kiloton in TNT yield on June 25, 1996. Courtesy the United States Department of Defense. As you probably remember, the peculiar file-name of its graphical file was: "Khobartowersgroundzero.jpg".

Above – another photograph of the "crater" in front of the burned Marriott Hotel in Islamabad.

Above you can see yet another supposedly "seditious" photograph of so-called "Pakistan's 9/11" shows the "crater" that was oddly not of ideally round shape (natural craters left by explosions are all near "ideally round", just to remind you – you can look at the crater left by a mini-nuke in the Khobar Towers bombing case for example). This is not to mention once again that the conspicuously undamaged façade of the Marriott Hotel stands simply too close to the fringe of this "enormous crater" not to be destroyed.

There was another "transparent hint" in the case of the Islamabad Marriott Hotel "truck-bombing". It was not actually pronounced, but it was *shown* by the lengthy TV coverage of the event – so that a "discerning spectator" would not fail to notice the "hint". The "hint" was that no firefighters were visibly engaged in any firefighting. The Marriott Hotel was burning and burning for many hours and no efforts had been made to extinguish the fires… It was to politely hint that the firefighters were apparently ordered to stay away of the area, because of the supposed "radiation" dangers. To crown this show, it was stated publicly that the very explosion of the "suicide truck" was felt on distances of up to 30 km (18 miles) away. It shall be noted that Wikipedia nowadays claims that it was felt at only 15 km away, but many contemporary news claimed double that distance, such as, for example, this one: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hashoo_Group

A little army of scribblers had been set on to add their "suspicions" in writing. The "suspicions" varied from ravings that it might have been a "thermo-baric" devise (a "discerning reader" capable of reading between the lines should not miss to conclude that it was the "covert" description of an atomic bomb) – to their "transparent" comparisons of this bombing to the Oklahoma one (that was known for many to be confirmedly nuclear). To enhance the overall picture, some charred bodies from a nearby morgue were scattered around the supposed "ground zero" and some suspiciously intriguing statements sounding like "*the* ***sophistication of the blast*** *shows it's the work of al Qaeda*[510]" had been made by various security officials.

Another claim was by Rehman Malik[511], a senior Pakistani interior ministry official, who said "*the attack used* ***the largest amount of explosives ever*** *seen in a terrorist strike in Pakistan. It was also the* ***deadliest attack ever*** *seen in the Pakistani capital*". Taking into consideration that Pakistan has suffered quite a few *real* mini-nuclear bombings in the past, it was transparently implied that the current "largest" bombing was obviously the "largest" and "deadliest" from among the rest of the mini-nuclear ones.

Above – an official photograph showing cars supposedly burned and smashed by the Marriott Hotel blast.

Above you can see another supposedly "seditious" photograph of the so-called "Pakistan's 9/11". It shows us oddly burned cars, moreover, purportedly damaged by air-blast wave of an "atomic blast". The latter seemingly propagated from the upper right corner of this scene to its lower left corner – as it could be clearly perceived by the way the car's bodies were crushed. Still, in an amazing manner, such "air-blast wave" that was supposedly able to smash the cars in the manner shown, was unable to smash the exquisite façade of the Marriott Hotel that was located just next to the alleged "crater". All you need to do is to compare the undamaged façade with that of the Khobar Tower…

---

[510] http://www.reuters.com/article/topNews/idUSLK183961200809 21?sp=true

[511] http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/asia/pakistan/3042007/Islamabad-Marriott-hotel-bomb-attack-captured-on-CCTV-says-Pakistan.html

It came as no surprise that the video footage shot by a security camera that was released[512] by the Pakistani Government, did not show us the very moment of the "explosion". It was apparently not so easy to make it fully believable (more or less "believable" for simpletons from among the "patricians" were only its purported "aftereffects" – such as the "crater" and the "fires").

It should be presumed, of course, that all these spin-doctors, who organized that bogus event, quickly ran to various ABC/Civil Defense specialists and maybe even as far as to IAEA inspectors – "earnestly" asking them to measure possible radioactivity inside the enormous crater because it was "sincerely" suspected by them that such an enormous explosion might only be a nuclear one… Of course, nothing of radioactivity was discovered in that case, which supposed to make the spin-doctors feel satisfied with their "smart" invention. But it does not mean that we must feel the same thing. We are not so stupid, heh?

Anyhow, I guess that the discerning reader of this book is already educated enough if he has read this book till the current Chapter, so that he can not be so easily duped.

It shall be considered that the nice Islamabad Marriott Hotel had been burned down by those spin-doctors really for nothing (save for maybe some amount of insurance that they might get). They would not be able to impress any "barbarians" by their cheap show. Their sacrifice was truly in vain…

From now on, I sincerely hope that a discerning reader would be able to distinguish a true mini-nuclear explosion from a bogus one – such as attempted on 17 and 20 of September 2008.

P.S.

Actually, this book was about to be published when one of my friends drew my attention to the most recent "suicidal car-bombing" that occurred near the headquarters of the ruling Baath party in Damascus, Syria, on February 20, 2013. In his opinion, this bombing was nuclear, because outwardly it matched all needed properties – from a typical mushroom cloud and burned bodies to a crater and corresponding hysteria in mass-media. Actually, I grew so tired of those mini-nukes bombings that occurred so often, that I stopped paying attention to them since approximately the year 2008. They were simply too numerous to keep count of them, and there was nothing really interesting in them when you get used to observing this "phenomenon" in the course of a few previous years. I simply became no longer interested in this aspect of the so-called "terror", feeling it no longer deserves my precious time. However, on the insistence of my friend, I took a close look at that particular "car-bombing" and it appeared to me that it was fake, too. Let us, for the sake of a clear conscience, review it in detail.

Here is some published information on this latest car-bombing that indeed had all *visible* properties to be a typical "mini-nuke" bombing:

Here is an article ***"Car Bomb in Damascus Kills Dozens, Opposition Says"***[513] by Anne Barnard and Rick Gladston, published: February 21, 2013 by the New York Times. I am quoting:

"…TRIPOLI, Lebanon — At least three car bombs exploded in Damascus on Thursday, including a powerful blast near the downtown headquarters of President Bashar al-Assad's governing party and the Russian Embassy that witnesses said shook the neighborhood ***like an earthquake****…"*

"…There was no immediate claim of responsibility. The ***main umbrella opposition group*** *seeking to depose Mr. Assad* ***condemned the bombings*** *as it convened a meeting in Cairo…"*

"…Syria's state-run SANA news agency described the blasts as the work of armed terrorist groups, its standard terminology for the insurgency…"

I can't resist interrupting the narration here and inserting my comment in regard to the cliché such as "its standard terminology for the insurgency" (which the Syrian Government calls "terrorist groups"). The scribblers who work for the New York Times apparently do not feel that it might be improper to use such a classic double-standard propagandist cliché in the U.S. media at the moment when the very U.S. troops

---

[512] http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/worldnews/asia/pakistan/3042007/Islamabad-Marriott-hotel-bomb-attack-captured-on-CCTV-says-Pakistan.html

[513] http://www.nytimes.com/2013/02/22/world/middleeast/car-bomb-in-damascus-kills-dozens-opposition-says.html?pagewanted=all&_r=2&

battle the insurgencies in Iraq and Afghanistan, which they too call "terrorist groups". It seems that those who run the mass-media today have indeed lost their sense of reality, not to mention any tact.

"…The Syrian Observatory for Human Rights, an anti-Assad group based in Britain that has a network of contacts in Syria, reported that ***at least 59 people had been killed by the Mazraa bomb****, which the group described as* ***a booby-trapped car next to a military checkpoint****. It said that at least 16 of the dead were members of the security forces. …"*

"…The National Coalition of Syrian Revolutionary and Opposition Forces, the main Syrian umbrella group for the opposition, ***denounced the car bombings*** *and other mayhem that killed civilians in Damascus on Thursday, saying in a statement that* ***it "holds the Assad regime responsible for them."****…"*

Here is another revealing article ***"Car bomb kills over 50 near Damascus ruling party office"***[514] by Dominic Evans, BEIRUT | Thu Feb 21, 2013 5:22pm EST, Reuters. The most important details quoted:

"(Reuters) - A car bomb ***killed more than 50*** *people and* ***wounded 200*** *in central Damascus on Thursday when it blew up on a busy highway close to ruling Baath Party offices and the Russian Embassy, state media and activists said.*

Syrian television showed ***charred*** *and bloodied* ***bodies*** *strewn across the street after the blast, which it described as a suicide bombing by "terrorists" battling President Bashar al-Assad. It said 53 people were killed. …"*

Make sure to note that the scribblers from Reuters, too, use the word "terrorists" in quotation marks – implying that those who might detonate car-bombs capable of killing and maiming merely a couple of hundreds of innocent civilians are "terrorists" only in the eyes of the "totalitarian" Assad's regime, but not in the eyes of the "democratic" West. However, when it comes to the "charred bodies", we will come back to them later; for now it is important to only understand the fact: that the "charred bodies" were apparently present in the scene and that the Syrian television did not fail to show these to its spectator.

"…Opposition activists reported further explosions elsewhere in the city after the explosion which struck shortly before 11 a.m. (0900 GMT).

One resident in the heart of the capital ***heard three or four projectiles whistling*** *through the sky,* ***followed by explosions****. At least one of them landed in a public garden in the Abu Rummaneh district, she said, but no one was hurt…"*

Here you can see that the attack was coordinated, because it must have many aspects (including some hidden ones, apparently). Therefore, it was synchronized. However, the synchronization was carried out in a strikingly old-fashioned manner: by firing whistling signal rockets into the sky (as if modern city means of communication – such as GSM mobile phones with their SMS capabilities, Wi-Fi, Bluetooth, and the Internet could not have been used for such a reason). This fact probably points to the involvement of a regular army, rather than to the potential involvement of any terror groups or any foreign secret services (since it is the army that is known to be the most old-fashioned and unreceptive to the novelties).

"…It said ***56 people were killed****, of which* ***at least 15*** *were from Syria's security forces and the rest civilians. Eight other people were killed by a car bomb in the Barzeh district of northeast Damascus, one of several explosions which followed the Mazraa attack.*

Russia's Itar-Tass news agency quoted a diplomat as saying the Mazraa blast blew out windows at the Russian Embassy, but no employees were wounded. "The building has really been damaged ... The windows are shattered," the diplomat said.

The vehicle was carrying ***between 1 and 1.5 metric tons (1.65 tons) of explosives****, Damascus Governor Bishr Sabban told Reuters…"*

From the above quotation you can see that it is implied that the bodies were so badly burned (or even presumably reduced to aches or evaporated without a trace) that even the number of counted members

---

[514] http://www.reuters.com/article/2013/02/21/us-syria-crisis-blast-idUSBRE91K09W20130221

of the Syrian security forces killed could not have been established for certain and therefore words such as “at least” must be used. Of course, the traditional claim of “between 1 and 1.65 tons of explosives” that the terrorists managed to cram into a car perfectly matches the property of a classical mini-nuke bombing.

*“…A **correspondent for Syrian television** said he saw seven body bags with corpses at the scene. He counted **17 burnt-out cars** and **another 40 that were destroyed or badly damaged by the force of the blast**, which ripped **a crater 1.5 meters deep** into the road…”*

I think, this is enough – now we have all needed information, and it is not necessary to review the rest of published articles, except only for the photos of the event. Now we saw all we need: classical claims, burned bodies, burned and smashed cars, “earthquake”, and the crater (while knowing that car-bombs could not leave any crater, could not kill and injure on a mass-scale, could not burn people, and could not burn cars). Moreover, we saw that the one who tries to push the supposedly “nuclear” details is the very Syrian television, presumably backed up by the Syrian Government, and, perhaps, by the Russians who support the Syrian Government. In the same time we see that no really existing opposition organization claims any responsibility. Moreover, the opposition directly puts the blame on the Syrian Government.

Now it is the time to study the available photos. Let us begin with the most obvious ones. Here is the photo of the mushroom cloud – that purports to prove even to the most gullible observer that it was indeed nothing else than the nuclear explosion:

Above – the apparently “atomic mushroom” shot immediately after the “car-bombing” on February 20, 2013.

The photo of the “mushroom cloud” (along with a few other photos) was taken from the “Daily Telegraph”, U.K. web site here: http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/picturegalleries/worldnews/9885424/Syria-car-bomb-shakes-Damascus-near-headquarters-of-ruling-party.html?frame=2488180 It does not mean, though, that the photos were necessarily shot by the Daily Telegraph’s staff photographers. They were apparently shot by some “casual” folks and supplied as “hot” photos to the said news agency.

I would dare to claim that this production was fake and the abovementioned photo of the “revealingly” “mushroomy” cloud of the “suspicious” car-bombing was doctored using some digital tool. I am certain that some shifty folks shot this photo in advance, added the “atomic” cloud (it was not difficult to make it against a relatively monotonous blue sky background), obviously prepared proper file properties and EXIF data (to match the time of the explosion that was known in advance) and supplied this “hot” photo to the gullible news agencies. Why do I claim it was fake? It is because of the rest of the photos. Look at them:

Above – the photo of the so-called "crater" left by the Damascus car-bombing on February 20, 2013.

Above you can see a photo of what they called a "crater" (the photo taken from the same "Daily Telegraph" web site, the same web page). Apparently, the Syrians had no chance to dig a nice deep crater by an excavator in advance at that particular location – in order to repeat what their Pakistani colleagues did in the previous case. So, they had no other option than to resort to some explosion of conventional materials on the surface that was intentionally directed downwards. Even though, such a directed blast was not able to dig anything that might look like a "crater". It merely damaged asphalt by pressing it down.

Above – photo of one of the burning cars left by the Damascus car-bombing on February 20, 2013.

On the photo above I especially love the method actors carried a supposedly “injured” person, although the striking absence of “burning damages” to a slightly smached white care on the left is not bad too. Pay attention to the pattern of the actual “burning damage” to the other car, revealed by the spot on its middle.

Above – another photo of the burning cars left by the Damascus car-bombing on February 20, 2013.

Do these burning cars on the above photo (taken from the same “Daily Telegraph” web page) really look like those suffered from the air-blast wave of a nuclear explosion nearby? Pay particular attention to a plastic bumper and an undamaged headlight of the car in the middle.

Above – a photo of the supposed “ground zero” of the Damascus car-bombing on February 20, 2013.

On the last photo above (taken from the same "Daily Telegraph" web page) you can see a lot of supposedly "nuclear" details. Smashed and burned cars and even a half-burned road sign, moreover, smashed by an apparent head-on hit of air-blast wave.

But ask yourself a logical question: what supposed to hit this road sign first – thermal radiation (that travels with the speed of light) or air-blast wave (that is merely supersonic)? I hope you got the point: the road sign must have been first equally burned (not "half-burned") by thermal radiation, and only *after* this – hit by air-blast wave that bent its flat surface around the pole. So, now the question is: how could it have been "half-burned" in such a case? I think the answer is obvious: it was "half-burned" in the same manner as those "half-burned" police and other cars around Manhattan's Ground Zero – i.e. by blow-lamps and hammers of local security officials. So the apparently "Hiroshima-like" supposed "ground zero" not so far from the Russian Embassy, did not pass our scrutiny. We are the Barbarians, after all, not the Plebeians and not even the Patricians to whose consumption this perpetration was apparently intended.

Someone might, probably, doubt that this particular bombing was intended to be passed for the "nuclear" one. He might think that it could have been a pretty ordinary "conventional" car-bombing and nothing more than that.

Yes, I agree, it could have been so, indeed, if not for several intentionally concocted details. Namely: a bogus photo of an "atomic" cloud, plus genuine photos of bogus "burned" cars (not to mention the TV show of the "charred bodies" and an attempt to exaggerate an importance of the alleged "crater"). Do not forget that ordinary explosions do not burn people, they do not burn cars, and they do not create clouds of a typically "mushroomy" form, and the do not make any craters.

The case is closed therefore. The evidence was enough to establish for certain that the Syrian officials attempted to concoct the story of the alleged "mini-nuke" bombing in this episode.

But why, you might ask, did the Syrian Government decide to play such an unprecedented trick?

I think it is not so difficult to answer this question. The Syrian security officials, as well as those folks who work in the Syrian Government, are apparently discerning enough to understand how shamelessly the so-called "good guys" exploit all those alleged "car-bombings". So, they decided to make some good use of them too. Otherwise, they probably believed, it would be too unfair.

If they had real mini-nukes at their disposal, or could borrow one from their Russian friends, they would most probably detonate the real mini-nuke, to make the show 100% natural. However, Syria does not have any mini-nukes, unfortunately; and the Russians, apparently, were not so eager to present them with one. Hence the cheap show you saw above.

The mini-nuclear terror is an *exclusive* kind of terror. Do not forget it. In order to be able to detonate a mini-nuke, you must have one in your hands, to begin with.

Still, the question remains – what were the actual motives behind this action?

The Syrian Government that is being pressed so hard by its former Western handlers to quit the scene can not reconcile itself with the thought that its time is over. The West no longer needs any secular dictators who could cope with the Islamic Fundamentalists and with the Reds by "unconstitutional" and "undemocratic" means, since these two ideologies are defunct and no longer represent any danger. Therefore, the West would like to remove its sitting too long puppets from power and replace their no longer useful regimes with either so-called "democracies" or, in some cases, with "Militant Islamists". The latter are far more useful for the West in today's situation than fossil regimes of Saddams, Kaddafis, Mubaraks, Ne Wins, and Suhartos. Assad's regime is just one of these useless fossils, but Mr. Assad apparently fails to realize it and still clings for power, hoping to prove to his Western handlers that he is as useful in fighting the "Islamic terrorism" as used to be his father 30 years ago. Mr. Assad Jr. does not understand that his former handlers denounced him – exactly as they denounced his puppet colleagues – Saddam Hussein and Muammar Kaddafi, because the West no longer needs any secular dictators. The West needs the very "Islamic terrorists", in their stead.

I hope that from now on, the reader will be careful enough as not to be duped by any fake "car-bombing" that is presented in such a way as "betraying" some obviously "nuclear details". Also, since I made this addition that directly concerns the useless regime of Bashar al-Assad who is no longer needed by his former Western masters, I decided to add one more lyrical digression about Syria – which is in a separate

chapter that follows next. I am just afraid that some readers might feel pity for the Syrian regime that is pressured so hard by the West today.

Trust me – as any other puppet regime of the so-called “good guys”, this regime does not deserve any pity. Therefore, do not feel pity for those Saddam Husseins, Muammar Kaddafis and Hosni Mubaraks. Even though they were deposed by the emboldened Western imperialism in the most impudent manner, still, these former lackeys of the very Western imperialism do not deserve any pity. Read the next chapter and you will understand why.

Lyrical digression. Chemical weapons of secular "Muslim" dictators. Journey from the era of "Militant Islamism" to the era of Islamic Fundamentalism. More on the ideology.

Disclaimer: *since this particular chapter deals with the Truth in the religious sense, which is actually the Supreme Truth, or just the Truth spelled with the Capital letter, I can not charge money for it. I believe I have the right to sell a nicely arranged compilation of facts established in the course of my 9/11 research (even the infamous 9/11 Commission does not give away its Report for free; it charges for its copies), but I can not afford charging descendants of Adam for acquinting them with the Truth. This would be against the principles. Therefore, this particular Chapter is excluded from the copyright claims of mine and is provided free of charge – which means that anyone is free to copy and to re-distribute this chapter in any way he wishes. This chapter is merely a free addition to the otherwise profit-making book.*

Warning: *when you really don't know the Truth, you are not guilty for sinning against it. However, when you know it, especially in such a precise detail as provided below – you are. So, if you feel uneasy about it, you should jump over this portion. The religious Truth is provided only for those who really crave to know it. It is by no means to be enforced on any and every passer-by. You have been warned.*

Suggestion: *since this chapter, besides chemical weapons, deals with certain ideological categories that are prohibited to mention in the modern "politically correct" mass media, an average reader might not even understand what I am talking about when I mention terms such as "Adat", "Tawrat", "Islamic Fundamentalism", etc. Therefore, it is recommended, before reading this chapter, to read an optional part of this book titled **"A Big Lyrical Digression"**, which is distributed free of charge and therefore must be freely available. All those ideological categories are explained there in the most comprehensible manner. Use this combination to unlock the PDF file with "A Big Lyrical Digression" included here: Jn9TrMvcG2iN*

Let us take some rest from those nuclear car-bombings and ideologically uncommitted so-called "Militant Islamists" and "Islamic Terrorists", bred by the Western secret services today. Let us remember some real guys, who did not have any mini-nukes in their hands in those days, yet represented the real danger to the New World Order, to the so-called "globalization", to the so-called "democracy", and, of course – to the very "good guys" who pulled the strings from behind their infamous "curtain". The name of these guys was "Islamic Fundamentalists" and the name of their ideology – "Islamic Fundamentalism".

At the end of the previous chapter I promised to explain to you why all those Saddam Husseins, Muammar Kaddafis, Hosni Mubaraks, Ne Wins, Suhartos and the rest of the secular dictators, of the '60s and the '70s, do not deserve any pity when their fossil regimes are being removed today by the emboldened Western imperialism.

Please, try to understand, that when the West tolerated folks like Saddam Hussein, Muammar Kaddafi, Ne Win, or Suharto in their time, it simply needed them for some reason. If they were not needed, they would have been removed from power at once – back in the '60s, or, most probably, they would not have been even allowed to come to power in the first instance. Try to understand that it is not that the West was inflamed with passion for the so-called "democracy" only in the new Millennium and this new passion was transformed into violent imperialist actions aimed at the removal of the last regimes of those third-world dictators. In fact, the West had the passion for the so-called "democracy" even in the '60s – i.e. during- or even before the time all those dictators were first installed. It is difficult to deny the obvious: the Western attitude towards the so-called "democracy" today, in 2013, is not any different from that in the '60s, in the '70s, or in the '80s. But why then, you might ask, the Western powers did not press for the removal of those third-world secular dictators in the '70s with the same amount of the "democratic" zeal they do today, in 2012-1013? I think it would be a very logical question to ask.

The answer is quite simple. The keyword in the above question is "secular". The so-called "good guys" in those days were not able to withstand an ideological assault by two very dangerous anti-"democratic" heresies – the Red Ideology and Islamic Fundamentalism. Both heresies were not just anti-secular. They were directly anti-NWO, anti-globalist, anti-imperialist, and, what was the most dangerous – they were openly *anti-masonic*. Instead of pretending that the "mysterious" Freemasonic sect "does not exist", which is the official doctrine in the West, the Reds and the Islamic Fundamentalists called a spade a spade. They pointed their fingers at the "mysterious" Freemasons, hiding behind the so-called "curtain", and called for their physical extermination. Their leaders such as Stalin, Mao, or Ayatollah Khomeini saw their

primary enemy in the person of the Freemasonic sect, and the actual Western imperialism used to occupy only a second line in the list of their enemies.

The actual Red- and Islamic Fundamentalist ideologies were very logical, easily explainable, evidently right, devoid of any mysticism whatsoever, and therefore they were highly contagious. In fact, during the time of the Great Teachers such as those mentioned above, there were a considerable number of highly educated people who were inspired by their teachings and embraced their doctrines at once. It is not that the Reds or the Islamic Fundamentalists were mostly represented by uneducated villagers. It was exactly vice versa – they were in the most part represented by particularly *educated* people. Moreover, the general level of education of the Reds and of the Islamic Fundamentalists was incomparably higher than the educational level of an average educated Westerner (a mass of whom could be, for example, so easily duped by suggested armor-piercing capabilities of aluminum planes, by a car-bomb that could supposedly leave a crater, or by the alleged "Islamist" nature of the so-called "Militant Islamists").

Therefore, it was not easy at all to argue with those "heretics". If you try to argue with the Red or with the Islamic Fundamentalist, for example, trying to convince him that the Western so-called "democracy" is the example to follow, he would only laugh at you. He would easily prove to you that you are merely a slave of police, prohibited from carrying even a pocket-knife, and confirm it to you by a variety of Biblical and Quranic examples, as well as examples from the Greek history, where the very word "democracy" originated from. It is not to mention that he would not fail to use examples from the most recent implementation of Christianity – the one practiced in the neo-feudal United States prior to the Civil War. Therefore, it was impossible to argue and defeat the Reds or the Islamic Fundamentalists in any verbal battle – they would win an argument in any case. It was impossible to sue them in the court of law either accusing them of "subverting the social order" – because they would easily win any argument in the court-room too, by simply pointing to appropriate Biblical or Quranic verses that no judge could deny.

There was simply no way to effectively counteract these two heresies by any so-called "constitutional" or "democratic" means. The only possible way to contain this threat was to defeat them by *un*constitutional and *un*democratic means: i.e. by physically exterminating the Reds and the Islamic Fundamentalists. Moreover, their death-warrants must not be meted by any law court, but simply carried out by some death squad. That is exactly why the Freemasons created such an "undemocratic" phenomenon as fascism with all its attributes such as death squads, storm-troops, concentration camps, etc. The so-called "good guys" who run the capitalist society from behind the curtain simply needed fascists, because without them they could not cope with the Reds. The Reds derided the rules of the so-called "democracy" to be played with on the stage. Instead of playing a scene, they dared to challenge the very producer pointing not just their accusing fingers, but their *guns* towards the curtain behind the scene.

Understandably, the Freemasons could not cope with such rebellious actors while observing the "constitutional" rules of the play, and neither could they afford to appear from behind the curtain with their own guns in hand in order to engage the Reds in an open battle. The main factor that allowed the Freemasonry to survive for centuries was the total secrecy of their sect and the complete anonymity of its members. Thus, as a matter of their survival, the Freemasons could not afford showing their faces to profanes. They simply could not afford venturing into the battlefield as "the Freemasonic sect" (or as the "Order of Knights Templar" if you prefer the latter definition). Even if such a "knights order" wins a first battle or two against the profanes, it would be defeated anyway at the end, due to an apparent numerical superiority of its opponents. However, due to their being unmasked, the Freemasons would be exterminated completely, in such a case. That is to confirm that their secret "non-existing" sect indeed can not go into a battle under its own banner (at least, not in the conditions of the middle of the 20th century). In any case, some openly, officially existing proxy is needed. Therefore, the creation of some brutal, "undemocratic" and "unconstitutional" proxy was the only solution in the situation with the rebellious Reds. That is exactly why fascism was created. I hope it is quite understandable from the point of logic, at least, when it comes to the creation of the Western fascism.

However, while the true reasons behind the creation of the classical European fascism, including its more recent Latin-American varieties, is more or less understandable for an educated Westerner, in retrospect, (since the creation of the fascism was directly related to the contemporary danger of the Reds), it might not be so clear in regard to the third-world secular dictators. So, to fill a gap in this knowledge, I have to reveal some little secret: there was *no difference at all* between the "classical" European fascists, their Latin American brethren, and those "secular" third-world-type dictators in Muslim states. All those third-world secular "Muslim" dictators were merely fascists – the f-a-s-c-i-s-t-s – in the full sense of this word.

In order to understand this obvious fact, it shall be understood first that there is no principal difference between the Reds/Anarchists and the Islamic Fundamentalists. All of them have the same objective: to

overthrow the modern Egyptian slavery installed by the Freemasonic sect in disguise of the so-called "secular capitalism", which is strictly prohibited by the Old Testament (known to the Muslims as the "Tawrat"), and to re-install the Law of Moses (known to the Muslims as the "Adat of Prophet Musa", also called "Qanun"/"Kanun", or simply "Adat") as the law of the state. There is only some superficial difference in their doctrines due to the fact that the Red ideology (as well as the ideology of the Anarchists) was adapted more to Judaic and Christian environments, while the Islamic Fundamentalist one was adapted to particularly Muslim environment. So, for the Freemasons, who were challenged by these two heresies, the means to counteract either was the same: fascism. European and Latin American fascist dictators in their time faced only the Reds, and, to a certain extent – also the Anarchists, and some feudal survivals of the good old times – such as the orthodox Jews, the Gypsies, and the Mafia. The fascist dictators in Muslim (both Arabic and non-Arabic) countries used to face all of them – the Reds, the Anarchists, the Jews, the Gypsies, the Mafia (represented by recalcitrant followers of the Adat), and the modern, educated Islamic Fundamentalists, in addition.

That is to confirm one more time that all these Saddam Husseins, Muammar Kaddafis, Gamal Abdel Nasers and Hosni Mubaraks, Hafez Assads, and the like were pretty ordinary fascists. In fact, they had all visible similarities with their German brethren: they promoted extreme nationalism, they hated Jews to the extent of exterminating them, they pretended "to hate the Freemasons", they naturally hated the Reds, the Gypsies, and the Mafia, they held in contempt the rotten through so-called "democracy" along with its perverted "liberal values", and, of course, they loved Adolf Hitler. Nearly all folks mentioned above used to have Hitler's portrait in their offices and they had never felt ashamed of it – moreover, they were proud of hanging the portraits of their guru in full public view.

I hope I could stop repeating myself over and over in order to prove to you the obvious: those "secular" "Muslim" dictators, as well as the rest of the third-world secular dictators were merely fascists in the full sense of this word. It is pretty self-evident, judging either by their visible properties, or by the reasons behind their very existence.

Let us make a brief overview of what these third-world "secular" dictators managed to prevent in their time.

1. Suharto. Eliminated the Red threat in Indonesia. Effectively suppressed the ethnic Chinese prone to the ideas of Mao. Suppressed the Adat. Effectively prevented the spread of Islamic Fundamentalism in Indonesia in the wake of the Iranian Islamic Revolution. Cooperated with the British Special Forces and helped them to suppress the Red threat in neighboring countries – such as Singapore and Malaysia, plus exterminated the Reds in occupied East Timor.

2. Saddam Hussein. Completely exterminated the Reds in Iraq. Practically exterminated the Jews in Iraq. Promoted the anti-Semitism of the most extreme type. Promoted the extreme Arabic nationalism of the secular nature in order to suppress both – the Jews prone to the Torah, and the Kurds prone to the Adat. When the "retarded" feudal Kurds became infected with the ideas of the Reds and managed to combine the ideas of Maoism with the ideas of the Islamic Fundamentalism, Saddam went as far as to use chemical weapons (supplied by the United States, in case you forgot it) to wipe the dangerous Kurds off the face of the Earth. With the beginning of the Islamic Revolution in neighboring Iran, Saddam immediately spearheaded the new world "secular crusade" against the revolutionary Iranians. His army invaded Iran and engaged it for 10 years continuous fighting, trying to bleed white the Islamic Revolution. Saddam also used the U.S. supplied chemical weapons against the revolutionary Iranians – exactly as he used them against the recalcitrant feudal Kurds. In the same time, Saddam undertook the most ruthless suppression of the poor Shi'a majority in his country, fearing that the Shi'a could be the first to be inflamed with the ideas of Ayatollah Khomeini.

3. Muammar Kaddafi. Eliminated the Red threat in Libya. Effectively suppressed the Adat in Libya. Did all his best to make either "shariah" or "secular" all those nomadic tribes prone to the Adat. Prevented the inevitable spread of the Islamic Fundamentalist ideology in Libya following the Islamic Revolution in Iran. Promoted the Arabic nationalism of the secular nature coupled with the obligatory anti-Semitism. Helped the so-called "good guys", who badly needed some new enemy those days, with several bogus terror projects of the pan-Arabic-, pan-African-, and even world-wide scale in the '70s and the '80s. Helped to bring to power several secular dictators in some smaller African countries. Did his real best to promote the "African unity" and almost managed to unite the African continent into something similar to the European Union, thus, completing for the Freemasons approximately one-quarter of the entire job required to get rid of former states sovereignty and to achieve complete globalization of the planet Earth.

Is it still not enough for you? Do you still believe that all these flunkies of the Western imperialism were “freedom fighters” so unjustly removed from power by the latter? Do not be so naïve. These folks were merely fascists who served the “unconstitutional” and “undemocratic” needs of the West in this particular capacity. They were the unconstitutional “death squad men” hired by the constitutional West. But now their time is over. They have to go. There are no more Reds, there are no more Islamic Fundamentalists, and nobody remembers nowadays what the word “Adat” actually means. Therefore, these secular fascist dictators are no longer needed. They are obsolete. Like Hitler, Mussolini, and Franco.

As you can see, in the description above I addressed only Libyan, Iraqi, and Indonesian fascist dictators. The Syrian one was skipped. It was for a purpose. I want you to read one intriguing article that no longer exists on the Internet. Since such pieces could not be embraced by the concept of the copyright, especially because they no longer exist in public access anyway, I place here its full text with a light heart, without fearing that someone could make it as bold as accusing me of any violation of his copyright.

I found this article in May 2005 on this web page:
http://reformsyria.org/Baath/Terrorism/the_hama_massacre.htm (of course, it no longer exists).

The Hama Massacre of February of 1982

The Ba'athists Brutal Massacre of Innocent Civilians

Under their regime's rule, one need only to look at the Hama massacre of 1982 to realize the sheer amount of suffering that the innocent people of Syria have had to endure.

The year was 1982. Hafez Assad, the then dictator of Syria, had banned all other political parties except the Ba'ath (his own). He had them ruthlessly dissolved, their leaders often killed. The free press of Syria had also been outlawed.

The only newspapers that were allowed into circulation were official Ba'ath papers. Needless to say, the people of Syria eventually grew furious with these turn of events. A new political party was formed ... the Muslim Brotherhood.

Not fearing the dictates of Assad, the Muslim Brotherhood had one major goal: to overthrow the dictator of Syria. They made their presence known and soon enough, people started listening to them.

Seeing the new wave of extreme anti-government sentiment as a threat to himself, Hafez Assad deployed his army with one goal ... to make such an example of the Muslim Brotherhood that no man would ever dare challenge his rule again.

The residents of a Syrian city named Hama had been more persistent in their criticisms of the dictator than other towns. For that reason, Hafez Assad decided that Hama would be the staging point of the example he was to make to the Syrian people. In the twilight hours of February the 2nd, 1982, the city of Hama was awakened by loud explosions. The Syrian air force had begun to drop their bombs from the dark sky.

The initial bombing run cost the city few casualties. It's main purpose had been to disable the roads so that no-one could escape. Earlier in the night, Syrian tanks and artillery systems had surrounded Hama. With the conclusion of the air bombing run, the tanks and artillery began their relentless shelling of the town.

The cost in human lives was severe. As homes crumbled upon their living occupants and the smell of charred skin filled the streets, a few residents managed to escape the shelling and started to flee. They were met by the Syrian army which had surrounded the city ... they were all shot dead.

Hours of shelling had turned Hama into rubble. The tanks and artillery had done all that they could. The next wave of attacks came in the form of Syrian soldiers. They quickly converged onto the town killing anything that would move. Groups of soldiers would round up men, women, and children only to shoot them in the back of the head. Many other soldiers would invade homes with the orders to kill all inhabitants.

After the majority of the people in Hama were dead, the soldiers began looting. They would take all that they could from the now empty homes. Some were seen picking through the dead civilians looking for money, watches, and rings.

With their mission completed and their pockets filled with loot, the soldiers began to retreat from the city. One would think that would have been the last wave of the attacks. It was not. The final attack on Hama was the most gruesome. To make sure that no person was left alive in the rubble and buildings, the Syrian army delivered poison gas generators. Cyanide gas filled the air of Hama. Bulldozers were later used to turn the city into a giant flat area.

The Syrian government death count was place at around 20,000 people dead ... but the Syrian Human Rights Committee estimates it to be much higher, at somewhere up to 40,000 civilians may have died.

The following is part of the horrific testimony of one survivor:

"I was among a huge number of people, so crowded that we almost could not breathe, and we were taken to Sriheen, where we were ordered to step out of the trucks, so we did as told.

First thing we noticed was those hundreds of shoes scattered everywhere on the ground. It was then when we realized that it meant that hundreds of our fellow citizens were killed and we were next to face the same imminent death.

We were searched afterwards, and any cash or watches were taken off us. Then, the elements of the Syrian authorities ordered us to move forward towards a deeply dug trench, which stretched long. Some of us were ordered to go to another nearby trench.

When I stepped forward to my spot by the trench, I saw the pile of bodies in their still tainted by running blood, which horrified me so much that I had to close my eyes and I had to contain myself to avoid falling off.

As expected, streams of bullets were fired towards us and everyone fell in their blood into the trenches, whilst the ones who were inside the other trench got shot inside the trench where they stood"

The survivor went on: "My injury was not life threatening and God granted me survival by inspiring me to wait patiently till the murderers left the premises and I ran despite my injuries. I was divinely saved from that fate whereas the injured could die under the weight of the other bodies most definitely"

Amnesty International reported:

"Some monitors stated: old streets of the city were bombed from the air to facilitate the introduction of military forces and tanks through the narrow streets, like the al-Hader street, where homes were crushed by tanks during the first four days of fighting.

On February 15th, after days of intense bombardment, Defense Minister General Mustafa Tlass announced that the rebellion was put out, but the city remained under siege and surrounded. Door-to-door searches along with extensive arrests continued during the next two following weeks, while various news leaks talked about atrocities committed by the security forces and mass killings of innocent city residents. It is not easy to know what did exactly occur, but Amnesty International mentioned news of a mass execution of some 70 people outside the city hospital on February 19th and the annihilation of all residents of the al-Hader area on the hands of the Defense Brigades (Saraya el-Defaa) on the same day. Other reports talk of using containers of cyanide gas to kill all inhabitants of buildings, where rebels were suspected of residing. Also, people were grouped in the military airport, city stadium, and military camps and were left there without shelter or food for days."

The following are some very telling excerpts from the Syrian Human Rights Committee report on the Hama massacre:

"It is rather impossible for a writer to paint a picture of the massacres committed against women and newborn children or to describe the methods used to murder members of the same family, one after one right in front of their loved ones, they followed the same fate.

They would cut the guts of a baby while his mother held him, and then fire a stream of bullets onto her to prevent her from giving birth to another future opposition member. They would fire right on the head of an elder, while he murmured a prayer after what he had just witnessed.

Children would scream asking for their mom, or grandfather just to be answered with a stream of bullets killing them all. A family would fall in a pool of their blood, but not for long, because soldiers would set everything ablaze after ransacking the house for any valuables and cutting the hands and ears off in their crazed rush to loot the jewelry worn.

Not one store escaped theft, ransacking or bulldozing, no mosques escaped destruction, nor any minarets remained erect in Hama during that tragic month, even churches were not spared and suffered a similar fate."

"The regime violated the most basic rights of its people, starting with the right to live and ending with the citizenship rights, motivated only by its utter hatred towards Hama and its citizens because they opposed the regime most when compared to other Syrian cities." "The Syrian regime deals with its citizens by utilizing state terrorism, because it has given up on its duty as a preserver of lives of its citizens and a protector of their properties, honor and dignity."

Copyrights © 2003-2005 - Reform Party of Syria (RPS) except where otherwise noted- All rights reserved

I hope now, at last, you understand why the so-called Western "democracies" so badly needed the services of lackeys like Saddam Hussein, Hafez Assad, and Muammar Kaddafi and why all these "brutal dictators" were tolerated by the West in those days. It was simply because the "democratic" West could not afford to annihilate entire cities in the manner described above merely because their inhabitants were infected with the contagious "undemocratic" ideas of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini or those of Chairman Mao Tse-tung.

Do you think that those Western scribblers and their masters got to know about the "brutality" of Assad's regime only in 2003 – at the time they published the above article? Do you sincerely believe that the Western leaders did not know how their own puppets – Baathists Saddam Hussein and Hafez Assad were dealing with the revolutionaries back in 1982? Do you think they did not know how Saddam Hussein used the U.S.-supplied chemical weapons to fight the Maoist Kurds and the revolutionary Iranians? Or do you think they did not know how Hafez Assad used the Soviet-supplied chemical weapons to do the same thing in Syria? Do not be naïve. Be cynical, instead. They knew it very well. And the so-called "Amnesty International" knew it as well many years ago. Do not even doubt it.

Before this time, no Western scribbler and no "Amnesty International" were allowed to touch these two most useful hitmen of the New World Order. Because these two were fighting the then two most dangerous anti-NWO ideologies: Maoism and Islamic Fundamentalism. However, by the time the above article was published, the Baathist death squads, hired by the West, had already served their purpose. Islamic Fundamentalism was no longer a threat, and neither was Maoism. Thus, all those "Amnesties Internationals" and other Western propaganda tools were set on on these fossil dictators, and could start, at last, "honestly" informing the lay Westerner about the brutality of the latter; so the "Baathists" could be, "remembered" for what they did. Namely for their usage of the US- and Soviet- supplied chemical weapons against the "innocent civilian" Islamic Fundamentalists…

In any case, we, the Barbarians, are not as gullible as to be duped by such "honesty" of informing us of this fact (with merely a 20-year delay), are we?

Now, I hope, it no longer surprises you why the younger Assad, who runs Syria now (being said in February 2013), can not comprehend why his former handlers from the West turned away from his regime and why he is trying to prove to them that he is still useful in fighting those dangerous "militant Islamists" – to the extent that he even imitates the mini-nukes explosions supposedly directed against the Baath party headquarters? It is because Mr. Bashar al-Assad is too young and too naïve. Moreover, he is apparently not educated enough in the history and in the doctrines of "secularism", "feudalism", "communism", and "capitalism". Or, using Stalin's terminology, he is simply too "politically short-sighted" to be able to spot the obvious: his fascist regime is no longer needed. The very "militant Islamists" are needed in his stead – ironically, because "they" could detonate the *real* mini-nukes and because the West badly needs some new global enemy that is sadly missing today.

Oh, I almost forgot it. For some reader it might appear strange – why the Soviet Union used to support the puppets of the Western imperialism – such as Muammar Kaddafi, Saddam Hussein, and Hafez Assad? Why, for example, the Soviet Union supplied the Iraqi regime with thousands of tanks and other weapons? Why when the United States supplied the chemical weapons to Baathist Saddam Hussein, the Soviet Union supplied the chemical weapons to his fellow Baathist Hafez Assad?

For some people who do not understand the basics of ideology and know little about the history of Communism, it indeed appears like a discrepancy. The point, however, is that the Soviet Union was no longer a Red country in the '60s and in the '70s (not to mention the '80s). The Soviet Union was "Red" only utill the time of Stalin's death in 1953. Once the former seminarian Uncle Joe was dead, the USSR was at once converted to an atheist, secular fascist regime with no actual right to use the word "communist" in any of its definitions. In fact, the real Reds – like the Albanians or Chinese those days, referred to the then USSR, as nothing else but the "fascist gang of Kremlin" that usurped the word "communist". The humble author of these lines loved to listen to the prohibited Albanian and Chinese radios in those days – when he was a young boy, and still remembers it very well. And indeed it was so – judging by all its visible and invisible properties, the Khrushchevite/Brezhnevite USSR was merely a fascist country that had absolutely nothing to do with any "communism", not to mention the actual revolutionary Red ideology.

In reality, all those devoted Reds that were not shot by Hitler's troops and storm-troops and managed to survive World War II, were shot by Khrushchev's henchmen during the post-Stalin coup d'état. While the fact that Khrushchev and Brezhnev did not go as far as to replace the portraits of Lenin with those of Hitler in their offices, does not mean that the USSR was "not fascist". It only means that anti-Hitler and pro-Lenin sentiments among the elder generation in the USSR were simply too strong to afford this, so the new secular rulers of the atheist USSR decided to keep the portraits of Lenin, while effectively converting to the fascism. It is the same like in today's slave-owning secular United States they still hang out portraits of its religious feudal Founding Fathers who adhered to the God's Law and used to advocate personal freedoms envisaging the latter being in any case above the interests of the state. The portraits shall not dupe a reasonable observer and neither shall the flags. The fact that the flag of the post-Stalinist USSR was still red in the 60', the 70s and the '80s, does not mean that the actual USSR was "red" too. The flag of the modern secular capitalist United States is almost[515] the same as it used to be in the Christian feudal United States 200 years ago. But it does not mean that the undeniable human right to carry his weapon without any "license from police" accorded to a Christian U.S. citizen 200 years ago is still the same in today's "secular capitalist" United States, Does it? So, do not be duped by the flags, the brands, and the colors. Look at the *ideology* practiced and you will not make any mistake in your judgment.

Thus, it should not surprise you any longer that the post-Stalinist USSR used to support states like Indonesia, Burma, India, Algeria, Egypt, Libya, Syria, or Iraq who suppressed their own Communists in the most brutal manner. As well as it should no longer surprise you why that USSR held the Red Chinese and the revolutionary Iranians as their most dangerous enemies and why it eventually invaded Afghanistan – starting the civil war there and paving the way for the abolishment of the Adat in the last officially feudal state on this planet. The post-Stalinist USSR was only *seemingly* "against the Western imperialism". It was so only by its rhetoric that it inherited from the defunct Reds. In reality, since the time of Stalin's death and the assassination of Beria, the USSR was run by the very same sect that runs the West from behind the infamous "courtain". Additionally, the seemingly "communist" fascist USSR helped the so-called "good guys" to make up for a deficiency of the badly needed global enemy during the '70s and the '80s. There was indeed no genuine global enemy those days present, so the vacant position was temporarily staffed with the pseudo-communist USSR whose leaders agreed to participate in the nuclear arms race and in the lavish "Cold War" production. In reality, however, during the last 30 years of its existence, the USSR was the biggest death squad of the Freemasonic sect – not different in principle, but much more efficient than those represented by the "secular Muslim" regimes of Iraq, Syria, or Libya.

---

[515] I do not want to elaborate it here, because such an elaboration would distract the reader's attention from the main point of this chapter, but in fact, the U.S. flag today is not the same as it used to be during the time of the free United States. Today, the flag has some additional feature on it – a yellow fringe, that technically signifies the change from the so-called "Common Law" (a/k/a the "God's Law") to the so-called "Admiralty law", thus, effectively changing the judicial status of the U.S. citizen from "sovereign" to "subject". You can educate yourself by reading more on this judicial technicality here: http://www.barefootsworld.net/admiralty.html Note, though, that the subject discussed there is merely a judicial *technicality*. It does not have any fundamental importance. The fundamental importance, of course, is not represented by any additional yellow fringe on the United States' flag. It is represented by the *secularism*, instilled in the originally *Christian* United States, by the Egyptian pyramid boldly depicted on the "Great Seal of the United States" (as well as on one dollar bill), and by the challenge this pyramid sends to the abolished God's Law, particularly, to its First Commandment (see the Holy Bible, the book of the Exodus, 20:1-2).

It seems that some readers, especially those from the younger generation, might not fully comprehend the fact that the United States indeed supplied the Iraqi regime with the chemical weapons, and therefore such readers might doubt my unfounded claims to this effect. Well. Just 25-30 years ago it used to be common knowledge. It was so widely discussed those days that everybody simply knew it as a matter of fact. The notion that the United States supplied chemical weapons to Saddam Hussein's regime was as well known as the notion that the American CIA was the biggest heroin supplier in the world and as well known as the notion that our Planet Earth was spherical rather than flat. However, today, in February 2013, it might no longer be common knowledge. Today it is very hard to find, for example, any of those multiple books that were widely circulating in the '70s and '80s and that were describing in detail how the CIA organized the biggest drug-scheme ever – by purchasing hundreds of tons of heroin from the Golden Triangle and delivering it by direct flights of South-Vietnamese Air Force to Saigon for the further delivery to the United States. The so-called "good guys" apparently take good care to stop this type of info from any further circulation. The same could be said about any other information that could provide an unprejudiced insight into any "unbefitting" behavior of the United States' leadership and that of its secret services dating back into the era of those third-world dictators.

Actually, once I finished writing this chapter, it luckily occurred to me that I had to provide at least some references to substantiate my claims, because otherwise the shills would not miss this opportunity to accuse me of lying, while some readers from the younger generation might simply disbelieve me. For this reason, I decided to search in Google for some articles that might mention the fact that Saddam was indeed supplied with "his" chemical weapons by the United States. However, to my utter dismay, there were no such articles immediately available in the Google search. Apparently, they are too "politically incorrect" to be available today. I am not the person who surrenders so easily, though. Therefore, I spent several hours of searching and eventually I found one of such seditious articles. Let us review some parts of it, reading it with our eyes OPEN and drawing some conclusions, as we usually do in such cases.

However, before we move to read this rare article dealing with the chemical weapons supplied by the United States to Iraq, I have to interrupt the narration by inserting here some important preliminary explanation. Otherwise, some readers might get confused.

The point is that some educated readers might recollect that the United States used to supply their weapons to not only Iraq, but its rival Iran as well. This fact could create a wrong impression in some naïve souls. This impression could be, for example, like this: *"yes, evil United States (British imperialism, or whatever other evil imperialism) always sells weapons to both belligerent sides because in this case the imperialists could kill more potentially dangerous people, because in this case they could prolong the actual war, thus, weakening both sides, and, thanks to the prolonged war, they could sell even more weapons, thus making even more profit – i.e. at minimum three birds are killed with the same stone when weapons are simultaneously sold to both sides of a certain armed conflict"*. Yes, the above notion might sound logical and even a bit "advanced" – so it could appeal to some naïve people who consider themselves being "above average". Do not forget, however, that another popular advanced notion that says *"evil Zionists are guilty of everything"* appeals to many "advanced" souls too – thus, effectively blinding them by turning their attention away from the Freemasons (and, additionally, making themselves totally immune to otherwise highly infectious "Jewish" ideas of the Reds, of the Anarchists, and of the Islamic Fundamentalists).

If you want to understand the truth, try to be cynical. Do not fall for popular "ready to use" advanced notions intended for the consumption of naïve folks who think of themselves that they are "advanced". Try to use your common sense and logic and analyze the reality on your own, without being distracted by misleading freemasonic notions such as "so-called Zionists are guilty of everything" or "evil imperialists do everything for profit". Try to remember that the so-called "Zionists" simply do not exist (or, to be more precise, they used to exist prior to WWII, when they advocated repatriation of Jews to Palestine, but now they exist only in sick imaginations of conspiracy theorists and their credulous audience). Try to remember also that the "evil imperialists" do not do for profit just "everything". It is often quite to the contrary: the so-called "good guys" are ready to make huge, moreover, long-term investments and to suffer damages in order to achieve their goal. And do not make any mistake: their goal is by no means the profit. They do not actually care about any profit – especially about the profit in those green papers no longer supported by any real gold. A prison warden could not care less about accumulating a personal fortune made up of prisoner's coupons intended for making purchases in the prison's commissary. He is interested only in improving the prison's security regime and in tightening up the inmates' discipline; moreover, he could even aggressively invest in these. The goal of those who entertain you with all these "terror" and "war" shows is to make you a complete slave with an obligatory dog-collar on your neck; the slave who has no right to hasp the door of his bull-pen, because that door must only be pad-locked from

outside. As long as you realize this objective of the so-called “good guys” and always keep it in mind, the quality of your analysis of their actions will improve exceedingly.

Coming back to the main point of this interruption. The Western imperialism supported Saddam Hussein’s secular (read “fascist”) regime against the local Reds and against the feudal Kurds. This support dramatically increased after 1979 – i.e. after the Islamic Revolution in neighboring Iran. Before 1979, the Western imperialism used to support the pre-revolution secular Iranian regime as well. It was understandable, because the predominantly Shi’a (Shi’a was always a “rebellion-inclined” faction in Islam) Iran was always considered as a source of an extreme danger to the Freemasonic sect. Thus, by the time of the Islamic Revolution of 1979, Iran was relatively well armed. However, once the West set the Iraqi regime on revolutionary Iran and the full-scale war broke out, the Iranians quickly exhausted their stocks of advanced weaponry. Since the start of the Iraq-Iran war (that in the West was called “Iran-Iraq” war, as if it were started by Iran), the West supplied only the Iraqi regime. It was understandable, because the Iranians suddenly inflamed with the “Jewish” ideas of the new Exodus from the slave-owning freemasonic Egypt into the new Promised Land (where free humans supposed to abide by the “Jewish” Tawrat) represented roughly the same danger as the Reds after the 1917 “Jewish” October Revolution in Russia. Of course, in this situation only Iraq could have been supported by the West, and not Iran. The Iranian Islamic Revolution had to be crushed at any cost – exactly as the 1917 Revolution in Russia.

Nonetheless, as it is probably known to the reader, the United States used to support Iran at some point – at least, it was so claimed when the infamous Iran-Contra scandal broke out. According to the then very embarrassing (*what? supplying weapons to revolutionary Iranians? are they mad?*) information, some elements within the U.S. establishment managed to secretly ship certain U.S.-made weapons to Iran in 1985-1986. This, indeed, might create an impression that the unprincipled U.S. imperialists were merely making profits by selling arms to both warring parties.

It was not so, of course. The imperialists *do* have principles in reality. Their principles are quite the same: 1) eliminate the Jewish ideology that advocates the Exodus from the slave-owning Egypt; 2) restrict the new Exodus from the slave-owning capitalism by the “constitutional” means; 3) if the previous steps do not work and some Jewish-inspired or feudalist folks still attempt to break out of the slave-owning society, quickly arm some death-squads or even entire fascist regimes and set them on the escapees in order to exterminate the latter.

Within the frames of the abovementioned “Step 2” the Freemasons installed in Iran a “secular” regime of Shah Mohammad Reza Pahlavi, trying to convince the Muslims that they had to be slaves of police merely because their regime was no longer religious, but secular. However, it did not work – the Iranians refused to play by the rules of the Freemasonic game; they disdained the so-called “secular democracy” and overthrew the Shah’s regime, breaking out of Egypt, out of the land of slavery – exactly in accordance with the Old Testament. So, within the frames of the abovementioned “Step 3”, the Freemasons armed Saddam Hussein and sent him to chase the rebellious Iranians leaving the so-called “capitalism” for the Promised Land. It apparently worked – the actual battle between the Jewish-inspired Islamic Fundamentalists and the death-squad of the modern global Pharaoh sent to chase them in the desert was indeed very fierce.

However, nobody could predict the outcome of that fierce battle. The Iranians were numerous and they were much better soldiers than the Iraqis (I hope you realize that a soldier armed with an idea of going directly to Paradise from the battlefield is far more superior to a soldier armed with the secular Arabic nationalism). Moreover, the Iranians were flanked by the feudal Kurds – both in Iraq and in Turkey, by feudalist Muslims in neighboring Afghanistan enraged by the Soviet Army and encouraged by the Islamic Revolution, by remnants of Maoists surviving here and there in the Third World, and, to a certain extent – by Shi’a parts of Muslims in all countries, but particularly in Iraq, in Lebanon, and in Syria where the Shi’a constituted a majority. Add here that the Gorbachev’s Soviet Union was scheduled to collapse very soon and nobody could predict with an absolute certainty what kind of folks might come to replace Gorbachev – it could be as well some Stalinists in Moscow and some Islamic Fundamentalists – in the Central Asia and Caucasus. Add here that Maoist elements, although heavily suppressed, have not been completely removed yet from the Chinese Communist party those days, and you will get the full picture of potential dangers to the modern so-called “democracy”.

As you can see – judging by the situation of the mid-‘80s, the “Step 2” might not work at all, while the “Step 3” might not be efficient enough: the powers that clashed in that part of the world were about equal. Thus, the Freemasons could not disregard the most important “Step 1”.

In fact, the "Step 1" is much more important than even the "Step 2" and "Step 3". Instead of tightening the "constitutional" prohibitions plus keeping in a constant combat-ready status various death-squads and potentially unruly fascist regimes, it would be much easier to eliminate the ideological source of the danger – i.e. the very "Jewish" idea of the Exodus from the slave-owning society. Of course, the best the Freemasons could do – is to prohibit the Old Testament whatsoever or to replace it with something else that does not describe the Exodus and does not contain the Law of Moses (that is to be used in the Promised Land, upon escaping the Pharaoh's Egypt). However, a complete prohibition of the Old Testament might constitute a danger – some discerning folks might become alarmed by the fact of its prohibition and this mere fact might encourage them to study the Torah and to get its point. Some other ways might be more effective, especially in a Christian environment. As you probably remember, for the Christian part of their slave stock the Freemasons managed to instill a notion that Jesus Christ (who used to teach the mortals approximately 1700 years prior to the advent of the so-called "capitalism") allegedly "abolished" the Law of Moses, while the "Old" Testament was allegedly "rendered obsolete" by the appearance of the so-called "New" Testament (nobody wants to remember that this "New" is 2000 years old, meaning that the Law of Moses was the only law of all feudal Christian states during almost 1700 years after Jesus Christ). The above "neo-christian" notion, of course, must be coupled with the obligatory anti-Semitism – to make the Freemasonic slaves immune to any "Jewish" ideas whatsoever.

When it comes to the "Muslim" part of their slave stock, as you probably know, the Freemasons managed to make a more radical step – to abolish the Tawrat whatsoever (and, of course, to instill the obligatory anti-Semitism of quite an extreme grade – in part, to make their "Muslim" slaves immune to any "Jewish" ideas, in part – to discourage them from borrowing the Torah from the Jews or the Bible from the Christians in order to read this highly seditious book). The problem, the so-called "good guys" faced with the 1979 Iranian Islamic Revolution, was exactly the same as they used to face with the 1917 "Jewish" October Revolution in the Christian Russian Empire. The leaders of the Reds – such as a former seminarian Stalin or a fervent revolutionary Jew Trotsky inflamed the masses of the so-called "Christians" with the notion that it was not Jesus Christ who abolished the Old Testament 2000 years ago – it was the Freemasons who did it merely 250 years ago. Moreover, they explained that only those who *practiced* the Law of Moses had a chance to go to Paradise, because the slaves of the Pharaoh were scheduled to go to Hell by definition – as not being subjects of the God's Law they were not even cognizable to the Last Judgment. The charismatic leader of the Islamic Fundamentalists Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini explained exactly the same things, thus, at once inflaming the Muslim masses with the necessity of the new Exodus.

To begin with, Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini pointed his accusing finger to the Egyptian pyramid boldly depicted by the Freemasons (along with an eye of Shaitan[516]) on their one dollar bill and on the "Great Seal of the United States" and explained its true meaning to the Egyptian slaves who thought of themselves that they were allegedly the "Muslims", the "Jews", or the "Christians".

Next – Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini revealed to the gullible the self-evident truth: he proclaimed publicly that the modern state of Israel was actually a *secular capitalist* state that was *not* governed by the Law of Moses and as such it had nothing to do with the Jews who by definition supposed to abide by the Law of Moses.

Next – Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini explained to the so-called "Muslims" that nobody abolished the "Jewish" Tawrat for them either, and that, in fact, its "abolishing" was made by the Freemasonic sect merely a century ago or even less than that (Ruhollah Khomeini himself was old enough to remember the old good times when the Tawrat was still available in the pre-capitalist Islamic world). In addition to this, he proclaimed that the Tawrat was the very *fundament* of Islam and called this notion as nothing else than the "Islamic Fundamentalism" – the very name we use today, without actually paying any attention to what this expression literally means.

Thus, Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini recommenced the Tawrat's circulation in the Islamic world. He ordered this "Jewish" book, prohibited by the Freemasons on all colonized Mahometan territories, to be re-printed in all languages, the Arabic, of course, inclusive, and began widely distributing it. The Iranian jurisprudence began to be based precisely on the Tawrat – exactly as it used to be in the Ottoman Empire prior to the WWI. Even worse – Iranian school children began to study the religion not from dull reciting of taken out of context Quranic verses, but from the event of the Exodus undertaken from the land of the Egyptian slavery under the leadership of Prophet Musa.

---

[516] "Shaitan" is they way the Arabs, and the rest of Muslims usually pronounce the word "Satan".

You could probably imagine how serious was the blow Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini managed to deal to the Freemasonic sect and how much the latter "appreciated" his "Jewish" ideas that extended as far as criticizing the very state of Israel of being technically non-Jewish.

Understandably, the so-called "good guys" could not leave this type of an anti-masonic ideology simply as is. Could you just imagine that millions of Iranian children continued to absorb knowledge of the "Jewish" Exodus from their primary school course? And that the Freemasons could not afford carpet-bombing the entire Iranian territory with the chemical weapons in order to stop this unmitigated barbarism? Of course, the so-called "good guys" had to target not only the passionate Iranian soldiers on the battlefield alone and even the Iranian military commanders; they had to target the very ideology that generated this unprecedented anti-masonic rebellion. However, while the soldiers and even their commanders could be targeted with the chemical weapons, it was not so with the ideology. The ideology, as you probably know, could only be targeted with an alternative ideology – i.e. the ideology could only be dealt with by subversion. Therefore, apart from stopping the revolutionary Iranian soldiers from finishing off the "secular" regime of their thug Saddam Hussein and from continuing their triumphant way into the "religious" Holy Land of Saudi Arabia, the Freemasons faced another task, much more important – undermining the very "Jewish" ideology of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini and replacing it with something else.

As you probably remember, the Freemasons managed to finish off two most dangerous Red regimes – in the USSR and in China immediately after deaths of their charismatic leaders – Josef Stalin and Mao Tse-tung. In both cases it was done by a careful promoting of certain so-called "moderate" factions within the ranks of the ruling party. At some important moment, these carefully prepared in advance "moderate" factions seized power, eliminated some irreconcilable Red elements, and forced the rest to change the ideology. This is how the "communist" USSR became "atheist" (read "fascist") after Stalin's death, and how formerly "red" China became "modern" (read "secular capitalist", though not actually "democratic") after Mao's death. In the first case the Freemasons managed to bring to power a "moderate" faction of Nikita Khrushchev and Georgy Zhukov. In the second case they managed to bring to power a "moderate" faction of "atheist" Deng Xiaoping that at once denounced the Red ideology and eliminated all irreconcilable Reds.

Based on their modus operandi, we could safely presume that when the Freemasons encountered the Iranian Islamic Revolution, they must have carefully promoted some so-called "moderate" faction within the ranks of the revolutionary Iranian clergy – with a view of "moderating" the openly anti-masonic stance of the latter. As you can see, today's Iran no longer promotes any Tawrat (in fact, you will be sentenced to death in modern Iran if you only mention such a thing), though its basic anti-imperialist rhetoric remains in place. In fact, this bears a striking resemblance to the post-Stalinist "atheist" USSR – that continued to wave its red flag, to cry out loudly about "Communism", and to maintain its anti-imperialist rhetoric, which it inherited from the real Reds. Likewise, post-Khomeini Iran continues to wave its green flag, to cry out loudly about "Islam", and to maintain its moth-eaten anti-Western rhetoric. Though, as you can see, the Freemasons were perfectly OK with either. Even though the post-Stalinist USSR was successfully used as their "enemy" in the so-called "Cold War" production, and even though post-Khomeini Iran was being successfully used as their "enemy" for another 23 years after Khomeini's death, the Freemasons did not really bother with either. They no longer created any fascist regimes nearby – akin to those of Adolf Hitler or of Saddam Hussein in order to counteract the USSR or Iran by the force of arms. They no longer maintained any "cordons sanitaires" around either country – in order to prevent the spread of the highly-contagious ideological infection. I think only a completely blind would fail to notice those striking similarities in the Freemasonic attitude towards the Stalin's USSR and Khomeini's Iran versus the Freemasonic attitude towards post-Stalinist USSR and post-Khomeini Iran. The first two were *real* enemies and were treated as such. The second two were *cartoon* "enemies" and were treated as such.

The actual change in the abovementioned attitude of the Freemasonic sect was conditioned by changes in the corresponding ideologies practiced in the USSR and in Iran. Initially, either of them practiced *revolutionary* ideologies: they called for an armed rebellion against the Freemasonic neo-Egyptian slavery served up to gullible slaves in disguise of the so-called "secular capitalism". Speaking in other words, either called for the new Exodus from the Freemasonic slavery and for the restoration of the Law of Moses (called the "Law of Musa" in Iran) as the only law of state. However, eventually, either of the ideologies was "moderated" (or, to be more precise – "castrated"). The communist ideology was made "atheist" by prohibiting the "Jewish" Torah, while keeping the word "Communism" in place and maintaining the former anti-imperialist rhetoric. Since it was technically impossible to make the Islamic Fundamentalist ideology "atheist", it was simply made "moderate" – by first denouncing and then – completely prohibiting

the “Jewish” Tawrat, while keeping the word “Islam” in place and maintaining the traditional anti-imperialist rhetoric.

So, while the former Soviet ideology shifted from the Exodus towards “Communism”, the Iranian one shifted from the Exodus towards the so-called “Shariah”. Interestingly enough, in either case the formerly strictly prohibited anti-Semitism (in Khomeini’s Iran anti-Semitism was strictly prohibited, do not even doubt it; while in the Red USSR anti-Semites used to be shot) was immediately elevated into the main component of the state’s politics. The post-Stalinist USSR used to support the officially atheist PLO and all secular Arab regimes against the hated state of Israel while openly maintaining a classic anti-Semitic rhetoric. The new Iranian “Islamic” regime does exactly the same thing.

Significantly, if you compare the attitude of the modern Western propaganda towards late leaders of the Red USSR (Josef Stalin) and of revolutionary Iran (Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini) you will notice a lot of striking similarities too. Both leaders of the greatest anti-masonic rebellions of the 20th century enjoy truly unprecedented amounts of the most hysterical defamation ever accorded to an individual. Compare, for example, English-language Wikipedia articles on Josef Stalin[517] and on Ruhollah Khomeini[518] and you will feel how much the so-called “good guys” hated these two revolutionaries (whose only “guilt” was that they dared to explain to the gullible Egyptian slaves the true meaning of the Egyptian pyramid used as the main symbolic of the United States).

The point in the above rather lengthy explanation is this: the Freemasons always need to groom and to promote some so-called “moderate” faction (to call a spade a spade – to promote some Freemasonic agents that were able to penetrate a certain anti-masonic movement) in order to eventually bring such so-called “moderates” to the top and so – to enable them to extirpate a certain anti-masonic ideology and to finish off the most dangerous, irreconcilable elements adhering to the latter. Just a few examples: in the USSR the so-called “moderate” agent of the Freemasonic sect was not unknown Nikita Khrushchev. In China it was Deng Xiaoping. In Vietnam it was Le Duan. In the United States it was Abraham Lincoln, who defeated the followers of feudalism in the American Civil War and abolished the “Jewish” Law of Moses on the entire territory of the United States, technically turning this former feudal country into a “secular capitalist” one and thus effectively equalizing former slave owners to their former slaves (and not the other way around).

In revolutionary Iran, of course, there must have been some “moderate” faction groomed and promoted too. This faction would denounce the “Jewish” Tawrat-based Islamic jurisprudence, silently shelve the idea of the new Exodus, shift the public sentiment towards the classic anti-Semitism, the source of Islam – towards the Holy Quran, and the jurisprudence – towards the so-called “Shariah”, thus, effectively forgetting about the “Fundament of Islam” and about the real cause of the Islamic Revolution of 1979.

Now, with this understanding of the Freemasonic modus operandi, we could, at last, take a cynical look at the well-forgotten so-called “Iran-Contra” scandal, or an “illegal” attempt of some U.S. politicians to supply its arch-enemy Iran with certain weapons in 1985-1986, seemingly “despite any logic”. Do you still believe that the “unprincipled” American imperialists supplied both sides of Iran-Iraq war with weapons just because they did not have any principles and wanted to have more profit? Well. Now you will see that everything was not so simple. As it became our good tradition, let us open the corresponding Wikipedia article describing the infamous Iran-Contra Affair: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Iran–Contra_affair

First of all, let us take a look about the quantity of the actual weapons supplied to Iran quoted by the Wikipedia article (later we will compare it with those supplied to Iraq):

August 20, 1985.	*96 TOW anti-tank missiles*
September 14, 1985.	*408 more TOWs*
November 24, 1985.	*18 Hawk anti-aircraft missiles*
February 17, 1986.	*500 TOWs*
February 27, 1986.	*500 TOWs*
May 24, 1986.	*508 TOWs, 240 Hawk spare parts*
August 4, 1986.	*More Hawk spares*
October 28, 1986.	*500 TOWs*

[517] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Joseph_Stalin
[518] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ruhollah_Khomeini

Does it look really "a lot" to you? Try to be cynical. The cost of the Hawk anti-aircraft missile was $250,000 per missile. Merely 18 missiles were actually supplied making up their total cost less than 5 million dollars. The rest, as you can see, were only Hawk spare parts. The unit cost of the BGM-71 TOW anti-tank missile is only $50,000. Thus, the 2512 TOW missiles mentioned in the above list would cost only ~125 million USD. Not too much in terms of the 10 years long full-scale war that involved millions of soldiers on the actual battlefield, is it? Add here, that Saddam's tanks were Soviet-supplied, so, allowing the Iranians to destroy the Soviet tanks in big numbers would apparently lay an additional strain on the Soviet economy (Saddam usually did not pay for the Soviet tanks but demanded more and more of them, promising to "pay later" – eventually, he ended up in debt for several thousands of the Soviet tanks, and, to my humble knowledge, he has never paid for them).

Now we are going to the actual causes. I quote:

"…Following the Israeli – U.S. meeting, Israel requested permission from the United States to sell ***a small number of*** *TOW antitank missiles (tube-launched, optically tracked, and wire-guided) to Iran, claiming that this* ***would aid the "moderate" Iranian fraction***[519]*, by demonstrating that the group actually had high-level connections to the U.S. government. Reagan initially rejected the plan, until Israel sent information to the United States showing that* ***the "moderate" Iranians*** *were opposed to terrorism and had fought against it. Now having a reason* ***to trust the "moderates"****, Reagan approved the transaction, which was meant to be between Israel and* ***the "moderates" in Iran****, with the U.S. reimbursing Israel. In his 1990 autobiography "An American Life", Reagan claimed that he was deeply committed to securing the release of the hostages; it was this compassion that supposedly motivated his support for the arms initiatives. The president requested that* ***the "moderate" Iranians*** *do everything in their capability to free the hostages held by Hezbollah..."*

As you can see, the actual causes were not too mysterious, at least, for the reader who knows the basics. Of course, the keywords in the above excerpt are not the "release of the hostages". They keywords here are **"a small number of"**, **"to trust the "moderates""**, and the **"moderate Iranian fraction"** (perhaps, the Wikipedia's authors meant "faction", not "fraction"). Funny enough, in the actual text of the Wikipedia article its authors also used words "moderate" and "moderates" in quotation marks in all instances.

By allowing their agents to dupe the revolutionary government of Iran by their alleged abilities to get the badly needed weapons (although in very small numbers that could not influence the outcome of the main battle anyway), the Freemasons promoted those so-called "moderate" Iranians. By the time irreconcilable charismatic leader of the Islamic Revolution would die (Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini died in June 1989), the Freemasonic so-called "moderates" would reach about the top of the Iranian hierarchy and would be able to consolidate enough power to actually "moderate" the very cause of the Islamic Revolution (effectively turning Iran into a counter-revolutionary fascist country – bearing so much similarities to the "moderate" Khrushchev's USSR, to "moderate" Kim Il Sung's North Korea, or to "moderate" Deng Xiaoping's China).

Now, as we understood why the U.S. imperialism actually supplied hated Iran with weapons, along with knowing the actual number of the "illegally" supplied weapons and their approximate cost, nothing hinders us from coming back to where we left off. I mean we could, at last, start reading the rare article that I was scarcely able to find on the modern "politically correct" Internet.

The article was transparently named ***"How the US armed Saddam Hussein with chemical weapons"*** and was published on Wednesday, August 28, 2002 - 10:00, by a certain Norm Dixon on this web page: http://www.greenleft.org.au/node/26825 This article contains all necessary references and, moreover, contains almost all important details required to duly understand the entire affair. The article is quite big, but it is so highly informative that I could hardly resist quoting it here in its entirety. Indeed, I was scarcely able to make it a bit "concise", so what I am quoting below is roughly 60% of its entire volume (words in **bold** are as usual highlighted by me):

"On August 18, the New York Times carried a front-page story headlined, "Officers say U.S. aided Iraq despite the use of gas". Quoting anonymous US "senior military officers", the NYT "revealed" that in the 1980s, the administration of US President Ronald Reagan covertly provided "critical battle planning assistance ***at a time when*** *American intelligence* ***knew that*** *Iraqi commanders would employ chemical*

[519] Reagan, Ronald (1990), p. 505

*weapons in waging the decisive battles of the Iran-Iraq war". The story made a brief splash in the international media, **then died**.*

*While the August 18 NYT article added new details about the extent of US military collaboration with Iraqi dictator Saddam Hussein during Iraq's 1980-88 war with Iran, **it omitted the most outrageous aspect** of the scandal: not only did Washington turn a blind-eye to the Hussein regime's repeated use of chemical weapons against Iranian soldiers and Iraq's Kurdish minority, **but** the US helped Iraq develop its chemical, biological and nuclear weapons programs.*

Nor did the NYT dwell on the extreme cynicism and hypocrisy of the current US administration's citing of those same terrible atrocities — which were disregarded at the time by Washington — and those same weapons programs — which no longer exist, having been dismantled and destroyed in the decade following the 1991 Gulf War — to justify a massive new war against the people of Iraq.

*A reader of the NYT article (or the tens of thousands of other articles written after the latest war drive against Iraq began in earnest soon after September 11) would have looked in vain for the fact that many of the US politicians and ruling class pundits demanding war against Hussein today — in particular, the **most bellicose** of the Bush administration's "hawks", defence secretary **Donald Rumsfeld** — were up to their ears in Washington's efforts to cultivate, promote and excuse Hussein in the past.*

*The NYT article read **as though** Washington's casual disregard about the use of chemical weapons by Hussein's dictatorship throughout the 1980s **had never been reported before**. However, **it was not the first time** that "Iraqgate" — as the scandal of US military and political support for Hussein in the '80s has been dubbed — has raised its embarrassing head in the corporate media, **only to be quickly buried again**.*

*One of the more comprehensive and damning accounts of Iraqgate was written by Douglas Frantz and Murray Waas and published in the **February 23, 1992, Los Angeles Times**. Headlined, "Bush secret effort helped Iraq build its war machine", the article reported that "classified documents obtained by the LA Times show ... a long-secret pattern of personal efforts by [George Bush senior] — both as president and vice president — to support and placate the Iraqi dictator."…"*

"…The background to Iraqgate was the January 1979 popular uprising that overthrew the cravenly pro-US Shah of Iran. The Iranian revolution threatened US imperialism's domination of the strategic oil-rich region. Other than Israel, Iran had long been Washington's key ally in the Middle East.

*Washington immediately began to "cast about for ways to undermine or overthrow the Iranian revolution, or make up for the loss of the Shah. Hussein's regime put up its hand. On September 22, 1980, Iraq launched an invasion of Iran. **Throughout the bloody eight-year-long war** — which cost at least 1 million lives — **Washington backed Iraq**.*

*As a 1990 report prepared for the Pentagon by the Strategic Studies Institute of the US War College admitted: "Throughout the [Iran-Iraq] war the United States practised a fairly benign policy toward Iraq... [Washington and Baghdad] wanted to restore the status quo ante ... that prevailed before [the 1979 Iranian revolution] began threatening the regional balance of power. **Khomeini's revolutionary appeal was anathema to both Baghdad and Washington**; hence they wanted to get rid of him. United by a common interest ... the [US] began to actively assist Iraq."*

*At first, as Iraqi forces seemed headed for victory over Iran, official US policy was neutrality in the conflict. Not only was **Hussein doing Washington's dirty work** in the war with Iran, but the US rulers believed that Iraq could be lured away from its close economic and military relationship with the Soviet Union — just as Egypt's President Anwar Sadat had done in the 1970s.*

*In March 1981, US Secretary of State Alexander Haig excitedly told the Senate foreign relations committee that Iraq was concerned by "the behaviour of Soviet imperialism in the Middle Eastern region". The Soviet government had refused to deliver arms to Iraq as long as Baghdad continued its military offensive against Iran. Moscow was also unhappy with the **Hussein's vicious repression of the Iraqi Communist Party**.*

*Washington's support (innocuously **referred to as a "tilt"** at the time) for Iraq became more open after Iran succeeded in driving Iraqi forces from its territory in May 1982; in June, Iran went on the offensive against Iraq. The US scrambled to stem Iraq's military setbacks. **Washington** and **its conservative Arab allies** suddenly feared Iran might even defeat Iraq, or at least cause the collapse of Hussein's regime.*

*Using **its allies in the Middle East**, Washington funnelled huge supplies of arms to Iraq. Classified State Department cables uncovered by Frantz and Waas described covert transfers of howitzers, helicopters, bombs and other weapons to Baghdad in 1982-83 from **Egypt, Saudi Arabia, Jordan** and **Kuwait**…"*

*"…The January 1, 1984 Washington Post reported that the US had "informed **friendly Persian Gulf** nations that the **defeat of Iraq** in the three-year-old war with Iran would be **'contrary to US interests'** and has made several **moves to prevent that result**".*

*Central to these "moves" was the **cementing of a military and political alliance with Saddam Hussein's repressive regime**, so as to build up Iraq as a military counterweight to Iran. In 1982, the Reagan administration **removed Iraq from** the State Department's **list** of countries that allegedly supported terrorism. On December 19-20, 1983, Reagan dispatched **his Middle East envoy — none other than Donald Rumsfeld** — to Baghdad with a hand-written offer of a resumption of diplomatic relations, which had been severed during the 1967 Arab-Israel war. On March 24, 1984, **Rumsfeld was again in Baghdad**.*

***On that same day**, the UPI wire service reported from the UN: "**Mustard gas** laced with a **nerve agent** has been **used on Iranian soldiers** ... a team of UN experts has concluded ... **Meanwhile**, in the Iraqi capital of Baghdad, US presidential envoy **Donald Rumsfeld held talks** with foreign minister Tariq Aziz."*

***The day before**, Iran had accused Iraq of poisoning 600 of its soldiers with **mustard gas** and **Tabun** nerve gas.*

*There is **no doubt that** the US government **knew** Iraq was using chemical weapons. On March 5, 1984, the State Department had stated that "available evidence indicates **that Iraq has used** lethal chemical weapons". The March 30, 1984, NYT reported that US intelligence officials has "what they believe to be **incontrovertible evidence** that Iraq has **used nerve gas** in its war with Iran and has almost finished extensive sites for mass producing the lethal chemical warfare agent".*

*However, consistent with the pattern throughout the Iran-Iraq war and after, the use of these internationally outlawed weapons **was not considered important enough** by **Rumsfeld** and his political superiors **to halt** Washington's **blossoming love affair** with Hussein.*

*The March 29, 1984, NYT, reporting on the aftermath **of Rumsfeld's talks in Baghdad**, stated that US officials had pronounced "themselves **satisfied** with relations between Iraq and the US and suggest that normal diplomatic ties have been restored in all but name". In November 1984, the US and Iraq officially restored diplomatic relations.*

*According to Washington Post journalist Bob Woodward, in a December 15, 1986 article, **the CIA** began to secretly **supply Iraq with intelligence** in 1984 that was **used to "calibrate" mustard gas attacks** on Iranian troops. Beginning in early 1985, the CIA provided Iraq with "data from sensitive US satellite reconnaissance photography ... to assist Iraqi bombing raids".*

*Iraqi **chemical attacks** on Iranian troops — **and US assistance** to Iraq — **continued throughout** the Iran-Iraq war. In a parallel program, the US defence department also provided intelligence and battle-planning assistance to Iraq.*

*The August 17, 2002 NYT reported that, according to "senior military officers with direct knowledge of the program", even though "senior officials of the Reagan administration publicly condemned Iraq's employment of mustard gas, **sarin**, **VX** and other poisonous agents ... President Reagan, vice president **George Bush [senior]** and senior national security aides **never withdrew their support** for the highly classified program in which more than 60 officers of the Defense Intelligence Agency (DIA) were secretly providing detailed information on Iranian deployments, tactical planning for battles, plans for air strikes and bomb-damage assessments for Iraq."*

*Retired DIA officer Rick Francona told the NYT that Iraq's **chemical weapons were used** in the war's final battle **in early 1988**, in which Iraqi forces retook the Fao Peninsula from the Iranian army.*

*Another retired DIA officer, Walter Lang, told the NYT that "the **use of gas** on the battlefield by the Iraqis **was not a matter of deep strategic concern**". **What concerned** the **DIA**, **CIA** and the Reagan administration was that Iran not break through the Fao Peninsula and **spread the Islamic revolution** to **Kuwait and Saudi Arabia**.*

Iraq's 1982 removal from Washington's official list of states that support terrorism meant that the Hussein regime was now eligible for US economic and military aid, and was able to purchase advanced US technology that could also be used for military purposes.

Conventional military sales resumed in December 1982. In 1983, the Reagan administration approved the sale of 60 Hughes helicopters to Iraq in 1983 "for civilian use". However, as Phythian pointed out, these aircraft could be "weaponised" within hours of delivery. Then US Secretary of State George Schultz and commerce secretary George Baldridge also lobbied for the delivery of Bell helicopters ***equipped for "crop spraying"****. It is believed that* ***US-supplied choppers were used in the 1988 chemical attack*** *on the Kurdish village of Halabja, which* ***killed 5000 people****…"*

"…Soon after, the US agriculture department's Commodity Credit Corporation (CCC) guaranteed to repay loans — in the event of defaults by Baghdad — banks had made to Iraq to buy US-grown commodities such as wheat and rice. Under this scheme, Iraq had three years to repay the loans, and if it could not ***the US taxpayers*** *would have to cough up…"*

"…By the end of 1983, US$402 million in agriculture department loan guarantees for Iraq were approved. In 1984, this increased to $503 million and reached $1.1 billion in 1988. Between 1983 and 1990, CCC loan guarantees freed up more than $5 billion. Some $2 billion in bad loans, plus interest, ended up having to be ***covered by US taxpayers****.*

A similar ***taxpayer-funded****, though smaller scale, scam operated under the auspices of the federal Export-Import Bank. In 1984, vice-president George Bush senior personally intervened to ensure that the bank guaranteed loans to Iraq of $500 million to build an oil pipeline. Export-Import Bank loan guarantees grew from $35 million in 1985 to $267 million by 1990.*

According to William Blum, writing in the August 1998 issue of the Progressive, Sam Gejdenson, chairperson of a Congressional subcommittee investigating US exports to Iraq, disclosed that from 1985 until 1990 "the US government ***approved 771 licenses*** *[only 39 were rejected] for the export to Iraq of $1.5 billion worth* ***of biological agents*** *and high-tech equipment* ***with military application*** *...*

"The US spent virtually an entire decade making sure that Saddam Hussein had almost whatever he wanted... US export control policy was directed by US foreign policy as formulated by the State Department, and it was US foreign policy to assist the regime of Saddam Hussein."

A 1994 US Senate report revealed that US companies were licenced by the commerce department to export a "witch's brew" of biological and chemical materials, ***including bacillus anthracis*** *(which causes* ***anthrax****) and clostridium botulinum (the source of botulism). The American Type Culture Collection made* ***70 shipments*** *of the* ***anthrax bug*** *and other* ***pathogenic agents****.*

The report also noted that US exports to Iraq included the ***precursors to*** *chemical warfare agents,* ***plans*** *for* ***chemical*** *and* ***biological warfare*** *facilities* ***and chemical warhead filling equipment****. US firms supplied advanced and specialised computers, lasers, testing and analysing equipment. Among the better-known companies were Hewlett Packard, Unisys, Data General and Honeywell.*

Billions of dollars worth of raw materials, machinery and equipment, missile technology and other "dual-use" items were also supplied by West German, French, Italian, British, Swiss and Austrian corporations, with the approval of their governments (German firms ***even*** *sold Iraq* ***entire factories*** *capable of mass-producing* ***poison gas****). **Much** of this was **purchased with funds** freed by the US CCC credits…"*

"…On March 16, 1988, Iraqi forces launched ***a poison gas attack*** *on the Iraqi Kurdish village of Halabja,* ***killing 5000 people****. While that attack is today being touted by senior US officials as one of the main reasons why Hussein must now be "taken out", at the time Washington's response to the atrocity was much more relaxed.*

Just four months later, ***Washington*** *stood by as the US giant Bechtel corporation won the contract to build a* ***huge petrochemical plant*** *that would give the Hussein regime the capacity to generate chemical weapons.*

On September 8, 1988, the US Senate passed the Prevention of Genocide Act, which would have imposed sanctions on the Hussein regime. Immediately, the Reagan administration announced its opposition to the bill, ***calling it "premature"****. The White House used its influence to stall the bill in the*

House of Representatives. When Congress did eventually pass the bill, the White House did not implement it.

Washington's political, military and economic sweetheart deals with the Iraqi dictator came under even more stress when, in August 1989, FBI agents raided the Atlanta branch of the Rome-based Banca Nazionale del Lavoro (BNL) and uncovered massive fraud involving the CCC loan guarantee scheme and ***billions*** *of dollars worth* ***of unauthorised "off-the-books" loans to Iraq****…"*

"…Yet, ***even*** *the public outrage generated by the Halabja massacre and the widening BNL scandal* ***did not cool Washington's ardour towards Hussein's Iraq****.*

On October 2, 1989, US President George Bush senior signed the top-secret National Security Decision 26, which declared: "Normal relations between the US and Iraq would ***serve our*** *long-term* ***interests*** *and* ***promote stability in both the Gulf and the Middle East****. The US should propose economic and political incentives for Iraq to moderate its behaviour and increase our influence with Iraq... We should pursue, and seek to facilitate, opportunities for US firms to participate in the reconstruction of the Iraqi economy."…"*

"…From ***July 18 to August 1, 1990****,* ***Bush senior's administration approved*** *$4.8 million in advanced technology sales to Iraq. The* ***end-users included*** *Saad 16 and the Iraqi ministry of industry and* ***military industrialisation****. On* ***August 1****, $695,000 worth of advanced data transmission devices were* ***approved****.*

"Only ***on August 2, 1990****, did the agriculture department* ***officially suspend*** *the [CCC loan] guarantees to Iraq — the same day that Hussein's tanks and troops swept into Kuwait", noted Frantz and Waas…".*

Do not be duped by the lay conclusion at the end of the otherwise correct article. Try to be cynical rather than naïve. The administration of Bush Senior "officially suspended" the promised guarantees to its chemical hitman and the "secular" watchdog Saddam Hussein not because the latter went rabid and broke loose, attacking another lackey of the same masters – the neighboring Kuwait (which, moreover, supported Saddam throughout his war against Iran). It was merely because Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini died in Iran and his former "moderate" comrades agreed with the so-called "good guys" to denounce the "Jewish" Islamic Fundamentalism and to abandon the seditious idea of the Tawrat-based Islamic jurisprudence for good, promising to switch to the so-called "Shariah", instead.

So, if on September 8, 1988, when the U.S. Senate passed the "Prevention of Genocide Act", the Reagan administration opposed the bill, calling it "premature" (since Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini was still alive and his "Jewish" ideas required to be dealt with by the genocidal methods), by August 1990 the situation changed considerably – the old Ayatollah was dead and so was his anti-masonic ideology. So, when the so-called "good guys" requested their flunkey Saddam to occupy Kuwait, they simply needed to make another costly show – that they dubbed the First Gulf "War" (and which, despite the apparent "defeat" of Saddam, left that secular watchdog of the Freemasonic sect in his kennel for yet another 12 years).

Some reader, perhaps, might ask – but why would the so-called "good guys" need the costly show dubbed the First Gulf "war" in the first instance? Was it really necessary?

Yes. It was really necessary. There was quite a few reasons for it, in fact (the Freemasons always try to kill more than one bird with one stone, since it is their modus operandi; but in this case they managed to kill, at minimum, three birds, if not more).

The most important reason was that with the death of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini and the repudiation of the "Jewish" Islamic Fundamentalist ideology in Iran (that sadly coincided with the Soviet troops' withdrawal from Afghanistan, with the sudden bout of friendliness of the dying Gorbachev's USSR, and with the rapid dismantlement of the former socialist camp) the so-called "good guys" suddenly found themselves without having any enemy whatsoever. This unprecedented situation was not to be tolerated, because some enemy was always needed. Otherwise, the deluded U.S. citizens might believe that, at last, the war with all enemies of the so-called "democracy" was indeed over and to start demanding back their rights that were gradually taken from them, in the course of the 20th century, under the pretext of "counteracting the Communists". Moreover, the Soviet Union was about to collapse and it was pretty obvious – especially for those who actually arranged for its collapse.

In such an unprecedented situation that occurred in the year 1990, the vacancy of enemies had to be filled at any cost, at least temporarily, because to elaborate a new "global enemy" would take a few years, at minimum. So, in this situation, the armed to the teeth "evil" Iraqi regime of the old good friend Saddam

could provide the truly invaluable service. Actually, it was the only available U.S. asset that could have been quickly converted into a "naturally looking" temporary global enemy. And so it was – immediately after Saddam Hussein performed his newly assigned role by occupying Kuwait, the tremendous public hysteria followed, and so the new temporary "global enemy" at once became available. In fact, Western politicians eventually managed to draw out the apparently temporary usability of the "evil" Iraqi regime for quite a long time. While he was initially intended to be used as the "emergency new global enemy" only in between the demise of the socialist system and the moment the "global faceless terror" would start working, i.e. for just 4-5 years, maximum, they managed to eventually extend Saddam's usability well into the post-9/11 era.

The second reason was that the so-called "good guys" had never had any good pretext to permanently station their reliable troops (I mean those staffed with completely brainwashed Western soldiers) in any Arab country, especially in those Arab countries close to the very source of the danger – the Islamic Holy Places. I hope you realize that the fact the Freemasons managed to convert the Saudis to the ridiculous "Shariah Islam" by no means eliminated the potential danger of the revival of the feudal Adat or the danger of the spread of the modern Islamic Fundamentalist ideology?

The Freemasons realize the potential dangers of the volatile Arab world quite distinctively; do not even doubt this. The Arab world was always one of their main concerns when it comes to the dangers of the ideology. The so-called "good guys" had quite big difficulties in counteracting the Iranian Islamic Revolution. They were able to isolate it, still, but mainly because they were assisted by some fortunate circumstances (not counting the giant "death squad" run by their hitman Saddam Hussein and the fortunate fact that Chairman Mao Tse-tung died before Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini came to power in Iran). These fortunate circumstances were as follows:

1) Khomeini himself and the official Iranian religion were Shi'a, while the absolute majority of Muslims, including those who run the Islamic Holy Places were Sunni (a rough Catholic equivalent: a new outrageous revisionist Christian hierarch originated from Greek Orthodox Church, instead of originating from the "proper" Latin Catholic Church);

2) Khomeini was a Persian, while the source of Islam was Arabic (i.e. by default Khomeini was considered as a "second-quality" teacher – a rough Catholic equivalent: a non-Italian Roman Pope could not be considered as being of the same quality as an "original Latin" one; in Islam Arabic is about the same as Latin in Catholicism);

3) The seat of the leader of the Islamic Revolution was in Tehran – i.e. far from the Islamic Holy places (a rough Catholic equivalent: a new outrageous revisionist Catholic hierarch sits in Slavonic Warsaw or in German Munich, instead of sitting right inside Latin Vatican).

Now, please, try to imagine the unthinkable – that a certain Islamic scholar, who is a Sunni, who is an Arab, were sitting right in the Holy City of Mecca and was professing the "Jewish" ideas of the Islamic Fundamentalism right from there? I.e. from the very place where many millions of Muslims from different parts of the world come for the Hajj every year?

In this case, the Freemasons would lose at minimum a half of the world to the Muslims – exactly as they used to lose the half of the world to the Reds 70 years ago. Of course, they could not afford it. Therefore, their attention to an ideology particularly in *this part* of the Mahometan world is especially serious. It is, in fact, as serious as their attention to the ideology professed by Vatican. Of course, since the Freemasonic sect has to pay the particularly serious attention to the ideology practiced in these areas, it has to pay an equally serious attention to the political stability in these areas. I hope you realize that if a certain feudalist chieftain following the Adat would seize the power in Mecca or in Riyadh, for those behind the curtain it would mean a catastrophic disaster comparable only with a situation of the current Roman Pope turning Red (or as a variety – of the former seminarian Uncle Joe usurping the Holy See), or one of the Founding Fathers suddenly arising from his grave and challenging the "homeland security" policies of an incumbent U.S. president.

So, the point is that the Freemasons understood these potential dangers very well. They are quite realistic, despite portraying themselves as "mysterious" and even "non-existent". Their sect fought for almost two centuries against the Islamic ideology before it managed to remove the Turkish sultan, the Caliph of the Righteous, together with his hated "Töre" and "Kanun", and instill the so-called "Shariah" as the alleged "source of Islam". You could scarcely imagine – how much it actually cost for the Freemasonic sect to replace the Adat with the "Sharia" and to eliminate the Tawrat in the Mahometan world. The Freemasons simply could not afford to lose all these hard earned achievements on the field of the Islamic

ideology to a recalcitrant revolutionary ayatollah or to a casual feudalist tribal leader. The so-called "Shariah law" must be preserved in the Holy Land of Saudi Arabia at any cost, along with the political stability of those who run the Holy Land and maintain the "Shariah".

Of course, the best way to ensure the political stability there was to permanently station highly-reliable Western troops staffed with those who care neither about the Adat, nor about the Shariah (and who have not even the slightest clue of what their own Holy Bible actually explains to the Christians). I hope you realize that the so-called "good guys" were indeed craving for some pretext to permanently station their troops somewhere near or even right inside the Saudi land? However, they were unable to find such a pretext for quite a long time. Now, with the kind help of their invaluable servant Saddam Hussein, they, at last, found that pretext. As a result of the Part 1 of the theatrical production named "Evil Secular Iraqi Dictator Occupies Sovereign State of Kuwait and Threatens the Holy Land of Saudi Arabia", the Western troops were, at last, stationed there (ostensibly "to protect the Shariah law from the secular thug" or so it should appear to the non-secular Mahometans).

As you could probably imagine, the Western troops, once finding the pretext to set their foot on the Holy Land of Saudi Arabia, would NEVER, UNDER NO CIRCUMSTANCE leave this land. It is the same as when a typical Western government finds some pretext to force its subjects to surrender personal firearms, it would NEVER, UNDER NO CIRCUMSTANCE allow its subjects to have their guns back. The Freemasons NEVER give anything back. They could be slow, gradual, or fast and brutal in depriving you of your former rights, but the movement is always in only one direction. You will *never* get your rights back, not even a single right, not even partially. Once you surrender your right to the Freemasons, forget about ever getting it back. Your total enslavement – is the only thing in which this sect is interested.

However, on the tactical level, the Freemasons and their figureheads who run their "secular" countries sometimes need some nice pretext to take from you one right or another. For example, to convince you to "voluntarily" surrender your firearms, the so-called "good guys" might organize a few so-called "school-massacres". To instill in you the necessity to report money movements on your account, the Freemasons might create a few "terror" projects, as well as "illicit drugs distribution" projects. To instill in you the necessity to surrender your computer files for an appropriate inspection, the Freemasons could first instill in you a notion of the alleged "evil" of the so-called "child pornography". You can continue the list. So, sometimes, in order to tighten the screws, they need some pretexts. And they need some folks who would actually create these pretexts – for example, those who would supposedly fly aluminum planes into the steel towers, or those who would naturally massacre children in some kindergarten with duly licensed firearms. So, to forever station the Western troops in the immediate vicinity of the Muslim Holy Places, the Freemasons needed some pretext too. Saddam Hussein gave them that pretext. So, that was the second reason for the "1990 Iraqi aggression".

The third reason of that production was that the West was obliged to arm Saddam's regime to the teeth in order to enable it to be competitive with far more populous Iran, which was, moreover, armed with the fervent religious zeal that actually makes a soldier unswerving on the battlefield (you simply can't subdue the one who is certain to go to Paradise – you could only kill him, if only he won't not kill you first – hence the usability of the chemical weapons). However, after the demise of the Islamic Revolution in Iran, the so-called "good guys" were faced with the new, no longer needed super-power of the regional grade: armed to the teeth fascist Iraqi regime. Understandably, they could not tolerate it. Iraq was armed by them for a certain particular reason, and the reason was no longer valid.

I hope you realize that when in the Western or in Latin American countries they create those death squads, they tolerate their existence only during the time of the real Communist- or Anarchist dangers. Once the death squads did their job by eliminating the actual threat in an "unconstitutional" manner, they could no longer be tolerated. At the best case they have to be disbanded whatsoever, but at minimum they must be disarmed. To begin with, they have to be, at least, partially disarmed – i.e. deprived of heavy weaponry temporarily issued to them to perform those "unconstitutional" dirty tasks; while small arms could be taken from them later. The same consideration was applicable to the Iraqi regime. The Iranian Revolution threat was eliminated by then, so this giant death squad, moreover, so heavily armed, simply could not be left "as is". It would be just against the rules of those who pull strings from behind the curtain: the death squads *must be disarmed* when they are no longer needed. Could you just imagine what might happen if Saddam and his henchmen were overthrown by some other folks – for example, by the Shi'a majority (or, perish the thought, by some feudal followers of the Adat or by the Reds) and all this tremendous military machine would fall into the hands of those who are uncontrollable by the West or are even its direct enemies? In immediate proximity to the Holy Land of Saudi Arabia?

Of course, the Freemasons faced the task of disarming the Iraqi regime quickly and at any cost. But how could they disarm it beautifully? If they would simply order Saddam Hussein to start a "voluntary" Iraqi disarmament, it would not look believable. Moreover, it would look utterly suspicious – the discerning observers in the Arab world would immediately denounce hated Saddam as the lackey of the Western imperialism who at last showed his true face. Such a "voluntary disarmament" would never be understood properly (or, to be more precise, it would be exactly "*properly understood*") by either Iraq's own citizens or by the rest of inhabitants of the Arab world.

Please, try to understand that when some "democratic" regime orders some no longer needed death squad to surrender its arms, it could be done in a more or less "natural" manner. First, such a death squad is usually not so big and could be easily dealt with by the "legitimate" police forces or even by the "legitimate" armed forces if it dares to kick against. Secondly, the members of such an "unconstitutional" death squad are still technically citizens of a "constitutional" state – so they could be ordered to surrender their arms by some additional "constitutional" decree passed to this effect and such a move would look technically legitimate. Thirdly, the very existence of such death squads is usually not well publicized and so the matter of their eventual and inevitable disarmaments would attract the least public attention (if any at all) inside the concerned country, and almost never – any international attention.

It was not so, however, with the giant Iraqi death squad that, moreover, enjoyed state sovereignty, at least, technically. How could you disarm a sovereign state? That legally possesses its weapons arsenals intended for its legitimate armed forces? Do you have any clue? The so-called "good guys" from behind the curtain had some. That is why they played to you on the scene in a quick succession two quite costly shows named "The Occupation of Innocent Kuwait by Evil Iraq" and "The First Gulf War". As a result of this incredibly costly production, an expensive ticket to which was, nonetheless, successfully sold to a gullible spectator who goes by the name "the U.S. taxpayer", the no longer needed military strength of the "evil" regime of the "chemical thug" Saddam Hussein was considerably reduced. Lazy Western troops, without much effort, and while meeting only a token resistance from the well-trained Iraqi troops that had superior combat experience, were able to successfully destroy most of the Iraqi heavy weapons. They destroyed almost all its tanks and artillery pieces, near all of its aircraft, its entire anti-aircraft defense system, and most of its small-arms arsenals. While the dangerous Iraqi SCUD missiles with the increased range (capable of delivering chemical and bio- weapons) were willfully launched by the "evil" Iraqi dictator into Israeli deserts without any "chemical" or "biological" warheads attached. When it comes to the Iraqi actual chemical weapons, it seems that Saddam found the way to dump their no longer needed stocks secretly in some desert locations. Thus, as a result of the First Gulf "war", Iraq was effectively disarmed.

Interestingly enough, this profoundly "anti-Western" chemical thug did not use any chemical weapons (not to mention any bio-weapons) against the troops of the Western imperialism neither in the First Gulf "war", nor in the Second Gulf "war". It was so despite the fact that Saddam evidently "had nothing to lose" and the usage of the chemical- and bio-weapons capable of teaching a good lesson to the bullying Western imperialists would not aggravate his situation in any case.

Do you think that Saddam decided to abstain from using of his arsenals of weapons of mass destruction because he feared the coalition forces would reciprocate and use their chemical weapons against his own troops that he wished to spare? Do not be so naïve. Be cynical, instead. The U.S. bombers were carpet-bombing unprotected (and apparently innocent) young Iraqi conscripts wiping them out at the rate of tens of thousands per day. It could not have been any worse if the U.S. bombers would use the chemical weapons for the same reason. Thus, there was absolutely no justification for Saddam's decision not to use any chemical- and bio-weapons against his sworn enemies – the Western imperialists. Nevertheless, he did not use them. He used the chemical weapons only against the enemies of the Freemasonic sect – the feudal Kurds and the revolutionary Iranians.

Note that Muammar Kaddafi, who too had considerable arsenals of the chemical- and bio-weapons, preferred to abstain from using them even in a situation when he had really nothing to lose. So, make your own conclusion – to which Saddam Hussein and Muammar Kaddafi actually served. And do not be duped by the publicly available video showing Saddam's "execution" or by reports of Kaddafi being "killed". Do not forget that Timothy McVeigh was "executed" too and his "execution" was too shown on video. Unlike secular profanes, who have no principles at all, the Freemasons *do* have some principles for their internal usage. They are the Knights Order, still. They can not afford killing those who served them all their lives – like Muammar Kaddafi or Saddam Hussein.

In this connection, I remembered one funny thing. I used to know one very high-ranking Freemason (much higher-ranking than Donald Rumsfeld; if Rumsfeld, in my estimation, holds in the Freemasonic hierarchy a rank equal to something between a lieutenant and a major, the one I am talking about was

well above a major-general) and for some odd reason I was very close to him. This man, in turn, used to be very close to Saddam Hussein. He had many gifts and souvenirs from the Iraqi president and he liked to display them. One of them was a palm tree that was presented by Saddam on a certain very special occasion. Soon after the announced Saddam's "execution" and appearance of the video depicting that event, that acquaintance of mine made a very tragic presentation regarding the "death" of his beloved friend. At that point, I, with my inherent cynicism, told him that I could not force myself to believe that Saddam was really dead. He asked me why I thought so. I answered him that I couldn't believe that such a powerful organization as the Freemasonic sect could allow one of its most valuable operatives to be hanged by profanes as if he were a petty criminal. This man, even though he was a good actor, as the most of the Freemasons, was visibly disturbed by this suggestion and he had to skip the dramatic presentation. In about a week time, he found some pretext to call me to visit him at his home. When I arrived there, he, besides discussing the actual thing he used as the pretext to invite me, showed me, in a manner of "by the way", the palm tree presented by his friend Saddam, which "suddenly" dried up. In his opinion (he was portraying himself as very superstitious), it was a "proof" that Saddam was really dead, and he tried his best to convince me to this effect. The Freemasons do not like to be unmasked – even if it is done in a form of a joke.

This was just a little lyrical digression. Let us come back to our main point.

The above quoted article describing the usage of the chemical weapons by Iraq is actually so clear, that it does not even need to be read "between the lines" as we got used to do. You can simply read its actual lines – all that is needed to be understood from it is expressed by its author plainly – "as is". However, on some readers (and certainly – on the shills) this article might leave an impression that the United States only "helped" Saddam Hussein to launch the production of his own chemical weapons, plus, supplied him with the means of their deployment, but without supplying him with any ready chemical weapons. The fact that the U.S.-supplied Bell helicopters, equipped for "crop spraying", that were used in the 1988 chemical attack on the Kurdish town of Halabja, which killed 5,000 people (just only a little more than were killed in the Twin Towers' collapse), is mentioned in that article, indeed, along with the fact that the U.S. supplied to Iraq certain "chemical warhead filling equipment". However, there was no direct mentioning in this article that the actual chemical weapons were supplied to Iraq by the United States too. Thus, some people might conclude that the above information is insufficient to establish my claims for certain.

Well. We will still be able to do it, if we really wish to.

As you could see, in the course of the narration in this book, we have already ventured into the fields of nuclear weapons, mini-nuclear weapons, and bio-weapons. The chemical weapons missed our precious attention so far. It seems now is the time to fill the gap in this knowledge.

In order to get the point, we will need to look into these two excerpts from the above article:

1) *"…**On that same day**, the UPI wire service reported from the UN: "Mustard gas laced with a **nerve agent** has been **used on Iranian soldiers** ... a team of UN experts has concluded ... **Meanwhile**, in the Iraqi capital of Baghdad, US presidential envoy **Donald Rumsfeld held talks** with foreign minister Tariq Aziz."*

***The day before**, Iran had accused Iraq of poisoning 600 of its soldiers with mustard gas and **Tabun** nerve gas…"*

and

2) "…*The August 17, 2002 NYT reported that, according to "senior military officers with direct knowledge of the program", even though "senior officials of the Reagan administration publicly condemned Iraq's employment of mustard gas, **sarin**, **VX** and other poisonous agents…"*

We are not much interested in the mustard gas (also known as "yperite" or "sulfur mustard") in this case, although it is very nasty on its own[520]. The keywords here are "tabun", "sarin", and "VX", and the fact that Iraqi usage of particularly tabun nerve gas strangely coincided with the visit of the proven Freemasonic operative Donald Rumsfeld acting in disguise of the "representative of the United States".

---

[520] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sulfur_mustard

My modest knowledge of chemical weapons suggests me the following: tabun is an antiquated type of neuroparalytic action chemical agent that was decommissioned as a chemical weapon well before the '60s due to an apparent superiority of sarin that was twice as toxic and yet easier to produce. Moreover, as far as I know (I was a well-educated, and, moreover, a well-connected Soviet military officer, who knew quite a few secrets of the Soviet military), tabun had never been produced by the Soviet Union and neither was it by any other country, except for two – Nazi Germany and the United States.

At the time I was a small boy avidly interested in weapons and eager to read anything about weapons (I am talking about the mid-'70s), tabun was so badly outdated that it was scarcely mentioned among the commonly known chemical weapons in related books printed in the '60s. By the time I began to study the chemical weapons within the standard high-school course of the civil defense (1979-1982), tabun was completely excluded from any studying books on the subject of the chemical weapons or the means of protection against the latter due to its being obsolete. Unlike sarin, soman, and VX, tabun was not even mentioned in the civil defense textbooks those days and neither was it mentioned in handbooks intended for young soldiers.

When I studied the chemical weapons one more time in the military school (that was equal in grade to a university), again, there was no listing of tabun as a potential chemical weapon, apart from that it was scarcely mentioned as a badly outdated nerve agent no longer used in any modern army and replaced with far more efficient sarin. During my military service, I used to be acquainted with quite a few specialists in chemical weapons and I liked to discuss this subject with them (actually, I loved to discuss any subject with any appropriate specialist because I just loved to study and to know new things – I was quite curious when I was young). Besides, I read many books on the chemical weapons – both classified and non-classified. Therefore I knew all chemical agents that were in service in the Soviet Army since the '20s and up to the '90s. Neither from my acquaintances, who were military chemists by training, nor from any book on this subject – either instructional or "memoirs"-type – had I heard that tabun or tabun-based chemical weapons had ever been produced by the Soviet Union.

Now, please, keep in mind that, according to the two above excerpts, Iraq has simultaneously used (and presumably "produced") the following types of chemical weapons: 1) mustard gas (we are not interested in it in our case, despite of its being extremely dangerous), 2) tabun, 3) sarin, and 4) VX.

Let us take a brief look at the related Wikipedia articles describing each of these chemical agents.

Sarin (GB). http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sarin I quote (words in **bold** are as usual highlighted by me):

"…Sarin, or GB, is an organophosphorus compound with the formula [(CH3)2CHO]CH3P(O)F. It is a colorless, odorless liquid] used as a chemical weapon owing to its extreme potency as a nerve agent. It has been classified as a weapon of mass destruction in UN Resolution 687. Production and stockpiling of sarin was outlawed by the Chemical Weapons Convention of 1993 where it is classified as a Schedule 1 substance…"

*"…Sarin degrades after a period of several weeks to several months. The shelf life can be shortened by impurities in precursor materials. According to the CIA, some **Iraqi sarin** had a shelf life of only a few weeks, owing mostly to impure precursors …"*

*"Sarin was discovered **in 1938** in Wuppertal-Elberfeld in Germany by two German scientists attempting to create stronger pesticides; it is the most toxic of the four G-agents made by Germany. The compound, which **followed the discovery of the nerve agent tabun**, was named in honor of its discoverers: **S**chrader, **A**mbros, **R**üdiger and Van der L**IN**de."*

*"…Use as a weapon: **1950s (early)**: NATO adopted **sarin as a standard chemical weapon**, and both the U.S.S.R and the United States produced sarin for military purposes…"*

*"…**1956:** Regular production of sarin **ceased in the United States**, though **existing stocks of bulk sarin were re-distilled** until 1970…"*

*"…**1980**–1988: **Iraq used sarin against Iran** during the 19**80**–88 war. During the 1990–91 Gulf War, Iraq still had large stockpiles available which were found as coalition forces advanced north.*

*1988: Over the span of two days in March, the ethnic Kurd city of Halabja in northern Iraq (population 70,000) was bombarded with chemical and cluster bombs, which **included sarin**, in the Halabja poison gas attack. An estimated 5,000 people died almost instantly …"*

*"…1994: The Japanese religious **sect** Aum Shinrikyo released an **impure form of sarin** in Matsumoto, Nagano. (see Matsumoto incident)*

*1995: Aum Shinrikyo **sect released an impure form of sarin** in the Tokyo Metro. Thirteen people died. (see Sarin gas attack on the Tokyo subway) …"*

I think, these quotations are enough to begin with, because they provide all necessary clues. Let us summarize what we got from the above Wikipedia article:

1) Sarin was discovered as early as in 1938.
2) At the moment of its discovery, it at once rendered previously discovered tabun obsolete (i.e. as of 1938, tabun was already obsolete, at least, for the Nazi Germany).
3) By the earlier '50s, sarin was a standard chemical weapon for both – the USSR and the NATO.
4) By 1956, the United States' military specialists judged that sarin should be replaced with some more potent nerve agent, though they continued to replenish the existing chemical weapons based on sarin with some fresh sarin regularly.
5) Technology of sarin production was not so complicated and not so expensive, so that even poor imbeciles from the loony Aum Shinrikyo sect managed to manufacture it in makeshift conditions.
6) Even amateur chemical war-mongers from the brainsick Aum Shinrikyo sect, who did not have any industrial capacities to produce either of the two chemicals, clearly preferred sarin to tabun.
7) Iraq, at minimum, produced sarin of its own, though not such good quality (as judged by the CIA).
8) Iraq used sarin as chemical weapons not only against Kurds at Halabja in 1988, but also against Iranian troops as earlier as in 1980.

Let us look at the Wikipedia article on tabun (GA). http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Tabun_(nerve_agent)
I quote:

*"…Tabun or GA is an extremely toxic chemical substance. It is a clear, colorless, and tasteless liquid with a faint fruity odor] It is classified as a nerve agent because it fatally interferes with normal functioning of the mammalian nervous system. As a chemical weapon, it is classified as a weapon of mass destruction by the United Nations according to UN Resolution 687. Its production is strictly controlled and stockpiling outlawed by the Chemical Weapons Convention of 1993. Tabun **is the first of** the so-called G-series nerve agents along with GB (sarin), GD (soman) and GF (cyclosarin).*

*Although pure tabun is clear, less-pure tabun may be brown. It is a volatile chemical, although **less so than** either sarin or soman..."*

*"…Tabun was the first nerve agent to be **discovered** by accident **in January 1936 by the German** researcher Gerhard Schrader…"*

"…During World War II, as part of the Grün 3 program, a plant for the manufacture of tabun was established at Dyhernfurth (now Brzeg Dolny, Poland), in 1939. Run by Anorgana, GmbH, the plant began production of the substance in 1942. The reason for the delay was the extreme precautions used by the plant.…"

"…Large scale manufacturing of the agent resulted in problems with tabun's degradation over time, and only around 12,500 tons of material were manufactured before the plant was seized by the Soviet Army. …"

"…The Soviets dismantled the plant and shipped it to Russia.[citation needed]…"

My comments – I have never heard about it, therefore, perhaps, "[citation needed]". Judging by logic, if the Soviets indeed relocated that plant to Russia, as claimed, they would obviously use it to manufacture tabun. However, it is well-known that in the USSR tabun has never been produced.

*"…The **US once had a tabun production program**, which ended many decades ago. Like the other Allied governments, the Soviets soon abandoned GA for GB and GD. Large quantities of the German-manufactured agent were dumped into the sea to neutralize the substance…"*

My comments – Soviets have never "abandoned GA for GB and GD" because they have never produced the GA in the first instance, so there was nothing to "abandon". The article contains a deliberate lie obviously intended to somehow cover-up the fact that the US-produced tabun was supplied to Iraq.

"…Since GA is much easier to produce than the other G-series weapons and the process is comparatively widely understood, countries that develop a nerve agent capability but lack advanced industrial facilities often start by producing GA…"

My comments – and again, it is lie, because if tabun were "easier to produce" and the process of is production were "comparatively widely understood", as claimed, then those amateur chemists from the loony Aum Shinrikyo sect, who apparently "lacked advanced industrial facilities", supposed to start with tabun. However, they clearly preferred to start with sarin, despite the "lack of facilities". The above passage is obviously a deliberate disinformation intended to hide the fact that Iraq would never ever produce badly outdated tabun while being capable of producing far more effective sarin. So, the fact of Iraqi's possession of tabun betrays the obvious: that "someone" who had existing industrial capacities to produce tabun has supplied Iraqis with this product.

"…In his 1970s-1980s tracts to the media, US conspiracy theorist Francis E. Dec often claimed the use of tabun (misspelled "tabin") as a covert assassination tool in the US…"

Well, in this case we are not much interested in the lunacy of typical conspiracy theorists, though the above is quite a good example of how imbecilic the conspiracy theorists actually are. Why should you use expensive, classified, prohibited, embarrassing if discovered, extremely dangerous to handle, quickly degradable tabun, when you can use far more effective, cheap, common, easy to keep, and safe to handle cyanide of potassium or curare poison as "covert assassination tools"? The above delirium, however, is useful for us as just one more confirmation of the fact that tabun indeed existed in the United States.

*"…During the Iran–Iraq War, **Iraq** employed **quantities** of chemical weapons against Iranian ground forces. **Although** the most commonly used agents were mustard gas and **sarin**, **tabun** and cyclosarin were **also used**…"*

Now, I hope, the logically thinking reader has gotten the point, at last. Iraq has used tabun, despite the fact that it was either supplied with- or was capable of producing of sarin and even of cyclosarin.

In terms of conventional weapons, it would sound as if a certain country, while being capable of manufacturing center-fire rifles and even machineguns, also launched an industrial production of muskets and arquebuses.

For anyone, not completely devoid of common sense, it should mean that Iraq was simply supplied with ready tabun by a certain country that had pre-existing industrial capacities of tabun production (or ready stocks of the latter) + ready chemical aviation bombs and other chemical weapons especially designed to be used particularly with tabun.

Considering that no other country except the United States has ever produced tabun, it shall be presumed that no other country would spend its efforts in developing any means of tabun's delivery, except the United States. So, judging by logic, it shall be presumed that only the United States of America and no other country in the world could have any chemical aviation bombs designed to be used particularly with tabun. Logic is a stubborn thing, as you probably know.

For Iraqis it would be just an unforgivable stupidity – to spend their money and scientific efforts on developing an industrial production of tabun and tabun-based chemical weapons, when they could better spend their efforts on developing some more effective modern chemical agent such as, for example, well-known soman or cyclosarin. It could only be the U.S. who could supply the Iraqi regime with all that tabun-based stuff.

But why, you might ask, the United States resorted to tabun? Why didn't it supply Saddam with sarin or some newer nerve agent, instead?

I think it is not so difficult to answer this question. The U.S. officials are not always brilliantly clever. Try to remember, for example, how stupid was the initial anthrax-letters attack and how it was "improved" in the course of the time – only to make it even more stupid? The same consideration could be, probably, applied to the so-called "Iraqgate".

The United States had the abandoned, yet functioning facilities to produce tabun, plus some (perhaps, substantial) stocks of outdated chemical aviation bombs designed to be used with the latter. They had a

new customer who needed some chemical weapons. Try to place yourself in someone else's shoes. What would be the very first thought that would come to your mind if you were a typical U.S. official making a decision of what particular nerve agent to supply to Saddam's regime?

Of course, you would propose to resume the production of tabun and supply to Iraq particularly the tabun-based weapons. First of all, in this case you get rid of stocks of antiquated chemical bombs designed to be used with outdated tabun. Secondly, you will create an impression that the "chemical beginner" Iraq decided to follow the path of Nazi Germany and, instead of beginning with sarin, began their chemical weapons program with tabun. It was apparently expedient and sounded quite "logical". Therefore, Donald Rumsfeld gladly rushed to Iraq – to make Saddam happy with the good news: the United States supplied not only tabun-based aviation bombs, but also provided some battlefield planning and even offering the "calibrating" of the aerial chemical attacks on the Iranian troops.

However, later, it would occur to some thinking folks that allowing the Iraqi regime using tabun on the battlefield was tantamount to a public admission that it was particularly the United States that supplied Saddam with "his" chemical weapons. Therefore, the schedule was quickly amended. Tabun was skipped and Saddam's regime began to receive shipments of sarin and sarin-based weapons. In this case, it would look more "believable" and should leave an impression that Iraq produces sarin on its own.

Intriguingly, as you could see from the above quoted materials, Iraq used on the battlefield not only tabun and sarin, but, in addition to them, also VX and cyclosarin. I would skip here cyclosarin, because I know little about it – during the time of my military service, it was not known to be in service in any NATO country, so we did not even study it. Perhaps, Iraqi researchers even managed to develop cyclosarin as their own nerve agent of choice, researching it on their own (because cyclosarin is actually more effective than sarin). However, I just do not want to go deeper into this one, since it is extraneous in our case. The point of our interest now is VX.

Let us review a corresponding Wikipedia article on VX. http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/VX_(nerve_agent)

I quote (words in **bold** are as usual highlighted by me):

"…VX, IUPAC name O-ethyl S-[2-(diisopropylamino)ethyl] methylphosphonothioate, is an extremely toxic substance that has no known uses except in chemical warfare as a nerve agent. As a chemical weapon, it is classified as a weapon of mass destruction by the United Nations in UN Resolution 687. The production and stockpiling of VX was outlawed by the Chemical Weapons Convention of 1993. …"

"…After the evaluation was complete, several members of this class of compounds became ***a new group*** *of nerve agents, the V agents. The* ***best known of these is probably VX****, assigned the UK Rainbow Code Purple Possum, with the* ***Russian V-Agent*** *coming a close second (Amiton is largely forgotten as VG). This class of compounds is also sometimes known as Tammelin's esters, after Lars-Erik Tammelin of the Swedish Institute of Defense Research. Tammelin was also conducting research on this class of compounds in 1952, but did not publicize his work widely.…"*

Make sure to notice that the so-called "Russian V-Agent" (also known as "VR", "Russian VX", "Soviet V-gas", "Substance 33", and "R-33"), that is described in a separate Wikipedia article[521] is a different chemical agent than the "well-known VX". Surely, it was developed by Soviet chemists independently of their American colleagues. A line of the "G-agents" such as tabun, sarin, cyclosarin, and soman was developed by the Nazi Germany and eventually all materials pertaining to their research and production fell into the hands of the allies-winners, who shared them. Eventually, the G-agents became commonly known and well-described, also in an openly-published media. Therefore, all those tabuns, sarins, somans are so well known today and they are indeed common to all armies who are armed with the chemical weapons.

It was not so, however, with the newer V-line of the nerve agents. These were developed independently by the Cold War adversaries – the USA and the USSR. Moreover, they were researched and manufactured in a total secrecy. Thus, it comes as no surprise, that the actual V-type nerve agents that were developed independently in the United States and in the Soviet Union were different. They are even described in two different Wikipedia articles.

---

[521] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/VR_(nerve_agent)

Here is the quotation of the Wikipedia article http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/VR_(nerve_agent) describing the Russian V-agent:

"…VR (Russian VX, Soviet V-gas, Substance 33, R-33) is a "V-series" nerve agent ***closely related*** *(isomer) to* ***the better-known VX*** *nerve agent.*

The development of VR started in the late 1950s by a team from the Soviet Union's Scientific Research Institute No. 42 (NII-42). Sergei Zotovich Ivin, Leonid Soborovsky, and a female chemist named Iya Danilovna Shilakova jointly developed ***this analogue of VX****…"*

From either of the above excerpts, it shall be clearly understood that the Russian VR and the American VX, although closely related chemically, and although representing the same class of chemical weapons of the neuroparalytic action, are still distinctly different chemicals.

Let us come back to the first of these two Wikipedia articles – the one describing the American VX.

"…VX ***is the most toxic nerve agent ever synthesized*** *for which activity has been independently confirmed…"*

"…The chemists Ranajit Ghosh and J.F. Newman discovered the V-series nerve agents at ICI in 1952, patenting diethyl S-2-diethylaminoethyl phosphono-thioate (agent VG) in November, 1952. Further commercial research on similar compounds ceased in 1955 when its lethality to humans was discovered. Information on the substance was passed to Porton Down in 1954 and research there led to VX within a year. ***This was traded to the United States*** *in return for information on the design and construction of thermonuclear weapons* ***as the British passed over VX in favor of continuing with sarin as the UK chemical weapon of choice****. The reasoning behind the decision is unclear, although the then recent completion of a sarin production facility at Nancekuke may have played a part.*

The US then went into production of large amounts of VX *in 1961 at Newport Chemical Depot…"*

As you can see, VX was actually discovered by the British, rather than the Americans, but its discovery deemed to be so valuable, that the British managed to trade it even for the design of thermonuclear weapons, while themselves resorting to old good sarin as the chemical weapon of choice. In this view, it is no longer surprising that the United States (as you could see from the Wikipedia article on sarin) stopped any further development of sarin-based weapons in 1956. It was because after they purchased VX formula from the British, they decided that their chemical neuroparalytic weapons of choice from now on would be VX. By the way – it was exactly what we were taught in the Soviet Army in the '70s and the '80s in regard to the chemical weapons of the main adversaries.

So, now you got the point – VX was highly valuable and so secret, that the Soviet chemists were not able to discover its formula on their own, and their work in that direction led to creation of VR rather than VX; while the Americans went as far as to trade it for the thermonuclear weapons design. Now, try to use your common sense in order to estimate – what were the chances that the Iraqis could discover VX on their own?

The Wikipedia article on VX continues:

"…There was evidence of a combination of chemical agents having been ***used by Iraq*** *against the Kurds at Halabja in 1988 under Saddam Hussein*[522]*. Hussein later testified to UNSCOM that Iraq had researched VX,* ***but had failed to weaponize the agent*** *due to production failure. After U.S. and allied forces had invaded Iraq,* ***no VX agent or production facilities were found****. However, UNSCOM laboratories* ***detected traces of VX on warhead remnants****…"*

I hope you got the point. Iraq could not produce VX (a chemical peculiar to the United States) and yet Iraq managed to have VX, still, in its warheads.

Let us, for the sake of clear conscience, read the actual 1988 BBC article, the Wikipedia's one refers to. Here it is: http://news.bbc.co.uk/onthisday/hi/dates/stories/march/16/newsid_4304000/4304853.stm

---

[522] BBC (March 16, 1988). "1988: Thousands die in Halabja gas attack". http://news.bbc.co.uk/onthisday/hi/dates/stories/march/16/newsid_4304000/4304853.stm. Retrieved March 1, 2012.

*"**1988: Thousands die in Halabja gas attack***

Thousands of people are reported to have been killed and many others injured in a poison gas attack on a Kurdish city in northern Iraq.

Up to 20 aircraft, said to include Iraqi Migs and Mirages, were seen overhead at around 1100 local time in Halabja.

*According to experts, the chemicals dropped by the planes may have included mustard gas, the nerve agents sarin, **tabun** and **VX** and possibly cyanide.*

*The **attack on Halabja**, which is about 150 miles (241km) north-east of the Iraqi capital Baghdad, is the latest in the Iran-Iraq war and **follows its occupation by Iranian forces**.*

Iraq was said to be keen to avenge the fall of Halabja, which is seen as an important centre for Kurdish resistance in their struggle for autonomy…"

*"…Most of the wounded, who were **taken to hospital in the Iranian capital Tehran**, were suffering from mustard gas exposure.*

*Those who escaped death have developed respiratory or visual problems from the **cocktail of chemicals** dropped on the city.*

According to some reports, up to 75% of the victims were women and children…"

I think these quotes should suffice. Please, make sure to notice that while the usage of "cyanide" was suggested as "possible", it was not so in regard to the usage of VX and tabun.

However, there is yet another intriguing detail, published on the very same BBC web page under the rubric ***"In Context"***. This one is, probably, the most important – much more important than the seditious mentioning of VX and tabun:

*"Initially, **the US Defence Intelligence Agency blamed Iran** for the attack. **Halabja** is around eight to 10 miles (14km to 16km) **from the Iranian border**.*

However, the majority of evidence indicates that the gas attack was an Iraqi assault against Iranian forces, pro-Iranian Kurdish forces and Halabja's citizens during a major battle.

*Although there is some evidence Saddam Hussein's forces had used chemical agents before this date, the attack on Halabja **is thought to be the first documented assault using chemicals**…"*

So, let us make all final conclusions – of either technical-, political-, or even religious nature.

1) Feudal Kurds prone to the Adat, and, moreover, adherents of Maoism, were natural allies of the Iranian Islamic Fundamentalists, and indeed fought along with the armed forces of the latter against the pro-Western Iraqi secular dictator. Interestingly enough, besides being Maoists, Kurds were Sunni, while the Islamic Fundamentalist Iranians were Shi'a; however, this did not cause any so-called "sectarian differences" between them (that the Western mass media like so much to emphasize nowadays). The conservative Sunni Kurds and the revolutionary Shi'a Iranians, despite belonging to different branches of Islam, and despite speaking different languages, were clearly united by a certain common ideology that was so much hated by the West.
2) The chemical massacre in Halabja at the very end of the ten years long Iran-Iraq war (that was, in fact, "Iraq-Iran" war, not vice-versa) was merely the first one that was more or less documented. Thus, we could only guess how many more of such chemical massacres had taken place in reality during those years...
3) The United States' Defense Intelligence Agency for some not so clear reason was closely monitoring the tactical situation – to the extent that it managed to come up with its "conclusions" as to the "true" perpetrator of the outrageous chemical assault even before the news agencies.
4) Iraqi planes used some nerve agents peculiar to the United States' chemical war arsenals, which under no circumstances could have been manufactured in Iraq.

Do you still not believe that it was indeed the very United States who supplied its “arch-enemy” Saddam Hussein with all these chemical weapons? Well… Then, probably, I can not help – your case is incurable. But, at last, now you know for sure that Saddam Hussein was indeed armed “by someone” with the chemical weapons.

So, now, I hope, you understand that when in the 9/11 aftermath those hysterical U.S., Australian, and British politicians cried out loudly that Iraq had the weapons of mass destruction, they did not really cheat you…

Covert-Labs Red Button: Party Music pre-9/11 prediction and post-9/11 controversy.

Two cows are grazing. The first cow: "It appears to me that those bipeds merely milk us, but one day they will slaughter us and eat our meat". The second cow: "You must be crazy! It is because you are always after those conspiracy theories!"

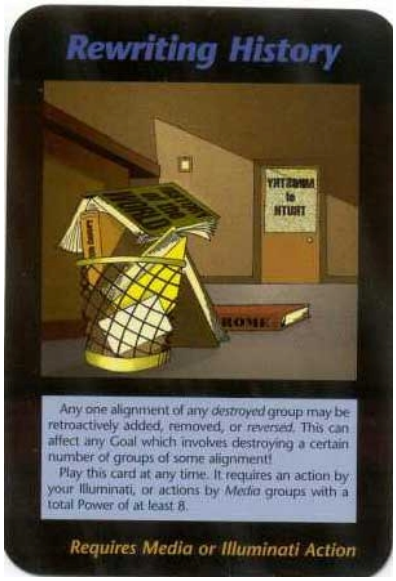
I believe that I have to add to my book on 9/11 this little chapter in order to finally clarify certain things that traditionally entertain typical conspiracy theorists and their flock. Since I loathe those conspiracy theorists and because they always fail to notice the obvious and prefer to go after imaginary things, I do not want to leave them any food for thought to continue parasitizing on. I would be more than pleased leaving their bread to deserving researchers (in fact, I do not like to address issues properly addressed by others, since I feel like I am stealing their bread, or even worse – plagiarizing), but I can not afford doing so when it comes to those who promote various lunacies. I believe that with this book (including its free part titled *"A Big Lyrical Digression"*) I have managed to wrestle most of the daily bread from the typical loony conspiracy theorists that are alien to both – logic and reality. At least, from now on, dear reader, no one will be able to cheat you by claiming that so-called "nano-thermite" could instantly melt steel into fluffy dust, that the antimasonic 1917 October Revolution in Russia was allegedly organized by"Freemasonry", that Saddam Hussein or Muammar Kaddafi were allegedly "against the West", that he allegedly saw so-called "extraterrestrials" with his very eyes, or that his very own father (uncle / neighbor / friend) was allegedly a so-called "33rd-degree Freemason" (as if the lower 32 degrees of the Freemasonic army were not existent and only their field-marshals and generalissimos could be encountered in the daily life). The only little thing that remains unaddressed is infamous "predictions" and "revelations" that supposedly "betray" various Freemasonic undertakings.

The most infamous of them is, probably, so-called "Illuminati cards" – the game that was released for the plebs in remote 1994 and even in 1994 contained the descriptions of practically all without exception future Freemasonic undertakings, the very 9/11 project inclusive. The gaming purpose of the actual game was *"to install a globalized world order on the planet Earth once and forever"* (which, despite its certainly seditious purpose, could not be interesting at all from the purely gaming point of view – an ordinary "black jack", not to mention pretty common chess or checkers were incomparably more interesting). Moreover, such a seditious game, despite its silly gaming nature, managed to receive the so-called "Origins Award for Best Card Game" of the year 1994[523] (intended merely to attract public attention to this otherwise uninteresting Freemasonic concoction called a "game"). This is how the pack with those cards looked like:

To begin with, let us take a closer look at some of these cards (of 1994, just to remind you).

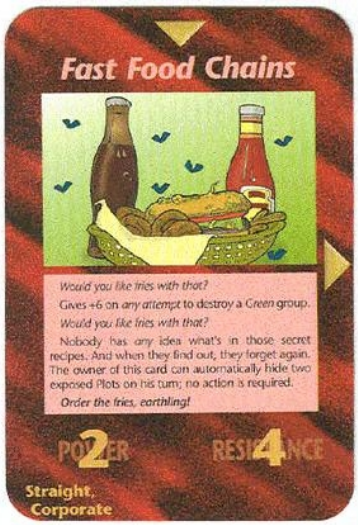
Here is the first card:

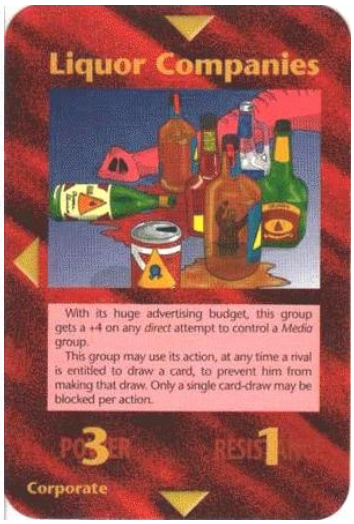
[523] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Illuminati:_New_World_Order

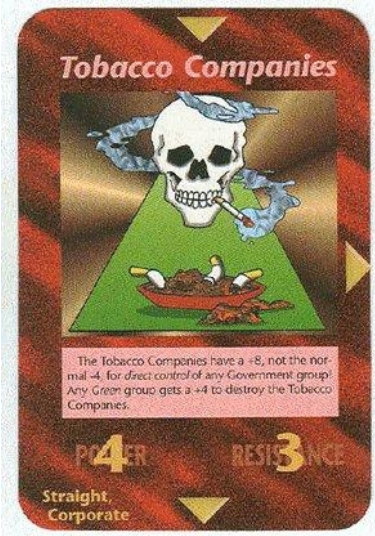


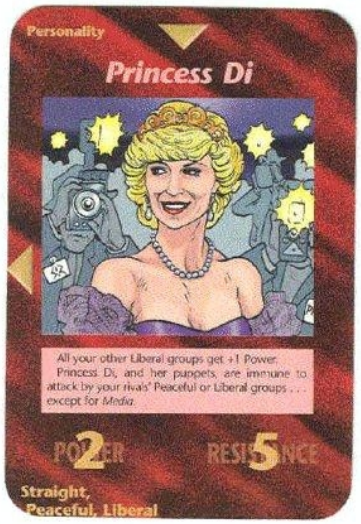
Of course, as you may understand, re-writing of history is one of the most important steps to begin with. In this step, the Freemasons managed to “prove” to you, for example, that Stalin (a former Mafioso and a seminarian who all his life was only reminding peoples of Hell, the seven gates to which were still open) was allegedly an “atheist”, or that so-called “Shariah”, concocted by the special ideological department of the British military intelligence in order to enslave colonized Muslims, is allegedly “the law of Islam”.

Here are some more cards:









The above ones deal with the enslavement of the biped cattle by causing them to degrade further. The actual degradation is achieved by promoting whoring (subliminals – see the three letters SEX on the three scoops of ice-cream), since whoring is inevitably associated with music, drinking, smoking, dancing, and drugs, by fast food, by alcohol, by tobacco, by video-games, that indeed blind their eyes – exactly like shown in the above card, and, for those, who are not interested in games – by promoting various bitches of fashion.

I can't resist quoting here a typical "loony" conspiracy theorism, that describes the "death" of "Princess Di" as *"What could only be properly described as a global tragedy, the death of Diana, Princess of Wales, didn't just affect her family, nor did it just affect England. The death of Princess Diana affected the whole world!"*[524] Even if to presume that it were true that she was fixed by her enraged sovereign husband (and not relocated within the frames of the Freemasonic relocation network), the death of such a whore who forgot what was the difference between subjects (cattle by definition) and royals (*humans* by definition) would have been applauded by the humanity merely a century ago. However, thanks to the Freemasonic entertainments, for today's cattle it appears to be nothing less than the allegedly global "tragedy"…

Other cards deal with entertainment of the cattle in the field of politics:

As you can see, the public entertainment in the late '90s and in the new millennium went exactly in accordance with the entertainment project published in 1994 – converting Saddam from the former friend of the "civilized" West into almost "universal evil", adventures of NATO troops in Yugoslavia, along with demonization of Russia, and, of course, evil Israel continued to serve as a usual entertainment.

Other cards dealt with "enemies" that were supposed to be targeted for the cattle's entertainment:

[524] http://www.itsagodthingproductions777.com/diana.shtml

As you can see the actual vector of development in the late '90s and in the new millennium was exactly in accordance with these cards published in 1994. It was exactly so-called "SPAM", of course, so-called "money laundering", and, of course, "corruption" to be fought against (notably, only the corruption among third-world dictators, not among those who run the so-called "civilized world"). I think a card depicting so-called "child pornography" is missing in the set. I do not know why they afforded such an omission…

Other cards dealt with scaring issues – primarily, with how the ruler had to scare the cattle:

As you can see, from those 1994 “predictions”, the Freemasons so far performed quite a few. They concocted the “flash-eating” virus of Ebola and its “epidemic” in Africa (that enabled them to intrude into a few sovereign African states). They launched at minimum three productions with global “epidemics” (so-called “SARS”, so-called “avian flu”, and so-called “swine flu”). They created the infamous tsunami in South-East Asia at the end of 2004. They attempted the production with the “oil spill” in the Gulf of Mexico in May 2010, but since it was too rudely concocted and people began to ridicule it, the Freemasons were obliged to scrap the production right in the middle of an intense public hysteria caused by it. The infamous production with the alleged “nuclear accident” in Japan was shown to you as well and the absolute majority of the gullible Westerners (and Easterners alike) swallowed it with ease – as if it were indeed the real thing – I hope you still remember it. The threat of the “meteor strike” is in the process of production nowadays, adding its share to the cattle’s scare along with the notion of the so-called “extraterrestrials”; while the so-called “Elders of Zion” continue to serve as a traditional alarm for the cattle – exactly as they used to do for well over a century – since first concocted by the Czarist Okhranka in the Imperial Russia.

Here is another interesting card dealing with scaring of the cattle:

Nowadays it is Judy Wood’s specialty. She and her cult not only claim that “laser-beams-from-the-space” could reduce steel of the Twin Towers into dust (with simultaneously making deep underground cavities under the WTC buildings on “ground zero” covered with molten granite, which used to release radioactive vapors for almost 5 months); they also claim the these “laser beams” were also used for the so-called “mind control” (as if the zombie-box called “TV-set” were not enough for this reason).

These cards dealt with the actual goals of further enslavement of the cattle:

All of it is understandable, because it is so blatantly obvious. The Freemasons want to scare their cattle with alleged “epidemics”, with so-called “extraterrestrials” and so-called “aliens”, with so-called “terror”, with so-called “money laundering”, with so-called “child pornography”, with “hackers” and with so-called

"SPAM", with so-called "school massacres", etc. in order to disarm the cattle, to get control of their bank accounts, to get control of their computers, and to get control of their very bodies by subjecting them to obligatory "medical" check-ups and to obligatory "vaccinations", and, of course, to create so-called "FEMA", as if the old-fashioned cops were not enough… This so-called "FEMA" would finally send the entire so-called "humanity" to concentration camps. The cattle do not deserve to reside in the comfort of big capitalist cities; these were merely a temporary step – to lure the former humans into slavery in the first instance. The cattle must live behind a barbed-wire fence, and this is pretty self-evident.

However, our particular interest is represented by these cards (of 1994, just to remind you):

How do you like the notion of the alleged "terrorist nuke" depicted on the left card? That was published, just to remind you, in 1994! In a manner of "by the way", I am obliged to tell you that I had discovered these cards only around the year 2009 or 2010, thanks to some friends of mine who pointed out to me that these "Illuminati cards" indeed existed from the year 1994. Thus, I did not base my claims of the alleged "terrorist nukes" in the upper floors of the Twin Towers on the knowledge obtained from these cards. I based my claims exclusively on the knowledge obtained from some folks that belonged to the FBI. These cards I discovered much later, but as you can see, they perfectly confirmed the FBI's version.

Well. Let us stop entertaining mysteries and come straight to the point. The humble author of these lines would like to remind you once again that he is not a conspiracy theorist, and he is not a person who might believe in any "mystery", in any occult stuff, or in any esoteric crap. He is an exceptionally cynical former military officer, who believes in God, the Creator, rather than in the so-called "aliens", who has a technical education, and who goes only by logic and by common sense.

So, my logic and common sense suggest that if someone in 1994 published this set of cards where the future 2001 Freemasonic project with the alleged "nuke" in the WTC Twin Tower was mentioned, this person must be a Freemason.

If that person was the Freemason, then it should be logically presumed that:

a) He published this set of "apocalyptic" cards without the permission of the Freemasonic sect, and thus betrayed the plans of the sect to the profanes;

b) He published this set of cards because the Freemasonic sect ordered him to do so, since the Freemasons so utterly despise the profanes that they intentionally publish for them their "revelations" and "prophesies" from time to time, but the profanes are such cattle that they are not even able to catch such hints, despite their complete transparency. This provides the Freemasons with a formal excuse in regard to why the cattle must be prohibited from raping their own wives, disarmed, and implanted with identification microchips, why elder cattle must be subjected to the voluntary euthanasia in disguise of voluntary "vaccinations", and why younger cattle must be banished from cities and sent to live in the concentration camps.

The third option, unfortunately, does not exist.

The difference between typical loony conspiracy theorists and cynical adequate people, akin to the humble author of these lines, is that the former would bet on the option “a”, while the latter would bet on the option “b”.

The problem is that if the option “a” were the case, then the Freemasons (who are powerful enough when it comes to controlling of publications and promoting games for the cattle), would not allow the publication of these “Illuminati cards” in the first place, lest awarding to the pack their “Origins Award for Best Card Game” of the year 1994. Do you agree with this logic?

Thus, the only remaining option is the option “b”.

It shall be known, that the Freemasons, first of all, have a prefix “Free-“ in their name. It does not, of course, mean that the Freemasons are as free or as freeminded as typical Russian mafia or typical Pashtuns from the “lawless” Tribal Area of Pakistan. It is not so, of course. Rank-and-file Freemasons are not much better in the sense of freedom than the cattle they entertain – they are thoroughly brainwashed (to wash off all remnants of former Christian values) and indoctrinated with the pseudo-ideology of the Freemasonic sect, and they are bound by the very strict sectarian discipline that leaves no room for any “freedom”. The closest thing the Freemasons could be compared with is the North Korean commandos. The latter are definitely more freeminded than typical cattle in the West, yet they are not genuinely “freeminded” because they are indoctrinated with some pseudo-ideology that is merely contradictory to the Western so-called “values”. So a North Korean ridicules them, while himself having an ideology that is not much better than the Western “values“ he ridicules. A typical North Korean commando could have a certain operational freedom (especially if he is relatively high-ranking), but not any personal freedom, because despite ridiculing Western so-called “democracy” and other “values” of the Western so-called “civilization” and considering himself personally free from such slavish complexes, such a commando does not belong to himself, but to the North Korean secret service.

The Freemasonic operatives are about the same – they ridicule the profanes, perceiving them as cattle (because indeed they *are* cattle), but the actual pseudo-ideology of the Freemasonic sect that they are indoctrinated with makes them just another type of cattle, albeit a little more aggressive one. If a typical “law-abiding” Western so-called “citizen” could be compared with a sheep that does not even notice an existence of a shepherd that owns the sheep, a typical rank-and-file Freemasonic operative could be compared with a sheep-dog that certainly knows about the existence of the shepherd and he has a certain operational freedom – running around the sheep and barking at their flock. However, the Freemason is owned by the very same shepherd that owns the actual sheep, and he knows very well that despite his prefix “Free-“ he could not run away from his master to become completely free. The sheep-dog, despite being allowed to run around, can not run too far from the flock it tends – firstly, it would lose its daily subsistence from its owner; secondly, it could be torn to pieces by genuinely free wolves, which are still around.

However, it shall be understood, that either a typical North Korean commando or a relatively high-ranking Freemason are still more freeminded than a typical Western so-called “Christian” who does not even notice an Egyptian pyramid on his green exchange coupon called “money” or a typical Western engineer who believes that aluminum could penetrate steel only because his zombie-box shows him such a performance. Thus, despite the prefix “Free-“ in the name of Freemasonry does not mean really much, it still means something. By using this prefix, the Freemasons, at least, contrast themselves with the so-called “citizens” of the so-called “free world” whom their sect effectively reduced to Egyptian slaves, mocking the Commandment Number One. That is to say that the Freemasons have a certain “corporate disdain” for the Western “law-abiding” cattle and this prompts them to publish various “revelations” from time to time.

For example, when after the “death” of “first cosmonaut” Yuri Gagarin, the Freemasons decided to stage the infamous production with the “human landings on the Moon”, they screwed the United States for enormous amounts of cash. However, the Freemasons did not feel satisfied, because the Moon production looked too genuine to doubt it and it did not reach, therefore, the intended goal – another humiliation of the cattle. So, in order to amend this, the Freemasons finally ordered and released a “revealing” Hollywood movie – titled “Capricorn One”. The movie was released in 1978 and it clearly explained to the spectator that the alleged “Moon landing” was a scam. However, the spectator was more interested in consuming his popcorn than in getting the point of the actual movie he was watching.

“Capricorn One” was the most successful so-called “independent film” that was seen by almost the entire biped live stock in the West. Yet *even this* did not prompt the cattle to doubt the Moon landing production.

The first public discussions suggesting that the Moon landing was a scam, moreover, technically impossible one, began not earlier than in the late '90s, when some former Soviet scientists that were bound by non-disclosure contracts after Gagarin's escape to America, began to talk openly about the alleged "Moon landings".

That is to say that "Capricorn One" was available since 1978, and it was seen by nearly everyone in the West, but the cattle did not get its point nonetheless. This is just an example of what the Freemasons usually want to demonstrate to the cattle and in the same time – to demonstrate to their own brethren that the profanes are indeed mentally incompetent and incurable, and the only solutions are the voluntary euthanasia and the concentration camps. As a side-effect, such an approach also allows the Freemasons enlisting more or less adequate folks (who do not want to associate themselves with the "law-abiding" cattle) into their own ranks, thus expanding their sect.

So, being armed with this understanding, let us proceed to the actual point of this Chapter – the infamous affair with the original cover for "Party Music" album of The Coup, an alternative hip hop group based in Oakland, California.

Here is the actual cover of the album, created in June 2001, which became a source of the controversy:

Not bad, is it? The mocking picture contains all needed Freemasonic symbolism, in addition to the exact positioning of the explosive charges in the North (with an antenna) and South (without an antenna) Towers of the WTC. Do not miss to notice the drumsticks. In case you don't know it: the 11th date of every month in freemasonic rites alludes to the drumsticks, while the drumsticks signify "loud announcements of apocalyptic actions for those deaf". The Freemasons (who are mad on numerology) love the particular date of "11", therefore. A Red button in a device named ***"Covert-Labs"*** (which is implying that the aluminum planes have probably nothing to do with the explosions) is, of course, merely a coincidence. The drumsticks, moreover, held in such a manner as to signify a pyramid, are, of course, coincidence also. As well as the entire picture created in June, 2001. It was just a coincidence, of course.

This is how the corresponding Wikipedia article[525] describes the affair:

---

[525] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Party_Music

"…Party Music was originally scheduled to be released in early September 2001, but the release got delayed until November 2001 due to the cover art, which depicted Boots Riley and Pam the Funkstress destroying the twin towers of the World Trade Center using a Covert-Labs digital chromatic tuner as a detonator. The original cover was ***created in June 2001****.*

In an interview with Seattle newspaper The Stranger, Boots Riley spoke about his fight to keep the album cover following the events of September 11:

"There's been a whitewash in the media over the past couple days over what the U.S.'s role in the world is, and the fact that they kill hundreds of thousands of people per year to protect profit. Now how can I get to the point where I could be saying that on the world stage, and interrupt the lies that CBS, CNN, NBC, and everyone is saying? In my view, that [would be] by keeping the cover. Not because I think by looking at the cover you get all of this message that I'm telling you, but as a way to have a platform to interrupt the stream of lies that are being told right now"…"

It does not actually matter what this Boots Riley (who poses as a kind of "Communist") mumbles in regard to the affair – you can completely disregard his words, since, unfortunately, they were obtained not under torture, which would certainly be the case if America were populated by free and freeminded people – akin to those who live in the Tribal Area or Pakistan or akin to those who used to live in the United States prior to the victory of the Freemasons in the Civil War (fought for equalizing white Christians to their black unbelieving slaves). What matters is that those folks who conduct the show from behind the infamous "curtain", instead of quashing this presumably "dangerous" piece of supposedly "incriminating evidence", supposedly "betrayed" by some "communist-like" bastards, gave it the green light to be publicly discussed and even described in Wikipedia articles (by contrast, Wikipedia articles on the humble author of these lines, as well as on the Soviet Special Control Service were prudently removed by Wikipedia's censors).

This is how the Freemasons usually mock the cattle, which instead of promptly arresting those folks and torturing them into revealing *who* ordered them to create such a picture (what is his name and his address, or at least how he looked like), prefer to chew silly conspiracy theories on various internet forums… So, I hope now the reader understands why the Freemasons want to send the so-called "good citizens", who enjoy their so-called "democracy", to the concentration camps and why they created the so-called "FEMA" and their equivalents in other capitalist countries, which would run the actual camps.

For the sake of fairness, it shall be mentioned that the above was not the only one of the "9/11 coincidences". There were quite a few of them. Here is, for example, another one, not bad too:

This is a front cover of the Russian-language magazine *"Construction and Renovation"* (*"Обустройство*

и Ремонт" in Russian, web site www.oir.ru) No.34(63) of 3-9 of September, 2001 that features a bold advertisement of a certain organization whose web site and telephones are provided below (moreover, their web site www.alta-d.ru still exists even today, in August 2013). The actual organization supposedly offers so-called "Eurorenovation" (a typical Russian cattle-term that implies that the "Russian renovation" is inferior to the "European" one, which became widespread in USSR during Gorbachev's times), interior designs, and obtaining of approvals of building authorities. The white banner with the sign of the Twin Towers crossed out contains a slogan that reads: **"ONLY ORIGINAL DESIGNS"**.

Do you think that those who paid for the advertisement of this mockery on September 9, 2001, were arrested and tortured by the Russian secret services into revealing who ordered them such a bold thing? You are badly mistaken if you think so. Their web site www.alta-d.ru still exists, as I have mentioned.

In this connection, I have to remind you also about something that was mentioned in the beginning of this book – in the timeline of important 9/11 events. Here it is:

September 11, 9.31 AM – [**attention, extremely important!**] Alarm is raised when a panel truck is stopped near the temporary command post, with **a painting of a plane flying into the World Trade Center on it**. Fearing that it might be a truck bomb, the New York Police Department immediately evacuates the surrounding area and calls out the bomb squad. NYPD **temporarily** detains the truck's occupants, who turn out to be a group of Middle Easterners *[sic]* who speak no English, and have rented the truck. **No explanation is provided until now why the truck sported a picture of a plane hitting the WTC**. However, all major news agencies released news shortly afterwards claiming some truck loaded with explosives allegedly struck the WTC and exploded.

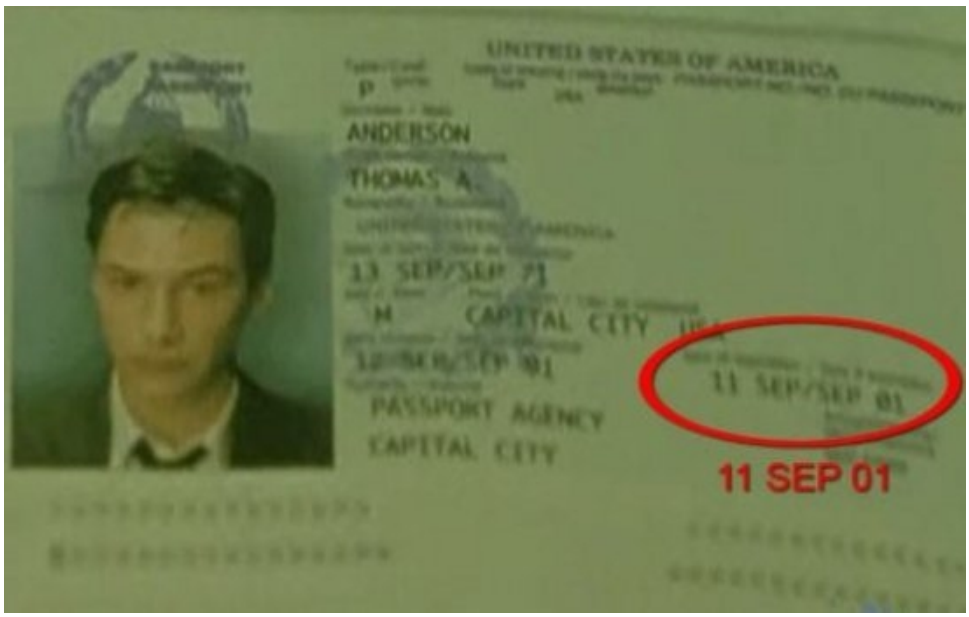
Perhaps, when you encountered the above description for the first time at the beginning of this book, you most probably disbelieved it, perceiving it as "too weird" and therefore "too improbable". However, now, after being acquainted with the June 2001 cover of "Party Music" album of The Coup and with the cover of the Russian magazine *"Construction and Renovation"* of 3-9 of September, 2001, you might change your mind and believe it. Indeed, the event described in the above quotation took place. Indeed, at 9.31 AM EST, of September 11, 2001, i.e. in the midst of the 9/11 events, a truck with such a painting was stopped by the U.S. cops. This event is well-documented and any self-respecting 9/11 researcher knows about this event very well. This was the very case that became known as the "case of mocking Jews" (the truck was rented by the descendants of Jacob, of course, who else could be those "Middle Easterners"?). However, it did not occur to the U.S. authorities to apply a certain action to those who rented the truck in order to discover – ***who*** hired them to perform such a mockery? And then – to apply similar methods to the agency that rented out the actual truck – in order to discover – ***who*** suggested them to paint such a depiction on their truck? The so-called "Middle Easterners" who rented that truck were released by the cops soon after it was discovered that there were no bomb in it.

Finally, just to close this matter, not leaving room for the typical "loony" conspiratorial approach, let us consider a few more artifacts pertaining to the Freemasonic production of the same kind. Here they are:

The above one is from the infamous 1991 Freemasonic movie titled *"Terminator 2: Judgment Day"*[526] Still

[526] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Terminator_2:_Judgment_Day

frame of 37th minute, 30th second. And the below one is from the infamous 1999 Freemasonic movie titled *"The Matrix"*[527].



These two artifacts are not as impressive, of course, as the first two, but, still, they are notable enough. What is particularly important for our investigation, that now, at last, we could conclude with certainty that the so-called "good guys" scheduled the 9/11 production not later than in 1991, since even in the 1991's "Terminator 2" the Freemasons had already used their typical "transparent hint" referring to 9/11.

Here is yet another notable Freemasonic mockery scheduled to be released right on the very day of September 11, 2001 A.D. (and it was indeed released on that very day):

[527] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Matrix

The above one is an original (as released on the very day of 9/11) cover of a 3-disc live album bearing a truly mocking name *"Live Scenes from New York"* by so-called "progressive metal" band bearing even more mocking name *"Dream Theater"*. Here you see that the Freemasons indeed mock the cattle that perceive those entertainments by various "Dream Theaters" and the like as consumable stuff.

Of course, since this mockery was intended as such, the Freemasons have no need to hide it from the profanes and therefore the abovementioned scandalous affair deserved even its dedicated Wikipedia article[528] (apart from another Wikipedia article[529] that is devoted to the actual "Dream Theater" band).

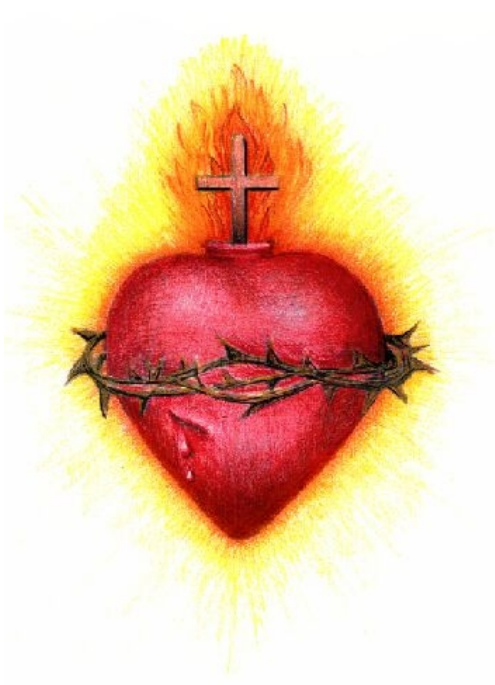
That is what the first Wikipedia article says on the infamous 9/11 *"Live Scenes from New York"* affair (I quote; words in **bold** are marked by me):

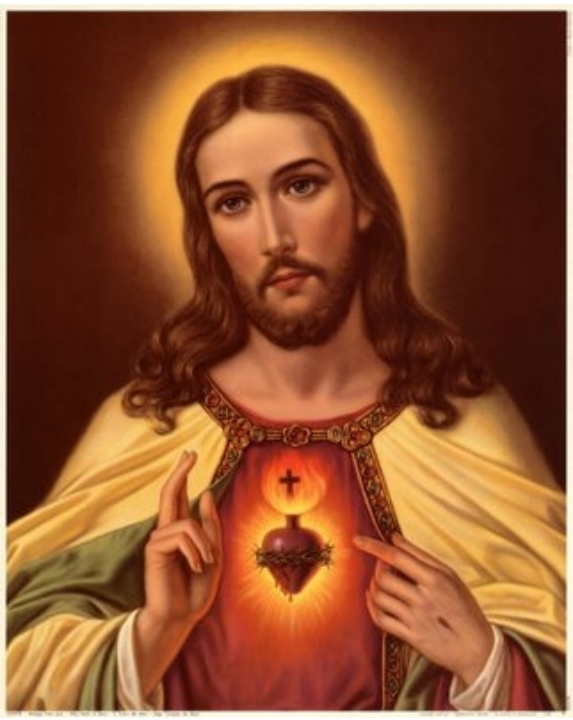
"…Live Scenes from New York is a 3 disc live album by progressive metal band Dream Theater, recorded on August 30, 2000, at the Roseland Ballroom in New York City. Live Scenes from New York is the audio counterpart to the Metropolis 2000: Scenes from New York DVD, released in 2001…

*…**Coincidentally**, it was originally released on September 11, 2001, but when it was noticed that the logo on the cover artwork **depicted the skyline of New York, including the twin towers of the World Trade Center, in flame**s, it was recalled and re-released a short time later with the Majesty symbol instead. Some copies with the original artwork **still exist**, and are now a rare collectors item. The logo was based on a previous album cover, that had depicted a heart in flames. Since the concert was recorded in the Big Apple, the logo was changed to a flaming apple with New York City on it."*

I sincerely wish that the reader of this book no longer believes in any "coincidences". However, the Freemasons presume that cattle *do* believe that "artworks" akin to the one shown above could be indeed "coincidentally" released right on auspicious days akin to the 11th day of September, 2001 A.D. That is exactly the reason why they actually mock the so-called "good citizens" in such a manner.

If you are interested in going deeper into the infamous Freemasonic symbolism (which I hate to do, to be frank with you, because I do not want to be mistaken for a typical "loony" conspiracy theorist, since the latter are known to feed on such things), I could, perhaps, make a few comments in regard to the above picture. It represents at least three different implications at the same time (to give the inventive Freemasonic "symbolists" their due). First of all, it implies the mockery of the well-known so-called "Sacred Heart of Jesus" (as you can perceive by comparing the depiction above with the pictures below):





[528] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Live_Scenes_from_New_York
[529] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Dream_Theater

Secondly, it clearly mocks the American so-called “good citizens” by implying that “The Big Apple” (the well known nick-name for New York City) is being converted into a concentration camp.

Thirdly, it mocks the original concepts of good and evil by implying that the “forbidden fruit” of knowledge of good and evil (that for many folks with a superficial knowledge of religion is associated particularly with the “apple”) is buried by the 9/11 project.

That is to say that the Freemasons are so bold that they even try to be competitive with God the Creator by attempting to imply many different meanings simultaneously (which is the apparent ability of God – Who is well-known for such things; for example, Quranic verses contain many different meanings simultaneously, which is indeed a divine ability hardly achievable by limited mortals). Do not miss the point – by this particular performance the Freemasons indeed attempted to challenge the divine abilities; nothing less than that.

Considering that all their implications and challenges described and depicted above have something to do with religion, you can safely conclude that the Freemasons indeed openly mock biped cattle that perceive themselves as “Christians”…

This is not to mention (apart from the religious subtext) that a typical so-called “good citizen” who would presumably purchase the abovementioned 3-disc album with such a depiction right on the very day of 9/11 (when this product was indeed released) would indeed see on its cover nothing else than the “Live Scene from New York” produced by a company mockingly named “Dream Theater”.

The Freemasons, despite their evil Satanic nature, are not completely devoid of the sense of humor, as you can see…

However, what is interesting for us, the cynical Barbarians, is not the blasphemous Freemasonic “humor”. We are much more interested in primitive earthly affairs. Primarily – in why those folks who produced that bold “prediction” scheduled to be released right on the very day of 9/11 were not arrested and why they were not tortured into revealing to the inquiry – *who* requested them to do such a thing? What was his *name*?

Here is one more, and the last in this chapter, production of the same kind, this time by infamous Freemasonic stooge Michael Jackson – it is his 1997 album *“Blood on The Dance Floor”*:

This time instead of commenting on it and thus stealing bread of other researchers, I provide you with someone else's opinion:

I have to admit that the person who interpreted this particular Freemasonic piece of art (I found it on this web site: http://usahitman.com/mjrobshia/) apparently knows his subject – he is, at least, well acquainted with the typical Freemasonic symbolism. The "dance floor" above the Manhattan "ground zero" is indeed the Freemasonic floor, the blood is indeed red, the "clock-gesture" of Michael Jackson is indeed pointing to "9-11", the 9/11 project was indeed presented by the Freemasons as a "sacrifice" for their internal consumption, and one of the Twin Towers here indeed disappeared (moreover, in clouds of dust, which the author of the above analyses failed to point out).

However, typical "loony" conspiracy theorists still do not get the point, as could be, for example, perceived from this depiction that I discovered somewhere on the Internet:

It shall be known, that the Freemasons do not *control* their operatives. They *own* them – in the same manner a slave-owner owns his slaves. So, they could order them directly what to do, instead of inducing them to do it through the means of alleged "control" as implied by the above picture. Another thing is that the Freemasons do not "murder" their own folks. They *use* their folks, indeed, for promoting various "prophesies", or for promoting some so-called "child abuse" alarmism among the cattle, or for promoting female-slaves over male-slaves (that could be extended as far as to even allowing female interns exposing male-presidents of nuclear-armed states over petty blowjobs). However, the Freemasons, although they indeed use their cadres in a variety of ways, do not murder them. Unlike the cattle, the Freemasons are still "knights", at least, formally. They *do* have some principles (although their principles are contradictory to those of the Barbarians, apparently). So, when it appears to the gullible that some Freemasonic stooge was "murdered", in reality he was simply relocated after changing his name.

For the sake of clarity, I have to mention that not all of such "predictions", "revelations", and "prophesies", authorized by the Freemasonic sect to be "leaked" to the profanes prior to 9/11, had the status of "cattle-entertaining". Some other "pre-9/11" "suggestions" had a very different status and were "leaked" with a very different intent. If the first group intended to mock biped cattle – like did those "artworks" mentioned above, the second group of "prophesies" was intended to perform the well-known to the specialists so-called "subliminal pre-programming" of the so-called "good citizens" prior to the 9/11 production. If you do not know what the subliminal programming is, you can educate yourself by reading a very interesting explanation on mind control by the late Joe Vialls (which is highly recommended to read in any case):

http://www.jimstonefreelance.com/vialls2.html

I consider this unprecedented article being so important, that even I created its back-up copy in a PDF format (in case it is removed from the original web site) and uploaded a couple of such copies to my own web hosting. Here are the download links:

http://www.911thology.com/!_Danger-_Mind_Controllers_At_Work!_[The_final_report_before_Joe_Vialls_died]_must_read!.pdf
http://www.911-truth.net/!_Danger-_Mind_Controllers_At_Work!_[The_final_report_before_Joe_Vialls_died]_must_read!.pdf

The intent of the said "subliminal pre-programming" I am talking about could be best perceived from the infamous example of a short-lived TV show – *"The Lone Gunmen"*[530] (a spin off from another insidious series called *"The X Files"* – which basically tried to indoctrinate the so-called "Christians" about the alleged existence of the so-called "extraterrestrials" and their so-called "UFOs").

The so-called "Lone Gunmen" were supposedly "fictional characters" posing as typical "conspiracy theorists", governmental watchdogs, and computer hackers, in reality being 100% Freemasonic shills.

Here's a short clip from opening episode of "The Lone Gunmen", aired on March 4, 2001 (6 months before 9/11): http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=rIZ205ccX8M

Intriguingly enough, the show was cancelled after only thirteen episodes. So it seems that its existence was really only to get this specific episode out to the plebs.

The episode (aired on March 4, 2001, just to remind you) is about an alleged government conspiracy to fly a commercial aircraft into the Twin Towers in order to increase arms sales and create new wars for the United States. In the episode, an airliner gets hijacked (via remote control of the plane's autopilot) but one of the "Lone Gunmen" manages to board the plane to try to stop the hijacking. Through the aid of the other "Gunmen", he is able to regain control of the plane and just miss crashing into the World Trade Center.

Do not miss the point: the Freemasons, who planned the 9/11 production, did not want people to even think that planes were typically made of aluminum, while the Twin Towers were made of structural steel. Likewise, they did not want people to think that the production with the digital images of the planes penetrating steel buildings was created with a view to ultimately enslave the so-called "good citizens" – i.e. to microchip them like real cattle, and to finally send them to concentration camps. The Freemasons prefer the so-called "citizens" to adhere to various conspiracy theories, instead, because this approach shifts the guilt away from those invisible folks behind the infamous "curtain" towards the visible bunch of dummies known as the "elected U.S. Government". Of course, in this view, it is very expedient to promote such conspiracy theories (where the "evil" U.S. Government hijacks an airliner via remote control of the plane's autopilot supposedly "in order to increase arms sales and create new wars"). Moreover, as you can see from this episode, such theories could be promoted not only after-, but even *before* 9/11…

Here is a better summary of the same thing: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=z3WW6eoLcLI

An interview with show "creators" about how they just "imagined" this "Hijacked" Plane Attack scenario is here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xSkQ0x1KVjM
Full show is here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=iRtqQLMAZek

Do you think that the "creators" of that infamous Freemasonic show were arrested and tortured into revealing *who* taught them to concoct such a show in March 2001? You are badly mistaken if you think so… They were not arrested, lest "tortured". Only the so-called "terrorists" are being tortured today.

So, with this little additional chapter, I just want to point out that there is not any "mystery" that allegedly surrounds the Freemasonic sect, and the supposedly "non-existent" Freemasonic sect is not mysterious at all. It is not even so much secret, as you can see. It is quite a bold organization that boldly says to you:

*We are the **Free**masons, and you are enslaved cattle, which think of themselves as so-called "citizens" of the so-called "free world", the cattle that think of themselves as "Christians" or as "Muslims", but have never bothered to read the First Commandment in order to duly appreciate the Egyptian pyramid with an eye of Satan depicted for your reference on our dollar, no longer supported by any gold!*

---

[530] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/The_Lone_Gunmen_(TV_Series)

Assembling the 9/11 project back.

As I promised you at the beginning of this book, first we “disassembled” the 9/11 project, or, speaking in hacking terms, “subjected the 9/11 project to reverse engineering”; and, after understanding its integral parts one-by-one, we would assemble it back for the final review.

Now, I hope, the reader has already understood the main parts of the complex 9/11 project, so it is time to assemble it in order to have its final overview.

Why and how the 9/11 project was conceived by the perpetrators and when was it conceived?

The collapse of the Communism, the demise of the Islamic Fundamentalism, and the lack of enemies to the so-called "democracy".

Let us try to answer the question "when?", because the question "why?" will be answered automatically, in the process.

It is difficult to answer this question precisely, but in my humble opinion, the Freemasons began to contemplate a certain "major terrorist project" soon after the so-called "Perestroika" began in the Soviet Union.

I have seen opinions of a few conspiracy theorists (in this case not the typical "loony" ones, but those conspiracy theorists who were quite reasonable) on the Internet where they suggested that the 9/11 project was conceived right at the time of the WTC Twin Towers construction – i.e. dating back to the mid-'60s.

However, I can not agree with them. Let me explain to you why.

The so-called "good guys" always need some enemy. If they do not have any enemy at all, they simply have no reason to continue the enslavement of their subjects. But the main reason for the existence of the Freemasons is to enslave you, people; whether you like this statement of mine or not, this is the reality.

You have to understand that the so-called "good guys" want you to be complete slaves, which are:
-deprived of any right to carry a weapon (be it a firearm or even a kitchen knife),
-deprived of any right to have a family (i.e. to legally *possess* wives and children),
-deprived of any right to use gold or silver as a means of payment,
-deprived of any right to use gold or silver as a means of accumulating wealth,
-deprived of any right to possess land or even immovable property,
-deprived of any right to possess means of transportation,
-deprived of any right to travel freely,
-deprived of any right to have privacy,
-deprived of any right to *demand* anything – be it a retirement pension or justice in legal proceedings (the Freemasons can accord to their slaves some *privileges*, but not any *rights*),
-subjected to obligatory measures of tight controls – ranging from obligatory vaccinations to obligatory implantation of identification microchips that can be used for tracing purposes and even for active controls;
-and, in a not too distant prospect – subjected to obligatory wearing a dog's collar on their necks.

Basically, they want you to be biped cattle locked inside your (not actually "your", but allotted to you) bull-pen. Moreover, that bull-pen where you will be stalled shall not have any means to be locked from inside; it could only be pad-locked from the outside. The so-called "good guys" want exactly *this*. Nothing less than *this*. And, trust me, they will stall you in the bull-pen very soon.

I was not joking when I mentioned the dog's collar. Only recently, at the end of the 19th century, the Freemasons invented so-called "passports" (that were, of course, "voluntary" at the initial stage and were immediately perceived by old-fashioned and still relatively free-minded slaves as nothing less than a prominent invention of Satan). However, by the '20s, the passports began to become obligatory to travel (and in some countries – even to reside), and this process was finalized well before WWII.

It seems that only yesterday they invented the unprecedented so-called "sales tax" or even so-called "value-added tax" (that would make even the greediest pharaohs and other ancient despots green with envy), and even "property taxes" (that effectively deprived you of your property that practically is no longer yours – as long as you are always under an obligation to continue paying something for it, you don't really own it). However, this was not enough – today the so-called "good guys" are no longer shy to talk openly about increasing the taxes and even about increasing the retirement age (they want you to forget that the actual pension fund intended to support elders was created by *obligatory* deductions from the elders' own salaries when they were still young, and by no means is the pension fund being sustained at the expense of the currently working younger generation as they are trying to imply now).

It seemed that only yesterday they forced you to have an ID-card and a “social security number” (that they use to rip you off on the pretext of allegedly “having a retirement pension for your old age” in case you forgot it). However, today they forced you to accept biometric identity documents (and, what is the most important, you have already *accepted them*). Tomorrow they will force you to have an implanted microchip as a replacement of your ID-card and your credit card (and they produce these implantable ID-chips right now – just google for it and you will find a confirmation of my words, or watch this video: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gWnaSWGfjI0).

Do you think the so-called “good guys” will stop the encroachment on your former liberties when they finish microchipping all of you like cattle? You are badly mistaken, if you think so. Do not even doubt that soon after the microchipping, they will force you to wear a pretty ordinary, non-electronic, “ecologically safe”, leather-made dog’s collar, perhaps, with certain engraved “personal identification number” on its plate. And *you will wear it*. An armed cop will force you to wear it. Do not forget that by that time you will no longer be armed with any weapon – they will prohibit you from possessing even a kitchen knife and a fork, while any and every cop by that time will look like today’s thug from a so-called “SWAT” unit.

Coming back to the so-called “good guys” and the needed enemy. The Freemasons always need an enemy. Without an enemy, they have no reason to increase taxes. Without an enemy, they have no reason to give more and more rights to their police and secret services. Without an enemy, they have no reason to take those rights from you (do not forget that the right, given to a cop, is the right, stolen from a citizen). You can continue the list, but I hope you got the point.

Who was that needed enemy before? It is easy to understand if you look back at the recent history.

In between 1865 and 1917 the so-called “good guys” did not need to invent any enemy in order to have one like nowadays. They had the real, tangible, moreover, very dangerous enemy – the recalcitrant Christians and the Orthodox Jews from among their own citizens who were not happy at all with the Abolishment of the Law of Moses and with coming back to the slave owning Egypt as a result of the Freemasonic victory in the Civil War (that effectively equalized the former Christians to their former slaves). Thus, the enemies those days were those former Confederates who were not killed in the American Civil War and who could still challenge the legitimacy of the so-called “democracy” by referring to the Holy Bible as the source of the Law.

That is why in between 1865 and right up to 1917 the Freemasons were crying out loudly about the dangers of “religious extremism” and of “feudalist obscurantism”, about the “shameless Southern slave-holders”, and so on. In fact, they used to cry those days about the dangers of the feudalist Christians as loudly as they cry about the danger of the so-called “Militant Islamists” today.

Thus, it was the feudalists Christians who used to occupy the position of the enemies of the so-called “democracy” those days. Therefore, the Freemasons did not need to invent any other enemy – the gradual curtailment of the rights of their newly acquired slaves could be explained by the necessity to fight the “Christian extremism” and to fight the survivals of the pre-Civil War “slave-holding ideology”.

Additionally, the Freemasons could introduce a cop to a citizen those days and slowly increase the powers of the cop. This was motivated by a sharp increase in the crime-rate: the former black slaves that were no longer locked up at night and left completely unattended had nothing else to do than to commit crimes. Of course, the so-called “good guys” made good use of this – very soon the so-called “secular citizen” began to feel that the cop, which was allegedly created to control the former black slaves, began to control their former white owners.

From the time of the 1917 October Revolution in Russia, the main enemies of the Freemasons were, of course, the Reds. They so unfortunately and so untimely popped up to substitute for the Southern veterans of the Civil War, that were about to die out because of their old age. Unlike some later “enemies”, the Reds were *real* enemies – they indeed aimed at the physical extermination of the so-called “good guys”. The Reds proclaimed their aims openly, by openly stating that the Freemasons did exist, the Freemasons brought the so-called “Christians” back to Egypt, back to the land of slavery, and that is why the Freemasons must be *wiped out*. The state security organizations of the Reds were *officially* tasked with hunting and physically exterminating the Freemasons (in sharp contrast with their Western counterparts that officially do not recognize the existence of Freemasonry and pretend that the ”mysterious” anti-constitutional secret society named “Freemasonic Order” allegedly “does not exist”).

Besides, the Reds were better educated than their opponents and knew their subject very well. It was difficult to argue with them – they would win any ideological argument easily (by pointing with one finger

at the verse preceding the Commandment No.1 and with another finger – at the Egyptian pyramid on one US dollar bill). The Reds made good use of the Holy Scripture – proving that their actual ideology was genuinely Christian, and so severely undermining the supposedly "Christian" Western capitalism. The Red ideology was very attractive for a thinking Christian (do you recollect the phenomenon of "Red Catholics" in the USA in the '30s and in the earlier '50s?), and therefore it was indeed subversive. It might sound unbelievable, but an "evil" image of Uncle Joe still haunts the so-called "good guys" even today, 60 years after the death of the former seminarian…

Of course, having the Reds as the actual enemies in between 1917 and 1953 (and in cases with Vietnam and China – right up to Ho Chi Minh's and Mao Tse-tung's deaths in 1969 and 1976 respectively), the so-called "good guys" did not need to invent any enemy. They were busy fighting the real one (and having a good use of that fighting in a sense of curtailing former rights and liberties of their subjects, of course). Certainly, the continuing curtailment of rights and liberties in the pre-WWII era and in the first decade after the War was seemingly "justified" by the Communist threat.

In case you forgot that the so-called "First Amendment" that granted to the "Christian" slaves of the Freemasons the so-called "religious freedoms" was introduced only in 1957 (while former seminarian Stalin, who used to explain to lost souls the true meaning of the First Commandment, died in 1953), or in case you doubt that the Red subversion was indeed used as a pretext to deprive the "Christian" slaves of their last remaining liberties, please, read a couple of quotations from this recently published article: ***"Never Forget: Joe McCarthy Was Right!"***[531]

"…The atmosphere of suspicion for which McCarthy is blamed was actually the fault of Communists themselves, and of their misguided liberal defenders who either failed to understand the danger or else were inspired by political or ideological motives to be (as it was commonly said) "soft on Communism." And, in point of fact, it was the attitude of these liberals — derided in Cold War slang as "dupes," or "pinkos," or "Commie symps" – that did so much to anesthetize America, to foster the idea that Soviet aggression and ***domestic subversion*** *were exaggerated dangers, thus creating a stuporous indifference that* ***made this subversion possible****…"*

"…Don't lecture me about ***the "civil rights" of dishonest villains*** *who were willing stooges of the murderous totalitarian Josef Stalin, and don't tell me that the faults or errors of Joseph McCarthy made him worse than the Communists he sought to expose...."*

Try to assemble all your logic and common sense and imagine – if the prospect of being ruled by a certain "murderous totalitarian" could be attractive to any extent? Would that enable a possibility of- and provide any grounds to the "domestic subversion", or not?

Just as an example – imagine that Saddam Hussein (or even better – Mullah Mohammad Omar, the head of the Afghani Taliban, or Kim Jong-il, the leader of North Korea) would heavily invest in the propaganda machine, would bribe various U.S. intellectuals and even U.S. officials, and start to spread their ideas to the best of their abilities among gullible U.S. citizens so susceptible to a "domestic subversion". Let's say, murderous totalitarian Saddam Hussein would promote his socialist Baathist ideology and Arab nationalism in the United States, while murderous totalitarian Mullah Mohammad Omar would call for prohibition of drinking alcohol and smoking marijuana, for observing the Islamic dress code, for praying strictly in Arabic, and for closure of all saunas and other public bath-houses. An alternative murderous totalitarian Kim Jong-il, of course, would not call for the closure of public bath-houses (he would indeed promote them, advocating the closure of personal bath-rooms and converting the freed space into something more useful), but would call, instead, for replacing all existing books with his father's books on the "Juche" ideology, for implementing the Juche calendar instead of the current Gregorian one, and for replacing statues of Jesus Christ's late mother with portraits of his father, although late, yet "eternal" president of the United States.

Do you think that any of the three abovementioned "murderous totalitarians" could really proceed with his supposedly "subversive" project in the United States, relying on the phenomenon of the "domestic subversion" in an atmosphere of the "stuporous indifference" aggravated by those "misguided liberal defenders", or not?

---

[531] http://theothermccain.com/2013/02/24/never-forget-joe-mccarthy-was-right/

Or, do you think that the prospect of the United States being ruled by Saddam Hussein, or by Mullah Mohammad Omar, or by Kim Jong-il could be attractive to any extent to the gullible, or to the "stuporously indifferent" American populace, and even to some of its intellectual elite, so that a creation of a certain vigilant Senator of "Joe McCarthy type" would be an absolute necessity in order to expose those murderous totalitarian claimants to the Oval Office?

Nonetheless, contrary to the logic of the above examples, the unprecedented popularity of "murderous totalitarian" Josef Stalin and of his genuinely subversive ideology, conditioned such a phenomena as the infamous "McCarthism" and the conspicuous absence of the so-called "First Amendment" in the otherwise "democratic" and "pluralist" United States till the year 1957. Just think about it.

After Stalin's death in 1953 and the demise of the Red ideology in the Soviet Union and elsewhere in the world (except only in China, Vietnam and in a handful of small third-world countries), the so-called "good guys" lost the enemy.

However, that loss was partly compensated for by the remaining Reds in China, Indonesia, Indo-China, and in Latin America, partly – by the fact that the post-Stalinist USSR, as well as its "neo-communist" allies in Europe, seemingly did not abandon the "Cold War" struggle. The atheist USSR, even after denouncing the revolutionary ideas following the death of Josef Stalin, continued to exploit the rhetoric of the defunct Reds and continued to declare the capitalist world its "enemy" (which is so strikingly reminiscent of post-Khomeini Iran). Thus, the "Cold War" production and the corresponding Arms Race have both continued despite the fact that the USSR was no longer "Judo-Red" and its ridiculous atheist pseudo-communist ideology represented no danger to the capitalist world since the mid-'50s.

The continuation of the "Cold War" production with the post-Stalinist atheist USSR, coupled with the necessity to counteract the genuine Reds in Vietnam, in China, in Indonesia, and in some other South-East Asian and Latin American countries, allowed the so-called "good guys" to continue exploiting the alleged "communist threat" right up to the end of the '70s, and partly – even up to the mid-'80s.

However, when new capitalist policies in China started to be implemented by the end of the '70s, and, more importantly, with the so-called "Perestroika" implemented by Gorbachev in the USSR in the mid-'80s, the former "communism" was gone (along with the alleged "communist threat"). The "Evil Communism" production could not be continued without attracting suspicions of even the most gullible spectators. The "Cold War" was clearly over.

Again, it was partly compensated for by the 1979 Islamic Revolution in Iran and by the corresponding surge in the extremely dangerous Islamic Fundamentalist ideology that was clearly and openly anti-masonic. Exactly as former seminarian Stalin did before him, Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini used to point his finger at the verse, preceding the First Commandment, and after that – explained the true meaning of the freemasonic symbol represented by the Egyptian pyramid on one US dollar bill. Moreover, exactly like his Christian counterpart Stalin, Ayatollah Khomeini was not bound by any so-called "politically correctness" and openly used words "Freemasonry", "Freemasons", "Pharaohs", "Misr", and "Egyptian slavery" in his seditious speeches.

Nonetheless, the so-called "good guys" could make only a limited usage of the existence of the Islamic Fundamentalism. Firstly, it lived too a short time – only 10 years (1979-1989). Secondly, it had a limited appeal – it could scarcely affect any Christian or a Jew, and it had a limited influence in the Sunni Muslim world (since the majority of the Mahometans were "Sunni", while the actual ideas of the Islamic Fundamentalism were promoted by Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini who was Shi'a). Thirdly, the so-called "good guys" could not use the fact of the Islamic Fundamentalism surge in Iran to call for arms in the Western world, like they did in the case with the Reds a few decades ago. Such a step would be too dangerous. It would attract attentions of the Muslims everywhere in the World. They might sympathize with the Islamic Fundamentalists and in the process they might learn the actual ideas of the latter (that were, in fact, as inflaming for the Muslims as the ideas of the Reds were inflaming for the Christians and the Jews in 1917). The so-called "good guys", of course, could not afford such a development. Therefore, instead of making good use of it – i.e. instead of declaring the Islamic Fundamentalism their "new global enemy", the Freemasons preferred to downplay its importance (limiting themselves to only arming Saddam Hussein and sending his army to fight the revolutionary Iranians) and to wait when it dies on its own. Indeed, it happened exactly as they expected – once Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini died in 1989, the Islamic Fundamentalism died at once. His "moderate" followers denounced it just in a couple of months after the death of their teacher.

Anyhow, the Islamic Fundamentalism, even though they pretended “not to notice” its actual danger, was the last real enemy of the so-called “good guys”.

The demise of the Islamic Fundamentalism in 1989, in the most unfortunate manner, coincided with many other unfortunate events that took place in the same year. After 10 years of fighting, Soviet troops were withdrawn from Afghanistan (where the United States supported mujahedeen against the ungodly Soviets). After 10 years of fighting, Vietnamese troops were withdrawn from Cambodia (the United States supported Pol Pot’s regime in the jungle against the Vietnamese troops, in case you forgot it). After almost 10 years of fighting, Cuban troops were withdrawn from Angola (where the United States supported their UNITA opponents, of course). In the same year, the Maoist Communist Party of Malaysia disbanded itself and its last two regiments in the jungle on the Thai-Malaysian border, in exchange for an amnesty. Around the same time, the powerful Communist Party of Burma (staffed mostly with recalcitrant feudal Wa – the most militant tribe of South-East Asia, who, like Pashtuns, managed to resist British colonizers till the end), which used to occupy the biggest part of the “Golden Triangle” since 1969, ceased to exist – it too was disbanded along with its multiple armed units, converting the militant Wa, who have never been colonized during their entire history, into a government-controlled “border militia”. The last remnants of the Reds seemed to abandon their armed struggle almost everywhere in the world exactly in the year 1989. The 10 years-long war between revolutionary Iran and counter-revolutionary Iraq (where the United States supported Saddam Hussein, of course, including supplying him with chemical weapons) also came to an end exactly in 1989 – since the death of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini it was senseless to continue that devastating war. In addition to it, Soviet troops began their withdrawals from Eastern Europe, while the highest secrets of Soviet secret services began to be freely presented to the Americans by Gorbachev as “gestures of good will”. The “Cold War” was clearly over and all former battlefields of the “Cold War” were deserted at once.

Perhaps, the year 1989 (or may be 1990, to be on the safe side), was the year the Freemasons lost all of their former real and alleged enemies at once. By the year 1990, they could no longer claim that there was any “enemy” of the Western so-called “democracy” left at all. The Reds were gone, the atheistic “communists” were gone, and the Islamic Fundamentalists were gone.

Logically, it should be presumed, that in such a situation the so-called “good guys” must gladly declare to their subjects that all their former enemies were defeated and the complete victory of the so-called “democracy” and of the so-called “civilization” had been, at last, achieved.

However, such a declaration should automatically mean that all former liberties and rights that were supposedly “temporarily” taken from the subjects in the pre-WWII era as a “sacrifice to fight the threat of Communism” must be returned to the subjects.

Of course, you should presume that it is not a habit of the so-called “good guys” – to return to their slaves any liberties or any rights previously taken away from them. The Freemasons NEVER, under NO CIRCUMSTANCE, give back anything they take away from their slaves. This is their modus operandi.

Moreover, the so-called “good guys” had to continue their enslavement program. The level of their subjects’ enslavement achieved during the pre-WWII era and increased during the “Cold War” production of the ’60s and the ‘70s was apparently not enough. For example, total control of banking transactions and of the slaves’ movement was not introduced yet. Surveillance video-cameras only began to appear in public places and it was still far from their predominance. Obligatory metal detectors and luggage-screening introscopes were so far installed only in airports, but not yet at the entrances to all train-stations and supermarkets. Biometric identity documents were not introduced yet. Funny to say, driver’s licenses in Great Britain were still papers without even a photograph of the bearer, there were no ID-cards yet in the U.K., while it was still possible to receive a passport for travel, by applying for it via the postal-service, without even appearing in the passport office in person. The cop in England was still unarmed. Not every cop in Europe had his right to search the citizen’s car without a search-warrant yet.

Of course, the Freemasons could not be happy with all of the above. Moreover, not all their slaves were disarmed yet. Some relatively free territories – akin to states of Texas and Arizona, not to mention the entire armed to the teeth Switzerland and the Tribal Area of Pakistan still remained on the world map. Citizens of Thailand, Brazil, and the Philippines were still legally armed as if in the beginning of the 20th century. Moreover, some spontaneously created new states, after the USSR’s dissolution, demonstrated an unexpected level of “political incorrectness”. For example, newly created Estonia, instead of creating some Estonian police force as a replacement for the Soviet one, began its state history by freely distributing unlicensed “Kalashnikovs” from Soviet arsenals to any and every of its citizens, thus effectively bringing the crime rate to absolute zero and so sending the so-called “good guys” (who spent

almost two centuries gradually disarming European slaves) into the state of deep shock. Similar situations occurred with a few other newly created post-Soviet- and post-Yugoslavian states.

Some other post-Soviet states demonstrated political incorrectness in other ways. For example, newly created Latvia felt so "free" being recently liberated from the Soviet oppressive rule that it extended its freedom as far as allowing its free citizens to grow hemp and soon well forgotten, yet exceptionally delicious hempseed oil, now produced on an industrial scale, hit the European market to the horror of the so-called "good guys". Moreover, the newly independent Latvians decided that the disgusting Soviet feminism (that was introduced by Khrushchev after Stalin's death) was nothing less than *evil*, instilled by the decadent Russian occupants, and that the notorious female emancipation must be urgently curbed and traditional family values – restored accordingly. So, the reactionary Latvians went in their political incorrectness as far as to start teaching the dissident concept of patriarchy and of female subordination in their subversive school curriculum. You could scarcely imagine what kind of setback it was for the Freemasons who spent almost one and a half century diligently equalizing their male slaves to their female slaves, both mentally and judicially, and destroying the institution of family…

In a similarly "politically incorrect" manner the newly acquired freedom was perceived in the recently created Muslim state of Tadjikistan. Semi-feudal Soviet Tadjiks (in whose politically incorrect language "odat" [adat] still means "law" and "odam" [adam] still means "man", naïvely decided that the end of the atheist Soviet rule must signify, at last, the restoration of the lost human rights as provided for by the Adat, the Law of Prophet Musa. These outrageous feudal obscurants have never even heard about any so-called "Shariah", since that invention of the British colonizers has never even passed near their land. To have a clue of how "politically incorrect" the Tadjiks are, just pay attention to the fact that their current president Emomali Rahmon bears a given name "Emomali" ("Imam Ali"), while being a Sunni. A rough Western equivalent of such an unparalleled political incorrectness would probably be this: if the U.S. President would have his given name not just "Mao", but "Chairman Mao". So, the newly independent obscurantist Tadjiks began their independent life not only with the resumption of growing hemp and poppy, but also with the restoration of unrestricted polygamy, not regulated by any so-called "Shariah". Even worse, the Tadjiks, moreover, while being Sunni, not even Shi'a, managed to get hold of by then prohibited books of late Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini and dared to discuss his seditious ideas in regard to the Exodus from the capitalist Misr, moreover, right on the state television – demonstrating an unacceptable level of political incorrectness and, moreover, showing an exceptionally bad example to other Sunni Muslims. In addition, those semi-feudal Soviet Tadjiks established the friendliest relations with their 100% feudal Afghani brethren led by famous Ahmad Shah Massoud, an ethnic Tadjik and a hero of the anti-Soviet resistance, who by then enjoyed the status of the "Che Guevara of Muslims", who was widely respected, and who could even successfully ballot for the Tadjikistan's presidency at that moment. Such a development of the wrongly perceived "freedom" in newly independent Tadjikistan was so badly wrong, indeed, that the so-called "good guys" were obliged to promptly organize the bloodiest civil war, as a result of which, in less than two years, over a million of "politically incorrect" folks were either killed or displaced – amounting to almost one quarter of the entire Tadjik population.

However, the worst example of the "political incorrectness" was demonstrated by the Chechens – the most irreconcilable of all former Soviet nations, who were, nonetheless, remarkably well educated, despite their apparent adherence to the prohibited Adat (the Adat and all its "vestiges" were strictly prohibited by the Soviet government since Khrushchev time). The Chechens were indeed unique people. You could scarcely imagine how much politically incorrect it is to use the name "Israil" to name a Muslim boy since the introduction of the so-called "Shariah laws", and, especially – since the creation of the state is Israel; you have to be a Muslim to understand this. An approximate analogy of how "politically incorrect" it is to use the name "Israil" among the modern "Muslims", in a "Christian" environment would be this one: let's say some modern conservative "Christian" U.S. politician names his three boys "Moses", "Marx", and "Stalin" (or "Moses", "Marx", and "Mao" – to keep the triple "M", as a variety). So, you can appreciate this extremely seditious fact: the most common surname in today's Chechya is "Israilov" – the fact, that betrays the exceptionally "politically incorrect" phenomenon – as lately as at the end of the 19th century (when the Russian Czar enforced the surnames on the Chechens) the most common name used among them was "Israil", despite their being Muslims. Ah, you really have to be a Freemason to duly appreciate how "politically incorrect" these Chechens are…

The Chechens managed, for example, to wrestle their undeniable right to carry knives and daggers from the fascist Khrushchev's government by claiming the extremely politically incorrect notion that *"a knife/dagger was merely a part of the Chechen national costume"* and forcing the Soviet government (whose corresponding part of the "national costume" was a neck-tie) to admit this outrageous claim. But their true face these folks demonstrated only after the dissolution of the Soviet Union in 1991. The obscurantist feudalist Chechens perceived the "freedom" from the atheist Soviet rule in the most wrongful

manner. They immediately declared the freedom of a human to carry unlicensed firearms and, moreover, freely distributed these unlicensed firearms to the population. Moreover, as if the numerous Soviet-made "Kalashnikovs" and various Soviet-made and imported pistols were not enough to arm the humans to the teeth, the politically incorrect Chechens promptly organized an industrial production of their own variety of the famous Israeli "Uzi" sub-machine gun on a local mechanical plant. Moreover – all firearms, including even machineguns, RPGs, and mortars, as well as ammunition to them, began to be freely sold on a local bazaar – as if there were no difference in principle between civilized Chechnya and an uncivilized Tribal Area in Pakistan.

Even worse – in their outrageous political incorrectness, the Chechens went as far as to infringe upon the hitherto untouchable postulate of the so-called "good guys" – namely the notion that all slaves must have so-called "number-" or "license-" plates on their vehicles in an obligatory manner[532]. The obscurantist Chechen "thinkers" went as far as questioning this supposedly "unquestionable" practice and dared to claim that licensing means of transportation was nothing less than depriving the slaves from their undeniable right to freely possess the means of transportation (do not forget that when someone is licensed to possess something otherwise prohibited, someone else might be *not licensed*; this is pure logic). Besides advocating the undeniable right of the human to drive a vehicle without any license plate, the Chechens conspicuously failed to create any police force. They decided that the free, well-armed humans, moreover, educated in the Law (the one with the Capital Letter), might live happily without having any so-called "police" whatsoever. Despite the verily heroic attempts of the Freemasons and their stooges to impose on them the so-called "Shariah", the obscurantist Chechens attempted to re-install the feudal Adat "as is", including even the undeniable right of a believer to posses an unbeliever as a slave. Of course, the Freemasons, who actually provided to the ungrateful Chechens this freedom from the ungodly Soviets, were deeply offended. So, they had no choice than to resort to adequately unprecedented measures – nearly finishing the unthankful feudalist Chechens off in two bloodiest wars that followed soon.

However, probably the most alarming situation after the fall of the "Iron Curtain" occurred with the small, little-known state of Albania – located right in the middle of Southern Europe. The Albanians, undoubtedly, the most militant and the most dangerous of all European nations, more dangerous than even the Sicilian Mafia, used to be a part of the feudal Turkish Empire. They have never been colonized by any Western imperialist country and therefore have never heard about any so-called "Shariah". They

---

[532] I think I have to clarify that the alleged "necessity" of having a license-/registration- plate on a vehicle is indeed nothing more than a deep-rooted slavish complex that is not different in principle (judging from the psychological point of view) from a slavish complex of perceiving an alleged "necessity" of licensing firearms. The cop enforced an obligatory licensing of a modern car or a motorcycle for the three main reasons neither of which having any convenience for the citizen: 1) because in this case it is much easier for the cop to collect customs duties and various taxes related to the possession of the car/motorcycle; 2) because in this case it is much easier for the cop to trace movements of any particular citizen; 3) [Biblical reason] because one of the undeniable human rights was the right to possess means of transportation – so by licensing the means of the transportation, the cop effectively denies the human this most important right. Many people mistakenly believe that the institution of the obligatory "licensing" of vehicles had allegedly something to do with the era of automobiles. In reality it was not so, of course. The first license plate was introduced by the cop in some capitalist countries well before the first automobile appeared on their streets. Here is, for example, a quotation from the Wikipedia article on the license plates (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Vehicle_registration_plate): *"Licence plates have been around **for longer than there have been automobiles**. France was the first country to introduce the licence plate with the passage of the Paris Police Ordinance on August 14, 1893, followed by Germany in 1896. The Netherlands was the first country to introduce a national licence plate, called a "driving permit", in 1898"*. Another article on the history of the license plates (which is, by the way, a highly "politically incorrect" topic and therefore not too many articles exist on it), describing the introduction of the license plate in 1884 in Victoria, Canada, states: *"There were no cars in the city, the license plates were for horse-driven carriage taxis."* http://drivesteady.com/history-of-license-plate. Thus, you could easily perceive that the license plates had indeed nothing to do with the automobiles or the motorcycles. It was merely because the cop at some point of the human history forced the slave (oh, sorry, the "human") in the capitalist country to drive only a licensed vehicle, thus effectively ending the era of the freedom of men to possess the means of transportation (as you probably imagine, for several thousand years prior to the advent of the so-called "capitalism", all horse-driven carriages were "unlicensed" – as well as weapons). Thus, for the people who deny the slave-owning modern Egypt (such as those who have never been colonized or who managed to resist the colonization till the end – such as the Tribal Pashtuns or the Chechens) the doubtful "necessity" of the institution of license plates on vehicles is as doubtful as it used to be for a citizen of the feudal United States prior to the American Civil War.

only heard about "Töre" and "Kanun"[533] formerly practiced by the Turkish Sultan, the Caliph of the Righteous, which were abolished by the Freemasonic stooge Mustafa Kemal "Ataturk", and about the inflaming ideas of the Reds calling for the restoration of the Law of God. The Albanians in this sense were the European equivalent of Kurds (the Kurds are also nothing else than the never colonized survivals of the defunct feudal Turkish Empire); with the exception that unlike the loosely organized, casually armed, and poorly educated Kurds, the Albanians were exceptionally well organized, well educated, well trained, and well armed. In a striking contrast to the Arabs, almost all of whom sided with Hitler (due to their inclination to the so-called "Shariah" and to the obligatory anti-Semitism conditioned by it), the mafia-like Muslim Albanians not only fought against the fascists in the WWII, but also managed to defeat them without any help from outside – entirely on their own, as early as in 1944. Moreover, unlike the rest of the European "communists", the tough, irreconcilable Albanians boldly denounced the Khrushchev's apostasy, openly called Khrushchev and Brezhnev not only "revisionists" and "traitors", but also "fascists", and proclaimed that they would go by the ideas of Stalin till the end. So, as you can imagine, the influence of Stalinist- and Maoist- ideologies, coupled with tribal Muslim traditions and the feudal "Kanun", was exceedingly high among the Albanians. Therefore, this recalcitrant ethnos, moreover, residing right in the middle of Europe, represented even greater danger to the so-called "New World Order" than the Chechens and the Kurds.

The fall of the "Iron Curtain", besides several other disadvantages, also exposed this small, yet exceedingly dangerous Muslim-Stalinist nation to the European community. The Freemasons did not dare to attack the recalcitrant Albanians, since they realized what kind of war it would entail, considering that they were well-trained, armed to the teeth (to the extent of having a pillbox and a bunker per household, not counting RPGs, machineguns, gas-masks, and the chemical weapons of their own) and had absolutely nothing to lose. Therefore, to cope with the Albanians, who might re-introduce the Stalinist ideology to Europe, and the Kanun-based feudalism – to the Muslims, was quite a task for the so-called "good guys". They managed to cope with it, nonetheless, but it really cost the Freemasons a lot of headache and lots of losses. The energy of the most militant Albanians was skillfully re-directed by the CIA towards the "liberation" of their supposedly oppressed "secular Muslim" brethren in the Serbian province of Kosovo (with a prospect of annexing Kosovo and so expanding Albania – which should appeal to nationalistic sentiments of many Albanians, thus, overshadowing their dangerous ideological sentiments). In addition, in order to appease the Albanians, the CIA and the Mossad were obliged to cede to them sizeable portions of their heroin-, cocaine- and hashish distribution networks and some other lucrative businesses in Europe, along with the actual supply of the drugs. In the mean time, Albania was urgently admitted to NATO and was provided "help" on preferential terms. All these measures, as you may expect, were intended to extend the so-called "democracy" and "democratic values" on the remaining Albanians.

That was just to illustrate that not everything was really "fine" for the so-called "good guys" after the fall of the "Iron Curtain", death of Khomeini, dissolution of the USSR, and the dismantlement of the former socialist system in Europe. Yes, the big, commonly known, boosted, visible enemies of the so-called "democracy" disappeared almost at once, but quite a few new, assorted, moreover, genuine enemies, though visible only to a specialist, suddenly popped up here and there to substitute for them. In addition to dealing in an emergency manner with these new enemies and with various new "politically incorrect" trends introduced by them, the Freemasons had a lot of unfinished planned work that was pending. What they achieved in the '70s and the '80s was apparently not enough.

The banking system was not brought under the total control yet – some rebellious slaves could still keep their money (and, horror of horrors, gold bullions!) in secret- and even in anonymous accounts opened in recalcitrant Swiss banks. Feudalist Swiss bankers did not care about the so-called "international community" at all – they blatantly refused the cop any banking information citing the old-fashioned concept of "bank secrecy" and even their personal "honor". You have to know that the word "honor" is the most annoying word for the so-called "good guys" because it is associated with free men: female- and male slaves are not supposed to possess any honor. This is not to mention any "code of honor" that not just annoys the so-called "good guys", but naturally scares them, being reminiscent of the Sicilian Mafia, of the Samurais, and of the Pashtuns from the mountains. Add here that armed to the teeth on both state- and personal levels feudalist Switzerland blatantly refused to recognize and to join the so-called "United Nations Organization" and continued to uphold its rebellious, anti-globalist doctrine of the "armed neutrality". Moreover, Switzerland boldly continued to issue a seditious 1000-Swiss Frank note that had a

[533] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Qanun and also here: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Code_of_Lekë

world-wide circulation and this “Swissie” was favored by those disobedient slaves who preferred to keep their savings in cash rather than in a local bank.

In addition, some politically incorrect post-Communist European states attempted to copy the Swiss model – in both arming its citizens and in introducing the seditious concept of the “banking secrecy”. Several newly created countries, such as Czech Republic, Latvia, and Croatia, for example, attempted to attract foreign customers to their banks – promising them secrecy of their accounts and convenience of anonymous banking. Some of them went as far as even offering so-called “numbered accounts”. You could scarcely imagine how annoying it was for the cop from the “old” capitalist world who got used to see his slaves disarmed and their banking accounts – transparent. Even some banking elements in the European Union managed to demonstrate a certain level of annoying political incorrectness – by introducing a 500-Euro banknote; and this happened despite the almost half-century long fight for the total abolishment of large denominations. As you probably remember, the so-called “good guys” prohibited their slaves from using 1000- and 500- US dollars notes in the earlier ‘70s (about the same time they formally disconnected the value of the US dollar from the gold standard), keeping the maximum allowed denomination of only 100 USD. So, the blatant introduction of the seditious 500-Euro note (especially in a situation when the Euro was about 50% higher in value than the contemporary US dollar) was nothing less than a slap with a big wet fish on their face. Of course, the so-called “good guys” did their best to discourage the slaves from accumulating their wealth in the 500-Euro bills (for example, by ordering their banks and money exchange offices not to accept these seditious notes), but the damage was done, nonetheless.

Of course, all those problems described above, directly concerned the so-called “good guys” and their efforts – i.e. it was their exclusive, executive headache. These problems with the Estonians, Latvians, Croatians, Czechs, Albanians, Chechens, Tadjiks, not to mention the Swiss, were not a concern for the actual “secular citizens”, and therefore they could hardly be converted into anything usable (I mean in a sense of letting the so-called “democracy” have an official new global enemy as a replacement of the defunct Communists and the defunct Islamic Fundamentalists). Thus, the global enemy, by the year of 1991, was indeed missing for at least 2 years, if not longer.

This situation could not be tolerated, of course. So much work to minimize the damage inflicted by a sudden fall of the “Iron Curtain” and by the disappearance of the Soviet- and Yugoslavian fascist regimes and to continue enslaving the citizens recently “freed from the Communist threat” was to be done. A new “global” enemy was badly needed. In fact, the need to have a new global enemy became apparent even by the end of the ‘80s; however, by the year 1991, to invent such a new global enemy became the barest necessity.

Of course, to temporarily fill the gap between the demise of the Islamic Fundamentalism and the appearance of a new global enemy (that was yet to be invented by then) the Freemasons employed their old good friend Saddam Hussein (armed by them to the teeth, also with chemical weapons) in a new capacity.

Immediately after the demise of the Islamic Fundamentalism in Iran in 1990, Saddam Hussein was re-qualified. From the friendly, secular, anti-Islamic, counter-revolutionary tool of the Western so-called “democracy”, as if by magic, Saddam was converted into a new temporary “global enemy” when he was ordered to perform in two plays titled *“Evil Armed To The Teeth Iraqi Dictator Occupies A Small Independent State of Kuwait”* and *“The First Gulf War”*. Indeed, the gullible Western plebs easily swallowed those shows and indeed began perceiving Saddam as the new “global threat” to the so-called “democracy”. Surprisingly even to his handlers, an apparently temporary usability of “evil” Saddam Hussein in a capacity of the “new global enemy”, extended well into the new Millennium.

However, as you probably realize it, Saddam was to be used in this emergency capacity only temporarily – a few years, maximum – i.e. in between the demise of the Islamic Fundamentalism in Iran and till the moment a new “global enemy” would start working. If you are realistic enough, you have to understand that by the time of 1991, the so-called “good guys” could not afford to stake on Saddam as a new reliable long-term enemy of the West. First of all, Saddam was well known. Many people still remembered that only a year ago he was the best friend of the West, instrumental in defeating those “evil” fundamentalist Iranians. Therefore, the entire production with converting Saddam into the “global enemy” was not convincing enough to a spectator only a grade above a moron.

Another thing was that Saddam could not really threaten the West to the extent desired by the Freemasons. To begin with, Saddam’s secular regime had no reliable anti-Western agenda. He had no attractive ideology at all, save his ridiculous atheist Arab nationalism and even more ridiculous Baathist

"socialism". These could hardly serve as anything really "seditious" that might require a resurrection of Senator McCarthy and the suspension of the "First Amendment". Even if to perceive Saddam as an "ideology-less secular thug" – i.e. if to take him at his face value, as an Arab-breed of a fascist, he was still not dangerous at all from the merely technical point of view. Saddam had no strategic missile forces capable of even theoretically reaching any Western territory; he had no long-range strategic bombers; he had no submarines armed with ballistic missiles; he had no aircraft-carriers that could operate globally. He did not even have any intelligence services good enough to harass the West in its territory (I mean Saddam's secret services were far from being something like Stalin's NKVD or Brezhnev's KGB and GRU). How could Saddam threaten the West with such limited capabilities?

The most important thing was that the application of Saddam as the "new global enemy" was very difficult to convert into anything usable. What was really needed by the so-called "good guys" was the drastic curtailment of civil liberties in the West, but, unfortunately, "evil" Saddam Hussein from far-distant Iraq had a very limited usability for that particular cause… Certainly, the Freemasons used their mighty propaganda machine to instill a notion that Saddam was allegedly "dangerous to the West", shot a few Hollywood movies depicting him as such, and waged even a couple of well publicized "globally participated" "mini-world-wars" against him. However, "evil Saddam" was clearly a temporary solution – just to maintain the feeling that "the democracy is still threatened" for a couple of more years in the minds of the plebs. For the mean time, an intense search for the useful, long-term, reliable new "global enemy" was under way.

But who could serve as a new global enemy in such a case?

Apparently, for the Freemasons to artificially resurrect the genuine Reds or the genuine Islamic Fundamentalists was not an option. Their ideologies were simply too dangerous in their essence. The so-called "good guys" spent too many efforts to quash and to emasculate these ideologies in the first instance to allow their resurrections.

To resurrect the "atheist communists" wearing the neck-ties akin to Khrushchev and Brezhnev that helped the Freemasons to continue with the "Cold War" production in the '60s and the '70s? It was technically impossible – those so-called "communists" had no attractive ideology; they were merely a step down to "downgrade" or to "moderate" the already existing Reds. They could be created as a "step down" from something already existing, but it would be impossible to re-create them as a "step up" from anything. Their doctrine was ridiculous to such an extent that even if artificially resurrected, such "atheist communists" would not be able to enlist even a single genuine follower.

What else? The "aliens"? The "extraterrestrials' invasion"? To exploit this in the earlier '90s was too premature. While the so-called "Christians" in the West were apparently degraded enough to make them believe in the "alien threat", it would not work with the people from the post-Communist- and from the Mahometan countries – those would only laugh at such a notion[534]. So, while such a production could,

---

[534] It seems I am obliged to clarify what I mean. The point is that no one could believe in the "aliens"/"ETs" as long as he/she believes in the Heavenly Creator. I hope you still remember the boring truism: *"Once men cease believing in God, they are ready to believe in anything else"*. Thus, no Muslim, no Christian, no Jew, and no Red could swallow such a notion as the alleged existence of the so-called "extraterrestrials" (unless, of course, they mean The Lord God the Creator as such "Extraterrestrial"). The first two (sometimes even three) generations of those who disbelieved in God could not believe in the "extraterrestrials" notion either, because the pretext for their denouncing the belief in God in the first instance was their adherence to the so-called "evolution theory" and to the primitive Freemasonic metaphysics. These would effectively prevent the first two-three generations of the disbelievers from believing in any "extraterrestrials". To rephrase this statement, it could be said that "from the point of view of psychology, those recent disbelievers in God could not sincerely believe in any "aliens" or "extraterrestrials" because they have abandoned their own former belief in the Heavenly Creator not so long time ago". Thus, the earliest generation of the descendants of the former "Christians" that could, at last, make themselves believing in the "aliens", is the fourth "disbelieving" generation. It can not be any earlier than that. Thus, by the earlier '90s, only people from traditional, old capitalist countries have degraded enough to agree to switch their beliefs from the Freemasonic "materialism" and Darwin's theory to the aliens' notion. For the people from the former Communist world it was too early – these were still "firm atheists" by then, because only two generations have passed since the denunciation of the Red ideology. The same thing could be said about the so-called "Muslims" – these were not degraded enough either by the earlier '90s – to be able to sincerely change their official profession to the profession of "aliens existence" (especially, considering that the creation of any so-called "aliens", unlike the creation of Adam and Eve, was mentioned in neither the Quran, nor in the Torah/Old Testament). Considering all of this, would the

perhaps, work out somewhere in the United States + Australia + UK, it would not convince the entire world. Thus, the "alien invasion" was obviously unsuitable for a major global project (at least, considering the level of the people's consciousness in the earlier '90s; in another 10 years or so from now, it might become feasible – at least, we could observe that Hollywood works very hard in this direction and its efforts apparently yield some results).

What else? An "ecological threat"? It was again – too premature. Moreover, actual developments of such notions as "ecological threats" are generally very slow. The so-called "good guys" would need something like 10-15 years to instill a notion of some "global warming" plus the necessity to levy "carbon taxes" and to establish "carbon quotas" or something of this kind. They would surely do it later, and, indeed, they do it right now, but it is a very slow process, unsuitable for a quick solution. However, by1991, they needed an immediate, tangible enemy, a danger of which could be utilized right away.

What else? An epidemic of some deadly infection? This could be a good option, indeed (apparently, slaves would more willingly agree to wear a dog's collar on their neck and a microchip under their skin when facing an epidemic of deadly Ebola than facing a so-called "Militant Islamist" armed with a stolen mini-nuke), but again, it was not feasible those days. It only looks that it is "easy" to launch such a project. In reality, however, it is not so easy.

Let us consider such a possibility: it looks like it is indeed easy to start a genuine epidemic of some deadly infection and then to start giving (or refusing) vaccinations and medicines to certain categories of slaves. It looks like it would certainly work. It is also relatively easy to fake such an epidemic by only announcing it in mass media, while obliging the slaves to undergo necessary vaccinations and stalling them into bull-pens (or even directly into concentration camps) in the process. In this case it would be very easy to shoot those who refuse the drastic measures on the grounds of "containing the epidemics". It would be also very convenient to shoot (or to quarantine and then – shoot) any folks that are "inconvenient" on the pretext that they are "infected". Yes, it is indeed quite easy to organize such a thing.

However, it is not so easy to control a panic that would certainly follow and to maintain the order and the normal functioning of economy during such a production. The Freemasons are realistic enough to understand that the world economy, especially the modern, the so-called "post-industrial" one, is nothing but a bubble economy and therefore it is very fragile. If only a small portion of it collapses, it would cause a chain-reaction till the total collapse of the entire world economy. It would not even actually "collapse"; it would just burst like a soap bubble if you apply even the slightest pressure to it. Not many people seem to realize that, unfortunately, in order to collapse the entire world economy as of today, it is enough to merely release 100 grams of plague culture in the right spot, or to detonate a single 40-kiloton nuke in the right time in the right place. Even simply announcing the truth about the WTC nuclear demolition on 9/11, in its immediate aftermath, would have been probably enough to collapse the entire world economy – the panic in New York alone would be enough to finish off the entire world financial system with the corresponding consequences. Moreover, it would no longer be possible to recover the destroyed economy, like it was done after the WWII in Germany, in Japan, and in the USSR, when there was still a working class, along with a considerable strata of craftspeople and peasantry, and the actual economy was still more or less "natural" and not so much "integrated" like today. Therefore, with the collapse of the modern world economy, the entire Planet would at once (and most probably forever) plunge into the Stone Age (with the little difference from the actual Stone Age conditioned by the fact that a modern *"homo economicus"* completely lost all basic production skills and therefore has absolutely no chance to survive outside of the so-called "civilization": while in the "Stone Age", he could only use some remaining resources of the previous "civilization" till they are used up). Of course, the so-called "good guys" wish to enslave the bipeds completely, but in the same time they do not wish to change the present comfortable conditions to a certain a-la "Mad Max" society.

Therefore, before venturing into such a seemingly "easy" enterprise, they have to calculate their chances, to evaluate all of its aspects, and to make all necessary precautions. In order to launch a really good production with a "deadly epidemic", and yet without actually collapsing the fragile world economy due to a complete panic of the plebs, the Freemasons had to employ not only their propaganda machine alone, and not only the tremendous enforcement apparatus, but also too many "initiated" medical doctors, while simultaneously suppressing all independent medical specialists who might challenge and ridicule the production. I hope you realize that this was hardly achievable only a year or two after the dismantling of

---

so-called "good guys" try to exploit the notion of the alleged "aliens threat" in the '90s, they would make less than half of the world believing it, with making the good half of the world laughing at it.

the relatively independent (and highly educated) former communist world. And, of course, without well-established and thoroughly tested special enforcement tools such as “FEMA” and its foreign equivalents, the Freemasons would never dare to venture into such an enterprise as the “deadly epidemic”. However, in the former socialist countries the equivalents of the American FEMA (such as the notorious Russian “Emergency Situations Ministry”) only began to be created in 1992-1993 and it would take years before these newly created “emergency” enforcement tools would accumulate enough power.

Of course, an “epidemic of a deadly infection” as a new “global threat” is still on the agenda of the so-called “good guys”. You can feel it while observing their latest global productions with so-called “SARS”, with so-called “avian flu”, and with so-called “swine flu”, as well as their hysterical predictions of future “deadly diseases” and their corresponding developments and deployments of vaccinations programs, training their “emergency services” for “bio-attacks”, and reshuffling of their health-care organizations. Indeed, notions of- and the potential applications of the “deadly epidemics” are being piloted these days and only a blind person would fail to notice the obvious. However, such a “deadly epidemic” would most probably serve the Freemasons only as an emergency strategic backup – much in the same sense the commissioned bio-weapons serve only as a backup to the commissioned nuclear weapons and by no means substitute for the latter. Something else will be a primary global tool, I presume (though, I could be mistaken, of course, and some “deadly epidemic” could be chosen as a primary tool in order to send you to the concentration camp in the nearest future). Anyhow, in the conditions of the earlier ‘90s, the concept of the “deadly epidemic” was not elaborated enough to be put into a real production with a global application. Something else was needed as a “new global threat”.

What else could it be? “Zombies”? Walking and biting infectious “dead”? As an alternative to the so-called “extraterrestrials”? Hmm… This is quite an interesting solution, indeed. Actually, as you can see, Hollywood strives very hard in that particular direction – the number of the “zombie-movies” it stamps out, one after another, apparently exceeds the number of its movies dealing with the “Islamic Terror”, with the “Aliens”, with the “die-hard Communists armed with the nukes”, and with the “deadly epidemics”. Producers of computer games strive very hard in the same direction too.

Do not be in a hurry to dismiss the potential “zombie threat” as too improbable and too ridiculous to be used as an enslavement tool in the future. Apparently, this seemingly ridiculous matter is being elaborated and piloted these days – you can not deny the obvious. Do not forget also that the so-called “extraterrestrials” and the so-called “aliens” also used to look “too improbable” and “too ridiculous to believe in” several decades ago, when they were first suggested by the Freemasons to a gullible “secular Christian”. However, today, nearly half of the Anglophonic world is ready to believe in this notion; followed by maybe a quarter of the rest of the so-called “Christian civilization”.

In fact, the “zombies” are much easier to produce than the “extraterrestrials”, much easier to implement on practice, much easier to explain from the “scientific” point of view, and, what is the most important, they are much easier to make the plebs believe in, compared to the “aliens”. For example, some stratum of the plebs, mostly those who stand by religious beliefs, would certainly doubt that the so-called “extraterrestrials” might really exist, while to make them to believe in “zombies” is still possible. Thus, the “biting infectious zombies” could be put to a very good use one day. For example, an obedient good citizen, scared to death by several nicely arranged TV-shows might be required to prove to the authorities that he is not infected by some zombie blood and to undergo certain obligatory procedures that could range from a vaccination and a microchip implantation to an obligatory installation of various electronic surveillance equipment in his private bull-pen, plus obligation to report for regular check-ups to certain authorities. In this capacity, “zombies” are way more effective than any so-called “Militant Islamists”.

Still do not believe that the authorities could scare you with a well prepared TV-show showing how a gang of “infectious biting zombies” attacked a group of good citizens somewhere in an underground train station? Do not forget that the authorities managed to scare you with the images of aluminum planes penetrating steel skyscrapers. Do you think that the “infectious biting zombies” are more difficult to serve up to a gullible TV spectator than the “suicidal terrorists” flying the aluminum planes into the steel towers? Especially, after a couple of decades of consuming the Hollywood movies and thematic computer games produced to this effect? When it comes to the cynical author of these lines, he does not see any difficulty at all.

Indeed, “zombies” are incomparably easier to produce than the images of the planes, moreover synchronized with the explosions. Of course, if the so-called “good guys” decide to resort to the “zombie-threat”, they would not start with such a TV-show depicting a zombie attack right away. That would be too rude and improper. They would start slowly. First – with some “scientific” discussions; they would employ their so-called “think-tanks” first. Then, there would be some articles and some books on the subject

published. Then, some "witnesses" would appear. Then – some alleged "victims". Then, their spin-doctors would accelerate the hysteria, and only then – end-up with a real show. Intriguingly enough, the humble author of these lines has personally seen in some Bangkok book store an English-language manual on how to deal with zombies in real life. That manual was by no means intended as a joke or a mockery – it was written quite seriously, in a manner of typical first-aid-, self-defense- or civil-defense manuals. The zombie-threat is definitely one of the future global projects of the so-called "good guys". Do not even doubt this. However, in the conditions of the earlier '90s, it was, of course, too premature. Something else was needed by then as a long-term new global enemy; as a reliable and believable global enemy.

What option do we have among the remaining?

Obviously, only one: nuclear terrorism. Faceless "cowards" armed with stolen (or, even with allegedly "self-made") mini-nukes and even with stolen half-megaton thermonuclear warheads. *This* would surely work.

That is why the Freemasons resorted to nuclear terrorism as the immediate solution after the denunciation of the Islamic Fundamentalism following the death of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini that so unfortunately coincided with the collapse of the Soviet Union and the dismantlement of the former Socialist system.

But who, what group of freaks would use the actual nukes to threaten the so-called "democratic values"? It could not be Reds, of course. Of course, it could not be Islamic Fundamentalists. It apparently could not be those peaceful atheistic "communists" in the neck-ties that voluntarily abandoned their pseudo-communist ideologies in the late '80s without even firing a single gun-shot to defend their "ideas"… Who else could suit the role of the "nuclear terrorist"?

Apparently, the so-called "good guys" were not able to figure out any good candidate to this role at the moment they laid down foundations of the future "nuclear terror" in the earlier '90s. It is only later, perhaps, 4-5 years later, they decided to make some good use of the so-called "Al-Qaeda" headed by the CIA's former employee Osama bin Laden.

Actually, the so-called "Al-Qaeda" inherited "international Muslim" personnel, which was formerly recruited by various "Islamic charities" all around the world, under the guidance of the American CIA (that from 1979 till 1989 was busy fighting the Soviet army in Afghanistan in such an indirect manner). These "Muslim internationalists" (that were, in principle, similar to those idealistic "Red Internationalists" from the Christian world fighting in the Spanish Civil War on the Republicans' side) were brought to Afghanistan to fight the "ungodly Soviets". They were funded mostly by the American CIA (I mean by the "American taxpayer"), but partly also – by some Saudi Arabian- and other Muslim "charities". Once the Soviet troops were withdrawn from Afghanistan in 1989 (that was considered as a "victory of Jihad" by the mujahedeen), the major part of the former "Muslim internationalists" simply returned to their home states, apparently considering their holy missions accomplished. However, some smaller part of them remained in Afghanistan for various reasons.

Later, Osama bin Laden (either acting on the CIA's instruction, or on the Freemasonic instruction, or on his own will, I am not quite sure about this, but personally I am inclined to believe in the last option) managed to assemble some of the former "internationalists" and attempted to create the so-called "Al-Qaeda".

This organization was initially created in Afghanistan, but later it was relocated to Sudan. There it was welcomed by the poor local government. The "Al-Qaeda" was relatively rich; actually, it was poor, if you compare it with a typical Western business with a couple of hundreds of employees, but, at least, "Al-Qaeda" was richer than the exceptionally poor Sudanese Government. The "Al-Qaeda" in Sudan was given some concessions in general (non-terrorist and non-criminal) business. After spending several years doing pretty ordinary business in Sudan (that was ranging from growing cucumbers and currying cow skins to building roads), the "Al-Qaeda" was somehow elevated to become a "terrorist organization" and it began to allegedly participate in the so-called "international terror". However, it would only happen in 1996-1997, not earlier than 1996. Later, I will prove to you this fact.

For the mean time (I am talking about 1991-1992), the so-called "good guys" could not wait to proclaim the actual new global enemy to the Western society. They had already conceived the new global project – the "nuclear terror" (even though it would be initially carried out by some anonymous "faceless cowards") and they had to proceed with the plan. It was 1992, and they missed the actual enemy for almost 3 years by then. Saddam Hussein was only a temporary and, moreover, "local" enemy; despite a mini-world-war

that was recently waged against him by a broad international coalition, Saddam clearly lacked the global application. Thus, the Freemasons could not afford to wait any longer: the new enemy, even though still "faceless", should begin to act immediately.

So, it seems that by 1992 (or, most probably, by 1991, judging by the fact that the Freemasons mentioned the 9/11 "prediction" in their "Terminator 2" movie that was released in 1991), the initial project for the "nuclear terror" was signed. Now, the "nuclear terrorists" should deliver some actual strike that supposes to shock everyone – the plebeians and the patricians alike.

Apparently, there were a few major "nuclear terror" projects being contemplated at that moment. It should be known, that the Freemasons (especially elder ones, who used to run the sect in the late '80s - earlier '90s, meaning those who were brought up in the 20's and the '30s – i.e. in the old good times when there were no TV, no discothèques, no hard-rock music, no freedom of sex, no mobile phones, and no computer games yet and young people had nothing else than to study) are very serious folks and they never go with only a single project. As a matter of "must", they must have several alternatives, at least for a reason of an emergency backup, or, better – to have more options to choose from. The nuclear demolition of the World Trade Center was not the only possible option, as you may expect. I heard from one of the Freemasons (and I have all reasons to believe him, since it was still before the 9/11) that one of their major "terror projects" was an airburst of a half-megaton thermonuclear warhead above some middle-sized Australian city.

It sounds too brutal to you? Try to look back at the recent history. Look at the American Civil War, for example, and at the number of the victims on both sides. Try to understand, that fighting the Reds for well over a half of the century, including by the hands of Hitler's regime, was by no means less brutal than a single half-megaton airburst in some isolated location (especially considering that the hands of Hitler's regime killed not only the Jews and the Communists, but the very American soldiers, in addition). Remember the two million Vietnamese civilians, killed in addition to well over one million of the Vietnamese soldiers. Do you think that killing three million of the Vietnamese was not brutal? Add here also 56 thousand American soldiers who were also killed for advancing the Freemasonic agenda in rebellious Red Vietnam. And what about killing of well over a million of the revolutionary Iranians by the hands of Saddam's regime? Does not it sound too brutal to you? Remember that gassing Kurdish children and women with American mustard gas and with American sarin and tabun was also by no means less brutal than a potential incinerating of a couple of hundreds of thousands of Aussies with an American thermonuclear warhead. Try to remember Hiroshima, after all. Do you think that the so-called "good guys" see any major difference between Japanese civilians and Australian civilians when they need to reach a certain political goal?

And when we talk about the absolute digits – what does a couple of hundreds of thousands of bipeds mean for the Freemasons (taking into consideration that the entire biped livestock on the Planet is running up to a few billions)? Do you think there is any fundamental difference – for example, in planning to kill a few thousands of the Twin Towers' inhabitants versus a few hundred thousand of inhabitants of a useless Australian city in the middle of a desert? The point is that a human life is either equally priceless (in case of idealists) or equally pricey (in case of materialists), while a sum of such lives does not matter – you must be equally evil if you plan to kill "only" 10 thousand of descendants of Adam or "as much as" 200 thousand of them. It is not that you are "less evil" when you "only" what to demolish the Twin Towers with people still inside and "only" send some 90 thousand of gullible responders to clean ground zero without haz-mat suits, and "more evil" if you want to kill a comparable number of bipeds by a single half-megaton airburst. Try to be cynical and realistic. Do not even doubt that the so-called "good guys" could opt for such an act of the so-called "terror".

Such a "terror action" as the incineration of a single Australian city would undoubtedly deliver to the Freemasons all benefits at once. First of all, the slaves all around the world would be scared to death – when all major news channels would constantly show footage of thousands of charred corpses, followed by hysterical reports on movements of radioactive cloud and corresponding levels of radioactive contamination, and alternated with heart-rending accounts of a few survivors who luckily happened to be in some basement during the airburst. The frightened slaves would not only agree to be immediately "microchipped" in order to help to combat such a "nuclear terror" – most of the "good citizens" would even agree that tracking GPS devices would be riveted to their ears. Of course, as a side-benefit of such an action, all citizens would at once surrender the remaining firearms in the genuinely voluntarily manner and they would forget forever that it was exactly the right to carry a weapon that formerly distinguished a human from a slave.

Secondly, such a brutal action of “nuclear terror” would be definitely welcomed by the leaders of nearly all countries in the world – since it would undoubtedly ease their tasks to continue to screw up their own subjects and to increase budgets for their police and secret services, as well as for their local equivalents of the infamous American “FEMA”. Moreover, it would be easy to claim that the so-called “terrorists” used some secret Swiss bank account to finance the purchase of the nuke (or even that they themselves hid in Switzerland) and so – to finish off recalcitrant feudal Switzerland at once, to the applause of the indignant plebs (in the manner they finished off recalcitrant feudal, yet apparently innocent Afghanistan after the 9/11 affair). Indeed, such an act of the so-called “terror” as the half-megaton airburst above some middle-sized Australian city could bring a lot of benefits to the so-called “good guys”. You can not deny the obvious.

Why in Australia, you might ask? I do not know; but when I heard it for the first time (it was before 9/11, just to remind you), I also asked the same question. The answer was that Australia was an isolated continent, it was sparsely populated (meaning that the consequences of the radioactive contamination will be the least dangerous for the rest of the countries), and yet, in the same time Australia was a part of the “white, civilized world” (do not forget that the supposed target of those “faceless cowards” is Western capitalism, of which Australia is undoubtedly a part).

I personally think it was also because the Freemasons presumably kept their nuclear weapons, and means of their delivery, in their secret bases in Papua-New Guinea, which is conveniently close to Australia. (By the way – have you ever asked yourself this question – why would the “civilized world” tolerate for decades the existence of such a savage, ungoverned territory as Papua-New Guinea, where savages still practice cannibalism and even an official, unrestricted polygamy, while the so-called “civilized world” would never tolerate any “ungoverned-” or “failed state” in regard to any other country in the world? Just think about it.) Perhaps, Australia was selected also because it was probably only one country where a major nuclear event could be localized not only in a sense of radioactive contamination, but in a sense of an imminent global panic that could easily collapse the fragile world economy. To conduct a major nuclear strike in any location other than some city in Australian desert (I am talking about the “white, civilized” world, of course) would constitute a major danger – the so-called “good guys” might not cope with containing the panic of the plebs. They have to always remember that the modern world economy is very fragile and to treat it with the utmost caution.

Anyway, as you could see, the “Australian project” apparently lost to the 9/11 project in a capacity of the “main nuclear terror project”. The 9/11 could achieve nearly the same ends, but with much less [visible] brutality (never mind causing slow deaths to almost 90 thousand of gullible “ground zero” responders from leukemia that owns to alleged “asbestos” and “high concentrations of benzene vapors”). Moreover, the 9/11 project was much more beautiful in its essence (and the Freemasons generally love the *beauty* of the performance; we have to give them their due). However, to implement the 9/11 project was incomparably more difficult too (compared to simply detonating a thermonuclear warhead on a certain altitude above a certain designated “ground zero”, after evacuating all the members of the Freemasonic sect from the targeted location, which would be a relatively simple task that would require, at maximum, a few tens of operatives). The 9/11 project, at minimum, required a participation of tens of thousands of “initiated” accomplices, and an exceptionally precise long-term planning.

Now, as I believe I have satisfactorily answered the question “When?” (along with answering the questions “Who?” and “Why?”), I could proceed to the actual intrigue behind the 9/11 affair, in the mean time “assembling” back the actual 9/11 project, as I promised to do in this chapter.

So, here we go:

The run-up to 9/11. Years 1991-1997. Comparative history of "car"-bombings and nuclear aspirations of the so-called "Al-Qaeda".

The year 1991.

The Freemasons finally decided that the new global enemy of the Western so-called "civilization" and of its so-called "democracy" would be **nuclear terrorism** (so far, its perpetrator would be a "faceless coward", since no suitable official candidate to carry out this "nuclear terror" had been selected yet).

The plan to demolish the Twin Towers of the WTC by its in-built emergency nuclear demolition scheme had been conceived and it was approved in principle. Moreover, it was scheduled to occur on 9/11 (at least, the Freemasonic "prediction" in their "Terminator 2" movie of that year proves so).

The year 1992.

The Freemasons, using all possible means, from publishing "suggestive" articles and employing alleged "whistleblowers", to ordering thematic Hollywood movies, began to spread suggestions that some Soviet nuclear weapons, ranging from "mini-nukes" to nuclear warheads of ballistic missiles, might be stolen.

These claims of the mini-nukes proliferation, of course, were supported by a few genuine nuclear bombings of that year. These ranged from "car-bomb-" assassinations of Giovanni Falcone and Paolo Borsellino in Italy, supposedly perpetrated by the "Sicilian Mafia", and the Bishopsgate bombing, London, supposedly perpetrated by the "IRA", to the unprecedented Tarata bombing (a/k/a "Miraflores district bombing") in Lima, Peru, blamed on one of the last genuine Red organizations – "Sendero Luminoso".

The diverse assortment of the alleged "nuclear terrorists" of 1992 reveals, by the way, that while the concept of "nuclear terror" was approved in principle and even put into practice, no suitable candidate for the role of the actual "nuclear terrorist" had been found yet. The Freemasons put to use, for that reason, all their bitter enemies one-by-one – the remnants of the Reds, the most hated Sicilian Mafia, and the dangerous Catholic IRA (generally speaking, the Freemasons value their expensive lives very high and they indeed fear anyone whose life is priceless, who do not value it too much, therefore, and who is capable of using a firearm).

To be on the safe side in regard to inevitable attacks by shills, and in order not to mislead my reader into a wrong perception of reality, I am obliged to clarify that the mini-nukes bombings used to occur before 1992 as well. However, there was a noticeable difference between mini-nukes bombings of the pre-1992 era, and those of the post-1992 era.

I will try to provide here their brief history.

All known mini-nukes bombings of the '80s occurred in Lebanon. The were only 5 exceptions: three mini-nukes bombings on railways in the former USSR – one in 1988 and two – in 1988 (if not to count the mini-nuke used to destroy the reactor on the Chernobyl power plant, otherwise it would be 4 in total); the 1983 "Church Street bombing" in Pretoria, South Africa; and the 1989 "DAS Building bombing" in Bogota, Colombia.

The three railway bombings in the former USSR apparently stood by themselves – it is obvious that they were military sabotage operations conducted by the United States (who at that moment were busy finishing off the Soviet Union in every possible way). They were just a continuation of the Afghan war and of the Chernobyl affair.

The 1983 "Church Street bombing" in Pretoria, South Africa, obviously stood by itself, too. It was an action hardly explainable from the point of logic, which was perpetrated supposedly by the military wing of the African National Congress ("ANC"). When it comes to the humble author of these lines, I was unable to figure out any plausible reason yet, since this event occurred in a too distant past and the situation in the South African Republic has changed considerably. The only possible motive of the perpetrators that comes to my mind is that "someone" needed to create an impression (or, at least, to "imply so") that mini-nukes were allegedly supplied by Soviet secret services to various allies of the then USSR – ranging from "Arab terrorists" (who routinely made the so-called "car-"bombings in Lebanon) to the African National

Congress, which was officially supported by the USSR. I read a few books that dealt with the Church Street bombing and for some strange reason, after reading these books (none of these books said that the bombing was nuclear, by the way) I was always under the impression that the Israeli Mossad had something to do with it.

When it comes to the rest of the mini-nukes bombings of the '80s (that numbered well over a dozen in total), you could easily figure out their true perpetrator and his motives – based on the fact that all of them occurred nowhere else than in Lebanon.

When it comes to the last remaining mini-nuke bombing of the '80s – the infamous 1989 "DAS Building bombing" in Colombia, you again could easily figure out the true perpetrator and his true motives. You could base your judgment on the fact that the bombing was directed against the Colombian "Administrative Department of Security" (DAS) and was officially blamed on the infamous cocaine-producing "Medellín Cartel". Of course, as you could expect, the outrageous "car-"bombing was used as a pretext to attack the Medellín Cartel and so – to seriously undermine its positions in the cocaine business. Add here that shortly before the events, Mike Harari (who was on loan to the American CIA from the Israeli Mossad for 10 years) was a Deputy Chief of the CIA station in Bogota. Later, Harari moved to neighboring Panama to become an "acting mentor" of Dictator Noriega (who was later overthrown by the U.S. military action because of his impertinent cocaine shipments to the United States). It is pretty obvious that only an Israeli mini-nuke could have been used in the DAS bombing, because it was only Harari (who had his personal investments in the cocaine production) who might have been interested in the outcome of the war between the Colombian cocaine-cartels.

It seems that there were no mini-nukes bombings in 1990 and in 1991 (there might have been some, perhaps, in Lebanon, but they missed my attention, so I presume there were none).

There was again a mini-nuke bombing in March 17, 1992 – the infamous "car-"bombing of the Israeli Embassy in Buenos-Aires, Argentina. It was described in detail in a separate chapter of this book. However, this one (that was blamed on "Iranians", of course) was clearly performed in order to disrupt the promising cooperation between Argentina and Iran on nuclear research, so you could easily figure out the true perpetrator of that "car"-bombing and his true motives.

As you can see, all earlier mini-nukes bombings of the '80s and even one of 1992 could be traced to Israel and only three or four of them – to the United States.

It is self-evident, therefore, that only in the year 1992 the mini-nuke bombings *suddenly* began to be perpetrated by "assorted perpetrators" and they began to occur in various parts of the world. This, in my opinion, signified the important strategic decision taken by the Freemasons in 1991 (or, perhaps, in 1992) – that there was allegedly the "nuclear proliferation" on the way, and that the future "global enemy" of the so-called "democracy" would be the "nuclear terror" (by then, still "faceless" and, possibly, "assorted"). I think the reader agrees with these observations.

I hope that from now on the discerning reader will be able to distinguish the motivations between different mini-nukes bombings belonging to different eras, even these different bombings were perpetrated by the very same folks from the very same department of a certain Israeli secret service. Thus, you could clearly distinguish the mini-nuke bombings perpetrated by the Israelis in order to pursue their own political agenda (Lebanon), to pursue their own commercial interests (Colombia), and to advance the global agenda of Freemasonry (i.e. to promote the notion of the supposed "nuclear proliferation" and to scare the "patricians" with "nuclear terror" as the new global enemy of the so-called "democracy").

The year 1993.

April – the abovementioned "Bishopsgate "car"-bombing", London, supposedly perpetrated by the "IRA" (number of killed was minimal, since there was an advance warning and most people had time to evacuate; however, the property damage was tremendous, and typically nuclear).

March – the infamous Mumbai bombings, India (317 dead with over 1,400 injured), supposedly perpetrated by underworld don Dawood Ibrahim from Karachi, Pakistan. This particular perpetration was a more than a transparent "hint" that not only could the Soviet nukes be acquired and become available to the criminals, but the Pakistani-made ones could go the same road, because Dawood Ibrahim was alleged to be close to the concerned Pakistani military circles.

You could clearly see that the mini-nuking ceased to be the exclusive ability of the Israelis and the Americans and was by then apparently presented to the concerned security officials as the pretty common terrorist- and even ordinary criminal organizations' modus operandi.

However, the most important of all the 1993 mini-nuclear bombings was, of course, the first "car-bombing" of the World Trade Center. It was an integral part of the plan to demolish the World Trade Center, whatsoever, and as such, it was the inalienable part of the major nuclear terror project that would later become known as "9/11".

In the case of the 1993 "car-bombing", a mini-nuke, set at approximately 10% of its entire yield (i.e. 0.1 kiloton in TNT yield) was positioned at an underground car-parking of one of the Twin Towers and detonated. It was intentionally made not to undercut the targeted Tower completely (it was too premature to topple of the Twin Towers at that stage; the actual plans of the so-called "good guys" were different), but it was presented as an allegedly "unsuccessful" and "badly calculated" attempt to do so.

In fact, its explosion and its effects were precisely calculated by specialists: they made sure to properly select its yield and to position the mini-nuke in such a manner that it would sever roughly 25% of the Tower's perimeter – not enough to topple the Tower, but more then enough to create the needed impression on the concerned security officials. I hope the discerning reader realizes that if real terrorists were in possession of a 1 kiloton mini-nuke and had an intention to undercut one of the Twin Towers, they would not reduce its explosive yield intentionally to only 10% of its capacity. It would be just ridiculous. Of course, they would set the mini-nuke to the entire 1 kiloton (in fact, this consideration is equally applicable to all those "car"-bombings – if you were a terrorist why would you explode a nuke at only 10% of its yield when you could explode it at its full yield?)

I will not go here deep into details of the perpetration here, because there is a special chapter in this book entirely devoted to that particular "car"-bombing (the spot of which was, nonetheless, called "ground zero" even back in 1993). I only want to mention the first WTC bombing as being an important part of the preparation of the bigger, major "nuclear terror project" of the global value.

An interesting feature of the 1993 WTC "car-"bombing was that the actual "nuclear terrorist" was not figured out by the so-called "good guys" yet at that stage. By then, it was decided to blame the bombing on so-called "Islamic radical terrorists" (strangely devoid of any digestible ideology whatsoever, lest of the Islamic Fundamentalist one; and not yet connected to any so-called "Al-Qaeda").

Anyhow, the important step forward had been made with the 1993 perpetration. The Freemasons, from that point, could start to blackmail and to scare various U.S. security officials nearly to death – because for the first time in history, a nuclear weapon was used right inside the very United States. Thus, the "good guys" advanced the claim that in the future the "nuclear terrorists" might not limit themselves to detonating a mini-nuke at only the 10% of its capacity in an underground parking lot, but might go a bit further – by detonating a sizeable nuclear (perish the thought, thermonuclear) warhead on a roof of some skyscraper – thus, incinerating the entire city. Of course, the so-called "good guys" made sure to remind the concerned security officials (along with scared nearly to death high-ranking U.S. politicians) of the fact that the yield of the first atomic bomb dropped on Hiroshima was merely 13 kiloton, while the modern nuclear terrorists might get hold of some device of a 40 kiloton yield (and, in case of a thermonuclear warhead – several times more than that).

The year 1994.

The skillfully orchestrated nuclear hysteria within "initiated" concerned circles of the U.S. officials (who knew the "awful truth" of all those "car-"bombings, the 1993 WTC bombing inclusive) nears its peak. It happened despite the fact that merely one "car-"bombing of this kind occurs during that year (it was the infamous July 18 "Argentine Israelite Mutual Association" (AMIA) Bombing, that was arranged in order to prevent, forever, any attempt to resume the cooperation on the nuclear research between Argentina and Iran).

The nuclear hysteria was further advanced by the timely released thematic Hollywood movie – bearing a truly "freemasonic-style" mocking name "True Lies". This movie alone did more for advancing the Freemasonic agenda of "nuclear terror" than the actual mini-nuke detonated a year earlier in the WTC basement. It was as a result of this movie that the scared U.S. officials, at last, began to draw contingency plans on how to act in case the so-called "terrorists" would threaten the so-called "democracy" with nuclear weapons.

Of course, as you may sincerely expect, the so-called “good guys” were in the way, making sure to remind those officials who worked on the abovementioned contingency plans, that there were emergency demolition mechanisms in-built in some skyscrapers and these could be of some use.

As a result of all these efforts, the contingency plans were written around 1994-1995. The plans, besides other provisions, included this one: ***in case it becomes apparent that the terrorists brought a nuclear weapon on top floors of the Twin Towers of the WTC (or the Sears Tower in Chicago, or the Liberty Tower in Los Angeles, or any other skyscraper known to feature the nuclear demolition scheme) with a view to detonate it at high altitude, the affected building had to be destroyed at once by its in-built demolition mechanism***.

Of course, at the time of writing those contingency plans, it was not known yet that the alleged “nukes” would be delivered by aluminum planes able to penetrate steel perimeter columns being as thick as a tank’s armor. It was presumed then that the “nuclear terrorists” would bring them in by hand – in about the same manner shown in the thematic Hollywood movie “True Lies”. Anyhow, the contingency plans were written, special demolition teams were reshuffled and their stuff, along with other concerned officials, was taught how to act in such an emergency.

The year 1995.

The infamous “car-“bombing in Oklahoma (the exact spot of which was strangely called “ground zero”, moreover, in publications citing official references) occurred.

It does not actually seem that the Oklahoma bombing had anything to do with the general plan of the Freemasonry to create a new global enemy – the “nuclear terror”. Its cover-up story, as well as official claims in regard to the bombing, were not well-prepared and it was pretty obvious.

The putative culprits ranged from standard “Palestinian terrorists” (who were militant atheists of the “communist”-Khrushchevite type and by no means “Islamists”, just to remind you; they strictly prohibited praying and used to ridicule and banish from their ranks any “religious fool” who was caught- or even suspected of praying) at the beginning, to the alleged “white supremacists” at the end – revealing that this perpetration had nothing to do with the established Freemasonic general line on the “nuclear terror” that since 1994 supposed to have been perpetrated by the so-called “Radical Islamists”.

The target of the Oklahoma bombing had no political significance either – being a relatively unimportant administrative building in the middle of nowhere.

Therefore, this particular mini-nuke bombing could only be classified as “casual” – being apparently of the “commercial” nature, similar to the 1989 “DAS Building bombing” in Colombia. The problem was that in the destroyed Alfred P. Murrah Federal Building in the Oklahoma City there were results kept of the so-called “Mena investigation”. These were implicating Mike Harari (prior to 1989 – deputy of Dictator Noriega, Noriega’s mentor, and the de-facto ruler of Panama), George Bush Senior (the ex-CIA chief), and Bill Clinton (the ex-Governor of Arkansas) in the conspiracy to ship large quantities of cocaine (and heroin as well) into the United States during the infamous “Iran-Contras” affair. As a result of the mini-nuke’s blast, all those dangerous papers were destroyed. Considering that initially the perpetration was blamed on the Palestinians (Palestinians? in Oklahoma? Harari must have become a bit senile by then…), and remembering who actually benefited from that bombing, you could easily figure out its perpetrator.

In any case, even though the Oklahoma bombing fell out of the approved “general line” of the nuclear terror, it, nonetheless, greatly contributed to the nuclear hysteria of the U.S. Government, since it was the second time when a nuclear weapon was used against the United States right on the U.S. own territory.

* * *

In the meantime, the so-called “good guys” remembered about their old “comrade” Osama bin Laden, who’s so-called “Al-Qaeda” was growing cucumbers and doing some other petty business in Sudan. I am not quite sure in which year exactly it was decided that the so-called “Al-Qaeda” would spearhead the

future nuclear terrorism, but it seems that preliminary consultations and preparatory steps began around 1995; perhaps, even earlier. However, I am certain that it was not before the end of 1997 that "Al-Qaeda" was finally assigned the new role of the "nuclear terror organization" and replaced, in this capacity, the infamous phantom entity of the '80s that bore the idiotic name "Islamic Jihad".

In order to understand the development of the nuclear intrigue with the earlier "Al-Qaeda" that was still based in Sudan, we have to review a few interesting quotations from some U.S. legal documents. These are the indictment in the case of 1998 U.S. Embassies bombings in Kenya and Tanzania, and the court testimony of one of the case-witnesses, a former "Al-Qaeda's" member Jamal Ahmad al-Fadl.

The entire set of the documents I am talking about, can be found in a PDF format, here (it was also re-uploaded by me under different file-names, so you may also try to search for them on the Internet using the new file-names, in case you can not find the original files):

United States District Court, Southern District of New York, United States v. Usama bin Laden et al., defendants. Testimony of prosecution witness Jamal Ahmad Al-Fadl:

Day 1: 6 February 2001 (PDF format, 244k)
http://cns.miis.edu/pubs/reports/pdfs/binladen/060201.pdf or

http://www.911-truth.net/1998_US_Embassies_bombings_trial_testimony_of_Al-Qaeda's_Jamal_Ahmad_al-Fadl_day-1.pdf

Day 2: 7 February 2001 (PDF format, 86k)
http://cns.miis.edu/pubs/reports/pdfs/binladen/070201.pdf or

http://www.911-truth.net/1998_US_Embassies_bombings_trial_testimony_of_Al-Qaeda's_Jamal_Ahmad_al-Fadl_day-2.pdf

Day 3: 13 February 2001 (PDF format, 157k)
http://cns.miis.edu/pubs/reports/pdfs/binladen/130201.pdf or

http://www.911-truth.net/1998_US_Embassies_bombings_trial_testimony_of_Al-Qaeda's_Jamal_Ahmad_al-Fadl_day-3.pdf

It is interesting to notice that Jamal Ahmad al-Fadl was turned to be a "prosecution witness", which, of course, decreases his value as a witness (it should be presumed that he was taught to lie, by the prosecution). However, we could see a lot of intriguing stuff from his testimony, still. (If you read his testimony in its entirety, you will also understand how miserable the so-called "Al-Qaeda" actually was, plus, you could have quite a good overview of this hard-up organization.)

Another interesting observation would be that the abovementioned hearing took place in February 2001 – i.e. quite a long time after the alleged "nuclear aspirations of Al-Qaeda" that reportedly took place in the earlier '90s, and yet, before the upcoming major nuclear perpetration – the 9/11. It is very obvious, that those days the so-called "good guys" were busy preparing smooth and successful execution of the approaching 9/11 in every possible way, using "timely scheduled" judicial hearings inclusive.

The actual indictment on the abovementioned case could be downloaded from here (also re-uploaded by me under a different file-name):

Full text of the U.S. indictment against Bin Laden et al. (PDF format, 231k)
http://cns.miis.edu/pubs/reports/pdfs/binladen/indict.pdf or

http://www.911-truth.net/1998_US_Embassies_bombings_US_indictment_against_Bin_Laden_et_al.pdf

Let us take a look into some interesting details in the abovementioned indictment and the testimony of the Al-Qaeda's turncoat Jamal Ahmad al-Fadl (red font changed by me). Please, read these few excerpts with your EYES OPEN:

Page 19 of the Indictment on the case of the 1998 U.S. Embassies bombings (excerpt):

....

The Efforts to Obtain Nuclear Weapons and Their Components

z. At various times from at least as early as 1992, the defendants USAMA BIN LADEN and MAMDOUH MAHMUD SALIM, and others known and unknown, made efforts to obtain the components of nuclear weapons;

...

Page 357 of Jamal Ahmad al-Fadl testimony:

A. Could you repeat the question.
Q. Yes. Did you ever [know] later anyone in al Qaeda or the related groups who was called by others ustadh?
A. Yes.
Q. First can you tell us what ustadh means.
A. The teacher.
Q. Who was called ustadh?
A. I remember they call ustadh to Doctor Abu Moez, Abdel Ayman Zawahiri.
Q. Just so we are clear, Dr. Abdel Moez and Ayman Zawahiri are the same person?
A. Correct.
Q. During the time you were involved with al Qaeda, did there come a time when you became involved in an attempt to purchase uranium?
A. Yes.
Q. Can you tell us when that was?
A. That's area of '94 or end of '93.
Q. Can you tell us how you came to be involved in the purchase of uranium?
A. I remember Abu Fadhl al Makkee, he call me and he told me we hear somebody in Khartoum, he got uranium, and we need you to go and study that, is that true or not.
Q. The person who told you was Abu Fadhl al Makkee?
A. Yes.

Page 360 of Jamal Ahmad al-Fadl testimony:

City.
Q. What happened when you went to that street in Khartoum?
A. Basheer, he told me, are you serious? You want uranium? I tell him yes. I know people, they very serious, and they want to buy it. And he told me did the money ready, and I say what they need. They need the information about uranium, they want to know which quality, which the country make it, and after that we going to talk with you about the price. He say I going to give you this information in a paper, and we need $1,500,000, and everything go well we need it outside. We need the money outside of Sudan.
Q. And the price was how much?

A. He say he need $1,500,000. And he say this is for the uranium. But he need commission for himself, and he need commission for Salah Abdel al Mobruk.
Q. What happened then?
A. After that he tell me how you going to check it? I tell him I don't know, I have to go to those people and I tell them what you tell me and I give you answer for that.
Q. What happened that?
A. After that I went to Abdallah al Yemeni and I told him what I got. He told me go to Abu Fadhl al Makkee and told him about what you got, what you have information, and I went to Abu Fadhl al Makkee and I told him, and he say you have to go to Abu Rida al Suri and sit down with him and told him, and he

Page 363 of Jamal Ahmad al-Fadl testimony:

we left the house, and few days later he told me --
THE COURT: Who told you?
A. Abu Rida al Suri, he told me go to Fadl al Shaheedin and tell him we want to see Basheer again.
Q. So Abu Rida al Suri told you to go to Fadl al Shaheedin and tell him that who wanted to meet?
A. He told me go to Basheer and tell him we need another meeting, and in the same time he give me the paper we got from Basheer about the information, and he told me I needed to take this paper to Abu Hajer and give him this paper, and whatever he tell you, or if he don't say anything, that's fine.
Q. So he told you to take the paper to Abu Hajer. What did you do?
A. I went to Abu Hajer in his house and I give him the paper and he need it and he say OK.
Q. What was on the paper?
A. It's information, I remember it say South Africa and serial number and quality something. It's all in English. So I don't remember all the what in the paper.
Q. What happened when you gave this paper to Abu Hajer?
A. He read it and he say OK, he say go back to Abu Rida al Suri.
Q. What happened then?
A. After that, I followed, he make a meeting with me and Basheer, and we told Basheer, the people they like to buy the

Page 464 of Jamal Ahmad al-Fadl testimony:

bombing embassies, weren't you?
A. What year?
Q. In 1996, before you left the organization?
A. Yes. What do you say?
MR. BAUGH: Ms. Laraby could you translate, please?
Q. Before you left in 1996 were you told that al Qaeda was thinking about blowing up embassies?

(Witness consults with interpreter)
A. I think in '94 I heard that.
Q. And you also were told is -- that you in fact, you participated in trying to buy uranium to make a bomb?
A. Yes, in '94.
Q. In '94. Now, al Qaeda, am I correct, told you why this had to be done, didn't they?
A. Which be done?
Q. Well, for instance, did al Qaeda tell you that the United States was killing Iraqis with their sanction?
A. Yes, that, they got different fatwa.
Q. I'm sorry?
A. They got different fatwa.
Q. Yes. No, no. The question is this. Did anyone in al Qaeda tell you that Americans had killed over a million Iraqis with their sanction?
A. Yes, they talk about that.
Q. And you know that to be true, don't you?

SOUTHERN DISTRICT REPORTERS (212) 805-0300

I think these few excerpts are more than enough to get the main point: the so-called "good guys" were trying their best to connect the so-called "Al-Qaeda" to nuclear weapons and to weapon-grade fissionable materials (presumably South-African enriched Uranium) at least from the mid-'90s.

It is also possible that the earliest attempts to "promote" the so-called "Al-Qaeda" to the level of the "nuclear-armed terrorist organization" were undertaken later – around 1997, but the "nuclear evidence" was stretched and the alleged facts stated by Jamal Ahmad al-Fadl were intentionally backdated, thus claiming to allegedly occur in "1994-1993".

When it comes to me, I personally do not believe that in the year 1994 (not to say "1993") the so-called "Al-Qaeda" was indeed approached (try to guess by *whom* it might have been approached) with an offer to buy the South-African uranium.

It would obviously happen later – in 1996-1997, and not any earlier than 1996. To think otherwise would be against logic. The point is that the nuclear bombings of 1993, 1995 and even 1996, were NOT BLAMED on the so-called "Al-Qaeda" YET at the time they took place. The first nuclear bombings that were blamed straight away on the so-called "Al-Qaeda" were only the 1998 mini-nukes bombings of the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania (that occurred right on the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing, just to remind you).

It was self-evident, judging by contemporary statements of various officials and by publications in mass-media, that the so-called "car-"bombings of the pre-1997 era were blamed mostly on the so-called "Islamic radicals", but without any direct connection to Osama bin Laden or to his so-called "Al-Qaeda". Osama would be resurrected and put into the "nuclear terror" game not earlier than in 1997. Keep in mind also that the abovementioned testimony of "Al-Qaeda's" turncoat Jamal Ahmad al-Fadl was produced before the U.S. court only in February 2001. Therefore, we could presume that the prosecution taught al-Fadl (whose protection and housing cost the gullible taxpayer $945,000, by the way) to lie in regard to certain details, and, most probably, to lie about some dates. For example, some alleged purchases of Uranium that were attempted in 1998-1999 could be reported in his testimony as allegedly taken place in 1994 or even in 1993.

Make sure to remember also about the word "ustadh" ("teacher") used in relation to "Doctor Abu Moez", a/k/a "Doctor Ayman al-Zawahiri". Please, keep this in mind for a while; later you will be surprised to learn what kind of "teacher" this doctor really was…

Anyhow, we have to continue our excursion into the historical "nuclear domain" of the immediate pre-9/11 era.

* * *

The November 13, 1995 Riyadh "car-"bombing. The U.S. training facility in Riyadh, Saudi Arabia was targeted. This mini-nuke bombing had not been blamed on any so-called "Al-Qaeda" yet. Immediately after the bombing, the U.S. officials said that (I am quoting the CNN news article[535], the **bold** font made by me):

"U.S. officials said that two groups have claimed responsibility for the attack: Tigers of the Gulf, ***which has never been heard from before*** *[sic], and the Islamic Movement for Change, an extremist group that advocates a complete break in Saudi-U.S. relations…"*

"…Security is being increased at U.S. facilities in Saudi Arabia, and the United States is dispatching ***a special team of*** *FBI agents to help investigate the bombing -- the first terrorist attack against the U.S. military in Saudi Arabia in half a century…"*

From the presentation above you can feel that there was no definite "evil nuclear perpetrator" appointed yet at the moment: the nuclear bombings continued, but the so-called "good guys" faced obvious difficulties with finding the actual organization to blame them on.

The mere fact that *two* different organizations, moreover, one of which has never been heard of before (doesn't it remind you of the so-called "Islamic Jihad" that prior to the 1983 Beirut barracks nuclear bombing had never been heard of either?) allegedly claimed responsibility, says a lot. The so-called "Al-Qaeda" was not there yet and this fact was self-evident.

The infamous first Riyadh "car-"bombing was followed in only 6 days by another "car-"bombing – this time of the Egyptian Embassy in Islamabad, Pakistan (it occurred on November 19, 1995). This "car-"bombing left a 10ft-deep crater and almost completely destroyed the embassy building. A certain Egyptian "Muslim militant organization", called "el-Gamaa el-Islamiya" ("Islamic Group"), allegedly claimed responsibility. Again – it was not any "Al-Qaeda" yet.

Later, the so-called "good guys" would undertake an attempt to create a bogus terrorist Egyptian organization with the same idiotic name as its Lebanese counterpart, calling it "Egyptian Islamic Jihad". A certain shill who went by the name "Doctor Abu Moez" a/k/a "Abdel Ayman Zawahiri" would be appointed to head this ridiculous organization.

By definition (I think it is very proper to say in this context *"by definition"*), the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" would be held responsible for many nuclear bombings in the future, and "Doctor al-Zawahiri" would be personally blamed for organizing them.

Moreover, later, the so-called "good guys" would claim that the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" and the so-called "Al-Qaeda" would allegedly "merge" into one terror organization and so Osama bin Laden and Doctor al-Zawahiri would become allegedly partners in the nuclear terror. Thus, later, the November 19, 1995, Egyptian Embassy bombing would be blamed on the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad", on Doctor al-Zawahiri and, by extension – on the so-called "Al-Qaeda" and on Osama bin Laden. However, it would happen much, much later.

For the mean time, no "Al-Qaeda" and no "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" have appeared on the nuclear terror scene yet. Thus, the November 19, 1995, Egyptian Embassy "car-"bombing was initially blamed on the so-called "Radical Islamists" represented by the so-called "el-Gamaa el-Islamiya". You can find confirmation of my words in contemporary news articles, for example, by the CNN[536] and by the Independent[537].

The year 1996.

The unbridled campaign of the world-wide nuclear terror continues, despite the inclination of the so-called "good guys" to limit the mini-nukes usage to the so-called "Radical Islamists" (the trend that became apparent soon after the first wave of the "assorted" mini-nukes bombings in 1993).

---

[535] http://edition.cnn.com/WORLD/9511/saudi_blast/pm/
[536] http://edition.cnn.com/WORLD/9511/pakistan_bomb/index.html
[537] http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/bomb-kills-14-at-egypts-embassy-1582823.html

The unprecedented Central Bank "car-"bombing, Colombo, Sri Lanka, that took place on January 31, 1996, killed 90 people and injured another 1,400. The perpetration was promptly blamed on the "Tamil Tigers" ("LTTE") – an exceptionally well organized state-like communist-type Tamil militant organization then successfully battling the government of Sri Lanka, while maintaining remarkable law and order on the "liberated" territories. The actual "Tamil Tigers", branded an "outlaw organization" by the United States, Britain, India, and Sri Lanka, had denied attacking the Colombo buildings[538]. Nonetheless, despite the absence of an established perpetrator, this new "car-"bombing greatly increased the nuclear hysteria of the U.S. Government, as well as that of government of other "civilized" and "uncivilized" states alike.

The most important nuclear bombing of that year, however, was yet to occur. It would take place on June 25, 1996, and would be known as the "Khobar Towers bombing". I do not want to go deep into its details here, because this mini-nuke bombing is described in detail in the corresponding chapter of this book. I will only remind you that this unprecedented "car-"bombing directed against the U.S. military personnel stationed in Saudi Arabia left the enormous crater, 85 feet wide and 35 feet deep, and that the file of the photograph of that crater was named by a photographer from the U.S. Department of Defense as the "Khobartowersgroundzero.jpg".

The Khobar Towers bombing would be later blamed, of course, on the so-called "Al-Qaeda" and on Osama bin Laden personally. However, it was not so in the immediate aftermath of the bombing. Those days nobody had heard about the so-called "Al-Qaeda" yet (and neither about the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad", while the so-called "Islamic Jihad" from Lebanon fell into oblivion a long time ago). The Khobar Towers bombing was initially blamed on the little-known alleged "Saudi Hezbollah", which by definition should have been presumed to be something similar to the well-known Lebanese Hezbollah. Of course, by extension, this bombing must have been blamed on Iran, because Shi'a Iran was indeed the patron of the Shi'a Hezbollah since the time of the creation of the latter. Indeed, the U.S. officials were quick in blaming Iran for that bombing. You could easily find the proof of my words if you review the contemporary news articles – none of them has blamed any so-called "Al-Qaeda" or even the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad". All of them blamed the "Hezbollah" and Iran, instead.

If you read the Wikipedia article[539] on the Khobar Towers "car"-bombing, you will notice that even the belated FBI's indictment did not include any so-called "Al-Qaeda" and any of its members yet; in fact, it did not include any Sunni Muslims. Instead, the FBI indictment included only several Shi'a Muslims from the alleged "Saudi Hezbollah" a/k/a "Hezbollah al-Hejaz" (that obviously had nothing to do and could not have anything to do with the Sunni Wahhabi "Al-Qaeda"). Here is a quote from the Wikipedia article (make sure to pay attention to dates, and also make sure to notice that all listed folks are Shi'a, not Sunni):

*"…**Indictment***

***The three-year investigation led the FBI to conclude that Iranians were** involved in the attack. At that time the Clinton administration hoped to open a dialogue with reformist president Khatami, which would be impossible after accusing Iranians of supporting terrorist action. A secret letter, delivered directly to Khatami by Sultan Qaboos of Oman, stated that the United States had evidence of direct Iranian involvement in the act, and demanded that those involved be held responsible for their actions. Khatami refused to begin an investigation and Iranian officials stated that al-Qaeda was responsible for the attack.*[540]

*On **June 21, 2001**, an indictment was issued in United States District Court for the Eastern District of Virginia in Alexandria, Virginia charging the following people with murder, conspiracy, and other charges related to the bombing:*

Ahmed Ibrahim Al-Mughassil
Abdelkarim Hussein Mohamed Al-Nasser
Ali Saed Bin Ali El-Hoorie
Ibrahim Salih Mohammed Al-Yacoub
Nine other Saudis

---

[538] http://webhome.idirect.com/~sluna/sltowers.htm
[539] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Khobar_Towers_bombing
[540] *Iran and the West (part 2): The Pariah State* (Television production). BBC. 2009-02-14. Event occurs at 46:00-50:45. http://www.imdb.com/title/tt1387902/.

One Lebanese man listed as "John Doe."
The remaining five were Sa'ed Al-Bahar, Saleh Ramadan, Ali Al-Marhoun, Mustafa Al-Mu'alem and Fadel Al-Alawe…"

Interestingly, the Wikipedia article has even a special sub-chapter, entirely devoted to an attempt to attribute this bombing to the so-called "Al-Qaeda". Some thoughts of those folks who contemplate over this issue are quite intriguing, indeed. The notable thing is that, irrespectively of the personal perceptions of those authors, it is an undisputable fact that initially, the Khobar bombing was blamed on the Shi'a; the switch to the Sunni Wahhabi "Al-Qaeda" happened much, much later. I quote:

*"…**Attribution to Al Qaeda***

Abdel Bari Atwan writes:[541]

*In May 1996 Bin Laden and his entourage moved from Sudan to Afghanistan. As if to make the point that they might have been chased out of Sudan by Saudi Arabia and the US they were not leaving with their tails between their legs, **al Qaeda struck again:** The June **bombing of Khobar Towers**. The Saudi authorities **were at pains to implicate Shi'i militants backed by Iran** in this attack, **since the embarrassing truth that they had their very own homegrown militancy problem was inadmissible**; they **did not want to give the impression that there was domestic opposition to the deployment of US troops on Saudi soil**.*

***In 2004, the 9/11 Commission noted that Osama Bin Laden was seen being congratulated on the day of the Khobar attack**, and this **raised the possibility** that he **may have** helped the group, **possibly by** helping to obtain the explosives. According to the United States, classified evidence **suggests** that the government of Iran was the key sponsor of the incident, and several high-ranking members of their military may have been involved.*[542] [543] *A U.S. federal court **speculated that** the Khobar Towers bombing was authorized by Ali Khamenei, the Supreme Leader of Iran.*[544]

*William Perry, who was the United States Secretary of Defense at the time that this bombing happened, said in an interview in June 2007 that "he **now believes al-Qaida rather than** Iran was behind a 1996 truck bombing at an American military base."*[545]

*In addition to Secretary Perry, Saudi Prince Nayef, head of the Ministry of Interior and the lead investigating agency, has **absolved Iran of involvement** in the attack…"*

In the above quotations, make sure to pay attention to the abundance of words such as "may", "possibly", "possibility", "speculated", "classified evidence suggests", "believes", etc. It is pretty self-evident, that the purported "evil perpetrator" of the Khobar "car"-bombing was not appointed by the so-called "good guys" at the moment of the actual perpetration. Therefore, their gullible security officials were left alone – trying to figure out the potential culprit on their own. As you see, their guessing did not bring them any closer to the truth. Until as late as 2004, they were torn between the leads – ending up with the most ridiculous suggestion – that Shi'a Iran might help the Sunni Wahhabi group…

In any case, right at the moment of the Khobar "car"-bombing, no one has ever heard about any so-called "Al-Qaeda" yet and no one had a clue that this perpetration might have been committed by the Sunni Wahhabi. It would not be until a year later, when the so-called "good guys" would resurrect Osama bin Laden, create the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" headed by the shill known as "Doctor Abu Moez" a/k/a "Doctor Ayman al-Zawahiri", and elaborate the story about the alleged "nuclear aspirations" of the so-called "Al-Qaeda" supported by "witness accounts" of his alleged "weapon-grade uranium-" and "mini-nukes" purchases. *And only then* the so-called "good guys" would attempt to change the putative perpetrator of the "Khobar Tower bombing" from the Shi'a Hezbollah and Iran to the Sunni "Al-Qaeda" and Osama bin Laden.

---

[541] Abdel Bari Atwan (2006), *The Secret History of Al Qaeda*, University of California Press, pp. 168–169, ISBN 0-520-24974-7
[542] Risen, James, Jane Perlez (June 23, 2001). "Terrorism and Iran: Washington's Policy Performs a Gingerly Balancing Act". The New York Times.
[543] An Op-Ed piece by Louis Freeh in the June 25, 2006 Wall Street Journal alleges Iranian involvement.
[544] Memorandum Opinion, United States District Court, *December 22, 2006*
[545] "Perry: U.S. eyed Iran attack after bombing". UPI.com. Retrieved 2010-09-03.

I hope the consideration above is enough to finally establish that the so-called "good guys" even by the year of 1996 were still in search for the most suitable candidate for the role of the "global nuclear terrorist" and no "Al-Qaeda" was singled out for that role yet. Even by the year 1996, the mini-nuclear "car-"bombings were still perpetrated by "faceless", moreover, *assorted* perpetrators – ranging from the alleged "Shi'a Hezbollah" and "Iran" to the alleged Communist-like "Tamil Tigers". However, judging by logic, it shall be presumed that the so-called "good guys" by then envisaged as the most probable universal nuclear perpetrator some kind of bogus "Islamic Fundamentalism" of the Shi'a type played by their shills in post-Khomeini Iran and represented by their affiliates such as "Hezbollah" and by purported "Saudi Hezbollah" a/k/a "Hezbollah al-Hejaz".

It could be additionally confirmed by this obvious fact: an unprecedented number of mini-nukes' "car"-bombings occurred particularly in Saudi Arabia. As you probably remember from two "extra", or "facultative" chapters of this book dealing with the Islamic ideology, the Holy Land of Saudi Arabia (to be more precise – the so-called "Shariah laws" installed by the Freemasons on it) was to be protected by the Freemasons at any cost from the Iranian Islamic Revolution. This was the very reason why secular Iraq was used as a "buffer" and a "sanitary cordon" between Khomeini's Iran and Saudi Arabia, and as the main protection tool of the latter.

Of course, the so-called "good guys" after realizing the dangers of the spread of the revolutionary ideology into the Holy Land of Saudi Arabia, decided to station there the U.S. troops. Of course, since then, they had an obvious task of maintaining the justification of the ungodly U.S. troops' presence in the Muslim Holy Land. Since the genuine Islamic Fundamentalism was indeed the main enemy of the Saudi ruling circles during the years of the Iranian Islamic Revolution (that effectively ended in 1990), it would be logical to expect that the concept of the danger of the "Shi'a" Islamic Fundamentalism would be exploited even after the actual demise of the latter. It is easy to understand this if you remember that the Freemasons managed to exploit the alleged "Communist threat" and the "Cold War" production for another 35 years after the death of Stalin and the denouncement of the Red ideology in the post-Stalin USSR. Therefore, it is logical to expect the same approach with the exploitation of post-Khomeini Iran and its affiliates even after all of them have denounced the revolutionary ideology and the actual Islamic Fundamentalism. I hope you got the point.

Therefore, right up to the year 1996 (perhaps, even up to 1997), the main potential candidate to the role of the "conductor of the nuclear terror" was the Shi'a Hezbollah, and, by extension – it's official patron and ideological mentor – Shi'a Iran[546]. That is why it shall not surprise you that before the so-called "good guys" finally selected Sunni Osama bin Laden and his so-called "Al-Qaeda" to this role, the nuclear bombings in Saudi Arabia were conducted with a view to be blamed on the Shi'a that for simpletons might look like the alleged "adherents to the Islamic Fundamentalism".

The nuclear hysteria in the "concerned circles" in the meantime continued to increase (as you could sincerely expect must be the case after the unprecedented Khobar Towers "car-"bombing that was perpetrated by just another "faceless coward").

The year 1997.

---

[546] To make it easier to understand, try to imagine that for any Communist party in any country in the world during the '30s, '40s, and earlier '50s an official patron and the corresponding ideological mentor was Stalin's USSR and Moscow-based "Comintern". This trend was preserved after the denunciation of the Red ideology in the post-Stalin USSR – for any atheist pseudo-communist party of the '60s, '70s, and '80s the official patron and the corresponding pseudo-ideological mentor was the same USSR, though, now atheist one. Thus, any belligerent action committed by any "communist" party in the world (whether during Stalin, or during Khrushchev or Brezhnev) was in any case perceived in such a manner that Moscow was ultimately behind it. Precisely the same thing is applicable to Revolutionary Iran and to the Hezbollah that was initially created on the ideas of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini (Quranic word "hezb" means "party"; "Allah" is "God" in Arabic, and, by extension – in the general Muslim usage; thus, "Hezbollah" means "party of God"). In this comparison, Khomeini's Iran is an equivalent of the Red, Stalin's USSR. Post-Khomeini's fascist Iran is an equivalent of the fascist USSR during Khrushchev and Brezhnev. So, the Hezbollah party in its revolutionary and pseudo-revolutionary capacities – is an equivalent of the genuinely communist- and pseudo-communist parties in other countries. Thus, it is automatically perceived that Tehran is ultimately behind any significant action carried out by the Hezbollah.

The year 1997 seemed to have been “quiet” in the sense of the so-called “car-“bombings, if not counting the repeating “truck-“bombing on the October 15, of the WTC Twin Towers in Colombo, Sri Lanka (yes, the WTC Twin Towers in Colombo, Sri Lanka, were also nuked). The latter action was again blamed on the “Tamil Tigers” and again the “Tamil Tigers” denied any involvement. It should be mentioned, for the sake of clarity, that the “Tamil Tigers” have never denied any action that they carried out in reality. They always proudly announced even such seemingly repulsive actions as, for example, punitive massacres of Buddhist monks, not to mention successful bombings, ambushes, and other assaults. Nonetheless, this “truck”-bombing was denied by them.

However, despite that the year 1997 was relatively quiet, when it comes to the actual “car-“bombings, there was a very important development that followed one seemingly unimportant event that took place in the previous year.

The “seemingly unimportant event” I am talking about was Osama bin Laden’s mentioning of Hiroshima and Nagasaki in one of his speeches in November 1996.

I have no clue whether this mentioning was intentional (meaning that Osama was ordered by his former- or current CIA handlers to say so) or rather coincidental (that the so-called “good guys” would just avail themselves later), but I think I am obliged to put here the entire quotation and to educate the reader in this regard.

Here is what Osama bin Laden has actually said (do not forget, that by the year 1996, he grew quite critical of the United States, since he continued to consider himself and his group of the Afghan war veterans as “Islamic warriors”, while regarding the United States as rotting decadents and ungodly imperialists, who, moreover, dared to trample their dirty feet on the Holy Land of Saudi Arabia):

“…As for their accusations of terrorizing the innocent, the children, and the women, these are in the category of 'accusing others with their own affliction in order to fool the masses.' The evidence overwhelmingly shows America and Israel killing the weaker men, women and children in the Muslim world and elsewhere. A few examples of this are seen in the recent Qana massacre in Lebanon, and the death of more than 600,000 Iraqi children because of the shortage of food and medicine which resulted from the boycotts and sanctions against the Muslim Iraqi people, also their withholding of arms from the Muslims of Bosnia-Herzegovina leaving them prey to the Christian Serbians who massacred and raped in a manner not seen in contemporary history. Not to forget the dropping of the atomic bombs on cities with their entire populations of children, elderly, and women, on purpose, and in a premeditated manner as was the case with Hiroshima and Nagasaki…

Osama bin Laden
In Nida'ul Islam magazine October-November 1996”

Actually, as you can see from the context of the above, Osama did not call for using nuclear weapons against the U.S. that could be supposedly justified by the 1945 atomic bombings of the Japanese civilians perpetrated by the Americans.

However, the Western press was very quick (and *suspiciously quick*) jumping on Osama’s remark and misinterpreting it to the best of its abilities.

The Western mass-media in 1997 was full of hysterical articles by various scribblers and “terror experts” who all claimed nothing less than ***“Osama bin Laden was calling for using nuclear weapons against the American civilians and justifying this by the 1945 atomic bombings of Hiroshima and Nagasaki”***.

It seems that it was the year 1997, when Osama bin Laden was noticed and, at last, remembered by the so-called “good guys”. And it seems that he was noticed particularly because of his above mentioned remark.

Someone might ask – why I am talking about the year 1997, while Osama did say it in the year 1996, as appears from the above quotation?

Well, I will try to answer it. Osama made this remark in October or in November 1996 (the edition of the “In Nida'ul Islam” magazine was October-November, so, presumably, it was published in November). Moreover, the actual remark was in Arabic and it was only available in the Arab-language publication apparently intended for the Arab-speaking reader. So, it might take quite some time before it would be

translated into English and delivered to some appropriate folks to be analyzed; and it would take some more time for this remark to be noticed by a certain discerning person, who possessed the required sense of humor and who appreciated the remark at its true value. I hope you agree with this logic.

Anyhow, we have to understand that the so-called "good guys" decided to make a good use of the words "Hiroshima and Nagasaki" mentioned by the leader of the so-called "Al-Qaeda"… So, it appears that by the year 1997, it was finally decided who would be the new "global enemy" of the so-called "western civilization" and its so-called "democracy". Thus, the new "global enemy" was, at last, appointed.

From now on, it would no longer be a phantom "faceless coward" of "assorted" nature armed with a stolen Soviet mini-nuke. It would be a tangible terrorist organization named "Al-Qaeda" headed by tangible Osama bin Laden, who is known for his calls for the nuclear destruction of the United States and referring to the atomic bombings of Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

Only from this point, Osama bin Laden began to be regularly mentioned in various publications in the Western mass-media – both in his "conventional terrorist-" and his "nuclear terrorist" hypostases.

Here is one characteristic statement pertaining to those days (though, this particular statement was published later, obviously after 1998; in this case it only shows the atmosphere of those days):

"As a result of the revelations about Bin Laden's alleged nuclear activities, intelligence agencies worldwide directed their attention to the ***apparent connection between*** *opium production in Afghanistan* ***and Al-Qa'ida's interest in nuclear weapons****. Opium farmers in Afghanistan produced approximately 3,269 tons of opium in 1997-98. In late 1998, Bin Laden reportedly sent interested parties to Afghanistan to buy large amounts of opium, probably to raise funds for Al-Qa'ida."*[547]

As you can see, the alleged "apparent connection" between opium production in Afghanistan and the "Al-Qaeda's" interest in nuclear weapons, is mentioned in such a manner and in such a context, that by definition it elevates the alleged "interest of nuclear weapons" to a supposedly "well established fact".

The above claim is particularly ridiculous because both – Osama bin Laden and the Taliban then controlling Afghanistan were strictly against any kind of drugs, lest opium, because they belonged to the Wahhabi brand of Islam that advocated the so-called "Shariah", which strictly prohibits alcohol and drugs. In reality, if you care to remember that well-known fact, the opium production during Taliban's rule in Afghanistan came to near zero (and to absolute zero in particularly territories controlled by the Taliban). So, in this view, to claim that Osama would resort to trading in opium (moreover, bought from his Afghani comrades) is about the same as to claim that Ayatollah Khomeini would advocate trading in rabbits and pigs and opening whore-houses to finance the Islamic Revolution.

For the "initiated" security officials (who knew the difference between a "car-bombing" and a mini-nuke bombing), however, there was a little bit different development. Many various so-called "Radical Islamists" held responsible for the earlier "car-"bombings, began to be slowly, but surely tied to the so-called "Al-Qaeda". The evidence of the earlier "car-" and "truck-"bombings was routinely stretched and backdated to embrace Osama bin Laden and his men. This is how the 1996 Khobar Tower bombing that was initially blamed on the Shi'a Hezbollah, and, by extension – on "Islamic Fundamentalists", was eventually blamed on the mortal enemies of the latter – on the Sunni Wahhabis represented by Osama bin Laden. This is how the 1993 first WTC bombing that was initially blamed on the so-called "Islamic Radicals" of an unknown creed, was eventually blamed on the so-called "Militant Islamists" of the Wahhabi creed, moreover, being Osama bin Laden's associates.

---

[547] http://cns.miis.edu/pubs/reports/binladen.htm

The run-up to 9/11. Year 1998. Osama bin Laden versus Ayman al-Zawahiri.

The year 1998.

The year 1998 proved to be the decisive year in the time-line of the "global nuclear terror". It seems that there were no more remarkable "car-"bombings in 1998, except for one event: the double "car-"bombings of the United States Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania (the exact spots of which were called by the strange words "ground zero" and which occurred right on the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing).

These, of course, were immediately blamed on Osama bin Laden (who by that time had relocated from Sudan back to Afghanistan, together with his entire "Al-Qaeda", becoming the guest of the ruling Taliban regime, which was, in turn, installed by the CIA and their Pakistani colleagues). The so-called "good guys" had finally made their choice: a personification of the otherwise immaterial "evil" was elected. Thus, the former "faceless coward", at last, incarnated and obtained the well-known face with a long beard and an obligatory turban.

Yet a few more important events that might easily miss your precious attention took place in the year 1998, particularly – in the immediate aftermath of the U.S. Embassies bombings. You can find mentioning of them, for example, here: http://cns.miis.edu/pubs/reports/binladen.htm. I quote:

*"…**August 16, 1998***

***Israeli military intelligence sources reported** that Bin Laden paid over 2 million pounds sterling to a middle-man in Kazakhstan, who promised to deliver a "suitcase" bomb to Bin Laden within two years. In an attempt to prevent Bin Laden from obtaining such weapons from Kazakhstan, Israel sent a cabinet minister to the republic to persuade the Kazakh government to prevent such exchanges from occurring.(7)…"*

Of course, the silly event described above (could you imagine how silly it might look in reality – to pay 2 million pounds, i.e. almost 4 million USD, to someone who "promises" to deliver you some highly improbable stuff in "merely" two years time) prompted the equally silly Israeli response –sending the Israeli cabinet minister to "persuade" the Kazakhs not to allow such silly deals in the future. Of course, if the reader is cynical enough, he would understand that the actual intent was by no means to prevent these alleged "nuclear" deals, but to publicly declare such a thing for the consumption of gullible plebeians and gullible patricians alike. But what was particularly intriguing, was that both – the silly claims and the corresponding silly actions described above, had nothing to do with the Americans (who were actually the victims of the 1998 U.S. Embassy bombings); they had something to do with the "Israeli government" and with "Israeli military intelligence" (while the Israelis had officially nothing to do with that affair).

The next event that followed the "car"-bombings of the U.S. Embassies (spots of which were called "ground zero") was less silly in its essence and far more impressive for the gullible:

*"…**September 25, 1998***

*Bin Laden's aide Mamdouh Mahmud Salim was arrested in Munich, Germany, and **charged** with **acting on behalf of Bin Laden to obtain nuclear materials**. In particular, Salim reportedly attempted to obtain highly enriched uranium in the mid-1990s.(6)…"*[548]

As you see, this time it was serious. Because to cry in some irresponsible newspaper about alleged purchasing of nuclear materials by some phantom entity is one thing, but to *charge* some tangible human being with such an offense is a totally different thing. Obviously, when you charge someone, especially if you hold him under arrest, you have to prove your charges; so, I hope that the reader understands the difference.

---

[548] http://cns.miis.edu/pubs/reports/binladen.htm

Someone might ask, of course, this question: but why did the so-called "good guys" prefer to implicate the so-called "Al-Qaeda" in only purchasing of the nuclear materials? Why not to supply those silly "Militant Islamists" some real nukes and so to catch them red-handed? It would be far more impressive, wouldn't it?

Well, I think it is easy to guess the answer. Enriched Uranium could originate from any country – for example, from South Africa. Or from Brazil. Or from Argentina. Or from the United States. Or from Russia. Or from France. Or from Israel. Or from UK. Or from Iraq. Or from Iran. Or from North Korea. Or from China. Or from Pakistan. Its "original" packaging is easy to falsify. It is not so, of course, with a real nuclear charge. Appropriate specialists, who would be summoned as technical experts, would immediately understand by its design where such a nuke came from. Moreover, by its serial number, it would also be possible to trace it to a certain particular nuclear depot and so – to demand explanations from those who were responsible for its loss. Therefore, to catch any "terrorist" with any real nuke is not an option. It is much easier (and, actually, the only possible way of the game) to create an impression that certain scoundrels supposedly "manufacture their own nukes" because: a) they were caught with weapon-grade nuclear materials; b) because "they" have already detonated several "car"-bombs in reality. But when it comes to the actual nukes – they could only become apparent after their detonation and by no means earlier than that. In fact, the possibility that some operative might be arrested with a yet unexploded mini-nuke in his hand is the most dreadful one – because in this case it would be very clear who was the manufacturer of the actual nuke.

In fact, the story about abovementioned Mamdouh Mahmud Salim who was arrested while allegedly buying weapon-grade Uranium supposedly "on behalf of Osama bin Laden" is serious enough and is apparently worth some deeper studying. Let us, since it is our tradition, begin with a corresponding Wikipedia article on Mamdouh Mahmud Salim[549]. I quote:

"…Mamdouh Mahmud Salim (Arabic: ممدوح محمود سالم, Mamdūḥ Maḥmūd Sālim*; b. 1958 in Sudan) is an alleged co-founder of the Islamist terrorist network al-Qaeda. He was arrested on 16 September 1998 near the German city of Munich. On 20 December 1998 he was extradited to the United States, where he is charged with participating in the 1998 United States embassy bombings…"*

From the very first sentence of the article we could conclude that:

1) Mamdouh Mahmud Salim was an alleged "co-founder" of the so-called "Al-Qaeda" (interestingly, even in the Wikipedia article the word "alleged" used before the word "co-founder").

2) Mamdouh Mahmud Salim was arrested in Germany, yet he was extradited to the United States and not prosecuted in Germany.

Why, you might ask, he was not prosecuted in Germany while his alleged crime (an attempt to buy enriched Uranium) was apparently committed on the German territory?

I think it is pretty obvious: because the game with the so-called "nuclear terror" was being conducted from the United States and it would not be possible (or would be too difficult, perhaps) for the so-called "good guys" to orchestrate the needed outcome of the judicial proceedings in Germany. It would be much easier for them to arrange the show trial in the United States, using peculiarities of the U.S. justice system. Moreover, it would be much easier to arrange a quiet release and an identity change for this shill while in the United States compared to Germany.

3) There was an obvious connection between the alleged "participation of Mamdouh Mahmud Salim in the 1998 United States embassy bombings" and his alleged attempt to buy weapon-grade Uranium in Germany.

This clearly implies that the actual bombing must have been nuclear. Moreover, if you come back a few pages and re-read the important excerpt from the page 19 of the ***"U.S. indictment against Bin Laden et al"***[550] on the criminal case on the 1998 bombings, which I repeat here:

---

[549] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mamdouh_Mahmud_Salim

[550] http://cns.miis.edu/pubs/reports/pdfs/binladen/indict.pdf
http://www.911-truth.net/1998_US_Embassies_bombings_US_indictment_against_Bin_Laden_et_al.pdf

The Efforts to Obtain Nuclear Weapons and Their Components

z. At various times from at least as early as 1992, the defendants USAMA BIN LADEN and MAMDOUH MAHMUD SALIM, and others known and unknown, made efforts to obtain the components of nuclear weapons;

you will notice that Mamdouh Mahmud Salim was the only real person mentioned together with Osama bin Laden (if not counting those obscure "others known and unknown") in the "nuclear" connection of the 1998 bombings.

The Wikipedia article continues:

"…Since then he has been convicted of attempted murder, after stabbing two prison guards and maceing others during an attempted escape. He was sentenced to 32 years for the crimes. In 2008, however, a Federal Appeals judge ruled that the judge in the case was in error when he ruled that the stabbing was not part of a terrorism plot. He ordered resentencing.

He was re-sentenced to life without parole in August 2010. He is now an inmate of the ADX Florence facility in Florence, Colorado (reg.nr. 42426-054)..."

If you are cynical enough, you will understand that the above production with "resentencing" and "life without parole" (by the ridiculous elevation of the alleged knife-assault to the level of the "terrorism plot") was intended to make it easier for the so-called "good guys" to arrange the quiet release and the identity change for their shill. Of course, it would be even better to arrange his "execution" (such as that of infamous "nuclear bomber" Timothy McVeigh), but the "life without parole" could suffice too. You could be pretty certain that if you unexpectedly (I mean genuinely *unexpectedly*) appear in that prison facility and demand to see that inmate "reg.nr. 42426-054", prison guards would not be able to produce any "Mamdouh Mahmud Salim" and they would either claim that "he is sick in a hospital", or produce some other person as a substitute for the latter.

Let us read the second part of the Wikipedia article:

*"**Founding al-Qaeda in 1988***

He attended two meetings from August 11–20 in 1988, along with Osama bin Laden, Ayman al-Zawahiri, Mohammed Atef, Jamal al-Fadl, Wael Hamza Julaidan, and Mohammed Loay Bayazid and eight others, to discuss the founding of "al-Qaeda".

According to Jamal al-Fadl, Salim instructed militant recruits in the works of Ibn Taymiyyah. Other allegations suggest he travelled to China, Japan or Hong Kong with Mohammed Loay Bayazid in 1990 to facilitate the purchase of communications equipment for the Sudanese government. In Khartoum, he travelled to Hilat Koko with Jamal al-Fadl in late 1993 or early 1994, and met with Amin Abdel Marouf to discuss chemical weapons.

He was arrested approximately September 8, 1998 in Germany, and extradited to the United States. However, his joint bank account with Mamoun Darkanzali was not investigated, and the latter transferred the funds to a militant who would later participate in the 9/11 hijackings."

As you can see, this Mamdouh Mahmud Salim proved to be quite a handy tool, moreover, almost a "universal" one. His handlers managed to stretch his usability to such an extent as to even claim that he was allegedly one of the original "Al-Qaeda" co-founders in remote 1988. Moreover, now they claim that another shill – "Doctor Ayman al-Zawahiri", the infamous head of the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad", the "by definition" nuclear terror organization, was also allegedly one of the so-called "Al-Qaeda" co-founders in remote 1988. And this is despite the fact that the belatedly created "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" was not yet responsible for any of the nuclear bombings of the mid-'90s, while nobody even heard about "Doctor Abu Moez", a/k/a "Abdel Ayaman al-Zawahiri" a/k/a "Ayman Mohammed Rabie al-Zawahiri" until the late '90s. They went in their ridiculous claims as far as to insist that even after his "approximate" arrest in Germany that failed to investigate Mamdouh Mahmud Salim's bank account, his bank account was

used to finance the incredible project of allowing aluminum planes to penetrate steel perimeters of the Twin Towers that is officially known as the "9/11 hijackings"…

Sometimes we can only wonder – as to how low the so-called "good guys" actually brought their gullible slave in a sense of his logic and his overall education and what opinion they have of his current mental abilities…

Surprisingly, in the above quotation from the Wikipedia article, describing the alleged August 1988 meeting of the "founding fathers" of the so-called "Al-Qaeda", besides Osama bin Laden, Ayman al-Zawahiri, and Jamal al-Fadl (the supposed turncoat whose testimony before the court we have recently reviewed), there was another interesting personage mentioned – a certain not unknown "Mohammed Atef".

Let us review, for the sake of clarity, a Wikipedia article on Mohammed Atef[551]. I quote:

"…Mohammed Atef Al-Masri (Arabic: عاطف المصرى, Atef Al-Masri) (born Sobhi Abu Setta, also known as Abu Hafs al-Masri) was the ***military chief of al-Qaida****, although his role in the organization* ***was not well known by intelligence agencies for years****. He was* ***killed in a US drone strike in November 2001****…"*

This is not bad beginning, isn't it? First of all, the real role of the supposed "military chief of the so-called Al Qaeda" was allegedly "not well known for years"; moreover, he was so conveniently killed "by a U.S. drone strike" (meaning without any witnesses, so we could only guess why it was decided that it was particularly Atef who was killed by the "drone strike" and not some poor Afghani peasant?) almost immediately after the 9/11 affair.

The Wikipedia article continues:

"…Atef served two years in the Egyptian Air Force and became an agricultural engineer. He was also ***a police officer*** *and a member of the group Egyptian Islamic Jihad before he moved to Afghanistan to repel the Soviet invasion, while operating from Peshawar. He has been credited as having convinced Abdullah Azzam to abandon his life and devote himself to preaching jihad at this time…"*

I sincerely hope that the reader, who reached as far as this chapter, supposed to become a bit educated in both – the ideology and the psychology associated with the latter, and supposed to grow cynical enough, in addition. Note that Atef used to be nothing less than *the cop*. Could you imagine that *the cop* would take up illegal firearms and voluntarily depart from his country to some far-distant "lawless"[552] territory of feudal Afghanistan to repel the Soviet invasion? Well, it is about the same as to imagine that a certain U.S. cop might suddenly inflame with the Christian solidarity, recollect that the Law is actually the one that is to be written with the Capital Letter, realize that the only Law-enforcement organization is the Sicilian Mafia, and so – depart for Sicily in order to join the local Mafiosi in their fight against the unLawful Italian Carabinieri. Sounds "realistic", doesn't it? Have you ever seen such a cop?

In addition, from the above quotation, you can perceive the most ridiculous claim – that the *"by definition"* nuclear terror organization known by its moronic trade-mark name "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" allegedly existed in the '80s – i.e. during the era of the Soviet invasion in Afghanistan… Well… it seems that scribblers who concoct these stories for the consumption of gullible security officials, politicians, and even judges in the U.S. courts do not have such a high opinion of the latters' I.Q.

Let us see what else it is claimed in the Wikipedia article in regard to Atef:

"…Atef was sent to an Afghan training camp ***where he met Ayman al-Zawahiri, who later introduced him to Osama bin Laden****…"*

Well… This is interesting – it appears that Atef was introduced to Osama bin Laden by no one else than Doctor al-Zawahiri, the 100% proven shill. In fact, this is very important piece of info. Please, try to keep it in mind.

---

[551] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mohammed_Atef

[552] It shall be known that in the politically-correct "Newspeak" of the capitalist world, territories governed by the Adat are called nothing less than "lawless" – for example, the Tribal Area of Pakistan that is governed by the Law of God is officially called "lawless territory".

"…He attended two meetings from August 11–20 in 1988, along with Bin Laden, al-Zawahiri, Mamdouh Mahmud Salim, Jamal al-Fadl, Wael Hamza Julaidan, and Mohammed Loay Bayazid and eight others, to discuss the founding of "al-Qaeda" …"

Here they want to imply that supposedly "as a matter of fact" al-Zawahiri was one of the founding members of the so-called "Al-Qaeda" in the year of 1988. However, it is well-known that the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" headed by Doctor Ayman al-Zawahiri and the so-called "Al-Qaeda", led by Osama bin Laden, formally merged only in the beginning of 1998. It was done in an apparent preparation for the nuclear attacks against the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania (the cynical reader has to understand that before 1998, the so-called "Al-Qaeda" clearly missed a nuclear component; so this unfortunate omission was fixed by merging into it the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" – the organization, *"nuclear by definition"*). How it could be that while al-Zawahiri was the "founding father" of the so-called "Al-Qaeda" in remote 1998, it took for him almost 10 years to get his so-called "Islamic Jihad" merged into the "Al-Qaeda"? Do you see any logic in such garbage? However, some U.S. judges see some "logic" in this type of claim…

"…While in the Sudan, he allegedly conducted a study which resulted in him presenting al-Qaeda details on why aircraft hijackings were a poor idea as they were engineered to allow the negotiation of hostages in exchange for prisoners, rather than inflicting damage…"[553]

Hmm… this was an interesting observation – perhaps, Atef, being formerly not only the cop, but also the serviceman in the Egyptian Air Force, pointed out to his Al-Qaeda's comrades that aluminum could unlikely penetrate steel, but it seems that his colleagues did not pay any heed to his expert opinion and decided to proceed with the 9/11 hijackings…

"…Another alleged study he carried out determined that the Afghan Arabs[554] *and Taliban could together topple the dictatorship of Pervez Musharraf in Pakistan, and the government of Iran…"*

Oh really? The so-called "Al-Qaeda" must have been really powerful, wasn't it? To be able to convince its Taliban hosts to topple the government of their only guarantor and supporter – the Pakistani president? Well, it sounds "logical" indeed, especially considering that only three states in the entire world used to actually recognize the Taliban as a legal government of Afghanistan – Saudi Arabia, United Arab Emirates, and Pakistan. But to topple the Shi'a Iranian government, in predominantly Shi'a Iran, while being the Sunni organization, is a feat, indeed. Even the entire armed to the teeth regime of Saddam Hussein was not able to cope with the Iranians, in case you forgot it. Actually, this particular claim in its silliness roughly corresponds to a claim that a group of some 300 Wahhabi freaks with a budget of some half-million US dollars seriously plans to topple the Roman Pope, to hoist the green banner of Islam above Vatican, and to replace the current Catholic doctrine with the so-called "Shariah code".

"…In 1995, Atef gave Khalid Sheikh Mohammed details for a contact in Brazil[555]*. When Mohammed returned to Afghanistan, he turned to Atef to set up a meeting with Bin Laden in Tora Bora, at which he told the pair his plans for military attacks against the United States*[556] *…"*

Oh, this means that Atef also personally knew the chief 9/11 clown – Khalid Sheikh Mohammed (a/k/a "KSM")… And moreover, this alleged "fact" was confirmed by the infamous 9/11 Commission. Well done… We could only guess why Atef "sent" this clown to Brazil (the country, which had apparently nothing to do with Islam, yet was known to have Uranium-based nuclear weapons, at least formerly).

"…Prior to 1996, Abu Ubaidah al-Banshiri, Atef and Yaseen al-Iraqi aided Enaam Arnaout in purchasing AK-47s and mortar rounds from a Pashtun tribesman named Hajji Ayoub, and they were subsequently delivered in large trucks to the Jawr and Jihad Wahl training camps…"[557]

---

[553] National Commission on Terrorist Attacks, 9/11 Commission, p. 153

[554] "Afghan Arabs" was a term to refer to the Afghani mujahidin from the Arab world that initially came there as volunteers to fight the Soviet troops, but eventually stayed in Afghanistan. It was also commonly known that while the so-called "Afghan Arabs" were tolerated, they were typically disliked by the local Afghanis due to their lack of respect to the Afghani culture and traditions, particularly – to the Afghani code of honor conditioned by the Adat.

[555] National Commission on Terrorist Attacks, 9/11 Commission, p. 148

[556] Ibid, p. 148.

This is the only piece of the Wikipedia article that is more or less logical (though, of course, not necessarily truthful). To buy some AK-47s and mortar rounds from some Pashtun tribesman was indeed possible – the free Pashtuns in the Tribal Area were indeed well-armed and they indeed did not see any so-called "political incorrectness" in trading in weapons. Though, I see no sense in the attempt of these scribblers to connect the purchase of the conventional weapons in modest quantities to the nuclear aspirations and otherwise grandiose anti-American plans of the so-called "Al-Qaeda". Should it mean that the "mortar rounds" and the "AK-47s" were intended to attack the World Trade Center on 9/11? Or what else did they want to imply by citing this fact?

The next part of the Wikipedia article, however, is the most intriguing (read it with your EYES OPEN, please):

*"…**1998 embassy bombings***

*On May 7, 1998, **Atef faxed Bin Laden a fatwa** signed by Afghan scholars on May 7, which said that attacks against American civilians could be justified.*[558] *Three months later, al-Qaeda carried out the 1998 U.S. embassy bombings, leading to Atef's indictment as having been involved in the preparation of the attack.*[559] *…"*

Well. This provides us with some food for thought. Let us begin with the claim that *"Atef faxed bin Laden a fatwa"* supposedly "signed by Afghan scholars" that supposedly gave him the green light to attack the American civilians. Note, that this "fatwa" was "faxed" obviously as a preliminary step shortly before the actual "car"-bombings of the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania. The actual word "fatwa", in case you do not know what this is, is a "religious edict" or a "learned opinion concerning Islamic law issued by an Islamic scholar." It is usually non-binding for the Sunni, though, could be binding for the Shi'a, depending on the latters' relation to the scholar who issued the fatwa.

Let us look at this through the eyes of a simpleton for whose consumption the abovementioned faxing of the "fatwa" was initially intended. We will see that:

1) Osama bin Laden was supposedly "nuclear armed" (this was "common knowledge" by then);

2) Osama bin Laden was supposedly (this was also "common knowledge") calling for nothing less than a nuclear attack on the American civilians justifying this by the fact that the Americans used atomic bombs against Japanese civilians in Hiroshima and Nagasaki;

3) Osama supposedly was not sure about the justification of such an action (supposedly deeming it being potentially inconsistent with the Islamic doctrine) and therefore he supposedly sought a learned opinion issued by the Islamic scholars;

4) So, he supposedly got the fax with the badly needed opinion of the Islamic scholars, which approved the attack against the American civilians;

4a) …and the American- and possibly some other Western secret services who constantly monitored the communication network, especially the satellite one used by Osama, got their copies of the incriminating fax in the most convenient manner;

5) Following the fax, the two "car"-bombings of the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania occurred right on the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing, killing several hundred, injuring several thousand, blinding some 60, and leaving "ground zero" names.

A simpleton is welcome with his own conclusions.

But we are not simpletons, are we?

---

[557] Fitzgerald, Patrick J. United States of America v. Enaam M. Arnaout, "Governments Evidentiary Proffer Supporting the Admissibility of Co-Conspirator Statements", before Hon. Suzanne B. Conlon
[558] National Commission on Terrorist Attacks, 9/11 Commission, p. 69
[559] Dawoud, Khaled. The Guardian, Atef al-Masry, November 19, 2001

Therefore, let us look at the same set of events through the eyes of a cynical, a little bit educated human, who is friendly with both – common sense and elementary logic. We will see that:

1) Some folks made good usage of the existence of the only known[560] Wahhabi militant organization headed by Osama bin Laden that was initially doing petty non-criminal business in Sudan;

2) This organization was repeatedly framed up by agent-provocateurs of Western secret services that repeatedly approached the "Al-Qaeda" with various offers to buy weapon-grade Uranium and other potentially dangerous materials;

3) Someone created an impression in the mass-media and among security officials and among "initiated" politicians that Osama bin Laden was supposedly "nuclear armed";

4) Someone made a good use of an unfortunate Osama's statement about Hiroshima (it will be described in detail later) by misinterpreting it to sound as if "evil Osama bin Laden was calling for a nuclear strike against the American civilians justifying it by the 1945 atomic bombings of the Japanese civilians by the Americans";

5) Someone created an impression that Osama (who used to issue fatwas by himself, believing that he was educated enough in Islamic matters, to be able to issue his own learned opinions) for some not so clear reason allegedly needed the fatwa from some other Islamic scholars. And therefore, instead of requesting the fatwa from Wahhabi Islamic scholars somewhere in Saudi Arabia, he, for some not so clear reason, decided to request it from the "foolish", supposedly pre-Islamic feudalist Afghani ulema that was bogged down in the un-Islamic usage of the Tawrat and the Indjil and preconceived by the un-Islamic "adats" widespread in feudal Afghanistan. So, Osama requested the "learned opinion" from the "uneducated" Afghani ulema that presumably had no clue about the "true Islam" as perceived by the "educated" Wahhabis.

6) Osama was in Afghanistan (because he relocated there from Sudan in 1996, under the pressure from the U.S. Government) at that moment. Therefore, he actually did not need any mediation by Atef, not to mention any "faxes". He could obviously utilize the opportunity of being in Afghanistan by personally

---

[560] It seems that I have to clarify what I mean. The so-called "Al-Qaeda" was indeed a rare, not to say unique, militant Wahhabi organization. The problem is that it is quite difficult – to indoctrinate genuinely militant people with a bogus doctrine originally intended to pacify and to enslave colonized Muslims. It is roughly as difficult as to create a genuinely militant Christian organization, armed with unlicensed machineguns and RPGs, and, moreover, seeking nuclear and chemical weapons, providing that such an organization must be based entirely on the "Christian" ideas of Billy Graham and devoted to implementing them on practice. Indeed, you would have obvious difficulties finding some few hundreds of militant folks willing to join such a "militant Christian" project. The problem is that people tend to be militant to fight for their liberation (providing, of course, that they are unhappy with their current status of being slaves, and brave enough to rebel against the slavery). It is hardly possible to find any militant people who will fight for their own enslavement (unless, of course, you are an established state ruler and have enough power to conscript them into your army; which is, apparently, not a case with a rebel organization). Indeed, some very special conditions are required to unite two antagonistic things such as "militancy" and "Wahhabism". Usually, it is only possible when you are able to utilize some potentially militant, yet not enough educated youths, moreover, bearers of some feudalist features, such as the "code of honor". Nowadays, these could only be found among Pashtuns, Kurds, and Chechens. You can hardly find many of such folks among Arabs, considering that the absolute majority of the Arabs originate from former colonies of the West. Some militant youths with feudalist features could be found, still, even among the Arabs, but in very limited quantities. However, unlikely they could still be found today. They might be available some 30 years ago – in the earlier '80s, when not all Arabs were completely enslaved yet and some remnants of the Adat and memories of the Ottoman "Kanun" were still haunting among some groups of them, particularly in Hedjaz and Yemen. That is why the so-called "Al-Qaeda" is indeed so unique and therefore so valuable. It was created in very special conditions from very special people, moreover, a long time ago. It is highly unlikely that anyone could artificially re-create such unique conditions, peculiar to the '80s, in order to be able to create more organizations of similar kind. It would be a mistake to think that other Muslims fighting, let's say, U.S. troops in Iraq, or Israeli troops in Lebanon, or Serbian troops in Kosovo, are driven by any "Wahhabi" sentiment. It is not so, of course. They are driven in the most part either by nationalistic, or by "patriotic" sentiments; plus, sometimes they are driven by a sense of avenge. A really militant, genuine Wahhabi organization, moreover, an internationalist one, that supposes to be driven by the ideological sentiment alone, is indeed a rarity, considering that the actual "ideological sentiment" is, in fact, the pseudo-ideological one.

approaching the Afghani ulema and requesting any "fatwa" on any matter personally. In the worst case, if he were for some reason unable to travel, he could still receive the text of such a fatwa in some more reliable means than just "fax". Osama inherited some 30 millions USD from his father and he was rich enough to be able to afford sending a courier by a plane, or even by a helicopter. Do not forget that the Taliban used to maintain ordinary commercial flights inside Afghanistan, in addition to various military helicopters and planes, supersonic jets inclusive. Moreover, Osama apparently resided not so far from Kabul or from Kandahar and he could easily send such a courier by a car; he did not even need a plane or a helicopter.

7) Serious folks (anything just above a commander of a platoon in military terms or anything above a leader of a youth street gang in plain criminal terms) would never use any open communication to convey anything important, not to say secret or potentially incriminating. They would use some encrypted communication for sure. Moreover, depending on the level of the organization, the quality of encryption used could be right up to the grade of the so-called "one-time-pad" ("OTP"), which uses a cipher that could not be broken even theoretically (i.e. even if all existent and future computers available in the entire Universe would be used in a concerted attempt to break the cipher, they would not be able to break it even after trying so for a couple of billions of years). Add here that with today's proliferation of the encryption technology even a school-boy with a cheap notebook, using a simple program available for free download, could achieve the level of the OTP encryption in just a few clicks. It is not to mention a well-known "PGP" encryption program[561] – a freeware "folk solution" that was used for secure text encryption since the earlier-'90s by people who would opt to use envelopes while sending a conventional mail. I guess Osama bin Laden and his organization were a bit above that level that might use an unencrypted communication at the end of the 20th century; especially for such a serious matter as an exchange on planning of a nuclear attack against the enemy.

8) To my humble knowledge, no Islamic scholar (not to say about an assembly of them, such as claimed in Atef's "fax") would ever issue an opinion justifying an indiscriminate attack on civilians.

Here is, for example, an opinion of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini – undoubtedly, the most militant of all Islamic scholars, whose own country, moreover, suffered tremendous losses from the chemical weapons of Saddam Hussein (as quoted):

"…Ayatollah Khomeini and his successors condemned the manufacturing, stockpiling, utilization, and threat of utilization of nuclear weapons for being contrary to their religious values. In their view, it is morally unacceptable to deploy weapons of mass destruction which kill indiscriminately civilians and military forces, government supporters and opponents alike…"[562]

Here is another characteristic quotation in regard to the use of weapons of mass destruction[563]:

*"…Based on **the Supreme Leader Ayatollah Khamenei's religious edict or fatwa**, the **use of nuclear weapons and all other types of Weapons of Mass Destruction (WMD) is forbidden** or haram – constituting a sin, while being useless, costly, harmful and a serious threat to humanity. Iran's authorities were informed about this religious view in 1995, eight years prior to Iran's enrichment program became known to the West. Leaving no room for discrepancy, all Muslim Shia grand ayatollahs have issued the same religious fatwa.*

***Iran's stance against weapons of mass destruction**, which is far from new**, has been put to the test**. During the Iran-Iraq war, Saddam Hussein ordered chemical weapons to be used against Iran in the 1980s, resulting in 100,000 Iranian soldiers and civilians being killed or injured. **Iran did not retaliate in kind primarily because Imam Ruhollah Khomeini was against the use of weapons of mass destruction based on religious beliefs**…"*

Try to imagine what was the real opinion of the Afghani religious scholars on the same matter, taking into consideration also that they undoubtedly knew the opinion of Ayatollah Khomeini and his own fatwas issued in this regard.

---

[561] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Pretty_Good_Privacy
[562] Who's afraid of Iran's civilian nuclear programme? by Thierry Meyssan
[563] http://nationalinterest.org/commentary/ten-reasons-iran-doesnt-want-the-bomb-7802

I hope you got the point: the so-called "good guys" could hardly meet the ends with their new production of the "nuclear terror" in 1998. They made quite a few nuclear bombings by then, but could hardly find anyone to make responsible. Finally, they selected Osama bin Laden as the most useful figure and tried their real best to implicate Osama and his organization in it, but to no avail. Therefore, they resorted to rude falsifications – such as even faxing to him bogus fatwas, supposedly "signed by the Afghani Islamic scholars" that supposedly permitted him to proceed with the "nuclear terror" and they did it only for a reason of such faxes to be intercepted by the Western secret services…

The Wikipedia article on Atef continues:

"…Atef also began speaking to Hambali in Singapore, as the Indonesian-based militant sought al-Qaeda's financing for Jemaah Islamiyah operations.[564] *In turn, when Atef informed Hambali of al-Qaeda's need for a new biological engineer, the latter sent Yazid Sufaat to al-Zawahiri.*[565] *…"*

Oh, it appears that Atef also knew not only the chief 9/11 clown "KSM", but even "Hambali" – the supposed client of the humble author of these lines, in case you care to remember this funny fact. Just to remind you: Mr. "Hambali", alias "Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin", was the declared leader of the so-called "Jemaah Islamiah" terrorist organization supposedly responsible for the "car"-bombing of the Sari Night Club in Balinese resort Kuta in 2002 (the exact spot of which even today still bears a strange name "ground zero"). While the humble author of these lines was supposedly his helper in that operation. An Indonesian Islamic cleric Abu Bakar Bashir, who was actually accused of that nuclear bombing and of being the "spiritual leader" of the so-called "Jemaah Islamiah", managed to win all accusations against him in the Indonesian court. After that he stated that the so-called "Jemaah Islamiah" had never existed in reality; it was a completely bogus entity. While the Indonesian security officials confided to the humble author or these lines that so-called "Hambali" was a bogus personage also – he has never existed in reality.

Thus, with the established fact that Atef used to know non-existent "Hambali" (who, moreover, sent the "new" biological engineer to the so-called "Al-Qaeda"), our case with Atef could be considered closed. He was the 100% proven shill of the CIA – exactly as "KSM", "Hambali" and Doctor al Zawahiri along with all their "nuclear-", "chemical-" and "bio-" specialists and specialists in Islamic fatwas and in sending incriminating faxes.

One might, of course, ask – whether or not Osama bin Laden agreed to be the part of the game? Or he was merely a "useful idiot" employed by the so-called "good guys" against his will just because he was a convenient "Islamic militant" who issued convenient thematic statements?

Hmm… I am not quite sure about this. Unfortunately, I was not acquainted with Osama personally and I knew little about him except from publications of the Western media that I do not trust at all. I am sure that "Doctor Abu Moez" a/k/a "Abdel Ayman al-Zawahiri", the proclaimed leader of the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad", is a proven shill and I'm almost certain that he is a cadre member of the Freemasonic sect – similar to Saddam Hussein. This could be easily understood judging by the ridiculous name of his "Islamist" organization that was a "logical" continuation of that infamous "Islamic Jihad", which used to claim responsibility for nuclear bombings in Lebanon in the earlier '80s in anonymous telephone calls. However, I have no established opinion on Osama bin Laden in this respect. As you probably noticed, I always try to be objective to the best of my abilities, and I always try not to accuse potentially innocent. So, please, try to figure out your own answer, based on this published interview with Osama (you can easily find it on the Internet if you google for some key-phrases from the below text).

This December 23, 1998, interview with Time Magazine includes the following question-answer excerpts (red fonts made by me; make sure to notice also that the actual reason to conduct the strikes against the ungodly Westerners is not just because they are "ungodly", but because they made it as bold as to occupy holy sites in Muslim Holy Land of Saudi Arabia that are indeed considered sacred by the Muslims):

"TIME: Are you responsible for the bomb attacks on the two American embassies in Africa?

---

[564] Ressa, Maria. "Seeds of Terror", 2003

[565] National Commission on Terrorist Attacks, 9/11 Commission, p. 151

Osama bin Laden: *The International Islamic Front for Jihad against the U.S. and Israel has, by the grace of God, issued a crystal-clear fatwah calling on the Islamic nation to carry on jihad [holy war] aimed at liberating holy sites. The nation of Muhammad has responded to this appeal. If the instigation for jihad against the Jews and the Americans in order to liberate al-Aksa Mosque and the Holy Ka'aba [Islamic shrines in Jerusalem and Saudi Arabia] is considered a crime, then let history be a witness that I am a criminal. Our job is to instigate and, by the grace of God, we did that, and certain people responded to this instigation.*

What can the U.S. expect from you now?

Any thief or criminal or robber who enters another country in order to steal should expect to be exposed to murder [I presume here a word "killing" must have been used, not the word "murder", but this mistake was probably not from Osama, but from an Arab-English translator of this text] at any time. For the American forces to expect anything from me personally reflects a very narrow perception. Thousands of millions of Muslims are angry. The Americans should expect reactions from the Muslim world that are proportionate to the injustice they inflict.

The U.S. says you are trying to acquire chemical and nuclear weapons.

Acquiring weapons for the defense of Muslims is a religious duty. If I have indeed acquired these weapons, then I thank God for enabling me to do so. And if I seek to acquire these weapons, I am carrying out a duty. It would be a sin for Muslims not to try to possess the weapons that would prevent the infidels from inflicting harm on Muslims.

America, the world's only superpower, has called you Public Enemy Number One. Are you worried?

Hostility toward America is a religious duty, and we hope to be rewarded for it by God. To call us Enemy No. 1 or 2 does not hurt us. Osama bin Laden is confident that the Islamic nation[566] will carry out its duty. I am confident that Muslims will be able to end the legend of the so-called superpower that is America…"

I hope, you got your answer (in case, of course, you believe that the "Time" indeed interviewed Osama bin Laden as claimed and not just simply concocted the entire interview and not misinterpreted what Osama said in reality).

For me personally, however, it appears that Osama was genuinely a "useful idiot" in this case. He sounds pretty genuine in the above interview (though, I could be wrong, of course).

It does not look also that Osama has any luck in acquiring any nuclear weapons, at least, at that point. Of course, later, he might indeed get some fake nuclear weapons that he could not use anyway supplied to him by shills and he would be indeed proud of such a purchase, thinking that it was by the Grace of God Almighty that he got the nukes. But for now, he apparently believed that it was because of his "inflaming fatwas", some other Muslims, who had nothing to do with him or with his organization, used their own nukes (or even genuine car-bombs, because Osama might not even know that it was mini-nukes used in the 1998 bombings) against some American targets – such as against U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania. Thus, Osama might have felt proud of this, in the same time denying his personal involvement. As you see, Osama sincerely believes that his job was to only instigate and appeal; and someone else apparently responded to his appeals. Indeed, he sounds quite genuine in this sense. If he only knew *who* actually "responded to his appeals" and *how* he responded…

Moreover, if you read a few others of his phrases in the above interview, Osama sounds quite genuine when it comes to the explanation of the causes for fighting the infidels, as well as his attitude towards the imperialism in general. I would even say that Osama sounds respectable and his stance strikingly reminds me of Ernesto Che Guevara 30 years back, and therefore could not but attract sympathy. In fact, if Osama would choose genuine ideas of Islamic Fundamentalism instead of his ridiculous "Shariah",

---

[566] "Islamic nation" is a concept. The point is that a Muslim (actually, a "Christian" too, if you care to read the Holy Bible) has no nationality and no ethnicity. His nationality is the "Muslim" and his nation is "Islam". Thus, Osama, as a typical idealist, is talking about the "Islamic nation", being apparently too far from the reality to realize that at the end of the 20th century A.D. no such thing as the "Islamic nation" could exist, especially in a capitalist society.

would drop his silly anti-Semitic overtone, would arm himself with the anti-masonic one, and would call for the Muslim Exodus from the capitalist Misr, pointing to the Egyptian pyramid on one US dollar bill, while keeping the same personal appeal and genuineness, he would be as dangerous as Che Guevara too…

Anyway, it is my personal opinion. You are certainly entitled to have your own.

I think I am obliged to say a couple of words in regard to "Doctor al-Zawahiri" because otherwise many people might not believe that he was really a shill.

Let us look at a corresponding Wikipedia article[567] first (of course, I will not cite the entire text of it, but only the most important parts; words in the **bold** font are as usual highlighted by me):

"…Ayman Mohammed Rabie al-Zawahiri, (Arabic: أيمن محمد ربيع الظواهري ʾAyman Muḥammad Rabīʿ aẕ-Ẓawāhirī, *born 19 June 1951) is an Egyptian physician, Islamic* ***theologian*** *and current leader of the militant Islamist organization al-Qaeda. Ayman al-Zawahiri is a former member of Islamist organizations which have both orchestrated and carried out multiple attacks on the continents of North America, Asia, Africa and the Middle East…"*

As you see, the Wikipedia article claims that Ayman Mohammed Rabi al Zawahiri, besides being a physician, is also an "Islamic theologian". Thus, it shall be presumed that his militant activities are conditioned by his knowledge of Islam. Let us implement logic (along with our usual cynicism) when analyzing this suggestion.

I hope that by the time of reaching this part of the book, the reader has already become educated when it comes to the roots of the Islamic militancy and he is able to connect them to the human psychology. The point is that there is only one really, genuinely militant type of a man – that is the man *who is not a slave*. There are no other militant types.

It does not mean of course, that a typical male slave would not fight. Most probably he would. If a slave is conscripted to an army (or even joins it voluntarily as a commissioned- or a non-commissioned officer in exchange for a good salary or for some social benefits, or because of being brainwashed by a certain doctrine, such as, for example, the so-called "patriotism" or some "imperial interests") he might fight more or less bravely (depending on his individual qualities, of course, and also depending on circumstances of the fight and on the propagandist maintenance of the army). However, it is almost impossible that such a slave would ever venture as a volunteer (not to mention as an "illegal volunteer") to some extraneous environment to fight for a certain "right cause" in some far distant country. His mental state of being a slave would effectively prevent him from such a move.

Actually, there are only three types of men who could venture to some far distant land to fight:

1) Completely free men who clearly understand the concept of freedom and who therefore could go and fight for it (even in order to liberate- or to preserve the freedom of others);

2) Idealistic, romantic, not yet corrupted by This life, not yet completely enslaved by the environment, young men, who might venture into some far distant country to fight for the right (or for the "presumably right") cause just because of their being young, romantic, and idealistic;

3) Mercenaries, who are neither of the above, but who chose to fight for that particular cause, for example, because they are well paid for it or because they want to receive some other benefits as a result of that fighting (for example, become citizens- or other kind of beneficiaries of a state that could be created after such a war), or because they are some kind of desperados, adrenaline addicts, or perverts who pathologically enjoy killing, raping, bombing, and destroying.

You could hardly invent any other category besides the abovementioned three. A typical male-slave, especially a well-off or an educated one, would not voluntarily go and fight in the ranks of any army that is not an army of his own "fatherland". I hope you agree with this reality that is conditioned by sociological and psychological aspects. Thus, the phenomenon of the international Muslim volunteers who came from different countries of the world to fight the ungodly Soviet troops in Afghanistan in 1980-1989 could be explained by classifying these volunteers in accordance with the three categories listed above.

---

[567] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ayman_al-Zawahiri

The major part of them (I am talking about the mujahidin of non-Afghani and non-Pashtun origin in this case, i.e. about the truly *international* volunteers) was, of course, young people. I.e. they were typical young idealists and romantics. Although they had no clue about the genuine Islamic ideology and in the most part they were genuine slaves of police in their own countries, they were not yet corrupted by This life, not yet enslaved by women or by having excessive possessions, and this state of affairs enabled them to venture as volunteers to fight for the cause that looked "right" for them. These could be classified as belonging to the above category No.2. Do not make any mistake in this sense – in no case could these folks have been Islamic Fundamentalists. Although ideas of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini those days were available, in theory (in Iran or in Iranian embassies abroad + among Hezbollah in Lebanon), they were effectively suppressed in any and every Muslim country, as well as in any Western country. Therefore, and especially considering that the actual recruitment of the Muslim volunteers around the world those days was conducted under the aegis of the American CIA mostly by their Saudi and Pakistani lackeys, the usage of the ideas of Islamic Fundamentalism for that purpose was absolutely excluded. That is exactly why, the majority of those recruited volunteers, especially from Arab countries, could only belong to the abovementioned category No.2.

A part of the mujahidin belonged to the above category No.1, of course. Primarily, these were Pashtuns from the Pakistani side, mostly those who used to live in the "lawless" (means governed by the Law) Tribal Area. There were a few exceptions, of course. For example, some educated idealists who perfectly understood what that fight was really for and who consciously joined the Afghani resistance (though not many could have been represented by Islamic Fundamentalists, Anarchists, or Maoists, for example, or by some few followers of the Adat from other countries; unsurprisingly, among these there were even some Soviet officers and soldiers who crossed the sides – those days the sentiment in the Soviet army was by no means "anti-terrorist" like today, but clearly "anti-imperialist", having something in common with the sentiment of Stalin's era).

And some part of the mujahidin belonged to the above category No.3, obviously. But there were not too many of these, because it was not common in Islam to be a mercenary; moreover, the available mujahidin's budget was not too high to afford paying high salaries for such mercenaries.

When it comes to Osama bin Laden, considering that he was an adept of the "Shariah Islam" and of the "Wahhabi" creed, he could not belong to the category No.1, obviously. However, he could be classified as belonging to the category No. 2. And indeed, it seems that it was so. Osama was born in 1957 and he joined the fight against the Soviet Army in Afghanistan as early as in 1979. That means that he was merely 22 years old when he dropped out from his college, left his family (just to remind you that his father was *billionaire* Mohammed bin Awad bin Laden[568]) and joined the mujahedeen forces (moreover, in the earliest stage of the fight – in 1979, well before the CIA would organize the mass volunteer enlistment network all around the world). I hope you agree that a college dropout of the age of 22 is more likely an idealist and romantic than a highly-paid CIA shill, a well-trained mercenary, or a vicious, specially educated Freemasonic operative.

Moreover, Osama was rich enough, as not to be attracted by even the highest salary; thus, the suggestion that he could be a "mercenary" or a "highly-paid CIA operative" is ungrounded. Logic is stubborn thing… In fact, it is well-known that Osama used to participate in real combat, where he could have been really killed and in this case the salary, whatever high, would not be of any use (Osama was a Muslim, after all, and he must know that a man could not carry much in his hand while departing from This World).

For example, not too many people seem to know a story behind Osama's iconic Kalashnikov sub-machine gun that was used in almost all of his videotaped statements and seen on many of his photographs. In reality, this was not a typical Chinese-made 7.62 mm AK-47 common to all so-called "terrorists" around the world. It was a special AK-74, moreover, its "shortened" AKSU model of 5.45 mm caliber. In the earlier years of the Afghani war it was still an "experimental" model that was not issued to troops yet. Only some Soviet generals could have been armed with such a weapon in those days. Indeed, Osama always maintained (and he was always proud of this) that he took his "Kalashnikov" as a trophy from a killed Soviet general. In the former USSR it is widely believed that Osama's iconic AKS-74U in reality belonged to Soviet Lt.-General Petr Shkidchenko (father of the current Minister of Defense of

[568] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mohammed_bin_Awad_bin_Laden

Ukraine General Vladimir Shkidchenko) who was killed near Afghan city of Khost on January 19, 1982[569]. Actually, Petr Shkidchenko was the only Soviet general known to be armed with such a weapon who was killed in Afghanistan and whose personal weapon has never been recovered, so it perfectly matches the proud claims of Osama bin Laden.

This is just to illustrate that Osama was not a "seasoned asset" of the CIA who "helped the CIA to funnel the money" to support the Afghani resistance, as many conspiracy theorists try to portray him today. He was indeed a young man who was driven by an apparent idealistic sentiment and who was ready to participate in the actual war. He was merely a 22 years old college dropout – do you think the CIA would really appoint such a boy into the position of a "financial boss"?

Add here that Osama became known to the gullible Western spectator only in the late '90s – when he was puffed up by the Western media in the preparation of the then pending U.S. Embassies bombings. Prior to this, Osama was little known, while in the '80s nobody has ever heard about him. However, there are quite a few old photos exist that show Osama as a real combatant during the Afghan war. Considering that those days he was not a "public figure" yet, these could not be considered as "photo op", but as rather genuine photographs.

There is a couple of interesting details in Osama's biography to which only a few people bothered to pay an attention. The first of them is this (quotation from the Wikipedia article on Osama bin Laden)[570]:

"…The Arabic linguistic convention would be to refer to him as "Osama" or "Osama bin Laden", not "bin Laden" alone, as ***"bin Laden" is a patronymic, not a surname*** *in the Western manner. According to bin Laden's son Omar bin Laden, the family's hereditary* ***surname*** *is "al-Qahtani" (Arabic: القحطاني, ālQaḥṭānī),* ***but bin Laden's father Mohammed bin Laden never officially registered the [sur]name****…"*

I think, in order to make the reader properly appreciate the conduct of Osama's father, who "never officially registered" the so-called "hereditary surname", I have to remind you (presuming that you have already read the chapter on surnames in the free part of my book titled *"A Big Lyrical Digression"*), that the refusal of having a surname, especially if it goes with the combination of a refusal to denounce a patronymic, is the clearest indication of the feudalist mentality. A man who goes by the name plus patronymic and refuses to trade the latter for the so-called "surname" is akin to a man who refuses to trade his unregistered sword and his unregistered rifle for the neck-tie and the license-plate on his car.

When it comes to Arabs, traditionally, of course, they only used the patronymics, usually, more than one – often three, referring to three ancestors up to the great-grand-father. For example, the full official name of Osama bin Laden is this: *"Osama bin Mohammed bin Awad bin Laden"* and none of it contains any "surname" or "family name". In fact, it is only the Europeans, who got used to their own slavish surnames, who refer to Osama as "bin Laden", perceiving his last patronymic in a sense of his supposed "surname". As you might notice from several of quotations above, Osama bin Laden's last patronymic was often used by the Western scribblers alone. Moreover, it was often spelled as "Bin Laden" or "Ben Laden" – with the first capital "B", as if it were indeed his "surname". In reality, it is not his "surname", of course, and therefore it is improper to refer to him as "Bin Laden". As you probably noticed, when his name is spelled in full – i.e. "Osama bin Laden", the word "bin" is always written with a low-case letter, because it is indeed not a name but merely a prefix that means "son of". However, those Arabs that were colonized by the Italians, by the French, or by the British (and especially by the British), or those that came under the latter's rule as a result of the partitioning of the Ottoman Empire after the World War I, were of course, forced to accept the obligatory surnames. Moreover, those colonized Arabs, on the insistence of the Freemasons (i.e. on the grounds of the so-called "political correctness"), usually drop the prefixes "bin" or "ibn" that used to precede their former patronymics.

This is, for example, how this phenomenon of dropping "ibn" and "bin" – to indicate that the society is no longer "tribal" – is being presented in the Wikipedia article on the Arabic names[571]:

"…Nasab

---

[569] http://gazeta.aif.ru/_/online/aif/1102/24_01

[570] bin Laden, Najwa; bin Laden, Omar; Sasson, Jean (2009). *Growing up Bin Laden: Osama's Wife and Son Take Us Inside Their Secret World*. New York: St. Martin's Press. p. 301. ISBN 978-0-312-56016-4.

[571] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Arabic_name#Nasab

The nasab (Arabic: نسب) is a patronymic or series of patronymics. It indicates the person's heritage by the word ibn (colloquially bin) (Arabic: ابن), which means "son" (bint بنت for "daughter").

Ibn Khaldun (Arabic: ابن خلدون) means "son of Khaldun". Khaldun is the father's proper name or, in this particular case, the proper name of a remote ancestor.

Several nasab can follow in a chain to trace a person's ancestry backwards in time, ***as was important in the tribally based society*** *of the* ***ancient*** *Arabs, both for purposes of identification and for socio-political interactions.* ***Today,*** *however,* ***ibn*** *or* ***bint*** *is* ***no longer used****."*

In the above quotation, please, pay attention to the words "ancient", "tribally", and "no longer".

Let us compare, for example, the full name of Osama bin Laden and that of Ayman al-Zawahiri:

Ayman Mohammed Rabie al-Zawahiri

versus

Osama bin Mohammed bin Awad bin Laden

In the "politically correct" full name of Ayman al-Zawahiri, although the names of his father and of his grand-father are still present, the "politically incorrect" prefix "bin" or "ibn" is no longer used – thus, effectively reducing the former patronymics to the so-called "second names". Moreover, a slavish surname is present.

In the "politically incorrect" full name of Osama, in contrast, there are three levels of patronymics[572], while the so-called "surname" is conspicuously missing. Another notable detail is that, Osama, as being a real vestige of feudalism, could be referred to, even formally, by his given name "Osama" alone. In contrast, al-Zawahiri, who was born an Egyptian ("Egyptian" in a Biblical sense) slave, could not be referred to by his given name "Ayman" alone. He must be called either by his full name or by his surname only.

Let me repeat the conduct of Osama's father that was described in the corresponding Wikipedia article:

"…According to bin Laden's son Omar bin Laden, the family's hereditary ***surname*** *is "al-Qahtani" (Arabic: القحطاني, āl-Qaḥṭānī),* ***but bin Laden's father Mohammed bin Laden never officially registered the [sur]name****…"*

So, now, as the reader becomes more or less educated when it comes to the patronymics and to the so-called "surnames"/"family names", it is easier to understand how politically incorrect was the conduct of Osama's father when he refused to register his supposed "hereditary surname" ("al-Qahtani") with the cop and resorted to the use the traditional Arab patronymics, moreover, used with the politically incorrect prefix "bin".

It is difficult for a modern European or an American (who indeed perceives the neck-tie and the license plate on his car as inseparable parts of his life) to understand how deep-rooted the feudal traditions can be in certain nations or in certain social groups, and how great could be their disdain with anything that constitutes a step away from the feudalism and from the associated "code of honor". But if you try to understand these recalcitrant folks, still, you could observe many interesting things. The point here is that Osama's father was an obvious feudalist. He was an apparently "ancient tribal Arab" – exactly the words used in the above quotation from the Wikipedia article on the Arab names. It is pretty self-evident.

The second interesting detail in Osama's biography (that not too many people appreciate) is this:

---

[572] The last patronymic of Osama, i.e. "bin Laden", might not refer to his actual great-grandfather, but to some more distant ancestor – the founder of the clan – similar to the second patronymic "Musavi" in Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini's full name. In any case, "bin Laden" is not a "surname" and not even a tribal name – it is certainly a patronymic and therefore it cannot be used in a manner of a "surname". Thus, to refer to Osama by the patronymic "bin Laden" alone is as improper as to refer to Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini by his second patronymic "Musavi" alone. Although the last patronymic in this case serves as a generic name (for both Osama bin Laden and Ruhollah Musavi), this generic name cannot be used alone in a manner as if it were a "surname", because it is indeed *not* a surname.

Osama's mother Alia Ghanem was *10th wife* of his father Mohammed. Do you understand what this actually means? Perhaps, you don't. Well, I will explain to you this more than "politically incorrect" fact. It means that Osama's father did not pay any respect to the so-called "Shariah laws", according to which the Freemasons allow a man to have not more than 4 (four) wives and only on a condition that each wife should be supplied with a separate household.

Even though a Wikipedia article on Osama's mother[573] contains this "politically correct" statement: *"…Her husband had **at least** 22 wives but divorced many, **having only four wives at once**, in **accordance with Muslim law** …"*, I hope the reader understands that this statement is nothing but a little white lie, intended to white-wash the extreme political incorrectness of a certain real fact. The point was that Osama's father (who was almost coeval of Ayatollah Khomeini) in reality was some kind of a typical "pre-Islamic fool", a/k/a the typical follower of the Adat. Indeed, there were many followers of the Adat even in Saudi Arabia; especially among elder people and especially among tribal nomadic people, as well as among the traditional feudal aristocracy. Do not forget also, that in accordance with the so-called "Shariah laws", the Freemasons allow a man to marry more than one wife only on a strict condition that he buys an independent household for each of his wives (a practice that effectively deprives such a moron of a household of his own – in a situation of having four wives each happily living in her own household, the husband does not have a household that is actually "his"). I hope you are realistic enough to understand that feudalist Osama's father did not have "at least 22" separate households, one per each of his "at least 22" wives? And that he kept all his wives in a single household of his own – much in the same sense as any typical feudal sultan used to keep all his multiple wives in a single harem?

Still don't believe that the above Wikipedia's statement is merely a white-wash designed to cover-up some unpleasant "political incorrectness"? Well. Try to make simple mathematical calculations – how long is an active life of a typical man, and how often you must "divorce" your "at least 22" wives in order "to comply" with the so-called "Muslim law" by having not more than 4 wives at a time? Add here, that although it is quite easy to divorce in Islam from the technical point of view (all what you have to do is to kick your wife out of your house and shout "divorce!" three times), it is not so easy to explain your decision to the family of the divorced wife. Do not forget, that for her family an instance of the divorce is the greatest shame possible, because it implies that they brought up their daughter in a wrong manner – as a bad wife. Nothing could be worse than this for a respectable family of devoted Muslims. Another point that shall be known is that, in accordance with the teaching of Prophet Mahomet: *"Of all the lawful acts the most detestable to Allah is divorce"*[574] and *"Allah did not make anything lawful more abominable to Him than divorce"*[575].

Could you just imagine that Osama's father supposedly divorced a minimum of 18 (eighteen!) wives, putting to the greatest shame at minimum 18 innocent women, and their 18 families, in addition? And 18 (eighteen!) times committed the act that is considered in Islam as the "most detestable to God"? And all of this just in order to formally comply with the ridiculous so-called "Shariah"? And yet, knowing his vicious habit of divorcing innocent wives, more and more respectable families still wished to marry their daughters to him? This sounds "realistic", doesn't it? Add here that it is only in the so-called "Christian" world women can earn their own money (as you probably remember, the Freemasons got for "emancipated" women an opportunity to work in the '20s, and to earn salaries comparable to those of men – in the '50s). In traditional cultures there are no jobs for women; they could only be housewives, or, perhaps, could sell some petty stuff at a local bazaar. Therefore, it is only in marriage women feel (and actually *are*) protected. To divorce a wife (especially an elderly one who has no chance to marry again) means to effectively drive her into poverty – in the most cases, a divorced women has no other chance than to go back to the family of her elderly parents (if they are only still alive). That is why, although the divorce is indeed an easy thing in Islam, nobody abuses this "easiness" on practice. The divorce is something as rare and as reproachable in the Islamic environment as it used to be in the Christian environment a century ago. And now these spin-doctors want to convince their gullible reader that Osama's father allegedly divorced "at least 18" wives? Are they mad?

The point, which the spin-doctors try so hard to cover up, is that Osama's father did not care at all about any so-called "Shariah", and lived, instead, in accordance with some *other* Islamic laws. Do not even doubt it, because if Osama's father would have "at least" 22 wives in violation of the law, no one would wed his daughter to him. Some laws must have been certainly observed in this case. And these laws

---

[573] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hamida_al-Attas
[574] Sunan of Abu-Dawood Hadith 2173
[575] Sunan of Abu-Dawood Hadith 2172

were by no means the so-called "Shariah" ones. That is why even though the Wikipedia article[576] on Osama bin Laden says that *"…Bin Laden was raised as a devout Wahhabi Muslim…"* it shall be presumed that in the mind of young Osama, who was still "bin", there must have been something like a typical feudal "code of honor" present (because "code of honor" is always associated with the Adat). It would be just impossible that his father, who paid the least respect to the modern "political correctness" and to the so-called "Shariah laws" (that were enforced by the Freemasons on the holy land of Hejaz relatively recently – after the partitioning of the Turkish Empire and the overthrow of the Caliph of the Righteous), would not pass some of his apparently tribal attitude to his sons. Just imagine that only 34 years has passed since the Caliph of the Righteous with his supposedly "un-Islamic" Kanun was overthrown by the Freemasons (it happened in 1924) and Osama's birth in 1957. It was not too long, indeed, and it was apparently not enough to completely wipe out all vestiges of the so-called "pre-Islamic tribal traditions" among the Arabs in Hejaz and Yemen.

Keeping this in mind, we could easily understand that despite the fact that Osama was "raised as a devout Wahhabi Muslim", he was apparently not a complete slave of police like many modern Saudis. And this might easily explain his decision to join the fight of the Afghanis in the age of 22 – i.e. in the romantic idealistic age when it was too early to become the CIA's mercenary.

It was not so, of course, with "Doctor Ayman al-Zawahiri" who originated from Egypt – the long-time British colony (the Western powers effectively controlled Egypt since the middle of the 19th century, from 1882 Egypt was turned into the de-facto "British protectorate", and from 1914 this "protectorate" was made de-jure). As a visible distinction from Osama bin Laden (who had three patronymics and not even one surname), Doctor Ayman al-Zawahiri apparently had a surname.

First of all, as you remember from the above passage from the Wikipedia article on al-Zawahiri, he was the "theologian". The point is that the "Islamic theologian" from Egypt, the former British colony, could only be educated in one particular branch of the "Islamic science": **an art of convincing slaves of the cop that they were allegedly "slaves of Allah"**. I hope that by now you are educated enough in the ideology and in the history of Islam and are cynical enough to understand that no colonial administration (especially no British one) would allow teaching any other aspect of the "Islamic theology" except only the abovementioned art.

Thus, to imagine that Ayman al Zawahiri would suddenly be inflamed with "Muslim solidarity" and depart to fight for the "lawless" land of feudal Afghanistan, protecting it from the Soviet colonizers, is the same as to presume that Billy Graham[577] might suddenly be inflamed with the "Christian solidarity", grab his unlicensed AK-47, and depart to Kosovo – to join the Christian Serbs in their fight against the Muslim Albanians.

Let us read some more details on al-Zawahiri from the corresponding Wikipedia article:

*"…Ayman al-Zawahiri was born in 1951 in Maadi, Cairo, the Kingdom of Egypt, to Mohammed Rabie al-Zawahiri and Umayma Azzam. The al-Zawahiri family was considered "**upper middle class**" while they lived in Maadi...*

*…Ayman al-Zawahiri's parents **both came from prosperous families**. Ayman's father, Mohammed Rabie al-Zawahiri, **came from a large family of doctors and scholars**. Mohammed Rabie became a surgeon, and **a medical professor** at Cairo University. Ayman's mother, Umayma Azzam, **came from a wealthy, politically active clan**. Ayman expressed that he has a deep affection for his mother. Her brother, Mahfouz Azzam, **became a role model for Ayman** as a teenager…"*

*"…Ayman al-Zawahiri was reportedly **a studious youth**. Ayman **excelled in school**, **loved poetry**, and **"hated violent sports"** – which he thought were **"inhumane"**. Al-Zawahiri graduated from Cairo University in 1974 with gayyid giddan. Following that he **served three years as a surgeon in the***

---

[576] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Osama_bin_Laden

[577] Billy Graham is a prominent preacher of the Gospel, who popped up in the mid-50s, during the times of the so-called "Christian revival" conditioned by the death of former seminarian Josef Stalin and by the demise of the Red ideology in Europe. He is the earliest, the most enterprising, and therefore the most commonly known representative of the modern galaxy of the "preachers of the Gospel" that decided to remind the secular Americans about God, but failed to remind them about the God's Law that was abolished by the Freemasons as a result of their victory in the American Civil War.

Egyptian Army *after which* ***he established a clinic*** *near his parents. In 1978, he* ***also earned a master's degree*** *in surgery …"*

So, as you can see, unlike Osama, who apparently came from a certain "politically incorrect" family (judging, at least, by the fact that his father used to have "at least 22" wives in a blatant violation of the so-called "Shariah", and refused to register the "surname", in addition), Ayman al-Zawahiri came from an obedient, "politically active", well to do family that no longer used the politically incorrect prefixes "bin" or "ibn" in the politically incorrect patronymics, but used the politically correct surname, instead. Moreover, his bourgeois "upper middle-class" family was a family of "doctors and scholars" and by no means a family of "feudalist tribal chieftains, gun runners, and opium smugglers".

What I mean is that al-Zawahiri did not come from a family with any kind of the "politically incorrect", Mafia-like inclinations. His education and career apparently corresponded to the milieu. He was "a studious youth" rather than a member of a youth street gang. He "excelled in [a colonial type of obligatory slaves'] school" rather than excelling in studying of works of Chairman Mao Tse-tung or of Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini. Although he "hated violent sports" perceiving them as "inhumane" (perhaps, they wanted to imply a typical feudalist, aristocratic attitude to cattle sports that involve hitting a man on his face, such as boxing or karate), this hatred did not prompt him to obtain a dagger and an unlicensed revolver as a *humane* compensation for his noble lack of abilities in the cattle martial arts. He even served in the ungodly Egyptian army (although "as a surgeon", but you know, any service to an ungodly establishment counts when it comes to the Final Reckoning and the Islamic scholars know this boring truism very well). Eventually, he established a medical practice "near his parents", i.e. right on the land of the slave-owning Egypt (this time in both – geographical and ideological senses) instead of establishing it on some liberated territory in some remote jungle – like did Ernesto Che Guevara, who was also a medical doctor.

Do you really believe that a man of such an upbringing, education, and behavior would suddenly turn "militant" and his state of "militancy" would lead him to machine-gunning and hacking to death foreign tourists in Egypt and using mini-nukes to indiscriminately incinerate his Muslim Arab brethren in several "car"-bombings of residential areas in Saudi Arabia? Well… Some security officials and even some judges seem to believe so…

A very characteristic action organized by this "militant" doctor in 1997 is described in the Wikipedia article on al-Zawahiri. Please, pay attention to the fact that prior to this action, he made sure to send a corresponding "angry" letter to the mass-media, moreover, located in London. This is so strikingly reminiscent of faxing the incriminating fatwa by Mohammed Atef to Osama bin Laden… Actually, these letters, faxes, and "fatwas" betray the modus operandi of the shills:

"…While there Zawahiri learned of a "Nonviolence Initiative" being organized in Egypt to end the terror campaign that had killed hundreds and resulting government crackdown that had imprisoned thousands. ***Zawahiri angrily opposed this "surrender" in letters to*** *the* ***London newspaper Al-Sharq al-Awsat****. Together with members of al-Gama'a al-Islamiyya, he helped organize a massive attack on tourists at the Temple of Hatshepsut to sabotage the initiative by provoking the government into repression.*

*Main article: November 1997 Luxor massacre [*a quotation from the main article:

"…The six assailants were armed with automatic firearms and knives, and disguised as members of the security forces. They descended on the Temple of Hatshepsut at around 08:45. They dispatched two armed guards at the site. With the tourists trapped inside the temple, the killing went on systematically for 45 minutes, during which many bodies, especially of women, were mutilated with machetes. They used both guns and butcher knives. ***A note praising Islam*** *was found* ***inside one disemboweled body****. The dead included a five-year-old British child and four Japanese couples on their honeymoons.*

The attackers then hijacked a bus, but ran into a checkpoint of armed Egyptian tourist police and military forces. One of the terrorists was wounded in the shootout and the rest fled into the hills where their bodies were found in a cave, ***apparently having committed suicide*** *together.*

Casualties
Four Egyptians were killed in the massacre, including three police officers and a tour guide. Of the 58 foreign tourists killed, 36 were Swiss, ten were Japanese, six were from the United Kingdom, four from Germany, and two were Colombians. ***Six gunmen perpetrated the massacre were also killed****…"]*

The attack by six men dressed in police uniforms, succeeded in machine-gunning and hacking to death 58 foreign tourists and four Egyptians, including "a five-year-old British child and four Japanese couples on their honeymoons", and devastated the Egyptian tourist industry for a number of years. Nonetheless the Egyptian reaction was not what Zawahiri had hoped for. The attack so stunned and angered Egyptian society ***that Islamists denied responsibility****. Zawahiri* ***blamed the police*** *for the killing,* ***but also*** *held the tourists responsible for their own deaths for coming to Egypt,*

[Quoted message of al-Zawahiri to the foreigners:] *"The people of Egypt consider the presence of these foreign tourists to be aggression against Muslims and Egypt, ... The young men are saying that this is our country and not a place for frolicking and enjoyment, especially for you."*

The massacre was so unpopular that no terror attacks occurred in Egypt for several years thereafter. Zawahiri was sentenced to death in absentia in 1999 by an Egyptian military tribunal.…"

As you can see, the attack was indeed well-organized – the supposed "perpetrators" were, of course, conveniently "suicided". It shall be presumed that in reality the perpetrators simply killed 6 more men, in addition to the 62 massacred inside the temple, and faked their "suicide". I mean that the 6 "suicided" folks dressed in the police uniforms, most probably, had nothing to do with the actual massacre. Though, it does not mean, of course, that they were not accomplices of the perpetrators – most probably, they were "useful idiots" ostensibly employed to perform some other action and therefore dressed in the police uniforms.

Another characteristic feature of this massacre was that no names of the perpetrators were made public – meaning that none of the six corpses of the "suicided" assailants was positively identified. Presumably, they were brought into Egypt from some distant land…

Try to understand also, that if some really militant folks were planning such an exemplary massacre for a reason of promoting their religious cause, moreover, with a view of possibly committing a suicide as a result of their action, they would never elect the foreign tourists to be their victims. This will be a very silly choice. Most certainly, their action would be directed against the main oppressor – the cop, that well-known infidel collaborator of the former colonialism and the secular watchdog of the current imperialism. The mere fact that instead of targeting the domestic cops, the perpetrators preferred to target the foreign tourists is the most convincing proof that the very cops (or the latter's bosses from behind the infamous "curtain") stood behind this despicable act of the so-called "terror".

Another intriguing detail in the main Wikipedia article on the Luxor massacre[578] is the statement: *"Sheikh Omar Abdel-Rahman blamed* ***Israelis*** *for the killings…"*

Make sure to understand also that the so-called "Islamists" from "al-Gama'a al-Islamiyya" denied responsibility for this outrageous attack not because it "stunned and angered the Egyptian society" [despite the initial hopes of kind Doctor al-Zawahiri who used to love poetry] as suggested in the Wikipedia article. They denied responsibility merely because they did not commit that atrocity in reality. It was committed by the so-called "good guys" alone, without any "Islamist" intermediaries employed as "useful idiots" (except, perhaps, only those 6 that were "suicided"). The only link of the so-called "Islamists" to this unprecedented massacre of foreign tourists was the "angry" letter of Doctor al-Zawahiri to the London-based Arabic newspaper, plus his "thematic" statements in its immediate aftermath, and the "note praising Islam" that was found inside one disemboweled body. Former studious youth Ayman al-Zawahiri, who used to hate violent sports, indeed appears to have outdone himself in this particular case…

Let us see what other information the Wikipedia article provides to its gullible reader in regard to this supposed "Warrior of Islam":

"…Ayman al-Zawahiri has also shown ***a radical understanding of Islamic theology*** *and* ***Islamic history [citation needed]****. He speaks Arabic, English, and French…"*

Oh, really? He also, allegedly (even the Wikipedia article places the remark "[citation needed]") exhibited a "radical understanding" of the Islamic theology and even that of the Islamic history? How would we interpret it? Perhaps, young Ayman studied history diligently enough to recollect the famous 10th Turkish

---

[578] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/November_1997_Luxor_massacre

Sultan Suleiman the Magnificent, also known as Suleiman Kanuni? Who, besides bearing personal "politically incorrect" name "Suleiman" (Solomon) was also named "Kanuni" because of the Jewish code of laws he vigorously enforced in the Muslim Ottoman Empire? Of which Ayman's native Egypt used to be a part? Or, perhaps, young Ayman studied history deep enough to recollect and to "radically understand" that the abovementioned "Kanun" was abolished by the Freemasons in the territory of the former Ottoman Empire only in the 20th century? Or he "radically understood" that the so-called "Shariah laws" were invented by the British colonizers as a substitute for the feudal Law of Prophet Musa, otherwise known as the "Adat"? Or did he study the history diligently enough to learn that the so-called "surnames" were enforced on the secular Egyptian slaves by the Freemasons, as a replacement of the "politically incorrect" patronymics, which used to be a distinctive feudal feature among the pious slaves of Allah?

Of course, it was not so. His so-called "radical understanding" of the "Islamic theology" and that of the "Islamic history" was merely a concept that a slave of the cop, in addition to being prohibited from carrying unlicensed firearms and from driving unlicensed vehicles, had to be prohibited from drinking wine and beer and from keeping more than one wife in a single household. While his wife, in addition to covering her hairs with a scarf while in public, had to hide her entire face behind a black mask.

"…By the age of 14, al-Zawahiri had joined the Muslim Brotherhood. The following year the Egyptian government executed Qutb for conspiracy, and al-Zawahiri, along with four other secondary school students, helped form an "underground cell devoted to overthrowing the government and establishing an Islamist state." It was at this early age that al-Zawahiri developed a mission in life, "to put Qutb's vision into action." His cell eventually merged with others to form ***al-Jihad or Egyptian Islamic*** *Jihad. …"*

So, the spin-doctors claim that al-Zawahiri was so militant that even by the age of 14 he allegedly joined an organization that conspired to overthrow the Egyptian government, which, in turn, was concerned enough to even put to death some of the conspirators. And the spin-doctors seriously expect us believe this? Especially taking into consideration the personal qualities and inclinations of young Ayman described above? Well… they must be not of so high opinion of our I.Q., then…

However, what is important in the above excerpt is this: the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" (the exceptionally idiotic name, which sounds for a Muslim about as idiotic as an organization's name "Imperialistic Capitalism" concocted by North Korean secret services would sound for an American) seems to have an alternative name that sounds merely as "al-Jihad".

Hmm… This is quite intriguing information, indeed. Just to remind you, that while the combination of words "Islamic Jihad" sounds very silly for the Muslims because "Jihad" cannot be anything but "Islamic", it is not so silly when it comes to the perception of the Western security officials. The point is that those security officials do not know anything at all about the Islamic terminology or logic associated with it, but know very well that the "original" so-called "Islamic Jihad" used to take responsibility for all nuclear "car"-bombings in Beirut in the '80s in anonymous telephone calls. Therefore, naming an organization "Islamic Jihad" (whether in Lebanon, or in Egypt, or elsewhere) would immediately alert the security officials around the world, since these security officials would perceive such an organization as specializing in particularly *nuclear* bombings. Thus, any terror organization named "Islamic Jihad" is a nuclear terror organization *"by definition"*. Of course, it is not so with an organization that is simply named "al-Jihad" without any moronic "Islamic" addition.

Since the above piece of information about the double-naming is indeed intriguing, let us verify our suspicions by reviewing a corresponding Wikipedia article on the so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad"[579]. I quote:

"…The ***Egyptian Islamic Jihad*** *(Arabic: الجهاد الإسلامي المصري) (EIJ), also known as the Salafi Jihad movement,* ***formerly called simply Islamic Jihad*** *(الجهاد الإسلامي) and* ***Liberation Army for Holy Sites*****) originally referred to as "al-Jihad"***, *and* ***then "the Jihad Group", or "the Jihad Organization"****, is an Egyptian Islamist group active since the late 1970s. It is under worldwide embargo by the United Nations as* ***an affiliate of al-Qaeda****. It is also banned by several individual governments including that of the Russian Federation.* ***Between 1991 and 2011****, it has been* ***led by Ayman al-Zawahiri****. …"*

I think a discerning reader got the point even from this little introductory part alone. The important is that:

---

[579] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Egyptian_Islamic_Jihad

1) The so-called “Egyptian Islamic Jihad” was not originally named as such. Originally, it was only “al-Jihad” and even when it changed its name twice in the later times, neither of its two new names included an imbecile combination of the words “Islamic” and “Jihad” yet.

2) This organization from the year 1991 (I hope you remember from our previous considerations that the year 1991 was a turning point in the new history of the so-called “nuclear terror”) was led by Ayman al-Zawahiri.

3) Since the Americans occupied Saudi Arabia only in 1990 (after the production with Saddam’s occupation of Kuwait), and considering that this organization was formerly known as “Liberation Army for Holy Sites” and “simply Islamic Jihad” (not “Egyptian” yet), it shall be presumed, that the former al-Jihad’s elevation to the new, *by definition* “nuclear” status occurred particularly in the year of 1991. This was evidently connected to the leadership of Ayman al-Zawahiri and to the fact of the American military occupation of Saudi Arabia.

4) As such (because of the apparent connection of the so-called “Islamic Jihad” to the cause of the liberating of the Holy Sites of Hedjaz from the occupation by the ungodly U.S. army) the aims of the so-called “Islamic Jihad” coincided with the aims of Osama bin Laden. As you probably remember, Osama came back from Afghanistan in 1990. Soon, he became one of the most irreconcilable opponents of the American occupation of Saudi Arabia. As a result, Osama was banished from Saudi Arabia in 1992 and even his Saudi citizenship was revoked by the Saudi authorities.

5) Officially, it was recognized that the so-called “Egyptian Islamic Jihad” was allegedly “an affiliate” of the so-called “Al-Qaeda”.

All of the above, in short, could be interpreted / summarized as follows:

The so-called “good guys”, who suddenly lost all their real and imaginary enemies at once in 1989, promoted their shill, Ayman al-Zawahiri, the supposed “radical Islamist theologian”, although a medical doctor by education, to the leadership of the former “al-Jihad” (that existed since the ‘70s). He became the head of this organization by the year of 1991 (to ensure his promotion, the Freemasons imprisoned a previous head of this organization for life). Upon becoming the leader of the former “al-Jihad”, Ayman al-Zawahiri, acting on the instruction of his handlers, re-named the organization first into the “Liberation Army for Holy Sites”, and later – into the “Islamic Jihad”, and again – into the “Egyptian Islamic Jihad”. In the course of time (when it was later decided to stake on the so-called “Al-Qaeda” then growing cucumbers in Sudan), acting on the instruction of his handlers, al-Zawahiri began to develop “affiliation” with the so-called “Al-Qaeda” in order to implicate the latter in the “nuclear terror”. Finally, to attract public attention to his newly renamed organization (that was about to “car”-bomb the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing), al-Zawahiri organized the unprecedented Luxor massacre, machine-gunning and hacking to death 58 foreign tourists and 4 Egyptians, and “suiciding” the 6 supposed assailants. It was not al-Zawahiri personally, of course, who organized the massacre, but he was puffed up as the supposed leader of the perpetrators and he himself did his real best to maintain this notion. I think all of it is pretty obvious.

Let us continue reading the Wikipedia article on Ayman al-Zawahiri. It is interesting to read about his career, as well as about his supposed “Afghan adventure”, since it is widely believed that al-Zawahiri was also a volunteer of the mujahedeen movement in Afghanistan during its occupation by ungodly Soviet troops in the ‘80s.

*“…**Career***

*Ayman al-Zawahiri worked in the medical field as a surgeon. In **1985**, al-Zawahiri went to Saudi Arabia on **Hajj** and **stayed to practice medicine in Jeddah for a year** as a reportedly qualified surgeon; when his organization merged with bin Laden's al-Qaeda, he became bin Laden's personal advisor and physician. **He had first met bin Laden in Jeddah in 1986**…”*

Hmm… Interesting. First of all, despite common misconception (many people believe that al-Zawahiri first met Osama bin Laden in Afghanistan or in nearby Pakistan during the Afghan war), al-Zawahiri met Osama for the first time in peaceful Jeddah in 1986.

However, there is a much more important detail that, perhaps, not too many people pay attention to. For the “radical Islamist theologian” Ayman al-Zawahiri, who was born in 1951, and who, as the young “Islamist”, supposedly worked on overthrowing the ungodly government of Egypt since he was 14, it took

"only" some 15-18 years (considering that he was already 34 in 1985) to find time and assemble enough courage to venture into the obligatory Hajj to the distant land of Hedjaz (despite the fact that Saudi Arabia was as close as just across the narrow Red Sea from his home Egypt). This one is probably the most illustrative detail that effectively betrays a typical Freemasonic shill in this "Islamic theologian".

Let us read about his actual Afghani adventures – since many people believed that al-Zawahiri was allegedly a militant mujahedeen who bravely fought the ungodly Soviet Army in Afghanistan. The Wikipedia article continues about his career:

*"…**Red Crescent***

*In 1981, Ayman al-Zawahiri also traveled to Peshawar, Pakistan, where he worked in a Red Crescent hospital treating wounded refugees. There he became friends with the Canadian Ahmed Khadr, and the two **shared a number of conversations** about the need for Islamic government and the needs of the Afghan people.*

In 1993, al-Zawahiri traveled to the United States, where he addressed several California mosques under his Abdul Mu'iz pseudonym, relying on his credentials from the Kuwaiti Red Crescent to raise money for Afghan children who had been injured by Soviet land mines – he only raised $2000…"

As you see, the stories about the brave exploits of al-Zawahiri in Afghanistan were greatly exaggerated – he was merely a doctor who treated refugees in Pakistan. Moreover, he was not an illegal field doctor associated with the actual illegal combatants. He worked under the aegis of the Red Crescent (that is a Mahometan equivalent of the Red Cross), in a perfectly legal manner. And even when it comes to his travel to the United States (ostensibly to raise money for children "injured by the Soviet land mines", but most probably to attend some Freemasonic courses on the nuclear terror project), this "radical Islamic theologian" raised in several California mosques the ridiculous sum of 2,000 USD – hardly enough to cover the cost of his ticket to the United States and back.

However, the most important observation could be made from comparing of these two important milestones in Ayman al-Zawahiri's biography: in 1981 he travelled to Peshawar, Pakistan, as the perfectly legal medical doctor, while in 1985 he decided, at last, to commit the obligatory Hajj, and after that decided to pursue his medical practice in Jeddah till 1986 (where he met Osama bin Laden).

In my humble opinion, it could be interpreted as follows. Till 1981 (or even till some later time) Ayman al-Zawahiri was a typical secular Egyptian citizen that had nothing to do with any "Islam" whatsoever, and neither he had anything to do with the Freemasonic sect or with the CIA. However, when he arrived to Peshawar to work as a doctor for the Red Crescent, he was apparently noticed by some Freemasonic operatives (or by the CIA operatives, which is basically the same thing). These Freemasonic/CIA operatives were busy at this moment re-educating Afghani children in Pakistani refugee camps from the hated feudal Adat to the "properly Islamic" so-called "Shariah". As you probably remember, these so re-educated Islamic students, a/k/a "Talibs", would form the infamous Taliban movement that, with the support of the Pakistani ISI and the American CIA, would conquer Afghanistan in 1996, abolish the Adat, and install the extremely annoying regime there that was based on the so-called "Shariah law".

The point is that the Freemasons do not have enough of highly-reliable, and in the same time educated Arab cadres at their disposal. They have in their ranks a lot of reliable Europeans and quite a few reliable secular Jews/Israelis. However, the Freemasons severely lack reliable Arabs. They lack them to such an extent, that often they resort to the use of Arab-speaking Jews from the Mossad, capable of passing for Arabs, because they cannot find reliable original Arabs. That is why rare reliable educated Arab cadres such as Saddam Hussein, Hafez Assad, or Muammar Kaddafi are so highly valued in the Freemasonic sect.

Most probably, during the abovementioned "*number of conversations*", the Freemasons noticed the young Egyptian doctor and appreciated his education, his diligence (the diligence is a highly valuable feature for their operative, because the "non-existent" Freemasons suppose never do mistakes that might betray their existence), and his potential usability to the sect. That is why al-Zawahiri was enlisted, brainwashed (the Freemasons also brainwash their cadres), educated in the Freemasonic secrecy and in their operational art, trained in the acting technique (the thing obligatory for any and every Freemasonic operative), and so – converted to the "radical Islamic theologian". His supposedly "radical Islamist biography" was concocted in a backdated manner (the Freemasons are masters of such an art), while to formally match an image of the "Islamic scholar", al-Zawahiri, at last, was sent to commit the obligatory Hajj in 1985 (at the age of 34, just to remind you, while being "radical Islamist" supposedly from the age of

14, the latest). Of course, to develop missing contacts among Islamic scholars and to increase his "Islamic" practice, al-Zawahiri was told to remain in Saudi Arabia for some time. That is exactly why the newly concocted "Hajji" practiced medicine in Jeddah at least a year after committing his belated Hajj.

I could be mistaken, of course, but, being cynical and knowing the Freemasonic methods quite well, I presume that I am not mistaken in the above presumption.

The Wikipedia article on al-Zawahiri continues:

*"…**Marriage***

Ayman Al-Zawahiri has been married at least four times. His wives include Azza Ahmed Nowari and Umaima Hassan.

*In 1978, Ayman Al-Zawahiri married Azza Ahmed Nowari, a student of Cairo University that was studying **philosophy**. Their wedding, at the **Continental Hotel in Opera Square**, was very **conservative**, with **separate areas for both men and women**, and **no music, photographs, or light-hearted humour**. Many years later, when the United States attacked Afghanistan following the September 11 attacks in 2001, **Azza had no idea that Zawahiri had supposedly been a jihadi emir** (commander) for the last decade.…"*

Here we could make quite a few interesting observations. The fact that al-Zawahiri's wife Azza had no idea that her husband was the "jihadi emir" for the last decade until 9/11, is the least important of these observations. Much more important is that at the age of 26, "radical Islamic theologian" Ayman al-Zawahiri married not an obedient daughter of some devout Muslim from Mecca and not even some pious daughter of another conservative Islamic scholar from Egypt. Instead, he married a pretty secular student of the secular Cairo University, who studied there the ungodly discipline – *philosophy*.

You have to know, that the seemingly "inoffensive" scientific discipline named "philosophy" (here we are talking about the modern Western philosophy, of course) is nothing else than the corner stone in the fundament of the rest of the Freemasonic pseudo-sciences that are designed to cement the secularism of their slave-owning society. Not too many people seem to realize today that it is actually the very Western philosophy, with its notorious three-dimensional "metaphysics", with its alleged "endlessness and eternity of the Universe", and with its concept of the alleged "materiality of the consciousness", that effectively prevents the majority of "educated" Europeans affected by it, from sincerely believing in God – the most "advanced" of them would rather believe in some alleged "extraterrestrials" from within the Universe, but not in the Creator of the Universe Whose abode is *outside* of it. On the other hand, it is again the very Western philosophy, with its so-called "ethics" and "aesthetics", along with its so-called "morality", that serves as the basis for the infamous "political correctness" that, in turn, effectively prevents the educated slaves of the Freemasons from any defiant thinking.

Do not forget, that in general, philosophy is the mother of all sciences, the political foundation of the society, and the basis of the concepts of good and evil as perceived by the society. Therefore, if philosophy is misleading, the entire society will be misled.

In the feudal society there was only one book on philosophy – the Holy Scripture. All alternative "philosophers" were burned at the stake as the worst kind of heretics who dared to encroach upon the very foundations of the Faith. All works of those ancient Greek philosophers (who were either pagans or atheists, in case you forgot it) were heavily suppressed, as being inconsistent with the Christian, Islamic, and Judaic doctrines.

When the Freemasons converted the former feudal society to the slave-owning one, abolishing the Law of God and making "separation of church and state", they could not afford keeping the religious philosophy as a fundament of the new "secular" sciences, of course. That is exactly why they instilled the new atheistic philosophy that is known today as "modern Western philosophy". This "philosophy" is obligatory for any and every university course, and, particularly, for anyone who wishes to have a postgraduate academic degree. Do you know that irrespective of your actual specialization (you can be a chemist, a physician, a medic, an astronomer, a biologist, a geologist, a jurist, a mathematician, etc.) before you become a "Doctor of science" you have to pass a preliminary stage that in the West is known as a "Doctor of Philosophy" a/k/a "Ph.D."? In modern Russia and in the latter days of the USSR, for

example, in order to have a postgraduate degree[580], the post-graduate student must learn only three subjects – his specialty, a foreign language, and *philosophy*. As you can see, philosophy (that seemingly had nothing to do with his actual specialty) was obligatory too, being one of only three subjects. Moreover, some essential parts of this "philosophy" are integrated into some other disciplines, and, in disguise of the latter, are being taught to younger slaves even in obligatory secondary schools.

In fact, so-called "modern Western philosophy" is nothing else than the *ideological vaccine* the so-called "good guys" use to prevent any revolutionary inclinations in the educated strata of the society – primarily, in those folks with post-graduate degrees, of course, but also in those holding ordinary university diplomas. When it comes to the lower strata of the society, the corresponding "ideological vaccine" is the well-known anti-Semitism, which effectively precludes the bipeds from any rebellious thinking (I hope you realize, that if you are an anti-Semite, you have no chance to duly appreciate the contradiction between the "Jewish" First Commandment and the Egyptian pyramid on one US dollar-bill). However, the anti-Semitism could only work with the cattle or with the least educated folks; it would apparently fail in case of the educated people, especially those with doctoral degrees. Therefore, the so-called "philosophy" is the replacement of the anti-Semitism for the educated slaves.

Thus, modern Western philosophy is an essential tool that allows the Freemasons to keep an educated man in the Egyptian slavery. It is a bit brutal to say so, but this is the naked truth. No Doctor of Jurisprudence (who was, of course, a "philosopher" too) was able to prevent the gradual enslavement of the secular citizens by the cop during the last 100 years, for example. No Doctor of Physics (who was a "philosopher" in any case) stood up and questioned the 9/11 production on the grounds that aluminum could not penetrate steel. No Doctor of History and no Doctor of Sociology (who combined jobs of "philosophers" too) revealed to their gullible students that the so-called "Shariah code" was invented and instilled on colonized Muslims by a special ideological department of the British military intelligence and therefore it had nothing to do with Islam whose code was the Adat of Prophet Musa that used to condition feudalism. You can continue the list. In fact, the "philosopher" would be the first to keep his mouth shut, because he was taught the so-called "ethics" as the *philosophical basis* for the infamous "political correctness". Indeed, while philosophy supposes to be the "mother of all sciences", the current "philosophy" is the "mother of all lies".

Here is a quotation from the Wikipedia article on "philosophy" that deals with the transitional period between the medieval philosophy and the so-called "renaissance" (or the so-called "re-discovery" by the Freemasons of the ancient pagan philosophies formerly suppressed by the Christians and by the Muslims)[581]:

*"…**Medieval philosophy** is the philosophy of Western Europe and the Middle East during the Middle Ages, **roughly extending from the Christianization of the Roman Empire until the Renaissance**. ~~Medieval~~ philosophy is defined partly by the **rediscovery** and further development of **classical Greek and Hellenistic** philosophy, and partly by **the need to address theological problems** and **to integrate the then widespread sacred doctrines** of Abrahamic religion (Islam, Judaism, and Christianity) **with secular learning**…"*

All you have to do in the above quotation is to strike out the mistakenly used word "~~Medieval~~" in the second sentence and change it to "Modern". As you can see, when the Freemasons were undermining feudalism in Europe, they "rediscovered" so-called "classical Greek and Hellenistic" philosophies developed by the heathen of the pre-Christian era and "further developed" their paganish ideas. They called this "Renaissance", i.e. "rebirth" or "revival". Guess "revival" of what? Of the former antique *paganism* destroyed by the Christians in Europe, of course. Many people seem not to remember what thing was actually "revived" as a result of the so-called "Renaissance"…

The problem the Freemasons were then facing – as the Wikipedia quotation honestly informs us – was to reconcile the "then widespread sacred doctrines of Islam, Judaism and Christianity" (most importantly, the Commandment Number One prohibiting from coming back to the slave-owning Egypt by denouncing the God) with the so-called "secular learning". Do not forget that "secular" means "ungodly", at least, in the

---

[580] In the former USSR and in some other former socialist countries, the first post-graduate degree was not called "Ph.D", like in the West, but a "Candidate of Sciences" – a degree preceding the "Doctor of Sciences". Though, it did not change anything in principle – one of the main subjects to be learned was Western philosophy anyway.
[581] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Philosophy

language of the Barbarians. Thus, the so-called "philosophy" is the basic "scientific" tool the Freemasons use to reconcile the potential believer in God with the Egyptian slavery.

Coming back to our Doctor Ayman al-Zawahiri, the "radical Islamic theologian" who married Azza Ahmed Nowari, a student of Cairo University that was studying philosophy.

Try to understand that it is only for a typical "secular citizen" this Freemasonic "philosophy" looks like a kind of "scientific discipline" (despite its glaring inconsistency with logic and even with fundamental scientific discoveries of the recent decades[582] and despite its being blatantly contradictory to the Holy Scripture). For a real believer, lest the Islamic scholar, the Western philosophy is the *blasphemy* for which only a couple of centuries ago heretics used to be burned at stake. So, to believe that a "radical Islamic theologian" would marry such a philosopher-girl is about the same as to believe that he would marry a male homosexual.

Nonetheless, our "radical Islamic theologian" Ayman al-Zawahiri, who supposedly fought the ungodly secular government of Egypt since the age of 14, at the age of 26 decided to marry a girl specializing in the worst profanity – secular Western philosophy… This looks "logical", doesn't it?

Another interesting detail is that his "conservative" wedding with the supposedly "separate areas for men and women" and allegedly "without even photographs and music" took place in such a vestige of the decadent Western culture as the "Continental Hotel in Opera Square". Not a bad choice for the "radical Islamic theologian", was it? Finally, try to remember, that despite being so "pious" at the age of 26 that even conducting his wedding in such a "conservative" manner, this "radical Islamic theologian" did not

---

[582] It shall be known that in the 20th century, there were quite a few fundamental scientific discoveries made that were fully compliant with the religious doctrine and totally inconsistent with secular Western philosophy. The former notion of the alleged "evolution of species" was effectively disproved by the discovery of DNA that was clearly a mathematical program written by "some rational being"; by no means such a mathematical program could "evolve" or "write itself". The former "philosophic" Freemasonic notion of the alleged "endlessness and eternity of the Universe" was effectively disproved with the development of the new science – physical cosmology (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Physical_cosmology) and with fundamental discoveries of physicists, astronomers and mathematicians. All of them clearly prove that our Universe constitutes a kind of closed space of a special form that has a corresponding curvature of space, and that our Universe currently expands with a certain definite speed. This, in turn, allows calculating the finite age of the Universe and to conclude that initially, the actual Universe and the entire matter it consists of were compressed in a single spot and that "someone" from *outside* of the Universe caused the initial expansion of this "spot". In fact, this scientific discovery perfectly matches what was stated in the Quran (21:30) 1,400 year ago: our entire Universe indeed used to be a spot that had no space and no time, and it was the God Creator Who caused the Universe to expand from that spot, so creating the time and the space. The alleged three-dimensional "metaphysics", which the Freemasons managed to instill on the secular society of their slaves, used to be in a blatant contradiction with the religious concept stating that there were 7 worlds ("heavens"), of which ours, the three-dimensional one, was the lowest, and the seventh, the 10-dimentional one, was the highest. This was difficult to comprehend until scientists, specialists in particle physics, in their attempt to to reconcile quantum mechanics and general relativity arrived to a so-called "string theory" http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/String_theory. The problem with it (which the Freemasons made sure to suppress in the most heavily manner due to its extreme political incorrectness) was that the strings actually existed in 10 dimensions (exactly 10; not 9, not 11, not 8, not 12, but precisely 10). This allowed constructing not only 3-dimentional matter like ours, but any higher-dimensional matter up to 10-dimensional one inclusive, which supposed to be the very matter of the "seventh heaven". This delivered the second mortal blow to the Freemasonic "philosophy" (the first one being the theory of the Big Bang http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Big_Bang that popped up after the 1927 and 1929 discoveries of the Belgian Catholic priest Georges Lemaître and the U.S. astronomer Edwin Hubble). Even the disputed notion that God created swine by transforming some rebellious tribes of men into pigs has been finally confirmed by the modern science. Geneticists effectively proved that a pig differs from a man only by its outward appearance – the major parts of DNAs and the corresponding internal body structures are identical to such an extent that even pig's blood could be use for transfusion and pig's internal organs – for transplantations into human beings. The former Freemasonic denial of spirits was effectively corrected by scientific experiments that not only established that a spirit has physical properties, including some weight, but even that the mammals' and birds' bodies owe the phenomenon of their constant high temperature (moreover, independent of how warm is dress/fur, how nutritious is food, and what is the temperature outside) to the spirit inside the body that is known to be created by God from "flames of scorching fire". Actually, any and every fundamental postulate of the secular Western "philosophy" was effectively disproved by recent scientific discoveries. Nonetheless, the Freemasons stubbornly keep their "philosophy" intact and continue lecturing it to gullible students as if nothing new was recently discovered by science.

bother to make an obligatory pilgrimage (a/k/a the "Hajj") to the nearby Islamic Holy Sites until he became 34 years old.

However, the most illustrative (and the most impressive for a simpleton, I presume) is this part of the Wikipedia article on al-Zawahiri:

*"…**Death of Family***

Ayman al-Zawahiri's wife and two of his six children were killed in an air strike on Afghanistan by US forces in late 2001, following the September 11 attacks on the USA: Azza, Mohammed and Aisha. After an American bombardment of a building at Gardez, Azza was pinned under debris of a guesthouse roof. ***Concerned for her modesty, she "refused to be excavated" because "men would see her face"****. Her four-year-old daughter Aisha had not been hurt by the bombing but died from exposure in the cold night while Afghan rescuers tried to save his wife, Azza.*

Zawahiri later wrote of his anger with the public reaction*. "This meant that they wanted my daughter, who was two at the time, and the daughters of other colleagues, to be orphans. Who cried or cared for our daughters?"…"* [Here al-Zawahiri apparently referred to the published reactions of Euro-American simpletons who swallowed the above story and apparently expressed opinions that roughly sounded like this: "if this Islamist bitch was so silly that she even refused the rescue workers to see her face she certainly deserved her death".]

As you can understand from the above story, the evil U.S. forces attempted to kill al-Zawahiri's wife, Azza, along with his children, by bombing the guest-house, but did not succeed in killing them right away. His pious wife (educated in ungodly modern Western philosophy, just to remind you) preferred to die, nonetheless, because she was so concerned for her modesty that she preferred honorable death to the shame of showing her face to the impious Afghani rescue workers.

We could only guess if Zawahiri's "late" wife was as pious as hiding her face from her impious classmates while studying blasphemous Freemasonic "philosophy" in the secular Cairo University back in the mid-70s…

I think, this should be enough to get the point in regard to the personality of "Doctor Abu Moez" a/k/a "Ayman al-Zawahiri". He was a typical shill, but he was concocted quite rudely, so that his handlers did not even bother to elaborate his legend to sound a bit plausible… It seems that the so-called "good guys" are not of too high opinion of the I.Q. of the modern Arabs…

However, in order to complete the picture, let us review some materials showing the relationship between Osama bin Laden and Ayman al-Zawahiri.

There is a very interesting CNN article intriguingly named ***"Egyptian doctor emerges as terror mastermind"***, apparently a part of some former CNN broadcast. It is published here:
http://edition.cnn.com/CNN/Programs/people/shows/zawahiri/profile.html

Let us review some quotes from this material (words in the **bold** font are, as usual, highlighted by me):

"(CNN) -- Ayman al-Zawahiri emerged ***from a privileged upbringing*** *in Egypt to become one of the world's most wanted terrorists…"*

Not a bad beginning, is it?

"…The bespectacled 52-year-old surgeon ***formally merged*** *his group, Egyptian* ***Islamic Jihad****, with al Qaeda* ***in 1998****, becoming leader Osama bin Laden's personal physician and closest confidant…"*

"….An Islamic fundamentalist, al-Zawahiri joined the outlawed Egyptian Islamic Jihad group as a teenager, being jailed twice for helping plot assassinations of two Egyptian leaders.

He eventually became the group's leader, which was dedicated to the creation of an Islamic state in Egypt, and in the 1980s he joined Mujahedeen fighting Soviet forces in Afghanistan..."

As you can see, the "militant Islamist" biography of al-Zawahiri (who used to hate violent sports in his youth, just to remind you) now includes the claims that he was allegedly "jailed twice" for his assassination activities and, moreover, that he allegedly "joined the mujahedeen forces fighting" the

Soviets in Afghanistan. Moreover, they went as far as to elevate this "radical Islamist" to the level of "Islamic Fundamentalist" (just to remind you, in case you forgot it, that "Islamic Fundamentalism" is an extreme anti-masonic doctrine, which insists that the fundament of Islam is the Tawart rather than the Quran, and calls for the new Exodus from the slave-owning Egypt to the Promised Land by restoring the Law of Prophet Musa as the only law of society; it has nothing to do with the so-called "Shariah" or "Wahhabism"; quite to the contrary, it is the mortal enemy of the latter).

"…There he befriended and joined forces with bin Laden. ***Before and after September 11, al-Zawahiri appeared on numerous video and audiotapes calling for attacks against Western*** *targets and urging Muslims to support his cause.*

"Ayman al-Zawahiri is effectively Osama bin Laden's No. 2," said CNN terrorism analyst Peter Bergen. ***"He is his closest adviser."*** *…"*

Do not even doubt that this is true. Indeed, al-Zawahiri managed to approach Osama and to become his "closest adviser" and indeed "before" and "after" 9/11 al-Zawahiri made sure to appear on numerous video and audiotapes calling for the attacks against the Western targets, thus, effectively linking the so-called "Al-Qaeda" (that he managed to merge his so-called "Islamic Jihad" into) to the 9/11 attacks.

"…He left Egypt in 1985 ***and made his way to*** *Peshawar, Pakistan, where he worked as a surgeon treating the fighters who were waging holy war against Soviet troops in Afghanistan…"*

As you see, now al-Zawahiri, who was merely working in a perfectly legal manner for the Red Crescent hospital in Peshawar (actually, in 1981, not in 1985) claimed "to make his way" (implying to a simpleton that it was allegedly an illegal trip) to Peshawar…

"…That is where Zawahiri met bin Laden, a prominent Mujahedeen leader and who ***also had left behind a privileged upbringing to*** *join the fight in Afghanistan. The two became close, linked by their common bond as "Afghan Arabs." …"*

Oh, really? But shortly before we have learned that al-Zawahiri first met Osama in peaceful city of Jeddah in Saudi Arabia in 1986… However, an interesting thing is that Osama bin Laden indeed "had left behind a privileged upbringing to join the fight" (do not forget that Osama's father was a billionaire). That is why, it was important for the so-called "good guys" to concoct a personality that "also" "left behind a privileged upbringing" in order to match the merits of Osama that was obviously missing some "good companion".

"…After the war against the Soviets ended, Zawahiri was unable to return to Egypt.

Instead, he joined bin Laden in Sudan, where he planned terror activities, including an attack on the Egyptian Embassy in Pakistan. He was also linked to assassination attempts on several Egyptian politicians. …"

So, as you see, now the nuclear "car"-bombing of the Egyptian Embassy in Islamabad, Pakistan, which in 1995 was not blamed on any so-called "Al-Qaeda" or on any so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" yet, now is blamed on both – Osama bin Laden and Ayman al-Zawahiri, which supposedly jointly planned that bombing while in Sudan…

"…A ***new al Qaeda*** *emerges*

After reuniting in Afghanistan, bin Laden and al-Zawahiri ***appeared together in early 1998 announcing*** *the formation of the World Islamic Front for the Jihad Against the Jews and the Crusaders --* ***formally merging the Egyptian Islamic Jihad and al Qaeda****, bin Laden's group.*

The two issued a fatwa, or decree, that said, "The judgment ***to kill and fight Americans*** *and* ***their allies****,* ***whether civilians*** *or military,* ***is an obligation*** *for every Muslim."*

Al-Zawahiri and Osama bin Laden were indicted for allegedly masterminding the twin bombings of the U.S. embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on August 7, 1998. …"

Here we are coming closer to the main point. As you can see, "educated" "theologian" Ayman al-Zawahiri not only formally merged his so-called "Egyptian Islamic Jihad" to form and, what is more important – *to announce* the "new al Qaeda", prior to the "car"-bombings of the U.S. Embassies in Kenya and Tanzania on the anniversary of the Hiroshima bombing, but also conveniently issued fatwas justifying killing the

Americans (and, of course, the Jews), including the civilian ones, moreover elevating these killings to the level of “an obligation for every Muslim”.

*“…"Al-Zawahiri's **influence on bin Laden has been profound**," Bergen said. "According to a number of people who know both men, [al-Zawahiri] **helped** [bin Laden] become **more radical**, **more anti-American** and **more violent**." …”*

This is, probably, the most important part of the CNN article. Indeed, it was no one else than al-Zawahiri, whose influence on Osama was indeed “profound”, who “helped” Osama become “more radical”, “more anti-American”, and “more violent” [and, I would add from myself – “more nuclear”]…

The point is that if you carefully look into Osama’s biography, you will notice that he clearly lacked education. He dropped out of the college in 1979, at the age of 22, and this was all his scholarship. The rest of his time he spent doing anything, except resuming his studies... Even though Osama on several instances made his photos against bookshelves full of volumes, it shall not mislead you – this was merely a publicity stunt. Osama used to issue fatwas and therefore he wanted to appear “educated”, while in reality he was not. Even if he read some clever books from time to time, and so increased his knowledge in some matters, the formal education was apparently missing in his case. It does not mean that Osama was stupid, of course. Obviously, he was not. Moreover, a lack of the formal education (especially of the modern, the Freemasonic one) does not really harm a person. Quite to the contrary – self-educated people are often more free-minded and correspondingly cleverer compared to the formally educated folks; it is because they have a benefit of being able to choose what they want to learn and an option to skip all those Freemasonic “secular” subjects that are intended to dupe students in an obligatory manner – such as, for example, so-called “Western philosophy”. However, a lack of a formal education and a corresponding lack of a diploma often constitute a psychological problem – a person lacking a diploma might feel “inferior”, often developing a corresponding psychological complex.

The Freemasons are very experienced. They know psychology very well – much better than many of you could even imagine. They know all psychological complexes, which a typical person might develop, for example. So, it is easy for the Freemasons to establish that a certain person, who lacks a formal diploma, apparently suffers from lack of certain knowledge and from a certain psychological complex, in addition. That is why when they need to influence someone who is a subject of their interest, they typically plant on him their operative in disguise of someone “knowledgeable” and “respectable”, who approaches as a “friend”, but must be perceived as a “teacher”. For this reason, the Freemasons could even especially train such an operative in certain additional subjects that are known to be of interest of the victim – exclusively in order to impress their student with the supposedly “encyclopedic” knowledge of the new “friend”.

For example, if the Freemasons know that you are interested in botany and in the history of ancient China, your new “friend” might “accidentally” reveal such a profound knowledge of these two disciplines that you would think that he is equally well-versed in all other scientific disciplines and his knowledge is truly encyclopedic, unlike yours. Unless you are exceptionally cynical, it would never occur to you that the Freemasons, who have planted that “new friend” on you, had simply studied your interests in advance and ordered their operative to take crash-courses on the two subjects of your interest in order to impress you. Typically, this psychological assault of the Freemasons on their victim begins with “impressing” the victim by the “level” of the assailant and this inevitably leads to the strong influence that the “teacher” could exercise on his gullible “student”, eventually dominating the latter in the most shameless manner.

Thus, considering the actual educational level of Osama bin Laden, aggravated by his apparent sincerity (that often borders on *gullibility*, as you probably know), it shall be presumed that Osama was merely a victim of the “educated” so-called “theologian” Doctor Ayman al-Zawahiri. This Freemasonic shill indeed “helped” Osama to become “more radical” and “more violent”, and did his real best to convert Osama into the self-announced “nuclear terrorist”.

Maybe I am wrong, of course, but my usual cynicism suggests me that it was exactly the case. I believe that Osama was not a shill, as believed by many, but merely a “useful idiot”, albeit a very sincere and genuine one. The shill was (and “is”) Ayman al-Zawahiri – there is more than enough evidence to establish this obvious fact.

Another indication of the suggestion that Osama bin Laden was most probably a “useful idiot”, rather than a shill, is that following the 9/11 affair, the U.S. officials used to concoct some footage where apparently fake Osama was shown as commending the successful 9/11 attacks, which supposedly “benefited Islam”.

I hope you still remember that infamous footage and understand what I am talking about (if not, you can refresh your memory by watching it here[583])

Above – screenshot from the infamous DoD video footage showing fake "Osama bin Laden" discussing the 9/11 attacks with Khaled al-Harbi and revealing "his" foreknowledge in the process.

The above picture is a frame grab from the infamous videotape released by the U.S. Department of Defense on December 13, 2001. This picture is available on this Wikipedia web page http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/File:2001-12-13-frame-grab-DoD.jpg

The page also contains the following descriptions:

Source: *http://www.defense.gov/photos/newsphoto.aspx?newsphotoid=3788/ http://publicintelligence.net/osama-bin-laden-december-13-2001-video-with-transcript/*

Author: *Al Qaeda, the global militant Islamist organization*

This is how, for example, this infamous video-fakery (supposedly "recovered by the U.S. forces somewhere in Jalalabad") is being described by the Wikipedia article on Osama bin Laden[584]:

*"Bin Laden **initially denied involvement in the attacks**. On September 16, 2001, **bin Laden read a statement** later broadcast by Qatar's Al Jazeera satellite channel **denying responsibility** for the attack.*[585]

---

[583] http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=KhctMpvszqQ
More details here: http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0JwRe5i_VDQ or here:
http://www.dailymotion.com/video/x8b9sf_fake-osama-bin-laden-video_news#.UUyene7V85I
[584] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Osama_bin_Laden
[585] "Pakistan to Demand Taliban Give Up Bin Laden as Iran Seals Afghan Border". Fox News. Associated Press. September 16, 2001. Retrieved May 28, 2010.

In a videotape ***recovered by U.S. forces in November 2001 in Jalalabad****, bin Laden was seen discussing the attack with Khaled al-Harbi in a way that indicates foreknowledge.*[586] *The tape was broadcast on various news networks on December 13, 2001.* ***The merits of this translation have been disputed****. Arabist Dr. Abdel El M. Husseini stated: "This translation is very problematic. At the most important places where it is held to prove the guilt of bin Laden, it is not identical with the Arabic."'*[587]

I hope you are cynical enough to spot the "little lie" in a form of the "opinion of the Arabist Dr." and designed to distract your attention from the far more important BIG LIE. The problem is not that on this videotape "fake Osama" pronounces his supposed "foreknowledge" of the 9/11 attacks in an "ambiguous" manner, making the English translation supposedly "not identical" to the actual Arabic words spoken. The problem is that actual "Osama" is fake on this bogus videotape so rudely concocted by the so-called "good guys". Therefore, it is not "the merits of this translation" that supposes to be disputed. It is the physiognomy of fake "Osama".

The point is that if Osama were really a shill, the so-called "good guys" would not need to concoct a fake Osama – they could use the genuine one. Logic is a stubborn thing, as you probably know…

Another point is that in the immediate aftermath of 9/11, Osama personally, as well as his equally gullible Taliban hosts, explicitly denied his involvement in the 9/11 attacks.

Yet another logical observation is that if Osama were really a shill, he would be used far, far more extensively in the propaganda efforts of the so-called "good guys" than he was used in reality. He would be ordered by his handlers to produce tons of articles, speeches, and genuine interviews, some of them certainly in English, which could be successfully used by the Western propaganda for fanning the anti-Muslim hysteria. As you see, it did not happen – the West was scarcely able to utilize only a couple of video-taped appearances of Osama where he spoke in Arabic + merely a couple of his interviews in the span of almost 10 years.

To be more fully fair, this state of affairs does not match the suggestion that Osama bin Laden was a shill. Yes, he was indeed the CIA's employee (most probably, he was only a contractor, rather than the "employee") during the time of the mujahedeen war against the Soviet troops in Afghanistan. And yes, he was instrumental in promoting the Saudi-made Wahhabi cause and the so-called "Shariah" among the Adat-inclined feudal Afghanis (again, not necessarily consciously, because as being a Saudi Arab, Osama might know little about the genuine Islam, because he was acquainted only with the perverted version of it practiced nowadays in Saudi Arabia and he might sincerely have taken it for genuine). Though, it does not necessarily mean that Osama began to willfully participate as a leading character in the drama of the so-called "nuclear terror". At least, when it comes to the humble author of these lines – he seriously doubts it.

However, it is not actually important – to understand whether Osama bin Laden was voluntarily involved into the Freemasonic "global nuclear terror / new global enemy" project or not. It does not really matter. What matters is that we have understood, at last, that:

1) The new global nuclear terror project was approved in principle around 1991-1992.
2) The new global nuclear terror project was put into practice in 1992.
3) The actual nuclear terrorist / new global enemy was not appointed till at least 1997.
4) From 1997 it was Osama bin Laden appointed to occupy the hitherto vacant position (possibly without his consent).

I cannot resist quoting here something from a certain Dr. Hugh Cort, a time-server author of two outrageous books on the so-called "nuclear terror" named ***"The American Hiroshima: Osama's Plan for a Nuclear Attack, And One Man's Attempt to Warn America"***[588] and ***"The American Hiroshima: Iran's Plan for a Nuclear Attack on the United States"***[589] .

Below here is an entire quotation (incl. photo) that I found on his web page http://www.afcpr.org/ :

---

[586] "Bin Laden on tape: Attacks 'benefited Islam greatly'". CNN. December 14, 2001. Retrieved May 28, 2010
[587] "Bin-Laden-Video: Falschübersetzung als Beweismittel?". WDR, Das Erste, MONITOR Nr. 485 am. December 20, 2001. Retrieved May 28, 2010.
[588] http://www.amazon.com/The-American-Hiroshima-Nuclear-Attempt/dp/1440186472
[589] http://www.amazon.com/The-American-Hiroshima-Nuclear-Attack/dp/1462067328/

*"…**Evidence of Osama bin Laden's "American Hiroshima" Plan***

Hamid Mir interviews Osama bin Laden near Kabul on Nov. 7, 2001

***Hamid Mir, the noted Pakistani journalist** who has interviewed Osama three times, and who is the only man who has interviewed Osama after 9/11, reports that Osama told him he has acquired twenty suitcase nuclear bombs from the former Soviet Union. Osama has a plan, his "American Hiroshima" plan, to blow up 7 or more U.S. cities with nuclear devices. There is evidence these devices have already been smuggled into the United States. Hamid Mir says he thinks Osama may pull the trigger on his "American Hiroshima" plan when Israel or the U.S. attacks Iran's nuclear sites, or he could do it sooner.*
***FBI Director Robert Mueller** told NewsMax.com that he has trouble sleeping at night for worrying about Al Qaeda's nuclear attack plans…"*

What is worth noticing in the above claim is not that Osama supposedly "told he had the Soviet mini-nukes", because this might have been concocted by the unscrupulous Pakistani scribbler acting on the orders of his masters. Though, the abundant mentioning of the words "American Hiroshima" (that were repeated in such a short text as much as three times) is apparently worth to take a note of. However, what is the most important is the date shown on the photograph – the meeting between Osama bin Laden and Hamid Mir took place on November 7, 2001 – i.e. the revelation of the alleged "nuclear aspirations" of Osama so timely coincided with the dire necessity to justify the nuclear events of 9/11.

Just to remind you, in a manner of "by the way", at that very moment the unscrupulous scribblers were concocting stories about Osama's plans to attack the U.S. citizens with the Soviet suitcase nukes, many thousands of gullible responders were freely inhaling deadly radioactive vapors on ground zero, created by the American hydrogen bombs…

The run-up to 9/11. Year 1999. Chechen adventures of Doctor al-Zawahiri.

The year 1999.

Since the permanent performer of the so-called "nuclear terror" was finally elected in the previous year (it was to be the so-called "Sunni Wahhabi Militant Islamism" represented by Osama bin Laden's "Al-Qaeda" and by Dr. Ayman al-Zawahiri's "Egyptian Islamic Jihad"), the year 1999 and the following years could scarcely change the proposed picture. The further "car-" and "truck-" bombings supposed only to lay it on thick – enhancing the actual grim picture of the so-called "nuclear terror" and paving the way to the smooth execution of its "crown of creation" – the 9/11 project.

Surprisingly, there were no "car"-bombings perpetrated by the so-called "Al-Qaeda" immediately against the United States on that year. Neither there were any perpetrated by the "Hezbollah" or by anyone else in Lebanon – in the traditional domain of the nuclear terror. At least, there were none that attracted the attention of the humble author of these lines (perhaps, I have missed some, but indeed there were no "car"-bombings prominent enough to be noticed in 1999 in Lebanon, so I presume there were none).

However, there were, still, a few nuclear bombings that occurred in the year 1999. These, while seemingly not having any direct relevance to the general line of the "nuclear terror", were, in fact, closely related to the development with its production.

The two notable mini-nukes' bombings were the infamous apartment bombings in Russian cities of Buynaksk (September 4, 1999) and Volgodonsk (September 16, 1999). The second of them we have already studied in detail in a special chapter of this book devoted to the so-called "car"-bombings. The first of them, which that took place 14 days prior to it, did not differ in principle. In that case a typical so-called "truck-bomb" was detonated in a sewage tube underground (thus, leaving a huge crater) outside an apartment building housing Russian soldiers and their families in the city of Buynaksk, in the Republic of Dagestan. Sixty-four people were killed and dozens of others were wounded. In combination with two other (most probably, genuinely conventional) apartment buildings bombings (both in Moscow) that occurred within the first two weeks of September 1999, this series of the Russian apparent bombings led to the start of the Second Chechen War in which Russia launched an all-out assault on the then de-facto independent Chechen Republic.

Appropriate political conclusions could be easily drawn by a properly educated politically incorrect observer, providing that he is cynical enough. These mini-nukes bombings, immediately blamed on the Chechen "terrorists" (by that time closely connected to Osama bin Laden's so-called "Al-Qaeda" and its Wahhabi pseudo-ideology by joined efforts of the Freemasons and of the American CIA), provided the so-called "good guys" with the following benefits:

1) They forced the Russian Government into the new war with Chechnya that would continue for many years. This, in turn, made traditionally anti-Western Russia closely united with the West in its otherwise outrageous fight against the so-called "Islamic terror", and, by extension – against the very Islam.

2) Additionally, since the Russian troops would apparently commit multiple instances of genocide against the Chechens, the Russian leaders, understandably, would not be able to blame their American counterpart for its genocidal tactics used against Muslims in Iraq, and, what is the most important – in Afghanistan. As you probably remember, the Freemasons do not care about the so-called "Muslims" in Iraq (except the feudalist Kurds there); they care only about Muslims without quotation marks – such as those in feudal Afghanistan, in the Tribal Area of Pakistan, and, by the way – in very Chechnya.

3) The "proven" fact that the Chechen "terrorists" also possess the mini-nukes (while being closely related to the so-called "Al-Qaeda", as well as to various Wahhabi organizations specialized in recruiting "fighting Muslim brothers" and financing their "Jihadist activities"), would serve for the gullible mid-ranking security officials as an "undeniable truth" that the supposed Muslim nuclear terror network was indeed world-wide. Additionally, it would also serve as a "proof" that the international "nuclear terrorists" were armed with particularly Soviet-made mini-nukes rather than with American- or Israeli-made ones.

4) The state of war against the so-called "terror" in Russia would lead to the severest curtailment of human rights and civil liberties, not to count the unprecedented growth of supposedly "anti-terror" army-like police forces in Russia, and, what is even more important – of the main NWO tool – its so-called

"Ministry of Emergency Situations" (the 100% analogue of the notorious "FEMA"). Understandably, against such Russian background, corresponding developments with the severe curtailment of human rights and of the civil liberties in the West, along with the unprecedented build-up of the police force and of various "emergency management" tools would be much easier swallowed by the citizens in the West.

5) Russian population, which traditionally holds an anti-American sentiment since the times of the Reds, aggravated by the destruction of the USSR (obviously U.S.-orchestrated) and by recent U.S. aggressions against former Yugoslavia and Iraq (I mean the first Iraqi war – do not forget that secular Russian plebs grown up during times of Khrushchev and Brezhnev know nothing about the ideology, and therefore the Freemasonic production with the "First Gulf War" was genuinely perceived by the plebs as the impudent aggression of the American imperialism against the genuine friend of the former USSR – "anti-imperialist" Saddam Hussein), now would be somehow made sympathetic with the American cause because of the appearance of the "common enemy" – the "evil Muslims".

6) The new round of the anti-terror hysteria (as well as generally anti-Muslim hysteria) unleashed in Russia following the September 1999 apartment bombings, and the so much loved by plebs "determination" demonstrated by Putin in starting the new war against the "evil Chechens", would ensure Putin's victory in the 2000 presidential elections (that otherwise could have been won by Communists). As you probably imagine, a smooth execution of the 9/11 project (and especially the smooth execution of post-9/11 components of the project) could not have been guaranteed would the Communists win the 2000 elections in Russia.

There is some little-known intriguing information available in one of Wikipedia articles dealing with one of the so-called "Al-Qaeda's" operatives known as "Ahmad Salama Mabruk". This Wikipedia article[590] contains the following (I think I have to quote a couple of entire paragraphs – just pay a special attention to those words made in **bold** by me):

*"…**Arrest and imprisonment in Russia***

*On December 1, 1996, Mabruk and Mahmud Hisham al-Hennawi - both carrying false passports - **accompanied Ayman al-Zawahiri on a trip to Chechnya**, where they hoped to re-establish the faltering al-Jihad. Their leader was traveling under the name Abdullah Imam Mohammed Amin, and trading on his medical credentials for legitimacy. The group switched vehicles three times, but were arrested within hours of entering Russian territory and spent five months in a Makhachkala prison awaiting trial. The trio pled innocence, maintaining their disguise and having other al-Jihad members from Bavari-C send the Russian authorities pleas for leniency for their "merchant" colleagues who had been wrongly arrested; and Russian Member of Parliament Nadyr Khachiliev echoed the pleas for their speedy release as al-Jihad members Ibrahim Eidarous and Tharwat Salah Shehata traveled to Dagestan to plead for their release. Shehata received permission to visit the prisoners, and is believed to have smuggled them $3000 which was later confiscated from their cell, and to have given them a letter which the Russians didn't bother to translate.*[591]

In April 1997, they were sentenced to six months, and were subsequently released a month later and ran off without paying their court-appointed attorney Abulkhalik Abdusalamov his $1,800 legal fee citing their "poverty".[592] *Shehata was sent on to Chechnya, where he met with Ibn Khattab.*[593] ***Zawahiri** and Mabruk accompanied al-Hennawi to Baku, Azerbaijan where he'd managed to secure himself a position.*[594]

In June 1998, tired of Mabruk's criticisms of his relationship with Bin Laden, al-Zawahiri allegedly banished him from al-Jihad's central operations. He subsequently remained in Azerbaijan when Zawahiri left, and set up his own militant cell under the Bavari-C name, replacing Eidarous as the regional commander, after his transfer to London.[595] [596]

---

[590] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ahmad_Salama_Mabruk
[591] Wall Street Journal, "Saga of Dr. Zawahri Sheds Light On the Roots of al Qaeda Terror"
[592] Ibid.
[593] Ibid.
[594] *Debka*, "Who Killed the Globetrotting Abu Sahal?"
[595] Gerges, Fawaz A. "The Far Enemy: Why Jihad Went Global", 2005. p. 169
[596] CNS.Miis.edu, Copy of indictment, USA v. Usama bin Laden et al. S(6)98 Crim.1023 (LBS), District Court of Southern New York, June 1999. Emphasis on page 28.

1998 arrest in Azerbaijan

In August 1998, a wiretapped phone call ***tipped off the Israeli Mossad*** *that a rendez-vous between Ihab Saqr and* ***an Iranian MOIS official*** *was planned in Baku, Azerbaijan.* ***Without a bureau in Azerbaijan, they contacted the American CIA****, who allowed a Canadian-raised* ***Mossad agent*** *to unofficially tag along as seven or eight CIA officers based in Frankfurt oversaw a local police raid on the Baku hotel room on August 20.*[597] [598] [599]

When the Azeri police received confirmation that Saqr was in his hotel room drinking coffee with others, they stormed the room grabbing all three people they found present and brought them still barefoot to the police station. It was now realised that the ***Iranian official hadn't yet shown up****, and they had instead arrested Saqr, as well as Mabruk and Essam Marzouk.*[600] [601] *They were brought to the police station, where the Mossad agent says the police "beat the crap out of them".*[602] *His laptop computer was seized, and yielded information on an Albanian cell, leading to a raid which saw five more arrested and extradited to Egypt.* [603] [604] *It also ostensibly confirmed the identity of more than a hundred others who were, or had been, arrested based on their links to the group.*[605]

An alternative telling of his arrest suggests that he had been arrested outside a Baku restaurant after American authorities had been tipped off by an informant inside al-Jihad.[606]

Imprisonment

Under *interrogation and alleged* ***torture****,*[607] *Mabruk claimed that al-Jihad had acquired* ***chemical weapons*** *over the past two years and gave up the names and locations of dozens of al-Jihad members.*[608] [609] *Although previously sentenced to death in absentia, he was instead sentenced to 15 years' imprisonment at the Huckstep Military Court.*[610] [611] *…"*

I think the reader has already grown cynical enough to be able to draw right conclusions from this Wikipedia article on his own. However, if he still doubts as to how to properly interpret this unprecedented information, I will try to help.

Here it is claimed that the avowed nuclear terror organizer "Doctor Ayman al-Zawahiri", the leader of the universally recognized nuclear terror organization that bore the thematic name "Egyptian Islamic Jihad", has allegedly travelled to Chechnya prior to a few nuclear bombings that happened there.

Additionally, it is claimed that these nuclear terror folks, headed by "Doctor al-Zawahiri" allegedly scheduled a meeting with some Iranian official from the Iranian Ministry of Intelligence and National Security (a/k/a "MOIS") in Azerbaijani capital of Baku, but their evil intentions were unmasked by the vigilant Israeli Mossad.

However, the brave and vigilant Mossad operatives were not able to act on their own (due to the factual- or alleged absence of the operational base in Baku) and therefore they preferred to inform their colleagues from the American CIA.

---

[597] Bell, Stewart. National Post, "Mossad's Canuck gets his man", October 15, 2005
[598] Salah, Muhammad. Al-Hayah, "Bin Ladin Front Reportedly Bought CBW from E. Europe", April 20, 1999
[599] Salah, Muhammad. Al-Hayah, "US Said Interrogating Jihadist Over CBW", April 21, 1999
[600] Bell, Stewart. National Post, "Mossad's Canuck gets his man", October 15, 2005
[601] Ross, Michael and Jonathan Kay. "The Volunteer: The Incredible True Story of an Israeli Spy on the Trail of International Terrorists", 2007. pp 214-224
[602] Bell, Stewart. National Post, "Mossad's Canuck gets his man", October 15, 2005
[603] Jamestown Foundation, The End of Egyptian Islamic Jihad?, February 9, 2005
[604] Rasanayagam, Angelo. "Afghanistan: A Modern History", p. 247
[605] El-Zayyat, Montasser, "The Road to al-Qaeda", 2004. tr. by Ahmed Fakry
[606] Jamestown Foundation, The End of Egyptian Islamic Jihad?, February 9, 2005
[607] Gerges, Fawaz A. "The Far Enemy: Why Jihad Went Global", 2005. p. 169
[608] Salah, Muhammad. Al-Hayah, "Bin Ladin Front Reportedly Bought CBW from E. Europe", April 20, 1999
[609] Salah, Muhammad. Al-Hayah, "US Said Interrogating Jihadist Over CBW", April 21, 1999
[610] Wall Street Journal, "Saga of Dr. Zawahri Sheds Light On the Roots of al Qaeda Terror"
[611] Al-Sharq al-Awsat, "Extracts from al-Jihad Leader al-Zawahiri's new book", December 2, 2001

Of course, it was impossible to catch the actual Iranian, because of the supposed "stupidity" of the CIA folks, who were in a hurry to capture the Arab nuclear terrorists without waiting for the Iranian. (The logical thought that educated intelligence officials from Shi'a Iran would abhor to make any deal with known Sunni Wahhabi shills of the American CIA did not occur to those gullible folks who believed this cheap production.) After this, the arresters simply beat the stupid folks from the entourage of "Doctor al-Zawahiri", and they, under torture, could confess anything.

This is, by the way, a typical Mossad's modus operandi. Having only one or two shills (I mean here "Doctor al-Zawahiri" is the only putative shill, the rest I presume were just "useful idiots"), the Mossad managed to create all necessary impressions. Particularly, that the evil nuclear terrorists from "Al-Qaedas" and "Islamic Jihads" make sinister deals with the Iranians, that they travel in disguise to Chechnya, and, moreover, that they conduct *real nuclear bombings* in Russia supposedly by the hands of their Chechen comrades-jihadists.

Thus, even though I initially presumed that the two 1999 "car"-bombings in Russia might "fall out of the approved line of the nuclear terror", in reality they were just an integral part of it.

Yet another 1999 "car"-bombing that seemingly fell out of the approved line of the nuclear terror occurred the same year in Bogota, Colombia. The characteristic nuclear features of that bombing could be easily perceived from this short quote from the contemporary news[612] (do not forget that it was 1999, i.e. the pre-9/11 era):

*"…A **badly burned** and bleeding woman was pulled from beneath the skeleton of a parked car thrown by the blast. Another woman was found face up on the sidewalk in a pool of blood. A taxi driver who survived the explosion sat shell-shocked in his badly damaged vehicle, his face bloodied, a few feet from **ground zero**…"*

Frankly speaking, I was not able to connect this particular "car"-bombing to the approved line of the nuclear terror in any way. Therefore, it must be indeed considered as a rare exception to the rule and as a mere continuation of the "commercial", cocaine-related Mossad's activities in Colombia. After a long interruption, at this point, Colombian authorities finally decided to proceed with extraditions of some drug-related figures to the United States. A quote from the same article:

*"…The new attack came a day after the Supreme Court approved the second handover in a week of a major alleged drug trafficker to the United States and Colombians feared it was a **blunt warning** to the government not to go ahead **with more than three dozen planned** extraditions…"*

If you are cynical enough, you may sincerely expect that this "blunt warning" to the government did exactly the opposite. The scared to death Colombian "patricians" (who, unlike the plebs, *do* understand the difference between a "150 pounds of explosives" and a "mini-nuke set to 0.1 kiloton", and who know what the term "ground zero" used by their American advisers does mean) could only accelerate the extradition proceedings of these men in such a case. Thus, the Mossad, the traditional player in the Colombian cocaine business (since the time of Mike Harari's service in the CIA station in Bogota, at least) could easily get rid of several dozens of dangerous competitors by a single "car"-bomb.

Nonetheless, in the post-9/11 era, this 1999 "car"-bombing will be re-evaluated. In 2008 a certain Israeli secret service by the name "Sayeret Matkal" (specialized in particularly nuclear weapons) will plant 50 kg (exactly one critical mass) of weapon-grade Uranium on assassinated FARC leader Raúl Reyes, while simultaneously planting in his computer certain files. These files would "reveal" that Reyes and his group were not only guilty of the most recent purchase of the 50 kg of enriched Uranium from Russian "merchant of death" Victor Bout, but were also responsible for two earlier "car"-bombings in Bogota – for the 2003 Bogota upper crust club "car"-bombing (in which, according to the U.S. "explosive experts", the same type of "explosive devise" was used as in the 1995 Oklahoma bombing), as well as for the abovementioned 1999 Bogota "car"-bombing.

However, if not counting the belated 2008 attempt to connect that 1999 "car"-bombing to the general line of the "nuclear terror" by connecting it to Victor Bout and to "his" supposedly "Soviet" weapon-grade

---

[612] http://www.da.wvu.edu/archives/991211/news/991211,03,01.html
http://www.iol.co.za/news/world/bomb-blast-kills-seven-in-bogota-1.19375

Uranium (that for a typical simpleton from secret services, who does not know that mini-nukes are made from Plutonium, not from Uranium, should mean that those “Commies” in the jungle started to stamp mini-nukes from Uranium), it should be presumed that this bombing was indeed of the purely “commercial” nature and was not a part of the approved line of the nuclear terror that was steadily advancing towards 9/11.

The run-up to 9/11. Year 2000. Who wanted to "collapse" the Ostankino Tower in Moscow and why?

The year 2000.

It appears that there were no more mini-nuclear bombings (at least, none has attracted the attention of the humble author of these lines) in this year. However, it shall not deceive you – it was the classic "calm before the storm". It shall be presumed that Freemasonic planners and operatives (who might perpetrate such car-bombings) were busy with far more important things – the time to execute the 9/11 project was approaching. Anyway, the car-bombings were, perhaps, not really needed in the year 2000 – the level of the nuclear hysteria among the concerned officials achieved during a few previous years of the "car"-bombings was more than sufficient to ensure the smooth execution of the main project.

There was, however, one important operation carried out in 2000 that was directly related to the 9/11 project. It was the stealing of missiles and thermonuclear warheads from the Russian "Kursk" submarine.

I will not go deep into details here, but I can assure you that it was not an easy operation at all. To get the submarine to "sink" on a certain day and hour and in a certain location, moreover, while being manned by highly reliable people (while getting rid from the unreliable ones in advance), to unload and to carry away its weapons, to securely relocate more than 100 men of its crew, and to cover the entire story up (because if even a single Russian navy official would state publicly that the missiles were stolen, the entire story would not work for 9/11). It was incomparably more difficult than to only deliver a mini-nuke into a certain location and to slide it into a sewer. So, you can probably imagine that the great bulk of the Freemasonic operatives were busy planning, preparing, executing, securing, and supporting the "Kursk" operation, and therefore they had simply no time for any "car"-bombings.

There was another important pre-9/11 operation conducted by the so-called "good guys" in the same year. Moreover, unlike the highly successful "Kursk" operation, this one was *unsuccessful*. Though, it seems that not many people paid any attention to that botched operation. This was the Freemasonic attempt to destroy the Ostankino TV Tower in Moscow. I have learned from some trusted people that the attempt to destroy the said Tower was undertaken by the so-called "good guys" in order to provide an illustrative example of a "tall building collapsing due to fires" shortly before 9/11. Whether the motive was true or not – it's up to you to decide. I will only provide you with the basics of that August 2000 perpetration in Moscow.

I think I would have some difficulties explaining to the reader certain peculiarities of the Ostankino TV Tower's construction, but I will try my best to explain it, because I believe it is important.

To begin with, let me explain to you about its smaller analogue – a so-called "whip antenna", also known as "collapsible antenna", "fishpole antenna", "Kulikov antenna", "Kulikov spike", or simply *"kulikovka"*, as derived from the name of its inventor. This type of antenna was, perhaps, not too widely used in the West, but in the former Soviet Union it was the most common type of antenna on a large variety of military radios, especially those installed on military vehicles. It is difficult for me rendering terminology from Russian to English, so I would rather quote some ready English-language article here[613] on this antenna:

whip antenna *['wip an,ten·ə]*
(electromagnetism)
A flexible vertical rod antenna, used chiefly on vehicles. Also known as fishpole antenna.

McGraw-Hill Dictionary of Scientific & Technical Terms, 6E, Copyright © 2003 by The McGraw-Hill Companies, Inc.

Warning! *The following article is from The Great Soviet Encyclopedia (1979). It might be outdated or ideologically biased.*

Whip Antenna

an antenna in the form of an asymmetrical dipole made from a rigid metal rod or a large number of metal coils strung on a flexible steel line. The rigid rod may be solid or may consist of several coupled sections.

---

[613] http://encyclopedia2.thefreedictionary.com/Whip+Antenna

In the USSR, a whip antenna made from metal coils strung on a steel line is known as a Kulikov antenna. Whip antennas made from a shaped metallic strip, a braided wire, or a metal-coated dielectric rod are used less often.

The radiation pattern of a whip antenna in the horizontal plane is circular (see Figure 2 in ANTENNA). Therefore, whip antennas are especially suited for communication between ground-based objects whose relative position changes in time, for example, between mobile radio sets in motor vehicles or tanks.

I especially love the "Warning!" in the above quotation. Although it is off topic here, it was always fun for me to observe how in the West they used to denigrate the former Soviet Union (and now continue to do the same thing with Russia, despite its being a brotherly capitalist state with no ideological differences) using outright lies, carefully mixed with "half-truths", and served to the gullible in both covert and overt forms of anti-Soviet propaganda, and how, in the same time, they were scared of any potential "subversion" that might originate from the Soviet Union… That fear seems to outlive not only former seminarian Uncle Joe, who died in remote 1953, but even Khrushchevite and Brezhnevite USSR that since the mid-'50s represented no ideological danger whatsoever, being an officially atheist state armed with the most ridiculous pseudo-doctrine that might impress only imbeciles. Just imagine how much Stalin scared the so-called "good guys" that even in the new Millennium, even in such a short, merely technical note, moreover, taken from the "corrected" edition of the Soviet Encyclopedia (the "politically incorrect" Great Soviet Encyclopedia pertaining to Stalin's time was destroyed in the USSR, and, in its stead, a new version of the "politically correct" one was printed in the earlier '70s), they fear to find something that might be "ideologically biased"…

Anyway, the above one was just another "lyrical digression" of mine, which I seem to afford too often. The point is not in the potential "ideological bias" of the construction of the Kulikov antenna, but in its technical peculiarity. If from the above-quoted English description it is still unclear to you how it works (the article above, despite mentioning a certain "Figure 2", does not provide any picture), you might better perceive it by looking at these two pictures. I found these photos on one e-bay page[614], where someone tried to sell such an antenna (actually, in the Soviet Union this item was highly valued among hooligans and vandals, because it was a dangerous weapon if used in street fighting and even in a planned assault, and a perfect tool for vandalism – especially if used against passenger cars, and yet it was easy to hide and to keep):

[614] http://www.ebay.com/itm/Military-collapsible-Russian-antenna-Kulikova-/390365519404

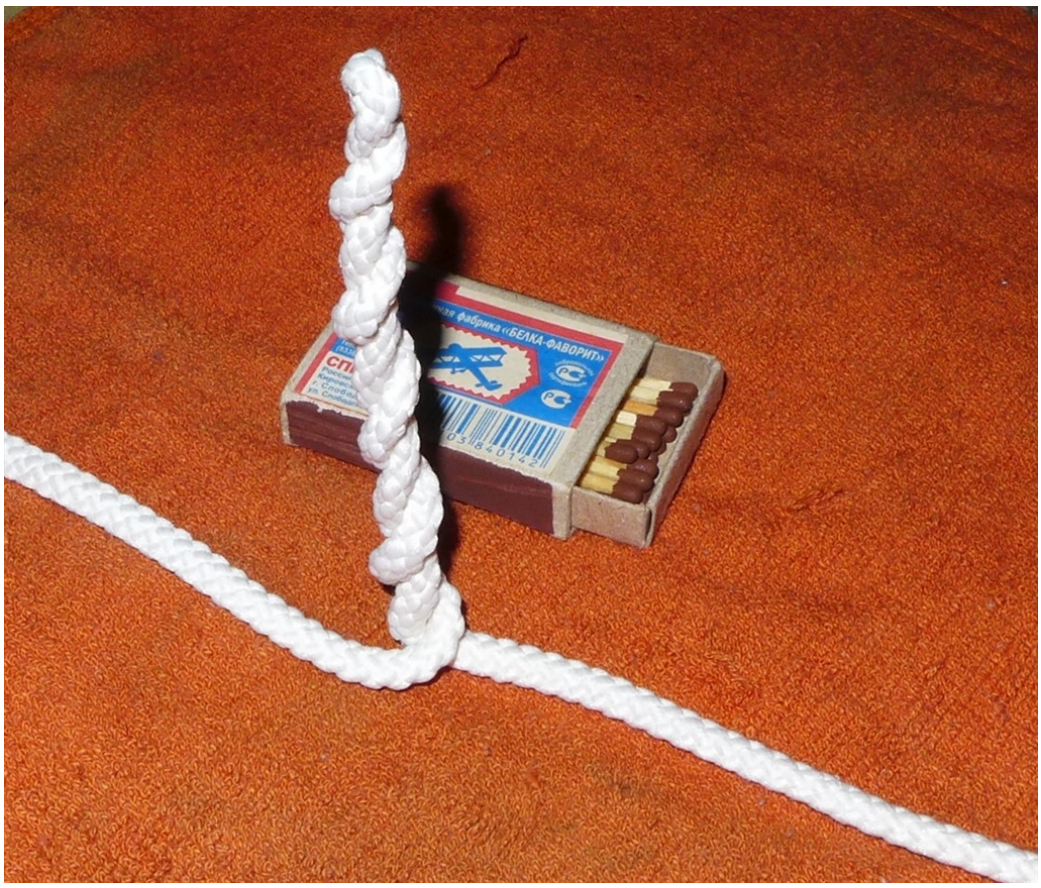
As you can see, the antenna consists of many “spool-like” metallic elements, strung on a thin steel rope. When you relax the steel rope, the antenna became very flexible and “collapses”; so it could be conveniently folded. When you strain the steel rope (using a special lever mechanism), it would force the “spool-like” elements to firmly stand on top of each other and the antenna would erect at once (remaining slightly flexible, still, even when erected; its flexibility in this case depends on the degree of straining the steel rope inside the antenna – hence its similarity with a fishing pole and the corresponding name “fishpole antenna”).

So, the peculiarity in this case is that the upper end of the steel rope is fixed to the uppermost element, while the lower end of it is movable. When we strain the rope (in order to erect the antenna), we actually pull the rope down, but, instead of falling down, following the vector of our application of force, the antenna stands up.

The example with the “Kulikov antenna” was the part 1 of the preliminary explanation.

Now here is the part 2 of it:

It is difficult to explain it in words, but is easy to make this practice experiment. Please, try to do as follows: take a piece of soft rope (or even a scarf or a thin towel might work). Hold its middle firmly with your teeth, while letting its two ends hang freely. Then start twisting both ends into the same direction (either both clockwise or both counter-clockwise). Wind them round until the ends tend to intertwine and continue till they actually intertwine – like in the picture shown below.



Note that my rope in the case shown on the above photo is not lying horizontally, but is *standing vertically* – I especially put behind it a box of matches and used a flash to make it clear by the pattern of its shadow. Moreover, it is not leaning on the box of matches (which is almost 3 cm away). It is standing entirely on its own, despite the actual rope being very soft.

Although, I really don’t know how to explain it in English words, I hope you understand what I mean and what kind of factor I am talking about. Note that if you want to repeat the experiment shown above, the two ends of your rope must not be simply “intertwined”. That alone would not be enough. Each of its intertwining ends must be first twisted around it own axis, and only then – when it tends to intertwine with the other end – to be allowed to intertwine.

So, let us, for the simplicity sake, call the peculiarity with the Kulikov antenna (where we pull the rope down, forcing the end of the vertical construction towards the earth surface, but it causes the opposite effect – it forces the actual construction to erect and to stand up firmly) as "**Factor Number 1**". And let us call the peculiarity described in the second case (the twisted rope tends to erect and to stand vertically too) as "**Factor Number 2**".

Now it will be a bit easier to understand the architectural idea implemented in the construction of the Ostankino TV Tower in Moscow, because the Wikipedia article[615], devoted to this structure, fails to explain these details of the latter's design. The said Wikipedia article describes the Ostankino TV Tower as (I quote):

"It surpassed the Empire State Building and was a masterpiece of Soviet engineering in the time period it was built, to become the tallest free-standing structure in the world".

It is not entirely true, however. It, of course, might depend on what one means using the expression "free-standing", but the Ostankino TV Tower is not actually "free-standing". If it were "free-standing" as claimed, it would, firstly, collapse on its own, because of the tremendous gravitational pressure exerted by its upper parts on its lower parts, and, secondly, it would also (shortly before its final collapse) suffer horizontal oscillations of an unacceptable amplitude, due to winds. That is not to mention that it might simply fall over, because it has almost no foundations (all its foundations are represented by a mere 3 meters thick concrete slab located merely 3,5 meters below the Earth's surface), so the capsizing moment of this incredibly tall structure does not match the size and the depth of its actual foundations. Here it is how the said Tower looks like:

Above left – the Ostankino TV Tower in Moscow as on these days. Above right – the Ostankino TV Tower during its construction; its mock-up showing its true proportions is held by one of the Towers' designers. On the background only the first third of the Tower is erected so far.

[615] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ostankino_Tower

You can perceive from the below picture how thin the Tower is and how narrow its actual base is. So, you could imagine what must be the Tower's capsizing moment (the below picture is taken through the glass-floor of the observation deck/restaurant located in the "barrel-like" bulb of the Ostankino Tower):

The point is that unlike the defunct Twin Towers of the WTC in New York (that consisted of core- and perimeter steel columns, which served as its essential bearing structure), the Ostankino TV Tower does not have any "bearing structure" whatsoever.

The role of the "bearing structure" in its case is performed by a certain number of thick steel cables, running inside the empty Tower's body. The middles of these steel cables are fixed at the Tower's top and the actual cables are then pulled down (the cables hang down to the ground level inside the Tower's body, and below the ground level they are redirected horizontally through a system of special pulleys to the sides). Thus, straining these steel cables creates an effect peculiar to the Kulikov antenna described above (the "**Factor Number 1**") and prevents the Ostankino TV Tower from oscillating, or, to be precise, it tremendously increases the Tower's rigidity and decreases the horizontal oscillation (especially that of its upper parts) to the acceptable amplitude. In addition, because the ends of the cables run horizontally quite far away from the Tower's footprint, while underground, this solution tremendously increases the area of the "virtual foundations" of the Tower, eliminating its capsizing moment, as well as the need for any "physical foundations". However, the "Factor Number 1" alone is not enough. Although it prevents the oscillation and the capsizing, it adds nothing in a sense of a "bearing structure"; indeed, it does quite the contrary – it increases the already tremendous gravitational pressure on the Tower's lower parts by pulling the Tower's top down.

Therefore, in addition to the "Factor Number 1", the **"Factor Number 2"** is implemented. The said thick steel cables running inside the Tower's empty body are twisted around their axis till they transform into the self-standing rigid poles.

So, these "self-standing rigid poles" made out of twisted steel cables provide the "bearing structure" that upholds the entire Tower from within, almost entirely eliminating the gravitational pressure of its upper parts made of concrete onto its lower parts also made of concrete.

Please, come back a couple of pages and look again at the photo of the standing twisted rope made by me. That would be the inside of the Ostankino Tower (though in the latter case it is represented not by a single steel cable, but by many of them; besides, the two twisted ends of each cable are not allowed to intertwine – each of them runs alone along the Tower's wall opposite each other). Now imagine that on top of such a "standing twisted rope" we place a certain empty Tower, made of whatever fragile material (it is not even necessary for the outer hull to reach the surface – it might as well fall short of reaching the ground, because it does not matter, at least, in our demonstrational example). The outer hull of this Tower

would apparently rest upon the internal “bearing structure” (at the uppermost point) and so it would no longer matter how fragile that outer hull is and whether or not it has any foundations.

And now imagine what would happen if we suddenly remove the bearing structure. So, we have an empty hull being almost as high as the WTC Twin Towers, but made almost entirely from thin concrete rings placed on top of one other. The answer to this question is obvious: the Ostankino Tower would crush itself under the gravitational forces. It would not be “pulverized” to microscopic dust, of course, like the Twin Towers on “ground zero” did, but, still, it would crumble and collapse. There is no doubt.

Since it is obvious for us, the uneducated Barbarians, who do not even know how to explain the abovementioned rope-effects by the proper scientific terminology, what could we say about those educated folks who plan demolitions of skyscrapers, also those demolitions that use well-calculated underground thermonuclear explosions? If they were in need to produce to the gullible a visual example of a “tall building that collapses due to the fires”, could they find anything better than the Ostankino TV Tower in Moscow?

Of course, they could not. Because almost all (if not to say “absolutely all”) tall buildings and towers available in the world at that moment were built in such a manner that they could not collapse due to anything, lest the fires. Mostly, such buildings used a steel-frame design that made the “collapse”, especially, the “collapse due to the fires”, technically impossible. The Ostankino Tower, therefore, was unique – it was the only tall structure available in the world that could collapse due to the “fires”. And so it attempted to do. It nearly collapsed, indeed, on August 27, 2000, due to the “fires”. Some folks attached thermite charges (the standard ones, used in the Russian military for destroying steel items) to each steel cable running inside the empty Tower’s body, ignited them, and imitated “general fires” in some Tower’s premises, in order to mask their actual intention (they hoped that after the Tower’s collapse there would be very little evidence left, if any, and so the public, as well as the inquirers would swallow the “fires” story). It did not happen, though. The Tower was left to stand, and so some thermite charges, which failed to ignite, were discovered attached to some “bearing” steel cables.

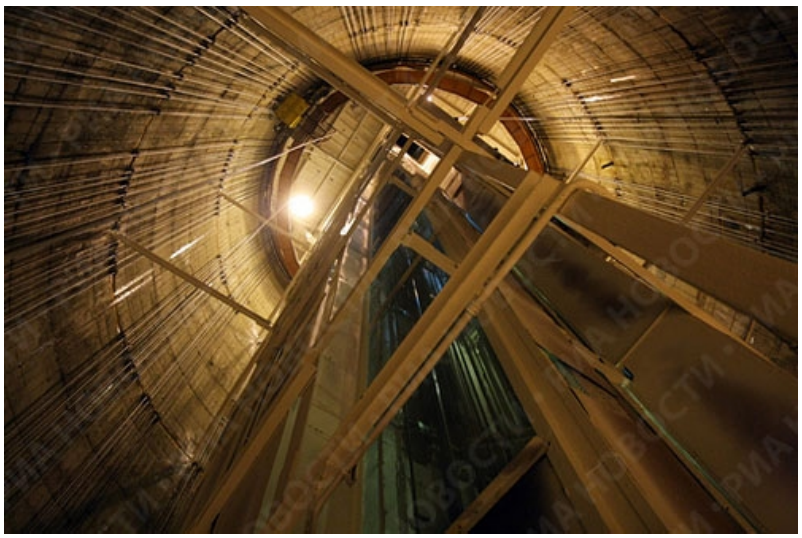
Above – The Ostankino TV Tower on fire on 27 August 2000 (photo from Wikipedia article).

Another problem was that there was nothing to burn inside the almost empty Ostankino Tower’s body, so to commit this arson was not easy at all. Until now it does not look plausible for many (even for those who did not know about the Freemasons, about the thermite charges attached to each of the steel-cables, and so do not entertain weird thoughts on the connection of this arson to the WTC events that would follow the year to come). The majority of the “innocent” people who tried to analyze these “fires” on their own, presuming that the cause of the fires might be natural, are perplexed. The point is that nothing could actually burn there.

The humble author of these lines has some information, though (let me not disclose my sources this time and just suggest that you take my words at their face value). Some people, who were close to this event (I mean involved with the inquiry, not with the arson) told me that there were thermite charges attached to the steel cables. Some of them were properly ignited and so did their job by severing the cables. Some other failed to ignite (it is extremely difficult to ignite the thermite, in case you don't know, way more difficult than to detonate TNT or to ignite some inflammable materials; and it is even more difficult to do so in a "remote-controlled" manner and, moreover, simultaneously for multiple charges), and so they failed to do the job.

Those who investigated the matter from the point of estimating the structural integrity and the possibility of the Tower's collapse, after that arson, revealed that if only three more steel cables were severed, the Ostankino TV Tower would collapse. But because they were not, it managed to stand.

After the arson, the cables were replaced, of course, but it was quite a task. It took a few years before the Tower could be repaired to the "safe" state (this had nothing to do with any internal or external renovations after the fires, but exclusively with the replacement of the "bearing" steel cables).



Two photos above show the said unique steel cables running inside the empty Ostankino Tower. These cables run close to the internal walls of the Tower, because they are intentionally arranged in such a manner – this arrangement additionally increases the rigidity of the concrete rings, thus adding to the overall strength of the Tower. Some people mistake these steel cables with the commonly known "stressed reinforcement" that is used to armor concrete, but as you can perceive from my explanation above, the function of these cables is quite different. One could only wonder – how could you make an arson in such "premises" totally devoid of anything, except the steel cables that were hardly "inflammable"…

There was another peculiar thing associated with this arson. This has never happened in Russia prior to this (and neither in the Soviet Union, at least, since the old good times of Lavernty Beria[616] who was an official enemy of the Freemasonic sect). The criminal inquiry (undertaken in this case, of course, not by the local police station, but by the state security organization – the FSB, the reincarnation of the KGB) did not discover any traces that might lead to the "Chechen terrorists" as it was initially suggested. Neither there were any traces that led to foreign spies nor to any loony individuals that might escape from a lunatic asylum. There were traces, however, that led to the Freemasonic sect. Although officially the Freemasons "do not exist", in the FSB there is still a department, inherited from the former KGB (which, in turn, inherited it from Stalin's NKVD) that deals with secret societies and this department *does* know that the "nonexistent" Freemasons *do* exist in reality. After that discovery, the inquiry was hashed, of course.

Anyhow, the attempt to "pulverize" the concrete of the Ostankino TV Tower in the run-up to the 9/11 affair had failed. Although the Freemasons are indeed very powerful and they almost never make mistakes, preparing and executing their actions in the near perfect manner, sometimes they have failures too. Here there was one of such failures. But whether or not it had any relevance to the 9/11 production that was to follow in only a year time, is up to you to decide. I know for sure that it was the Freemasons who attempted to collapse the Ostankino Tower in August 2000, and that it was attempted by severing its "bearing" steel cables using the attached thermite charges. In addition, I was told that it was a botched preparatory step to 9/11. I do not see anything illogical in this claim – my common sense supports it. However, I leave it to you to decide. You may agree with me, or may think that it was merely a "coincidence" – when some Freemasons attempted to collapse the Ostankino Tower using the thermite charges, while some Arab hijackers flew their aluminum planes into steel Twin Towers in order to collapse the latter through the usage of kerosene.

Oh, I almost forgot it. There was another intriguing detail in the arson of the Ostankino Tower. There was one guy, who represented Chechen rebels (and who also promoted the Shariah code among these Adat-inclined people, forcing them to abandon the "incorrect" Adat in favor of the "correct Shariah" – i.e. doing precisely the same thing the Freemasonic Taliban did in Afghanistan in the '90s). That guy in his publications on the Internet took responsibility for the arson in Ostankino TV Tower, claiming that it was allegedly made by the Chechen freedom fighters as "retaliation" for something committed by the Russian Federal authorities in Chechnia. Notably, the very same guy took responsibility for sinking "Kursk" submarine, claiming that some agent of the Chechens was allegedly planted on the submarine and that "suicidal hero" was responsible for the actual explosion that sunk the "Kursk". So, if we could only guess if the arson in the Ostankino TV Tower in August 2000 had anything to do with the demolition of the WTC Twin Towers, it is clearly established that it at least had something to do with sinking of the Kursk submarine – because the same group of bogus folks took the responsibility for both actions.

[616] http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lavrentiy_Beria

The year 2001; final preparations and execution of the 9/11 project; final conclusions.

Now, let us estimate the last preparations for the 9/11 event, and review all preparations to it once again. In the process, we will be also able to estimate the number of people required to prepare and to execute such a complex thing as the 9/11 production. To understand it is particularly important, because it seems that some folks, who believe that the "evil U.S. Government" was the one who performed 9/11, do not want to use their brains to count at least an approximate number of personnel required for such a complex job. For such "thinkers" it, perhaps, appears that a couple of officially ruling degenerates – akin to George Bush Jr. and Dick Cheney, plus a few henchmen of theirs (maybe numbering a hundred in total) would be indeed able to perform such a thing. Well… Now, with our estimations below, you will see that it was not so simple.

In the process of the "disassembling" of the 9/11 project in the earlier part of this book, we have already understood, more or less, what its main integral parts were. Let us briefly list them again, for a reason of refreshing our memory:

1) It was necessary to stir up the nuclear hysteria among the "patricians" for almost a decade prior to 9/11 through the more or less regular usage of the "mini-nukes" for the so-called "car-" and "truck-"bombings.

2) It was necessary to convince some responsible U.S. officials to reconsider their "terror-response" plans and, particularly, to draw the instruction that would oblige other responsible U.S. officials to demolish some skyscrapers (particularly the WTC Twin Towers, but not limited to them) if it became known that the so-called "terrorists" brought in some nukes with an intention to detonate them on the high floors.

3) It was necessary to create plausible-looking "terror-cells" of some supposed "terror" organization with a certain plausible ideology and plausible agenda (as we remember, the ultimate choice fell on the bogus so-called "Wahhabi Muslims" due to the natural extinction of genuine Islamic Fundamentalists and of the Reds – the former natural enemies of the so-called "democracy").

4) It was necessary to connect the "nuclear terror" to the abovementioned "terror-cells" in a plausible manner.

5) It was necessary to prepare the production with the nuclear-tipped enemy missile that would be used as a "convincing tool" to confirm that the demolition of the Twin Towers was indeed a matter of life and death (this part of the production could be subdivided into its own integral parts, each of these sub-parts being extremely complicated by itself). The production with the "Granit missiles was so elaborated, indeed, that even a special article dealing with these top-secret Soviet missiles (including their photos) was scheduled to be published on 10 of September 2001 by some British "observer" (details are available in one of the above chapters dealing with the French secret services participation in 9/11).

6) Since it was not planned to declare to the plebs that the Twins were demolished by the U.S. officials, but rather to convince the plebs that the Twins fell due to the "terror action", some convincing production must be performed beforehand, and some plausible technical explanation must be prepared in advance in regard to the technicalities of the Twin Tower's collapse (as we remember, the most important part of this particular effort was an attempt to collapse the Ostankino TV Tower in Moscow in August 2000, but the attempt failed; if it hadn't failed, the plebs would swallow the Twin Towers kerosene-pancake collapses with ease, do not even doubt it).

7) It was necessary to prepare the "hijacked" planes, their pilots, their "passengers", and stewardesses that would make the corresponding Airfone-calls, alerting the authorities in regard to the "hijackings".

8) It was necessary to prepare the "impacts" of those aluminum planes in each of the Twin Towers; for this reason, the entire corresponding floors (several floors, in fact, not just a single floor) must have been rented by the perpetrators. Thousands of cutting charges must be brought in and installed in between outer aluminum coating and the inner steel perimeter columns at the impact spots, and lots of cutting charges – on the opposite sides of each Tower (that would imitate the "penetration of the entire Towers" allowing some parts of their structure, some office materials, and even some "plane's" parts to be thrown onto the streets on the opposite sides). In addition, large quantities of pyrotechnic staff, as well as kerosene must be brought in – to imitate "fireballs" from initial explosions of the "planes", as well as the

lasting fires.

9) Of course, actors who would “see” how the aluminum planes would penetrate the steel Twin Towers and shout about what they just “saw” to dupe the crowd must be enlisted and thoroughly trained.

10) Of course, actors who would call to various media outlets and report that they allegedly “saw” the planes must be prepared too; again, they must be trained thoroughly.

11) Cameramen – both “amateur” and “professional” ones who would film the “planes” must be prepared in reasonable quantities; these too must be trained thoroughly.

12) Computer-men who would quickly and without any mistake add images of digital planes to the 9/11 footage must be prepared and trained; since this one was the most difficult and the most important part of the production, these men must be trained in the superb manner.

13) Synchronization of all those events must be arranged in the superb manner as well. The synchronization must be well prepared, taught to all concerned parties, while the actual synchronization signals must be transmitted over a highly reliable communication system, with obligatory backup options. Moreover, the actual transmission system of such synchronization system must be not only reliable, but also highly secure – so that no inquirers, investigating the affair, would catch the “communication specialists” red-handed.

14) A superb communication system must be in place as well, and it too must have obligatory backup channels and options, and it too must be highly secure – not just simply “encrypted” in the rude manner, but also *hidden* from the imminent inquiry.

15) Some responsible folks who would facilitate “feeding” the fake videos to all major TV-channels in the quasi-real time must have been prepared, trained, and promoted in advance to their actual positions; moreover, all “extraneous” folks who might spoil the drama, must be removed either permanently, or at least temporarily from all such positions.

16) Even more responsible folks must be appointed to all major TV channels and news agencies; their duties would be to block all attempts to pass genuine video-footage (that would show only explosions, but no planes), which would be certainly undertaken by some genuine reporters and genuine camera-men.

17) Yet even more responsible folks must be appointed to all major TV channels, news agencies, and newspapers who would prevent any “incorrect” (I mean genuine) information to be published, which must be sincerely expected in such a mess-up as the major terror action against the United States.

18) And yet even more responsible folks must be appointed to all major TV channels, news agencies, newspapers, etc., who would redeem all genuine video-footage from amateur cameramen, in the same time preventing them from publishing these on YouTube or keeping such seditious things for future use.

19) Highly responsible people must be appointed for casting, enlisting, supervision, training, rehearsal, synchronizing of actions, and ensuring discipline and secrecy among the multiple personnel listed above (I hope you realize what must be the level of discipline required to prepare and to execute the 9/11 project and in the same time to prevent any information leaking out either before or after the actual production).

20) Highly responsible people must be promoted in the military, as well as in the government (moreover, in several different departments of the U.S. Government and in several different branches of the military) who would arrange the needed schedule of top U.S. officials, as well as needed schedules of some military exercises, duty schedule of “proper” military officials, sending out of the U.S. those “nuclear terror” units, sending President Bush to Sarasota and Colin Powell to Latin America, and so on.

21) Yet some more special, highly-trusted people must be appointed:

a) To ensure that the Flight 93 will fly the prescribed route and to ensure that it would be shot down.

b) To ensure that the atomic alert that would be inevitably rung with the approaching of the “Granit” missile would not result in the retaliatory nuclear strike against Russia.

c) To ensure that the Twin Towers would be indeed demolished (could you imagine what would happen if some responsible official in the last moment would abstain from pressing the “red button” for whatever

reason and the resulting inquiry would not find any "plane" in the upper floors of the Towers after the fires in them would be extinguished?).

d) To ensure that no true information about the missile that would strike the Pentagon would be leaked to the plebs (it appears to me that the 9/11 planners did not want the plebs to know about the missile from the beginning and to officially blame the Pentagon attack on some "passenger plane" was their intention from the beginning, though, I can't be 100% sure about it; but in any case, as you can see, the leakage of the details of the missile attack on the Pentagon was effectively prevented on practice – for almost 5 years since the year 2001, almost no one talked about the missile, even the conspiracy theorists).

e) To ensure that no true information of the method of the Twin Tower's demolition would be leaked to the plebs, of course not information about radiation on the spot (I presume that the accidental usage of the "ground zero" words was an unpredicted blunder – it appears to me that the 9/11 planners managed to overlook it and the "ground zero" words leaked to the plebs caught them with their pants down).

f) To ensure proper cooperation with all major secret services, governments, and especially seismic laboratories and nuclear explosions detection services of various countries, so that no country would publicly complain about the illegal levels of radiation in the middle of New York City, or about the 150 kiloton underground nuclear explosions that the U.S. Government would try to pass for the "kerosene-pancake collapse".

g) To promptly hush up any media outlet around the world that might dare to publish anything "incorrect" in the immediate aftermath of 9/11 (while such attempts must be sincerely expected – for example, some intelligence officers, scientists of various profiles, or some rebellious politicians not happy with the 9/11 production might easily go to some newspaper and to reveal what they think about it).

22) Finally, things must be presented in such a way, that while "evil Arabs" would appear the culprits to the gullible, for the discerning, the "evil Jews" must appear as the culprits, for the most discerning, who might look deeper into the subject, the French must appear culprits, while the Freemasons, who actually organized all of it, must not be visible, securely hiding behind their infamous "curtain". So, to present things in particularly *this* manner, some very special people must be appointed as well and their task was the most delicate one.

23) And yet even more – the Freemasons worked so hard to make the 9/11 project believable, that they went as far as concocting a book of alleged "Nostradamus'[617] prophesies", printing it in the earlier '90s (with backdated publishing data, of course; so it might appear to the gullible that the book was printed in the '80s, and, in turn, was merely a re-print of some earlier version, supposedly originating from medieval France). In that book, the Freemasons made sure to include the Nostradamus' "prophesy" that sounded roughly like this: *"…and two fiery birds will strike the twins, and the twins will fall…"*

Most probably, I missed several important appointments and the above list must contain another dozen of positions, but even what I listed above is enough to imagine how complex the 9/11 project was and how many personnel it required.

Do you still believe that such an action could be performed by a few so-called "neocons" – i.e. by the few undisciplined degenerates of Bush Jr. or Cheney's grade? Well, you give them too much credit in this case…

Perhaps, you expected that I would explain to you in detail how these tens of thousands of members of the Freemasonic sect, as well as hundreds of those belonging to the French intelligence services, and to the Mossad, along with their infamous so-called "sayanim", were preparing dead souls for the "hijacked" planes, how they rented the needed floors and installed there multiple cutting charges, or how they were accumulating from morgues and hurriedly defrosting those corpses before throwing them from windows of the Twin Towers onto the streets?

You are wrong. I cannot explain this to you, because I was not there. I know that all of it was done, because all of it was necessary for the smooth execution of the entire project, but when it was prepared, how exactly it was executed, by how many people it was done, and what were the names of these peoples, I cannot explain. I don't know.

---

[617] https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nostradamus

I could only explain to you, from the point of logic, *what* must have been done, *how complicated* it was, *how many personnel*, and *what kind of financing* it must require, and so to appeal to your *common sense*.

I just wanted to demonstrate that 9/11 could only be perpetrated by an extremely powerful organization with unlimited funds and with at least a hundred thousand (if not *several* hundred thousand) of dedicated personnel, which was, moreover highly disciplined, well-trained, tight-lipped, and which must adhere to the interests of the said powerful organization, and by no means – adhere to the interests of the "sovereign" state called "the United States of America".

There is only one such organization available today.

It is the **Freemasonic sect** (which, despite its obvious sectarian nature, is still being officially called "Order", as if the Freemasons were still indeed "knights").

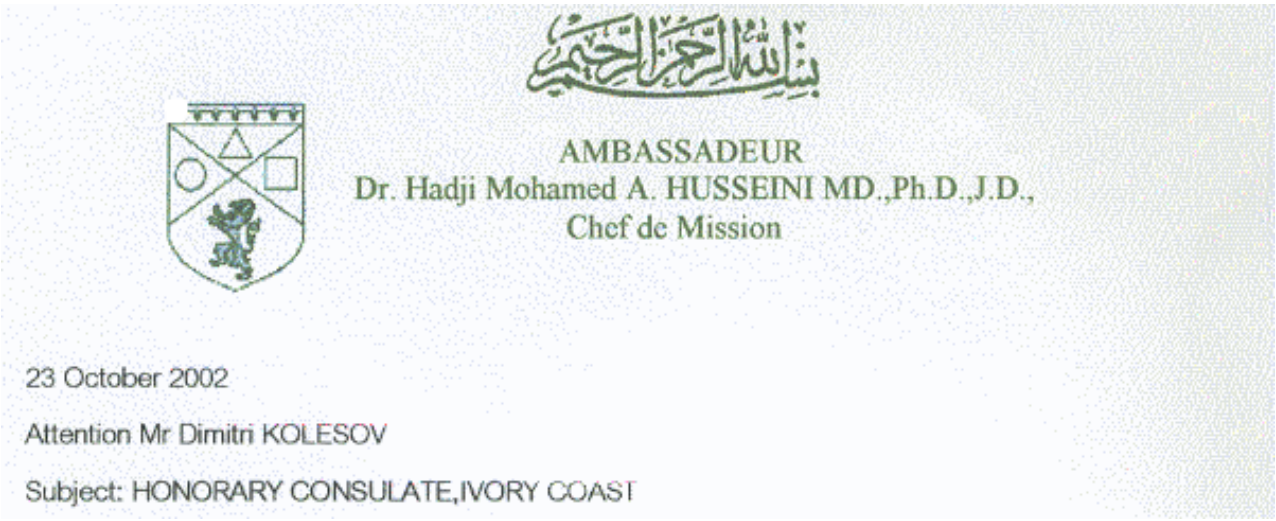
In any case, the Freemasons overdid with 9/11. This ambitious project was just too bold a venture for their otherwise secretive sect. In the case with the 9/11 production, the Freemasons violated their own rules of secrecy and *showed their real faces*. Anyone who "saw", and especially everyone who filmed the "planes", and anyone who called to the news agencies reporting how he saw the "planes", was a *confirmed* member of the Freemasonic sect and his participation in the 9/11 perpetration was *confirmed*.

These folks could be arrested right away and tortured – so they would reveal the names of those who stood behind the 9/11 perpetration – exactly as it is being done with the so-called "terrorists", to whom torture is now applicable, thanks to the very 9/11 project.

.

Appendix: photos of some geniuine documents concerning Mike Harari, Hambali, Hani Hammoer, so-called “terror” and the humble author of this book.

Here I want to show several documents that pertain either to the times when I was still a friend with Mike Harari, or documents from criminal cases that concern Harari, Hani Hammoer, so-called “Hambali”, so-called “terror” and the humble author of this book. These documents are not too many, but some of them represent major importance, especially considering that their genuine copies are available in corresponding criminal cases in Thai criminal courts. These documents could be used by a serious inquiry to find traces of Mikr Harari and those who stood behind him when he performed his “terror” games in Bangkok.


بسم الله الرحمن الرحيم

AMBASSADEUR
Dr. Hadji Mohamed A. HUSSEINI MD.,Ph.D.,J.D.,
Chef de Mission

23 October 2002

Attention Mr Dimitri KOLESOV

Subject: HONORARY CONSULATE,IVORY COAST

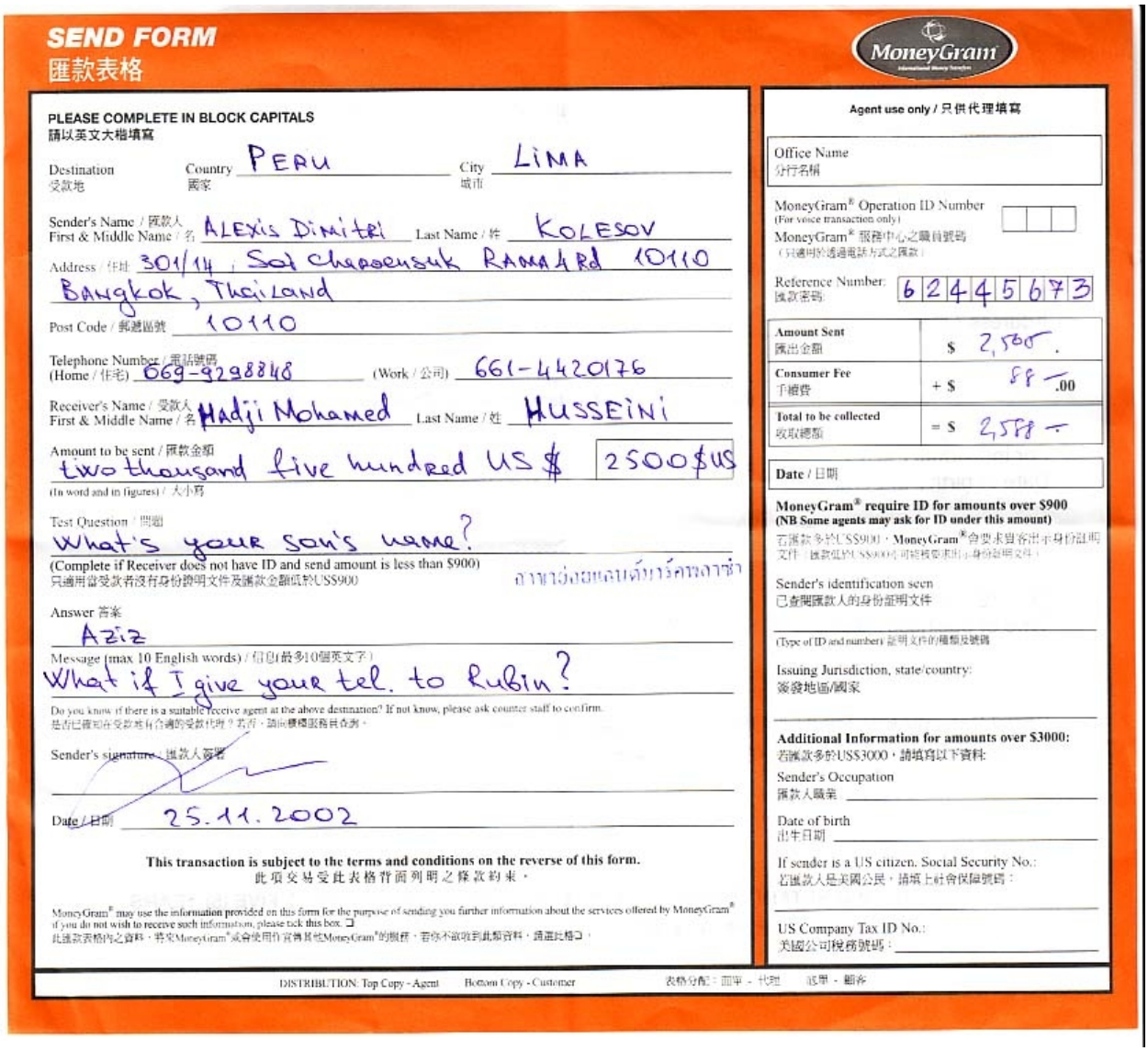
Above is a ample (only the scrap of its upper part – i.e. a typical head-letter) of Mike Harari’s paperwork pertaining to his alleged position as being an Honorary Ambassador of Guinea.

Here are banking details of a certain company and its bank account in the United States that I used couple of times to transfer money to Mike Harari (I do not have any scanned document, so I just produce them from my written notes):

WILLIE & PARTNERS
Attorneys at law
VASSAR WAY RENO
NEVADA 89502
U.S.A

Bank name: Wells Fargo Bank NA
Bank Address: RENO NEVADA USA
SWIFT: WFB IU S6S
Beneficiary name: X-Changers Payments
Beneficiary Address: VASSAR WAY RENO, NEVADA 89502 USA
Beneficiary Account: 0403954381
Reference: Wille & Partners/ 68327

I have no clue who owns this account, but, considering the level of the police control in the West, I do not think it would take long for the U.S. cops to find it out (unless, of course, they are interested to do so).



SEND FORM
匯款表格

MoneyGram

PLEASE COMPLETE IN BLOCK CAPITALS
請以英文大楷填寫

Destination 受款地 — Country 國家: PERU — City 城市: LIMA

Sender's Name / 匯款人 — First & Middle Name / 名: ALEXIS DIMITRI — Last Name / 姓: KOLESOV

Address / 住址: 301/14, Soi Chaosensuk RAMA 4 Rd 10110 BANGKOK, THAILAND

Post Code / 郵遞區號: 10110

Telephone Number / 電話號碼 — (Home / 住宅): 069-9298848 — (Work / 公司): 661-4420176

Receiver's Name / 受款人 — First & Middle Name / 名: Hadji Mohamed — Last Name / 姓: HUSSEINI

Amount to be sent / 匯款金額: two thousand five hundred US $ — 2500$US

(In word and in figures) / 大小寫

Test Question / 問題: What's your son's name?

(Complete if Receiver does not have ID and send amount is less than $900)
只適用當受款者沒有身份證明文件及匯款金額低於US$900

Answer 答案: Aziz

Message (max 10 English words) / 信息(最多10個英文字): What if I give your tel. to Rubin?

Do you know if there is a suitable receive agent at the above destination? If not know, please ask counter staff to confirm.
是否已確知在受款地有合適的受款代理？若否，請向櫃檯服務員查詢。

Sender's signature / 匯款人簽署:

Date / 日期: 25.11.2002

This transaction is subject to the terms and conditions on the reverse of this form.
此項交易受此表格背面列明之條款約束。

MoneyGram® may use the information provided on this form for the purpose of sending you further information about the services offered by MoneyGram® if you do not wish to receive such information, please tick this box. ☐
此匯款表格內之資料，將來MoneyGram®或會使用作宣傳其他MoneyGram®的服務，若你不欲收到此類資料，請選此格☐。

DISTRIBUTION: Top Copy - Agent Bottom Copy - Customer 表格分配：面單 - 代理 底單 - 顧客

Agent use only / 只供代理填寫

Office Name 分行名稱

MoneyGram® Operation ID Number (For voice transaction only)
MoneyGram® 服務中心之職員號碼 (只適用於透過電話方式之匯款)

Reference Number: 匯款密碼: 62445673

Amount Sent 匯出金額	$ 2,500.
Consumer Fee 手續費	+ $ 88.00
Total to be collected 收取總額	= $ 2,588.-

Date / 日期

MoneyGram® require ID for amounts over $900
(NB Some agents may ask for ID under this amount)
若匯款多於US$900，MoneyGram®會要求貴客出示身份證明文件（匯款低於US$900亦可能被要求出示身份證明文件）

Sender's identification seen
已查閱匯款人的身份證明文件

(Type of ID and number) 證明文件的種類及號碼

Issuing Jurisdiction, state/country:
簽發地區/國家

Additional Information for amounts over $3000:
若匯款多於US$3000，請填寫以下資料:

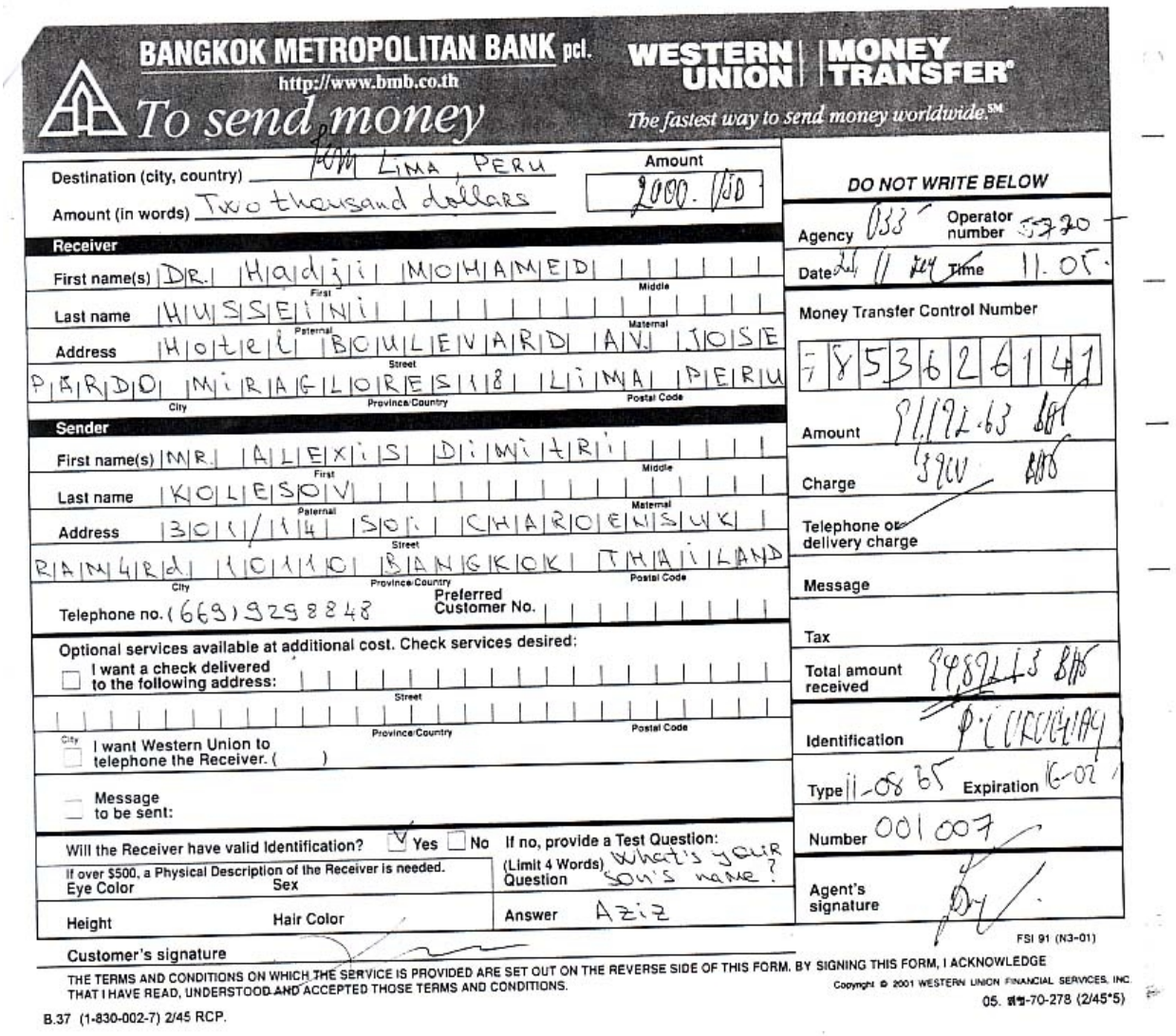
Sender's Occupation
匯款人職業

Date of birth
出生日期

If sender is a US citizen, Social Security No.:
若匯款人是美國公民，請填上社會保障號碼：

US Company Tax ID No.:
美國公司稅務號碼：

Above is a color photocopy of one of my financial transactions with Mike Harari (the money I have sent him here were according to his request for his ticket, since for some unknown to me reason he managed to run out of cash and did not want then to use any other channel to obtain the money, except asking me privately).



BANGKOK METROPOLITAN BANK pcl.
http://www.bmb.co.th
To send money

WESTERN UNION | MONEY TRANSFER®
The fastest way to send money worldwide.SM

Destination (city, country) LIMA, PERU
Amount (in words) Two thousand dollars
Amount 2000.00

DO NOT WRITE BELOW
Agency 033 Operator number 55720
Date 24/11/04 Time 11.05

Receiver
First name(s) DR. HADJI MOHAMED
Last name HUSSEINI
Address HOTEL BOULEVARD AV. JOSE PARDO MIRAFLORES 118 LIMA PERU

Sender
First name(s) MR. ALEXIS DIMITRI
Last name KOLESOV
Address 30/1/114 SOI CHAROENSUK
RAMA 4 RD 10110 BANGKOK THAILAND
Telephone no. (669) 3298848 Preferred Customer No.

Optional services available at additional cost. Check services desired:
☐ I want a check delivered to the following address:
☐ I want Western Union to telephone the Receiver. ( )
☐ Message to be sent:

Will the Receiver have valid Identification? ☑ Yes ☐ No
If over $500, a Physical Description of the Receiver is needed.
Eye Color Sex
Height Hair Color

If no, provide a Test Question:
(Limit 4 Words) Question What's your son's name?
Answer Aziz

Money Transfer Control Number 7853626141
Amount 81,192.63 BHT
Charge 390 BHT
Telephone or delivery charge
Message
Tax
Total amount received 81,582.63 BHT
Identification PASSPORT
Type II-08 65 Expiration 16-02
Number 001007
Agent's signature

Customer's signature

FSI 91 (N3-01)

THE TERMS AND CONDITIONS ON WHICH THE SERVICE IS PROVIDED ARE SET OUT ON THE REVERSE SIDE OF THIS FORM. BY SIGNING THIS FORM, I ACKNOWLEDGE THAT I HAVE READ, UNDERSTOOD AND ACCEPTED THOSE TERMS AND CONDITIONS.

Copyright © 2001 WESTERN UNION FINANCIAL SERVICES, INC.

05. [illegible]-70-278 (2/45*5)

B.37 (1-830-002-7) 2/45 RCP.

Above is a Western Union receipt for another 2.000 USD sent to Mike Harari according to his request during one of his trips to Latin America.

Shown below is a 6-page document in Thai language is a genuine report of the bogus “arrest” staged by Mike Harari on 12 of October 2003.

It mentions him as “Mr. Husseini Hadji Mohamed”, a citizen of France, as well as his son Aziz, genuinely a citizen of Thailand. You can see that age of “Mr. Husseini Hadji Mohammed” was mentioned in the arrest report (in digits) as only “67” – that is his alleged age, because he claimed to be born in 1936 in all his “Husseini’s” documents, including obviously those issued by France, since he was arrested as “French citizen of age 67”.

หมายค้น

ที่ ค. ๖๑๐ /2546

ในพระปรมาภิไธยพระมหากษัตริย์

ศาล จังหวัดปทุมธานี

วันที่ 11 เดือน ตุลาคม พุทธศักราช 2546

ความอาญา

ผู้ร้อง พันตำรวจโทกิตติ ตุนสมภักดี

หมายถึง ร้อยตำรวจเอกสญชัย ดาวสุข

ด้วยศาลเห็นมีเหตุสมควรให้ค้นสถานที่/บ้านเลขที่ 51/425 หมู่บ้านเมืองเอก

หมู่ที่ 7 ตรอก/ซอย ซอยเอกบูรพา 2 ถนน -

ตำบล/แขวง หลักหก อำเภอ/เขต เมือง จังหวัด ปทุมธานี

ตามแผนที่สังเขปแนบท้าย

☑ เพื่อพบและยึดสิ่งของ • อาวุธปืนและเครื่องกระสุนปืนโดยผิดกฎหมาย

☐ ซึ่งจะเป็นพยานหลักฐานประกอบการสอบสวน ไต่สวนมูลฟ้องหรือพิจารณา

☑ ซึ่งมีไว้เป็นความผิดหรือได้มาโดยผิดกฎหมาย หรือได้ใช้ หรือตั้งใจจะใช้ในการกระทำความผิด

☐ ตามคำพิพากษาหรือคำสั่งของศาล สำเนาถูกต้อง

☐ เพื่อพบ • -

☐ บุคคลที่ถูกหน่วงเหนี่ยวหรือกักขังโดยมิชอบด้วยกฎหมาย

☐ บุคคลที่ถูกออกหมายจับ ตามหมายจับที่ - ลงวันที่ -

ซึ่งออกโดย -

จึงออกหมายค้นนี้ให้ ร้อยตำรวจเอกสญชัย

ตำแหน่ง รองสารวัตรป้องกันปราบปราม สถานีตำ...ปากคลองรังสิต กับพวก มีอำนาจค้น

สถานที่/บ้านช่างต้นไต้ในวันที่ 12 ตุลาคม พุทธศักราช 2546

เวลา 06.00 นาฬิกา ถึง - นา. ☑ ติดต่อกันไปจนกว่าจะเสร็จสิ้นการตรวจค้น

...ลวให้ส่ง บุคคลหรือสิ่งของที่ได้จากการกระทำความผิด

...ญชีสิ่งของ(ถ้ามี) ไปยัง สถานี...รวจภูธรจังหวัดปทุมธานี จังหวัดปทุมธานี

...ามกฎหมายต่อไป

ผู้พิพากษา

...ายนงลักษณ์ คล้ายเ...

สำเนาถูกต้อง

: • ให้ระบุชื่อหรือรูปพรรณบุคคลหรือลักษณะสิ่งของที่ต้องการค้น

ฉบับ

ที่ ปทุม 51/ม25 ก.พลิกผน อ.เมือง จ.ปทุมธานี
วันที่ 12 ตุลาคม 2546

เรื่อง ขอเชิญประชุมเพื่อแก้ไขปัญหาการพลิกผันของแรงงานต่างด้าว

เรียน นายอำเภอเมืองปทุมธานี, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.เมืองปทุมธานี, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.คลองหลวง, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.ธัญบุรี, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.ลำลูกกา, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.สามโคก, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.ลาดหลุมแก้ว, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.หนองเสือ, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.ลาดบัวหลวง, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.วังน้อย, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.บางปะหัน, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.ผักไห่, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.ภาชี, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.บางไทร, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.บางบาล, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.บางปะอิน, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.พระนครศรีอยุธยา, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.นครหลวง, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.บางซ้าย, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.อุทัย, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.มหาราช, ผู้กำกับการ สภ.บางไทร

จำนวน 2 เล่ม

12. ตราประทับเจ้าของ ประเภท ตามที่อ้าง จำนวน 1 อัน.
13. ตราประทับเจ้าของ ประเภท ลูกกลิ้ง จำนวน 1 อัน
14. ตราประทับ สัตยาบันการแต่งตั้งตัวแทน ประทับประเภทลูกกลิ้ง จำนวน 1 อัน.
15. ตลับใบมีดโกนพร้อมใบมีดโกน จำนวน 10 อัน.
16. ขวดสีแดงใส่ของเหลวใสพร้อมฝาปิดสนิท จำนวน 2 ขวด.
17. มีดอักษรโรมัน จำนวน 1 อัน.
18. เครื่องมือสื่อสารไร้สาย ยี่ห้อ THURAYA ของ HADJ MOHAMED HUSSEINI จำนวน 2 เครื่อง
19. ซองกระดาษสีขาว จำนวน 1 เครื่อง
20. ซีดีรอม จำนวน 1 เครื่อง
21. สมุดบันทึกจำนวน 1 อัน
22. แผ่นซีดี จำนวน 1 เครื่อง
23. เครื่องคอมพิวเตอร์โน๊ตบุ๊ค จำนวน 1 เครื่อง
24. เครื่องคอมพิวเตอร์โน๊ตบุ๊ค จำนวน 1 เครื่อง
25. เครื่องโทรศัพท์มือถือ จำนวน 1 อัน
26. ตลับใส่ซิมการ์ด จำนวน 2 อัน
27. เครื่องพิมพ์ดีด จำนวน 1 เครื่อง
28. ปืนพก จำนวน 5 เครื่อง
29. ปืนกล จำนวน 2 อัน
30. ซองกระดาษสีน้ำตาล จำนวน 1 เครื่อง
31. แผ่นซีดี จำนวน 1 แผ่น
32. เครื่องเล่นซีดีพกพา จำนวน 1 เครื่อง

รวม 31 รายการ

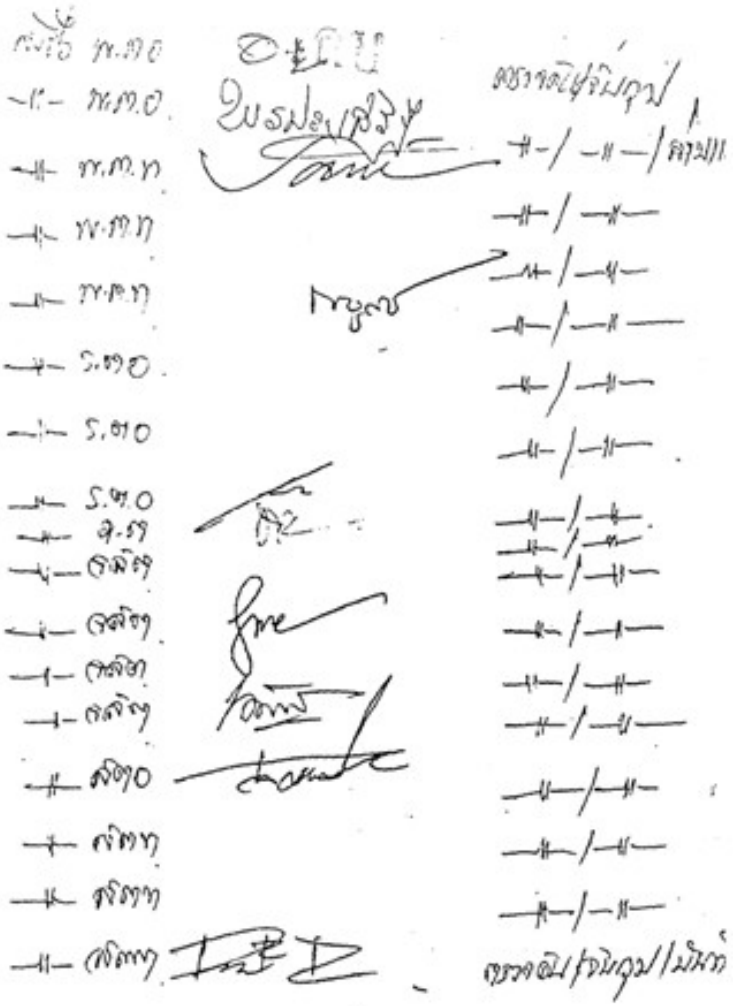
สำเนาถูกต้อง

ลงชื่อ
(นายรังสี แสงแก้ว)
ผู้อำนวยการกองคดีอาญา

สำเนาถูกต้อง

ลงชื่อ

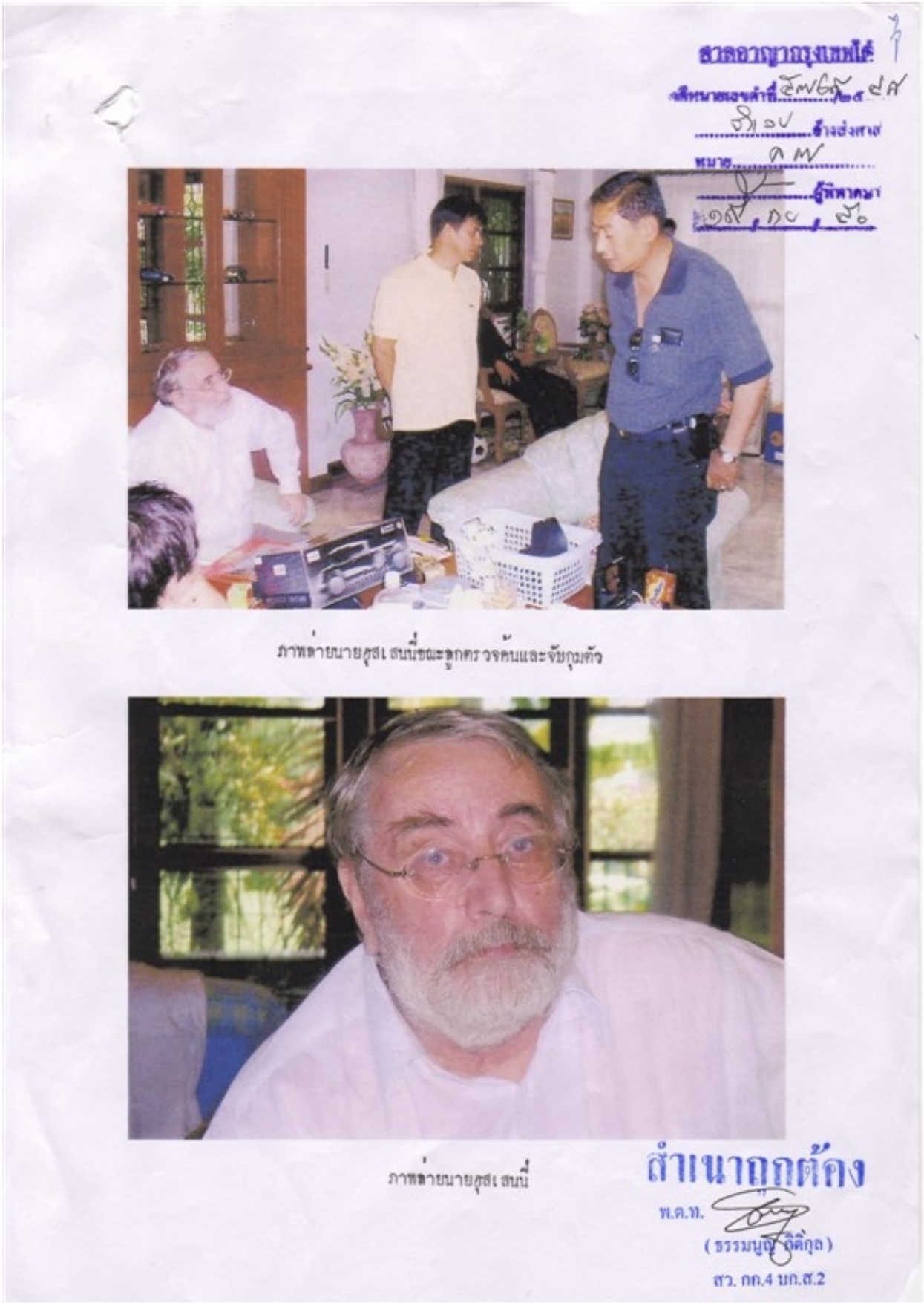
ของกลางที่ตรวจยึดได้ตามบันทึกตรวจยึดของกลางที่ 1-5 ตามบัญชีของกลางท้ายหนังสือ ของนาย HUSSEINE HADJ MOHAMED ของกลางที่ตรวจยึดได้ที่ 1-3, ~~ตามบันทึกตรวจยึดของกลางที่ 12-18~~. ของกลางที่ตรวจยึดได้ที่ 10-11 ตามบันทึกตรวจยึดของกลางที่ 19-31 ตามบัญชีของกลางท้ายหนังสือ ของนาย HUSSEINE HADJ MOHAMED ABDULAZIZ ของกลางที่ตรวจยึดได้ที่ 9 ตามบันทึกตรวจยึดของกลางที่ 4-8 ตามบัญชีของกลางท้ายหนังสือ ของนาย HUSSEINE HADJ MOHAMED ABDULAZIZ เป็นของกลางในคดีที่ [illegible] ขอส่งมาเพื่อ [illegible]



ถูกต้อง

(นายรังสี แสงผล)
ผู้อำนวยการผู้เชี่ยวชาญ

สำเนาถูกต้อง



Above – Mike Harari (alias “Monsieur Hadji Mohamed Husseini, allegedly a citizen of France”) during his staged arrest and alleged “search” in his new house on October 12, 2003, in Bangkok, Thailand, as photographed by the Thai secret services. These photographs were legally obtained from the case-file of the Criminal Case Black Number 5729/48 at the Criminal Court of Southern Bangkok.

Below is a page of a classified chart (the last page of it with my comments was shown in the beginning of this book) that was composed by the American FBI for their Thai colleagues.

It purports to represent conspiracy ring behind the 2002 Bali bombing and some other terrorism-related events.

Here the author of this book is mentioned as “Dimitri”, Mr. “Hani Hammoer”, Harari’s subordinate, as “Hani”, Harari himself as “Hussini”, and a so-called Mr. “Nurjaman Riduan bin Isamuddin” – the acclaimed Bali [nuclear] bomber and a prominent 9/11 organizer – as “Hambali”.

As you can see the American FBI made me absolutely equal to Mike Harari. I shall be proud, indeed, of being such a big guy…

This particular document is widely available in various criminal cases at the Criminal Court of Southern Bangkok, for example Criminal Cases Black No.605/49; No.6009/48; No.2534/49; No.5729/48, as well as in may other criminal cases.

ศาลอาญากรุงเทพใต้
คดีหมายเลขดำที่ ๕๒๗/๒๕๔๙
จำเลยที่ ๑ อ้างส่งศาล
หมาย ๑. ๕ (๗ หน้า)
ผู้พิพากษา
๒๘ ส.ค. 2549

บันทึกข้อความ

ส่วนราชการ งาน 5 กก.5 ส.2 โทร. 02 - 205 -1820, 02 – 250 -1744
ที่ 0025.355/ 1927 วันที่ 28 พฤศจิกายน 2546
เรื่อง รายงานข้อมูลเกี่ยวกับพฤติการณ์ของคนต่างด้าว

รับรองสำเนาถูกต้อง
(นางสาวพินอ อยู่สวัสดิ์)
เจ้าหน้าที่ศาลยุติธรรม 4

เรียน ผกก.5 บก.อก.สตม.

ตามหนังสือ กก.5 บก.อก.สตม. ด่วนที่สุด ที่ 0022.153/1513 ลง 27 พ.ย.2546 เรื่องขอข้อมูลเกี่ยวกับพฤติการณ์ของคนต่างด้าว กรณีนายอเล็กซิล ดิมิตริ โคลิชอฟ สัญชาติอุรุกวัย กับพวกรวม 2 ราย ซึ่ง กก.5 ส.2 เป็นผู้จับกุมคนต่างด้าวทั้งสองส่ง พงส.สน.ทองหล่อ ดำเนินคดีเมื่อวันที่ 7 พ.ย.2546 นั้น กก. 5 ส.2 ขอเรียนว่าพฤติกรรมนายอเล็กซิล ดิมิตริ โคลิชอฟ และนายดีเบิร์ก มีดังนี้.-

1. วันที่ 12 ต.ค.2546 จับกุม Mr. Hussine [illegible] ร้อหาปลอมและใช้เอกสารปลอม พฤติกรรมคือเช่าบ้านในหมู่บ้านเมืองเอก รังสิต [illegible] ติดป้ายหน้าบ้านระบุว่าเป็นกงสุลกิตติมศักดิ์ประเทศกินี แต่มีพลเมืองดีแจ้งว่า [illegible] ปากซอยรังสิต จึงเข้าตรวจค้นและประสาน ส.2 ร่วมตรวจสอบ โดยพบว่าเป็น [illegible] Diplomatic ได้ยึดคอมพิวเตอร์และตรวจสอบข้อมูลเพื่อขยายผลว่ามีผู้ใดบ้างที่มีข้อ [illegible] ic ในประเทศไทย ซึ่งเมื่อตรวจสอบพบว่ามีผู้ที่อาจจะเกี่ยวข้องกับการจัดหา [illegible] ระดับแกนนำของอัลไคด้าและเจไอ รวมทั้งการให้ข้อมูลพาดพิงถึง Mr.Demitri , Mr.Deberg [illegible] ส่ง สภ.อ.ปากคลองรังสิต ดำเนินคดี

2. วันที่ 6 พ.ย. 2546 จับกุม Mr. Demistri และ Mr. De Berg สัญชาติรัสเซีย ร้อหาปลอมและใช้เอกสารปลอม พฤติกรรมคือใช้พาสปอร์ต Diplomatic ประเทศอุรุกวัย ซึ่งได้รับจาก Mr. Hussine ในการแอบอ้าง และผลิตพาสปอร์ตปลอมให้กับคนต่างชาติอดีตเป็นทหารยศร้อยเอก และเป็น KGB เคยถูกจับกุมที่ สน.ลุมพินี เรื่อง ยาเสพติด อาวุธปืน และปลอมแปลงพาสปอร์ต เมื่อประมาณปี 2540 จากการสอบปากคำ Mr. Hussine ทราบว่า Mr. Demistri สนิทสนมกับ Mr. H. มาก ไปไหนมาไหนด้วยกัน Mr. H.สัญชาติปาเลสตินียน ปัจจุบันใช้พาสปอร์ต Diplomatic ประเทศอุรุกวัย เป็นผู้ทำพาสปอร์ตปลอมให้กับผู้ก่อการร้ายระดับแกนนำฯ และอาจจะทำพาสปอร์ตปลอมให้กับผู้ก่อการร้ายรายอื่นๆ ได้ยึดคอมพิวเตอร์และถอดข้อมูลเพื่อขยายผลต่อไป เหตุเกิดและจับกุมผู้ต้องหาที่โตมอนทูลอพาร์ทเม้นท์ ถนนสุขุมวิท ซ.16 แขวง / เขต คลองเตย กรุงเทพฯ ส่ง สน.ทองหล่อ ดำเนินคดี

3. Mr.De Berg เท่าที่ตรวจสอบได้ยังไม่พบข้อมูลทะเบียนประวัติอาชญากรแต่อย่างใด

พร้อมนี้ได้แนบบันทึกการจับกุมและรูปถ่ายขณะถูกดำเนินคดีในอดีตที่ สน.ลุมพินี มาด้วยแล้ว จึงเรียนมาเพื่อโปรดทราบ.

สำหรับของ —20— พ.ศ.
บาท
ได้รับเงินแล้วที่ 3705 เล่มที่ 22
ลงวันที่ 21 ส.ค. 2549
พนักงานศาล

(เชน กาญจนาปัจจ์)
รอง ผกก.ฯ ปรท.ผกก.5 ส.2

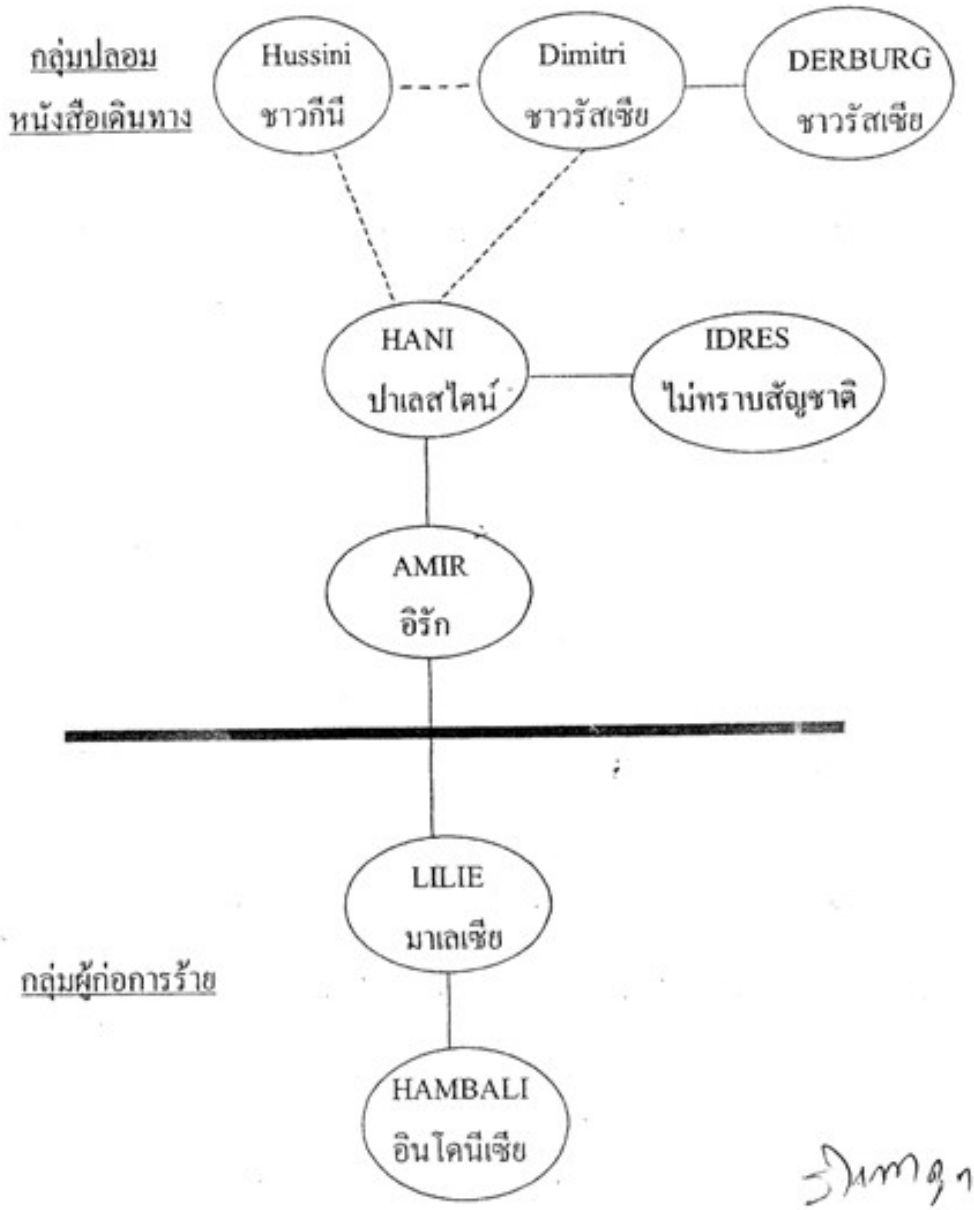
ประวัติ MR. ALEXIS DIMITRI, KOLESOV

วันเดือนปีเกิด	11 /08/1965 สัญชาติรัสเซีย
16/06/1999	ถูกจับกุมข้อหา พรบ.อาวุธปืน ตามคดีดำที่ พ.833/2540 และข้อหาปลอมพาสปอร์ต ตามคดีดำ ที่ 5458/2540 ในเขตท้องที่ สน.ลุมพินี ศาลพิพากษาจำคุกเป็นเวลา 1 ปี โดยมีพฤติการณ์ตั้งแก๊งค์รับทำพาสปอร์ตปลอมส่งคนไปประเทศที่สาม โดยเฉพาะอย่างยิ่ง การค้าผู้หญิงข้ามชาติ
17/02/2000	ใช้ DIPLOMATIC PASSPORT ของประเทศอุรุกวัย ซึ่งได้รับจาก MR. HUSSEINI HADJIMOHAMED (ทราบภายหลัง)
13/08/2003	จับกุมนายอัมบาลีฯ ที่ จว.พระนครศรีอยุธยา และพบว่านายอัมบาลีฯ ใช้พาสปอร์ตปลอม โดยใช้ชื่อว่า DANIAL สัญชาติสเปน ซึ่งได้รับพาสปอร์ตมาจาก MR. HAMMOER HANI
12/10/2003	จับกุม MR. HUSSEINI HADJIMOHAMED ซึ่งอ้างตัวว่าเป็นกงสุลประเทศกินี อาศัยอยู่ที่เลขที่ 51/425 หมู่บ้านเมืองเอก ต.หลักหก อ.เมือง จว.ปทุมธานี และ ทำ DIPLOMATIC PASSPORT ปลอม และศาลพิพากษาจำคุก 10 ปี และจากข้อมูล ในคอมพิวเตอร์ของ MR. HUSSEINI HADJIMOHAMED มีชื่อลูกค้า 3 คน คือ MR. ALEXIS DIMITRI, KOLESOV , MR. ANTONIO ALBERTO DE BERG และ MR. HAMMOER HANI ซึ่งเป็นแก๊งค์ปลอมพาสปอร์ตให้กับนายอัมบาลี (ข้อมูลหน่วยงานด้านความมั่นคง)
6/11/2003	จับกุมตัว MR. ALEXIS DIMITRI, KOLESOV และ MR. ANTONIO ALBERTO DE BERG ที่โรงแรมทูลอพาร์ทเม้นท์ ถ.สุขุมวิท 16 แขวง/เขตคลองเตย กรุงเทพฯ ข้อหา ใช้เอกสาร(หนังสือเดินทาง) ปลอม ตามคดีดำที่ 7565/2547 ศาลพิพากษาจำคุก เป็นเวลา 1 ปี เพิ่มโทษในคดีเดิมอีก 4 เดือน รวมเป็นโทษจำคุก 1 ปี 4 เดือน

.....

ลับมาก

ขบวนการปลอมหนังสือเดินทางให้ผู้ก่อการร้าย



ลับมาก

AQ/JI Senior Operational Planners
Links to Document Forgery in Thailand

Below is a genuine court document, followed by its English translation, where the Thai police citing the local U.S. Embassy claims that the author of this book and one of his partners are allegedly involved with so-called “Hambali” and with so-called “international terrorism” in general.

The case happened following the second arrest of the author of this book on 6 of November 2003. At that time, the Thai police sincerely expected that the U.S. Embassy would come with an official extradition request and they would get some more money from it (since they have already got 10.000.000 USD for so-called “Hambali”).

To their utter disappointment, the U.S. Embassy was prudent enough not to pursue an extradition of the author of this book – I guess it is understandable why after reading this book: the U.S. Embassy officials apparently realized their mistake and did not want any contents of this book to be discussed in a court room in United States…

Still, some official documents pertaining to my initial arrest pending formal extradition request remain – they are available in many police files, as well as in several criminal cases in Thai courts.

(๗)

คำร้อง

คดีหมายเลขดำที่ ผ. /๔๐๔ /๒๕๔๖

คดีหมายเลขแดงที่ /๒๕

ศาล ศาลอาญากรุงเทพใต้

วันที่ ๘ เดือน พฤศจิกายน พุทธศักราช ๒๕๔๖

ความ อาญา

(นายณัฐพงศ์ พรหมมินทร์)

- 8 พ.ย. 2546

รับรองสำเนาถูกต้อง

(นางสาวพนอ อยู่สวัสดิ์)

เจ้าหน้าที่ศาลยุติธรรม 4

ระหว่าง

โจทก์

จำเลย

เชื้อชาติ ไทย อาชีพ ทหารเกษียณ เกิดวันที่ ๔

เดือน พฤศจิกายน พ.ศ. ๒๕๑๑ อายุ ๕๑ ปี อยู่บ้านเลขที่ ๑๑๖/๓๓๓ หมู่ที่

ถนน ลาดพร้าว ตรอก/ซอย ๑๑๖ ใกล้เคียง ตำบล/แขวง จอมพล

อำเภอ/เขต จตุจักร จังหวัด กรุงเทพมหานคร โทรศัพท์ ๐๑-๔๘๗๓๑๒๘

ขอยื่นคำร้องมีข้อความตามที่จะกล่าวต่อไปนี้

ข้อ ๑. ข้าพเจ้าเป็นผู้เสียหายในคดีนี้ ได้ยื่นฟ้องโจทก์ต่อศาลนี้ ขอให้ลงโทษจำเลยตามกฎหมาย

ในวันนี้ ข้าพเจ้าได้ไปที่ศาลนี้ เพื่อขอทราบผลการพิจารณาคดีนี้ ปรากฏว่าโจทก์ได้ถอนฟ้องจำเลย

ข้าพเจ้าจึงขอยื่นคำร้องนี้ต่อศาล ขอให้ศาลมีคำสั่งอนุญาตให้ข้าพเจ้าถอนฟ้องจำเลย

ศาลรับคำร้องนี้ไว้พิจารณาสั่งด้วย

หมายเหตุ ข้า...จำรอฟังคำสั่งอยู่ ถ้าไม่รอให้ถือว่าทราบแล้ว

ลงชื่อ ผู้ร้อง

ค่ารับรอง 5 บาท
ใบเสร็จรับเงินเล่มที่ 2287 เลขที่ 01
ลงวันที่ - 8 พ.ย. 2546

(Translation)

(Official Emblem)

(7)
Petition

Black Case No. Phor. 1406 / 2546
Red Case No. / 25
Southern Bangkok Criminal Court
Date : 8 November 2003

Criminal Trial

Signed : Mr. Nattaphong Prommin
8 November 2003
Certified true copy.
Signed : Miss Pano Yusawad
Justice Court Officer 4

Between	Investigating Officer,	Prosecutor
	Thonglor Metropolitan Police Station	
	Mr. Alexis Dimitri Kolesov, 38 years of age, Uruguayan	Accused
	Mr. Antonio Alberto De Berg, 32 years of age, Uruguayan	

I, Pol.Capt. Taweesak Thirabanchasak, of Thai race and nationality, a government official, born on 6 November 1972, 31 years of age, residing at the Immigration Bureau, Sathon Road, Thung Mahamek Sub-district, Sathon District, Bangkok Metropolis, Tel. 02-2873128, hereby lodge a petition as follows :

1. In this case, an investigating officer of Thonglor Metropolitan Police Station ~~lodged a petition of detention~~ brought the accused to lodge a petition of detention in the 1st time. I, Pol.Capt. Taweesak Thirabanchasak, Deputy Investigating Inspector, Investigating and Inquiry Section, Immigration Bureau, received the

Certification Fee : 20 baht
Receipt : Book No.: 3287 Serial No.: 01
Date : 6 June 2006
-Signed- Court Officer

information from the U.S. Embassy in Thailand that both accused were involved with the international terrorism and they helped Mr. Hambali. After having investigated, it is found that both accused were involved with the international terrorism and if they are granted on bail, they may escape and cause sabotage which it endangers the public security, therefore, I would like to object to the bail.

Your kind consideration shall be highly appreciated.

This petition is composed by me, Pol.Capt. Taweesak Thirabanchasak, Deputy Investigating Inspector.

(Signed) Pol.Capt. Taweesak Thirabanchasak

2

Below is my request to the governor of Bangkok Central Prison about the true identity of alleged “Doctor Hadji Mohamed Husseini” then being held in that prison, followed by its English translation.

เรียนผู้บัญชาการ
เรือนจำคลองเปรม กรุงเทพฯ

สำเนาถึง ผู้บัญชาการตำรวจแห่งชาติ
พลตำรวจเอกเสรีพิสุทธิ์ เตมียาเวส

ด่วน

เรียนท่านผู้เกี่ยวข้อง

ข้าพเจ้าขอเรียนให้ท่านทราบโดยเร่งด่วนว่า นักโทษคนหนึ่งซึ่งถูกจองจำอยู่ที่เรือนจำคลองเปรม กรุงเทพฯ - ตามข้อกล่าวหา ด๊อกเตอร์ "ฮัดจี มูฮัมเหม็ด ฮุสเซนี" (Doctor "Hadji Muhammed Husseini") – ซึ่งหนังสือเดินทางปลอมและรายละเอียดของการจับกุมมีแนบท้าย – สงสัยว่าจะเป็นบุคคลอีกคนหนึ่ง

ตามข้อกล่าวหา ด๊อกเตอร์ ฮัดจี มูฮัมเหม็ด ฮุสเซนี (Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini) อ้างว่าเป็นชาวอาหรับ เกิดที่ปาเลสไตน์ เยรูซาเล็ม เมื่อ พ.ศ. 2479 แต่ลักษณะภายนอกไม่ได้เป็นไปตามอายุที่กล่าวอ้าง บุคคลผู้นี้ดูเหมือนว่าจะมีอายุเกินกว่าที่กล่าวอ้างอย่างน้อย 10 ปี นอกจากนี้ นับเป็นเรื่องแปลกที่เขาไม่สามารถพูดภาษาอาหรับได้อย่างถูกต้องและไม่สามารถเขียนและอ่านภาษาอาหรับได้ ทั้งที่กล่าวอ้างว่าเป็น "ด๊อกเตอร์" กล่าวคือทั้งที่กล่าวว่าเป็นผู้มีการศึกษาโดยใช้ชื่อภาษาอาหรับ

ในขณะที่อยู่ในเรือนจำของท่าน ชายผู้นี้กล่าวอ้างว่าเป็นบุคคลสัญชาติ "ฝรั่งเศส" เนื่องจากพูดภาษาฝรั่งเศสได้ดีทีเดียว (เขาพูดภาษาอื่นอีกหลายภาษาได้อย่างคล่องแคล่ว เช่น อังกฤษ สเปน โปรตุเกส ฮิบรู เป็นต้น แต่พูดภาษาอาหรับไม่ได้)

มีความพิรุธอยู่มากที่ "ด๊อกเตอร์ ฮัดจี มูฮัมเหม็ด ฮุสเซนี" (Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini) ในความเป็นจริงคือ อาชญากรตัวฉกาจที่นานาประเทศต้องการตัว – อดีตพันเอก ไมค์ (ไมเคิล) ฮาราริ (Colonel Mike (Michael) Harari) แห่ง Mossad (หน่วยราชการลับอิสราเอล) ซึ่งเกิดเมื่อ พ.ศ. 2470

พันเอก ไมค์ (ไมเคิล) ฮาราริ (Colonel Mike (Michael) Harari) ถูกกล่าวหาว่าเป็นนักค้าอาวุธผิดกฎหมายรายใหญ่ที่สุดในศตวรรษ XX และมีส่วนเกี่ยวข้องในการค้าเฮโรอีนรายใหญ่หลายรายที่สามเหลี่ยมทองคำโดยใช้ความสัมพันธ์ส่วนตัวกับขุนส่า นักค้ายาเสพติดและอดีตผู้บัญชาการกองทัพอากาศเวียดนามใต้ จอมพล หงวน เคา คี (Marshal Nguen Kao Ki) นอกจากนี้ ไมค์ ฮาราริ (Mike Harari) ถูกกล่าวหาว่าเป็นผู้บังคับบัญชาระดับที่สองในรัฐบาลอาชญากรของผู้บงการ นายพล มานูเอล อันโตนีโอ โนรีเอกา (General Manuel Antonio Noriega) แห่งปานามา ซึ่งมีส่วนเกี่ยวข้องในการค้ายาเสพติดอย่างลึกซึ้งและถูกหน่วยทหารคอมมานโดของอเมริกาล้มล้างใน พ.ศ. 2532 (ไมค์ ฮาราริ (Mike Harari) สามารถหลบหนีการจับกุมเมื่อ พ.ศ. 2532 ในปานามาและสาบสูญไปนับจากนั้น) ไมค์ ฮาราริ (Mike Harari) ถูกกล่าวหาเรื่องการลอบฆ่าด้านการเมืองหลายต่อหลายครั้งทั่วโลก ไมค์ ฮาราริ (Mike Harari) ถูกกล่าวหาในข้อหากระทำการลอบฆ่าด้านการเมืองที่เลวทรามในเมืองลิลเลแฮมเม่อร์ ประเทศนอร์เวย์ เมื่อ พ.ศ. 2516 และนับแต่นั้นรัฐบาลนอร์เวย์ต้องการตัวเขาเพื่อมาดำเนินคดี

ข้าพเจ้าขอเรียนให้ท่านทราบว่า ปัจจุบันรัฐบาลนอร์เวย์พยายามจะค้นหาตัวตนที่แท้จริงของ ดอกเตอร์ ฮัดจี มูฮัมเหม็ด ฮุสเซนี (Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini) และหากได้รับการยืนยันว่าเป็นไมค์ ฮารารี (Mike Harari) รัฐบาลนอร์เวย์อาจขอให้ประเทศไทยส่งตัวผู้ร้ายข้ามแดนได้

มีข้อมูลบางอย่าง ซึ่งเนื่องจากมีประวัติด้านการเมืองของข่าวลือที่มีความเป็นไปได้ในเรื่องตัวตนที่แท้จริงของนักโทษผู้นี้ ตัวแทนของ Mossad อาจพยายามแลกเปลี่ยนตัว ดอกเตอร์ ฮัดจี มูฮัมเหม็ด ฮุสเซนี (Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini) อย่างลับ ๆ ภายในเรือนจำของท่านกับผู้อื่นโดยจ่ายเงินสินบนแก่ผู้คุมเรือนจำ อาจเป็นไปได้ว่า ตัวแทนของ Mossad อาจพยายามฆ่า (หรือให้วางยาพิษ) ดอกเตอร์ ฮัดจี มูฮัมเหม็ด ฮุสเซนี (Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini) ภายในเรือนจำหรืออาจพยายามทำให้ออกจากเรือนจำ

ด้วยเหตุนี้ ข้าพเจ้าจึงขอส่งรูปถ่ายที่แท้จริงของ ดอกเตอร์ ฮัดจี มูฮัมเหม็ด ฮุสเซนี (Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini) ที่ถูกกล่าวหาซึ่งถ่ายไว้เมื่อ พ.ศ. 2546 และรูปถ่ายของ พันเอก ไมค์ ฮารารี (Colonel Mike Harari) ที่ถ่ายไว้เมื่อประมาณ พ.ศ. 2530

ท่านสามารถติดต่อข้าพเจ้าได้ทางโทรศัพท์หมายเลข 085-1230760 ดิมิตริ เอ. โคลิซอฟ หรือทางไปรษณีย์ 333 ซอย 40 ถนนพหลโยธิน เสนานิคม เขตจตุจักร กรุงเทพฯ

ขอขอบพระคุณล่วงหน้า

นายโคลิซอฟ เอ.ดี.

กรุงเทพฯ วันที่ 25 พฤษภาคม 2550

(English translation of the above Thai text)

To the Governor of

Klong Prem Prison, Bangkok.

Copy to: The National Police Commissioner

Police General Seripisuth Temiyavej.

URGENT.

Dear Sir !

I would like to urgently inform you that one of the prisoners being imprisoned at the Bangkok Klong Prem Prison – an alleged Doctor "Hadji Muhammed Husseini" – whose bogus passports and details of whose arrest are attached – is suspected to be another person.

Doctor Hadju Muhammed Husseini claims to be allegedly an Arab, born in Palestine, Jerusalem, in a year 1936, but his physical appearance does not much his claimed age. He appears to be at least 10 years older than he claims. Besides of this, he strangely does not properly speak Arabic and apparently can not write and read any Arabic, despite claiming to be a "Doctor" – i.e. despite of claiming to be an educated person bearing Arabic name.

While in your prison, he claims to be an allegedly "French" citizen, since he speaks French language quite well (he speaks fluently several other languages – English, Spanish, Portuguese, Hebrew etc, but not any Arabic).

There is a serious suspicion, that this alleged "Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini" in reality is internationally wanted top criminal – former Colonel **Mike (Michael) Harari** of Mossad (Israeli intelligence service), who was born in 1927.

Colonel Mike Harari has been accused of being one of the biggest illegal weapons traders of XX century and has been involved in several big-scale heroine trade operations in Golden Triangle using his personal connections with drug lord Khun Sa and former commander of South-Vietnamese Air Force – Marshal Nguen Cao Ky. Additionally, Mike Harari has been accused of being second-in-command in criminal government of Dictator General Manuel Antonio Noriega of Panama, which has been deeply involved in drug trade and has been overthrown by American commandos in 1989 (Mike Harari managed to escape his arrest in 1989 in Panama and has since disappeared). Mike Harari has been also accused in several political murders all around the world. Particularly, Mike Harari has been accused of committing an infamous political murder in Lillehammer city, Norway, in 1973 and ever since he is wanted by the state of Norway for trial.

I would like to inform you that the Government of Norway currently tries to establish the true identity of Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini and if it will be confirmed that this is indeed Mike Harari, the Norway Government might apply from Thailand for his extradition.

There is some information, that due to a very high political profile of the possible scandal over the real identity of this prisoner, the Mossad agents may try to secretly exchange an alleged Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini inside your prison to some other person by bribing the prison guards. It is also possible that the Mossad agents might try to kill (or poison) Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini inside the prison or might even attempt to organize his escape.

For this reason I would like to submit to you some true photographs of alleged "Doctor Hadji Muhammed Husseini" – all taken in 2003 and one photograph of Colonel Mike Harari taken around year 1987.

I could be contacted via my mobile phone: 085-1230760, Mr. Dimitri A. Khalezov, or by mail:
333, Soi 40, Phaholyothin Rd, Senanikom, Chatuchak, Bangkok.

Thank you very much for your kind attention.

Mr. Khalezov D. A.

Bangkok, 25 May 2007

Below are some old newspapers articles pertaining to Harari's role in the criminal government of Panama dictator General Manuel Antonio Noriega, overthrown by the U.S. commandos in the last days of 1989:

The New York Times
nytimes.com

December 31, 1989

After Noriega: Panama City; U.S. AIDE REVERSES REPORT OF ARREST

By DAVID E. PITT, SPECIAL TO THE NEW YORK TIMES

LEAD: A senior United States Embassy official said today that his earlier disclosure of the arrest of an Israeli identified as Gen. Manuel Antonio Noriega's closest associate appeared to have been based on erroneous information from the American military.

A senior United States Embassy official said today that his earlier disclosure of the arrest of an Israeli identified as Gen. Manuel Antonio Noriega's closest associate appeared to have been based on erroneous information from the American military.

"We don't have him," the embassy official said of the Israeli, Mike Harari. "In fact, I think we are doubtful that he is in-country at this time."

The acknowledgement came a day after Israeli newspapers reported that the United States Justice Department had formally advised Israeli's Foreign Ministry of the arrest of Mr. Harari, a former Mossad intelligence agent who many Panamanian officials assert was General Noriega's principal liaison to the Israeli Government.

"They thought they had him," the American official said of the United States military forces here. "But on further checking, either they didn't have him - most probable - or that he convinced them he was someone else." Original Report on Thursday

On Thursday, the same senior embassy official told reporters that Mr. Harari had been seized Wednesday somewhere in Panama and was being held by the United States as a prisoner of war.

The reported seizure of Mr. Harari, who is said to have known General Noriega since 1973, had been hailed by the new Panamanian Government as a major development that could only be surpassed by the apprehension of the general himself.

Mr. Harari, an athletic-looking 62-year-old who almost invariably wore pilot-style dark glasses, personally recruited, trained and equipped General Noriega's security force, and is reputed to have made millions in illicit business ventures with the Panamanian strongman.

One of those ventures, according to a witness who testified before Congress recently, involved setting up an operation to smuggle arms to the United States-backed contras in Nicaragua using proceeds from drug sales. Israel Denies Connection

Israeli officials have long denied any connection with Mr. Harari, describing him as strictly a private citizen.

The confusion over the Harari case heightened speculation here that the initial report of the arrest

was a result either of an innocent bureaucratic bungle or of something more convoluted.

One theory among some Panamanian Government officials today was that Mr. Harari, a shadowy figure with extensive intelligence contacts worldwide, might have in fact been arrested this week and then promptly turned over to United States intelligence agents for questioning.

According to this scenario, the senior embassy official who first told reporters of Mr. Harari's arrest may have released a piece of classified information to reporters in a moment of carelessness.

Asked about this theory, American officials declined to comment. Insists on Anonymity

The senior embassy official, who has been talking to reporters here only on condition that he not be identified, insisted today that "I misadvised" the press on Mr. Harari's status because of apparently erroneous information provided him by the United States Southern Command.

The embassy official said he only discovered that Mr. Harari was not in custody "when I tried to arrange for the Israeli Embassy here to see him."

The embassy official stressed that it was not clear that Mr. Harari had never been in custody. What may have happened, he said, is that United States troops "had someone that at one point they thought was Harari, who then convinced them that he was not - most probably legitimately."

Copyright 2007 The New York Times Company | Home | Privacy Policy | Search | Corrections | XML | Help |

The New York Times
nytimes.com

January 3, 1990

Israeli Sought in Panama May Have Been Alerted to U.S. Invasion

By DAVID E. PITT, SPECIAL TO THE NEW YORK TIMES

LEAD: An Israeli reputed to be Gen. Manuel Antonio Noriega's closest associate may have eluded capture on the night of the United States invasion because he was warned to flee nearly six hours before American troops swept into the capital, the deputy commander of Panama's new police force said today.

An Israeli reputed to be Gen. Manuel Antonio Noriega's closest associate may have eluded capture on the night of the United States invasion because he was warned to flee nearly six hours before American troops swept into the capital, the deputy commander of Panama's new police force said today.

The Noriega associate, Mike Harari, a former Israeli intelligence officer, was last seen at 7 P.M. on Dec. 19, leaving the home of General Noriega's wife, the commander, Eduardo Herrera Hassan, said. The invasion began shortly before 1 A.M. on Dec. 20.

Mr. Harari, the commander said, was reportedly accompanied by two Israeli assistants who had come for him with a car. The location of Mr. Harari, who is said to have trained and equipped General Noriega's elite security forces, has been a mystery. Over the weekend, a senior United States Embassy official retracted an assertion that the Israeli was captured by American troops on Wednesday and was being held as a prisoner of war.

Says He Was 'Misadvised'

The embassy official said he had "misadvised" reporters because of incorrect information by American military officials. He said there was no evidence that Mr. Harari had been in custody, and that the Israeli was probably out of Panama. But in an interview, Commander Herrera Hassan said, "We figure he's still in Panama."

"We believe that," he said, because according to the American military, "no airplane left Panama for any destination that night. The information we have is that at 7 o'clock on the night the North Americans came to visit, he was at the home of Senora Felicidad Noriega. Two Israeli assistants talked to him and then they drove him away."

The commander, a former lieutenant colonel under General Noriega who served as envoy to Israel beginning in 1986, at the same time that Mr. Harari was Panama's commercial attache in Tel Aviv, said the source of his information was a Panamanian sergeant who had been Mr. Harari's chauffeur.

It could not be learned from American officials whether the sergeant, believed to have been seized by United States troops soon after the strike in Panama, was still in detention.

Over the weekend, Bush Administration officials suggested that the confusion over whether Mr. Harari had been arrested may have occurred because military officials holding the sergeant mistook him for Mr. Harari. Officials at the United States Southern Command have offered no explanation for how the athletically built 62-year-old Israeli could have been mistaken for a much younger Panamanian soldier.

Although Panamanian and United States officials have said there are no charges pending against Mr. Harari, there has been intense interest in the case because of numerous accounts circulating about Mr. Harari's services to the Noriega regime.

Links to Drug Trade

Those include what was said to be his work as a supplier of arms bought with drug proceeds, some of them reportedly shipped to United States-backed rebels in Nicaragua. Mr. Harari is also said to have been a partner in various banking and business deals with the general, some legal and some illegal, and was also described as a covert liaison with the Israeli Government.

Although Mr. Harari spent more than 30 years as an intelligence officer with the Mossad and at one point with the Israeli Foreign Ministry, Israeli officials have disavowed any connection with his activities in Panama.

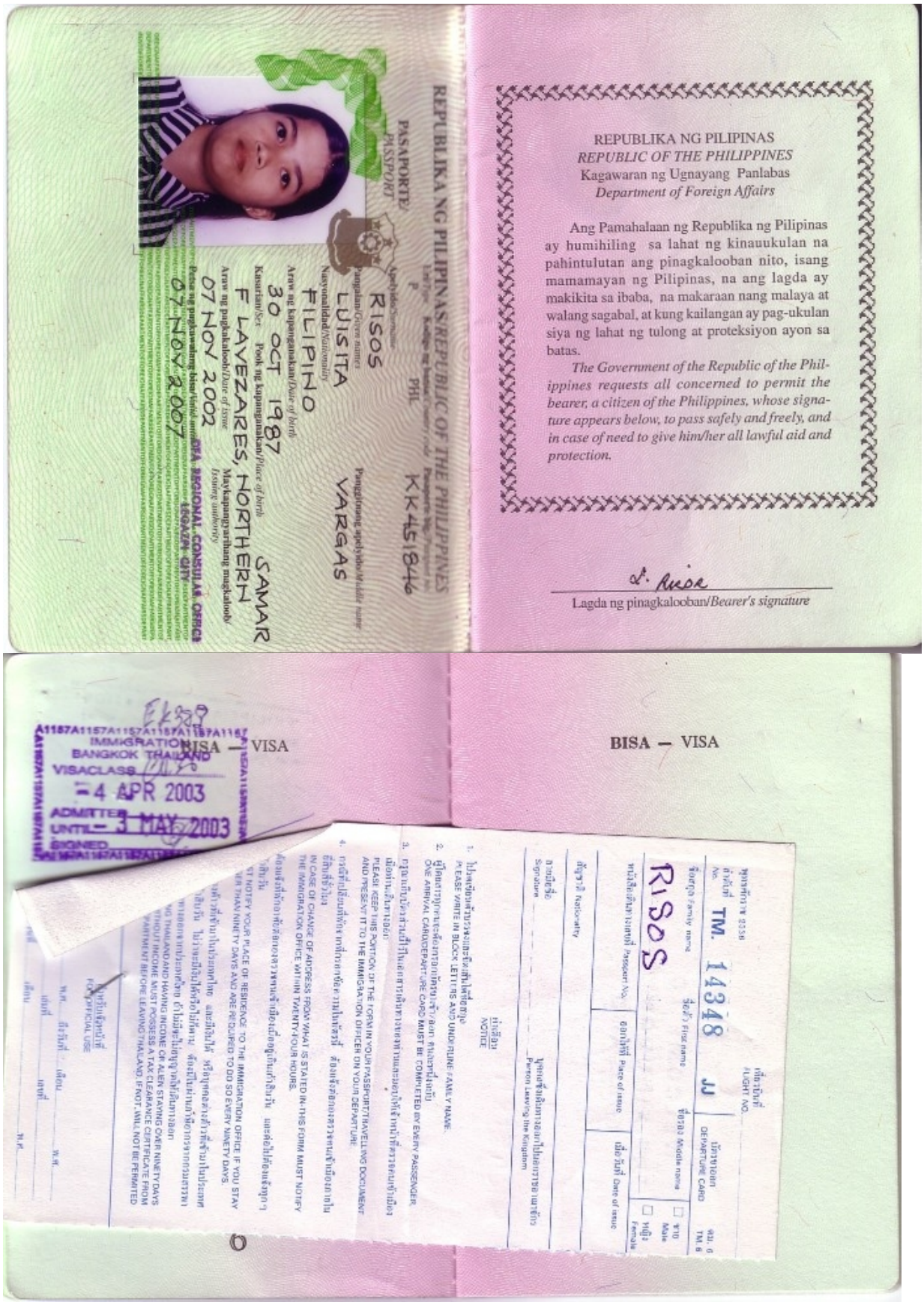
But Commander Herrera Hassan suggested that there was a connection between Mr. Harari and the Israelis.

"Look, he had to have influence on the Israelis," he said. "But I'm not going to get into that because it's not worthwhile to talk about it right now."

The commander said he was ousted as Ambassador to Israel and later cashiered from the military because he refused to take orders from Mr. Harari. "I was the Ambassador to Israel, but he was my boss," Commander Herrera Hassan said. "Everything I did had to be authorized by Harari."

Copyright 2007 The New York Times Company | Home | Privacy Policy | Search | Corrections | XML | Help |

Below is a passport of one of underage girls brought by Mike Harari to Bangkok from one of his usual concubine-hunting trips to the Philippines, and her entry stamp into Thailand. Harari actually brought her for himself, but it seems that later he changed his mind and married her to his son Aziz, but I am not quite sure about it. It seems that this girl is the only “live” link that remains to Mike Harari and his relatives.



Unfortunately, these are all what I have about Mike Harari. If I knew that it would happen that way, I would collect much more information, of course. But since I considered him being my friend those days, I did not bother accumulating anything (I do not spy on friends, to my shame…). So, these you can see above are those things that I managed to obtain either accidentally or because of some court-cases.

Important Notice

Sorry, folks, but I have to inform you that this one is not a free version of my book. It costs some money.

I do not want to appear "greedy", especially because I am not actually greedy. I just need some money – as any other person who has daily expenses would need. And in any case, it is still an open question – who is actually "greedy" – an author of a book who wants to get some money for his work, or a reader of his book who earns money during working hours, but doesn't want to pay for the book (that was created during working hours of others)?

I am tired of waiting for voluntary donations (of which I got very little) and now I insist seriously that every person who reads this book should send its price to me, its author, accordingly (which should not mean that I no longer need any donations; in fact, I badly need funds to continue my work and I would appreciate any kind of donations in addition to the price of the actual book).

I have to remind you that it was not easy at all – to conduct this research, to write the book and to create the corresponding video presentation. Besides taking several years to collect evidence, it also took several years of fighting with various secret services who opposed this work in one way or another. I even had to spend over a year in a prison (in a prison of a third-world country, to be precise, and in the most awful and absolutely inhumane conditions that you could scarcely imagine). None of it was at all cheap… Add here that I did not earn any money during all these years. Thus, I guess, the price of this book (whatever it might be, since I leave it to your discretion) is in any case a minor amount for a reader originating from the so-called "civilized world" and so it could be easily afforded without inflicting any major damage to one's welfare.

As I have already mentioned at the beginning of this book, I let you decide on the amount. If you feel that this book costs merely 2 dollars – then send me 2 dollars. If you value it at 7 dollars – then send me 7 dollars. If you value it at 50 dollars – then send me 50 dollars. If you value it at 100 dollars – then send me 100 dollars. If you value it at 200 dollars – then send me 200 dollars. It is entirely up to you – how much you value the work that is included in this book. Just keep in mind that I spent on this book 5 years of my precious time, and that now I have no income.

Please use for your payment (as well as for donations, if any) any of the options listed below:

1) My personal bank account:

Beneficiary Bank: **Krung Thai Bank Public Company Limited**

SWIFT Code : **KRTHTHBK**

ROUTING NO/ CHIPS UD: **007895**

Branch: **Yannawa branch**

ADDRESS: **Krung Thai Bank Public Company Limited, Yannawa branch, 1674/3 Charoen Krung Road, Yannawa, Sathon, Bangkok, 10120, Thailand. Telephone +662211-0156, +662211-0-2211-3300**

Beneficiary's Account No: **010-0-47535-3**

Beneficiary's Name: **DMITRI KHALEZOV**
~~DIMITRI~~

This account should work for a long time, I hope, but should it become unavailable, a notice will be published on one of my websites listed below.

2) Alternatively, you can pay/donate through a check sent to my postal address:

Mr. Dmitri Khalezov
P.O. Box 36
Yannawa
Bangkok
Thailand 10120

Please, note that local banks in Bangkok charge approximately 10 USD for cashing any check, so it is useless to send checks with less than 12 USD value (in the latter case I would get 2 USD).

3) Yet another way of paying/donating is through the Western Union (only Western Union):

to Mr. Dmitri (without the second "i") **Khalezov, Bangkok, Thailand**;
in this case, please, send me:
1) MTCN ("Money Transfer Control Number");
2) FULL name of the sender;
3) country the money was sent from;
4) currency type;
5) the amount transferred –
– by SMS to my mobile phone: +66812492233,
and one more time (to make it sure) – to my e-mail: donate@911thology.com

Please, note that my personal names used for a bank-account/checks and that as an author are a bit different in spelling: "Dmitri" for the bank-account/checks and "Dimitri" (with an extra "i") as the author. This change in the first name of mine should not scare you – the first spelling was used in accordance with the Soviet tradition and was so used in all my former Soviet documents. The second one was used in my newer documents while I was hiding abroad from various secret services and eventually, in this capacity it became my actual "screen-name" and "pen-name". Recently, I was obliged to start using my original name, but by then I have already become known to millions of people as "Dimitri", and all Internet search-engines indicate me as such. So, I decided to keep it – just to make it easy for people to find me and my published works.

Should the situation with my bank account change in the future, you could always find payment details on my web sites: www.911thology.com or www.911thology.co or www.911thology.net or www.911thology.org or www.911thology.biz or www.911-truth.net

Or you can contact me in person if you can't find the required information on any of the above web sites. Any offers of cooperation are always welcome along with the offers of donations. My latest contact details could be always found here: www.dkhalezov.com and www.dkhalezov.ru

Hopefully, your timely payments for this electronic version of my book and, perhaps, your kind donations, in addition, would allow me, at last, to publish the long-waited paper version of the book (which I could only do at my own expense, since no publisher agrees to cooperate with me) and to make all necessary steps to popularize this information for the benefit of the Truth.

Thank you very much in advance for your kind understanding.

Dimitri Khalezov.

Important Notice 2

Here I would like to inform every reader about an extremely important thing. Please, read carefully.

As you could probably imagine, after publishing such revelations as in this book or in my video (that was prohibited on YouTube in April 2010) I can no longer be sure about my personal safety and I have to take corresponding precautions. The information I dared to reveal is more than enough for me to be killed by the so-called "good guys", or at least to be arrested on some bogus accusations by lackeys of the latter.

In fact, many people reasonably doubt that "this Russian guy" (it means me) "is still alive". And based on the mere fact that I am indeed still alive, they doubt that things that I reveal are actually true. It is because for any reasonable people it appears that a person who reveals such explosive things must necessarily be killed. Yes, it sounds reasonable, I agree, and I understand these people doubts. However, the author of these lines is not completely stupid either. Moreover, he has long, near life-time experience of survival.

First of all, I always made corresponding precautions. I live in a place where it is not easy to kill me or to arrange me to be kidnapped. I have no established habits of eating in any particular place or buying any particular food in any particular place – so it is not so easy to arrange me to get poisoned. I do not have a personal car, so it is not easy to arrange my car to be booby-trapped. In addition to all of that, I made sure to declare that I had certain highly explosive information unrelated to 9/11 that is not included in my book and if anything wrong happens to me, this information (that is extremely harmful to certain "good guys") would be made public by my friends. Add here that I live in Thailand, not in the United States or in any European ally of the United States, and it is not too easy for the so-called "good guys" to do anything to a foreigner in an Asian country (just imagine how would faces of white killers look like as contrasted against Asian faces on a typical "Thai" Soi in Bangkok and what are the actual chances of those killers :). All of the factors mentioned above, plus, of course, the gracious protection of the God Almighty, apparently made me to survive till recent, despite the highly explosive information regarding 9/11, as well as about the Mossad, that I dared to reveal to the public.

However, it does not mean that I could be protected forever in the same manner and that I do not have to bother making any further precautions. Especially now, when the 12th anniversary of 9/11 is approaching and I decided to finally publish the full edition of my book, I could sincerely expect to be at last killed, or thrown behind bars as a vengeance for my 9/11 revelations. Add here that my good friend and the case-partner (with whom we supposed to be extradited to the United States in 2003) Vadim Alexandrovski was indeed murdered by the so-called "good guys", who faked his "suicide", in October 2011 (Vadim used to live in an apartment building just next to mine, on the very same street).

Considering all these circumstances, I decided to undertake an unprecedented step and I request anyone to participate in this event because your kind participation will increase my chance to survive any possible attempts on my life or on my freedom on the part of the so-called "good guys".

I made four encrypted archives that contain highly sensitive information. Please, download these archives and save them for a future use. If anything happens with me, my friends will make passwords to these encrypted archives publicly available on the Internet. Once you know that something wrong happened with me and you got passwords to these archives, please, distribute this information on the Internet to the best of your abilities. Upload videos on YouTube and make them available for torrents or e-Mule, talk about these revelations on the Internet forums, send letters to concerned parties, etc. Just make as much noise as you can. The information in these archives has nothing to do with 9/11, so its revelation would not add anything at all to the actual 9/11 research. However, revealing of this information would inflict a serious harm to certain high-ranking officials of Thailand, Russia and United States, as well as it would do a serious harm to the actual states of Thailand, Russia and the United States. If the contents of the archives are revealed, the impact on the state of Thailand would be particularly disastrous because a certain state secret is being kept by the state leaders from the Thai people for the people's own good. Once revealed, this state secret would indeed harm Thailand very seriously and its disastrous impact on the state is hard to imagine. In any case, the U.S. and Russia would get their own portions of harm too.

I have no choice than to make such precautions. I currently live in Thailand and my wellbeing directly depends on the behavior of the Thai security officials. Neither the Americans, nor Russians, nor Israelis can do any harm to me here unless with the explicit connivance of the Thais. In fact, the Thais have already attempted to arrest me and accuse me of the so-called "terrorism" in 2003 on the request of the Americans and the Israelis and I do not want this kind of dirty game to be repeated. Some high-ranking Thais who are reading these lines might already realize WHAT KIND of the "state secret" I am implying

here and consider this as the most impudent blackmail. I am sorry, guys; you can think whatever you wish. But I just want to remind you what you did to me during the entire 2004 and remind you that you did not make any amendment yet, while you had more than 8 years at your disposal, considering that now is 2013 A.D. I was waiting for the amendment, by the way, though to no avail. But please, be informed that Dimitri Khalezov is by no means a person you could treat in the way you treated him in 2004. I am simply obliged to retaliate for what you did to me in 2004 and indeed I will retaliate in the most serious manner. Do not even doubt it.

.

From now on if anything happens to me – such an "accidental death", or "accidental injury", or an arrest or detention for anything whether related- or unrelated to my 9/11 research, or an attempt to deport me from Thailand, or to extradite me to any country, or if I simply disappear – the retaliation will be inevitable and this retaliation will be far more serious than anyone could even imagine. Even if I am accidentally detained for a couple of days, the retaliation will follow. I strongly suggest that you do not doubt my words and do not think that I am bluffing. I have already proven many times that I am indeed a very serious person; I guess, you know me good enough to know that I am *a man of my word*; and I would like to stress once more that am not joking at all when I state this [here, as you probably understand, I address not you, my dear reader, but those high-ranking Thai security officials who are reading these lines].

To every reader of mine: please, download and keep these encrypted archives. Keep them till further notice, but do not try to break cipher in these archives merely out of your curiosity. First of all, as I have said, this information has nothing to do with the actual 9/11 events and it has nothing to do with the so-called "terrorism" either. This information is just certain sensitive secrets of the mentioned states – really sensitive secrets. Actually, in other circumstances I would abhor touching such things, especially because I do not wish any harm to Thailand, since I love this country more than any other. However, unfortunately, in this case I have no choice – being an author of the most dangerous 9/11 revelations, I have to take all necessary steps to protect my life and my freedom as a matter of "must". Secondly, you won't be able to break the cipher anyway, and neither could you guess passwords by "bruteforcing". The passwords are random and very long – you will have no chance to guess them, while the ciphers are very secure, moreover, there are actually triple-ciphers – one after another, for overprotection.

If you want to participate in this personal security program of mine (and I sincerely request you to do so), all you have to do is to find on the Internet as soon as you can and download these encrypted archives:

dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_1.zip (actual encrypted archive No.1)
dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_1.zip.sig (PGP-signature file for the encrypted archive No.1)
checksums for the encrypted archive No.1:
MD5 : F5F846A95DBCE1FD28AD277BFF16631C
CRC-32 : 426B21AB
the file's size: 3.68 Mb (3,869,287 bytes) [actual size on a harddisk might slightly differ]

dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip (actual encrypted archive No.2)
dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip.sig (PGP-signature file for the encrypted archive No.2)
checksums for the encrypted archive No.2:
MD5 : FC336BEB48C86AC24F7AF92B0E5741F1
CRC-32 : D4BCF857
the file's size: 9.96 Mb (10,454,748 bytes) [actual size on a harddisk might slightly differ]

dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_3.zip (actual encrypted archive No.3)
dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_3.zip.sig (PGP-signature file for the encrypted archive No.3)
checksums for the encrypted archive No.3:
MD5 : 1B3B84E2898132757BFB32DB8FDB5858
CRC-32 : 966FA35C
the file's size: 148 Mb (155,224,426 bytes) [actual size on a harddisk might slightly differ]

dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_4.zip (actual encrypted archive No.4)
dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_4.zip.sig (PGP-signature file for the encrypted archive No.4)
checksums for the encrypted archive No.4:
MD5 : BFFA0A17B9782962D6D9DFF5F7F10231
CRC-32 : DA6F41B6
the file's size: 283 Mb (297,652,519 bytes) [actual size on a harddisk might slightly differ]

dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_PGP_key_for-verification.asc (PGP key for verification of PGP signatures)

dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_READ-ME!.rtf (This one is an explanatory file)

DAMN_hashcalc.exe (This one is a little portable program for easy checksums verification)

Please, make sure to verify the archives' checksums, after downloading, using the suggested hash calculator (or any similar utility of your own, or verify them using corresponding PGP signatures if you have the PGP program installed) and then keep these zip-archives until further notice. You are also encouraged to redistribute these encrypted archives, so that more people could possess them. You can make them available for download in any way you wish, advertise them on the Internet forums, make them available via peer-to-peer file-sharing networks, such as e-Mule, torrents, etc. Once many people have these files in their possession, I could feel a bit more secure and that is exactly my intention now.

Where to find these files?

To begin with, I put them for download on my web hosting where I usually keep the rest of my files – i.e. on www.911-truth.net meaning that direct download links are these:

http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_1.zip
http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip.sig
http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip
http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip.sig
http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_3.zip
http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_3.zip.sig
http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_4.zip
http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_4.zip.sig
http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_READ-ME!.rtf
http://www.911-truth.net/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_PGP_key_for-verification.asc
http://www.911-truth.net/DAMN_hashcalc.exe

Spare links (uploaded to www.911thology.com web site):

http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_1.zip
http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip.sig
http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip
http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip.sig
http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_3.zip
http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_3.zip.sig
http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_4.zip
http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_4.zip.sig
http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_READ-ME!.rtf
http://www.911thology.com/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_PGP_key_for-verification.asc
http://www.911thology.com/DAMN_hashcalc.exe

Besides, you can find these files elsewhere re-uploaded by other people, or you can find them in e-Mule, torrents or other similar networks. As long as you know the file-names you can always find these files. So far, one of my good friends helped me by creating alternative download links on the Rapidshare hosting:

https://rapidshare.com/files/2676540129/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_1.zip
https://rapidshare.com/files/2406905914/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_1.zip.sig
https://rapidshare.com/files/3734448927/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_1__checksums_&_info_.txt
https://rapidshare.com/files/21336677/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip
https://rapidshare.com/files/2918658468/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2.zip.sig
https://rapidshare.com/files/1181231349/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_2__checksums_&_info_.txt
https://rapidshare.com/files/3550357255/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_3.zip
https://rapidshare.com/files/540391360/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_3.zip.sig
https://rapidshare.com/files/1776752415/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_3__checksums_&_info_.txt
https://rapidshare.com/files/1953956047/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_4.zip
https://rapidshare.com/files/3120971579/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_4.zip.sig
https://rapidshare.com/files/3983828684/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_4__checksums_&_info_.txt
https://rapidshare.com/files/1423696745/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_PGP_key_for-verification.asc
https://rapidshare.com/files/2406204490/dimitri_khalezov_retaliation_READ-ME!.rtf

Alternative download links could be published on other web sites of mine or those referring to me – such

as on www.dkhalezov.com or on those web sites that advertise my videos or my book, or on YouTube where a video could be published in the future showing where and how to download the abovementioned files (in this case, to avoid possible files falsification by the so-called “good guys”, please, make sure to get only those zip-archives that exactly match the checksums listed above).

As I have said, if anything wrong happens with me, my friends (who constantly monitor my wellbeing) will make the passwords to all or only to some of the abovementioned encrypted archives available and the availability of these passwords will be advertised accordingly on various 9/11-related Internet forums, on the web sties of mine, on YouTube, or elsewhere – right up to an e-mail SPAMing.

I would like to urge everyone to download, to keep and to redistribute as widely as possible the above mentioned encrypted archives with highly sensitive information and so to participate in maintaining my security.

Thank you very much in advance. I really appreciate your kind help and cooperation.

Dimitri Khalezov.

Important Notice 3

Availing myself of this opportunity to address many people at once, I would like to recommend my reader several important "politically incorrect" items that could otherwise miss his precious attention:

1. I would like everyone to be aware of a book by Oleg Novoselov ("Олег Новоселов" in Russian). His book *"Woman. Manual for men"* (*"Женщина. Учебник для мужчин"* in Russian) is an unprecedented masterpiece of the "political incorrectness" next probably only to the Holy Bible. This is an absolute must read for any and every man and even for some women. If read by a sufficient number of people, his book is capable of causing a revolution in the so-called "civilized" world. This truly fundamental work, despite its seemingly silly name, contains the most serious analysis of men of both sexes and their relationship on biological, ethological, moral, social and political levels. Every man and every woman who reads this book will immediately understand what happened with his or her own family and what is wrong with the institute of family in the Western society in general. I insist once more: this book is the absolute "must read". No modern book could surpass this one in its practical importance for the modern humanity. So far, it is only available in Russian language, but its English translation is under way and, hopefully, the English version of it will be available in 2013. Just make sure to remember this name: "Oleg Novoselov".

2. I would like to draw your attention to another important and extremely politically incorrect book. This one is available in English, though due to its extreme level of the "political incorrectness" it is hard to find it nowadays. *"Socialist States of America. (America without retouching)"* by Viktor Fridman. This book practically cost its author his American citizenship. Read it and you will understand why. This is a "must read" for every American patriot who loves his country.

3. I accidentally discovered this web site: http://www.barefootsworld.net/ sometime ago. However, I was shocked at the level of truthfulness, integrity and "political incorrectness" of its authors. I recommend you to begin with this page: http://www.barefootsworld.net/admiralty.html and you will see how important this source of information is for any and every American patriot who wishes his country to come back under the Constitutional rule again.

4. If you have not read them yet, I highly recommend you to read books by John Coleman, particularly his book named *"Conspirators Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300*". After reading it you will have a better chance to understand what kind of forces stood behind the 9/11 perpetration and behind other acts of the so-called "terror" and what these forces actually fight for.

5. I highly recommend you to read books of my good friend – brave anti-New World Order publicist and speaker Daniel Estulin. So far, two of his books are available: *"The True Story of the Bilderberg Group" and "Shadow masters: how governments and their intelligence agencies are working with drug dealers and terrorists for mutual benefit and profit."*, but more will follow in the nearest future. The New World Order folks try hard to diminish the importance of his books, but they become more and more popular.

6. I recommend you to find time to read this small article by Richard K. Moore *"Historical background — the Establishment of Capitalist Supremacy"* here: http://serendipity.li/capitalism/prognosis_2012.htm (though, please, be informed that I do not promote the actual *"serendipity.li"* web site, because I disagree with the most of 9/11 information published on it and sincerely believe that it is not a truly reliable source).

7. I am not fond of loony conspiracy theorists and their works that dominate the "alternative Internet" and I am even inclined to believe that these conspiracy theorists are mostly paid shills whose only intention is to annoy thinking auditorium that would nave no choice than to turn away from the "alternative Internet" (much in the same sense as the only job of the pseudoreligious Afghani Taliban at the pay of the CIA was to annoy people as much as possible with their ridiculous "Shariah laws" and thus – to turn the former free followers of the genuie Islamic Adat Law towards the Western so-called "freedom"). However, not everyone who publishes shocking stuff on the "alternative Internet" is necessarily a "loony conspiracy theorist". There are indeed quite a few responsible and clear-minded authors who publish truly shocking things as well. The only pity is that these responsible authors a just "a few". You can count them by the fingers of one hand. Anyhow, I strongly suggest you reading several works of such clear-minded authors (it does not mean, or course, that I agree with any and every publication of such authors, because they could be mistaken as any other mortal man could, but, at least, I found some of their publications to be worth contemplating):

One of the most responsible and clear-minded authors – Jim Stone: http://www.jimstonefreelance.com/

I was particularly impressed by two highly seditious articles published on his web site:
http://www.jimstonefreelance.com/cells.html
http://www.jimstonefreelance.com/vialls2.html (the author of this one is late Joe Vialls).

I consider these two unprecedented articles being so important, that even I created their back-up copies in a PDF format (in case they are removed from the original web site) and uploaded them to my own web hostings. Here are the download links:

http://www.911thology.com/!_Danger-_Mind_Controllers_At_Work!_[The_final_report_before_Joe_Vialls_died]_must_read!.pdf
http://www.911thology.com/!_Mind_control_via_electronic_manipulation_(by_Jim_Stone)_MUST_READ!.pdf

http://www.911-truth.net/!_Danger-_Mind_Controllers_At_Work!_[The_final_report_before_Joe_Vialls_died]_must_read!.pdf
http://www.911-truth.net/!_Mind_control_via_electronic_manipulation_(by_Jim_Stone)_MUST_READ!.pdf

8. I recommend you this web site, because it seems being run by a people who are not typical conspiracy theorists, but rather specialists who know their subject very well: http://www.toltec-legacy.com/

9. I strongly suggest anyone reading this article that is directly related to 9/11:
http://www.veteranstoday.com/2012/08/02/mobbed-up-us-justice-system-delivers-911-injustice/

10. And, of course, as a matter of "must", you must read this unprecedented confession of a former shill:

http://www.911thology.com/!_I_Was_a_Paid_Internet_Shill_[MUST_READ_!_].pdf
http://www.911-truth.net/!_I_Was_a_Paid_Internet_Shill_[MUST_READ_!_].pdf

If you read all of the abovementioned, you will greatly improve your education in the modern political science, which will enable you to analyze the 9/11 affair and other acts of the so-called "terror" not only from the technical point of view, but from the most important point of view described by the well-known Latin phrase *"qui bono?"*

11. What else could I suggest for a truth-seeker?

Oh, a free human needs a freedom of communication, isn't it?

Unfortunately, many people do not pay any serious attention to the fact that their Internet communications and their sensitive files on computers are largely unprotected from the all-seeing eye of the "Big Brother". For this reason, I would like to recommend you works of another brave anti-New World Order fighter – a good programmer from Ukraine Mr. Vsevolod Ievgiienko – an inventor of an unprecedented "CipherWall Network", which allows users to conveniently and anonymously exchange automatically encrypted electronic letters and even attachments. This "CipherWall Network" (of which I am a user and an ardent supporter) saved me a lot of trouble with the authorities since I used it for encrypted anonymous communicating with my friends and supporters for nearly 3 years. You can learn about latest products of Vsevolod Ievgiienko related to the encryption and secure communication, or you can even order some customized security software products from him here: http://www.linkedin.com/in/ievgiienko

I would like also to introduce a new web site www.sutils.com titled *"Smart and simple utilities"* that provides interesting security software and other security solutions. Please, pay serious attention to these security products. I highly recommend them.

12. The last, but not least, I believe that a free human might need some financial freedom as well.

Therefore, I would like to recommend you one of the best companies that deals with off-shore banking, anonymous credit cards, remote opening of bank accounts in various "privileged" areas, helps with obtaining second citizenship in order to minimize taxes and to properly register businesses, etc. You can receive there a fairly good consultation and an excellent recommendation in case you feel that the modern Pharaoh that runs your state outbid the Biblical one and overcharges you when it comes to taxes:

E-mail: info@offshore-pro.info , Skype: *offshore.pro.group* , telephone: +65 824 824 57 or +65 3108 0780
Address: Offshore Pro Group, 14 Robinson Road, #13-00, Far East Finance Building, Singapore 048545.

Consultants of this company are mostly native Russians, but they can communicate in English. You could refer to me if asked how did you find them.

Dimitri Khalezov.

Important Notice 4

I would like to inform every reader of mine that we, truth-seeking people, have to organize in one way or another.

Availing myself of this opportunity to address many people at once, I would like to call for a creation of a new 9/11 truth-seeking community – that would be an alternative to the infamous "9/11-truthers" led by Prof. Steven Jones in America. We badly need this community, folks. We can only achieve significant results if we get somehow organized. Each of us individually could achieve only a little (if anything at all).

The new truth-seeking community I propose to establish must be based on the following main principles:

1. On accepting obvious self-evident facts regarding to the 9/11 perpetration that were established by me and described in this book of mine, namely:

- that aluminum can not penetrate steel;
- that only places of nuclear explosions are being called "ground zero" (at least, were prior to 9/11).

2. On accepting the obvious fact that the U.S. Government and so-called "good guys" shamelessly exploit gullibility of innocent common people by planting into their ranks shills and professional demagogues tasked with derailing any type of movements towards the truth. Thus, all of such planted governmental shills and professional demagogues within ranks of our new community must be constantly and ruthlessly hunted, unmasked and banished without any pity. Meaning that the counter-intelligence work in this new community must be as effective as the intelligence work – in order to prevent this new community from being hijacked by the governmental agents.

3. On the strict observance of established security procedures (such as encrypted communications between concerned community members and strict observance of secrecy) when planning and exercising especially sensitive and important steps of activity.

I am sure that such community could be easily created and managed and it could achieve incredible results in collecting information, distributing the truth about 9/11 among other people, conducting legal suits, maintaining dedicated Internet resources and Internet forums, and performing other important actions related to revealing the truth about 9/11 to public and bringing the true culprits to the Justice.

Should anyone become interested in joining such a community, please, send a letter about yourself and about your intentions via en encrypted CipherWall Network to the CWID: **1-7920** (please, see details on how to use the CipherWall Network in the "Contacts" page below). Such a letter of yours from the very beginning would be anonymous and securely encrypted, so, that no "good guys" could establish who is joining the new society.

I think this is a good to begin with. Once we assemble a few comrades, we will discuss further steps.

Please, note that the CWID: **1-7920** is not my personal address on the CipherWall Network, because my personal address there is: **1-7778**. I registered the CWID: **1-7920** as a separate address especially for accepting requests to join the proposed new community. It will be something like a "secretarial" address. If you would not get an immediate reply for your letter do not worry. You will get it in a few days for sure.

I wish the new community I propose here will be indeed established and it will be indeed a strong army of comrades dedicated to the common cause.

All genuine truth seekers are welcome to join.

Sincerely yours,
Dimitri Khalezov.

Important Notice 5

Please, take a serious note of the following:

This file containing the book was digitally signed by the PGP program using a PGP key of Mr. Dimitri Khalezov, which is publicly available on PGP servers, and of which a copy is enclosed here for verification purposes (text contents of the said PGP key are also available at the end of this book – after the "Contacts" chapter).

The PGP key used for this digital signing of the current file pertains to my e-mail address – dkhalezov@thebat.net and bears my name "Dimitri Khalezov" – so it could be searched for by these keywords and found on the official PGP key-sever: http://keyserver.pgp.com .

Alternatively, you can download this PGP key from here (select the ….@thebat.net key):
http://www.dkhalezov.com/911thology-dimitri-khalezov-contact-info.html

Value of the PGP key downloaded from the keyserver.pgp.com and from the abovementioned link must be the same as the one mentioned at the end of this file you are reading now.

This step of digital signing was intended to prevent any unauthorized modification of contents of this file.

To verify authenticity of this Word file you shall have the actual PGP program installed with the PGP key of Dimitri Khalezov "imported" to your PGP key ring. The actual file (the very ".pdf" file you are reading now) must necessarily be accompanied by a corresponding PGP signature file (a file bearing the same name, but with the ".sig" file extension). Unless you see both files together and verify the digital signature by double-clicking the signature file and seeing a verification result from the installed PGP program, you cannot be sure at all that some unscrupulous people have not modified original contents of this book.

I sincerely hope you were lucky to get its original copy and you are reading now a genuine book of mine, but, still, please, take a precaution to verify that the file is indeed genuine using the PGP program. In any case, even if you do not use the PGP program, it definitely will not harm you to get accustomed to its usage. The PGP program is an extremely useful utility intended not only to "sign" files digitally, but to encrypt them as well. The PGP, in fact, is about as useful in today's digital life as were door-locks with keys and sealed envelopes for postal letters in a physical life of the XIX and the XX centuries.

The actual PGP program could be obtained from an official PGP website (the latest commercial version), or, otherwise, the freeware, but extremely powerful PGPckt program could be downloaded from here:
ftp://ftp.zedz.net/pub/crypto/pgp/pgp60/pgp658_ckt/ (it is Windows XP compatible).

Alternatively, you can download a very convenient and easy to use portable version of the same PGPckt program (it does not require any installation and can work in a "portable mode" on any computer even from a USB-connected flash-drive) from here:
http://www.911-truth.net/programs/PGPckt_portable.exe

I hope you will find a good use of this useful program.

Dimitri Khalezov.

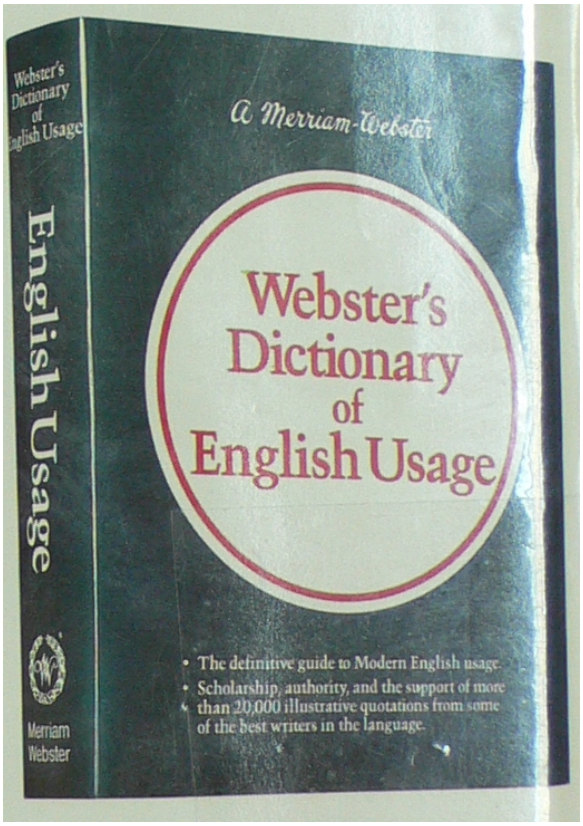
Important Notice 6

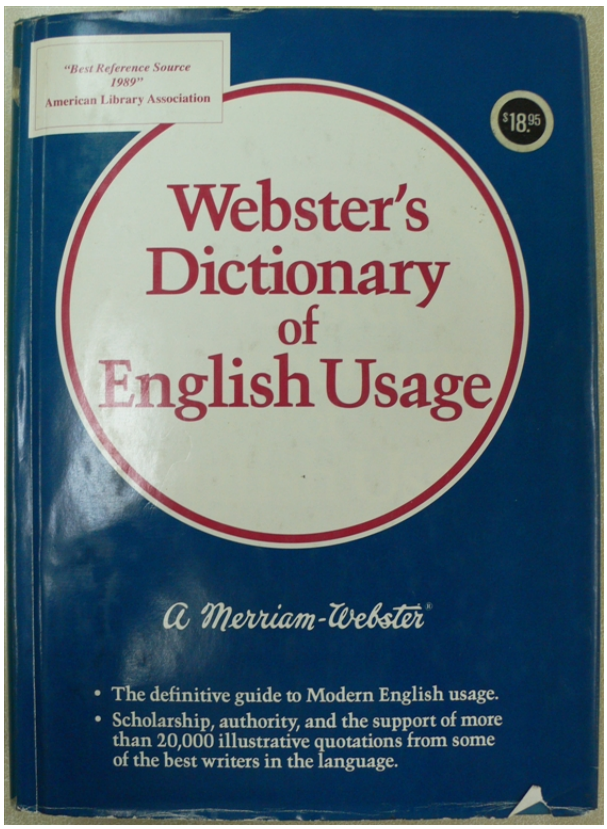
Please, help me to find some important dictionaries that I need to complete my second book – the research on manipulating with “ground zero” in post-9/11 English dictionaries. I need your help !!!!

I need these (**strictly these**, not any other, because other I have in abundance; I have more than 400 different dictionaries and you can rest assured that you **can not** offer me anything that I did not have, except only those mentioned above; so offering me any other dictionary would only be loss of your time and of my time, while the time is precious, as you probably know):

1) VERY IMPORTANT, VERY RARE dictionary, IMPOSSIBLE to find in ANY library, do not even bother to try, it is a loss of time – in all public libraries the are all fake, even in the smallest and the most obscure public libraries. You can not buy this dictionary on ANY Internet shop, or in e-Bay either, because its sale is constantly monitored and those who monitor it would always buy this dictionary ahead of you even if it suddenly appear on sale. All you could buy on the Internet is the fake edition. Do not spend your money for nothing. The genuine edition of this dictionary could ONLY be found in **private possession** (all those from libraries, books-stores, second-hand book-stores, and from the Internet were redeemed long time ago and were replaced with fake backdated editions):

Webster’s Dictionary of English Usage 1989 edition. ISBN – not known.





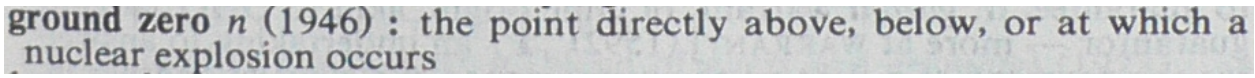
The difference between the genuine and fake backdated editions is that the fake backdated one contains an article on “ground zero”. The genuine one must contain NO such article. Besides, there is some visible difference. The fake dictionary contains a small white frame with certain words on its front dust jacket – in its upper left corner. On two photos above you could see the genuine dictionary on the left and the fake one – on the right. Both are of 1989 edition, but the fake one in reality is the post-9/11 concoction. There are also fake editions of it of “1993” and “1994”, but both of them are backdated as well, being printed in 2003-2004. What I need is strictly genuine 1989 edition, like shown on the left photo above, which does not feature any article on “ground zero”. If you can find the genuine dictionary, please, contact me as soon as possible.

Please, DO NOT DISTURB me if you only have a fake dictionary. I already have it and I do not need it!

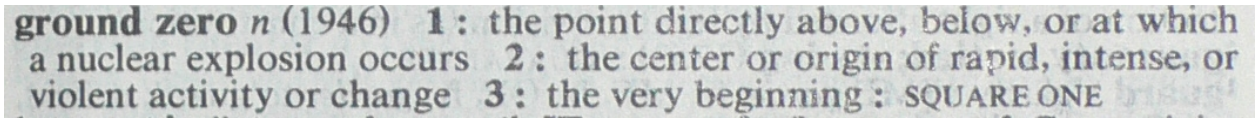
2) VERY IMPORTANT, VERY RARE dictionary, IMPOSSIBLE to find in ANY library! **Merriam-Webster's Collegiate Dictionary Tenth Edition**. Please, note, that all those dictionaries available on the Internet, on Amazon, on e-Bay, or on any other book-selling service are **fake**. All those in public libraries are fake as well. However, I need only the original one. The original one can no longer be bought today – its sale is strictly monitored and those who monitor it would always buy it ahead of you even if it accidentally appears on sale. It is only possible to find this dictionary in some private possession. I only needed those dictionaries, genuinely obtained prior to the year 2001, and not recently bought, and not from any library! Any editions of: 1993, 1994, 1995, 1996, 1997, 1998, 1999, 2000, 2001 are needed.

The difference between the fake and the original one is in the definition of "ground zero". In the original one it is single. In the fake backdated one it is triple. See examples below:

ground zero definition in genuine pre-9/11 Merriam-Webster's Collegiate dictionaries:


ground zero *n* (1946) : the point directly above, below, or at which a nuclear explosion occurs

ground zero definition in backdated "pre-9/11" fake Merriam-Webster's Collegiate dictionaries:


ground zero *n* (1946) 1 : the point directly above, below, or at which a nuclear explosion occurs 2 : the center or origin of rapid, intense, or violent activity or change 3 : the very beginning : SQUARE ONE

Please, before contacting me, make sure that the dictionary you have (or could obtain, or at least copy or photograph) is indeed genuine (with the single definition of "ground zero" as shown above). Please, be informed that I am not interested in the fake backdated ones (with the triple definition) and I do not like to be disturbed with this. I am not interested in opinions of the shills who might try to convince me that the second one (the fake one) is allegedly "genuine" because they allegedly "bought it before 9/11" and could allegedly "swear" that it is "true". I am not interested in the opinions of the shills. So, if you could find the original dictionary, please, contact me as soon as possible. If you can not, please, do not disturb. Thanks for your understanding.

3) VERY IMPORTANT, VERY RARE, IMPOSSIBLE to find in ANY library! IMPOSSIBLE to buy on the Internet. Only possible to find in some private possession! **Encyclopedia Britannica on CDs or on DVDs.** Only CDs originally obtained in the corresponding years (not recently bought !!!) – the following editions: 1993, 1994, 1995, 1996, 1997, 1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, possibly also 2004.

The difference between the fake and the original one is that the backdated fakeries include an electronic version of the abovementioned fake *Merriam-Webster's Collegiate Dictionary Tenth Edition* with corresponding fake definition of "ground zero" (fake means the "triple definition" instead of the single one – like shown above). Genuine CDs and DVDs of the editions 1993 through 2004 must not include such a fake dictionary. Please, contact me only if you have (or could obtain) the genuine CDs or DVDs. Please, be so kind and do not contact me if you have only the fake ones, I do not want to be disturbed by the shills or by anyone else who possesses these fakeries, because I have already many of them and I am now looking for the genuine ones only. A counterfeited CD-copy or an ISO image would work also in my case, providing that this is a counterfeited copy of the *genuine* CD/DVD, not of the fake backdated one.

PLEASE, before contacting me about the Britannicas, make sure to check if your copy is indeed genuine – install it first, run the included Merriam-Webster's dictionary (if any is included in the set) and check the definition of "ground zero". If it is triple – please, DO NOT DISTURB me. I am NOT interested in this. If the "ground zero" definition is single, or if no Merriam-Webster's Dictionary is included in the Britannica set – then, please, contact me as soon as possible, we will discuss the rest.

4) RARE, but not “seditious” like the above three, and therefore possible to find: **Encarta World English Dictionary** – only with ISBNs mentioned below, **not any other**:
ISBN-10: 0747548064
ISBN-13: 978-0747548065
Please, note one more time: only ISBNs mentioned above, I do not need any other ISBNs.

This one could be available in any big public library; certainly it must be available in the U.S. Library of Congress, because that one is a legal depository of all existing books.

5) RARE, and possibly “seditious” **American Heritage College Dictionary Third Edition 2001 print**. Only strictly 2001 edition and only with ISBNs mentioned below, not any other (I already have its 2000 print and its 1993 and 1997 prints, so I do not need them – I need only its 2001 print):
ISBN-10: 0618204474
ISBN-13: 978-0618204472
Please, note one more time: only ISBNs mentioned above, **I do not need any other ISBNs**.

This one could be available in some very big public libraris; most probably, it is also available in the U.S. Library of Congress, because that one is a legal depository of all existing books.

6) **Harper Dictionary of Contemporary Usage 1992** ISBN-10: 006272021X ISBN-13: 978-0062720214
Only edition of **1992**, not any other, is needed!

7) **Oxford Australian Dictionary 1999** (the 2001 reprint of it)

only strictly “2001 re-print”, not any other.

ISBN: 9780195507935

8) **Oxford Australian Dictionary 1999** (the 2002 reprint of it)

only strictly “2002 re-print”, not any other.

ISBN: 9780195507935

If you have, or know where to find any of the abovementioned dictionaries (strictly the years specified in positions No. 5 through 8, and only genuine ones in the first three positions), please contact me, we will discuss further steps.

Please, do not contact me if you have any other dictionary, not specified above, because I have, or have seen more than 400 different dictionaries, both fake and original ones, and all that you could show me I have seen already. What I miss for now are only those listed above.

I would appreciate your help if you could obtain (or at least copy/photogaph/make ISO images of) any of the abovementioned items. However, I would appreciate it even more if you DO NOT DISTURB me with any other item except those listed above, because I am quite a busy man. Please, try to understand that I DO NOT NEED any other dictionary, because I already have them and by sending me things that I already have you merely consume my time and my bandwidth.

Thank you very much for your kind understanding.

Sincerely yours,
Dimitri Khalezov.

Important Notice 7

Using this opportunity to address many people at once, I would like to inform them about some business opportunities available.

As you probably noticed, the author of this book is a bit “strange” person; I mean that I am not a typical “good citizen”, but rather a “politically incorrect” creature. Thus, the business opportunities I am talking about have something to do with certain “politically incorrectness” too; though, these businesses are by no means criminal. They are perfectly legal; they are just “politically incorrect”.

Some of these require reasonably big investments (a couple of millions of dollars approximately). However, they will return substantial profits and additional benefits. Thus, potential free minded investors are welcome. Some others – do not require any investments whatsoever, but require merely hardworking reliable people (still, *free minded* ones and with the creative turn of mind, though).

If you are interested in this proposal, please, contact me for details. Make sure to use only secure means of communication in this case – from among the options described below.

Contacts

The author of this book, Mr. Dimitri Khalezov, could be contacted:

Directly: Telephones in Bangkok, Thailand: **+6681-2492233** and **+6681-4403337**
The most convenient time for contacting via the telephone: 8 AM – 9 PM, Bangkok time (+7 GMT).

Please, note that mobile phones +6685-1230760 and +6681-1333644 formerly shown on my web site as my contact telephones are still functioning, but now they are reserved strictly for personal use.

Note, that my former telephones +662-776810444 and +662-9939949 ext.3 are no longer in use.

or by E-mail: dkhalezov@911thology.com 911thology@gmail.com

for requests for my books, video, etc.: book_request@911thology.com

for donations: donate@911thology.com (however, if your intent for a donation is serious, I would prefer to be contacted via an encrypted mail – the CipherWall Networks – see a description below).

My very personal e-mails for general purposes (please, do not abuse; use only in case of a real emergency since I do not want these e-mails to be overloaded):

dkhalezov@gmail.com dkhalezov@thebat.com dkhalezov@yahoo.co.uk dkhalezov@fromru.com

PGP keys (besides the one published on the next page) could be found for my e-mails on public PGP key-servers or on my own web-sites (on their "contacts" pages).

The best way to contact me securely is to download the "CipherWall Network Client" program for secure communication from here: http://www.911-truth.net/cwcli.zip and register as a new CipherWall Network user (which is a simple automated one click procedure). After registering you will be assigned a new unique ID on the CipherWall network ("CWID") and you can send a letter to me using my CWID: **1-7778** (Dimitri K). This program resembles an ordinary mail program or ICQ, but it is much easier to use. It is portable and does not require any installation. All incoming and outgoing letters, as well as attached files are encrypted automatically with an unbreakable cipher. Besides, this unique program ensures complete anonymity of all its users, anonymity of their communications with each other, and, what is the most important, it ensures guaranteed delivery of all messages to their intended recipients. Should the above mentioned link for download of the CipherWall Network Client program become unavailable, alternative download links could always be found on the rest of the web sites listed below.

ICQ: **448-400-378**; Skype: **DimKhz**; Yahoo! Messenger: **dkhalezov**

My Jabber ID for Pidgin messenger on jabber.org: **dkhalezov** *(this one can be used for the encrypted communication as well, if you have a corresponding encryption plugin installed)*

My YouTube channel: http://www.youtube.com/user/DimitriKhalezov

My Facebook: http://www.facebook.com/people/Dimitri-Khalezov/1581018287

My postal mail:

Mr. Dmitri Khalezov
P.O. Box 36
Yannawa
Bangkok
Thailand 10120

Websites: www.911thology.com ; www.911thology.org ; www.911thology.co ; www.911thology.net www.911thology.biz ; www.911thology.ru ; www.911books.net ; dimitri-khalezov-book.com ;

Various materials for download could always be found here: www.911-truth.net

More information here:
www.nuclear-demolition.com ; www.nuclear-demolition-wikipedia.com

Latest contact information, as well as my PGP keys, could be always found on this websites:
http://www.dkhalezov.com ; http://www.dkhalezov.ru ; or here: http://dkhalezov.fromru.su

Note that the former domain of mine 911thology.cn (it was a Chinese *.cn, not *.com domain) as well as this one: 911thology.info might be no longer under my control by the time you are reading these lines. I was cheated out of them by some crooks and beginning from February 2013 I might lose rights to them whatsoever.

Welcome are any suggestions that may improve this book, as well as any offers to edit it or to translate it to other languages. Serious offers to provide help for distribution of this book or videos are welcome too. All serious offers of both – commercial and non-commercial nature – will be seriously considered. As you could probably imagine, many people contact me and I could scarcely afford to reply to everyone. Thus, please, carefully review the abovementioned websites first before contacting me – perhaps, you can find an answer to your question published on one of them. Contact me only if necessary, please.

My PayPal- or a bank account or other account for receiving payments for the book will be always published on this web site: www.911thology.com or on www.911thology.co or on any of "911thology" web sites from among those mentioned above. Please, note, that for banking reasons my name could be spelled "Dmitri" rather than "Dimitri".

If you wish to donate, please, contact me directly for bank account details. Funds are badly needed to continue this work and advertising and distributing these materials and all donations are welcome.

Sincerely yours,
Dimitri Khalezov.

My PGP key

This is my PGP key – could be used for both – contacting me and for verifying contents of the current file (I used this PGP key of mine to digitally "sign" it – please, refer to the PGP program's manual if you don't know how to use this program or how to verify the PGP digital signatures). This key could be used on any PGP program's version starting from PGP versions 8.x and newer, as well as on the PGP 6.5.8ckt and GnuPG. This PGP key of mine could be found on the official PGP key-server http://keyserver.pgp.com :

-----BEGIN PGP PUBLIC KEY BLOCK-----
Version: 6.5.8ckt http://www.ipgpp.com/

mQEPA0mSsScAAAEIAKDTQgYESC8LYUN8wMPJvdk6uZM3t7aXLg9qXQAYhcLXMd7r
DXr5V7uopP5UH4WIRwDSlfcv0ZCY1YRWsWFtFijnNBsoOlVRblKr9AfNf/B1at/e
fF3o52c1zxAiCksBUeGHkJXGur8YdEAHOrH8v0y0bN5nNbcimO2DOVhBo7SGw9oI
yW/4UreKTd62pw9YNXaAOxT/yKLRAcfX0KFCq/aDt8im0l3EdpTklZkGAtJLQmJi
sJRtfUi+feod8JiBsPq56mbrmeqJPmJirhyZ8Pl4FytRxRVDwdCjU6+43wYrS0qo
IcrBFn4eNm6cl4fu7ex/dDXT4ry6B3kcK6u/ds8AEQEAAbQnRGltaXRyaSBLaGFs
ZXpvdiA8ZGtoYWxlem92QHRoZWJhdC5uZXQ+iQEVAwUQSZKxJwd5HCurv3bPAQEU
mwf8CZSddttkaLRtYTMc+0FLaMAVdLf/SgtXgzB8XeQ5Z1h9Uwf5Ga84ZLLwaw9/
xD08v9cwNcPaoCnrOlG/tNXQOfr1uxjZr9wg6vOBlSibgpgwYvHNjy0Z0w6ruM3+
YRP92kCMmrNc2mgAfGSJBzWFzOlypf90TGUnCWqq2d82F4sDTfchwoXI+3NoNaFH
QRauHcZ1TqCn3o0qHvUORXY80rd28zV1rsPbROdVGpqdakAG8qI+5GWR35GUuLoQ
GicZSh48jhKx25nlKGV0J8QQe99YHJ6RcpgbajszQhCecFnIt1LNmxagUO9msUIH
R3hrvANUWjs3ht5cD9UBc9a3C9HIxf8AAAmAARAAAQEAAAAAAAAAAAAAAD/2P/g
ABBKRklGAAEBAAABAAEAAP/bAEMACgcHCAcGCggICAsKCgsOGBAODQ0OHRUWERgj
HyUkIh8iISYrNy8mKTQpISIwQTE0OTs+Pj4lLkRJQzxINz0+O//bAEMBCgsLDg0O
HBAQHDsoIig7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7
Ozs7Ozs7Ozs7O//AABEIAI8AeAMBIgACEQEDEQH/xAAfAAABBQEBAQEBAQAAAAAA
AAAAAQIDBAUGBwgJCgv/xAC1EAACAQMDAgQDBQUEBAAAAX0BAgMABBEFEiExQQYT
UWEHInEUMoGRoQgjQrHBFVLR8CQzYnKCCQoWFxgZGiUmJygpKjQ1Njc4OTpDREVG
R0hJSlNUVVZXWFlaY2RlZmdoaWpzdHV2d3h5eoOEhYaHiImKkpOUlZaXmJmaoqOk
paanqKmqsrO0tba3uLm6wsPExcbHyMnK0tPU1dbX2Nna4eLj5OXm5+jp6vHy8/T1
9vf4+fr/xAAfAQADAQEBAQEBAQEBAAAAAAAAAQIDBAUGBwgJCgv/xAC1EQACAQIE
BAMEBwUEBAABAncAAQIDEQQFITEGEkFRB2FxEylygQgUQpGhscEJIzNS8BVictEK
FiQ04SXxFxgZGiYnKCkqNTY3ODk6Q0RFRkdISUpTVFVWV1hZWmNkZWZnaGlqc3R1
dnd4eXqCg4SFhoeIiYqSk5SVlpeYmZqio6Slpqeoqaqys7S1tre4ubrCw8TFxsfI
ycrS09TV1tfY2dri4+Tl5ufo6erx8vP09fb3+Pn6/8AAEQgAMwEAAhEDEQA/AOlNJS0l
SAUlFFBoAbRRRQAUUUUAFFFFABRRRQAUUUUAFFFFABRRRQAUUUUAFFFFABRRRQAU
UUUAFFFFAB

cMMEkkVUUROVkb2m2rWIqI361apSabW5yN3A0UhNFMDWNIeILSVAxDTWGRinGkNA
HPzKUkLr2OCKRyTnPAqeb5LmRe244qCVSfu8VwPc9JbXMW6ZfNJFUZ3AYYPWr9zY
NuLM3Bqo0IRAXyfQetXHQlsqSRkndj5arTEo39KuzXCBVCjPHzGqD/MeetbIyd2R
El3yenpXd+HUC6WjDvXEhNortvDzAaWi9xjl/CtIbmVRaGoaaTQaaTWpzhmikJoo
A2TSU15o0+83PpVWS+7IMe5rO5di07KoyxxUPneY2EHGeTVNpCQWY5qzBgID6jNS
2UomRqU32fVHRzhJMbT6HFN8zHXketT+ILYSn03rwfQjpXOwXkoHlvwynBFc84dU
ddOelmbDgMODWZequDkU8XjAVWuZ/MXHFSkUzNmAY4UVEIgBk9ancc8UxgcVsQQq
vmTxwjku2K6GJnt2HlsVIHasvSLbfdm4bonC/WtSQYkrWK0Oeo7svwao3SZc/wC0
tXY545R8jA+3esIkKee9PVscg1dzOxuE0VmR3kq8Ftw96Kd0TY0nlJ71F5y7sbs/
SoWUeZj8aVFySfU1kalgEzSxx9FxnFawA2ggVlW/N4fYYrTib+E0hkGrx+ZbAjqp
rjdQTZN56+u1x/I129/KkFrLJJnYq8gd65K8RJ9xUHa6g4+tK10NOzKayZFNJ3Zy
mP60yM4GD24qQmszpSI2GRVadjjaByasM9FrCJ7xM9F+Y01qxPRGlZQfZ4FX0HPu
adLy/wBKlmdYLaRzyEUmq0cyzrvUEZ6g9q3RyMVhuU1HyuCp4NTLxmm7fvL+VMQL
J6iikX0PeikB/9mJARUDBRBJklHmB3kcK6u/ds8BAcPECACTeHOA27wLozqLW9RI
uRj090lDDiPfuN1QoqiRTiH+rx77526J9yWnqt8xOuZ72LjR/AVPWgFCX/tFZqFI
GFmh2oATTVXoq5gRN3pzoDAFGPpyXp77dy4YcVHUnH2o3en7qwOIcbSKsBBTUvQu
q9oLNnpj3VvIglCGOuGXOxHsOnOuVJu8bPmhuioq93zqoD/yaruco67G10C58Yzs
TDcD+fQkcettbgylJODHAs8iqkRSwJIQ/amnZQSw1DcLXelAKoW48iMNJasd7qAE
PPqoCcSAY+J5BLt7cGrnsPHrEMwUCpr2mphHyVyrD45h4rzK8VNq+VgpPaLwHQsl
NeYz
=lqrt
-----END PGP PUBLIC KEY BLOCK-----

In order to create an analogue of a standard “exported” public PGP key out of the above data, please, create a new plain text file using the Notepad program, copy and paste the entire value of my PGP key exactly as shown above (including beginning and end lines) into such a new plain text file and save this text file with the “.asc” file extension instead of the “.txt” file extension. Such an operation could be easily performed by selecting “File -> Save as” and typing the new file name **in quotation marks** – for example: “dkhalezov@thebat.net_public_pgp-key_1.asc”. The resulting file will be exactly in a right format that is automatically acceptable for “importing” by any PGP or any Open PGP program. Then you can use this key for either securely communicating with me (by encrypting letters sent to me) or for verifying my digital signatures.

Alternatively, if you have difficulties to copy the key from here, you can download this PGP key from here: http://www.dkhalezov.com/911thology-dimitri-khalezov-contact-info.html (select the ….@thebat.net key)

The actual PGP program could be obtained from an official PGP website (the latest commercial version), or, otherwise, the freeware, but extremely powerful PGPckt program could be downloaded from here: ftp://ftp.zedz.net/pub/crypto/pgp/pgp60/pgp658_ckt/ (it is Windows XP compatible).

Alternatively, you can download a very convenient and easy to use portable version of the same PGPckt program (it does not require any installation and can work in a “portable mode” on any computer even from a USB-connected flash-drive) from here:
http://www.911-truth.net/programs/PGPckt_portable.exe

The PGP program is an extremely useful utility intended not only to “sign” files digitally, but to encrypt them as well. The PGP, in fact, is about as useful in today’s digital life as were door-locks with keys and sealed envelopes for postal letters in a physical life of the XIX and the XX centuries. Even if you do not use the PGP program until now, it definitely will not harm you to get accustomed to its usage.

Copyright © 2008, 2010, 2012, 2013 by Dimitri Khalezov

All rights reserved.

ground zero n. a point on the surface of land or water at or directly above or below the centre of a nuclear explosion.
ground zero The point on the ground vertically beneath or above the point of detonation of an atomic or thermonuclear bomb.
ground′ ze′ro, the point on the surface of the earth or water directly below, directly above, or at which an atomic or hydrogen bomb explodes.
BREEZE
ground zero. The place on the earth's surface directly at, below, or above the explosion of a nuclear bomb.
ground ze•ro /ˌ. ˈ../ n. [U] the place where a NUCLEAR bomb explodes, where the most severe damage happens
ˌground ˈzero noun 1 [C usually singular] the exact place where a nuclear bomb explodes: The blast was felt as far as 30 miles from ground zero. 2 [U] the site of the former World Trade Center in New York City, which was destroyed in an attack on September 11, 2001